220.5/3
B77
1907

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE

THE AUTHORISED VERSION

AND

THE REVISED VERSION

TOGETHER WITH THE MARGINAL NOTES OF BOTH VERSIONS
AND CENTRAL REFERENCES



Cum Privilegio

CAMBRIDGE
AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
London: Cambridge University Press Warehouse
Fetter Lane, E.C.
Glasgow: 50, Wellington Street
1907

nall Pica 8vo, Interlinear

All rights reserved

THE INTERLINEAR BIBLE.

In this edition the large type represents the agreement of the Revised and Authorised Versions. When the two Versions differ, the renderings of both are printed in small type; those of the Revised Version in the upper line, and those of the Authorised Version in the lower line. A blank in the upper or lower line indicates the absence of any corresponding words in the Revised Version or the Authorised Version respectively. Thus the large type read in conjunction with the upper line of small type gives the continuous text of the Revised Version, and read in conjunction with the lower line of small type it gives the continuous text of the Authorised Version.

Where the variations could not conveniently be indicated by the use of upper and lower lines, they have been pointed out by other means, such as the insertion of the words "[*R. V. only*".

With the exceptions specified below, all the variations have been exhibited, including those of spelling and punctuation. In the case of variations of punctuation, the word preceding the stop has been twice printed for the sake of clearness even when it is identical in the two Versions: thus in Luke i. 3 the upper line "Theophilus;" shews the punctuation of the Revised Version, the lower line "Theophilus," that of the Authorised Version.

The variations which have not been exhibited are as follows:

(1) *Variations of arrangement.* The division of the text into paragraphs adopted in the R.V. has been followed, with the consequent changes in the use of capitals at the beginning of verses, and the omission of the paragraph marks (¶) of the A.V.

In the poetical books and passages the arrangement of the R.V. in lines, to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew poetry, has been followed, with similar consequent changes.

The spaces by which a change of subject is indicated in the R.V. also appear without notice.

(2) *Matter which forms no part of the text.* The headings of the chapters and the headlines of the pages which appear in the A.V. are not given in this edition.

(3) *The use of italics.* When the only difference between the two Versions consists in the use of italic or roman type, the Revised Version has been followed. To have recorded every variation of this kind would have been to produce an entirely false impression as to the amount of difference between the two Versions. The italics of modern editions of the A.V. are largely due to later editors and not to the translators of 1611; nor is the use of them by any means consistent. The principle which guided the Revisers was, as may be gathered from their Prefaces, to print in ordinary type all words which are plainly implied in the original language and are necessary in English, and to reserve the use of italics for words which do not appear to be distinctly involved in the original.

The central references are those of the edition of the R.V. with references published by the University Presses in 1898. For all explanations the reader is referred to the Preface prefixed to that edition, which is reprinted at the beginning of this book (p. vii).

The marginal notes of the Revised Version, which form an important part of the Revisers' work, and should by no means be neglected, appear at the foot of the pages with figures prefixed: those of the Authorised Version are placed below them, marked by the signs *, †, etc.

PREFACE TO THE EDITION WITH MARGINAL REFERENCES.

THE Companies appointed for the Revision of the Old and New Testaments had the question of marginal references under consideration at an early period in the course of their work. They submitted it to two small Committees, one from each Company, who were requested to confer and report to the Companies. The Committee of the Old Testament Company were of opinion that, until it was known whether the Revised Version would be accepted, it would be premature to furnish it with marginal references, and no further steps were taken by them. The Committee of the New Testament Company, however, the active members of which were Dr. Scrivener and Dr. Moulton, compiled a very elaborate body of marginal references for the New Testament, which were printed for the use of the Company, but for which the Committee alone were responsible.

In preparing these references the Committee were allowed by the Syndics of the Cambridge University Press to make use of the references in the Paragraph Bible edited for them by Dr. Scrivener in 1873. The references so prepared were submitted to the Company, who expressed a general approval of them, but resolved to issue the Revised Version of the New Testament in the first instance without any marginal references, except such as had already been inserted by them. At the same time they conveyed to the University Presses of Oxford and Cambridge their earnest wish that, in consideration of the labour care and thought bestowed upon these references, a place might be found for them in their integrity in some editions of the Revised Version. It was therefore agreed by the University Presses to print one edition at least of the Revised Version of the New Testament with the marginal references prepared by the Committee of the New Testament Company of Revisers. After the death of Dr. Scrivener the task of final revision and verification remained in Dr. Moulton's hands, but owing to unforeseen delays it had not been completed at the time of his death in February, 1898.

In 1895 the University Presses undertook to meet the increasing demand, both at home and in America, for an edition of the complete Revised Version with marginal references. A Committee was appointed to superintend the work, consisting of the

Rev. Dr. Price, Master of Pembroke College, Oxford; the Ven. Dr. Palmer, Archdeacon of Oxford; Dr. W. Aldis Wright, Vice-Master of Trinity College, Cambridge; and the Rev. Dr. Kirkpatrick, Regius Professor of Hebrew in the University of Cambridge. On Archdeacon Palmer's death in October 1895, the Rev. Dr. Ince, Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Oxford, succeeded to his place on the Committee.

The general editorship was entrusted to the Rev. Dr. Stokoe of Lincoln College, Oxford, and the following scholars were appointed to assist him in preparing the references for the Old Testament and Apocrypha; the Rev. Dr. Barnes, Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge; the Rev. A. W. Greenup, St John's College, Cambridge; the Rev. E. R. Massey, Exeter College, Oxford; and the Rev. J. W. Nutt, late Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford. In regard to the New Testament references Dr. Stokoe was instructed to confer with Dr. Moulton, who undertook to adapt for this edition the fuller body of references upon which he had been engaged. Since Dr. Moulton's death, this part of the work has been completed, under the Editor's supervision, by the Rev. J. H. Moulton, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge, and the Rev. A. W. Greenup, both of whom had already been assisting Dr. Moulton.

The marginal references given in the original edition of the Authorised Version of 1611 have been retained as far as possible, and the Contributors have availed themselves largely of the references in Dr. Scrivener's Paragraph Bible, which they were instructed to make the basis of their work.

The references given may be arranged under the following heads:—

1. Quotations, or exact verbal parallels.
2. Passages referred to for similarity of idea or of expression.
3. Passages referred to by way of explanation or illustration.
4. Historical and Geographical references:—names of persons, places, etc., which recur.
5. Passages referred to as illustrating differences of rendering between the Authorised and Revised Versions.

The following modes of indication have been used:—

1. A simple index letter is employed, when there is an exact or close parallel between the passages.
2. "Cited", or "Cited from", is prefixed to cases of actual quotation.
3. "Cp." (compare) is prefixed to references, when the parallel is less exact.
4. "See" is prefixed:—
   (*a*) When reference is made to a parallel passage, on which a body of references has been collected:
   (*b*) In referring to longer passages, parallel or explanatory. When one longer passage is given as a parallel to another of similar length, the mode of indication is "For &c., see &c.".
5. "*al.*" (=*alibi*, elsewhere) is added to indicate that all the parallel passages are not given.

6. "(?)" is placed after a reference, when its appropriateness is doubtful.
7. "(mg.)", "(& mg.)", "(for mg.)", "(mg. for mg.)" are used when references relate solely or partly to the Revisers' marginal renderings.

When several references are given, with different modes of indication, they are arranged in this order:—

1. References with simple index letter:
2. „ which have "Cited" or "Cited from" prefixed:
3. „ which have "Cp." prefixed:
4. „ which have "See" prefixed.

When several references have the same mode of indication, they are arranged as follows:—

1. References to other verses in the same Chapter:
2. „ to other passages in the same Book:
3. „ to passages in other Books, according to the order of these Books in the Bible.

The Revisers' marginal renderings are transferred in this edition to the foot of the page, together with all other notes in the margin of the Revised Version, except:—

(*a*) When simple references given by the Revisers have been incorporated in the new body of references:

(*b*) When a marginal note refers to some different division or order in the original.

In previous editions of the Revised Version the numbers of the verses were placed on the inner margin of each page.

May, 1898.

THE

HOLY BIBLE

CONTAINING THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES:

[*A.V.* AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND. APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.]

R.V.] BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611

COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED.

PREFACE OF THE REVISERS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

THE Revision of the Authorised Version was undertaken in consequence of a Resolution passed by both houses of the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury, as has been fully explained in the Preface to the Revised Version of the New Testament, which was first published in May 1881. When the two Companies were appointed for carrying out this work, the following General Principles, among others, were laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for their guidance:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.'

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.'

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin*.'

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.'

In order to shew the manner in which the Old Testament Company have endeavoured to carry out their instructions, it will be convenient to treat the subjects mentioned in the foregoing rules in a somewhat different order.

It will be observed that in Rule 4 the word 'Text' is used in a different sense from that in Rule 1, and in the case of the Old Testament denotes the Hebrew or Aramaic original of the several books. In this respect the task of the Revisers has been much simpler than that which the New Testament Company had before them. The Received, or, as it is commonly called, the Massoretic Text of the Old Testament Scriptures has come down to us in manuscripts which are of no very great antiquity, and which all belong to the same family or recension[1]. That other recensions were at one time in existence is probable from the variations in the Ancient Versions, the oldest of which, namely the Greek or Septuagint, was made, at least in part, some two centuries before the Christian era. But as the state of knowledge on the subject is not at present such as to justify any attempt at an entire reconstruction of the text on the authority of the Versions, the Revisers have thought it most prudent to adopt the Massoretic Text as the basis of their work, and to depart from it, as the Authorised Translators had done[2], only in exceptional cases. With regard to the variations in the Massoretic Text itself, the Revisers have endeavoured to translate what appeared to them to be the best reading in the text, and where the alternative reading seemed sufficiently probable or important they have placed it in

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

[1] The earliest MS. of which the age is certainly known bears date A.D. 916.

[2] See, for instance, 2 Sam. xvi. 12; 2 Chr. iii. 1, xxii. 6; Job xxxvii. 7; Ezek. xlvi. 10; Am. v. 26; Hag. i. 2.

the margin. In some few instances of extreme difficulty a reading has been adopted on the authority of the Ancient Versions, and the departure from the Massoretic Text recorded in the margin. In other cases, where the versions appeared to supply a very probable though not so necessary a correction of the text, the text has been left and the variation indicated in the margin only.

In endeavouring to carry out as fully as possible the spirit of Rules 1 and 2, the Revisers have borne in mind that it was their duty not to make a new translation but to revise one already existing, which for more than two centuries and a half had held the position of an English classic. They have therefore departed from it only in cases where they disagreed with the Translators of 1611 as to the meaning or construction of a word or sentence; or where it was necessary for the sake of uniformity to render such parallel passages as were identical in Hebrew by the same English words, so that an English reader might know at once by comparison that a difference in the translation corresponded to a difference in the original; or where the language of the Authorised Version was liable to be misunderstood by reason of its being archaic or obscure; or finally, where the rendering of an earlier English version seemed preferable, or where by an apparently slight change it was possible to bring out more fully the meaning of a passage of which the translation was already substantially accurate.

It has been thought advisable in regard to the word 'JEHOVAH' to follow the usage of the Authorised Version, and not to insert it uniformly in place of 'LORD' or 'GOD', which when printed in small capitals represent the words substituted by Jewish custom for the ineffable Name according to the vowel points by which it is distinguished. It will be found therefore that in this respect the Authorised Version has been departed from only in a few passages, in which the introduction of a proper name seemed to be required.

Terms of natural history have been changed only where it was certain that the Authorised Version was incorrect and where there was sufficient evidence for the substituted rendering. In cases of doubt the alternative rendering has been given in the margin; and even where no doubt existed, but where there was no familiar English equivalent for the original word, the Old Version has been allowed to remain[1], and the more accurate term has been placed in the margin.

In some words of very frequent occurrence, the Authorised Version being either inadequate or inconsistent, and sometimes misleading, changes have been introduced with as much uniformity as appeared practicable or desirable. For instance, 'the tabernacle of the congregation' has been everywhere changed to 'the tent of meeting', on account of Exodus xxv. 22, xxix. 42, 43, and also because 'the tabernacle of *the* congregation' conveys an entirely wrong sense. The words 'tabernacle' and 'tent', as the renderings of two different Hebrew words, are in the Authorised Version frequently interchanged in such a manner as to lead to confusion; and the Revisers have endeavoured throughout the Pentateuch to preserve a consistent distinction between them. Their practice in regard to the words 'assembly' and 'congregation' has been the same in principle, although they have contented themselves with introducing greater consistency of rendering without aiming at absolute uniformity. In consequence of the changes which have taken place in the English language, the term 'meat offering' has become inappropriate to describe an offering of which flesh was no part; and by the alteration to 'meal offering' a sufficiently accurate representation of the original has been obtained with the least possible change of form.

As regards the use of words, there are only a few cases in which it has been found needful to deviate from the language employed in the Authorised Version. One of these deviations occurs so frequently that it may be well to state briefly why it was adopted. The word 'peoples' was nowhere used by King James's Translators in the Old Testament, and in the New Testament it occurs only twice (Rev. x. 11, xvii. 15). The effect of this was to leave the rendering of numerous passages

[1] As for instance, 'coney' (Lev. xi. 5), 'fitches' (Is. xxviii. 25, 27), 'gourd' (Jon. iv. 6).

inadequate or obscure or even positively misleading. Thus in one of the best known Psalms (Ps. lxvii.), where the Septuagint has λαοί and the Vulgate *populi*, the English had 'Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee'; leaving it at least doubtful whether the 'nations' of verse 4, or God's people, Israel, be referred to. And in Isaiah lv. 4, 'Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people', the word 'people' is naturally understood by the English reader to refer to Israel.

Again, the Hebrew word *goyim* 'nations', which is applied to the nations of Canaan dispossessed by the Hebrews, and then also to the surrounding nations among whom the people of Israel were afterwards dispersed, acquired in later times a moral significance, which is represented in the Authorised Version by the rendering 'heathen' or 'Gentiles'. While recognizing this moral sense of the word, the Revisers have employed it much more sparingly than their predecessors had done.

Similarly, the Hebrew *Sheôl*, which signifies the abode of departed spirits, and corresponds to the Greek Hades, or the under world, is variously rendered in the Authorised Version by 'grave', 'pit', and 'hell'. Of these renderings 'hell', if it could be taken in its original sense as used in the Creeds, would be a fairly adequate equivalent for the Hebrew word; but it is so commonly understood of the place of torment that to employ it frequently would lead to inevitable misunderstanding. The Revisers therefore in the historical narratives have left the rendering 'the grave' or 'the pit' in the text, with a marginal note 'Heb. *Sheol*' to indicate that it does not signify 'the place of burial'; while in the poetical writings they have put most commonly 'Sheol' in the text and 'the grave' in the margin. In Isaiah xiv. however, where 'hell' is used in more of its original sense and is less liable to be misunderstood, and where any change in so familiar a passage which was not distinctly an improvement would be a decided loss, the Revisers have contented themselves with leaving 'hell' in the text, and have connected it with other passages by putting 'Sheol' in the margin.

In connexion with this it may be mentioned that 'Abaddon', which has hitherto been known to the English reader of the Bible only from the New Testament (Rev. ix. 11), has been introduced in three passages (Job xxvi. 6; Prov. xv. 11, xxvii. 20), where a proper name appears to be required for giving vividness and point.

The Hebrew word *Ashêrah*, which is uniformly and wrongly rendered 'grove' in the Authorised Version, most probably denotes the wooden symbol of a goddess; and the Revisers therefore have not hesitated to introduce it as a proper name in the singular (Judg. vi. 25, &c.), with the plurals Asherim (Ex. xxxiv. 13, &c.) and Asheroth (Judg. iii. 7, &c.), following the analogy of the Baalim (Judg. iii. 7) and the Ashtaroth (Judg. ii. 13), which are already familiar.

In regard to the language of the Authorised Version, the Revisers have thought it no part of their duty to reduce it to conformity with modern usage, and have therefore left untouched all archaisms, whether of language or construction, which though not in familiar use cause a reader no embarrassment and lead to no misunderstanding. They are aware that in so doing they will disappoint the large English-speaking race on the other side of the Atlantic, and it is a question upon which they are prepared to agree to a friendly difference of opinion. The principle by which they have been guided has been clear and consistent. Where an archaic word or expression was liable to be misunderstood or at least was not perfectly intelligible, they have substituted for it another, in equally good use at the time the Authorised Version was made, and expressing all that the archaism was intended to convey, but more familiar to the modern reader. In such cases the gain was greater than the loss. But in other instances where the word or expression, although obsolete, was not unintelligible, it was thought that the change would involve greater loss than gain, and the old rendering was therefore allowed to stand. More especially was this the case when the archaism was a perfectly correct rendering of the original and there was no exact modern equivalent for it. The principle adopted by the Company will be best illustrated by two typical examples. The verb 'to ear' in the sense of 'to plough' and the substantive 'earing' for 'ploughing' were very

reluctantly abandoned, and only because it was ascertained that their meaning was unknown to many persons of good intelligence and education. But it was easy to put in their place equivalents which had a pedigree of almost equal antiquity, and it would have been an excess of conservatism to refuse to substitute for an unintelligible archaism an expression to which no ambiguity could be attached. On the other hand the word 'bolled' (Ex. ix. 31), which signifies 'podded for seed' and is known in provincial dialects, has no synonym in literary English. To have discarded it in favour of a less accurate or more paraphrastic expression would have been to impoverish the language; and it was therefore left, because it exactly expresses one view which is taken of the meaning of the original.

One of the few instances in which the language of the Authorised Version has been modified in accordance with later usage is the change of the neuter possessive pronoun from 'his' to 'its'. It is well known that 'its' does not occur in the Bible of 1611, and it does not appear to have been introduced into any edition before 1660. But it is found ten times in Shakespeare, and there is other evidence to shew that at the time of the Authorised Version it was coming into use. It was found necessary in some cases to substitute 'its' for 'his' in order to avoid obscurity, and there seemed no good reason, when it was once introduced, for refusing to admit it generally when it referred to purely inanimate objects.

In making minor changes, whether in translation or language, the Revisers have followed the example of the translators of the Authorised Version, who allowed themselves in this respect a reasonable freedom, without permitting their liberty to degenerate into license.

It will be at once seen that the old division of the books into chapters and verses has been abandoned in favour of the arrangement in paragraphs, the numbering of the chapters and verses being however retained for convenience of reference. Where the change of subject seemed to require a greater break than was marked by the beginning of a new paragraph, it has been indicated by a space before the paragraph. Occasionally the divisions of the chapters in the Authorised Version differ from those in the common Hebrew Bibles. In such cases the variations are given in the margin. In the Psalms, the titles are printed in smaller type, as in some modern English Bibles, which differ in this respect from the edition of 1611. One consequence of the arrangement in paragraphs has been the omission of the headings of chapters, which for other and more important reasons it was thought advisable to abandon, as involving questions which belong rather to the province of the commentator than to that of the translator. With the headings of chapters the head-lines of pages naturally disappeared also, and for the same reason.

In the poetical portions, besides the division into paragraphs, the Revisers have adopted an arrangement in lines, so as to exhibit the parallelism which is characteristic of Hebrew Poetry. But they have not extended this arrangement to the prophetical books, the language of which although frequently marked by parallelism is, except in purely lyrical passages, rather of the nature of lofty and impassioned prose.

In the use of italics the Revisers departed from the custom of the Authorised Version and adopted as their rule the following resolution of their Company:

'That all such words now printed in italics, as are plainly implied in the Hebrew and necessary in English, be printed in common type.'

But where any doubt existed as to the exact rendering of the Hebrew, all words which have been added in order to give completeness to the English expression are printed in italic type, so that the reader by omitting them may be able to see how far their insertion is justified by the words of the original. This of course is especially true of those renderings for which an alternative is given in the margin, where the roman and italic type play exactly opposite parts.

To complete the account of the Revised Version it remains only to describe the marginal notes. These will be found to contain

(1) The renderings of such variations in the Massoretic Text as appeared to be of sufficient importance. These variations are known by the technical names of

K'ri (*read*) and C'thib (*written*), which denote that the K'ri, or reading in the margin of the Hebrew Bible, is to be substituted for the C'thib which appears in the written text. The Revisers have generally, though not uniformly, rendered the C'thib in the text, and left the K'ri in the margin, with the introductory note 'Or, according to another reading', or 'Another reading is'. When the K'ri has been followed in the text, the C'thib has been placed in the margin, if it represented a variation of sufficient importance.

(2) Alternative renderings, introduced by 'Or'. These are either different meanings of the word or passage, or they serve to connect it with other renderings elsewhere.

(3) Literal renderings of the Hebrew or Aramaic, indicated by the prefix 'Heb.' or 'Aram.'

(4) Changes of text made on the authority of the ancient Versions.

(5) Readings from ancient Versions which appeared to be of sufficient importance to be noticed.

(6) Renderings of the Hebrew consonants as read with different vowel points, or as differently divided. These are introduced by the words 'Or, as otherwise read'.

(7) Marginal references to other passages, which are either strictly parallel, or serve the purpose of illustrating or justifying a particular rendering.

(8) Explanations of certain proper names, the meaning of which is referred to in the text.

In the Proper Names the Revisers have endeavoured to ascertain the system of transliteration adopted by the Translators of the Authorised Version and to carry it out with somewhat greater consistency. They have not however attempted anything like rigid uniformity, and have left unchanged all those names which by usage have become English; as, for instance, Moses, Aaron, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and the like.

Among the Rules laid down by the Revision Committee of Convocation for the guidance of the Revisers was one that no change should be finally made in the text of the Authorised Version except by the vote of two-thirds of the Company present and voting; and this Rule has been invariably acted upon. The result has been that in many cases a rendering which was preferred by the majority of the Company voting has been recorded in the margin, the majority not being sufficient to give it a place in the text. But all questions of marginal readings, as well as of punctuation and division into paragraphs, except where these affected the sense of a passage, were decided by a simple majority.

It may be of some interest to describe the method observed by the Company in their work, if only to shew that every question raised was carefully and deliberately considered. In the first Revision it was the practice for the Secretary to read over each verse, first in the original and then in the Authorised Version: the proposals for change were then taken; first those communicated in writing by absent members, and next those made by the members present. Each proposal was moved, and if seconded was discussed and voted upon; the decision in the first Revision being by a majority only. If a proposal met with no seconder, it was not discussed but allowed to drop. In the second Revision, the Secretary read out in order the changes which had been made at the first Revision; if these were unchallenged they were allowed to remain, otherwise they were put to the vote and affirmed or rejected according as they were or were not supported by the requisite majority of two-thirds. In the second Revision new propositions could only be made by special permission of the Company, and discussion was limited, as far as possible, to exceptional cases. In the final review, which was in reality the completion of the second Revision, the Company employed themselves in making a general survey of what they had done, deciding finally upon reserved points, harmonizing inconsistencies, smoothing down roughnesses, removing unnecessary changes, and generally giving finish and completeness to their work. Everything in this final survey was decided by the vote of a majority of two-thirds.

The Revisers had already made some progress, and had in fact gone twice

through the Pentateuch, before they secured the co-operation of the American Old Testament Revision Company. The first Revision of the several books was submitted to the consideration of the American Revisers, and, except in the case of the Pentateuch, the English Company had the benefit of their criticisms and suggestions before they proceeded to the second Revision. The second Revision was in like manner forwarded to America, and the latest thoughts of the American Revisers were in the hands of the English Company at their final review. In every instance the suggestions from America were treated with the same consideration as those proceeding from members of the English Company, and were adopted or rejected on their merits. It was a part of the terms of agreement with the American Company that all points of ultimate difference between them and the English Revisers should be placed on record, and they will accordingly be found fully stated at the end of the Old Testament, or at the end of the several portions, according as the Revised Version appears in one or more volumes. Many of them will be found to be changes of language which are involved in the essentially different circumstances of American and English readers; others express a preference for the marginal rendering over that given in the text; others again involve a real difference of opinion; but all shew that they have been dictated by the same leading principle, the sincere desire to give to modern readers a faithful representation of the meaning of the original documents.

It could not but be expected that in the course of fourteen years many changes would take place in the members of the Company. Of the original number who first put their hands to the work on the 30th of June 1870, only fifteen now remain. Ten of the Company have been removed by death, and two resigned: the places of these were filled from time to time by others; but since October 1875 no new members have been added. The Revision was completed in eighty-five sessions, ending on 20th June, 1884; and it occupied 792 days. The greater part of the sessions were for ten days each, and each day the Company generally sat for six hours. The labour therefore has been great, but it has been given ungrudgingly; and now with a feeling of deep thankfulness to Almighty God, and the earnest hope that their endeavours may with His blessing tend to a clearer knowledge of the Old Testament Scriptures, the Revisers bring their long task to a close.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER, WESTMINSTER ABBEY,
10 *July*, 1884.

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

	Page
Genesis	1
Exodus	71
Leviticus	130
Numbers	173
Deuteronomy	233
Joshua	285
Judges	319
Ruth	354
I. Samuel	359
II. Samuel	405
I. Kings	443
II. Kings	487
I. Chronicles	530
II. Chronicles	569
Ezra	617
Nehemiah	631
Esther	651
Job	662
The Psalms	708
The Proverbs	822
Ecclesiastes	862
The Song of Songs [of Solomon]	872
Isaiah	879
Jeremiah	948
Lamentations	1026
Ezekiel	1035
Daniel	1106
Hosea	1128
Joel	1138
Amos	1142
Obadiah	1150
Jonah	1151
Micah	1154
Nahum	1160
Habakkuk	1162
Zephaniah	1166
Haggai	1169
Zechariah	1171
Malachi	1183

THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

	Page
S. Matthew	1
S. Mark	45
S. Luke	73
S. John	120
The Acts	155
To the Romans	200
I. Corinthians	218
II. Corinthians	235
To the Galatians	247
To the Ephesians	253
To the Philippians	259
To the Colossians	263
I. Thessalonians	267
II. Thessalonians	271
I. Timothy	273
II. Timothy	278
To Titus	281
To Philemon	283
To the Hebrews	284
James	298
I. Peter	303
II. Peter	308
I. John	311
II. John	316
III. John	316
Jude	317
Revelation	319

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

GENESIS.

---

1 IN the [a]beginning God created the heaven and the earth. 2 And the earth was [b]without form, and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep: and the spirit of God [1]moved upon the face of the waters. 3 And God said, [d]Let there be light: and there was light. 4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided [*]the light from the darkness. 5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. [†]And there was the evening and there was the morning, one day.

6 And God said, [e]Let there be a [2‡]firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. 7 And God made the firmament, and [h]divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were [i]above the firmament: and it was so. 8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And there was the evening and there was the morning, a second day.

9 And God said, [k]Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so. 10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good. 11 And God said, [c]Let the earth put forth [§]grass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree bearing fruit after his kind, wherein is the seed thereof, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so. 12 And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree bearing fruit, wherein is the seed thereof, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good. 13 And there was the evening and there was morning, a the morning were the third day.

14 And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide [‖]the day from the night; and let them be for [f]signs, and for [g]seasons, and for days, and years: 15 and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. 16 And God [j]made the two great lights; the greater light [**]to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also. 17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth, 18 and to [l]rule over the day and over

a Job 38. 4—7. Ps. 33. 6 & 136. 5. Isai. 42. 5 & 45. 18. John 1. 1—3. Acts 14. 15 & 17. 24. Col. 1. 16, 17. Heb. 1. 10 & 11. 3. Rev. 4. 11.
b Jer. 4. 23.
c Ps. 104. 14.
d 2 Cor. 4. 6.
e Job 37. 18. Ps. 136. 5. Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15. 2 Esd. 6. 41.
f Jer. 10. 2. Ezek. 32. 7, 8. Joel 2. 30, 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Luke 21. 25.
g Ps. 104. 19.
h Prov. 8. 27—29.
i Ps. 148. 4.
j Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 136. 7—9.
k Job 38. 8—11. Ps. 33. 7 & 136. 6. Jer. 5. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 5.
l Jer. 31. 35. 2 Esd. 6. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *was brooding upon* [2] Heb. *expanse.*
A.V. * Heb. *between the light and between the darkness.* † Heb. *And the evening was, and the morning was.* ‡ Heb. *expansion.* § Heb. *tender grass.* ‖ Heb. *between the day and between the night.* ** Heb. *for the rule of the day.*

the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good. 19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters [1]bring forth abundantly the [*]moving creature that hath [†]life, and [‡]fowl let fowl *that* may fly above the earth [2]in the [§]open firmament of heaven. 21 And [b]God created the great sea-monsters, whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kinds, kind, and every winged fowl after its his kind: and God saw that it was good. 22 And God blessed them, saying, [e]Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. 23 And the evening and the morning were a the fifth day.

24 And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after its his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after its his kind: and it was so. 25 And God made the beast of the earth after its his kind, and the cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the ground earth after its his kind: and God saw that it was good. 26 And God said, [i]Let us make man in our image, [j]after our likeness: and [k]let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. 27 And So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; [n]male and female created he them. 28 And God blessed them: them, and God said unto them, [a]Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that [3]‖moveth upon the earth. 29 And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb [*]yielding bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; [c]to you it shall be for meat: meat. 30 And [d]to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is [4]††life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so. 31 [f]And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and there was morning, the morning were the sixth day.

2 1 And Thus the heaven heavens and the earth were finished, and [g]all the host of them. 2 And [h]on the seventh day God finished ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. 3 And God blessed the seventh day, and hallowed sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God had ‡‡created and made.

4 [l]These are the generations of the heaven heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that [5]the LORD God made the earth and heaven. the heavens, 5 And no every [m]plant of the field was yet before it was in the earth, and no every herb of the field had yet sprung up before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man [o]to till the ground; ground.

a ch. 9. 1, 7.

b Ps. 104. 25, 26.

c ch. 9. 3. Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 15, 16.

d Ps. 147. 9.

e ch. 8. 17 & 9. 1.

f Eccles. 7. 29. Ecclus. 39. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 4.

g Deut. 4. 19. Ps. 33. 6.

h Ex. 20. 8—11 & 31. 17. Deut. 5. 12—14. Heb. 4. 4.

i ch. 3. 22 & 11. 7. Isai. 6. 8.

j ch. 5. 1 & 9. 6. Wisdom 2. 23. Ecclus. 17. 3. 1 Cor. 11. 7. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. James 3. 9.

k ch. 9. 2. Ps. 8. 6—8. James 3. 7.

l ch. 1. 1.

m Cp. ch. 1. 11, 12.

n ch. 2. 18, 21—23 & 5. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6.

o ch. 3. 23.

R.V. [1] Heb. *swarm with swarms of living creatures.* [2] Heb. *on the face of the expanse of the heaven.* [3] Or, *creepeth.* [4] Heb. *a living soul.* [5] Heb. *Jehovah*, as in other places where LORD is put in capitals.

A.V. * Or, *creeping.* † Heb. *soul.* ‡ Heb. *let fowl fly.* § Heb. *face of the firmament of heaven.* ‖ Heb. *creepeth.* ** Heb. *seeding seed.* †† Heb. *a living soul.* ‡‡ Heb. *created to make.*

6 but But *there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground. 7 And the LORD God formed man †of the [c]dust of the ground, and [d]breathed into his [e]nostrils the breath of life; and [g]man became a living soul. 8 And the LORD God planted a [h]garden eastward, eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed. 9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; [i]the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, [j]and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. 10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads. 11 The name of the first is [l]Pishon Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of [m]Havilah, where there is gold; 12 and the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the [1]onyx stone. 13 And the name of the second river is [p]Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of ‡Cush. Ethiopia. 14 And the name of the third river is [2r]Hiddekel: that is it which goeth [3]in front §toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates. 15 And the LORD God took ‖the man, [t]and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden **thou mayest freely eat: 17 but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, [u]thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof ††thou [v]shalt surely die.

18 And the LORD God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; [a]I will make him an help [4]‡‡meet for him. 19 [b]And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and [f]brought them unto the man §§Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever the man Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof. 20 And the man Adam *gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for [5]man Adam there was not found an help meet for him. 21 And the LORD God caused a [k]deep sleep to fall upon the man, Adam, and he slept; slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof: thereof; 22 and the rib, which the LORD God had taken from the man, [6]†made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. 23 And the man Adam said, This is now [n]bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called [7]‡Woman, because she was [o]taken out of [8]§Man. 24 [q]Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. 25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

3 [1]Now [s]the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, ‖Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of [9]any every tree of the garden? 2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of Of the fruit of the trees of the garden we may eat: 3 [w]but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall

[a] 1 Cor. 11. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 36. 24.
[b] ch. 1. 20, 24.
[c] ch. 3. 19, 23 & 18. 27. Ps. 103. 14. Eccles. 12. 7. 1 Cor. 15. 47.
[d] ch. 7. 22. Job 33. 4. Isai. 2. 22.
[e] Job 27. 3.
[f] Ps. 8. 6.
[g] Cited 1 Cor. 15. 45.
[h] ver. 15. ch. 13. 10. Isai. 51. 3. Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 8. Joel 2. 3. Rev. 2. 7 (mg.).
[i] ch. 3. 22. Rev. 2. 7 & 22. 2, 14.
[j] ver. 17.
[k] ch. 15. 12. 1 Sam. 26. 12.
[l] Ecclus. 24. 25.
[m] ch. 10. 7, 29 & 25. 18. 1 Sam. 15. 7.
[n] ch. 29. 14. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1 & 19. 13. Cp. Eph. 5. 28—30.
[o] 1 Cor. 11. 8.
[p] Ecclus. 24. 27.
[q] Cited Matt. 19. 5 & Mark 10. 7 & 1 Cor. 6. 16 & Eph. 5. 31. Cp. Ps. 45. 10 & 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.
[r] Dan. 10. 4. Ecclus. 24. 25 (for mg.).
[s] Matt. 10. 16. 2 Cor. 11. 3. Rev. 12. 9 & 20. 2.
[t] ver. 8.
[u] ch. 3. 1—3, 11, 17.
[v] Rom. 6. 23. James 1. 15.
[w] ch. 2. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *beryl* [2] That is, *Tigris.* [3] Or, *toward the east of* [4] Or, *answering to* [5] Or, *Adam* [6] Heb. *builded he into.* [7] Heb. *Isshah.* [8] Heb. *Ish.* [9] Or, *all the trees*

A.V. * Or, *a mist which went up from, &c.* † Heb. *dust of the ground.* ‡ Heb. *Cush.* § Or, *eastward to Assyria.* ‖ Or, *Adam.* ** Heb. *eating thou shalt eat.* †† Heb. *dying thou shalt die.* ‡‡ Heb. *as before him.* §§ Or, *the man.* • Heb. *called.* † Heb. *builded.* ‡ Heb. *Isha.* § Heb. *Ish.* ‖ Heb. *Yea, because, &c.*

not eat of it, neither shall ye
touch it, lest ye die. 4 [a]And
the serpent said unto the woman,
Ye shall not surely die: 5 for
God doth know that in the day
ye eat thereof, then your eyes
shall be opened, and ye shall be
as [1]God, gods, knowing good and evil.
6 And when the woman saw that
the tree was good for food, and
that it was [a delight] *pleasant to the eyes,
and [that the] a tree [was] [2]to be desired
to make one wise, she took of
the fruit thereof, [e]and did [eat;] eat,
[and she] and gave also unto her husband
with [her,] her; and [g]he did eat. 7 And
[i]the eyes of them both were
opened, [j]and they knew that
they were naked; and they
sewed fig leaves together, and
made themselves [3]†aprons. 8 And
they heard the [4]voice of the
LORD God walking in the gar-
den in the [5]‡cool of the day:
and [the man] Adam and his wife [m]hid
themselves from the presence
of the LORD God amongst the
trees of the garden. 9 And the
LORD God called unto [the man,] Adam, and
said unto him, Where art thou?
10 And he said, I heard thy
[4]voice in the garden, and I was
afraid, [q]because I was naked;
and I hid myself. 11 And he
said, Who told thee that thou
wast naked? Hast thou eaten
of the tree, whereof I commanded
thee that thou shouldest not eat?
12 And the man said, [t]The woman
whom thou gavest to be with
me, she gave me of the tree,
and I did eat. 13 And the LORD
God said unto the woman, What
is this *that* thou hast done? And
the woman said, [v]The serpent
beguiled me, and I did eat.
14 And the LORD God said unto

[a] ver. 13. John 8. 44. Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
[b] Isai. 65. 25. Mic. 7. 17.
[c] Isai. 7. 14. Mic. 5. 3. Matt. 1. 23, 25. Luke 1. 34, 35. Gal. 4. 4. 1 Tim. 2. 15.
[d] Rom. 16. 20. Heb. 2. 14. Rev. 20. 1—3, 10.
[e] Ecclus. 25. 24. 1 Tim. 2. 14.
[f] 1 Tim. 2. 15 (mg.). Cp. John 16. 21.
[g] ver. 12, 17. Hos. 6. 7.
[h] ch. 4. 7. S. of S. 7. 10.
[i] ver. 5.
[j] ch. 2. 25.
[k] 1 Cor. 11. 3 & 14. 34. Eph. 5. 22—24. Col. 3. 18. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5, 6.
[l] ch. 2. 17.
[m] Cp. Ps. 139. 1—12 & Jer. 23. 23, 24.
[n] ch. 5. 29. Cp. Rom. 8. 20—22.
[o] Eccles. 2. 22, 23.
[p] Ps. 90. 3 (mg.).
[q] ver. 7. ch. 2. 25.
[r] ch. 2. 7. Ps. 103. 14.
[s] Job 34. 15. Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 3. 20 & 12. 7. Rom. 5. 12.
[t] ch. 2. 18. Job 31. 33.
[u] ver. 5.
[v] ver. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim. 2. 14.
[w] ch. 2. 9.

the serpent, Because thou hast
done this, [cursed art thou] thou *art* cursed [6]above
all cattle, and [6]above every
beast of the field; upon thy
belly shalt thou go, and [b]dust
shalt thou eat all the days
of thy life: 15 and I will put
enmity between thee and the
woman, and between thy seed
and [c]her [seed:] seed; [d]it shall [7]bruise
thy head, and thou shalt [7]bruise
his heel. 16 Unto the woman
he said, I will greatly multiply
thy sorrow and thy concep-
tion; [f]in sorrow thou shalt
bring forth children; [h]and thy
desire shall be §to thy hus-
band, and he shall [k]rule over
thee. 17 And unto Adam he
said, Because thou hast hear-
kened unto the voice of thy
wife, and hast eaten of the tree,
[l]of which I commanded thee,
saying, Thou shalt not eat of
it: [n]cursed is the ground for
thy sake; [o]in [8]toil sorrow shalt thou
eat of it all the days of thy life;
18 thorns also and thistles shall
it ‖bring forth to thee; and
thou shalt eat the herb of the
field; 19 in the sweat of thy face
shalt thou eat bread, [p]till thou
return unto the ground; for out
of it wast thou taken: [r]for dust
thou art, and [s]unto dust shalt
thou return. 20 And [the man] Adam called
his wife's name [9]**Eve; because
she was the mother of all living.
21 And the LORD God made for Adam and for his
Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD
[wife] God make coats of skins, and clothed
them.
22 And the LORD God said,
[u]Behold, the man is become as
one of us, to know good and
[evil;] evil: and now, lest he put forth
his hand, [w]and take also of the
tree of life, and eat, and live for

R.V. [1] Or, *gods* [2] Or, *desirable to look upon* [3] Or, *girdles* [4] Or, *sound* [5] Heb. *wind.* [6] Or, *from among* [7] Or, *lie in wait for* [8] Or, *sorrow* [9] Heb. *Havvah*, that is, *Living*, or, *Life.*
A.V. * Heb. *a desire.* † Or, *things to gird about.* ‡ Heb. *wind.* § Or, *subject to thy husband.* ‖ Heb. *cause to bud.* ** Heb. *Chavah.* That is, *Living.*

ever: 23 therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, [a]to till the ground from whence he was taken. 24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden [the d]Cherubim, [Cherubims,] and [the flame of a a flaming] sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

4 1 And [the man Adam] knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare *Cain, and said, I have [1]gotten a man [with *the help of* from] the LORD. 2 And [again she she again] bare his brother †Abel. And Abel was ‡a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground. 3 And §in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of [h]the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD. 4 And Abel, he also brought of [j]the firstlings of his ‖flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD [k]had respect unto Abel and to his offering: 5 but [m]unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. 6 And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen? 7 [o]If thou doest well, [2]shalt thou not **be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin [coucheth lieth] at the [door: door.] and And [p]††unto thee [3]shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. 8 And Cain [4told talked with] Abel his [brother. brother: And and] it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and [q]slew him. 9 And the LORD said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, [r]I know not: [am *Am*] I my brother's keeper? 10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's ‡‡blood [b]crieth unto me from the ground. 11 And now [*cursed art thou art* thou cursed] from the [ground, earth,] which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand; 12 when thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a [wanderer vagabond] shalt thou be in the earth. 13 And Cain said unto the LORD, [5]§§My [e]punishment is greater [6]than I can bear. 14 Behold, [f]thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the [ground; earth;] and [g]from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a [wanderer vagabond] in the earth; and it shall come to pass, [i]that [whosoever every one that] findeth me shall slay me. 15 And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him [l]sevenfold. And the LORD [n]appointed a sign for set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should [smite kill] him.

16 And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of [7]Nod, [8]on the east of Eden. 17 And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare *Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch. 18 And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat [Methushael Methusael]: and [Methushael Methusael] begat †Lamech. 19 And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one was Adah, and the name of the other Zillah. 20 And Adah bare Jabal: he was the father of such as dwell

a ch. 2. 5.
b Heb. 12. 24. Cp. Rev. 6. 10.
c Deut. 27. 24. Cp. Num. 35. 33.
d Ps. 18. 10 & 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7. Cp. Ex. 25. 18—22 & Ezek. 28. 11—16.
e ch. 19. 15.
f Job 15. 20—24.
g 2 Kin. 24. 20. Ps. 51. 11 & 143. 7. Jer. 52. 3.
h Lev. 2. 12. Num. 18. 12.
i ch. 9. 6. Num. 35. 19.
j Ex. 13. 12. Num. 18. 17. Prov. 3. 9.
k Heb. 11. 4.
l Ps. 79. 12.
m Cp. Prov. 21. 27.
n Cp. Ezek. 9. 4, 6 & Rev. 14. 9, 11.
o Eccles. 8. 12, 13. Isai. 3. 10, 11. Rom. 2. 6—11.
p ch. 3. 16.
q Wisdom 10. 3. Matt. 23. 35. Heb. 12. 24. 1 John 3. 12. Jude 11.
r John 8. 44.

R.V. [1] Heb. *kanah*, to get. [2] Or, *shall it not be lifted up?* [3] Or, *is its desire, but thou shouldest rule over it* [4] Heb. *said unto.* Many ancient authorities have, *said unto Abel his brother, Let us go into the field.* [5] Or, *Mine iniquity* [6] Or, *than can be forgiven* [7] That is, *Wandering.* [8] Or, *in front of*

A.V. * That is, *Gotten*, or, *Acquired.* † Heb. *Hebel.* ‡ Heb. *a feeder.* § Heb. *at the end of days.* ‖ Heb. *sheep*, or, *goats.* ** Or, *have the excellency?* †† Or, *subject unto thee.* ‡‡ Heb. *bloods.* §§ Or, *Mine iniquity* is *greater than* that it may *be forgiven.* * Heb. *Chanoch.* † Heb. *Lemech.*

in tents and *of such as* *have* cattle.
21 And his brother's name was
Jubal: he was the father of all
such as handle the harp and
pipe. organ. 22 And Zillah, she also
bare Tubal-cain, [1]the forger of every
an *instructer of every
cutting instrument of artificer in
[2]brass and iron:
and the sister of Tubal-cain was
Naamah. 23 And Lamech said
unto his wives: wives,

Adah and Zillah, hear Hear my
voice;
Ye wives of Lamech, hearken
unto my speech:
For [3]†I have slain a man [4]for to my
wounding me,
And a young man for bruising me:
‡to my hurt.

24 [c]If Cain shall be avenged
sevenfold,
Truly Lamech seventy and
sevenfold.

25 And Adam knew his wife
again; and she bare a son, and
called his name [5]§Seth: For,
For
God, *said she*, God [6]hath appointed
me another seed instead of Abel;
Abel,
for Cain slew him.
whom Cain slew. 26 And to [d]Seth,
to him also there was born a
son; and he called his name
[e]Enosh: ‖Enos: then began men [f]** to call
upon the name of the LORD.

5 [1] This is the book of the
generations of Adam. In
the day that God created
man, [g]in the likeness of God
made he him; 2 male and female
created he them; and blessed
them, and called their name
[7]Adam, in the day when they
were created. 3 And Adam
lived an hundred and thirty
years, and begat *a son* in his
own likeness, after his image;
and [i]called his name Seth:
4 [j]and the days of Adam after
he begat
had begotten Seth were eight
hundred years: and he begat
sons and daughters. daughters:
5 And all
the days that Adam lived were
nine hundred and thirty years:
[a]and he died.

6 And Seth lived an hundred
and five years, and [b]begat Enosh:
7 and Seth lived after he begat
Enosh
Enos eight hundred and seven
years, and begat sons and daughters: 8 and all the days of Seth
were nine hundred and twelve
years: and he died.

9 And Enosh lived ninety years,
Enos
and begat ††Kenan: 10 and Enosh
Enos
lived after he begat Kenan eight
Cainan
hundred and fifteen years, and
begat sons and daughters: 11 and
all the days of Enosh were nine
Enos
hundred and five years: and he
died.

12 And Kenan lived seventy
Cainan
years, and begat Mahalalel
‡‡Mahalaleel: 13 and
Kenan lived after he begat Mahalalel
Cainan Mahalaleel
eight hundred and forty years,
and begat sons and daughters:
14 and all the days of Kenan were
Cainan
nine hundred and ten years:
and he died.

15 And Mahalalel lived sixty and
Mahalaleel
five years, and begat §§Jared:
16 and Mahalalel lived after he
Mahalaleel
begat Jared eight hundred and
thirty years, and begat sons and
daughters: 17 and all the days
of Mahalalel were eight hundred
Mahalaleel
ninety and five years: and he
died.

18 And Jared lived an hundred
sixty and two years, and he begat
[h]Enoch: 19 and Jared lived after
he begat Enoch eight hundred
years, and begat sons and daughters: 20 and all the days of Jared
were nine hundred sixty and two
years: and he died.

21 And Enoch lived sixty and
five years, and begat *Methu-

[a] ch. 3. 19.
[b] ch. 4. 26.
[c] ver. 15.
[d] 1 Chr. 1. 1. Luke 3. 38.
[e] ch. 5. 6.
[f] Ps. 116. 17. Zeph. 3. 9. Zech. 13. 9.
[g] See ch. 1. 26, 27.
[h] Jude 14.
[i] ch. 4. 25.
[j] For ver. 4—32, see 1 Chr. 1. 1—4 & Luke 3. 36—38.

R.V. [1] Or, *an instructor of every artificer* [2] Or, *copper* and so elsewhere. [3] Or, *I will slay* [4] Or, *to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt* [5] Heb. *Sheth.* [6] Heb. *shath.* [7] Or, *Man*

A.V. * Heb. *whetter.* † Or, *I would slay a man in my wound, &c.* ‡ Or, *in my hurt.* § Heb. *Sheth.* That is, *Appointed*, or, *Put.* ‖ Heb. *Enosh.* ** Or, *to call* themselves *by the name of the LORD.* †† Heb. *Kenan.* ‡‡ Gr. *Maleleel.* §§ Heb. *Jered.* * Gr. *Mathusala.*

selah: 22 and Enoch [a]walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: 23 and all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: 24 and Enoch [a]walked with God: and he was not; [d]for God took him.

25 And Methuselah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat [*]Lamech: 26 and Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters: 27 and all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son: 29 and he called his name [†]Noah, saying, This same shall [1]comfort us (for concerning) our work and (for the) toil of our hands, [2]because of the ground [j]which the LORD hath cursed. 30 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: 31 and all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat [n]Shem, Ham, and [o]Japheth.

6 [1]And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the (ground, earth,) and daughters were born unto them, 2 that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all (that which) they chose. 3 And the LORD said, [s]My spirit shall not (always) [3]strive with man (for ever), [4b]for that he also is flesh: [5]yet (shall) his days (shall) be an hundred and twenty years. 4 The [6*]Nephilim were (There were giants) in the earth in those (days, days;) and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to (them: them,) the same (were the became) mighty men which were of old, (the) men of renown. 5 And [‡]the (LORD God) saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that [‡]every [f]imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil [§]continually. 6 And [g]it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it [h]grieved him at his heart. 7 And the LORD said, I will [7]destroy man whom I have created from the face of the (ground; earth;) [‖]both man, and beast, and (the) creeping thing, and (fowl the fowls) of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. 8 But Noah [i]found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 These are the generations of Noah. Noah: [k]Noah was a (righteous man, just man) *and* [8**]perfect in his (generations: generations,) *and* Noah [m]walked with God. 10 And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth. 11 And the (The) earth (also) was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God [p](saw looked upon) the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; [q]for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, [r]The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them [††]with

[a] ver. 24. ch. 6. 9. Cp. Mic. 6. 8 & Mal. 2. 6.
[b] Ps. 78. 39.
[c] Cp. Wisdom 14. 6.
[d] Ecclus. 44. 16 & 49. 14. Heb. 11. 5. Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 11.
[e] Ps. 14. 2, 3.
[f] ch. 8. 21. Job 14. 4 & 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19. Rom. 3. 23.
[g] 1 Sam. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Joel 2. 13. Cp. Num. 23. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 29.
[h] Isai. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30.
[i] ch. 19. 19. Ex. 33. 12, 13, 16, 17.
[j] ch. 3. 17.
[k] ch. 7. 1. Ezek. 14. 14, 20. Ecclus. 44. 17. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
[l] Job 1. 1, 8. Luke 1. 6.
[m] ch. 5. 22, 24. Cp. Heb. 11. 7.
[n] ch. 6. 10.
[o] ch. 10. 21.
[p] Ps. 14. 2, 3 & 53. 2, 3.
[q] Job 22. 15–17.
[r] Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6.
[s] 1 Pet. 3. 19, 20. Cp. Neh. 9. 30 & Gal. 5. 16, 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *nahem*, to comfort. [2] Or, which cometh *from the ground* [3] Or, *rule in* Or, according to many ancient versions, *abide in* [4] Or, *in their going astray they are flesh* [5] Or, *therefore* [6] Or, *giants* See Num. 13. 33. [7] Heb. *blot out.* [8] Or, *blameless*

A.V. [*] Heb. *Lemech.* [†] Gr. *Noe.* That is, *Rest*, or, *Comfort.* [‡] Or, *the whole imagination:* The Hebrew word signifieth not only *the imagination*, but also *the purposes and desires.* [§] Heb. *every day.* [‖] Heb. *from man unto beast.* [**] Or, *upright.* [††] Or, *from the earth.*

the earth. 14 [a]Make thee an ark of gopher wood; [1*]rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch. 15 And this is [how] *the fashion* which thou shalt make it [of]: [The] length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits. 16 A [2light] [window] shalt thou make to the ark, and [to] [in] a cubit shalt thou finish it [3upward] [above]; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it. 17 [c]And I, behold, [And, behold, I, even I,] do bring [the] [a] flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that is in the earth shall die. 18 But [I will establish my covenant with thee] [with thee will I establish my covenant]; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female. 20 Of [the fowl] [fowls] after their kind, and of [the] cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the [ground] [earth] after [its] [his] kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive. 21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and [thou shalt] gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them. 22 [i]Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

7 1 And the LORD said unto Noah, [j]Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for [k]thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. 2 Of every [l]clean beast thou shalt take to thee [seven and seven, by †sevens,] the male and his [female; female:] and of [the] beasts that are not clean [by] two, the male and his [female; female.] 3 [of the fowl] [Of fowls] also of the [air, seven and seven, air by sevens, the] male and [female: the female;] to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth. 4 For yet seven days, and [b]I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; [c]and every living [thing] [substance] that I have made will I [4‡]destroy from off the face of the [ground.] [earth.] 5 [d]And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth. 7 And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood. 8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the [ground,] [earth,] 9 there went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, [the] male and [the] female, as God [had] commanded Noah. 10 And it came to pass [§after] [the] seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth. 11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, [on] the seventeenth day of the month, [on] the same day were all the [g]fountains of the great deep broken up, and [h]the ‖windows of heaven were opened. 12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights. 13 In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark; 14 they, and every beast after [its] [his] kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after [its] [his] kind, and every

a Cp. Wisdom 14. 6.

b ver. 12, 17. Cp. Job 37. 11–13.

c ch. 6. 17.

d ch. 6. 22.

e ch. 7. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 5.

f ch. 9. 9, 11.

g ch. 8. 2. Prov. 8. 28. Cp. Amos 9. 6.

h ch. 8. 2. 2 Kin. 7. 19. Isai. 24. 18. Mal. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 78. 23.

i Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Ex. 40. 16.

j Wisdom 10. 4. Matt. 24. 38, 39. Luke 17. 26, 27. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.

k ch. 6. 9.

l ch. 8. 20. Cp. Lev. ch. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *nests.* [2] Or, *roof* [3] Or, *from above* [4] Heb. *blot out.*

A.V. * Heb. *nests.* † Heb. *seven seven.* ‡ Heb. *blot out.* § Or, *on the seventh day.* ‖ Or, *floodgates.*

fowl after its/his kind, every bird of every [1]*sort. [15] And they [b]went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh/flesh, wherein is the breath of life. [16] And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, [d]as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in. [17] And the flood [e]was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth. [18] And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. [19] And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high mountains/hills, that were under the whole heaven/heaven, were covered. [20] Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered. [21] And [g]all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every [2]creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man: [22] all [h]in whose nostrils was †the breath of the spirit of life, of all that was in the dry land, died. [23] [3]And every living thing/substance was [4]destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things/things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were [4]destroyed from the earth: and [i]Noah only was left,/remained *alive*, and they that were with him in the ark. [24] And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

8 [1] And God [j]remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that were/*was* with him in the ark: and [k]God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged/asswaged;

[2] [a]the fountains also of the deep and [a]the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained; [3] and the waters returned from off the earth ‡continually: and after the end [c]of an/the hundred and fifty days the waters decreased./were abated. [4] And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of [f]Ararat. [5] And the waters §decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen. [6] And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made: [7] and he sent forth a raven, and it/which went forth ‖to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth. [8] And/Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground; [9] but the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him to/into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: and/then he put forth his hand, and took her, and brought/**pulled her in unto him into the ark. [10] And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark; [11] and the dove came in to him at eventide;/in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth *was* [5]an olive leaf pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth. [12] And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; and she/which returned not again unto him any more. [13] And it came to pass in the six hundred/hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month,

[a] ch. 7. 11.
[b] ch. 6. 20.
[c] ch. 7. 24.
[d] ver. 2, 3.
[e] ver. 4, 12.
[f] 2 Kin. 19. 37. Isai. 37. 38. Jer. 51. 27.
[g] ver. 4. ch. 6. 13, 17. 2 Pet. 3. 6.
[h] ch. 2. 7.
[i] Wisd. 10. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
[j] ch. 19. 29 & 30. 22. Ex. 2. 24. 1 Sam. 1. 19.
[k] Ex. 14. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *wing.* [2] Or, *swarming thing that swarmeth* [3] Or, *And he destroyed every living thing* [4] Heb. *blotted out.* [5] Or, *a fresh olive leaf*

A.V. * Heb. *wing.* † Heb. *the breath of the spirit of life.* ‡ Heb. *in going and returning.* § Heb. *were in going and decreasing.* ‖ Heb. *in going forth and returning.* ** Heb. *caused her to come.*

the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dried. [dry.] 14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dry. [dried.]

15 And God spake unto Noah, saying, 16 Go forth of the ark, [c]thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee. 17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, [thee] of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and [h]be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 18 And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him: 19 every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth [moveth] upon the earth, after their kinds, [families,] went forth out of the ark. 20 And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. 21 And the LORD smelled [k]a sweet savour [the †a]; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again [l]curse the ground any more for man's sake, [1sake,] ‡for that [n]the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; [o]neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. 22 [p§]While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and [r]day and night shall not cease.

9 1 And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, [t]Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth. 2 And [u]the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air; with all wherewith the ground air, upon all that moveth *upon* the [2teemeth, earth,] and upon all the fishes of the sea, [sea;] into your hand are they delivered. 3 [a]Every moving thing that liveth shall be food [meat] for you; even [b]as the green herb have I given you all things. [all.] 4 But flesh with the [d]life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. 5 And surely your blood, *the blood* of your lives, [lives] will I require; [e]at the hand of every beast will I require it; [it:] and [f]at the hand of man, even man; [man;] at the hand of every man's brother, [brother,] will I require the life of man. 6 [g]Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: [i]for in the image of God made he man. 7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, 9 And I, behold, [j]I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you; 10 and with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; of [from] all that go out of the ark, even [to] every beast of the earth. 11 And [m]I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of the [a] flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. 12 And God said, [q]This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: 13 [3]I do set [s]my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant

[a] Deut. 12. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
[b] ch. 1. 29.
[c] ch. 7. 13.
[d] Lev. 17. 10, 11, 14. Deut. 12. 16, 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Acts 15. 20, 29.
[e] Ex. 21. 28.
[f] ch. 4. 10, 11.
[g] Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 31, 33. Cp. Matt. 26. 52 & Rev. 13. 10.
[h] ch. 1. 22, 28 & 9. 1.
[i] ch. 1. 27 & 5. 1. James 3. 9.
[j] ch. 6. 18 & 8. 22.
[k] Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41. Lev. 1. 9, 13, 17, &c. Ezek. 16. 19 & 20. 41. 2 Cor. 2. 15. Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18.
[l] ch. 3. 17 & 6. 17.
[m] Isai. 54. 9, 10.
[n] ch. 6. 5. Ps. 58. 3. Rom. 1. 21. Cp. Matt. 15. 19.
[o] ch. 9. 11, 15. Isai. 54. 9.
[p] Jer. 5. 24.
[q] ch. 17. 11.
[r] Jer. 33. 20, 25.
[s] Ezek. 1. 28. Cp. Rev. 4. 3 & 10. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 22, 28 & 8. 17.
[u] Cp. Ps. 8. 6–8 & James 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *sake; for the* [2] Or, *creepeth* [3] Or, *I have set*
A.V. * Heb. *families.* † Heb. *a savour of rest.* ‡ Or, *though.* § Heb. *As yet all the days of the earth.*

between me and the earth. 14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that [c]the bow shall be seen in the cloud; 15 and [d]I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. 16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember [e]the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth. 17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were [f]Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham is the father of *Canaan. 19 These three were the sons of Noah: and [h]of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard: 21 and he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. 22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without. 23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness. 24 And Noah awoke from his wine, [m]and knew what his [1]youngest son had done unto him. 25 And he said,

[a] Deut. 27. 16.
[b] Josh. 9. 23. Judg. 1. 28. 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.
[c] Ecclus. 43. 11, 12 & 50. 7.
[d] Cp. Lev. 26. 42, 45 & 1 Kin. 8. 23 & Ezek. 16. 60.
[e] ch. 17. 7, 13, 19.
[f] ch. 5. 32 & 10. 1.
[g] For ver. 1—5, see 1 Chr. 1. 5—7 & Ezek. 38. 1—6.
[h] ch. 10. 32.
[i] Ps. 72. 10. Ezek. 38. 13.
[j] Num. 24. 24. Isai. 23. 1, 12. Dan. 11. 30.
[k] Isai. 11. 11. Jer. 2. 10 & 25. 22. Ezek. 27. 6. Zeph. 2. 11.
[l] For ver. 6—8, see 1 Chr. 1. 8—10.
[m] Cp. Hab. 2. 15.

[a]Cursed be Canaan;
[b]A servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.
26 And he said,
Blessed be the LORD, the God of Shem;
And let Canaan be [2]†his servant.
27 God shall ‡enlarge Japheth,
And [3]let him he shall dwell in the tents of Shem;
And let Canaan be [2]his servant.
28 And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years. 29 And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

10 1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 [g]The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 3 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and [4]Riphath, and Togarmah. 4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and [i]Tarshish, [j]Kittim, and [5]§Dodanim. 5 Of these were [k]the [6]isles of the nations divided in their lands, every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 [l]And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Put, and Canaan. 7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabteca: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. 8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. 9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Like Nimrod a mighty hunter before

R.V. [1] Or, *younger* [2] Or, *their* [3] Or, *he shall* [4] In 1 Chr. 1. 6, *Diphath.* [5] In 1 Chr. 1. 7, *Rodanim.* [6] Or, *coastlands*
A.V. * Heb. *Chenaan.* † Or, *servant to them.* ‡ Or, *persuade.* § Or, as some read it, *Rodanim.*

the LORD. 10 And the beginning of his kingdom was [a*]Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in [b]the land of Shinar. 11 Out of that land [1]he [†]went forth into Assyria, and builded Nineveh, and [‡]the city Rehoboth, and Calah, 12 and Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same is a great city.

13 [d]And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, 14 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (whence went forth [2]the Philistines), and [e]Caphtorim.

15 And [f]Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth; 16 and the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite; 17 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite; 18 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Zidon, as thou goest toward Gerar, unto ‖Gaza; as thou goest toward Sodom and Gomorrah and Admah and Zeboiim, even unto Lasha.

20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, countries, and in their nations.

21 And unto Shem, also, the father of all the children of Eber, [3]the elder brother of Japheth the elder, even to him also were children born.

22 The [*]sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and [**]Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram. 23 And the sons of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash. 24 And Arphaxad [4]begat [††]Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

25 [n]And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was [5‡‡]Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Joktan.

26 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah; 27 and Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah; 28 and [6]Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba; 29 and [c]Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of Joktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest toward Sephar, the [7]mountain of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: [g]and these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

11 [1] And the whole earth was of one [§]language, and of one [9*]speech. 2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed [†]from the east, that they found [10]a plain in [h]the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. 3 And [‡]they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and [§]burn them throughly. And they had brick for stone, [i]and [11]slime had they for mortar. 4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower, [j]whose top *may reach* unto heaven, and let us make us a name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And [l]the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. 6 And the LORD said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withholden from them, which they purpose to

a ch. 11. 9.
b ch. 11. 2.
c 1 Kin. 9. 28 & 10. 11.
d For ver. 13—18, see 1 Chr. 1. 11—16.
e Deut. 2. 23. Jer. 47. 4. Amos 9. 7.
f Cp. ch. 15. 18—21.
g ver. 1. ch. 9. 19.
h ch. 10. 10 & 14. 1, 9. Isai. 11. 11. Dan. 1. 2. Zech. 5. 11.
i ch. 14. 10. Ex. 2. 3.
j Deut. 1. 28.
k For ver. 22—29, see 1 Chr. 1. 17—25.
l ch. 18. 21.
m ch. 11. 12. Luke 3. 35, 36.
n 1 Chr. 1. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *went forth Asshur* [2] Heb. *Pelishtim.* [3] Or, *the brother of Japheth the elder* [4] The Sept. reads, *begat Cainan, and Cainan begat Shelah.* [5] That is, *Division.* [6] In 1 Chr. 1. 22, *Ebal.* [7] Or, *hill country* [8] Heb. *lip.* [9] Heb. *words.* [10] Or, *in the east* [11] That is, *bitumen.*

A.V. * Gr. *Babylon.* † Or, *he went out into Assyria.* ‡ Or, *the streets of the city.* § Heb. *Tzidon.* ‖ Heb. *Azzah.* ** Heb. *Arpachshad.* †† Heb. *Shelah.* ‡‡ That is, *Division.* §§ Heb. *lip.* * Heb. *words.* † Or, *eastward*, as ch. 13. 11. ‡ Heb. *a man said to his neighbour.* § Heb. *burn them to a burning.*

do. 7 Go to, [a]let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So [b]the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city. 9 Therefore [was is] the name of it called [d]*Babel; because the LORD did there [1e]confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 [f]These are the generations of [Shem. Shem:] Shem was an hundred years old, and begat [Arpachshad Arphaxad] two years after the flood: 11 and Shem lived after he begat [Arpachshad Arphaxad] five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And [Arpachshad Arphaxad] lived five and thirty years, and begat [Shelah Salah]: 13 and [Arpachshad Arphaxad] lived after he begat [Shelah Salah] four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And [Shelah Salah] lived thirty years, and begat Eber: 15 and [Shelah Salah] lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat †Peleg: 17 and Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu: 19 and Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat ‡Serug: 21 and Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor: 23 and Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And [c]Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat §Terah: 25 and Nahor lived after he begat Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And [c]Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 Now these are the generations of [Terah. Terah:] Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot. 28 And Haran died [in the presence of before] his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees. 29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was [g]Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, [h]Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. 30 [And But] Sarai was barren; she had no child. 31 And Terah [i]took Abram his son, and Lot the son of [Haran, Haran] his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them [j]from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there. 32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

12 1 Now [k]the LORD [had] said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto [the a] land that I will

[a] ch. 1. 26. Cp. Ps. 2. 4.
[b] ch. 10. 25, 32. Luke 1. 51.
[c] Josh. 24. 2.
[d] ch. 10. 10.
[e] Cp. Wisdom 10. 5.
[f] Cp. ch. 10. 22. For ver. 10—26, see 1 Chr. 1. 17—27.
[g] ch. 17. 15.
[h] ch. 22. 20.
[i] ch. 12. 1.
[j] ch. 15. 7. Josh. 24. 2. Neh. 9. 7. Judith 5. 6, 7. Acts 7. 2, 4.
[k] Acts 7. 3. Heb. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *balal*, to confound.

A.V. * That is, *Confusion*. † Called, Luke 3. 35, *Phalec*. ‡ Luke 3. 35, *Saruch*. § Luke 3. 34, *Thara*.

shew thee: 2 [a]and I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and (be thou / thou shalt be) a blessing: 3 and [b]I will bless them that bless thee, and (him that curseth thee will I curse : / curse him that curseth thee) : and [d]in thee shall all [the] families of the earth be blessed. 4 So Abram (went, / departed,) as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran. 5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in [e]Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came. 6 And Abram [f]passed through the land unto the place of (Shechem, / Sichem,) unto [h]the ([1]oak / plain) of [i]Moreh. And [j]the Canaanite was then in the land. 7 And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, [k]Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him. 8 And he removed from thence unto (the / a) mountain on the east of [l]Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and (Ai / Hai) on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD. 9 And Abram journeyed, [*]going on still toward the [2]South. (south.)

10 And [m]there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was (sore / grievous) in the land. 11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon: 12 (and / Therefore) it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they [c]will kill me, but they will save thee alive. 13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy (sake, / sake;) and [that] my soul (may / shall) live because of thee. 14 And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair. 15 (And the / The) princes (also) of Pharaoh saw her, and (praised / commended) her (to / before) Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house. 16 And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and (he-asses, / he asses,) and menservants, and maidservants, and (she-asses, / she asses,) and camels. 17 And the LORD [g]plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife. 18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife? 19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so (that I took / I might have taken) her to be my (her to me to) wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way. 20 And Pharaoh (gave men charge / commanded *his* men) concerning him: and they (brought him on the way, / sent him away,) and his wife, and all that he had.

13 1 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, [n]into the (South. / south.) 2 [o]And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold. 3 And he went on his journeys from the (South / south) even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and (Ai / Hai); 4 unto [p]the place of the altar, which

a ch. 17. 6 & 18. 18. Cp. Gal. 3. 14.
b ch. 27. 29. Num. 24. 9.
c See ch. 20. 1—18 & 26. 6—11.
d ch. 18. 18 & 22. 18 & 26. 4 & 28. 14. Jer. 4. 2. Ecclus. 44. 21. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 16. Cited Gal. 3. 8.
e ch. 11. 31.
f Cp. Heb. 11. 9.
g 1 Chr. 16. 21. Ps. 105. 14.
h ch. 13. 18.
i Deut. 11. 30. Judg. 7. 1.
j ch. 13. 7.
k ch. 13. 15 & 17. 8. Ex. 33. 1. Ps. 105. 9—12. Cp. Num. 32. 11.
l ch. 28. 19.
m ch. 26. 1 & 43. 1.
n ch. 12. 9.
o ch. 24. 35. Cp. Ps. 112. 1—3 & Prov. 10. 22.
p ch. 12. 7, 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *terebinth* [2] Heb. *Negeb*, the southern tract of Judah.
A.V. [*] Heb. *in going and journeying.*

he had made there at the first:
and there Abram called on the
name of the LORD. 5 And Lot
also, which went with Abram,
had flocks, and herds, and tents.
6 And [d]the land was not able to
bear them, that they might dwell
together: for their substance was
great, so that they could not
dwell together. 7 [e]And there
was a strife between the herd-
men of Abram's cattle and the
herdmen of Lot's cattle: and
[f]the Canaanite and the Perizzite
dwelled then in the land. 8 And
Abram said unto Lot, [i]Let there
be no strife, I pray thee, between
me and thee, and between my
herdmen and thy herdmen; [k]for
we are/be *brethren. 9 [l]Is not the
whole land before thee? separate
thyself, I pray thee, from me:
if *thou wilt take* the left hand,
then I will go to the right; or if
thou take/depart to the right hand, then
I will go to the left. 10 And Lot
lifted up his eyes, and beheld all
the [19]Plain/plain of Jordan, that it was
well watered every where, before
the LORD [r]destroyed Sodom and
Gomorrah, [t]like/even as the garden of
the LORD, like the land of Egypt,
as thou goest/comest unto [u]Zoar. 11 So/Then
Lot chose him all the Plain/plain of
Jordan; and Lot journeyed east:
and they separated themselves
the one from the other. 12 Abram
dwelled in the land of Canaan,
and Lot dwelled in the cities
of the Plain/plain, and moved/pitched his tent
as far as/toward Sodom. 13 Now/But the men
of Sodom [b]were wicked and
sinners against/before the LORD exceed-
ingly. 14 And the LORD said
unto Abram, after that Lot was
separated from him, Lift up now
thine eyes, and look from the
place where thou art/art, [c]northward/northward,

a ch. 17. 8 & 28. 13 & 35. 12. Acts 7. 5.
b ch. 12. 7 & 15. 18 & 24. 7 & 26. 4. Deut. 34. 4. 2 Chr. 20. 7.
c ch. 22. 17 & 28. 14 & 32. 12. Num. 23. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 8. See ch. 15. 5.
d ch. 36. 6, 7.
e ch. 26. 20.
f ch. 12. 6.
g ch. 14. 13.
h ch. 12. 6.
i Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 7.
j ch. 35. 27.
k Cp. Acts 7. 26.
l ch. 20. 15 & 34. 10.
m ch. 10. 10 & 11. 2.
n ch. 10. 22. Isai. 11. 11. Acts 2. 9.
o ver. 8. ch. 13. 10 & 19. 22.
p Deut. 29. 23.
q ch. 19. 17, 25, 28. Deut. 34. 3. 1 Kin. 7. 46. Cp. Matt. 3. 5.
r ch. 19. 24, 25.
s Num. 34. 12. Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 3. 16.
t ch. 2. 8. Isai. 51. 3. Ezek. 28. 13. Joel 2. 3.
u ch. 14. 2, 8 & 19. 22.
v ch. 15. 20. Deut. 2. 11 & 3. 11. Josh. 12. 4, *al.*
w Deut. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Mac. 5. 26, 43, 44.
x Cp. Deut. 2. 20.
y Deut. 2. 10, 11.
z Deut. 2. 12, 22.
a Cp. ch. 21. 21 & Num. 12. 16 & 13. 3.
b ch. 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 49. 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
c ch. 16. 14 & 20. 1. Num. 13. 26.
d 2 Chr. 20. 2.
e ch. 28. 14.

and southward/southward, and eastward/eastward and
westward: 15 for all the land
which thou seest, [a]to thee
will I give it, and [b]to thy
seed for ever. 16 And [c]I will
make thy seed as the dust of
the earth: so that if a man can
number the dust of the earth,
then shall thy seed also be num-
bered. 17 Arise, walk through
the land in the length of it
and in the breadth of it; for
unto thee will I give it. I will give it unto thee. 18 And/Then Abram
moved/removed his tent, and came and
[g]dwelt by the [2h]oaks/in the †plain of Mamre, which
[j]are/is in Hebron, and built there
an altar unto the LORD.

14 1 And it came to pass in
the days of Amraphel king
of [m]Shinar, Arioch king of
Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of
[n]Elam, and Tidal king of [3]Goiim, nations;
2 that they/these made war with [o]Bera
king of Sodom, and with Birsha
king of Gomorrah, Shinab king
of [p]Admah, and Shemeber king
of [p]Zeboiim, and the king of
Bela (the same is Zoar). Bela, which is Zoar. 3 All these
were [4]joined together in the vale
of Siddim ([s]the same/Siddim, which is the Salt Sea). salt sea.
4 Twelve years they served
Chedorlaomer, and in the thir-
teenth year they rebelled. 5 And
in the fourteenth year came
Chedorlaomer, and the kings
that were with him, and smote
the [v]Rephaim/Rephaims in [w]Ashteroth-karnaim, Ashteroth Karnaim, and
the [x]Zuzim/Zuzims in Ham, and the [y]Emim/Emims
in [5]Shaveh-kiriathaim, ‡Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 and the [z]Hor-
ites in their mount Seir, unto
[a]§El-paran, which is by the wil-
derness. 7 And they returned,
and came to En-mishpat (the same is En-mishpat, which *is*
[c]Kadesh), Kadesh, and smote all the [6]country
of the Amalekites, and also the
Amorites, that dwelt [d]in Hazazon-tamar. Hazezon-tamar. 8 And there went out the
king of Sodom, and the king of

R.V. [1] Or, *Circle* [2] Or, *terebinths* [3] Or, *nations* [4] Or, *joined themselves together against* [5] Or, *the plain of Kiriathaim* [6] Heb. *field.*
A.V. * Heb. *men brethren.* † Heb. *plains.* ‡ Or, *The plain of Kiriathaim.* § Or, *The plain of Paran.*

Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar); and they set the battle in array (joined battle) against them in the vale of Siddim; 9 against (With) Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of (Goiim, nations,) and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings against (with) the five. 10 Now (And) the vale of Siddim was full of [14]slime pits (slimepits); and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and they fell there (there;) and they that remained fled [i]to the mountain. 11 And they took [j]all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way. 12 And they took Lot, Abram's [m]brother's son, [n]who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed. 13 And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew (Hebrew; now) [o]he dwelt by the [2p]oaks (in the plain) of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner (Aner;) and these were confederate with Abram. 14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he led forth (armed) his †trained men, (servants,) [r]born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued as far (them) as (unto) [t]Dan. 15 And he divided himself against them by night, he and his servants, (by night,) and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which is on the [3]left hand of Damascus. 16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, [v]and his goods, and the women also, and the people. 17 And the king of Sodom went out to meet him (him,) after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer (Chedorlaomer,) and of the kings that were with him, at the vale (valley) of Shaveh (the same Shaveh which) is the [4]King's Vale (king's dale). 18 And [b]Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the [c]priest of [4d]God Most High (the most high God). 19 And he blessed him, and said, [e]Blessed be Abram of [4]God Most High (the most high God), [5f]possessor of heaven and earth: 20 and blessed be [4]God Most High (the most high God), which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him [g]a tenth (tithes) of all. 21 And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the ‡persons, and take the goods to thyself. 22 And Abram said to the king of Sodom, [k]I have lift up mine hand unto the LORD, [4]God Most High (the most high God, the) [5]possessor of heaven and earth, 23 that [l]I will not take from (nor even to) a thread (a shoelatchet) nor aught (a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing) that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich: 24 [6]save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me (me;) [q]Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre (Mamre;) let them take their portion.

15 1 After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, [s]Fear not, Abram: I am [u]thy shield, [7]*and* thy exceeding great reward. 2 And Abram said, [o] Lord [8]GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I [9]go childless, and he that shall be possessor (the steward) of my house is [10]Dammesek Eliezer (this Eliezer of Damascus)? 3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, [w]one born in my house is mine heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, This [man] shall not be thine heir; but [x]he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. 5 And

a 2 Sam. 18. 18.
b Heb. 7. 1.
c Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 5. 6, 10 & 7. 1, 11, 17.
d Ps. 57. 2. Acts 16. 17.
e Heb. 7. 6, 7.
f Matt. 11. 25.
g Heb. 7. 4. Cp. ch. 28. 22.
h ch. 11. 3. Ex. 2. 3.
i ch. 19. 17, 30.
j ver. 16, 21.
k Ex. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. Deut. 32. 40. Ezek. 20. 5, 6, 15, 23, 28. Dan. 12. 7. Rev. 10. 5, 6. Cp. Ex. 17. 16 (mg.).
l Cp. Esth. 9. 15, 16.
m ch. 12. 5.
n ch. 13. 12.
o ch. 13. 18.
p ch. 12. 6.
q ver. 13.
r ch. 15. 3 & 17. 12, 13, 23, 27. Eccles. 2. 7.
s ch. 26. 24. Dan. 10. 12. Luke 1. 13, 30.
t Jud. 18. 29.
u Ps. 3. 3 & 18. 2 & 34. 11 & 119. 114.
v ver. 11, 12.
w ch. 14. 14.
x ch. 17. 16.

R.V. 1 That is, *bitumen pits.* 2 Or, *terebinths* 3 Or, *north* 4 Heb. *El Elyon.* 5 Or, *maker* 6 Or, let there be *nothing for me; only that &c.* 7 Or, *thy reward shall be exceeding great* 8 Heb. *Jehovah,* as in other places where GOD is put in capitals. 9 Or, *go hence* 10 The Chaldee and Syriac have, *Eliezer the Damascene.*

A.V. * Or, *led forth.* † Or, *instructed.* ‡ Heb. *souls.*

he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and [a]tell the stars, if thou be able to tell number them: and he said unto him, [b]So shall thy seed be. 6 And [d]he believed in the LORD; and [f]he counted it to him for righteousness. 7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that [g]brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, [h]to give thee this land to inherit it. 8 And he said, [o] Lord GOD, [i]whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? 9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she-goat she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. 10 And he took unto him all these, and [l]divided them in the midst, and laid each half over piece one against the other another: but [n]the birds divided he not. 11 And the birds of prey when the fowls came down upon the carcases, and Abram drove them away. 12 And when the sun was going down, a [o]deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him. 13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety [q]that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and [s]they shall afflict them [t]four hundred years; 14 and also that nation, whom they shall serve, [u]will I judge: and afterward [v]shall they come out with great substance. 15 But And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; [x]thou shalt be buried in a good old age. 16 And But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for [y]the iniquity of the Amorite Amorites [z]is not yet full. 17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and *a flaming torch burning lamp that passed between these those pieces. 18 In that the same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, [c]Unto thy seed have I given this land, from [e]the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: 19 the Kenite, Kenites, and the Kenizzite, Kenizzites, and the Kadmonite, Kadmonites, 20 and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Rephaim, Rephaims, 21 and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Girgashite, Girgashites, and the Jebusite. Jebusites.

16 1 [j]Now Sarai Abram's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was [k]Hagar. 2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing; bearing: go in, I pray thee, go in unto my handmaid maid; it may be [m]that I shall may 1†obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. 3 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, her handmaid, after Abram [p]had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to Abram her husband her husband; Abram to be his wife. 4 And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress [r]was despised in her eyes. 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I gave have given my handmaid maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: [w]the LORD judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her that which is good in thine eyes. ‡as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai §dealt hardly with her, and she fled from her face. 7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water

a Ps. 147. 4.
b ch. 22. 17 & 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 10 & 10. 22. 1 Chr. 27. 23. Heb. 11. 12. Cited Rom. 4. 18.
c ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 24. 7 & 26. 4. Num. 34. 2. Deut. 34. 4. Neh. 9. 8. Ps. 105. 11, *al.*
d Rom. 4. 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. James 2. 23.
e Ex. 23. 31. Deut. 1. 7. Josh. 1. 4. Isai. 27. 12, *al.*
f Cited Rom. 4. 3. Cp. Ps. 106. 31.
g ch. 11. 31 & 12. 1. Neh. 9. 7, 8. Acts 7. 2—4.
h Ps. 105. 42, 44.
i Cp. Judg. 6. 17 & 2 Kin. 20. 8 & Ps. 86. 17 & Isai. 7. 11—13 & Luke 1. 18.
j ch. 15. 2, 3.
k ch. 21. 9. Gal. 4. 24.
l Jer. 34. 18, 19.
m ch. 30. 3 (mg. for mg.).
n Lev. 1. 17.
o ch. 2. 21.
p ch. 12. 5.
q Acts 7. 6, 7.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7.
s Ex. 1. 11, 12 & 3. 7. Neh. 9. 9, *al.*
t Acts 7. 6. Cp. Ex. 12. 40, 41 & Gal. 3. 17.
u Ex. 6. 6.
v Ex. 12. 36. Ps. 105. 37.
w ch. 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12.
x ch. 25. 8.
y 1 Kin. 21. 26. Amos 2. 9.
z Cp. Dan. 8. 23 & Matt. 23. 32 & 1 Thess. 2. 16.

R.V. 1 Heb. *be builded by her.*

A.V. * Heb. *a lamp of fire.* † Heb. *be builded by her.* ‡ Heb. that which is *good in thine eyes.* § Heb. *afflicted her.*

in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to [a]Shur. 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's handmaid, maid, whence camest thou? and whither goest thou wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai. 9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands. 10 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, [g]I will greatly multiply thy seed, seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude. 11 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son; son, and thou shalt call his name [1]Ishmael, [*]Ishmael; [j]because the LORD hath heard thy affliction. 12 And he shall will be [t]as a wild-ass among men a wild man; his hand *shall will* be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell [2n]in the presence of all his brethren. 13 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, [3]Thou art [4a]God God that seeth seest me: for she said, [o]Have I even also here looked after him that seeth me? 14 Wherefore the well was called [5p†]Beer-lahai-roi; behold, it is between [q]Kadesh and Bered. 15 And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called the name his son's of his son, name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael. 16 And Abram was fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

17 1 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, [u]I am [6]God Almighty the Almighty God; [v]walk before me, and be thou [w‡]perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and [x]will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram [y]fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be [b]the a father of a multitude of §many nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but [c]thy name shall be ‖Abraham; [d]for the a father of a multitude of many nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make [e]nations of thee, [f]and kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will [h]establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee throughout in their generations for an everlasting covenant, [i]to be a God unto thee, thee and to thy seed after thee. 8 And [k]I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land of thy sojournings, **wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and [m]I will be their God. 9 And God said unto Abraham, And as for thee, thou Thou shalt keep my covenant, covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee throughout in their generations. 10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; every male Every man-child among you shall be circumcised. 11 And ye shall be circumcised in circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be [r]a token of the a covenant betwixt me and you. 12 And ††he that is [s]eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every male throughout man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or [t]bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. 13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And

[a] ch. 25. 18. Ex. 15. 22.
[b] Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16.
[c] Neh. 9. 7.
[d] Cited Rom. 4. 17.
[e] ch. 35. 11.
[f] ver. 16.
[g] ch. 17. 20 & 21. 18. See ch. 25. 12—18.
[h] Gal. 3. 17.
[i] Heb. 11. 16. Cp. ch. 26. 24 & 28. 13.
[j] Cp. ch. 29. 32.
[k] ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15. Ps. 105. 11.
[l] Job 39. 5—8. Cp. ch. 21. 20.
[m] Ex. 6. 7. Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 14. 2, *al.*
[n] ch. 25. 18.
[o] Cp. ch. 32. 30 & Ex. 19. 21 & 33. 20 & Judg. 13. 22.
[p] ch. 24. 62 & 25. 11.
[q] ch. 14. 7 & 20. 1. Num. 13. 26.
[r] Acts 7. 8. Rom. 4. 11.
[s] Lev. 12. 3. Luke 1. 59 & 2. 21. Phil. 3. 5.
[t] Cp. Ex. 12. 48, 49.
[u] ch. 28. 3 & mg. for mg. & 35. 11 & mg. for mg. Ex. 6. 3 & mg. for mg., *al.*
[v] ch. 24. 40 & 48. 15, *al.*
[w] ch. 6. 9. Deut. 18. 13. Job 1. 1. Ps. 119. 1. Matt. 5. 48.
[x] ch. 12. 2 & 13. 16 & 22. 17.
[y] ver. 17.

R.V. [1] That is, *God heareth.* [2] Or, *over against* Or, *to the east of* [3] Or, *Thou God seest me* [4] Heb. *El roi*, that is, *God of seeing.* [5] That is, *The well of the living one who seeth me.* [6] Heb. *El Shaddai.*

A.V. * That is, *God shall hear.* † That is, *The well of him that liveth* and *seeth me.* ‡ Or, *upright.* or, *sincere.* § Heb. *multitude of nations.* ‖ That is, *Father of a great multitude.* ** Heb. *of thy sojournings.* †† Heb. *a son of eight days.*

the uncircumcised male who is not man child circumcised in the whose flesh of his foreskin, is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but 1* Sarah shall her name be. 16 And I will bless her, and moreover I will [a]give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and [b]† she shall be *a mother of* nations; kings of peoples people shall be of her. 17 Then Abraham [c]fell upon his face, [d]and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, Oh O that Ishmael might live before thee! 19 And God said, Nay, but [g]Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name 2[h]Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant covenant, *and* for with his seed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and [j]will multiply him exceedingly; [k]twelve princes shall he beget, and [m]I will make him a great nation. 21 But [o]my covenant will I establish with Isaac, [p]which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year. 22 And he left off talking with him, and [q]God went up from Abraham. 23 And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house, house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the self-same day, as God had said unto him. 24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son. 27 And all the men of his house, those born in the house, and those bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

a ch. 18. 10.
b ch. 35. 11.
c ver. 3.
d ch. 21. 6. Rom. 4. 19. Cp. John 8. 56.
e ch. 13. 18 & 14. 13.
f ch. 19. 1. Cp. Heb. 13. 2.
g ch. 18. 10 & 21. 2. Gal. 4. 23, 28.
h ch. 21. 3.
i ch. 19. 2 & 24. 32 & 43. 24. Cp. Luke 7. 44 & John 13. 14.
j ch. 16. 10.
k See ch. 25. 12—16.
l Judg. 19. 5. Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
m ch. 21. 13, 18.
n ch. 19. 8 & 33. 10.
o ch. 26. 2—5.
p ch. 21. 2.
q ch. 35. 13.

18 1 And the LORD appeared unto him by the 3[e]oaks in the plains of Mamre, as Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 2 and he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against by him: and [f]when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself to the earth, toward the ground, 3 and said, 4My lord, Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant: 4 let now [i]a little water water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 5 and I will fetch a morsel of bread, and [l]‡comfort ye your heart hearts; after that ye shall pass on: 5[m]forasmuch as ye are for therefore §are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, ‖Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes. cakes upon the hearth. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto the servant a young man; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them;

R.V. 1 That is, *Princess.* 2 From the Heb. word meaning *to laugh.* 3 Or, *terebinths* 4 Or, *O Lord* 5 Or, *for therefore*

A.V. * That is, *Princess.* † Heb. *she shall become nations.* ‡ Heb. *stay.* § Heb. *you have passed.* ‖ Heb. *Hasten.*

and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, [c]in the tent. 10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee [d]when the season [1]cometh round; according to the time of life and, lo, [e]Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which was behind him. 11 Now [h]Abraham and Sarah were old, old *and* well stricken in age; it had *and* it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 12 [k]And Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, [l]After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, [m]my lord being old also? 13 And the LORD said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old? 14 [n]Is any thing too [2]hard for the LORD? [p]At the set time time appointed I will return unto thee, when the season [1]cometh round, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. 15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way. 17 And the LORD said, [t]Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do; 18 seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be [u]blessed in him? 19 For I have [v]known know him, to the end that he may that he will command his children and his household after him, that and they may shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgement; to the end judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. 20 And the LORD said, [3]Because [a]the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and [3]because their sin is very grievous; 21 [b]I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, [f]I will know. 22 [g]And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham [i]stood yet before the LORD. 23 And Abraham drew near, and said, [j]Wilt thou consume also destroy the righteous with the wicked? 24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou consume also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, wicked: and [o]that so the righteous should be as the wicked; wicked, that be far from thee: [?]shall Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And the LORD said, [r]If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sake. sakes. 27 And Abraham answered and said, [s]Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes: 28 peradventure Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, I will not destroy If I find there it, if I find there forty and five. forty and five, I will not destroy *it*. 29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for the forty's sake. 30 And he said, said *unto him*, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: peradven- Peradven- ture ture there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there. 31 And he said, Behold now, I have

a ch. 4. 10 & 19. 13. Cp. Isai. 3. 9 & James 5. 4.
b ch. 11. 5, 7. Ex. 3. 8.
c ch. 24. 67.
d ver. 14. 2 Kin. 4. 16.
e ch. 17. 19, 21 & 21. 2. Cited Rom. 9. 9.
f Josh. 22. 22.
g ver. 16. ch. 19. 1.
h ch. 17. 17. Rom. 4. 19. Heb. 11. 11, 12.
i ver. 1. Cp. Ps. 106. 23 & Jer. 18. 20.
j ch. 20. 4. Num. 16. 22. 2 Sam. 24. 17.
k Cp. ch. 17. 17.
l Cp. Luke 1. 18.
m 1 Pet. 3. 6.
n Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17 & mg. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. Luke 1. 37.
o Cp. Job 8. 20.
p ver. 10.
q Deut. 32. 4. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Rom. 3. 5, 6.
r Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30. Cp. Isai. 65. 8.
s Cp. Luke 18. 1.
t Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & Amos 3. 7 & John 15. 15.
u ch. 12. 3 & 22. 18 & 26. 4. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8.
v Cp. Amos 3. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *liveth*, or, *reviveth*. [2] Or, *wonderful* [3] Or, *Verily*

taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: peradventure Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the twenty's sake. 32 And he said, [a]Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: peradventure Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for the ten's sake. 33 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

19 1 And [d]the there came two angels came to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot saw them, and seeing *them* rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face to the earth toward the ground; 2 and he said, Behold now, my lords, [f]turn aside, in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, [g]and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your way. ways. And they said, [h]Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. 3 And he urged pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat. 4 But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both young old and old, young, all the people from every quarter quarter: 5 [l]and they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? [m]bring them out unto us, that we [n]may know them. 6 And Lot went out unto them to the at the door unto door, them, and shut the door after him. him, 7 And he said, I pray you, my brethren, do not so wickedly. 8 [p]Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; 1 forasmuch as they are come for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof. 9 And they said, Stand back. And they said, said *again*, This one fellow [b]came in to sojourn, and [c]he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even Lot, and drew came near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and brought pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door. 11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with [e]blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door. 12 And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whomsoever whatsoever thou hast in the city; city, [i]bring them out of the this place: 13 for we will destroy this place, [j]because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it. 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which 2 married his daughters, and said, [k]Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy the this city. But he seemed unto his sons in law as one that as one that mocked unto his sons mocked. in law. 15 And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters daughters, which * are here; lest thou be consumed in the 3 or † iniquity of the city. 16 But And while he lingered; and lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; [q]the LORD

[a] Judg. 6. 39.
[b] ch. 13. 12.
[c] Ex. 2. 14.
[d] ch. 18. 22.
[e] Wisd. 19. 17. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 18 & Acts 13. 11.
[f] Heb. 13. 2. Cp. Judg. 4. 18.
[g] See ch. 18. 4.
[h] Cp. Luke 24. 28.
[i] 2 Pet. 2. 7, 9. Cp. Rev. 18. 4, 5.
[j] ch. 18. 20.
[k] Num. 16. 21, 26, 45. Jer. 51. 6.
[l] Isai. 3. 9. Cp. ch. 13. 13.
[m] Judg. 19. 22.
[n] Rom. 1. 24, 27. Jude 7.
[o] ch. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
[p] Cp. Judg. 19. 24.
[q] Cp. Ps. 34. 22 & Wisd. 10. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *for therefore* 2 Or, *were to marry* 3 Or, *punishment*
A.V. * Heb. *are found.* † Or, *punishment.*

being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city. 17 And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; [b]look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the [c]Plain plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed. 18 And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, [1]my lord Lord: 19 behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some [2]evil overtake take me, and I die: 20 behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live. 21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted *thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow the city of this city, for the which thou hast spoken. 22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called [3]e† Zoar. 23 The sun was ‡risen upon the earth when Lot came unto entered into Zoar. 24 Then [f]the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven; 25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the Plain plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. 26 But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became [g]a pillar of salt. 27 And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he had [h]stood before the LORD: 28 and he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the Plain plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the land country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the Plain plain, that God [a]remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

30 And Lot went up out of Zoar, and [d]dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters. 31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth: 32 come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he knew perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father. 35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he knew perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose. 36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father. 37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: [i]the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. 38 And the younger,

a See ch. 8. 1.
b ver. 26. Cp. Matt. 24. 16–18.
c ch. 13. 10.
d ver. 17, 19.
e ch. 14. 2.
f Deut. 29. 23. Jer. 20. 16 & 50. 40. Lam. 4. 6. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17. 29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7, *al.*
g Wisd. 10. 7. Luke 17. 32.
h ch. 18. 22.
i Deut. 2. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *O Lord* [2] Or, *the evil* [3] That is, *Little*, ver. 20. See ch. 14. 8.
A.V. * Heb. *thy face.* † That is, *Little*, ver. 20. ‡ Heb. *gone forth.*

she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: [a]the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

20 [1]And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the land of the South, south country, and dwelt dwelled between [b]Kadesh and Shur; Shur, and he [d]sojourned in [e]Gerar. 2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, [g]She is my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. 3 [i]But God came to Abimelech [j]in a dream of the by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, because of for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is *a man's wife. 4 Now But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, [l]Lord, wilt thou slay even also a righteous nation? 5 Said he not himself unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the †integrity of my heart and the innocency of my hands have I done this. 6 And God said unto him in the a dream, Yea, I know that in the thou integrity of thy heart thou hast done this, and didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning [q]against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. 7 Now therefore restore the man's man *his* wife; [s]for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, [u]and all that are thine. 8 And Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid. 9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and wherein what have I sinned against offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. 10 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely [c]the fear of God is not in this place; and [f]they will slay me for my wife's sake. 12 And moreover yet indeed [h]she is indeed my sister, sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife: 13 and And it came to pass, when [k]God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, [m]say of me, He is my brother. 14 And Abimelech [n]took sheep sheep, and oxen, and menservants menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife. 15 And Abimelech said, Behold, [o]my land is before thee: dwell ‡where it pleaseth thee. 16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given [p]thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, [1]it he is for to thee [r]a covering of the eyes to eyes, unto all that are with thee; thee, and [2]in respect of all with all *other:* thou art righted. thus she was reproved. 17 And So [t]Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children. 18 For the LORD [v]had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abraham's wife.

21 [1]And the LORD [w]visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah [x]as he had spoken. 2 And For Sarah [y]conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, [z]at the set time of which God had spoken

[a] Deut. 2. 19.
[b] ch. 16. 7, 14.
[c] Prov. 16. 6.
[d] ch. 26. 3.
[e] ch. 26. 6.
[f] ch. 12. 12 & 26. 7.
[g] See ch. 12. 13—20 & 26. 7—11.
[h] Cp. ch. 11. 29.
[i] Ps. 105. 14.
[j] Job 33. 15, 16. Matt. 1. 20 & 2. 12.
[k] ch. 12. 1.
[l] ch. 18. 23. Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 17.
[m] ch. 12. 13.
[n] ch. 12. 16.
[o] ch. 13. 9 & 34. 10.
[p] Cp. ver. 5.
[q] ch. 39. 9. Ps. 51. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 24. 65.
[s] 1 Sam. 7. 5. Job 42. 8.
[t] Cp. James 5. 16.
[u] Cp. Num. 16. 32, 33.
[v] Cp. ch. 12. 17.
[w] 1 Sam. 2. 21.
[x] ch. 17. 19 & 18. 10, 14.
[y] Heb. 11. 11. Cp. Gal. 4. 22.
[z] ch. 17. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *he* [2] Or, *before all* men

A.V. * Heb. *married to an husband.* † Or, *simplicity*, or, *sincerity.* ‡ Heb. *as is good in thine eyes.*

to him. 3 And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, [b]Isaac. 4 And Abraham [c]circumcised his son Isaac when he was being eight days old, [d]as God had commanded him. 5 And [e]Abraham was an hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him. 6 And Sarah said, [f]God hath [1]made me to laugh; every one that heareth laugh, *so that* all that hear will laugh with me. 7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should give have given children suck? [g]for I have borne born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast on the *same* day that Isaac was weaned. 9 And Sarah [i]saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne born unto Abraham, [2][j]mocking. 10 Wherefore she said unto Abraham, [k]Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight on account because of his son. 12 And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah saith hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for [o]in Isaac shall thy seed be called. 13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make [p]a nation, because he is thy seed. 14 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread bread, and a [3]bottle of water, and gave it unto Hagar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of [q]Beer-sheba. 15 And the water in the bottle was spent, was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs. 16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not look upon see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept. 17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is. 18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation. 19 And [h]God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. 20 And God was with the lad, lad; and he grew; grew, and he dwelt in the wilderness, [l]and [4]became an archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 And it came to pass at that time, that [m]Abimelech and Phicol Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, [n]God is with thee in all that thou doest: 23 now therefore swear unto me here by God *that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with [5]my son, nor with my son's son: but [q]according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. 24 And Abraham said, I will swear. 25 And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of

[a] ver. 31.
[b] ch. 17. 19.
[c] Acts 7. 8.
[d] ch. 17. 10, 12.
[e] ch. 17. 1, 17. Rom. 4. 19.
[f] Cp. Isai. 54. 1 & Gal. 4. 27.
[g] ch. 18. 11, 12.
[h] Num. 22. 31. 2 Kin. 6. 17, 18, 20. Cp. Luke 24. 16, 31.
[i] ch. 16. 1, 15.
[j] Cp. Gal. 4. 29.
[k] Cited Gal. 4. 30.
[l] ch. 16. 12.
[m] ch. 20. 2. Cp. ch. 26. 1, 26.
[n] Cp. ch. 26. 28.
[o] Cited Rom. 9. 7 & Heb. 11. 18.
[p] ver. 18. ch. 16. 10 & 17. 20.
[q] ch. 20. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *prepared laughter for me my offspring, nor with my posterity* [2] Or, *playing* [3] Or, *skin* [4] Or, *became, as he grew up, an archer* [5] Or,

A.V. * Heb. *if thou shalt lie unto me.*

the a well of water, which Abimelech's servants [a]had violently taken away. 26 And Abimelech said, I know not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day. to day. 27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and they both two of them [b]made a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. 29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves? 30 And he said, These For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that it they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well. 31 Wherefore [d]he called that place *Beersheba; because there they sware both of them. 32 So Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: and then Abimelech rose up, and Phicol Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines. 33 And *Abraham* planted a tamarisk tree †grove in Beersheba, and [f]called there on the name of the LORD, [g]the Everlasting everlasting God. 34 And Abraham sojourned in the land of the Philistines Philistines' land many days.

[a] Cp. ch. 26. 15, 18, 20—22.

[b] ch. 26. 31.

[c] Cp. John 19. 17.

[d] ch. 26. 33.

[e] Cp. John 1. 29, 36 & 1 Pet. 1. 19 & Rev. 5. 12.

[f] ch. 4. 26 & 12. 8.

[g] Isai. 40. 28. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.

[h] Heb. 11. 17. James 2. 21.

22 1 And it came to pass after these things, that [i]God did prove tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: Abraham; and he said, ‡Behold, *here* I *am*. Here am I. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou lovest, even Isaac, *son* Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into [k]the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; son, and he clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, ass; and I and the lad will go yonder; yonder and we will worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and [c]laid it upon Isaac his son; and he took in his hand the fire the fire in his hand, and the a knife; and they went both of them together. 7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, ‡Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the §lamb for a burnt offering? 8 And Abraham said, My son, [e]God will [1]provide himself the a lamb for a burnt offering, my son offering: so they went both of them together. 9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built the an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and [h]laid him on the altar, altar upon the wood. 10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son. 11 And the angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here am I. 12 And he said, [j]Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for [l]now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, *son* from me. 13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and [2]behold, behold behind *him* a ram caught in the a thicket by his horns: and Abra-

[i] 1 Cor. 10. 13. Heb. 11. 17. James 1. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 7.

[j] Cp. Mic. 6. 7, 8.

[k] 2 Chr. 3. 1.

[l] Cp. ch. 26. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *see for himself.* [2] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *behold a* (Heb. *one*) *ram caught*
A.V. * That is, *The well of the oath.* † Or, *tree.* ‡ Heb. *Behold me.* § Or, *kid.*

ham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that place [1c*]Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD [2]it shall be provided. seen. 15 And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham a second time out of heaven, out of heaven the second time, 16 and said, [f]By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: 17 that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed [g]as the stars of the heaven, and [h]as the sand which is upon the sea [†]shore; and thy seed shall possess [i]the gate of his enemies; 18 and [j]in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth [3]be blessed; [k]because thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to [l]Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at [l]Beer-sheba.

20 And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, [m]Milcah, she also hath borne hath also born children unto thy brother Nahor; 21 [n]Uz Huz his firstborn, and [o]Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram; Aram, 22 and Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 23 And [p]Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight did Milcah Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother. 24 And his concubine, whose name was Reumah, she also bare bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Tahash, Thahash, and Maacah. Maachah.

23 1 And the life of Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.

a ch. 35. 27. Josh. 14. 15. Judg. 1. 10.
b ver. 19.
c ver. 8.
d ch. 17. 8. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 105. 12. Heb. 11. 9, 13.
e Acts 7. 5.
f Ps. 105. 9. Ecclus. 44. 21. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 13.
g Jer. 33. 22. See ch. 15. 5.
h See ch. 13. 16.
i ch. 24. 60. Ps. 127. 5.
j ch. 12. 3 & 18. 18 & 26. 4. Gal. 3. 8. Cp. Ecclus. 44. 22. Cited Acts 3. 25.
k ver. 3. ch. 26. 5.
l ch. 21. 31.
m ch. 11. 29.
n Job 1. 1.
o Jer. 25. 23.
p ch. 24. 15.
q ch. 34. 20, 24. Ruth 4. 1.

2 And Sarah died in [e]Kiriath-arba Kirjath-arba; (the the same is [b]Hebron), Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her. 3 And Abraham rose stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the children sons of Heth, saying, 4 [d]I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: [e]give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight. 5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him, 6 Hear us, my lord: thou art [4‡]a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead. 7 And Abraham rose stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, even to the children of Heth. 8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, sight; hear me, and intreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar, 9 that he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for §the full price let him give it §as much money as it is to me in the midst of you worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace. buryingplace amongst you. 10 Now And Ephron was sitting in the midst of dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the ‖audience of the children of Heth, even of all that [q]went in at the gate of his city, saying, 11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead. 12 And Abraham bowed himself down down himself before the people of the land. 13 And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the

R.V. [1] That is, *The* LORD *will see*, or, *provide*. [2] Or, *he shall be seen* [3] Or, *bless themselves* [4] Heb. *a prince of God*.
A.V. * That is, *The* LORD *will see*, or, *provide*. † Heb. *lip*. ‡ Heb. *a prince of God*. § Heb. *full money*. ‖ Heb. *ears*.

people of the land, saying. But if thou wilt, *wilt give it*, I pray thee, hear me: I will give the price of thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there. 14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him, 15 My lord, hearken unto me: a piece of land worth the land *is worth* four hundred [c]shekels of silver, silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead. 16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham [d]weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the children sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant. 17 So, And [f]the field of Ephron, which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the border thereof borders round about, were made sure 18 unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city. 19 And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre (the same is Hebron), Mamre: the Hebron in the land of Canaan. 20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, [k]were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the children sons of Heth.

24 1 And Abraham was old, *and* *well stricken in age: and the LORD [m]had blessed Abraham in all things. 2 And Abraham said unto his servant, eldest [o]the elder servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, [p]Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh: 3 and I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, heaven, and the God of the earth, that [a]thou shalt not take a wife for unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell: 4 [b]but thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife for unto my son Isaac. 5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest? 6 And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again. 7 The LORD, the LORD God of heaven, [e]that which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my nativity, kindred, and that which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, [g]Unto thy seed will I give this land; [h]he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife for unto my son from thence. 8 And if the woman be not will not be willing to follow thee, then [i]thou shalt be clear from this my oath; oath: only thou shalt not bring bring not my son thither again. 9 And the servant [j]put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning this that matter. 10 And the servant took ten camels, camels of the camels of his master, and departed; [1]having all goodly things of his master's †for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to [2][l]Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor. 11 And he made the his camels to kneel down without the city by the a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time ‡that [n]women go out to draw water. 12 And he said, O LORD, [q]the LORD God of my master Abraham, [r]send me, I pray thee, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham. 13 Behold, [s]I stand *here* by the

[a] ch. 26. 34, 35 & 27. 46. Deut. 7. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[b] Cp. ch. 28. 2.
[c] Ex. 30. 13. Ezek. 45. 12.
[d] 1 Chr. 21. 25. Jer. 32. 9. Zech. 11. 12.
[e] ch. 12. 1.
[f] ch. 25. 9 & 49. 29—32 & 50. 13.
[g] See ch. 12. 7.
[h] Ex. 23. 20, 23 & 33. 2. Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
[i] See Josh. 2. 17—20.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] Cp. Ruth 4. 7—10 & Jer. 32. 10—14.
[l] Deut. 23. 4. Judg. 3. 8.
[m] ver. 35. ch. 13. 2.
[n] 1 Sam 9. 11. John 4. 7.
[o] Cp. ch. 15. 2.
[p] ver. 9. ch. 47. 29.
[q] ver. 27, 42, 48.
[r] ch. 27. 20.
[s] ver. 43.

R.V. [1] Or, *for all the goods of his master were in his hand* [2] Heb. *Aram-naharaim*, that is, *Aram of the two rivers*.
A.V. * Heb. *gone into days*. † Or, *and*. ‡ Heb. *that women which draw* water *go forth*.

fountain well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: 14 and let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and [b]thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master. 15 And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel the Bethuel, son of [e]Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder. 16 And the damsel [h]was *very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the fountain, well, and filled her pitcher, and came up. 17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Give me to drink, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher. 18 And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink. 19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking. 20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw, draw *water*, and drew for all his camels. 21 And the man looked stedfastly on her; holding wondering at her held his peace, to know wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not. 22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden ring †earring of [1]half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold; 23 and said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee. Is thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in? 24 And she said unto him, [a]I am the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor. 25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in. 26 And [c]the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD. 27 And he said, Blessed be the LORD, [d]the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not forsaken left destitute my master of [f]his mercy and his truth toward my master: as for me, I *being* in the way, the LORD [g]hath led me in the way to the house of my master's brethren. 28 And the damsel ran, and told *them of* her mother's house according to these words. these things. 29 And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was [i]Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the fountain. well. 30 And it came to pass, when he saw the ring, earring and the bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the fountain. well. 31 And he said, Come in, [j]thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels. 32 And the man came into the house, house: and he ungirded the camels; his camels, and he [k]gave straw and provender for the camels, and [l]water to wash his feet, feet and the men's feet that were with him. 33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on. 34 And he said, I am

[a] ver. 15. ch. 22. 23.
[b] See ch. 15. 8.
[c] ver. 48, 52. Ex. 4. 31.
[d] ver. 12, 42, 48.
[e] ch. 11. 29 & 22. 23.
[f] ch. 32. 10. Ps. 98. 3.
[g] ver. 48.
[h] ch. 26. 7.
[i] ch. 25. 20 & 28. 2 & 29. 5.
[j] Cp. ch. 26. 29 & Judg. 17. 2 & Ruth 3. 10.
[k] ch. 43. 24. Judg. 19. 21.
[l] See ch. 18. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a beka.* See Ex. 38. 26.
A.V. * Heb. *good of countenance.* † Or, *jewel for the forehead.*

Abraham's servant. 35 And the LORD [a]hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, flocks, and herds, and silver, silver, and gold, and menservants, menservants, and maidservants, and camels, camels, and asses. 36 And Sarah my master's wife [b]bare a son to my master when she was old: and [c]unto him hath he given all that he hath. 37 And [d]my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife for to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell: 38 but thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife for unto my son. 39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me. 40 And he said unto me, The LORD, [g]before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and [h]prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house: 41 then shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give her not to thee, not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath. 42 And I came this day unto the fountain, well, and said, [l]O LORD, the LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou [h]do prosper my way which I go: 43 behold, I stand [m]by the fountain well of water; and let it it shall come to pass, that the maiden which when the virgin cometh forth to draw, to whom I shall say, draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink; 44 [o]and she shall say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son. 45 And before I had done [p]speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the fountain, well, and drew *water*: and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee. 46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also. 47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: [e]and I put the ring earring upon her nose, face, and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 [f]And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD, [i]the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take [i]my master's brother's daughter for unto his son. 49 And now if ye will [j]deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left. 50 Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot [k]speak unto thee bad or good. 51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, [n]as the LORD hath spoken. 52 And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, [f]he bowed himself down worshipped the LORD, to the earth unto the LORD. *bowing himself* to the earth. 53 And the servant brought forth *jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things. 54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and

[a] ver. 1.
[b] ch. 21. 2.
[c] ch. 25. 5.
[d] ver. 3–8.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 16. 11, 12.
[f] ver. 26, 52.
[g] ch. 17. 1.
[h] ver. 21.
[i] Cp. ch. 22. 23.
[j] ch. 47. 29. Josh. 2. 14.
[k] ch. 31. 24. 2 Sam. 13. 22.
[l] ver. 12, 27.
[m] ver. 13.
[n] See ver. 13–15 & 42–46.
[o] ver. 14, 18.
[p] 1 Sam. 1. 13.

A.V. * Heb. *vessels.*

tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, [a]Send me away unto my master. 55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us *[*]a few* days, at the least ten; after that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master. 57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth. 58 And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go. 59 And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and [e]her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men. 60 And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister, our be thou [g]*the mother* of thousands of ten thousands, millions, and [i]let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them. 61 And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way. 62 And Isaac came [1]from the way of [m]Beer-lahai-roi the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the land of the South. south country. 63 And Isaac went out [n][†]to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, there were camels the camels *were* coming. 64 And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel. 65 And For she *had* said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It is my master: and therefore she took her veil, a vail, and covered herself. 66 And the servant told Isaac all the things that he had done. 67 And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was [b]comforted after his mother's [c]death.

25 1 And Then again Abraham took another a wife, and her name was Keturah. 2 And [d]she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. 3 And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim. 4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abida, Abidah, and Eldaah. All these were the children of Keturah. 5 And [f]Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac. 6 But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts; gifts, and he [h]sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, [j]unto the east country. 7 And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years. 8 And Then Abraham [k]gave up the ghost, and [l]died in a good old age, an old man, and full *of years*; and was gathered to his people. 9 And his sons Isaac and Ishmael [o]his sons buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before Mamre; 10 the field [p]which Abraham purchased of the children sons of Heth: [q]there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife. 11 And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed Isaac his son. his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by [r]Beer-lahai-roi. the well Lahai-roi.

12 Now these are the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, [s]whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abra-

[a] ver. 56, 59.
[b] ch. 37. 35 & 38. 12.
[c] ch. 23. 2.
[d] 1 Chr. 1. 32, 33.
[e] ch. 35. 8.
[f] ch. 24. 36.
[g] ch. 17. 16.
[h] ch. 21. 14.
[i] ch. 22. 17.
[j] Cp. Judg. 6. 3.
[k] ver. 17. ch. 35. 29 & 49. 33.
[l] ch. 15. 15.
[m] ch. 16. 14 & 25. 11.
[n] Ps. 77. 12 & 143. 5.
[o] ch. 35. 29.
[p] ch. 23. 16 & 50. 13.
[q] ch. 49. 30, 31.
[r] ch. 16. 14 & 24. 62.
[s] ch. 16. 15.

R.V. [1] The Sept. has *through the wilderness.*
A.V. * Or, *a full year*, or, *ten* months, Judg. 14. 8. † Or, *to pray.*

ham: 13 and [a]these are the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and [c]Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 14 and Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa; 15 Hadad, and [e]Tema, [f]Jetur, [f]Naphish, and Kedemah: 16 these are the sons of Ishmael, and these are their names, by their villages, and by their encampments; [i]twelve princes according to their nations. 17 And these are the years of the life of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he [k]gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people. 18 And [m]they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: and he abode in the presence of all his brethren.

19 And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: [p]Abraham begat Isaac: 20 and Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, [q]the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Paddan-aram, the sister of Laban the Syrian, to be his wife. 21 And Isaac intreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren: and [t]the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. 22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, wherefore am I thus? And she went [v]to inquire of the LORD. 23 And the LORD said unto her,

[w]Two nations are in thy womb,
And two peoples shall be separated from thy bowels;
And [y]the one people shall be stronger than the other people;
And [b]the elder shall serve the younger.

24 And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. 25 And the first came forth red, [d]all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name Esau. 26 And after that came forth his brother, and [g]his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and [h]his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. 27 And the boys grew: and Esau was [j]a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob was a plain man, [l]dwelling in tents. 28 Now Isaac loved Esau, because [n]he did eat of his venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob. 29 And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came in from the field, and he was faint: 30 and Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red *pottage*; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Edom. 31 And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright. 32 And Esau said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me? 33 And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and [u]he sold his birthright unto Jacob. 34 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus Esau despised his birthright.

26 1 And there was a famine in the land, beside [x]the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto [z]Abimelech king of the [a]Philistines unto Gerar. 2 And the LORD

[a] 1 Chr. 1. 29–31.
[b] ch. 27. 29, 40. Cited Rom. 9. 12.
[c] Isai. 60. 7.
[d] ch. 27. 11, 16, 23.
[e] Job 6. 19. Isai. 21. 14.
[f] 1 Chr. 5. 19.
[g] Hos. 12. 3.
[h] ch. 27. 36.
[i] ch. 17. 20.
[j] ch. 27. 3, 5.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] Heb. 11. 9.
[m] 1 Sam. 15. 7.
[n] ch. 27. 4, 7, 9.
[o] ch. 16. 7 & 20. 1. Ex. 15. 22.
[p] Matt. 1. 2.
[q] ch. 22. 23.
[r] See ch. 28. 2.
[s] ch. 24. 29.
[t] 2 Sam. 21. 14 & 24. 25. 1 Chr. 5. 20. 2 Chr. 33. 13. Ezra 8. 23.
[u] Heb. 12. 16.
[v] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[w] ch. 17. 16 & 24. 60.
[x] ch. 12. 10.
[y] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14. See Obad. 18–21.
[z] ch. 20. 2.
[a] ch. 21. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *settled* Heb. *fell.* [2] Or, *over against* [3] Heb. *Aramean.* [4] Or, *wherefore am I thus?* [5] Or, *ruddy* [6] That is, *One that takes by the heel* or *supplants.* [7] Or, *quiet* Or, *harmless* Heb. *perfect.* [8] Heb. *the red* pottage, *this red* pottage. [9] That is, *Red.* [10] Or, *first of all*

A.V. * Or *Hadad*, 1 Chr. 1. 30. † Heb. *fell*, Ps. 78. 64. ‡ Heb. *venison* was *in his mouth.* § Heb. *with that red*, with that *red* pottage. ‖ That is, *Red.* ** Heb. *going to die.*

appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell [a]in the land which I shall tell thee of: 3 [c]sojourn in this land, and [d]I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for [e]unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these lands, countries, and I will establish perform [f]the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father; 4 and [h]I will multiply thy seed make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these lands countries; and [j]in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth [1]be blessed; 5 because that [k]Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws. 6 And Isaac dwelt in Gerar: 7 and the men of the place asked him of his wife; and [l]he said, She is my sister: for [m]he feared to say, My *She is* my wife; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; Rebekah; because [o]she was fair to look upon. 8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife. 9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her. 10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and [q]thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us. 11 And Abimelech charged all the his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. 12 And Then Isaac sowed in that land, and *found received in the same year an hundredfold: and the LORD [b]blessed him. 13 And the man waxed great, and grew more †went forward, and more and grew until he became very great: 14 and For he had possessions possession of flocks, and possessions possession of herds, and [a] great household store of ‡servants: and the Philistines [g]envied him. 15 Now For all the wells [i]which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth. 16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we. 17 And Isaac departed thence, and encamped pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there. 18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and [n]he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. 19 And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of [2]§springing water. 20 And the herdmen of Gerar [p]strove did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well [3]‖Esek; because they contended strove with him. 21 And they digged another well, and they strove for that also: and he called the name of it [4]**Sitnah. 22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it [5]††Rehoboth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land. 23 And he went up from thence to Beersheba. 24 And the LORD ap-

[a] ch. 12. 1.
[b] ver. 3. ch. 24. 1, 35.
[c] ch. 20. 1. Heb. 11. 9.
[d] ch. 28. 15.
[e] See ch. 13. 15.
[f] Cp. Mic. 7. 20. See ch. 22. 16–18.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
[h] Cited Ex. 32. 13. See ch. 15. 5.
[i] ch. 21. 30.
[j] See ch. 12. 3.
[k] ch. 22. 18.
[l] ch. 12. 13 & 20. 2, 13.
[m] Cp. Prov. 29. 25.
[n] ch. 21. 31.
[o] ch. 24. 16.
[p] ch. 21. 25.
[q] ch. 20. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *bless themselves* [2] Heb. *living.* [3] That is, *Contention.* [4] That is, *Enmity.* [5] That is, *Broad places*, or, *Room.*

A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Heb. *went going.* ‡ Or, *husbandry.* § Heb. *living.* ‖ That is, *Contention.* ** That is, *Hatred.* †† That is, *Room.*

peared unto him the same night, and said, [b]I am the God of Abraham thy father: [c]fear not, for [d]I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. 25 And he [f]builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well. 26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath his friend, one of his friends, and [h]Phicol Phichol the chief captain of his host. army. 27 And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore are ye come come unto ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and [i]have sent me away from you? 28 And they said, *We saw plainly certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there now be be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee; 29 †that thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: [k]thou art now the blessed of the LORD. 30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink. 31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and [m]sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace. 32 And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water. 33 And he called it Shibah ‡Sheba: therefore the name of the city is [o]§Beer-sheba unto this day. 34 And when Esau was forty years old when he took to wife [p]Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Basemath Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite: 35 and [q]they Which were [r]‖a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

27 1 And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and [s]his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his elder eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Here am Behold, *here am* I. 2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death. death: 3 [t]Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and **take me *some* venison; 4 and make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul [j]may bless thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it. 6 And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying, 7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death. 8 Now therefore, my son, [l]obey my voice according to that which I command thee. 9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth: 10 and thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, [u]so and that he may bless thee before his death. 11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, [p]Esau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man. man: 12 My father peradventure [r]will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a [2]deceiver; and I shall bring [s]a curse upon me, and not

a ch. 27. 43.
b ch. 17. 7 & 24. 12 & 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6.
c ch. 15. 1. See Ps. 27. 1—3.
d ch. 28. 15 & 31. 3. Cp. ch. 21. 22, 23.
e ch. 48. 10. 1 Sam. 3. 2.
f ch. 12. 7 & 13. 18.
g ch. 25. 27, 28.
h ch. 21. 22.
i ver. 16.
j ver. 10, 25. ch. 48. 9, 15 & 49. 28. Deut. 33. 1.
k ch. 24. 31.
l ver. 13.
m ch. 21. 31.
n ver. 4.
o ch. 21. 31 & 22. 19.
p ch. 25. 25.
q Cp. ch. 28. 9 & 36. 2, 3.
r ver. 21, 22.
s Cp. Deut. 27. 18.

R.V. ‖ Heb. *bitterness of spirit.* 2 Or, *mocker*
A.V. * Heb. *Seeing we saw.* † Heb. *If thou shalt, &c.* ‡ That is, *An oath.* § That is, *The well of the oath.*
‖ Heb. *bitterness of spirit.* ** Heb. *hunt.*

a blessing. 13 And his mother said unto him, [a]Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. 14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved. 15 And Rebekah took the [b]*goodly raiment of Esau her elder son, her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son: 16 and she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck: 17 and she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob. 18 And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son? 19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God sent me good speed. brought *it* †to me. 21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I [i]may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not. 22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau. 23 And he discerned him not, because [j]his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: [k]so he blessed him. 24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am. 25 And he said, Bring it near to me, [l]and I will eat of my son's venison, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank. 26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son. 27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, [k]and blessed him, and said,

See, [c]the smell of my son
Is as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:
28 And Therefore God give thee of [d]the dew of heaven,
And [of] the fatness of the earth,
And [e]plenty of corn and wine:
29 Let peoples people serve thee,
And nations [f]bow down to thee:
[g]Be lord over thy brethren,
And let thy mother's sons bow down to thee:
[h]Cursed be every one that curseth thee,
And blessed be every one he that blesseth thee.

30 And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting. 31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father; father, and he said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn, firstborn Esau. 33 And Isaac ‡trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who Who? then where is he that hath §taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and* he shall be blessed.

[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 24 & 2 Sam. 14. 9 & Matt. 27. 25.
[b] ver. 27.
[c] Cp. Hos. 14. 6.
[d] Deut. 33. 13. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ch. 49. 25 & 2 Sam. 1. 21.
[e] Deut. 7. 13 & 33. 28. Joel 2. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 49. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
[h] ch. 12. 3. Num. 24. 9.
[i] ver. 12.
[j] ver. 16.
[k] Heb. 11. 20.
[l] ver. 10.

A.V. * Heb. *desirable.* † Heb. *before me.* ‡ Heb. *trembled with a great trembling greatly.* § Heb. *hunted.*

34 When And when Esau heard the words of his father, [a]he cried with an exceeding great and a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father. 35 And he said, Thy brother came with guile, subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing. 36 And he said, [b]Is not he rightly named *Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: [c]he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? 37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, [d]I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and [e]with corn and wine have I †sustained him: and what then shall I do for now unto thee, my son? 38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And [a]Esau lifted up his voice, and wept. 39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him,

Behold, [‡]of the fatness of the earth thy dwelling shall be ‡the shall be thy dwelling, fatness of the earth,
And [1]of the dew of heaven from above;
40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and thou [m]shalt serve thy brother;
And it shall come to pass when thou shalt break loose, have the dominion,
That [o]thou shalt shake break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 And Esau [q]hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, [s]The days of mourning for my father are at hand; [t]then will I slay my brother Jacob. 42 And the these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah; Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee. 43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran; 44 and tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away; 45 until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be bereaved deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, [f]I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: [g]if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

28 1 And Isaac called Jacob, [h]and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, [g]Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan. 2 [j]Arise, go to [k]Paddan-aram, Padan-aram, to the house of [l]Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother. 3 And [2n]God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be §a company of peoples multitude of people; 4 and give thee [p]the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit [r]the land of thy sojournings, ‖wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham. 5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Paddan-aram Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the [3]Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and

a Heb. 12. 17.
b ch. 25. 26.
c ch. 25. 33.
d ver. 29. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
e ver. 28.
f ch. 26. 34, 35 & 28. 8.
g ch. 24. 3.
h ver. 6.
i ver. 28. ch. 36. 6, 7.
j Hos. 12. 12.
k ch. 25. 20 & 31. 18 & 48. 7. *al.*
l ch. 22. 23.
m ch. 25. 23. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14. See Obad. 18—21.
n See ch. 17. 1.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 20—22.
p See ch. 12. 2, 3.
q Cp. ch. 37. 4.
r ch. 17. 8 & 36. 7 & 37. 1.
s ch. 50. 3, 4, 10.
t Cp. Amos 1. 11 & Obad. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *away from* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [3] Heb. *Aramean.*
A.V. * That is, *A supplanter.* † Or, *supported.* ‡ Or, *of the fatness.* § Heb. *an assembly of people.* ‖ Heb. *of thy sojournings.*

Esau's mother. 6 Now When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob Jacob, and sent him away to Paddan-aram, Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan; 7 and that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Paddan-aram: Padan-aram; 8 and Esau saw seeing [c]that the daughters of Canaan [*]pleased not Isaac his father; 9 and Esau went Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had [f]Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 And Jacob went out from [i]Beer-sheba, and went toward [k]Haran. 11 And he lighted upon [l]a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took one of the stones of the that place, and put it under his head, *them for* his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep. 12 And he [m]dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold [p]the angels of God ascending and descending on it. 13 And, behold, [r]the LORD stood [2]above it, and said, [s]I am the LORD, the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: [u]the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed; 14 and thy seed shall be as [v]the dust of the earth, and thou shalt [3†]spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and [w]in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. 15 And, behold, [x]I am with thee, and will keep thee in all *places* whithersoever whither thou goest, and [y]will bring thee again into this land; for I will [a]not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. 16 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is [b]in this place; and I knew it not. 17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven. 18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put under his head, *for* his pillows, and set it up [d]for a pillar, [e]and poured oil upon the top of it. 19 And he called the name of that place [4‡h]Beth-el: but the name of the that city was *called* Luz at the first. 20 And Jacob [j]vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on, 21 [l]so that I come again to my father's house in peace, peace; [5n]then shall the LORD be my God, God: 22 and this stone, which I have set up for a pillar, [o]shall be God's house: and [q]of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

29 1 Then Jacob [6§]went on his journey, and came to into [t]the land of the children ‖people of the east. 2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying there by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a the great stone *was* upon the well's mouth was great. 3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in its his place. 4 And Jacob

a 1 Kin. 8. 57.
b Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.
c ch. 24. 3 & 26. 35.
d ch. 31. 13, 45 & 35. 14. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 12 & 2 Sam. 18. 18.
e Cp. Lev. 8. 10, 11 & Num. 7. 1.
f Cp. ch. 36. 3.
g ch. 25. 13 & 36. 3.
h ch. 35. 7. Judg. 1. 23, 26.
i ch. 21. 31 & 26. 33.
j ch. 31. 13.
k Cp. Acts 7. 2.
l Cp. Judg. 11. 31 & 2 Sam. 15. 7–9.
m Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15, 16.
n Deut. 26. 17.
o ch. 35. 7, 14.
p Cp. John 1. 51.
q ch. 14. 20. Lev 27. 30–33.
r Cp. ch. 35. 1 & 48. 3.
s ch. 26. 24.
t Num. 23. 7. Judg. 6. 3.
u ch. 35. 12. See ch. 13. 14–16.
v See ch. 13. 16.
w See ch. 12. 3.
x ch. 26. 24 & 31. 3.
y ch. 35. 6.

R.V. 1 Heb. *the place.* 2 Or, *beside him* 3 Heb. *break forth.* 4 That is, *The house of God.* 5 Or, *and the LORD will be my God, then this stone &c.* 6 Heb. *lifted up his feet.*
A.V. * Heb. were *evil in the eyes, &c.* † Heb. *break forth.* ‡ That is, *The house of God.* § Heb. *lift up his feet.* ‖ Heb. *children.*

said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, [a]Of Haran are we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him. 6 And he said unto them, Is it well with him? (*Is he well?*) And they said, It is (*He is*) well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep. 7 And he said, Lo, †it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them. 8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and *till* they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep. 9 While (And while) he yet spake with them, [c]Rachel came with her father's sheep; (sheep:) for she kept them. 10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother. 11 And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept. 12 And Jacob told Rachel that he was [f]her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: [g]and she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban heard the ‡tidings of Jacob his sister's son, [g]that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things. 14 And Laban said to him, [i]Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him §the space of a month. 15 And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be? 16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the younger was Rachel. 17 And Leah's eyes were tender (Leah *was* tender eyed); but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and he said, [b]I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me. 20 And Jacob [b]served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he had to her. 21 And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her. 22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and [d]made a feast. 23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave [e]Zilpah unto his handmaid unto his daughter Leah (his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid) for an handmaid. 25 And it came to pass (pass, that) in the morning that, behold, it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me? 26 And Laban said, It (is not must not be) so done in our ‖place, (country,) to give the younger before the firstborn. 27 [h]Fulfil the week of this one, (her week,) and we will give thee the other (this) also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife. (wife also.) 29 And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter [j]Bilhah his handmaid to be her handmaid. (maid.) 30 And

[a] ch. 27. 43.

[b] ch. 30. 26 & 31. 41. Cp. Hos. 12. 12.

[c] Ex. 2. 16, 17.

[d] Judg. 14. 10. Cp. John 2. 1, 2.

[e] See ch. 30. 9—12.

[f] ch. 13. 8 & 14. 14, 16.

[g] Cp. ch. 24. 28, 29.

[h] Cp. Judg. 14. 12.

[i] ch. 2. 23 & 37. 27. Judg. 9. 2. 2 Sam. 5. 1 & 19. 12, 13. 1 Chr. 11. 1.

[j] See ch. 30. 3—7.

A.V. * Heb. Is there *peace to him?* † Heb. *yet the day* is *great.* ‡ Heb. *hearing.* § Heb. *a month of days.* ‖ Heb. *place.*

he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him [a]yet seven other years.

31 And [when] the LORD saw that Leah was [c]hated, [and] [d]he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren. 32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name *Reuben: for she said, [Because / Surely] the LORD [1]hath looked upon my affliction; [for now / now therefore] my husband will love me. 33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD [2]hath heard that I [am / was] hated, he hath therefore given me this *son* also: and she called his name [3]†Simeon. 34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be [4]joined unto me, because I have [borne / born] him three sons: therefore was his name called ‡Levi. 35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, [This time / Now] will I [5]praise the LORD: therefore she called his name [6]*m*§Judah; and [she] ‖left bearing.

30 [1] And when Rachel saw that [n]she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and [she] said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die. [2] And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, [o]who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? [3] And she said, Behold my maid [p]Bilhah, go in unto her; [that / and] she [may / shall] bear [q]upon my knees, [and / that] I [also may / may also] [r]**obtain** [have] children by her. [4] And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her. [5] And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. [6] And Rachel said, God hath [8b]judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name ††Dan. [7] And Bilhah Rachel's [handmaid / maid] conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son. [8] And Rachel said, With [9e]mighty ‡‡great wrestlings have I [10]wrestled with my sister, and [I have / have] prevailed: and she called his name [g]§§Naphtali. [9] When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her [handmaid, / maid,] and [h]gave her [to] Jacob to wife. [10] And Zilpah Leah's [handmaid / maid] bare Jacob a son. [11] And Leah said, [11]‡Fortunate! [A troop cometh:] and she called his name [12]*i**Gad. [12] And Zilpah Leah's [handmaid / maid] bare Jacob a second son. [13] And Leah said, [13]†Happy am I! for the daughters will [14]*k*call me [happy / blessed]: and she called his name ‡Asher. [14] And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found [15]*l*mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. [15] And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken [away] my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee [to-night / to night] for thy son's mandrakes. [16] And Jacob came [from / out of] the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for [I have surely / surely I have] hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night. [17] And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob

a ver. 20. ch. 31. 41.
b Cp. ch. 49. 16.
c Deut. 21. 15.
d Cp. ch. 30. 22.
e Cp. ch. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).
f ch. 31. 42. Ex. 3. 7 & 4. 31. Deut. 26. 7.
g Cp. Matt. 4. 13.
h ver. 4. ch. 29. 24.
i Isai. 65. 11 (mg.). Cp. ch. 49. 19.
j Cp. Num. 18. 2, 4.
k Cp. Luke 1. 48.
l S. of S. 7. 13.
m Matt. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 49. 8.
n ch. 29. 31.
o Cp. ch. 16. 2 & 1 Sam. 1. 5.
p ch. 29. 29.
q ch. 50. 23.
r ch. 16. 2 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *raah beonyi.* [2] Heb. *shama.* [3] Heb. *Shimeon.* [4] From the root *lavah.* [5] From the Heb. *hodah.* [6] Heb. *Jehudah.* [7] Heb. *be builded by her.* [8] Heb. *dan*, he judged. [9] Heb. *wrestlings of God.* [10] Heb. *niphtal*, he wrestled. [11] Heb. *With fortune!* Another reading is, *Fortune is come.* [12] That is, *Fortune.* [13] Heb. *With my happiness!* [14] Heb. *asher*, to call happy. [15] Or, *love apples*

A.V. * That is, *See a son.* † That is, *Hearing.* ‡ That is, *Joined.* § That is, *Praise.* ‖ Heb. *stood from bearing.* ** Heb. *be built by her.* †† That is, *Judging.* ‡‡ Heb. *wrestlings of God.* §§ That is, *My wrestling.* * That is, *A troop*, or, *company.* † Heb. *In my happiness.* ‡ That is, *Happy.*

a the fifth son. 18 And Leah said, God hath given me my [1]hire, because I have given my handmaid to my husband: and she called his name *Issachar. 19 And Leah conceived again, and bare a sixth son to Jacob. 20 And Leah said, God hath endowed me with a good dowry; now will my husband [2]dwell with me, because I have borne him six sons: and she called his name [b†]Zebulun. 21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name [‡]Dinah. 22 And God [c] remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and [d] opened her womb. 23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away [e] my reproach: 24 and she called his name §Joseph, saying, [f] The LORD shall [3]add to me another son.

25 And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country. 26 Give me my wives and my children, [g] for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service wherewith I have done thee. 27 And Laban said unto him, If now I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarry*: *for* I have divined by experience that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake. 28 And he said, [i] Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it. 29 And he said unto him, [j] Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me. 30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, [l] and it is now [4]‖ increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee [5] whithersoever I turned. **since my coming: and now when shall I [m] provide for mine own house also? 31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me aught: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed thy flock and keep it. *and* keep thy flock: 32 I will pass through all thy flock to-day, removing from thence every all the speckled and spotted one, cattle, and every black one all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and [a] *of such* shall be my hire. 33 So shall my righteousness answer for me hereafter, ††in time to come, when thou shalt it shall come concerning for my hire that is before thee before thy face: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and black brown among the sheep, that *if found* with me shall be counted stolen. 34 And shall be counted stolen with me. Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word. 35 And he removed that day the he-goats he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she-goats she goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the black ones brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons; sons. 36 and And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks. 37 And [h] Jacob took him rods of fresh green [6] poplar, and of the almond hazel and of the plane chesnut tree; and peeled pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods. 38 And he set the rods which he had peeled pilled over against before the flocks in the gutters in the [k] watering troughs where when the flocks came to drink; and they drink, that they should conceived conceive when they came to drink. 39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and the flocks brought brought forth forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted. 40 And Jacob separated did separate the lambs, and set the faces of

a ch. 31. 8.
b Cp. Matt. 4. 13.
c See ch. 8. 1.
d ch. 29. 31. Cp. Ps. 127. 3.
e Luke 1. 25. Cp. Isai. 4. 1 & 1 Sam. 1. 6.
f ch. 35. 17.
g ch. 29. 20, 30.
h See ch. 31. 8—12.
i ch. 29. 15.
j ch. 31. 6, 38—40.
k Cp. Ex. 2. 16.
l ver. 43.
m Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *sachar*. [2] Heb. *zabal*, he dwelt. [3] Heb. *joseph*. [4] Heb. *broken forth*. [5] Heb. *at my foot*. [6] Or, *storax trees*

A.V. * That is, *An hire*. † That is, *Dwelling*. ‡ That is, *Judgment*. § That is, *Adding*. ‖ Heb. *broken forth*. ** Heb. *at my foot*. †† Heb. *to morrow*.

the flocks toward the ringstraked ringstraked, and all the black brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own droves apart, flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's flock. cattle. 41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger of the flock cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the flock cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods; rods. 42 but But when the flock cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's. 43 And the man [b]increased exceedingly, and [c]had large flocks, much cattle, and maidservants maidservants, and menservants, and camels camels, and asses.

31 [1] And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all this [1][h]glory. [2] And Jacob beheld [i]the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not toward him *as beforetime. before. [3] And the LORD said unto Jacob, [k]Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee. [4] And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, [5] and said unto them, [m]I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as beforetime before; but the God of my father [n]hath been with me. [6] And [o]ye know that with all my power I have served your father. [7] And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages [p]ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me. [8] If he said thus, [r]The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the flock cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy wages hire; then bare all the flock cattle ringstraked. [9] Thus God hath [a]taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me. [10] And it came to pass at the time that the flock cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the he-goats †rams which leaped upon the flock cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and grisled. [11] And the angel of God said spake unto me in the a dream, saying, Jacob: and And I said, Here am I. [12] And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the he-goats rams which leap upon the flock cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for [d]I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee. [13] I am [e]the God of Beth-el, [f]where thou anointedst a the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now [g]arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy nativity. kindred. [14] And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, Is there yet [j]any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house? [15] Are we not counted of him strangers? for [l]he hath sold us, and hath also quite devoured also [2]our money. [16] For all the riches which God hath taken away from our father, that is ours ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do. [17] Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon the camels; [18] and he carried away all his cattle, and all his substance goods which he had gathered, gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gathered gotten in ‡Paddan-aram, aram, for to go to Isaac his father unto in the land of Canaan. [19] Now And Laban was gone went to shear his sheep: and Rachel stole had stolen the ‡teraphim ‡images that were her father's. [20] And

a ver. 1.
b ver. 30.
c ch. 24. 35 & 26. 13, 14.
d Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
e ch. 35. 7 (mg.).
f See ch. 28. 18—22.
g ver. 3. ch. 32. 9.
h Ps. 49. 16 & mg.
i ch. 4. 5.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 1 & 1 Kin. 12. 16.
k ver. 13. ch. 28. 15 & 32. 9.
l ch. 30. 26. See ch. 29. 15—20, 27.
m ver. 2.
n ver. 3.
o ver. 38—40. ch. 30. 29.
p ver. 41. Cp. Num. 14. 22 & Neh. 4. 12 & Job 19. 3 & Zech. 8. 23.
q ch. 25. 20 & 28. 2, 6, 7.
r ch. 30. 32.
s ver. 30, 34. Cp. Judg. 17. 5 & 1 Sam. 15. 23 & 19. 13 & Ezek. 21. 21 & Hos. 3. 4 & Zech. 10. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *wealth* [2] Or, *the price paid for us*
A.V. * Heb. *as yesterday and the day before.* † Or, *he goats.* ‡ Heb. *teraphim.*

Jacob [1]stole away *unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled. 21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over [2]the [b]River, river, and [c]set his face toward the mountain of mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and he they overtook him in the mountain of mount Gilead. 24 And God came to Laban the Syrian [d]in a dream of by the night, and said unto him, Take heed to thyself that thou speak not to Jacob [e†]either good or bad. 25 And Then Laban came up with overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mountain mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mountain mount of Gilead. 26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast [g]stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters daughters, as captives of *taken* with the sword? 27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, [g]and [3‡]steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth mirth, and with songs, with tabret tabret, and with harp; harp? 28 and hast not suffered me [h]to kiss my sons and my daughters? now hast thou hast now done foolishly. foolishly in *so* doing. 29 It is [j]in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the [k]God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take heed to thyself thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob [l]either good or bad. 30 And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou [n]stolen my gods? 31 And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Lest Peradventure thou shouldest wouldest take by force thy daughters from me by force. 32 [a]With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, he shall let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. 33 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the tent of the two maidservants . two maidservants' tents ; but he found them not. And he Then went went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent. 34 Now Rachel had taken the teraphim, images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban felt about §searched all the tent, but found them not. 35 And she said to her father, Let not my lord be angry it not displease my lord that I cannot [f]rise up before thee; for the manner custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the teraphim. images. 36 And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me? 37 Whereas thou hast felt about §searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and [i]thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us two. both. 38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she-goats she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flocks flock have I not eaten. 39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; [m]of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day day, or stolen by night. 40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my

[a] Cp. ch. 44. 9.

[b] Ex. 23. 31. Ps. 72. 8. Isai. 27. 12, *al.*

[c] 2 Kin. 12. 17. Luke 9. 51.

[d] See ch. 20. 3.

[e] ch. 24. 50. Num. 24. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 22.

[f] Cp. Lev. 19. 32.

[g] ver. 20.

[h] ver. 55. Ruth 1. 9, 14. 1 Kin. 19. 20. Acts 20. 37.

[i] ver. 54.

[j] Deut. 28. 32. Neh. 5. 5 (Heb.). Prov. 3. 27. Mic. 2. 1.

[k] ver. 42, 53. ch. 28. 13.

[l] ver. 24.

[m] Cp. Ex. 22. 12.

[n] ver. 19. Judg. 18. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *stole the heart of Laban the Aramean.* [2] That is, the Euphrates. [3] Heb. *didst steal me.*
A.V. * Heb. *the heart of Laban.* † Heb. *from good to bad.* ‡ Heb. *hast stolen me.* § Heb. *felt.*

sleep (fled / departed) from mine eyes. 41 These twenty years have I been (Thus have I been twenty years) in thy house; [b]I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy (flock / cattle): and [c]thou hast changed my wages ten times. 42 [d]Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the ([e]Fear / fear) of Isaac, had been with me, surely (now hadst thou / thou hadst) sent me away (now) empty. [f]God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and [h]rebuked thee yesternight. 43 And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, (The / These) daughters are my daughters, and (the / these) children are my children, and (the flocks / these cattle) are my (flocks, / cattle,) and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have (borne? / born?) 44 (And / Now) (now come, / therefore come thou,) [k]let us make a covenant, I and thou; and [l]let it be for a witness between me and thee. 45 And Jacob [m]took a stone, and set it up for a pillar. 46 And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there (by / upon) the heap. 47 And Laban called it [1q*]Jegar-sahadutha: but Jacob called it [2†]Galeed. 48 And Laban said, [r]This heap is (witness / a witness) between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called (Galeed: / Galeed;) 49 [s]and [3] Mizpah, ‡Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are [4]absent one from another. 50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, (and / or) if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, [v]God is witness betwixt me and thee. 51 And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold (the / this) pillar, which I have (set / cast) betwixt me and (thee. / thee;) 52 [a]This heap be witness, and (the / this) pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm. 53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the [5]God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the ([g]Fear / fear) of his father Isaac. 54 (And / Then) Jacob §offered (a sacrifice in the mountain, / sacrifice upon the mount,) and called [i]his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the (mountain. / mount.) 55 And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed [j]his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place. 1 And Jacob went

32 on his way, and the angels of God met him. 2 And (Jacob said when he saw them, / when Jacob saw them, he said,) This is God's [n]host: and he called the name of that place [6o]‖Mahanaim.

3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of [p]Seir, the **(field / country) of Edom. 4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye (say / speak) unto my lord Esau; (Thus saith thy / Thy servant) servant Jacob, (Jacob saith thus,) I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed (there) until now: 5 and I have oxen, and (asses *and* / asses,) flocks, and (menservants / menservants,) and (maidservants / womenservants): and I have sent to tell my lord, that [t]I may find grace in thy sight. 6 And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and (moreover / also) [u]he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him. 7 Then Jacob was [w]greatly afraid and (was /) distressed: and he divided the

[a] ver. 43, 44.
[b] ch. 29. 27, 28.
[c] ver. 7.
[d] Ps. 124. 1, 2.
[e] ver. 53.
[f] See ch. 29. 32.
[g] ver. 42.
[h] ver. 29.
[i] ver. 37.
[Ch. 32. 1 in Heb.]
[j] ver. 28, 43.
[k] ch. 26. 28.
[l] Josh. 24. 27.
[m] ch. 28. 18.
[n] Cp. Josh. 5. 14 & Luke 2. 13.
[o] Josh. 21. 38. 2 Sam. 2. 8 & 17. 24, 27. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
[p] ch. 36. 8, 9. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4.
[q] Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 28. 5 & mg.
[r] ver. 44.
[s] Judg. 11. 29, 34.
[t] ch. 33. 8, 15.
[u] ch. 33. 1.
[v] Judg. 11. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 5. Jer. 42. 5. Mic. 1. 2. Cp. Job 16. 19.
[w] ch. 35. 3.

R.V. [1] That is, *The heap of witness*, in Aramaic. [2] That is, *The heap of witness*, in Hebrew. [3] That is, *The watch-tower*. [4] Heb. *hidden*. [5] Or, *gods* [6] That is, *Two hosts* or *companies*.

A.V. * That is, *The heap of witness*. Chald. † That is, *The heap of witness*. Heb. ‡ That is, *A beacon*, or, *watch-tower*. § Or, *killed beasts*. ‖ That is, *Two hosts*, or, *camps*. ** Heb. *field*.

people that was with him, and the flocks, and [the] herds, and the camels, into two [companies; bands;] 8 and [he] said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the [other] company which is left shall escape. 9 And Jacob said, [a]O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, [O LORD, the LORD] which [b]saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will [do thee good deal well with thee]: 10 [1c*]I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two [companies. bands.] 11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for [d]I fear him, lest he [will] come and smite me, *and* the mother [†]with the children. 12 And [e]thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. 13 And he lodged there that [same] night; and took of that which [he had with came to his] [him hand] [h]a present for Esau his brother; 14 two hundred [she-goats she goats,] and twenty [he-goats, he goats,] two hundred [ewes ewes,] and twenty rams, 15 thirty milch camels [and with] their colts, forty [kine kine,] and ten bulls, twenty [she-asses she asses,] and ten foals. 16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by [itself themselves]; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove. 17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee? 18 then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, [he also also he] is behind us. 19 And [he so] commanded [also he] the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find [him; him.] 20 and ye shall say, Moreover, behold, [And say ye moreover, Behold,] thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept [‡of] me. 21 So [the present passed went the present] over before him: and [he] himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two [handmaids, womenservants,] and his eleven [children, sons,] and passed over the ford [of] [f]Jabbok. 23 And he took them, and [§]sent them over the [stream, brook,] and sent over that he had. 24 And Jacob was left alone; and there [g]wrestled a man with him until the [‖]breaking of the day. 25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was [strained, out of joint,] as he wrestled with him. 26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, [i]I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And he said, [j]Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but [2**]Israel: for [3k]thou hast [4]striven as a prince hast thou power with God and [l]with men, and hast prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, [m]Wherefore is it that thou

[a] ch. 28. 13 & 31. 42, 53.
[b] ch. 31. 3, 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 18.
[d] Cp. Prov. 18. 19.
[e] ch. 28. 13—15.
[f] Deut. 2. 37 & 3. 16. Josh. 12. 2.
[g] Hos. 12. 3, 4.
[h] ch. 43. 11. Cp. Prov. 17. 8 & 18. 16 & 19. 6 & 21. 14.
[i] Cp. Luke 18. 1. See Matt. 15. 21—28.
[j] ch. 35. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 34.
[k] Hos. 12. 3, 4.
[l] ch. 33. 4.
[m] Judg. 13. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *I am less than all &c.* [2] That is, *He who striveth with God*, or, *God striveth.* [3] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *thou hast had power with God, and thou shalt prevail against men.* [4] Or, *had power with*

A.V. * Heb. *I am less than all, &c.* † Heb. *upon.* ‡ Heb. *my face.* § Heb. *caused to pass.* ‖ Heb. *ascending of the morning.* ** That is, *A prince of God.*

dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there. 30 And Jacob called the name of the place [1]*Peniel: for, *said he,* [c]I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. 31 And the sun as he rose upon him as he passed over [d]Penuel, passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh. 32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew of the which hip shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew of the hip. that shrank.

33 [1] And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, [h]Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids. 2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost. 3 And he himself passed over before them, and [j]bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother. 4 [k]And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, [l]and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. 5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are these those †with thee? And he said, [o]The children which God hath graciously given thy servant. 6 Then the handmaids handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves. 7 And Leah also and with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. 8 And he said, ‡What meanest thou by [a]all this company drove which I met? And he said, *These are* to [b]To find grace in the sight of my lord. 9 And Esau said, I have enough; enough, my brother, brother; let §keep be thine. that thou hast unto thyself. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in the sight, then receive my present at my hand: [2][e]forasmuch as for therefore I have seen thy face, as one though I seeth had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me. 11 Take, I pray thee, my [3][f]gift blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have [4][g]‖enough. And he [i]urged him, and he took it. 12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee. 13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and that the flocks and herds with me give suck young *are* with me: and if they men should overdrive them one day, all the flocks flock will die. 14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, **according to the as pace of the cattle that is goeth before me and according to the pace of the children, the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord [m]unto Seir. 15 And Esau said, Let me now ††leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, ‡‡What needeth it? [n]let me find grace in the sight of my lord. 16 So Esau returned that day on his way unto [p]Seir. 17 And Jacob journeyed to [q]Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called [5]§§Succoth.

18 And Jacob came [6]*in peace to the* to Shalem, a city of [s]Shechem, which is in

[a] ch. 32. 16.
[b] ver. 15. ch. 32. 5.
[c] ch. 16. 13. Ex. 24. 10, 11. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22 & 13. 22. Cp. Ex. 33. 20 & Isai. 6. 5.
[d] Judg. 8. 8, 17. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
[e] ch. 18. 5 & 19. 8.
[f] Judg. 1. 15 (for mg.). 1 Sam. 25. 27 & 30. 26 (mg. for mg.). 2 Kin. 5. 15.
[g] Phil. 4. 18 (for mg.).
[h] ch. 32. 6.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 25, 27 & 2 Kin. 5. 23.
[j] ch. 18. 2 & 42. 6 & 43. 26.
[k] ch. 32. 28.
[l] ch. 45. 14.
[m] ch. 32. 3.
[n] ver. 8. ch. 34. 11 & 47. 25. Ruth 2. 13.
[o] ch. 48. 9. Ps. 127. 3. Isai. 8. 18.
[p] ch. 32. 3.
[q] Josh. 13. 27. Judg. 8. 5. Ps. 60. 6.
[r] John 3. 23 (for mg.) (?).
[s] Josh. 24. 1. Judg. 9. 1. Ps. 60. 6. Acts 7. 16.

R.V. [1] That is, *The face of God.* [2] Or, *for therefore have I seen* [3] Heb. *blessing.* [4] Heb. *all.* [5] That is, *Booths.* [6] Or, *to Shalem, a city*

A.V. * That is, *The face of God.* † Heb. *to thee?* ‡ Heb. *What is all this band to thee?* § Heb. *be that to thee that is thine.* ‖ Heb. *all things.* ** Heb. *according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the foot of the children.* †† Heb. *set,* or, *place.* ‡‡ Heb. *Wherefore is this?* §§ That is, *Booths.*

the land of Canaan, when he came from Paddan-aram; and encamped pitched his tent before the city. 19 And he bought the a parcel of ground, a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred [1]f* pieces of money. 20 And he erected there an altar, and called it [2]†El-elohe-Israel.

34 1 And h Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land. 2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, the prince of the land, country, saw her; and her, he took her, and lay with her, and humbled ‡defiled her. 3 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake k§kindly unto the damsel. 4 And Shechem l spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife. 5 Now And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter; and daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they came. were come. 6 And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him. 7 And the sons of Jacob came in from out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and m they were very wroth, because he n had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; o which thing ought not to be done. 8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her unto him to wife. 9 And make ye marriages with us; us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you. 10 And ye shall dwell with us: and s the land shall be before you; dwell and a trade ye therein, and b get you possessions therein. 11 And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, d Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much g dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife. 13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father with guile, deceitfully, and spake, said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister, sister: 14 and they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for j that were a reproach unto us: 15 only on this condition But in this will we consent unto you: if If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised; 16 then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people. 17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone. 18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son. 19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and p he was honoured above more honourable than all the house of his father. 20 And Hamor and Shechem his son q came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying, 21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and r trade therein; for, behold, the land is for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our

a ver. 21. ch. 42. 34.
b ch. 47. 27.
c Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5.
d See ch. 33. 15.
e Acts 7. 16.
f Job 42. 11 (mg. for mg.).
g Ex. 22. 16, 17. 1 Sam. 18. 25. Cp. Deut. 22. 29.
h ch. 30. 21.
i Acts 7. 16.
j Josh. 5. 9.
k 2 Sam. 19. 7 (for mg.). Isai. 40. 2 (mg. for mg.). Hos. 2. 14 (mg. for mg.).
l Cp. Judg. 14. 2.
m ch. 49. 7.
n Josh. 7. 15. Judg. 20. 6.
o Cp. 1 Chr. 4. 9.
p ver. 31. ch. 20. 9. 2 Sam. 13. 12.
q See Ruth 4. 1.
r ver. 10. ch. 42. 34.
s ch. 13. 9 & 20. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *kesitah*. [2] That is, *God, the God of Israel*. [3] Heb. *to the heart of the damsel*.
A.V. * Or, *lambs*. † That is, *God the God of Israel*. ‡ Heb. *humbled her*. § Heb. *to the heart of the damsel*.

daughters. 22 Only (on this condition herein) will the men consent unto us (for) to dwell with us, to (become be) one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised. 23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and (all their beasts every beast of theirs) be ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us. 24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that [e]went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city. 25 And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, [i]Simeon and Levi, [j]Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city (unawares, boldly,) and slew all the males. 26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the *edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went (forth. out.) 27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister. 28 They took their (flocks sheep,) and their (herds oxen,) and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the (field; field,) 29 and all their wealth, and all their little (ones ones,) and their (wives, wives) took they (captive captive,) and (spoiled, spoiled) even all that was in the house. 30 And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, [p]Ye have troubled (me, me) [r]to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among [s]the Canaanites and the Perizzites: (and, and) I [t]being few in number, they (will shall) gather themselves together against (me me,) and (smite slay) me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. 31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

a ch. 23. 19.
b ch. 27. 43.
c ch. 18. 19. Josh. 24. 15.
d Cp. ch. 31. 19 & Josh. 24. 23 & 1 Sam. 7. 3.
e Cp. ch. 23. 10.
f Ex. 19. 10.
g ch. 32. 7, 24.
h ch. 28. 20 & 31. 3.
i See ch. 49. 5—7
j ch. 29. 33, 34 & 30. 21.
k Josh. 24. 26. Judg. 9. 6.
l Cp. Ex. 15. 16 & 23. 27 & Deut. 11. 25 & Josh. 2. 9 & 2 Chr. 14. 14 & mg.
m ch. 28. 19.
n ver. 1.
o ch. 24. 59.
p Josh. 7. 25.
q ver. 4 & mg.
r Ex. 5. 21. 1 Sam. 13. 4 & 27. 12. 2 Sam. 10. 6 & 16. 21. 1 Chr. 19. 6 (Heb.).
s ch. 13. 7 & 15. 20, 21.
t 1 Chr. 16. 19. Ps. 105. 12.
u Cp. ch. 17. 5, 15.
v ch. 32. 28.

35 1 And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to [a]Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, (who that) appeared unto thee [b]when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. 2 Then Jacob said unto his [c]household, and to all that were with him, Put away [d]the strange gods that are among you, and [f](purify yourselves, be clean,) and change your garments: 3 and let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, [g]who answered me in the day of my distress, and [h]was with me in the way which I went. 4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and (the rings *all their* earrings) which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under [k]the [2]oak which was by Shechem. 5 And they journeyed: and [3]‡(a great terror the terror of God) was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. 6 So Jacob came to [m]Luz, which is in the land of (Canaan (the same is Canaan, that *is*, Beth-el), Beth-el,) he and all the people that were with him. 7 And he built there an altar, and called the place [4]†El-beth-el: because [n](there God was revealed appeared) unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. 8 (And But) [o]Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried (below beneath) Beth-el under [q](the an) oak: and the name of it was called [5]‡Allon-bacuth.

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came (from Paddan-aram, out of Padan-aram,) and blessed him. 10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: [u]thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but [v]Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

R.V. [1] Or, *boldly* [2] Or, *terebinth* [3] Heb. *a terror of God.* [4] That is, *The God of Beth-el.* [5] That is, *The oak of weeping.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † That is, *The God of Beth-el.* ‡ That is, *The oak of weeping.*

11 And God said unto him, [a]I am [1]God Almighty: be [c]fruitful and multiply; [d]a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins; 12 [1]and [e]the land which I gave unto Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land. 13 And God [f]went up from him in the place where he spake with him. 14 And Jacob [g]set up a pillar in the place where he spake with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured out a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, [k]Beth-el. 16 And they journeyed from Beth-el; and there was but a little still some way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour. 17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; for now [p]thou shalt have this son also another son. 18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing (for she died), that she called his name [2]†Ben-oni: [r]but his father called him [3]‡Benjamin. 19 And [t]Rachel died, and was buried in the way to [u]Ephrath (the same is Beth-lehem). 20 And Jacob set up a pillar upon her grave: the same is [v]the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day. 21 And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the [w]tower of Eder. 22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and [x]lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard of it.

Now the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 the sons of Leah; [b]Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun: 24 the sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin: 25 and the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan, and Naphtali: 26 and the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Paddan-aram. 27 And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto [h]Mamre, to [i]Kiriath-arba (the same is Hebron), unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. 28 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and fourscore years. 29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, [j]and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

36 1 Now these are the generations of Esau (the same is [m]Edom). 2 Esau [n]took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and [o]Aholibamah the daughter of Anah, the [4]daughter of Zibeon the Hivite; 3 and [q]Basemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth. 4 And Adah bare to Esau [s]Eliphaz; and Basemath bare Reuel; 5 and Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan. 6 And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the §persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into a land away from the face of his brother Jacob. 7 [y]For their substance was too great for them to riches were more than that they might dwell together; and [z]the land of their sojournings they were strangers could not bear

a See ch. 17. 1.
b For ver. 23—25, see ch. 46. 8—27 & Ex. 1. 2—4.
c ch. 28. 3 & 48. 4.
d ch. 17. 5, 6, 16 & 26. 4.
e ch. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 17. 8 & 26. 3 & 28. 13.
f ch. 17. 22.
g ch. 28. 18 & 31. 45.
h ch. 13. 18 & 23. 19.
i ch. 23. 2. Josh. 14. 15 & 15. 13.
j ch. 15. 15 & 25. 8.
k ch. 28. 19.
l ch. 25. 9 & 49. 31.
m ch. 25. 30.
n ch. 26. 34.
o ver. 14, 18, 25.
p ch. 30. 24.
q Cp. ch. 28. 9.
r Cp. Luke 1. 59, 60.
s ver. 10. 1 Chr. 1. 35.
t ch. 48. 7.
u Ruth 1. 2 & 4. 11. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6, 16—18.
v 1 Sam. 10. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 18.
w Mic. 4. 8 (mg.).
x ch. 49. 4. 1 Chr. 5. 1. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 22 & 20. 3 & 1 Cor. 5. 1.
y ch. 13. 6.
z ch. 17. 8 & 23. 4 & 28. 4 & 37. 1. Heb. 11. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [2] That is, *The son of my sorrow.* [3] That is, *The son of the right hand.* [4] Some ancient authorities have, *son.* See ver. 24.
A.V. * Heb. *a little piece of ground.* † That is, *The son of my sorrow.* ‡ That is, *The son of the right hand.* § Heb. *souls.*

them because of their cattle.
8 And Esau dwelt (Thus dwelt Esau) in [a]mount Seir:
[c]Esau is Edom. 9 And these
are the generations of Esau the
father of [1,f*]the Edomites in
mount Seir: 10 these are the
names of Esau's sons; [g]Eliphaz
the son of Adah the wife of
Esau, Reuel the son of (Basemath Bashemath)
the wife of Esau. 11 And the
sons of Eliphaz were Teman,
Omar, [2,†]Zepho, and Gatam, and
Kenaz. 12 And Timna was con-
cubine to Eliphaz Esau's son;
and she bare to Eliphaz [h]Ama-
lek: these (are *were*) the sons of Adah
Esau's wife. 13 And these are
the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and
Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah:
these were the sons of (Basemath Bashemath)
Esau's wife. 14 And these were
the sons of [i](Oholibamah Aholibamah), the daugh-
ter of (Anah Anah) the daughter of Zi-
beon, Esau's wife: and she bare
to Esau Jeush, and (Jalam Jaalam), and
Korah. 15 These (are *were*) [j]the [3]dukes
of the sons of Esau: [k]the sons
of Eliphaz the firstborn *son* of
Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar,
duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, 16 duke
Korah, duke Gatam, *and* duke
Amalek: these are the dukes
that came of Eliphaz in the land
of Edom; these (are *were*) the sons of
Adah. 17 And these are the
sons of [m]Reuel Esau's son; duke
Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Sham-
mah, duke Mizzah: these are the
dukes that came of Reuel in the
land of Edom; these are the
sons of (Basemath Bashemath) Esau's wife.
18 And these are the sons of
[*](Oholibamah Aholibamah) Esau's wife; duke
Jeush, duke (Jalam Jaalam), duke Korah:
these (are *were*) the dukes that came
of (Oholibamah Aholibamah) the daughter of
Anah, Esau's wife. 19 These
are the sons of Esau, who *is* Edom,
and these are their dukes:
[l]the same is Edom.
dukes.
20 [d]These are the sons of [e]Seir
the Horite, (the inhabitants of who inhabited) the
land; (Lotan Lotan), and (Shobal Shobal), and (Zibeon Zibeon),
and Anah, 21 and (Dishon Dishon), and
(Ezer Ezer), and Dishan: these are the
dukes that came of the Horites, the
children of Seir in the land of
Edom. 22 And the children of
Lotan were Hori and [4,‡]Hemam;
and Lotan's sister was Timna.
23 And these are the children of
Shobal *were* these; [5]Alvan and Mana-
hath, and Ebal, [6]Shepho, and Onam.
24 And these are the children
of Zibeon; (Aiah both Ajah), and Anah:
this (is *was that*) Anah (who that) found the
(hot springs mules) in the wilderness, as
he fed the asses of Zibeon his
father. 25 And these are the child-
ren of Anah *were* these; (Dishon Dishon), and
(Oholibamah Aholibamah) the daughter of Anah.
26 And these are the children of
[7]Dishon; [8]Hemdan, and Eshban, and
Ithran, and Cheran. 27 These are the
children of Ezer *are* these; Bilhan,
and Zaavan, and [9,††]Akan. 28 These
are the children of Dishan *are* these;
Uz, and Aran. 29 These are the
dukes that came of the Horites;
[l]duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke
Zibeon, duke Anah, 30 duke Di-
shon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan:
these are the dukes that came
of (the Horites, according to Hori, among) their dukes
in the land of Seir.
31 And [n]these are the kings
that reigned in the land of
Edom, before there reigned any
king over the children of Israel.
32 And Bela the son of Beor
reigned in (Edom Edom): and the name of
his city was Dinhabah. 33 And
Bela died, and Jobab the son of
Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his
stead. 34 And Jobab died, and
Husham of the land of (the Temanites Temani)

a See ch. 32. 3.
b ver. 1, 8.
c ver. 1, 19.
d For ver. 20—28, see 1 Chr. 1. 38—42.
e ch. 14. 6. Deut. 2. 12, 22.
f ver. 43.
g ver. 4
h Num. 24. 20. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3. See Ex. 17. 8—16, *al.*
i ver. 2.
j Ex. 15. 15.
k ver. 11, 12.
l ver. 20.
m ver. 13.
n For ver. 31—43, see 1 Chr. 1. 43—54.
o ver. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Edom.* [2] In 1 Chr. 1. 36, *Zephi.* [3] Or, *chiefs* [4] In 1 Chr. 1. 39, *Homam.* [5] In 1 Chr. 1. 40, *Alian.* [6] In 1 Chr. 1. 40, *Shephi.* [7] Heb. *Dishan.* [8] In 1 Chr. 1. 41, *Hamran.* [9] In 1 Chr. 1. 42, *Jaakan.*
A.V. * Heb. *Edom.* † Or, *Zephi.* ‡ Or, *Homam.* § Or, *Alian.* ‖ Or, *Shephi.* ** Or, *Amram.* †† Or, *Jakan.*

eigned in his stead. 35 And Husham died, and Hadad the on of Bedad, who smote Midian n the field of Moab, reigned in is stead: and the name of his ity was Avith. 36 And Hadad ied, and Samlah of Masrekah eigned in his stead. 37 And Samlah died, and Shaul of Saul [a]Rehoboth by the river of river reigned in his tead. 38 And Shaul of Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor eigned in his stead. 39 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor ied, and [1*]Hadar reigned in his tead: and the name of his city vas [2]Pau; and his wife's name vas Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab. Mezahab. 40 And these are the names of he dukes that came of Esau, ccording to their families, after heir places, by their names; uke Timna, Timnah, duke [3†]Alvah, duke etheth; etheth, 41 duke Oholibamah, Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke [d]Pinon; Pinon, 42 duke Kenaz, uke Teman, duke Mibzar; Mibzar, 43 duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these be he dukes of Edom, according o their habitations in the land f their possession. possession: This he is Esau the ather of [4e‡]the Edomites.

37 1 And Jacob dwelt in [f]the land of his father's §wherein his father sojournings, was a stranger, in the land of Canaan. 2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding he flock with his brethren; and e was a lad he lad *was* with the sons of Bilhah, nd with the sons of Zilpah, is father's wives: and Joseph rought [t]the evil report of them unto their unto his father their evil ather. eport. 3 Now Israel loved Joseph nore than all his children, because he was [m]the son of his old ge: and he made him [5n]a coat f many ‖colours. 4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren; and brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. 5 And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it [to] his brethren: and they hated him yet the more. 6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed: 7 for, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, [b]my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves came stood round about, and [c]made obeisance to my sheaf. 8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words. 9 And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it [to] his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed yet a dream a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars [c]made obeisance to me. 10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren; brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and [g]thy mother and thy brethren indeed come [h]to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? 11 And [i]his brethren envied him; [j]but his father kept observed the saying in mind. 12 And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in [k]Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I. 14 And he said to him, Go, Go now, I pray thee, **see whether it be well with thy

a ch. 10. 11 (?). Cp. ch. 26. 22.
b ch. 42. 6, 9.
c ch. 43. 26 & 44. 14.
d Cp. Num. 33. 42.
e ver. 9.
f See ch. 36. 7.
g Cp. ch. 35. 18.
h ver. 7, 9.
i Acts 7. 9.
j Cp. Luke 2. 19, 51.
k See ch. 33. 18.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 23, 24.
m ch. 44. 20.
n ver. 23, 32. 2 Sam. 13. 18 & mg.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 1. 50, and some ancient authorities, *Hadad*. [2] In 1 Chr. 1. 50, *Pai*. [3] In 1 Chr. 1. 51, *Aliah*. [4] Heb. *Edom*. [5] Or, *a long garment with sleeves*

A.V. * 1 Chr. 1. 50, *Hadad Pai*. After his death was an Aristocracy, Ex. 15. 15. † Or, *Aliah*. ‡ Heb. *Edom*. § Heb. *of his father's sojournings*. ‖ Or, *pieces*. ** Heb. *see the peace of thy brethren, &c.*

brethren, and well with the flock; flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of [d]Hebron, and he came to Shechem. 15 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou? 16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they are feeding feed *the flock. their flocks.* 17 And the man said, They are departed hence: hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to [h]Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in [h]Dothan. 18 And when they saw him afar off, and even before he came near unto them, [j]they conspired against him to slay him. 19 And they said one to another, Behold, this [1*]dreamer cometh. 20 Come now therefore, and [l]let us slay him, and cast him into one of the pits, some pit, and we will say, An Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams. 21 And [o]Reuben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hand; hands; and said, Let us not take his life. kill him. 22 And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood; blood, *but* cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, but and lay no hand upon him: him; [p]that he might deliver rid him out of their hand, hands, to restore deliver him to his father. father again. 23 And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, [r]the *his* coat of many [t]colours that was on him; 24 and they took him, and [s]cast him into the a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it. 25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a [a]travelling company of [b]Ishmaelites Ishmeelites came from Gilead Gilead, with their camels bearing [2e]spicery and [3]balm and [4]myrrh, going to carry it down to Egypt. 26 And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit is it [e]if we slay our brother brother, and conceal his blood? 27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, Ishmeelites, and [f]let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother, brother *and* our flesh. And his brethren hearkened unto him. ‡were content. 28 And Then there passed by [g]Midianites, Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and [i]sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites Ishmeelites for twenty pieces of silver. silver: And they brought Joseph into Egypt. 29 And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he [k]rent his clothes. 30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child [m]is not; and I, whither shall I go? 31 And they took [n]Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, he-goat, and dipped the coat in the blood; 32 and they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or not. no. 33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; [q]an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt torn rent in pieces. 34 And Jacob rent his garments, clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. 35 And all his sons and all his daughters [t]rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For [u]I will go down to into [5v]the grave unto my son mourning. And Thus his father wept for

[a] Job 6. 19. Isai. 21. 13.
[b] Cp. ver. 28, 36 & ch. 39. 1.
[c] ch. 43. 11. Jer. 8. 22 & 46. 11.
[d] ch. 13. 18 & 35. 27.
[e] ver. 20.
[f] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 17.
[g] ver. 36. Judg. 8. 22, 24.
[h] 2 Kin. 6. 13. Cp. Judith 4. 6 & 7. 3, 18 & 8. 3.
[i] ch. 45. 4. Ps. 105. 17. Acts 7. 9. Cp. Wisdom 10. 13.
[j] Cp. Ps. 37. 12, 32.
[k] ch. 44. 13. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11 & 3. 31. Job 1. 20. Matt. 26. 65, *al.*
[l] ver. 26.
[m] ch. 42. 13, 32, 36 & 44. 31. Jer. 31. 15. Lam. 5. 7.
[n] ver. 23.
[o] ch. 42. 22.
[p] ver. 29, 30.
[q] ver. 20. ch. 44. 28.
[r] ver. 3.
[s] Cp. Jer. 38. 6 & Lam. 3. 53.
[t] Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 17.
[u] ch. 42. 38 & 44. 29, 31.
[v] Isai. 5. 14 (mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *master of dreams.* [2] Or, *gum tragacanth* Or, *storax* [3] Or, *mastic* [4] Or, *ladanum* [5] Heb. *Sheol*, the name of the abode of the dead, answering to the Greek Hades, Acts 2. 27.

A.V. * Heb. *master of dreams.* † Or, *pieces.* ‡ Heb. *hearkened.*

him. 36 And [a]the [1]Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an *officer of Pharaoh's, the 2nd †captain of the guard.

38 1 And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and [e]turned in to a certain [f]Adullamite, whose name was Hirah. 2 And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite Canaanite, whose name was [i]Shua Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her. 3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name [k]Er. 4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name [k]Onan. 5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son son; and called his name [k]Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him. 6 And Judah took a wife for Er his firstborn, and her whose name was Tamar. 7 And Er, Judah's firstborn, [n]was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him. 8 And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto [n]thy brother's wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. 9 And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother. 10 And the thing which he did was evil in the sight of ‡displeased the LORD: and wherefore he slew him also. 11 Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, [r]Remain a widow in at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown up: for he said, Lest peradventure he also die, like die also, as his brethren. brethren *did.* And Tamar went and dwelt [s]in her father's house.

[a] ver. 28. Cp. ver. 25 & ch. 39. 1.

[b] ch. 24. 67 & 37. 35. 2 Sam. 13. 39.

[c] ch 40. 3, 4 & 41. 10, 12.

[d] Josh. 15. 10, 57(?). Judg. 14. 1.

[e] ver. 16. ch. 19. 3. 2 Kin. 4. 8.

[f] 1 Sam. 22. 1. 2 Sam. 23. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 15. Mic. 1. 15.

[g] Judith 10. 3.

[h] Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 24. 65.

[i] Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 3.

[j] ver. 21.

[k] ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 19, 20.

[l] ver. 26.

[m] 1 Chr. 2. 3.

[n] Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28. See Deut. 25. 5—10.

[o] See Deut. 25. 5.

[p] ver. 25.

[q] ver. 14.

[r] Cp. Ruth 1. 12, 13.

[s] Lev. 22. 13.

12 And §in process of time Shua's daughter, the wife of Judah, the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah [b]was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to [d]Timnah, Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite. 13 And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, Behold thy father in law goeth up to Timnah Timnath to shear his sheep. 14 And she [g]put off from her the her widow's garments of her widowhood, [h]off from her, and covered herself with her veil, her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and sat in the gate of [i]Enaim, ‖an open place, which is by the way to Timnah Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown up, [l]and she was not given unto him to wife. 15 When Judah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; for because she had covered her face. 16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee: for thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter daughter in law. in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me? 17 And he said, I will send thee **a kid of the goats from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou send it? 18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, [p]Thy signet signet, and thy cord, bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave them it to her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him. 19 And she arose, and went away, and put off laid by [q]her veil vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood. 20 And Judah sent the kid of the goats by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive the his pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not. 21 Then he asked the men of her that place, saying,

R.V. [1] Heb. *Medanites.* [2] Heb. *chief of the executioners.*

A.V. * Heb. *eunuch:* But the word doth signify not only *eunuchs*, but also *chamberlains*, *courtiers*, and *officers*, Esther 1. 10. † Heb. *chief of the slaughtermen*, or, *executioners.* Or, *chief marshal.* ‡ Heb. *was evil in the eyes of the* LORD. § Heb. *the days were multiplied.* ‖ Heb. *the door of eyes*, or, *of Enajim.* ** Heb. *a kid of the goats.*

Where is the [1]harlot, that was
at [a]Enaim *openly by the way side? And
they said, There hath been was no [1]har-
lot here. in this *place.* 22 And he returned
to Judah, and said, I have not found cannot find
her; and also the men of the
place said, There hath been *that* there was no [1]har-
lot here. in this *place.* 23 And Judah said,
Let her take it to her, lest we
†be put to shame shamed: behold, I sent this
kid, and thou hast not found
her. 24 And it came to pass
about three months after, that
it was told Judah, saying, Ta-
mar thy daughter in law [f]hath
played the harlot; and moreover, also,
behold, she is with child by
whoredom. And Judah said,
Bring her forth, and [i]let her be
burnt. 25 When she was brought
forth, she sent to her father in
law, saying, By the man, whose
these are, am I with child: and
she said, Discern, I pray thee,
whose are these, [k]the signet,
and the cords, and the bracelets, and staff. 26 And
Judah acknowledged them, and
said, [m]She is hath been more righteous
than I; forasmuch as because that [n]I gave her
not to Shelah my son. And he
knew her again no more. 27 And
it came to pass in the time of
her travail, that, behold, twins
were in her womb. 28 And it
came to pass, when she travailed,
that one *the one* put out a *his* hand: and
the midwife took and bound
upon his hand a scarlet thread,
saying, This came out first.
29 And it came to pass, as he
drew back his hand, that, be-
hold, his brother came out: and
she said, [2]Wherefore ‡How hast thou
made a breach for thyself? broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: there-
fore his name was called [3]Perez. §Pharez.
30 And afterward came out his
brother, that had the scarlet

a ver. 14.
b ch. 37. 36.
c ch. 37. 28.
d ch. 37. 25.
e ver. 21. Acts 7. 9. Cp. ch. 21. 22 & 26. 24, 28 & 28. 15 & 1 Sam. 16. 18 & 18. 14, 28.
f Judg. 19. 2.
g 2 Chr. 26. 5. Ps. 1. 3.
h ver. 21. ch. 19. 19 & 33. 10.
i Lev. 21. 9. Cp. Deut. 22. 21 & John 8. 5.
j ver. 8.
k ver. 18.
l Cp. ch. 30. 27.
m 1 Sam. 24. 17.
n ver. 14.
o Cp. ch. 29. 17 & 1 Sam. 16. 12.
p ver. 4.
q ch. 46. 12. Num. 26. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.

thread upon his hand: and his
name was called [q]Zerah. Zarah.
39 [1]And Joseph was brought
down to Egypt; and [b]Poti-
phar, an officer of Pharaoh's, Pharaoh,
the captain of the guard, an
Egyptian, [c]bought him of the
hand hands of the [d]Ishmaelites, Ishmeelites, which had
brought him down thither. 2 And
[e]the LORD was with Joseph, and
he was a prosperous man; and
he was in the house of his master
the Egyptian. 3 And his master
saw that the LORD was with him,
and that the LORD [g]made all
that he did to prosper in his
hand. 4 And Joseph [h]found
grace in his sight, and he
ministered unto served him: and he made
him overseer over his house,
[j]and all that he had he put
into his hand. 5 And it came
to pass from the time that he had
made him overseer in his house,
and over all that he had, that
the LORD blessed the Egyptian's
house [l]for Joseph's sake; and
the blessing of the LORD was
upon all that he had, had in the
house house, and in the field. 6 And he
left all that he had in Joseph's
hand; and [4]he knew not aught *that* ought
was with him, he had, save the bread which
he did eat. And Joseph was
comely, *a* goodly *person,* and [o]well favoured.
7 And it came to pass after
these things, that his master's
wife cast her eyes upon Joseph;
and she said, Lie with me.
8 But he refused, and said unto
his master's wife, Behold, my
master [5]knoweth wotteth not what is with
me in the house, and [p]he hath
put committed all that he hath into to my
hand; 9 [6]there is none greater
in this house than I; neither
hath he kept back any thing

R.V. [1] Heb. *kedeshah,* that is, a woman dedicated to impure heathen worship. See Deut. 23. 17, Hos. 4. 14. [2] Or, *How hast thou made a breach! a breach be upon thee!* [3] That is, *A breach.* [4] Or, *with him he knew not* [5] Or, *knoweth not with me what is &c.* [6] Or, *he is not*

A.V. * Or, *in Enajim.* † Heb. *become a contempt.* ‡ Or, *Wherefore hast thou made* this *breach against thee?* § That is, *A breach.*

from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and [a]sin against God? 10 And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he [d]hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her. 11 And it came to pass about this time, that he [Joseph] went into the house to do his [work] business; and there was none of the men of the house there within. 12 And [f]she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out. 13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth, 14 that she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a *loud voice: 15 and it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment [by] with me, and fled, and got him out. 16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his [master] lord came home. 17 And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me: 18 and it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment [by] with me, and fled out. 19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled. 20 And Joseph's master took him, and [k]put him into the [a] prison, [the] place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. 21 But [b]the LORD was with Joseph, and †shewed [kindness unto him, him mercy,] [c]and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison. 22 And the keeper of the prison [e]committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it. 23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his [hand, hand]; because [g]the LORD was with [him, him]; and that which he did, the LORD made it to prosper.

40 1 And it came to pass after these things, that the [h]butler of the king of Egypt and his baker [had] offended their lord the king of Egypt. 2 And Pharaoh was wroth against [his two of his] officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers. 3 [i]And he put them in ward in the house of the [j]captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph was bound. 4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he [ministered unto served] them: and they continued a season in ward. 5 And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his [dream, dream] in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison. 6 And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and [saw looked upon] them, and, behold, they were sad. 7 And he asked Pharaoh's officers that were with him in [the ward] [in of] his [master's lord's] house, saying, [l]Wherefore ‡look ye so sadly [to-day to day]? 8 And they said unto

a 2 Sam. 12. 13. Ps. 51. 4.
b ver. 2. Acts 7. 9, 10.
c Ex. 3. 21 & 11. 3 & 12. 36.
d Cp. Prov. 1. 10.
e ch. 40. 4.
f Cp. Prov. 7. 13, 18.
g ver. 2, 3.
h Neh. 1. 11.
i Cp. ch. 39. 20.
j ch. 37. 36 & mg.
k Ps. 105. 18.
l Cp. Neh. 2. 2.
m ch. 40. 3, 5. Cp. ch. 40. 15 & 41. 14.

A.V. * Heb. *great.* † Heb. *extended kindness unto him.* ‡ Heb. are *your faces evil?*

him, [a]We have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret / no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, [c]Do not interpretations belong to God? tell it me, / me *them*, I pray you. 9 And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine was before me; 10 and in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded, *and* its / her blossoms shot forth; *and* the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes: 11 and Pharaoh's cup was in my hand; / hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand. 12 And Joseph said unto him, [k]This is the interpretation of it: [l]the / The three branches are three days; / days: 13 within yet / Yet within three days shall Pharaoh [m*]lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thine / thy office / place: and thou shalt give / deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler. 14 But have me in / †think thy remembrance on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house: 15 for indeed [o]I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and [p]here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon. 16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, three / *I had* baskets of white bread were three ‡white baskets on my head: 17 and in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of §bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

18 And Joseph answered and said, [b]This is the interpretation thereof: the / The three baskets are three days; / days: 19 [d]within yet / Yet within three days shall Pharaoh ‖lift up thy head from off thee, and [e]shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee. 20 And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's [f]birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he [g**]lifted up the head of the chief butler and the head of the chief baker among his servants. 21 [h]And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and [i]he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand: 22 but he [j]hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them. 23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

41 1 And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the [1]river. 2 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, / well favoured / favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in the [n]reed-grass. / a meadow. 3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river. 4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke. 5 And he slept and dreamed a / the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, [2]††rank and good. 6 And, behold, seven ears, / thin thin ears and [q]blasted with the east wind, / wind sprung up after them. 7 And the seven thin ears swallowed up / devoured the seven [2]rank and full ears. And

a ch. 41. 15.
b See ver. 12.
c ch. 41. 16. Dan. 2. 28, 47.
d ver. 13.
e ver. 22.
f Matt. 14. 6. Mark 6. 21.
g ver. 13, 19.
h ver. 13.
i Neh. 2. 1.
j ver. 19.
k ver. 18. ch. 41. 12. Cp. Dan. 2. 36.
l Cp. ch. 41. 26, 27.
m 2 Kin. 25. 27. Jer. 52. 31. Cp. ver. 19, 20, 22 & Ps. 3. 3.
n Job 8. 11 (mg.). Ecclus. 40. 16 (Gk.).
o ch. 37. 28.
p ch. 39. 20.
q Cp. Ezek. 17. 10 & 19. 12. Hos. 13. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Yeor*, that is, the Nile. [2] Heb. *fat.*

A.V. * Or, *reckon.* † Heb. *remember me with thee.* ‡ Or, *full of holes.* § Heb. *meat of Pharaoh. the work of a baker*, or, *cook.* ‖ Or, *reckon thee*, and take thy office *from thee.* ** Or, *reckoned.* †† Heb. *fat.*

Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream. 8 And it came to pass in the morning [a]that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the [1b]magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh. 9 Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day: 10 Pharaoh was [c]wroth with his servants, [d]and put me in ward in the house of [e]the captain of the guard's house, *both* me and the chief baker: 11 and [f]we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream. 12 And there was with us there a young man, an Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and [g]he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret. 13 And it came to pass, [i]as he interpreted to us, so it was; [j]me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged. 14 [k]Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they [l*]brought him hastily [m]out of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh. 15 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, that when thou hearest a dream thou canst †thou canst understand a dream to interpret it. 16 And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, [q]It is not in me: [s]God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace. 17 And Pharaoh spake said unto Joseph, [t]In my dream, behold, I stood upon the brink bank of the river: 18 and, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in the reed-grass a meadow: 19 and, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness: 20 and the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine: 21 and when they had ‡eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke. 22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up upon in one stalk, full and good: 23 and, behold, seven ears, §withered, thin, *and* blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them: 24 and the thin ears swallowed up devoured the seven good ears: and [h]I told it *this* unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me. 25 And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: [r]what God is about to do he hath declared unto Pharaoh. God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to do. 26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one. 27 And the seven lean thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years, years; and also the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind; they wind shall be [n]seven years of famine. 28 That This is the thing which I spake have spoken unto Pharaoh: [p]what What God is about to do he hath shewed sheweth unto Pharaoh. 29 Behold, there come [r]seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt: 30 and there shall [u]arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the

[a] Ps. 77. 4. Dan. 2. 1, 3.
[b] ver. 24. Ex. 7. 11, 22. Cp. Dan. 1. 20 & 2. 2 & 4. 7 & Matt. 2. 1.
[c] ch. 40. 2, 3.
[d] Cp. ch. 39. 20.
[e] ch. 37. 36 & mg.
[f] ch. 40. 5.
[g] See ch. 40. 12—19.
[h] ver. 8. Cp. Dan. 4. 7.
[i] ch. 40. 21, 22.
[j] Cp. Dan. 2. 28, 29, 45 & Rev. 4. 1.
[k] Ps. 105. 20.
[l] Cp. Dan. 2. 25.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 2 8 & Ps. 113. 7, 8.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 1.
[o] ver. 12. Dan. 5. 16.
[p] ver. 25.
[q] Dan. 2. 30.
[r] ver. 47.
[s] ch. 40. 8. Dan. 2. 22, 28, 47.
[t] See ver. 1—7.
[u] ver. 54. ch. 45. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *sacred scribes* [2] Or, *will make mention of* [3] Or, *I was restored... and he was hanged*
A.V. * Heb. *made him run.* † Or, when *thou hearest a dream thou canst interpret it.* ‡ Heb. *come to the inward parts of them.* § Or, *small.*

land of Egypt; [a]and the famine shall consume the land; 31 and the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine which followeth; for it shall be very *grievous. 32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice, it is because the [c]thing is †established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. 33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt. 34 Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint ‡officers overseers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years. 35 And [i]let them gather all the food of these good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities. 36 And that food shall be for the store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land §perish not through the famine. 37 And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants. 38 And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this, in whom the Spirit of God is? 39 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou *art*: 40 [m]thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people ‖be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. 41 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, [o]I have set thee over all the land of Egypt. 42 And Pharaoh [p]took off his signet ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and [b]arrayed him in vestures of **fine linen, [c]and put a gold chain about his neck; 43 and he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; [d]and they cried before him, ††Bow the knee: and he made him ruler [f]over all the land of Egypt. 44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I am Pharaoh, and [g]without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. 45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's name ‡‡Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera §§priest of [h]On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt. 46 And Joseph was thirty years old when he [j]stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt. 47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. 48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. 49 And Joseph laid up corn [l]as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number. 50 And [n]unto Joseph were born two sons before the year of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera §§priest of On bare unto him. 51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn **Manasseh: For, *said he*, God hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. 52 And the

[a] ch. 47. 13.
[b] Cp. Esth. 8. 15.
[c] Ezek. 16. 11. Cp. Dan. 5. 7, 29.
[d] Cp. Esth. 6. 9.
[e] Num. 23. 19. Isai. 14. 24 & 46. 10, 11.
[f] ver. 40. ch. 42. 6 & 45. 8, 9, 26.
[g] Cp. Ps. 105. 21, 22.
[h] Cp. Jer. 43. 13 (mg.).
[i] ver. 48.
[j] 1 Sam. 16. 21. 1 Kin. 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1. 19.
[k] Num. 27. 18. Dan. 4. 8, 18 & 5. 11, 14.
[l] ch. 22. 17. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5. Ps. 78. 27.
[m] Ps. 105. 21. 1 Mac. 2. 53. Acts 7. 10.
[n] ch. 46. 20 & 48. 5.
[o] ch. 42. 6.
[p] Esth. 3. 10 & 8. 2, 8, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *order themselves* Or, *do homage* [2] Or, *cotton* [3] *Abrech*, probably an Egyptian word, similar in sound to the Hebrew word meaning *to kneel*. ‡ That is, *Making to forget*.

A.V. * Heb. *heavy*. † Or, *prepared of God*. ‡ Or, *overseers*. § Heb. *be not cut off*. ‖ Heb. *be armed*, or, *kiss*. ** Or, *silk*. †† Or, *Tender father*. Heb. *Abrech*. ‡‡ Which in the Coptic signifies, *A revealer of secrets*, or, *The man to whom secrets are revealed*. §§ Or, *prince*. * That is, *Forgetting*.

ame of the second called he Ephraim: For God hath [a]made caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction. 53 And the seven ears of plenty, plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, came to an end. were ended. 54 And [c]the seven years of famine dearth began to come, [e]according as Joseph had said: and there was famine the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. 55 And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do. 56 And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened †all the storehouses, and [h]sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine was waxed sore in the land of Egypt. 57 And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; because that the famine was *so* sore [i]in all the earth. lands.

42 1 Now when [j]Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, and Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another? 2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may [l]live, and not die. 3 And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn from in Egypt. 4 But Benjamin, [m]Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, [n]Lest peradventure mischief befall him. 5 And the sons of Israel came to buy *corn* among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan. 6 And Joseph was the governor [o]over the land; land, *and* he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and [b]bowed down themselves to before him with their faces to the earth. 7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and [d]spake ‡roughly with unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him. 9 And Joseph [f]remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, [g]and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. 11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies. 12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 13 And they said, We Thy thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one [k]is not. 14 And Joseph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies: 15 hereby ye shall be proved: by By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither. 16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be §kept bound, in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are spies. 17 And he ‖put them all together into ward three days. 18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; [p]for I

[a] Cp. ch. 49. 22 & Hos. 13. 15.
[b] ch. 37. 7, 9, 10.
[c] Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7. 11.
[d] ver. 30.
[e] ver. 30.
[f] ch. 37. 5, 9.
[g] ver. 7, 30.
[h] ch. 42. 6. Cp. ch. 47. 14, 20, 24.
[i] ver. 54, 56.
[j] Acts 7. 12.
[k] ver. 32. See ch. 37. 30.
[l] ch. 43. 8.
[m] ch. 35. 18.
[n] ver. 38.
[o] ch. 41. 41.
[p] Lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15.

A.V. * That is, *Fruitful.* R.V. [1] From a Hebrew word signifying *to be fruitful.* † Heb. *all wherein was.* ‡ Heb. *hard things with them.* § Heb. *bound.* ‖ Heb. *thered.*

fear God: 19 if ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in (your prison house; but the house of your prison:) go ye, carry [a]corn for the famine of your houses: 20 (and But) [b]bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. 21 And they said one to another, [d]We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the (distress anguish) of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. 22 And Reuben answered them, saying, [g]Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? (therefore also, behold, therefore, behold, also) [i]his blood is required. 23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for (there was an interpreter between them. interpreter.) *he spake unto them by an 24 And he turned himself about from them, and [l]wept; and (he returned to them, them) again, and (spake to communed with) them, and took (Simeon from among them, from them Simeon,) and bound him before their eyes. 25 [m]Then Joseph commanded to fill their (vessels sacks) with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus (was it done did he) unto them. 26 And they laded their asses with (their the) corn, and departed thence. 27 And as [o]one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in [q](the lodging place, inn,) he espied his money; (and, for,) behold, it was in (the mouth of his sack. his sack's mouth.) 28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart †failed them, and they (turned trembling were afraid, saying, saying,) one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us? 29 And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that (had befallen befell unto) them; saying, 30 The man, *who is* the lord of the land, [c]spake ‡roughly (with to) us, and took us for spies of the country. 31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies: 32 we be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one [e]is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan. 33 And the man, the lord of the (land, country,) said unto us, [f]Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take [h](corn food) *for* the famine of your houses, and go your way: households, and be gone: 34 and bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall [j]traffick in the land. 35 [k]And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw (their the) bundles of money, they were afraid. 36 And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye [n]bereaved of my children: Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are [1]against me. 37 And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay [p]my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. 38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for [r]his brother is dead, and he (only is left is left alone:) [s]if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall [t]ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to [2]the grave.

[a] ver. 33.
[b] ver. 34. ch. 43. 5 & 44. 23.
[c] ver. 7, 9.
[d] Cp. Job 36. 8, 9. See ch. 37. 23—28.
[e] ver. 13.
[f] ver. 15, 19, 20.
[g] ch. 37. 21.
[h] ver. 19.
[i] ch. 9. 5. 2 Chr. 24. 22. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Ps. 9. 12 & Luke 11. 50, 51.
[j] ch. 34. 10, 21.
[k] ver. 27. ch. 43. 21.
[l] ch. 43. 30.
[m] ch. 44. 1.
[n] ch. 43. 14.
[o] ver. 35. ch. 43. 21.
[p] Cp. ch. 46. 9.
[q] Ex. 4. 24. Jer. 9. 2.
[r] ver. 13, 32, 36. ch. 37. 33 & 44. 28.
[s] ver. 4. ch. 44. 29.
[t] ch. 37. 35 & 44. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *upon* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* See ch. 37. 35.
A.V. * Heb. *an interpreter* was *between them.* † Heb. *went forth.* ‡ Heb. *with us hard things.*

43 1 And the famine was [a]sore in the land. 2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food. 3 And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man [*]did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your [d]brother be with you. 4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food: 5 but if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. 6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother? 7 And they said, The man [†]asked us straitly concerning our state, and concerning our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: [§]could we in any wise certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down? 8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may [i]live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones. 9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: [k]if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then [1]let me bear the blame for ever: 10 for except we had lingered, surely now we had returned [‖]this second time. 11 And their father Israel said unto them, If it be *it must be* so now, do this; take of the choice fruits of best in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little [b]balm, and a little honey, spicery spices, and myrrh, [2]nuts, and almonds: 12 and take double money in your hand; and the money [c]that was returned brought again in the mouth of your sacks sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight: 13 take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man: 14 and [3]*e*God Almighty [f]give you mercy before the man, that he may release unto you send away your other brother brother, and Benjamin. And [g]**If I be bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph. 16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the [h]steward ruler of his house, Bring the *these* men into the house, home, and [††]slay, and make ready; for the *these* men shall [‡‡]dine with me at noon. 17 And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house. 18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may [4]*j*[§§]seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses. 19 And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they spake unto communed with him at the door of the house, 20 and said, [i]Oh my lord, O sir, [m*]we came indeed down at the first time to buy food: 21 and [n]it came to pass,

a ch. 41. 54, 57.
b See ch. 37. 25.
c ch. 42. 25, 27, 35.
d ch. 42. 20 & 44. 23.
e See ch. 17. 1.
f Cp. Neh. 1. 11.
g ch. 42. 36.
h ver. 19. ch. 44. 1, 4. Cp. ch. 24. 2 & 39. 4.
i ch. 42. 2.
j Job 30. 14 (for mg.).
k ch. 42. 37 & 44. 32.
l ch. 44. 18.
m ch. 42. 3, 10.
n ch. 42. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *I shall have sinned against thee for ever.* [2] That is, *pistachio nuts.* [3] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [4] Heb. *roll himself upon us.*

A.V. * Heb. *protesting protested.* † Heb. *asking asked us.* ‡ Heb. *mouth.* § Heb. *knowing could we know.* ‖ Or, *twice by this.* ** Or, *And I, as I have been, &c.* †† Heb. *kill a killing.* ‡‡ Heb. *eat.* §§ Heb. *roll himself upon us.* * Heb. *coming down we came down.*

when we came to the lodging place, inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought down in our hand hands to buy food: we know not cannot tell who put our money in our sacks. 23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: *I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. 24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and [d]gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. 25 And they made ready [f]the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there. 26 And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and [i]bowed down themselves to him to the earth. 27 And he asked them of their †welfare, and said, ‡Is your father well, the old man [j]of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive? 28 And they said, answered, Thy servant our father is well, in good health, he is yet alive. And [k]they bowed the head, down their heads, and made obeisance. 29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw Benjamin his brother, his brother Benjamin, [m]his mother's son, and said, Is this your youngest younger brother, [j]of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son. 30 And Joseph made haste; for [o]his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and [p]wept there. 31 And he washed his face, and came out; went out, and he [a]refrained himself, and said, Set on bread. 32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is [b]an abomination unto the Egyptians. 33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one with at another. 34 And [1]he took [c]*and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was [e]five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and [2]§were merry with him.

44 1 And he commanded [g]‖the steward of his house, saying, [h]Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth. 2 And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken. 3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses. 4 *And* when they were gone out of the city, and were not yet far off, Joseph said unto his [l]steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? 5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh, and [n]whereby he indeed indeed he **divineth? ye have done evil in so doing. 6 And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words. 7 And they said unto him, Where-

[a] ch. 45. 1.
[b] ch. 46. 34. Ex. 8. 26.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 8.
[d] See ch. 18. 4.
[e] Cp. ch. 45. 22.
[f] ver. 11.
[g] ver. 4. See ch. 43. 16.
[h] ch. 42. 25.
[i] ch. 42. 6. See ch. 37. 5—11.
[j] ch. 42. 11, 13.
[k] ver. 26.
[l] ver. 1.
[m] ch. 35. 18.
[n] ver. 15. ch. 30. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 6 & 2 Chr. 33. 6.
[o] 1 Kin. 3. 26. Cp. Jer. 31. 20.
[p] ch. 42. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *messes were taken* [2] Heb. *drank largely.*
A.V. * Heb. *your money came to me.* † Heb. *peace.* ‡ Heb. Is there *peace to your father.* § Heb. *drank largely.* ‖ Heb. him *that* was *over his house.* ** Or, *maketh trial?*

fore speaketh (saith) my lord such words as these (these words)? God forbid that thy servants should do such a thing (according to this thing): 8 Behold, [b]the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold? 9 [d]With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be [g]my lord's bondmen. 10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my bondman (servant); and ye shall be blameless. 11 Then they hasted, and speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack. 12 And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack. 13 Then they [k]rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city. 14 And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; (and) (for) he was yet there: and they [m]fell before him on the ground. 15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? (know) (wot) ye not that such a man as I [n]can (indeed) (certainly) *divine? 16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out [o]the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we are [r]my lord's bondmen (servants), both we, and he also (in whose hand) (with whom) the cup is found. 17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my bondman (servant); but (and) as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, [v]Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and [a]let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for [c]thou art even as Pharaoh. 19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, [e]and a child of his old age, [f]a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him. 21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [h]Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him. 22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, [i]his father would die. 23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, [j]Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. 24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord. 25 And [l]our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food. 26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us. 27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me [p]two sons: 28 and the one went out from me, and I said, [q]Surely he is torn in pieces; and I (have not) (saw) (seen him) (him not) since: 29 and if ye [s]take this (one) also from me, [t]and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with [1]sorrow to [2]*u*the grave. 30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that [3]his life is bound up in the lad's life; 31 it

[a] Ex. 32. 22.
[b] ch. 43. 21.
[c] ch. 41. 40.
[d] Cp. ch. 31. 32.
[e] Cp. ch. 37. 3.
[f] ver. 30. Cp. ch. 43. 8.
[g] ver. 16.
[h] ch. 42. 15, 20 & 43. 3, 5.
[i] Cp. ver. 31.
[j] ch. 43. 3.
[k] ch. 37. 29.
[l] ch. 43. 2.
[m] ch. 37. 7, 9, 10 & 42. 6 & 43. 26, 28.
[n] ver. 5.
[o] ch. 37. 18. Cp. Num. 32. 23.
[p] ch. 46. 19.
[q] ch. 37. 33.
[r] ver. 9.
[s] ch. 42. 36, 38.
[t] ch. 42. 4, 38.
[u] Cp. ch. 37. 35 (mg. for mg.).
[v] ch. 43. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* See ch. 37. 35. [3] Or, *his soul is knit with the lad's soul* See 1 Sam. 18. 1.
A.V. * Or, *make trial*

shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to [1]the grave. 32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, [c]If I bring him not unto thee, then shall I / I shall bear the blame to my father for ever. 33 Now therefore, let thy servant, I pray thee, / I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren. 34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall [x]come on my father.

45 [1] Then Joseph could not [e]refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. 2 And he [2†]wept aloud: and the Egyptians heard, and the house of Pharaoh heard. 3 And Joseph said unto his brethren, [h]I am Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were [‡]troubled at his presence. 4 And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, [j]whom ye sold into Egypt. 5 And now / Now therefore be not grieved, [§]nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: [k]for God did send me before you to preserve life. 6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and there are [t]yet / yet *there are* five years, in the which there shall be / *there shall* neither [m]plowing / *be* earing nor harvest. 7 And God sent me before you [‖]to preserve you a remnant / posterity in the earth, and to save you alive / your lives [3]by a great deliverance. 8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me [a]a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and [b]ruler / a ruler over / throughout all the land of Egypt. 9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not: 10 and [d]thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast: 11 and [f]there will I nourish thee; for there are yet / yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou come to poverty, thou, and thy household, and all that thou hold, and all that thou hast. / hast, come to poverty. 12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is [g]my mouth that speaketh unto you. 13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and [i]bring down my father hither. 14 And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 And / Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

16 And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it [**]pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan; 18 and

a Cp. Rest of Esth. 16. 11 & 1 Mac. 11. 32.
b ver. 26. ch. 41. 43.
c ch. 43. 9.
d ch. 46. 34 & 47. 1, 4, 6, 27 & 50. 8. Ex. 8. 22. Cp. ch. 47. 11 & Josh. 10. 41.
e ch. 43. 31. Cp. Esth. 5. 10.
f ch. 47. 12 & 50. 21.
g Cp. ch. 42. 23.
h Acts 7. 13.
i Acts 7. 14.
j ch. 37. 28.
k ch. 50. 20. Ps. 105. 16, 17.
l ch. 41. 30.
m Ex. 34. 21. Deut. 21. 4. 1 Sam. 8. 12. Cp. Isai. 30. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* See ch. 37. 35. [2] Heb. *gave forth his voice in weeping.* [3] Or, *to be a great company that escape*
A.V. * Heb. *find my father.* † Heb. *gave forth his voice in weeping.* ‡ Or, *terrified.* § Heb. *neither let there be anger in your eyes.* ‖ Heb. *to put for you a remnant.* ** Heb. *was good in the eyes of Pharaoh.*

take your father and your households, and come unto me: and [a]I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land. 19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you [d]wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come. 20 Also *regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours. 21 And the sons (children) of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them [d]wagons, according to the †commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way. 22 To all of them he gave each man [j]changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and [k]five changes of raiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses ‡laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she-asses (she asses) laden with corn and bread and victual (meat) for his father by the way. 24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, [n]See that ye fall not out by the way. 25 And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father, (father,) 26 And they told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is ruler (governor) over all the land of Egypt. And §his (Jacob's) heart fainted, for he believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw [r]the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived: 28 and Israel said, It is enough; Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

a ch. 47. 6.
b ch. 21. 31, 33 & 26. 33 & 28. 10.
c ch. 26. 24, 25 & 28. 13 & 31. 42.
d ch. 46. 5.
e ch. 15. 1. Job 33. 14, 15.
f ch. 28. 13.
g ch. 35. 11. Cp. ch. 12. 2 & Ex. 1. 7, 9 & Deut. 26. 5.
h ch. 15. 16 & 28. 15 & 48. 21 & 50. 24. Ex. 3. 8.
i ch. 50. 1.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 5, 22, 23.
k Cp. ch. 43. 34.
l ch. 45. 19, 21, 27.
m Josh. 24. 4. Ps. 105. 23. Isai. 52. 4. Judith 5. 10. Acts 7. 14, 15.
n Cp. ch. 42. 22.
o For ver. 8—11, see Ex. 6. 14—16.
p Ex. 1. 1—5.
q Num. 26. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1—3.
r ver. 19, 21. ch. 46. 5.
s 1 Chr. 6. 1.
t 1 Chr. 2. 3 & 4. 21.

46 1 And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to [b]Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices [c]unto the God of his father Isaac. 2 And God spake unto Israel [e]in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. 3 And he said, I am God, [f]the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there [g]make of thee a great nation: 4 I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely [h]bring thee up again: and [i]Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes. 5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons [l]which Pharaoh had sent to carry him. 6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and [m]came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him: 7 his sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 [o]And [p]these are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: [q]Reuben, Jacob's firstborn. 9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Pallu, (Phallu,) and Hezron, and Carmi. 10 And the sons of Simeon; [1]‖Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and [2]**Jachin, and [3]††Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman. 11 And the sons of [s]Levi; [4]‡‡Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 12 And the sons of [t]Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Perez, (Pharez,) and Zerah (Zarah):

R.V. [1] In Num. 26. 12, 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Nemuel.* [2] In 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib.* [3] In Num. 26. 13, 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Zerah.* [4] In Chr. 6. 16, *Gershom.*

A.V. * Heb. *let not your eye spare, &c.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Heb. *carrying.* § Heb. *his.* ‖ Or, *Nemuel.* ** Or, *Jarib.* †† Or, *Zerah.* ‡‡ Or, *Gershom.*

but [a]Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of [b]Perez Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. 13 And [c]the sons of Issachar; Tola, and [1]Puvah, [*]Phuvah, and Iob, Job, and Shimron. 14 And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel. 15 These are be the sons of Leah, [e]which she bare unto Jacob in Paddan-aram, Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three. 16 And the sons of Gad; [2]Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and [3†]Ezbon, Eri, and [4‡]Arodi, and Areli. 17 And [g]the sons of Asher; Imnah, Jimnah, and Ishvah, Ishuah, and Ishvi, Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel. 18 [i]These are the sons of Zilpah, [k]which whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jacob, even sixteen souls. 19 The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph Joseph, and Benjamin. 20 And [m]unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-phera Poti-pherah [§]priest of [n]On bare unto him. 21 And [p]the sons of Benjamin; Bela, Benjamin were Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, [5]Ehi, and Rosh, [6]Muppim, and [7]Huppim, and Ard. 22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls were fourteen. 23 And the sons of Dan; [8]Hushim. 24 And [q]the sons of Naphtali; [9]Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and [10]Shillem. 25 [s]These are the sons of Bilhah, [t]which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and these she bare she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls were seven. 26 All the [11]souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his [‖]loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, which were born [to] him in Egypt, were two souls: [d]all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

28 And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to shew the way direct his before him face unto Goshen; and they came [f]into the land of Goshen. 29 And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen Goshen; and he presented himself unto him him; and he [h]fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while. 30 And Israel said unto Joseph, [j]Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, that because thou art yet alive. 31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, [l]I will go up, and tell shew Pharaoh, and will say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Canaan, are come unto me; 32 [o]and the men are shepherds, for [**]they have been keepers of their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have. 33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, [o]What is your occupation? 34 that ye shall say, [o]Thy servants servants' have been keepers of trade hath been about cattle [r]from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell [u]in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is [v]an abomination unto the Egyptians.

[a] ch. 38. 3, 7, 10.
[b] ch. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 5.
[c] 1 Chr. 7. 1.
[d] Ex. 1. 5. Deut. 10. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 14.
[e] See ch. 29. 32—35 & 30. 1—21.
[f] See ch. 45. 10.
[g] 1 Chr. 7. 30.
[h] Cp. ch. 45. 14.
[i] See ch. 30. 10—13.
[j] Cp. Luke 2. 29, 30.
[k] ch. 29. 24.
[l] ch. 47. 1.
[m] ch. 41. 50—52.
[n] ch. 41. 45.
[o] ch. 47. 3.
[p] See Num. 26. 38—40 & 1 Chr. 7. 6—12 & 8. 1.
[q] 1 Chr. 7. 13.
[r] ch. 37. 12.
[s] See ch. 30. 5—8.
[t] ch. 29. 29.
[u] ver. 28.
[v] ch. 43. 32. Ex. 8. 26.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 7. 1, *Puah, Jashub.* See Num. 26. 23, 24. [2] In Num. 26. 15, *Zephon.* [3] In Num. 26. 16, *Ozni.* [4] In Num. 26. 17, *Arod.* [5] In Num. 26. 38, *Ahiram.* [6] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham* in 1 Chr. 7. 12, *Shuppim.* [7] In Num. 26. 39, *Hupham.* [8] In Num. 26. 42, *Shuham.* [9] In 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Jahziel.* [10] In 1 Chr. 7. 13, *Shallum.* [11] Or, *souls belonging to Jacob that came*

A.V. [*] Or, *Puah, and Jashub.* [†] Or, *Ozni.* [‡] Or, *Arod.* [§] Or, *prince.* [‖] Heb. *thigh.* [**] Heb. *they are men of cattle.*

47 [1] Then Joseph [a]went in and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in [c]the land of Goshen. [2] And from among his he took some of his brethren he took five men, and [f]presented them unto Pharaoh. [3] And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, [g]What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, [h]Thy servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers. [4] And they said They said moreover unto Pharaoh, [i]To For to sojourn in the land are we come; for there is no thy servants pasture for thy servants' have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell [k]in the land of Goshen. [5] And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee: [6] the land of Egypt is before thee; [l]in the best of the land make thy father and [thy] brethren to dwell; [n]in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any [1]*able men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle. [7] And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: [p]and Jacob blessed Pharaoh. [8] And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, *How many are the days old of the years of thy life? [9] And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my [2][q]pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: [r]few and evil have been the days of the years of my life, and [s]they life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their [2][q]pilgrimage. [10] And Jacob [t]blessed Pharaoh, and went out from the presence of before Pharaoh. [11] And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of [b]Rameses, [d]as Pharaoh had commanded. [12] And Joseph [e]nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, [3]†according to their families.

[13] And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and *all* the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine. [14] [j]And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house. [15] And when [the] money was all spent failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for [m]why should we die in thy presence? for our the money faileth. [16] And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail. [17] And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for [the] horses, and for the [4]flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he [5]‡fed them with bread in exchange for all their cattle for that year. [18] And when When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is all spent; and the herds of cattle are my lord's; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is nought not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our

[a] ch. 46. 31.
[b] Ex. 1. 11 & 12. 37. Cp. ch. 45. 10.
[c] See ch. 45. 10.
[d] ver. 6.
[e] ch. 45. 11 & 50. 21.
[f] Acts 7. 13.
[g] ch. 46. 33.
[h] ch. 46. 32, 34.
[i] ch. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 5.
[j] ch. 41. 56.
[k] ch. 46. 34.
[l] ch. 45. 18.
[m] ver. 19.
[n] ver. 4.
[o] Ex. 18. 21, 25.
[p] ver. 10.
[q] 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12 & 119. 19, 54. Heb. 11. 9, 13.
[r] Job 14. 1. Cp. Ps. 39. 4, 5 & James 4. 14.
[s] ch. 11. 32 & 25. 7 & 35. 28.
[t] ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *men of activity* [2] Or, *sojournings* [3] Or, *according to* the number of *their little ones* [4] Heb. *cattle of the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds.* [5] Heb. *led them* as a shepherd.
A.V. * Heb. *How many* are *the days of the years of thy life?* † Or, *as a little child is nourished.* Heb. *according to the little ones.* ‡ Heb. *led them.*

lands: 19 wherefore (should shall) we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? [a]buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, (and) that the land be not desolate. 20 So (And) Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine (was sore prevailed) upon (over) them: (and so) the land became Pharaoh's. 21 And as for the people, [1]he removed them [2]to (the) cities from one end of the (border borders) of Egypt even to the other end thereof. 22 [h]Only the land of the *priests bought he (not: not;) for the priests had a portion (from assigned them of) Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave (them: them:) wherefore they sold not their (land. lands.) 23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land. 24 And it shall come to pass (at the ingatherings, in the increase,) that ye shall give (a [k]fifth the fifth *part*) unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. 25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: [n]let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants. 26 And Joseph made it a (statute concerning law over) the land of Egypt unto this day, that Pharaoh should have the fifth *part*; [p](only except) the land of the *priests (alone only, *which*) became not Pharaoh's. 27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, [r]in the (land country) of Goshen; [s]and they (gat them had) possessions therein, and (were fruitful, grew,) and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: [b]so †the (days of Jacob, the years of his life, were whole age of Jacob was) an hundred forty and seven years. 29 And [c]the time drew (near nigh) that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now [d]I have found grace in thy sight, [e]put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, [f]and deal kindly and truly with me; [g]bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt: 30 but (when I sleep I will lie) with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and [i]bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said. 31 And he said, Swear unto (me: and me. And) he sware unto him. And [j]Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

48 1 And it came to pass after these things, that one (said to told) Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. 2 And one told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed. 3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, [3][l]God Almighty appeared unto me at [m]Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me, 4 and said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a (company of multitude of peoples people); and will give this land to thy seed after thee [o]for an everlasting possession. 5 And now thy [q]two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt,

a Cp. Neh. 5. 2, 3.
b Cp. ver. 9.
c Deut. 31. 14. 1 Kin. 2. 1.
d See ch. 33. 15.
e ch. 24. 2.
f ch. 24. 49.
g Cp. ch. 50. 25.
h Cp. Ezra 7. 24.
i ch. 49. 29 & 50. 5, 13.
j ch. 48. 2. 1 Kin. i. 47. Cp. Heb. 11. 21.
k ch. 41. 34.
l See ch. 17. 1.
m ch. 28. 13, 19 & 35. 6, 9.
n See ch. 33. 15.
o ch. 17. 8.
p ver. 22.
q ch. 41. 50—52 & 46. 20.
r See ch. 45. 10.
s ch. 46. 3.

R.V. [1] According to Samar., Sept. and Vulg., *he made bondmen of them, from &c.* [2] Or, *according to their cities* [3] Heb. *El Shaddai.*

A.V. * Or, *princes.* † Heb. *the days of the years of his life.*

[a]are mine; Ephraim and Manasseh, even as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. 6 And thy issue, which thou [1]begettest after them, shall be thine; they thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came from Paddan, Padan, [c]Rachel died [2]by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was still some but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way to Ephrath (the of Ephrath; the same is Beth-lehem). Beth-lehem. 8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these? 9 And Joseph said unto his father, [h]They are my sons, whom God hath given me here. in this *place.* And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and [i]I will bless them. 10 Now [j]the eyes of Israel were *dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; [l]and he kissed them, and embraced them. 11 And Israel said unto Joseph, [m]I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath let me see thy seed also. shewed me also thy seed. 12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees; knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. 13 And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him. 14 [q]And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, [3s]guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh was the firstborn. 15 And he blessed Joseph, and said, The God God, [t]before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which hath fed me all my life long unto this day, 16 [b]the angel Angel which hath [c]redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let [d]my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them [f]† grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. 17 And when Joseph saw that his father [g]laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it ‡displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head. 18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head. 19 And his father refused, and said, [g]I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: how- but beit truly [k]his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become [4]a §multitude of nations. 20 And he blessed them that day, saying, [5]In thee shall Israel bless, saying, [n]God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. 21 And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but [o]God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. 22 Moreover I have given to [p]thee one [6]portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

49 1 [r]And Jacob called unto his sons, and said: said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you [t]in the latter last days.

2 Assemble yourselves, Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob;

[a] Josh. 13. 7 & 14. 4 & 17. 17.
[b] ch. 23. 15 & 31. 11, 13, 24. Ex. 23. 20.
[c] Isai. 44. 22, 23 & 49. 7 & 63. 9. Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9 & Ps. 34. 22 & 121. 7.
[d] Amos 9. 12. Acts 15. 17.
[e] See ch. 35. 9—19.
[f] Cp. Num. 26. 34, 37.
[g] ver. 14.
[h] Cp. ch. 33. 5.
[i] ch. 49. 25, 26. Heb. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 27. 4.
[j] Cp. ch. 27. 1.
[k] Num. 1. 33, 35 & 2. 19, 21. Deut. 33. 17.
[l] ch. 27. 27.
[m] Cp. ch. 37. 33 & 45. 26.
[n] Cp. Ruth 4. 11, 12.
[o] ch. 46. 4 & 50. 24.
[p] Josh. 24. 32. John 4. 5.
[q] ver. 17.
[r] For ver. 1—27, see Deut. 33. 6—25.
[s] ver. 19. Cp. ver. 13 (for mg.).
[t] Num. 24. 14. Deut. 4. 30 & 31. 29. Isai. 2. 2. Jer. 23. 20. Dan. 2. 28 & 10. 14. Hos. 3. 5.
[u] ch. 17. 1 & 24. 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *hast begotten* [2] Or, *to my sorrow* [3] Or, *crossing his hands* [4] Heb. *fulness.* [5] Or, *By* [6] Or, *mountain slope* Heb. *shechem*, shoulder.
A.V. * Heb. *heavy.* † Heb. *as fishes do increase.* ‡ *was evil in his eyes.* § Heb. *fulness.*

And hearken unto Israel your father.

3 Reuben, thou art [b]my firstborn, my might, and the [1][c]beginning of my strength; strength,
The excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power. power:

4 [2]Unstable as water, [3]*thou shalt not have the excellency; excel;
Because thou [d]wentest up to thy father's bed; bed:
Then defiledst thou it: †he went up to my couch.

5 [f]Simeon and Levi are brethren;
Weapons ‡of violence are their §swords.
‡instruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their [5]council, secret;
[j]Unto their assembly, [k]my mine
glory, honour, be not thou united; united:
For in their anger they slew [6]a man,
And in their selfwill they
[m]houghed [7]an ox.
§digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce;
And their wrath, for it was cruel:
I will [n]divide them in Jacob,
And scatter them in Israel.

8 Judah, [p]thee shall
thou *art he* whom thy brethren shall praise:
[s]Thy hand shall be on in the neck of thine enemies;
[u]Thy father's sons children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is [v]a lion's whelp; whelp:
From the prey, my son, thou art gone up:
[x]He stooped down, he couched as a lion,
And as a lioness an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The [a]sceptre shall not depart from Judah,
Nor [8c]the ruler's staff a lawgiver [d]from between his feet,
[9a]Until Shiloh come;
And unto him shall the obedience gathering of the peoples people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine,
And his ass's colt unto the choice vine;
He hath washed his garments in wine,
And his vesture clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His [e]eyes shall be red with wine,
And his teeth white with milk.

13 [g]Zebulun shall dwell at the [10h]haven of the sea; sea;
And he shall be for an [10]haven of ships;
And his border shall be [11]upon unto Zidon.

14 Issachar is a strong ass, ass
Couching down between [t]the two sheepfolds. burdens:

15 And he saw [12a]resting place that it that rest was good,
And the land that it was pleasant;
And he bowed his shoulder to bear,
And [o]became a servant under unto taskwork. tribute.

16 [q]Dan shall [r]judge his people,
As one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan [t]shall be a serpent in by the way,
‖An [13]adder in the path,
That biteth the horse's horse heels,
So that his rider falleth shall fall backward.

18 I [w]have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

19 [y]Gad, [14z]a troop [15]shall press overupon come him:
But he shall press upon their heel. overcome at the last.

20 [16b]Out of Asher his bread shall be fat,
And he shall yield royal dainties.

[a] Cp. Ezek. 21. 27? (for mg.).
[b] ch. 29. 32.
[c] Deut. 21. 17. Cp. Ps. 78. 51 (mg.) & 105. 36 (mg.).
[d] ch. 35. 22. 1 Chr. 5. 1.
[e] Prov. 23. 29.
[f] ch. 29. 33, 34.
[g] Cp. Deut. 33. 18, 19. Josh. 19. 10, 11.
[h] Cp. Deut. 1. 7 & Josh. 9. 1 & Judg. 5. 17.
[i] ch. 34. 25, 26.
[j] Cp. Ps. 26. 9.
[k] Cp. Ps. 16. 9 & 57. 8.
[l] Judg. 5. 16. Ps. 68. 13 (?). Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 32.
[m] Josh. 11. 6, 9. 2 Sam. 8. 4.
[n] See Num. 3. 5—13 & Josh. 19. 1—9 & 1 Chr. 4. 24—39.
[o] Josh. 16. 10.
[p] ch. 29. 35. Cp. ch. 27. 29.
[q] Cp. Deut. 33. 22.
[r] ch. 30. 6.
[s] Cp. Job 16. 12.
[t] Judg. 18. 27.
[u] 1 Chr. 5. 2.
[v] Rev. 5. 5. Cp. Deut. 33. 22 & Hos. 5. 14.
[w] Ps. 25. 5 & 119. 166, 174. Isai. 25. 9. Mic. 7. 7. Cp. Luke 2. 25.
[x] Cp. Num. 23. 24 & 24. 9.
[y] See 1 Chr. 5. 18—22.
[z] Cp. Deut. 33. 20.
[a] Num. 24. 17. Zech. 10. 11.
[b] Cp. Deut. 33. 24.
[c] Cp. Num. 21. 18 & Ps. 60. 7 (for mg.) & 108. 8 (for mg.).
[d] Deut. 28. 57.

R.V. [1] Or, *firstfruits* [2] Or, *Bubbling over* [3] Or, *have not thou* [4] Or, *compacts* [5] Or, *secret* [6] Or, *men* [7] Or, *oxen* [8] Or, *a lawgiver* [9] Or, *Till he come to Shiloh, having the obedience of the peoples* Or, as read by the Sept., *Until that which is his shall come &c.* Another ancient rendering is, *Till he come whose it is &c.* [10] Heb. *beach.* [11] Or, *by* [12] Or, *rest* [13] Or, *horned snake* [14] Heb. *gedud*, a marauding band. [15] Heb. *gad*, to press. [16] According to some ancient versions, *Asher, his bread &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *do not thou excel.* † Or, *my couch is gone.* ‡ Or, *their swords* are *weapons of violence.* § Or, *houghed oxen.* ‖ Heb. *an arrowsnake.*

21 [a]Naphtali is a hind let loose:
He giveth goodly words.
22 Joseph is [1b]a fruitful bough,
even a fruitful bough by a fountain, well;
His whose [2*]branches run over the wall.
wall:
23 The archers have [f]sorely grieved him,
And shot at him, and persecuted hated him:
24 But [h]his bow abode in strength,
And the arms of his hands were made strong, strong
By the hands of the [3]Mighty One mighty God of Jacob,
Jacob;
(From thence is [4][l]the shepherd, [m]the stone of Israel,
Israel:)
25 [n]Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee,
thee;
And by [o]the Almighty, [p]who shall bless thee,
thee
With blessings of heaven above,
Blessings of the deep that coucheth beneath,
lieth under,
Blessings of the breasts, and of the womb.
womb:
26 The blessings of thy father
Have prevailed above [5]the blessings of my progenitors
Unto the utmost bound [t]of the everlasting hills:
They shall be [u]on the head of Joseph,
And on the crown of the head of him [6]that was separate from his brethren.
27 [w]Benjamin is a wolf that raveneth: shall ravin *as a* wolf:
In the morning he shall devour the prey,
And at even night he shall [y]divide the spoil.

28 All these are the twelve tribes of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them. 29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be [c]gathered unto my people: [d]bury me with my fathers [e]in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, 30 in the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, [g]which Abraham bought with the field from of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace: 31 [i]there buryingplace. There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there [k]they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah: 32 the Leah. The field and the cave that is therein, which was purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* purchased therein *was* from the children of Heth. 33 And when Jacob had made an end of charging commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and [q]was gathered unto his people.

50 1 And Joseph [r]fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him. 2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to [s]embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel. 3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of embalming those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians [*]wept [†]mourned for him three-score and ten days.

4 And when the days of weeping his for him mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, [x]If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, 5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave [z]which I [7]have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and

[a] Cp. Deut. 33. 23.
[b] ch. 41. 52. Josh. 17. 14, 18.
[c] ver. 33. ch. 25. 8.
[d] ch. 47. 30.
[e] ch. 50. 13. Cp. ch. 23. 9.
[f] Cp. ch. 37. 24, 28 & 39. 20.
[g] See ch. 23. 16–18.
[h] Job 29. 20.
[i] ch. 23. 19 & 25. 9.
[j] Ps. 132. 2, 5. Isai. 1. 24.
[k] ch. 35. 29.
[l] Ps. 23. 1 & 80. 1.
[m] Isai. 28. 16. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 4.
[n] ch. 35. 3 & 50. 17.
[o] ch. 17. 1 & 35. 11.
[p] Deut. 33. 13.
[q] ver. 29.
[r] ch. 46. 4. 2 Kin. 13. 14 (mg.).
[s] ver. 26. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & Mark 16. 1 & Luke 23. 56 & John 19. 39, 40.
[t] Deut. 33. 15. Hab. 3. 6.
[u] Deut. 33. 16.
[v] Cp. ver. 10 & Num. 20. 29 & Deut. 34. 8 & 1 Sam. 31. 13 & Job 2. 13 & Judith 16. 24 & Ecclus. 22. 12.
[w] Cp. Judg. 20. 21, 25 & Ezek. 22. 27.
[x] ch. 47. 29. See ch. 33. 15.
[y] Zech. 14. 1. Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.
[z] 2 Chr. 16. 14. Isai. 22. 16. Matt. 27. 60.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the son of a fruitful* tree. [2] Heb. *daughters.* [3] Or, *active* [4] Or, *From thence*, from *the shepherd* Or, as otherwise read, *By the name of the shepherd* [5] According to some ancient authorities, *the blessings of the ancient mountains, the desire* (or, *desirable things*) *of the everlasting hills.* [6] Or, *that is prince among* [7] Or, *bought*
A.V. * Heb. *daughters.* † Heb. *wept.*

bury my father, and I will come again. 6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear. 7 And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt, 8 and all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left [b]in the land of Goshen. 9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company. 10 And they came to the threshing-floor threshingfloor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there [c]they lamented mourned with a very great and great and very sore lamentation: and he [g]made a mourning for his father seven days. 11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous [1]mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called *Abel-mizraim, which is beyond Jordan. 12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: 13 for [k]his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham [n]bought with the field field for a possession of a buryingplace buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father. 15 And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, It may Joseph be that Joseph will will peradventure hate us, and will fully certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him. 16 And they †sent a message messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying, 17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the transgression trespass of thy brethren, and their sin, sin; for that they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the transgression trespass of the servants of [a]the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him. 18 And his brethren also went and [c]fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants. 19 And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for [d]am I in the place of God? 20 And But as for you, ye meant thought evil against me; but [f]God meant it for unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. 21 Now therefore fear ye not: [h]I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake [2]‡kindly unto them.

22 And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years. 23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children [j]of the third generation: the [l]children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were [m]born §brought up upon Joseph's knees. 24 And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die: but and [o]God will surely visit you, and bring you up out of this land unto the land [p]which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And [q]Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. 26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they [r]embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

a ch. 49. 25.
b See ch. 45. 10.
c Cp. ch. 37. 7, 10.
d ch. 30. 2. Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 7.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 17 & Acts 8. 2.
f ch. 45. 5, 7.
g Cp. ver. 3.
h ch. 45. 11 & 47. 12.
i ch. 34. 3 (for mg.).
j Cp. Job 42. 16 & Ps. 128. 6.
k ch. 49. 29, 30. Cp. Acts 7. 16.
l Num. 32. 39. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.
m Cp. ch. 30. 3 & Job 3. 12.
n ch. 23. 16.
o ch. 15. 14 & 46. 4 & 48. 21. Ex. 3. 16, 17. Cp. Heb. 11. 22.
p ch. 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 13 & 35. 12 & 46. 4.
q Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
r See ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *abel.* [2] Heb. *to their heart.*
A.V. * That is, *The mourning of the Egyptians.* † Heb. *charged.* ‡ Heb. *to their hearts.* § Heb. *borne.*

THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R. V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A. V.*] CALLED

EXODUS.

---

1 Now [a]these are the names of the sons of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob. 2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah; 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin; 4 Dan and Naphtali, Gad and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the *loins of Jacob were [g]seventy souls: and Joseph was in Egypt already. 6 And [h]Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 7 [k]And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, [l]which knew not Joseph. 9 And he said unto his people, Behold, [m]the people of the children of Israel are [1]more and mightier than we: 10 come, Come on, [o]let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they also join themselves join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land. 11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters [b]to afflict them with their [c]burdens. And they built for Pharaoh [a]store treasure cities, Pithom and [e]Raamses. 12 †But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the more they spread abroad. grew. And they [2][f]were grieved because of the children of Israel. 13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel [i]to serve with rigour: 14 and they [j]made their lives bitter with hard service, bondage, in mortar morter, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field, field: all their service, wherein they made them serve serve, *was* with rigour.

15 And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah: 16 and he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the birthstool stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: him; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live. 17 But the midwives [p]feared God, and [q]did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. 18 And the king of Egypt called for the mid-

a For ver. 1—3, see Gen. 35. 23—26 & 46. 8—26.
b ch. 3. 7. Gen. 15. 13. Deut. 26. 6.
c ch. 2. 11 & 5. 4, 5 & 6. 6, 7. Ps. 81. 6.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 4.
e Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Gen. 47. 11.
f Num. 22. 3 (mg. for mg.).
g Gen. 46. 27. Deut. 10. 22.
h Gen. 50. 26.
i See ch. 5. 7—19.
j Cp. ch. 2. 23 & 6. 9 & Num. 20. 15 & Acts 7. 19, 34.
k Deut. 26. 5. Acts 7. 17. Cp. Gen. 46. 3.
l Cited Acts 7. 18.
m Ps. 105. 24.
n Ps. 83. 3, 4.
o Ps. 105. 25. Acts 7. 19.
p Prov. 16. 6.
q Cp. Dan. 3. 16—18 & 6. 13 & Acts 5. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *too many and too mighty for us* [2] Or, *abhorred*
A.V. * Heb. *thigh.* † Heb. *And as they afflicted them, so they multiplied, &c.*

wives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive? 19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwife / midwives come in unto them. 20 [a] And / Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty. 21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he [c]made them houses. 22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, [e]Every son that is born ye shall cast into [g]the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

2 1 And there went [h]a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. 2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and [j]when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. 3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of [1][m]bulrushes, and daubed it with [2]slime and with pitch / pitch; and she put the child therein / therein; and she laid it in [n]the flags by the river's brink. 4 And [p]his sister stood afar off, to know / wit what would be done to him. 5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to bathe / wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river / river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, and / she sent her handmaid / maid to fetch it. 6 And when she had opened it, and / she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children. 7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother. 9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became [b]her son. And she called his name [3]Moses, / *Moses: and she said, Because I [4][d]drew him out of the water.

11 And it came to pass in those days, [f]when Moses was grown up, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their [i]burdens: and he saw / spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren. 12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, [k]he smote / slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. 13 And when [l]he went out the second day, and, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow? 14 And he said, [o]Who made thee †a prince and a judge over us? thinkest / intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely the / this thing is known. 15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But [q]Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by [r]a well. 16 Now [s]the ‡priest of Midian had seven daughters: and [t]they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock. 17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and

a Cp. Eccles. 8. 12.
b Acts 7. 21. Cp. Heb. 11. 24.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 35 & 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27 & 1 Kin. 2. 24 & 11. 38 & Ps. 127. 1.
d 2 Sam. 22. 17. Ps. 18. 16.
e Acts 7. 19.
f Acts 7. 23. Heb. 11. 24—26.
g Gen. 41. 1.
h ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. 1 Chr. 23. 14.
i See ch. 1. 11.
j Acts 7. 20. Heb. 11. 23.
k Acts 7. 24.
l Acts 7. 26—28.
m Job 8. 11 (mg. for rng.). Isai. 18. 2, (for mg.).
n ver. 5. Isai. 19. 6.
o Cp. Luke 12. 14.
p ch. 15. 20. Num. 26. 59.
q Acts 7. 29. Heb. 11. 27.
r Gen. 24. 11 & 29. 2.
s ch. 3. 1.
t Gen. 24. 11 & 29. 10. 1 Sam. 9. 11.

R.V. [1] That is, *papyrus*. [2] That is, *bitumen*. [3] Heb. *Mosheh*. [4] Heb. *mashah*, to draw out.
A.V. * That is, *Drawn out*. † Heb. *a man, a prince*. ‡ Or, *prince*.

helped them, and [a]watered their flock. 18 And when they came to [b]Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon (to-day? to day?) 19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and (moreover he drew water also drew *water* enough) for us, and [a]watered the flock. 20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may [g]eat bread. 21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses [i]Zipporah his daughter. 22 And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name [k*]Gershom: for he said, I have been [ll]a (sojourner stranger) in a strange land.

23 And it came to pass [n]in (the course of those many days, process of time,) that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel [p]sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and [s]their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage. 24 And [u]God heard their groaning, and God [w]remembered his covenant with [x]Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. 25 And God (looked upon [z]saw) the children of Israel, and God ([a]took †had) knowledge *of* (respect unto) *them*.

3 1 Now Moses (was keeping kept) the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the (back backside) of the (wilderness, desert,) and came to [d]the mountain of God, (unto *even* to) Horeb. 2 [e]And [f]the angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. 3 And Moses said, I will (turn aside now, now turn aside,) and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt. 4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, [c]God called unto him [d]out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I. 5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: [e]put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. 6 Moreover he said, [f]I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for [h]he was afraid to look upon God. 7 And the LORD said, [j]I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their [m]taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; 8 and [o]I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and [q]to bring them up out of that land unto [r]a good land and a large, unto a land [t]flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of [v]the (Canaanite, Canaanites,) and the (Hittite, Hittites,) and the (Amorite, Amorites,) and the (Perizzite, Perizzites,) and the (Hivite, Hivites,) and the (Jebusite. Jebusites.) 9 (And now, Now therefore,) behold, [y]the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: (moreover I have and I have also) seen [b]the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them. 10 [c]Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. 11 And Moses said unto God, [g]Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt? 12 And he said, [h]Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be (the a) token unto thee, that I have sent thee: (when When) thou hast

a Cp. Gen. 29. 10.
b Num. 10. 29. Cp. ch. 3. 1 & 4. 18 & 18. 1, 5, 9, 12.
c ch. 19. 3.
d Deut. 33. 16.
e Josh. 5. 15. Cp. ch. 19. 12 & Eccles. 5. 1.
f ch. 4. 5. Gen. 28. 13. 1 Kin. 18. 36. Cited Matt. 22. 32 & Mark 12. 26. Cp. Luke 20. 37.
g Gen. 31. 54 & 43. 25.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 13 & Isai. 6. 1, 2, 5.
i ch. 4. 25 & 18. 2.
j ch. 2. 23—25. Neh. 9. 9. Ps. 106. 44.
k ch. 18. 3.
l Acts 7. 29. Cp. Heb. 11. 13, 14.
m ch. 5. 13, 14.
n Cp. ch. 7. 7. Acts 7. 23, 30.
o Gen. 11. 5, 7 & 18. 21.
p Cp. Deut. 26. 7.
q ch. 6. 6 & 12. 51. Cp. Gen. 50. 24.
r Deut. 1. 25 & 8. 7, 8, 9.
s ch. 3. 9. Gen. 18. 20, 21. James 5. 4.
t ch. 13. 5 & 33. 3. Lev. 20. 24. Num. 13. 27. Deut. 26. 9, 15. Jer. 11. 5. & 32. 22. Ezek. 20. 6.
u ch. 6. 5.
v Gen. 15. 18—21.
w Ps. 105. 8, 42 & 106. 45.
x Gen. 15. 14 & 46. 4.
y ch. 2. 23.
z ch. 3. 7 & 4. 31. Cp. Luke 1. 25.
a Cp. ch. 3. 16.
b ch. 1. 11—14, 22.
c Cp. Ps. 105. 26 & Mic. 6. 4.
d ch. 4. 27 & 18. 5 & 24. 13. Num. 10. 33. 1 Kin. 19. 8.
e 2 Esd. 14. 3. For ver. 2—8, see Acts 7. 30—35.
f Isai. 63. 9. Mal. 3. 1 (mg.). Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 33.
g ch. 6. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 18 & Isai. 6. 5, 8 & Jer. 1. 6.
h ch. 4. 12, 15. Deut. 31. 8, 23. Josh. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Ger.*
A.V. * That is, *A stranger here.* † Heb. *knew.*

brought forth the people out of Egypt, [a]ye shall serve God upon this mountain. 13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? 14 And God said unto Moses, [1]I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, [2][h]I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, [3]The LORD, [k]the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is [m]my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. 16 Go, and [n]gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, hath appeared unto me, saying, [p]I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt: 17 and I have said, [q]I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, unto a land [q]flowing with milk and honey. 18 And [s]they shall hearken to thy voice: and [u]thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD, the LORD God of the Hebrews, Hebrews hath [v]met with us: and now let us go, we pray, beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God. 19 And I know, am sure that the king of Egypt [b]will not give you leave to, let you go, *no, not [c]by a mighty hand. 20 And [d]I will put forth, stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with [e]all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and [f]after that he will let you go. 21 And [g]I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty: 22 but every woman [i]shall ask, borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, [j]jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and [l]ye shall spoil †the Egyptians.

4 1 And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee. 2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, [o]A rod. 3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a [4]serpent; and Moses fled from before it. 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail: (and tail. And) he put forth his hand, and laid hold of, caught it, and it became a rod in his hand: hand; 5 that they may [r]believe that the LORD, [t]the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee. 6 And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it

a See ch. 19.
b ch. 5. 2 & 7. 4.
c ch. 6. 1 & 13. 3.
d Deut. 6. 22. Neh. 9. 10. Jer. 32. 20. Acts 7. 36. See ch. 7—ch. 12.
e ch. 4. 21.
f ch. 12. 31.
g ch. 11. 2, 3 & 12. 35, 36. Cp. Gen. 15. 14.
h ch. 6. 3. Ps. 68. 4. John 8. 58. Heb. 13. 8. Rev. 1. 4 & 4. 8.
i Cp. Wisd. 10. 17.
j Cp. ch. 33. 6.
k ver. 6.
l Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.
m Hos. 12. 5. Cp. Ps. 135. 13.
n ch. 4. 29.
o ver. 17, 20.
p ch. 4. 31. Gen. 50. 24. Cp. Luke 1. 68.
q ver. 8.
r ch. 19. 9.
s ch. 4. 31.
t See ch. 3. 6.
u ch. 5. 1.
v Num. 23. 3, 4, 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *I AM, BECAUSE I AM* Or, *I AM WHO AM* Or, *I WILL BE THAT I WILL BE* [2] Or, *I WILL BE* Heb. *Ehyeh.* [3] Heb. *Jehovah*, from the same root as *Ehyeh.* [4] Heb. *nahash.*
A.V. * Or, *but by strong hand.* † Or, *Egypt.*

out, behold, his hand was [a]leprous, leprous as *white as* snow. 7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. (And And he put his hand into his bosom again; and when he took plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, [d]it was turned again as his *other* flesh.) flesh: 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe even also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the river [h]*shall become blood upon the dry land. 10 And Moses said unto the LORD, O Oh my Lord, I am not [1†]eloquent, neither ‡heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: for but [j]I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue. 11 And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh [a] *man* the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? is it have not I the LORD? 12 Now therefore go, and [n]I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt speak. say. 13 And he said, O Oh my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou §wilt send. 14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is there not Aaron thy brother the Levite the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, [r]he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart. 15 And [w]thou shalt speak unto him, and [x]put the words in his mouth: [n]and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. 16 [b]And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and it shall come to pass, that he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and [c]thou shalt be to him as instead of God. 17 And thou shalt take in thine hand [e]this rod, this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do the signs.

18 And Moses went and returned to [2f‖]Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for [g]all the men are dead which sought thy life. 20 And Moses took [i]his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took [k]the rod of God in his hand. 21 And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest back to return into Egypt, see that thou do before Pharaoh all the [l]wonders all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but [m]I will [3]harden his heart, and that he will shall not let the people go. 22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, [o]Israel is my son, *even* [p]my firstborn: 23 and I have said say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: me: and thou hast refused if thou refuse to let him go: go: behold, [q]I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn. 24 And it came to pass on by the way at the lodging place, in the inn, that [s]the LORD met him, [t]and sought to kill him. 25 Then [u]Zipporah took [v]a sharp flint, **stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and [4††]cast it at his feet; feet: and she said, Surely a bridegroom of blood bloody husband art thou to me. 26 So he let him

[a] Num. 12. 10. 2 Kin. 5. 27.
[b] ver. 30.
[c] Cp. ch. 7. 1 & 18. 19.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 14.
[e] ver. 2. ch. 7. 15.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 18.
[g] ch. 2. 15, 23. Cp. Matt. 2. 20.
[h] ch. 7. 19.
[i] ch. 18. 2—4.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Jer. 1. 6.
[k] ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8, 9.
[l] ch. 3. 20.
[m] ch. 7. 13, 22 & 8. 15, 32 & 9. 12, 35 & 10. 1 & 14. 8. Rom. 9. 17, 18. Cp. Deut. 2. 30 & Josh. 11. 20 & Isai. 63. 17.
[n] Cp. ch. 3. 12 & Isai. 50. 4 & Jer. 1. 9 & Ezek. 33. 22 & Matt. 10. 19, 20 & Mark 13. 11 & Luke 12. 11, 12 & 21. 15.
[o] Hos. 11. 1.
[p] Jer. 31. 9.
[q] ch. 11. 5 & 12. 29.
[r] ver. 27.
[s] Cp. Num. 22. 22 & 1 Chr. 21. 16.
[t] Cp. Gen. 17. 14.
[u] ch. 2. 21.
[v] Josh. 5. 2, 3.
[w] ch. 7. 1, 2.
[x] Num. 22. 38 & 23. 5, 12, 16. Deut. 18. 18. 2 Sam. 14. 3, 19. Isai. 51. 16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a man of words.* [2] Heb. *Jether.* [3] Heb. *make strong.* [4] Heb. *made it touch.*
A.V. * Heb. *shalt be and shalt be.* † Heb. *a man of words.* ‡ Heb. *since yesterday, nor since the third day.* § Or. *shouldest.* ‖ Heb. *Jether.* ** Or, *knife.* †† Heb. *made it touch.*

alone. Then go: then she said, [1]A bridegroom of bloody husband *art thou,* blood *thou art,* because of the circumcision.

27 And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness [c]to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in [d]the mountain of God, and kissed him. 28 And Moses [e]told Aaron all the words of the LORD wherewith he who had sent him, and all [f]the signs wherewith he had charged commanded him. 29 And Moses and Aaron [g]went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel: 30 and [h]Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people [i]believed: and when they heard that the LORD had [j]visited the children of Israel, and that he had seen looked upon their affliction, then [l]they bowed their heads and worshipped.

5 [1] And afterward Moses and Aaron came, went in, and said unto told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold [m]a feast unto me in the wilderness. 2 And Pharaoh said, [n]Who is the LORD, that I should hearken unto obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, and moreover I will not neither will I let Israel go. 3 And they said, [p]The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword. 4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, loose let the people from their works? get you unto your [q]burdens. 5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, [r]the people of the land are now now *are* many, and ye make them rest from their burdens. 6 And the same day Pharaoh commanded the same day [a]the taskmasters of the people, and [b]their officers, saying, 7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves. 8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish aught *ought* thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God. 9 *Let heavier there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard lying vain words. 10 And [a]the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw. 11 Go yourselves, ye, get you straw where ye can find it: for nought yet not ought of your work shall be diminished. 12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble for instead of straw. 13 And [a]the taskmasters were urgent, hasted *them,* saying, Fulfil your works, [†] *your* daily tasks, as when there was straw. 14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's [a]taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, [2]and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to-day, in making brick to day, as heretofore? 15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants? 16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people. 17 But he said, Ye

[a] ch. 3. 7.
[b] ver. 14, 15, 19.
[c] ver. 14.
[d] See ch. 3. 1.
[e] ver. 15, 16.
[f] See ver. 3—9.
[g] ch. 3. 16.
[h] ver. 16.
[i] ver. 8, 9. ch. 3. 18.
[j] See ch. 3. 16.
[k] ch. 2. 25 & 3. 7.
[l] ch. 12. 27. Gen. 24. 26. 1 Chr. 29. 20.
[m] ch. 10. 9.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 35 & Job 21. 15.
[o] ch. 3. 19.
[p] ch. 3. 18 & 7. 16 & 9. 1, 13.
[q] ch. 1. 11.
[r] ch. 1. 7, 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *A bridegroom of blood in regard of the circumcision* [2] Heb. *saying.*
A.V. * Heb. *Let the work be heavy upon the men.* † Heb. *a matter of a day in his day.*

are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and (do) sacrifice to the LORD. 18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. 19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they [1]were in evil case, (when after) it was said, Ye shall not minish (aught *ought*) from your (bricks, *your* bricks of your) daily (task. tasks.) 20 And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh: 21 and [e]they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour [*]to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. 22 And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou (so) evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? 23 For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath (evil entreated done evil to) this people; [†]neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

6 1 (And Then) the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for [k](by with) a strong hand shall he let them go, and (by with) a strong hand [l]shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, [m]I am [‡]JEHOVAH (the LORD): 3 and I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, (as by *the name of*) [o]God Almighty, but [3]by my name [p]JEHOVAH (I was I) not [4]known to them. 4 [q]And I have also established my covenant with them, [r]to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their (sojournings, pilgrimage,) wherein they (sojourned. were strangers.

[a] ch. 2. 24.

[b] ch. 7. 4. Deut. 26. 8. Ps. 136. 11, 12. Cp. ch. 3. 17.

[c] ch. 15. 13. Deut. 7. 8. 2 Kin. 17. 36. 1 Chr. 17. 21. Neh. 1. 10.

[d] Deut. 4. 20 & 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 26. 18. 2 Sam. 7. 24. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

[e] ch. 6. 9.

[f] ch. 29. 45, 46. Gen. 17. 8. Lev. 22. 33. Deut. 29. 13. Cp. Rev. 21. 7.

[g] ch. 5. 4, 5. Ps. 81. 6.

[h] ch. 32. 13. Gen. 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 13 & 35. 12. Ezek. 20. 6, 42.

[i] Cp. Gen. 14. 22 & Deut. 32. 40 & Ezek. 20. 5, 6 & 47. 14.

[j] ch. 5. 21. Cp. Acts 7. 25.

[k] ch. 3. 19 & 13. 3.

[l] ch. 11. 1 & 12. 33, 39.

[m] Cp. Isai. 42. 8 & Mal. 3. 6.

[n] ver. 30. ch. 4. 10. Jer. 1. 6. Cp. Jer. 6. 10 & Ezek. 44. 7 & Acts 7. 51, *al.*

[o] Gen. 17. 1.

[p] ch. 3. 14 & 15. 2 (mg.). Ps. 68. 4 & 83. 18. Cp. John 8. 58 & Rev. 1. 4, 8.

[q] Gen. 15. 18 & 17. 4, 7.

[r] Gen. 17. 8 & 28. 4.

[s] Gen. 46. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 3.

5 And (moreover "I have I have also) heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. 6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, [m]I am (Jehovah, the LORD,) and [b]I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and [c]I will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great (judgements: judgments:) 7 and [d]I will take you to me for a people, and [f]I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that [m]I am (Jehovah the LORD) your God, which bringeth you out [g]from under the burdens of the Egyptians. 8 And I will bring you in unto [h]the land, concerning (which I [i]lifted up my hand the which I did [§]swear) to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage: [m]I am (Jehovah. the LORD.) 9 And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but [j]they hearkened not unto Moses for [5][‖]anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land. 12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have [j]not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, [n]who am of uncircumcised lips? 13 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

14 These (are *be*) the heads of their fathers' houses: [s](the The) sons of

R.V. [1] Or, *were set on mischief, when they said impatience* Heb. *shortness of spirit.* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [3] Or, *as to* [4] Or, *made known* [5] Or,

A.V. [*] Heb. *to stink.* [†] Heb. *delivering thou hast not delivered.* [‡] Or, *JEHOVAH.* [§] Heb. *lift up my hand.* [‖] Heb. *shortness*, or, *straitness.*

Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these *be* the families of Reuben. 15 And [b]the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these are the families of Simeon. 16 And these are the names of [c]the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years. 17 [f]The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimei, according to their families. 18 And [h]the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years. 19 And [i]the sons of Merari; Mahli and Mushi: these are the families of Levi according to their generations. 20 And [m]Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 And [p]the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And [q]the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Sithri. 23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of [r]Amminadab, sister of [s]Nahshon, to wife; and she bare him [t]Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 24 And [v]the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these are the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and [w]she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families. 26 These are that Aaron and Moses, [y]to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt [a]according to their armies. 27 These are they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron.

28 And it came to pass on the day when the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 that the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [d]I am the LORD: [e]speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee. 30 And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, [g]I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

7 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee [j]a god to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy [k]prophet. 2 [l]Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel go out of his land. 3 And [n]I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and [o]multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh will not hearken unto you, and I that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth my armies, *and* my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians [u]shall know that I am the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. 6 And Moses and Aaron did so; as the LORD commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses was [x]fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

8 And the LORD spake unto

[a] ch. 7. 4 & 12. 17, 51. Num. 33. 1.
[b] Gen. 46. 10. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
[c] Gen. 46. 11. Num. 3. 17. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.
[d] See ver. 2.
[e] ver. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[f] Num. 3. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 17 & 23. 7.
[g] Cp. Isai. 6. 5. See ver. 12.
[h] Num. 3. 19 & 26. 57. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18.
[i] Num. 3. 20. 1 Chr. 6. 19 & 23. 21.
[j] ch. 4. 16.
[k] Gen. 20. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[l] Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 6. 29.
[m] See ch. 2. 1.
[n] See ch. 4. 21.
[o] ch. 11. 9. Ps. 135. 9. See Ps. 78. 43—51 & 105. 26—36.
[p] Num. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 6. 37, 38.
[q] Lev. 10. 4. Num. 3. 30.
[r] Ruth 4. 19, 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 33.
[s] Num. 1. 7 & 2. 3 & 7. 12, 17 & 10. 14. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3. 32.
[t] Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2 & 26. 60. 1 Chr. 6. 3 & 24. 1.
[u] ver. 17. ch. 8. 10, 22 & 14. 4, 18.
[v] 1 Chr. 6. 22, 23, 37.
[w] Num. 25. 7, 11. Josh. 24. 33. Ps. 106. 30.
[x] Cp. Deut. 29. 5 & 31. 2 & 34. 7 & Acts 7. 23, 30.
[y] ver. 13.

Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 9 When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, [b]Shew a wonder / miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast it down before Pharaoh, *and* it shall / that it become a [1]serpent. 10 And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so / so, as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh / Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent. 11 Then Pharaoh also called for the wise men and the sorcerers: now / and they also, the [d]magicians of Egypt, they also [e]did in like manner with their [2]enchantments. 12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. 13 [h]And he hardened Pharaoh's heart / Pharaoh's heart [3]was hardened, and [h]as the LORD had spoken / said. 14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart is [4]stubborn / hardened, he refuseth to let the people go. 15 [j]Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink to meet against him / he come; and [m]the rod which was turned to a [o]serpent shalt thou take in thine hand. 16 And thou shalt say unto him, [p]The LORD, the LORD / Hebrews, Hebrews God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, [q]that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou hast not / wouldest not hearkened / hear. 17 Thus saith the LORD, In this [r]thou shalt know that I am the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and [s]they shall be turned to blood. 18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall [a]loathe / lothe to drink water from / of the water of the river. 19 And the LORD said / spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and [c]stretch out thine hand over / upon the waters of Egypt, over / upon their rivers, / streams, / [5]streams, over / upon their rivers, and over / upon their pools, / ponds, and over / upon all their ponds / [*]pools of water, that they may become blood; and there shall / *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood / wood, and in vessels of stone. 20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he [f]lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the [g]waters that were in the river were turned to blood. 21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians [i]could not drink water / of the water from / of the river; and the blood was / there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt. 22 And [k]the magicians of Egypt did in like manner / so with their enchantments: and [l]Pharaoh's heart [3]was hardened, and he hearkened not / neither did he hearken unto them; [n]as the LORD had spoken / said. 23 And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he [6]lay even this to heart / set his heart to this also. 24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

8 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go [in] unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, [t]that they may serve me. 2 And if thou [u]refuse to let them go,

[a] ver. 21, 24.
[b] Cp. Isai. 7. 11 & John 2. 18 & 4. 48 & 6. 30.
[c] ch. 8. 5, 6, 16, 17 & 9. 22 & 10. 12, 21 & 14. 16, 21, 26.
[d] Gen. 41. 8.
[e] ver. 12, 22 & ch. 8. 7, 18 & 9. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 8.
[f] ch. 17. 9.
[g] Ps. 78. 44 & 105. 29.
[h] See ch. 4. 21.
[i] ver. 18, 24.
[j] ch. 8. 20 & 9. 13.
[k] ver. 11. Cp. Wisd. 17. 7 & mg.
[l] ver. 13.
[m] ch. 4. 2, 17 & 17. 5.
[n] ver. 3, 4.
[o] ch. 4. 3.
[p] ch. 3. 18 & 5. 3 & 9. 1, 13.
[q] ch. 3. 12, 18 & 5. 1, 3.
[r] ver. 5.
[Ch. 7. 26 in Heb.]
[s] ch. 4. 9. Wisd. 11. 6. Cp. Rev. 16. 4.
[t] ver. 20. ch. 3. 12, 18.
[u] ch. 7. 14 & 9. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *tannin*, any large reptile; and so in vv. 10, 12. [2] Or, *secret arts* [3] Heb. *was strong.* [4] Heb. *heavy.* [5] Or, *canals* [6] Heb. *set his heart even to this.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *gathering of their waters.*

behold, I will smite all thy borders with [a]frogs: [3] and the river shall (swarm with frogs, bring forth frogs abundantly,) which shall go up and come into thine house, and into [b]thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy *kneadingtroughs: [4] and the frogs shall come up both (upon, on) thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants. [5] And the LORD (said, spake) unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [d]Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the (rivers, streams,) over the (1streams, rivers,) and over the (pools, ponds,) and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt. [6] And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and [g]the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt. [7] And [h]the magicians did (in like manner, so) with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. [8] Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, [j]Intreat the LORD, that he (may) take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and [l]I will let the people go, that they may (do) sacrifice unto the LORD. [9] And Moses said unto Pharaoh, (Have thou this glory †Glory) over me: (against what time ‡when) shall I [j]intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, (that the frogs be §to destroy the destroyed frogs) from thee and thy houses, (and *that* they may) remain in the river only? [10] And he said, (Against to-‖To morrow. morrow.) And he said, Be it according to thy word: [p]that thou mayest know that [q]there is none like unto the LORD our God. [11] And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only. [12] And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD (concerning, because of) the frogs [2]which he had brought (upon, against) Pharaoh. [13] And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the (courts, villages,) and out of the fields. [14] And they gathered them together (in, upon) heaps: and the land stank. [15] But when Pharaoh saw that there was [c]respite, he [3e]hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had (spoken, said.)

[16] And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, [f]Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the (earth, land,) that it may become [4]lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [17] And they did so; (and, for) Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and [i](there were, it became) lice (upon, in) man, and (upon, in) beast; all the dust of the (earth, land) became lice throughout all the land of Egypt. [18] And [k]the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: (and, so) there were lice upon man, and upon beast. [19] Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is [m]the finger of God: [n]and Pharaoh's heart [5]was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had (spoken, said.)

[20] And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [r]Let my people go, that they may serve me. [21] Else, if thou wilt not let my

[a] Cp. Rev. 16. 13.
[b] Ps. 105. 30.
[Ch. 8. 1 in Heb.]
[c] Cp. Eccles. 8. 11.
[d] See ch. 7. 19.
[e] ver. 32. ch. 7. 14 & 9. 7, 34 & 10. 1.
[f] See ch. 7. 19.
[g] Ps. 78. 45 & 105. 30.
[h] See ch. 7. 11.
[i] Ps. 105. 31.
[j] ver. 28, 30. ch. 9. 28 & 10. 17, 18. Cp. Num. 21. 7 & 1 Kin. 13. 6 & Acts 8. 24.
[k] See ch. 7. 11.
[l] ver. 25—28. ch. 10. 8, 24 & 12. 31, 32.
[m] ch. 31. 18. Ps. 8. 3. Luke 11. 20.
[n] See ver. 15 (mg.).
[o] ch. 7. 15 & 9. 13.
[p] ver. 22. ch. 7. 17.
[q] ch. 9. 14. Deut. 33. 26. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Chr. 17. 20. Ps. 86. 8. Isai. 46. 9. Jer. 10. 6, 7.
[r] ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *canals* [2] Or, *as he had appointed unto Pharaoh* [3] Heb. *made heavy.* [4] Or, *sand flies* Or, *fleas* [5] Heb. *was strong.*
A.V. * Or, *dough.* † Or, *Have* this *honour over me, &c.* ‡ Or, *against when.* § Heb. *to cut off.* ‖ Or, *Against to morrow.*

people go, behold, I will send *swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are. 22 And [a]I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; [c]to the end thou mayest know that I am the LORD in the midst of the earth. 23 And I will [1d]put †a division between my people and thy people: by to-morrow [‡]to morrow shall this sign be. 24 And the LORD did so; and [g]there came grievous a grievous swarms swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his servants' houses: houses, and in into all the land of Egypt Egypt: the land was [2§]corrupted by reason of the swarms swarm of flies. 25 And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land. 26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice [j]the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice [j]the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us? 27 We will go [k]three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, [l]as he shall command us. 28 And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: [n]intreat for me. 29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to-morrow: only [‡]to morrow: but let not Pharaoh [p]deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD. 30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. 31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one. 32 And Pharaoh [3b]hardened his heart at this time also, and he did not neither would he let the people go.

9 [1] Then the LORD said unto Moses, [e]Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith [f]the LORD, the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 2 For if thou refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still, 3 behold, [h]the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the herds, oxen, and upon the flocks sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain. 4 And [i]the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all that belongeth to *that is* the children children's of Israel. 5 And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To-morrow To-morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land. 6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and [m]all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one. 7 And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not so much as one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. But And [o]the heart of Pharaoh was [4]stubborn, hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of [5]ashes of the

a ch. 9. 4 & 11. 7. Cp. Mal. 3. 18.
b ver. 15.
c ver. 10. ch. 7. 17.
d Cp. Ps. 111. 9 (for mg.).
e ch. 8. 1, 2.
f See ch. 7. 16.
g Ps. 78. 45 & 105. 31. Wisd. 16. 9. Cp. Isai. 7. 18.
h ch. 7. 4.
i ch. 8. 22 & 11. 7.
j Cp. Gen. 43. 32 & 46. 34.
k ch. 3. 18.
l ch. 3. 12.
m Ps. 78. 50 (mg.). Cp. ver. 19.
n See ver. 8.
o ch. 7. 14.
p ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 42. 20, 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *set a sign of deliverance* Heb. *set redemption.* [2] Or, *destroyed* [3] Heb. *made heavy.* [4] Heb. *heavy.* [5] Or, *soot*
A.V. * Or, *a mixture of* noisome beasts, &c. † Heb. *a redemption.* ‡ Or, *by to morrow.* § Or, *destroyed.*

furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh. 9 And it shall become small dust (over in) all the land of Egypt, and shall be [b]a boil breaking forth with blains upon (man man,) and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. 10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth with blains upon (man man,) and upon beast. 11 And [c]the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the (boils were boil was) upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. 12 [d]And the LORD [1]hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; [f]as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

13 And the LORD said unto Moses, [g]Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me. 14 For I will (at this time) send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; [j]that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. 15 For now I (had put will stretch) forth (out) my hand, (and smitten that I may smite) thee and thy people with (pestilence, pestilence;) and thou (hadst been shalt be) cut off from the earth: (16 but earth. And) in very deed [l]for this cause have I (made thee to stand, *raised thee up,) for to shew (in) thee my (power, power;) and [n]that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. 17 [o]As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go? 18 Behold, (to-morrow to morrow) about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail,

a Cp. ver. 4.

b Lev. 13. 18. Deut. 28. 27. 2 Kin. 20. 7. Job 2. 7. Isai. 38. 21. Rev. 16. 2.

c See ch. 7. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 9.

d See ch. 4. 21.

e Rev. 16. 21.

f ch. 4. 21.

g ch. 7. 15 & 8. 20.

h Ps. 78. 47, 48 & 105. 32. Cp. Josh. 10. 11 & 1 Sam. 12. 17 & Ps. 18. 13 & 148. 8 & Isai. 30. 30 & Ezek. 38. 22 & Wisd. 16. 16 & Rev. 8. 7.

i Ezek. 1. 4 (mg. for mg.).

j ch. 8. 10.

k Ps. 78. 47 & 105. 33.

l Cited Rom. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2 & 11. 9 & 14. 17 & Prov. 16. 4.

m ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4, 6 & 10. 23 & 11. 7 & 12. 13. Cp. Isai. 32. 18.

n Cp. Ps. 83. 18. Isai. 63. 12.

o Cp. Neh. 9. 10.

p ch. 10. 16.

q 2 Chr. 12. 6. Ps. 129. 4 & 145. 17. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 14.

r See ch. 8. 8.

s Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).

such as hath not been in Egypt since the (day it was founded foundation thereof) even until now. 19 (Now Send) therefore (send, now,) [a]hasten in *and* gather thy (cattle cattle,) and all that thou hast in the field; *for* (upon) every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die. 20 He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses: 21 and he that [†]regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be [e]hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. 23 And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and [h]the LORD sent thunder and hail, and (the fire ran down unto the alone upon the earth ground); and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt. 24 So there was hail, and fire [2][i]mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as (had not been there was none like it) in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation. 25 And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail [k]smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field. 26 [m]Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel were, was there no hail. 27 And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, [p]I have sinned this time: [q]the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. 28 [r]Intreat the (LORD; for there hath been LORD (for *it is* enough) that) enough of *these* there be no *more* 29 [3][‡]mighty thunder-

R.V. [1] Heb. *made strong.* [2] Or, *flashing continually amidst* [3] Heb. *voices* (or *thunderings*) *of God.*
A.V. * Heb. *made thee stand.* † Heb. *set not his heart unto.* ‡ Heb. *voices of God.*

ings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.
29 And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will [b]spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; *and* the thunders shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that [d]the earth is the LORD's.
30 But as for thee and thy servants, [e]I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.
31 And the flax and the barley were smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax [1]was bolled.
32 But the wheat and the spelt were not smitten: for they were [*]not grown up.
33 And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and [b]spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.
34 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and [2h]hardened his heart, [i]he and his servants.
35 And [j]the heart of Pharaoh [3]was hardened, and he did not neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken [†]by Moses.

10 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for [l]I have [2]hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs in the midst of them before him: 2 and that [m]thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, [4]what things I have wrought upon in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; [p]that ye may know how that I am the LORD.
3 And Moses and Aaron went came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse [a]to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.
4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to-morrow to morrow will I bring the [c]locusts into thy border coast:
5 and they shall cover the [‡]face of the earth, that one shall not cannot be able to see the earth: and [f]they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:
6 and [g]thy they houses shall be filled, shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; as which neither thy fathers fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned, turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.
7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?
8 And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, [k]Go, serve the LORD your God: but [§]who are they that shall go?
9 And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for [n]we must hold a feast unto the LORD.
10 And he said unto them, So be Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, [o]and your little ones: look to it; for evil is [5]before you.
11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that is what ye ye did desire.

[a] 1 Kin. 21. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 14 & 34. 27, *al.*
[b] 1 Kin. 8. 22, 38. Ps. 143. 6. Isai. 1. 15.
[c] Lev. 11. 22. Prov. 30. 27. Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25. Wisd. 16. 9. Rev. 9. 3.
[d] Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26. Cp. Deut. 10. 14.
[e] Isai. 26. 10.
[f] ch. 9. 32.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 3, 21 & Joel 2. 9.
[h] See ch. 7. 14.
[i] 1 Sam. 6. 6.
[j] See ch. 4. 21.
[k] ver. 24.
[l] ch. 4. 21 & 7. 3, 14 & 8. 15 & 9. 12, *al.*
[m] Cp. ch. 13. 8, 14 & Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 20—22 & Ps. 78. 5—7 & Joel 1. 3.
[n] ch. 5. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 18.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] ch. 7. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *was in bloom* [2] Heb. *made heavy.* [3] Heb. *was strong.* [4] Or, *how I have mocked the Egyptians* [5] Or, *what ye purpose* Heb. *before your face.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *hidden*, or, *dark.* [†] Heb. *by the hand of Moses.* [‡] Heb. *eye.* [§] Heb. *who, and who, &c.*

And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

12 And the LORD said unto Moses, [a]Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and [c]eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left. 13 And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *the* night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts. 14 And [f]the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the borders of Egypt: very grievous were they; [h]before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such. 15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they [j]did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing, either tree or herb or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt. 16 Then Pharaoh *called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, [k]I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you. 17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and [m]intreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only. 18 And [n]he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD. 19 And the LORD turned an exceeding a mighty strong west wind, which took up away the locusts, and drove †cast them [p]into the Red Sea sea; there remained not one locust in all the border coasts of Egypt. 20 But the LORD [r]hardened Pharaoh's heart, and so that he did would not let the children of Israel go.

21 And the LORD said unto Moses, [b]Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, ‡even darkness which may be felt. 22 And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a [d]thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days; days: 23 they saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: [e]but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings. 24 And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and [g]said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let [i]your little ones also go with you. 25 And Moses said, Thou must also give give into our hand §us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither. 27 But the LORD [l]hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. 28 And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *the* day thou seest my face thou shalt die. 29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well; well; [o]I will see thy face again no more.

II 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet one plague will I bring more will I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: [s]when

[a] See ch. 7. 19.
[b] ver. 12.
[c] ver. 4, 5.
[d] Ps. 105. 28.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4, 6. Wisd. 18. 1.
[f] Ps. 78. 46 & 105. 34.
[g] ver. 8.
[h] Joel 2. 2.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] Ps. 105. 35.
[k] ch. 9. 27.
[l] ver. 20.
[m] See ch. 8. 8.
[n] ch. 8. 30 & 9. 33.
[o] Cp. Heb. 11. 27.
[p] Cp. Joel 2. 20.
[q] Cp. ch. 4. 23.
[r] See ch. 4. 21.
[s] ch. 12. 31, 33, 39.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made strong.* [2] Or, *so that men shall grope in darkness* [3] Or, *when he shall let you go altogether, he shall utterly thrust you out hence*
A.V. * Heb. *hastened to call.* † Heb. *fastened.* ‡ Heb. *that one may feel darkness.* § Heb. *into our hands.*

he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether. 2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and [b]let (them every) (ask every man / man borrow) of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold. 3 [c]And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man [e]Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, [f]About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt: 5 and all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant [h]that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of (cattle. / beasts.) 6 [i]And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there (hath been / was) none like it, nor shall be like it any more. 7 [k]But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog [l][m]move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth [o]put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. 8 And [q]all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people *that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in †a (hot / great) anger.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses, [t]Pharaoh (will / shall) not hearken unto (you: / you;) that [u]my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. 10 And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD [2a]hardened Pharaoh's heart, (and / so that) he (did / would) not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 [d]This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a [3‡]lamb, [g]according to (their fathers' houses, / the house of *their* fathers,) a lamb for an (household / house): 4 and if the household be too little for [a] (the) lamb, (then shall he / let him) and his neighbour next unto his house take (one / *it*) according to the number of the souls; (according to every man's eating ye / every man according to his eating) shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be [j]without blemish, a male §of the first year: ye shall take it (out) from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it up until [l]the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it [4‖][m](at even. / in the evening.) 7 And they shall take of the blood, and (put / strike) it on [p]the two side posts and on the (lintel, upon / upper door post of) the (houses / houses,) wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and [r]unleavened bread; *and* with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but [s]roast with fire; (its / his) head with (its legs / his legs,) and with the (inwards / purtenance) thereof. 10 And [v]ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; (but / and) that which remaineth of it until the morning

[a] See ch. 4. 21.
[b] ch. 3. 22 & 12. 35.
[c] ch. 3. 21 & 12. 36.
[d] ch. 13. 4 & 23. 15 & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1.
[e] Ecclus. 45. 1.
[f] ch. 12. 29. Cp. Job 34. 20 & Amos 4. 10.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] Matt. 24. 41. Luke 17. 35.
[i] ch. 12. 30. Cp. Amos 5. 16, 17.
[j] Lev. 22. 19—21. Deut. 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19, *al.*
[k] Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 9. 4.
[l] ver. 18. Lev. 23. 5. Num. 9. 3 & 28. 16. Josh. 5. 10. Ezra 6. 19.
[m] Cp. Josh. 10. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
[n] ch. 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
[o] ch. 9. 4.
[p] ver. 22.
[q] ch. 12. 33.
[r] ch. 23. 18 & 34. 25. Num. 9. 11. Deut. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 5. 8.
[s] Deut. 16. 7. 2 Chr. 35. 13.
[t] ch. 3. 19 & 7. 4 & 10. 1.
[u] ch. 7. 3.
[v] ch. 23. 18 & 29. 34 & 34. 25. Deut. 16. 4. Cp. Lev. 7. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whet.* [2] Heb. *made strong.* [3] Or, *kid* [4] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
A.V. * Heb. *that is at thy feet.* † Heb. *heat of anger.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *son of a year.* ‖ Heb. *between the two evenings.*

ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it; with [a]your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; hand: and ye shall eat it in haste: [c]it is the LORD'S passover. 12 For [d]I will go pass through the land of Egypt in that this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and [f]against all the *gods of Egypt I will execute judgements: judgment: [g]I am the LORD. 13 And [h]the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague the plague shall not be upon you †to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you [l]for a memorial, memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD: LORD throughout your generations; generations ye shall keep it a feast [n]by an ordinance for ever. 15 [p]Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, [r]that soul shall be cut off from Israel. 16 And in the first day there shall be to you [t]an holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every ‡man must eat, that only may be done of you. 17 And ye shall observe the *feast* the *feast* *of* unleavened bread; for [v]in this selfsame day have I brought your *hosts armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day throughout in your generations by an ordinance for ever. 18 [z]In the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. 19 [b]Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even [b]that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, [e]whether he be a sojourner, stranger, or one that is born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, [2]Draw out, out and take you a [3]lambs §lamb [i]according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of [j]hyssop, and [k]dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike [m]the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and [o]none of you shall go out of at the door of his house until the morning. 23 [q]For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon [m]the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and [s]will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, [u]according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, [w]when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 that ye shall say, [y]It is the sacrifice of the LORD'S passover, [4]who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the

[a] Cp. Luke 12. 35 & Eph. 6. 14 & 1 Pet. 1. 13.
[b] ver. 15.
[c] ver. 27. Lev. 23. 5. Deut. 16. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
[d] ver. 23. ch. 11. 4, 5.
[e] ver. 48, 49.
[f] Num. 33. 4.
[g] ch. 6. 2. Isai. 43. 11.
[h] Cp. Heb. 11. 28.
[i] ver. 3.
[j] Lev. 14. 6. Num. 19. 18. Ps. 51. 7. Heb. 9. 19.
[k] Heb. 11. 28.
[l] ch. 13. 9.
[m] ver. 7.
[n] ver. 17, 24, 43. ch. 13. 10. 2 Kin. 23. 21.
[o] Cp. Isai. 26. 20.
[p] ch. 13. 6, 7 & 23. 15 & 34. 18, 25. Lev. 23. 6. Num. 28. 17. Deut. 16. 3, 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7, 8.
[q] ver. 12, 13.
[r] Cp. Gen. 17. 14 & Num. 9. 13.
[s] Heb. 11. 28. Cp. Ezek. 9. 6 & Rev. 7. 3 & 9. 4.
[t] Lev. 23. 7, 8. Num. 28. 18, 25.
[u] ch. 3. 8, 17.
[v] ch. 13. 3.
[w] ch. 13. 8, 14. Deut. 6. 20 & 32. 7. Josh. 4. 6, 21. Ps. 78. 3–6.
[x] ver. 51. ch. 7. 4.
[y] ver. 11, 21.
[z] Lev. 23. 5. Num. 28. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a destroyer* [2] Or, *Go forth* [3] Or, *kids* [4] Or, *for that he passed*
A.V. * Or, *princes.* † Heb. *for a destruction.* ‡ Heb. *soul.* § Or, *kid.*

Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people [b]bowed the head and worshipped. 28 And the children of Israel went (and did away, and) so did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 And it came to (pass [f]at midnight, pass, that at mid-) that night [g]the LORD smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt, [h]from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the *dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. 30 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was [k]a great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead. 31 And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth from among my people, [m]both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said. 32 [n](Take both / Also take) your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. 33 And [o]the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, (that they / to) might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men. 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their †kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders. 35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and [p](they / asked / borrowed) of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: 36 [t]and the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that [u](they / let / lent unto) them (have what / *such things* / they asked. / *as they required.*) And they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 And [a]the children of Israel journeyed from [c]Rameses to Succoth, [d]about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. 38 And [e‡]a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle. 39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because [i]they were thrust out of Egypt, and [j]could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual. 40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, (which they sojourned / who dwelt) in Egypt, was [l]four hundred and thirty years. 41 And it came to pass at the end of (the) four hundred and thirty years, even the self-same day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt. 42 It is [1o§]a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: [2]this is that night of the (LORD, / LORD) to be (much) observed of all the children of Israel (throughout / in) their generations.

43 And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the passover: (there / There) shall no (alien / stranger) eat thereof: 44 but every man's servant that is [q]bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof. 45 [s]A (sojourner / foreigner) and an hired servant shall not eat thereof. 46 In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth (aught / ought) of the flesh abroad out of the house; [v]neither shall ye break a bone thereof. 47 [w]All the congregation of Israel shall [3‖]keep it.

[a] Num. 33. 3, 5.
[b] ch. 4. 31. [c] Gen. 47. 11. Cp. ch. 1. 11. [d] Cp. ch. 38. 26 & Num. 1. 46 & 2. 32 & 11. 21 & 26. 51. [e] Lev. 24. 10, 11. Num. 11. 4. Cp. Neh. 13. 3. [f] ch. 11. 4. [g] Num. 8. 17 & 33. 4. Ps. 78. 51 & 105. 36 & 135. 8 & 136. 10. [h] ch. 4. 23 & 11. 5. Wisd. 18. 11. [i] ver. 33. ch. 6. 1 & 11. 1. [j] Cp. Deut. 16. 3.
[k] ch. 11. 6. Cp. Amos 5. 16, 17.
[l] Gal. 3. 17. Cp. Gen. 15. 13 & Acts 7. 6.
[m] Cp. ch. 10. 9—11.
[n] Cp. ch. 10. 24—26. [o] See Deut. 16. 1—6.
[p] ch. 11. 1, 8. Ps. 105. 38.
[q] Cp. Gen. 17. 12, 13.
[r] ch. 3. 22 & 11. 2. [s] Lev. 22. 10.
[t] ch. 3. 21 & 11. 3.
[u] Gen. 15. 14. Ps. 105. 37. [v] Num. 9. 12. Cited John 19. 36. [w] ver. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *a night of watching unto the* LORD Heb. *do it.* [2] Or, *this same night is a night of watching unto the* LORD *for all &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *house of the pit.* † Or, *dough.* ‡ Heb. *a great mixture.* § Heb. *a night of observations.* ‖ Heb. *to it.*

48 And [a]when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as [c]one that is born in the land: but for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. 49 [d]One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto [c]the stranger that sojourneth among you. 50 Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they. 51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that [g]the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their hosts, armies.

13 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 [j]Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine.

3 And Moses said unto the people, [m]Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of [1o]*bondage; [p]for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this place: [q]there shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 This day ye go forth, came ye out in the month [s]Abib. 5 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into [u]the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, which [w]he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land [x]flowing with milk and honey, that [z]thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 [a]Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten throughout the seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee, in all thy thee, borders, quarters. 8 And [b]thou shalt tell, shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* It is because of that which the LORD did for, unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. 9 And it shall be for [e]a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for [f]a memorial [e]between thine eyes, that the law of the LORD, LORD'S law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt. 10 [h]Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in its, his season from year to year.

11 And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, [k]as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee, 12 [l]that thou shalt [2†]set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the womb, matrix, and every firstling which thou hast, that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the LORD'S. 13 And [n]every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [3‡]lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break its, his neck: and [r]all the firstborn of man among thy sons, children shalt thou redeem. 14 [t]And it shall be when thy son asketh thee [§]in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, [v]By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of [1y]bondage: 15 and it came to pass, when Pharaoh [4]would hardly let us go, that [b]the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the womb, matrix, being

a Num. 9. 14.
b See ch. 12. 26.
c ver. 19.
d Num. 9. 14 & 15. 15, 16.
e Deut. 6. 8 & 11. 18. Cp. Num. 15. 39 & Matt. 23. 5.
f ch. 12. 14, 24.
g ver. 41. Acts 13. 17.
h Cp. ch. 12. 14, 17, 24, 43.
i ver. 17.
j ver. 12, 13, 15. ch. 22. 29, 30 & 34. 19. Lev. 27. 26. Num. 3. 13 & 8. 16, 17 & 18. 15. Deut. 15. 19. Cited Luke 2. 23.
k ver. 5.
l ver. 2.
m ch. 12. 42. Deut. 16. 3.
n ch. 34. 20.
o ch. 20. 2 & mg.
p ch. 3. 19 & 6. 1.
q See ch. 12. 8.
r Num. 3. 46, 47 & 18. 15, 16.
s ch. 23. 15 & 34. 18. Deut. 16. 1.
t See ch. 12. 26.
u ch. 3. 8 & 23. 23 & 33. 2 & 34. 11. Josh. 12. 8 & 24. 11. Judg. 3. 5, *al.*
v ver. 3, 16.
w ch. 6. 8.
x See ch. 3. 8.
y ver. 3.
z ch. 12. 25, 26.
a ch. 12. 15, 16.
b ch. 12. 29.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Heb. *cause to pass over.* [3] Or, *kid* [4] Or, *hardened himself against letting us go*
A.V. * Heb. *servants.* † Heb. *cause to pass over.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *to morrow.*

males; but [a]all the firstborn of my sons/children I redeem. 16 [b]And it shall be for a sign/token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: [d]for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

17 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them [g]not by/through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people [i]repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt: 18 but God led the people about, by/through the way of the wilderness by/of the Red Sea/sea: and the children of Israel went up *armed/harnessed out of the land of Egypt. 19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, [l]God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you. 20 And [n]they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness. 21 And [p]the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud/cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; that they might/to go by day and by night: 22 He took not away [1]the pillar of/the cloud by day, and/nor the pillar of fire by night, departed not from before the people.

14 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn back and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, before/over against Baal-zephon: over against/before it shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 And/For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in. 4 And [c]I will [2]harden Pharaoh's heart, and/that he shall follow after them; and I [e]will get me honour/be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; [f]and/that the Egyptians shall/may know that I am the LORD. And they did so. 5 And it was told the king of Egypt that the people were/were fled: and [h]the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was changed towards/turned against the people, and they said, What/Why is this/have we have done/done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And he made ready his [3]chariot, and took his people with him: 7 and he took [k]six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over all/every one of them. 8 And [c]the LORD [4]hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: for/and [m]the children of Israel went out with an high hand. 9 And/But [o]the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses *and* chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them [q]encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon. 10 And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel [r]cried out unto the LORD. 11 [s]And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to bring/carry us forth out of Egypt? 12 Is not this the

[a] ver. 13.
[b] ver. 9.
[c] See ch. 4. 21.
[d] ver. 14.
[e] Rom. 9. 17, 22, 23. See ch. 9. 16.
[f] ch. 7. 5.
[g] Cp. Ps. 107. 7.
[h] Ps. 105. 25.
[i] ch. 14. 11, 12. Cp. Neh. 9. 17. See Num. 14. 1—4.
[j] ch. 14. 2. Cp. Deut. 32. 10. See Num. 33. 6—49.
[k] ch. 15. 4. Cp. Isai. 31. 1.
[l] Gen. 50. 25. Josh. 24. 32. Heb. 11. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 16.
[m] ch. 6. 1 & 13. 3, 9, 16. Num. 33. 3. Deut. 26. 8. Acts 13. 17. Cp. ch. 3. 19.
[n] ch. 12. 37. Num. 33. 6.
[o] ch. 15. 9. Josh. 24. 6. 1 Mac. 4. 9.
[p] ch. 14. 19, 24 & 40. 38. Num. 10. 34 & 14. 14. Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14 & 99. 7 & 105. 39. 2 Esd. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Cp. Isai. 4. 5. See Num. 9. 15—23.
[q] ver. 2.
[r] Josh. 24. 7. Neh. 9. 9.
[s] Ps. 106. 7. Cp. ch. 13. 17.
[t] ch. 13. 18, 20. Num. 33. 7, 8.
[u] Jer. 44. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *he took not away the pillar of cloud by day, nor the &c.* [2] Heb. *make strong.* [3] Or, *chariots* [4] Heb. *made strong.*

A.V. * Or, *by five in a rank.*

word that [a]we spake unto did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? [c]For it were it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness. 13 And Moses said unto the people, [g]Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will work for shew to you to-day to day: 1* for [i]the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever. 14 [j]The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall [k]hold your peace.

15 And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward. forward: 16 And But [l]lift thou up thy rod, [l]and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go into the midst of the sea on dry ground. on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea. 17 And I, behold, [m]I will 2harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall go in after follow them: and [o]I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 18 And the Egyptians [oq]shall know that I am the LORD, [o]when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. 19 And [t]the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud removed went from before them, their face, and stood behind them: 20 and it came between the camp of the Egypt Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and there it was the a cloud and the darkness, yet darkness *to them*, but gave it it gave light by night: and night *to these*: so that the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses

[a] ch. 5. 21 & 6. 9.
[b] ch. 15. 10.
[c] 2 Esd. 1. 18. Cp. 2 Esd. 12. 44.
[d] Ps. 66. 6.
[e] ch. 15. 8. Neh. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13 & 78. 13 & 106. 9 & 114. 3. Isai. 51. 10 & 63. 12. Cp. Josh. 3. 16 & 4. 23 & Isai. 10. 26 & 11. 15, 16.
[f] ver. 29. ch. 15. 19. Num. 33. 8. Ps. 66. 6. Isai. 63. 13. 2 Esd. 1. 13. 1 Cor. 10. 1. Heb. 11. 29. Cp. Ps. 77. 19.
[g] 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17. Isai. 41. 10, 13, 14.
[h] Ps. 78. 13. Cp. Hab. 3. 10.
[i] Cp. ver. 30.
[j] ver. 25. Deut. 1. 30 & 3. 22 & 20. 4. Josh. 10. 14, 42 & 23. 3. 2 Chr. 20. 15, 29. Neh. 4. 20.
[k] Cp. Isai. 30. 15.
[l] See ch. 7. 19.
[m] Cp. ver. 4, 8.
[n] ver. 14.
[o] ver. 4.
[p] ver. 16, 21.
[q] ch. 7. 5.
[r] ver. 21.
[s] Cp. Josh. 4. 18.
[t] ch. 23. 20 & 32. 34. Num. 20. 16. Isai. 63. 9. Cp. ch. 13. 21.
[u] ch. 15. 1, 7. Deut. 11. 4. Ps. 78. 53. Ps. 136. 15 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Neh. 5. 13 (for mg.). Heb. 11. 29.
[v] 2 Esd. 1. 10. Cp. Hab. 3. 8—13.
[w] Ps. 106. 11.
[x] See ver. 22.

[l] stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* [b]by a strong east wind all the that night, and [d]made the sea dry land, and the waters were [e]divided. 22 And [f]the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were [h]a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 23 And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them into to the midst of the sea, *even* all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass pass, that in the morning watch, that watch the LORD looked forth upon unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and discomfited troubled the host of the Egyptians. Egyptians, 25 And he 3took off their chariot wheels, 4† that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for [n]the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

26 And the LORD said unto Moses, [p]Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen. 27 [r]And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea [s]returned to its his 5strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD 6[u]‡ overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea. 28 And [v]the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, even *and* all the host of Pharaoh that went in after came into the them into the sea; sea after them; [w]there remained not so much as one of them. 29 But [x]the children of Israel

R.V. 1 Or, *for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to-day* 2 Heb. *make strong.* 3 Some ancient versions read, *bound.* 4 Or, *and made them to drive* 5 Or, *wonted flow* 6 Heb. *shook off.*
A.V. * Or, *for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, &c.* † Or, *and made them to go heavily.* ‡ Heb. *shook off.*

walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. 30 Thus the LORD [b]saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and [e]Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. 31 And Israel saw the great [1*]work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and [g]believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

15 1 Then [j]sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying,

[k]I will sing unto the LORD,
for he [2]hath triumphed gloriously:
The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 [3n]The LORD is my strength and [p]song,
And he is become [r]my salvation:
This is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation;
[u]My father's God, and I [v]will exalt him.

3 The LORD is [x]a man of war:
[y]The LORD is his name.

4 [a]Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea:
And his chosen [d]captains also are sunk in the Red sea.

5 [e]The deeps cover them:
[g]They went down into the depths like a stone. sank into the bottom as

6 [h]Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power:
Thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine [a]excellency thou overthrowest them that rise up against thee:
Thou sendest forth thy wrath, it consumeth them as stubble.

8 And [d]with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were piled up,
[f]The floods stood upright as an heap;
The deeps were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said,
[h]I will pursue, I will overtake,
I will divide the spoil;
My lust shall be satisfied upon them;
I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst [l]blow with thy wind,
[m]the sea covered them:
They sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 [o]Who is like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods?
Who is like thee, [s]glorious in holiness,
Fearful in praises, [t]doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out [w]thy right hand,
The earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast [z]led forth the people which [b]thou hast redeemed:
Thou hast [c]guided them in thy strength to thy holy habitation.

14 [f]The peoples have heard, they tremble.
Pangs have taken hold on the inhabitants of Philistia.

15 Then were the [i]dukes of Edom amazed;
The [4]mighty men of [k]Moab, trembling taketh hold upon them;

[a] Deut. 33. 26.
[b] Ps. 106. 8, 10.
[c] Cp. Isai. 5. 24 & 47. 14 & Mal. 4. 1.
[d] ch. 14. 21, 22. 2 Sam. 22. 16. Job 4. 9. Ps. 18. 15. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[e] Ps. 92. 9—11. Cp. ver. 13.
[f] Ps. 78. 13. Cp. Josh. 3. 16 & Hab. 3. 10.
[g] Ps. 106. 12. Cp. John 2. 11 & 11. 45.
[h] ch. 14. 9.
[i] Gen. 49. 27. Judg. 5. 30. Isai. 53. 12. Luke 11. 22.
[j] Ps. 106. 12. Wisd. 10. 20. Cp. Judg. 5. 1 & 2 Sam. 22. 1.
[k] ver. 21.
[l] ch. 14. 21. Cp. Isai. 11. 15 & 40. 24.
[m] ver. 5. ch. 14. 28.
[n] Ps. 18. 1, 2 & 59. 17 & 118. 14 & 140. 7. Isai. 12. 2.
[o] Deut. 3. 24. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 22. 1 Kin. 8. 23. 2 Chr. 6. 14. Ps. 71. 19 & 86. 8 & 89. 6 (mg.). Jer. 10. 6.
[p] Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 109. 1.
[q] Cp. Ps. 29. 1 & mg.
[r] Ps. 18. 46. Hab. 3. 18.
[s] Cp. Isai. 6. 3 & Rev. 4. 8.
[t] Ps. 77. 14.
[u] ch. 3. 6, 15, 16.
[v] 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 34. 3 & 99. 5, 9 & 118. 28 & 145. 1. Isai. 25. 1.
[w] ver. 6.
[x] Ps. 24. 8. Rev. 19. 11.
[y] ch. 3. 15 & 6. 3. Ps. 83. 18. Isai. 42. 8. Mal. 3. 6.
[z] Ps. 77. 20.
[a] ch. 14. 28.
[b] Ps. 77. 15.
[c] Ps. 78. 54.
[d] ch. 14. 7.
[e] ver. 10. ch. 14. 28.
[f] Num. 14. 14. Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9, 10 & 9. 24.
[g] Neh. 9. 11.
[h] ver. 12. Ps. 118. 15, 16. Isai. 51. 9.
[i] See Gen. 36. 15, 43 (mg.).
[j] Cp. Deut. 2. 4.
[k] Num. 22. 3.
[l] Ps. 2. 9. Rev. 2. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hand.* [2] Or, *is highly exalted* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Heb. *rams.*
A.V. * Heb. *hand.* † Or, *repossess.* ‡ Or, *mighty ones?*

[a]All the inhabitants of Canaan are melted away.
16 Terror and [d]dread shall fall upon them;
By the greatness of thine arm they are as still [g]as a stone;
Till thy people pass over, O LORD,
Till the people pass over [j]which thou hast [1]purchased.
17 Thou shalt bring them in, and [l]plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance,
The place, O LORD, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in,
[n]The sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.
18 [p]The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.
19 For [r]the horses of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and [s]the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel walked on dry land in the midst of the sea. 20 And [u]Miriam the [v]prophetess, [w]the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and [x]all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. 21 And Miriam [y]answered them,
[a]Sing ye to the LORD, for he [2]hath triumphed gloriously;
The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Moses led Israel onward from the Red Sea, and they went out into the wilderness of [d]Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water. 23 And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was [3b*]called Marah. 24 And the people [e]murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink? 25 And he [e]cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him [f]a tree, which when he had cast it into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there [i]he proved them; 26 and he said, [k]If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of [m]these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD [o]that healeth thee.

27 And [q]they came to Elim, where were twelve springs of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

16 [1]And they [t]took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt. 2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel [z]murmured against Moses and against Aaron in the wilderness: 3 and the children of Israel said unto them, [b]Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, [c]when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger. 4 Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain [c]bread from heaven for you; and the people

[a] Josh. 2. 9, 11, 24 & 5. 1.
[b] Cp. Ruth 1. 20 (for mg.).
[c] ch. 16. 2 & 17. 3.
[d] Deut. 2. 25 & 11. 25.
[e] ch. 14. 10 & 17. 4.
[f] Ecclus. 38. 5.
[g] 1 Sam. 25. 37.
[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 21 & 4. 41.
[i] ch. 16. 4. Deut. 8. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 22 & 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10.
[j] Ps. 74. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
[k] See Lev. 26. 3—13 & Deut. 7. 12—15.
[l] Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Cp. Jer. 32. 41.
[m] Deut. 28. 27, 60.
[n] Ps. 78. 54 & 132. 13, 14.
[o] ch. 23. 25. Ps. 103. 3 & 147. 3. Hos. 6. 1.
[p] Ps. 10. 16 & 29. 10 & 45. 6 & 146. 10. Rev. 11. 15.
[q] Num. 33. 9.
[r] ch. 14. 23.
[s] ch. 14. 28, 29.
[t] Num. 33. 10, 11.
[u] Mic. 6. 4.
[v] Cp. Judg. 4. 4 & 2 Kin. 22. 14 & Neh. 6. 14 & Luke 2. 36.
[w] ch. 2. 4. Num. 26. 59.
[x] Judg. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25 & 149. 3 & 150. 4.
[y] 1 Sam. 18. 7 (mg.).
[z] ch. 15. 24 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 10. 10.
[a] ver. 1.
[b] Cp. Num. 20. 3—5.
[c] Num. 11. 4, 5.
[d] Gen. 16. 7 & 25. 18. 1 Sam. 15. 7.
[e] Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 24, 25 & 105. 40. Wisd. 16. 20. John 6. 31, 32. 1 Cor. 10. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *gotten.* [2] Or, *is highly exalted* [3] That is, *Bitterness.*
A.V. * That is, *Bitterness.*

shall go out and gather *a day's certain portion or rate every day, that I may [b]prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. 5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day, that they shall prepare that which they bring in; and [d]it shall be twice as much as they gather daily. 6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, [e]At even, then [f]ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt: 7 and in the morning, then ye shall see [j]the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and [k]what are we, that ye murmur against us? 8 And Moses said, *This shall be,* when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and [m]what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but [o]against the LORD. 9 And Moses said unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, [q]Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, [j]the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud. 11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 [s]I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, [u]At even ye shall eat flesh, and [v]in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the LORD your God. 13 And it came to pass, that at even the [c]quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the [c]dew lay round about the host of the camp. 14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* a small [2]round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground. 15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, [3]†It is manna: for [h]they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, [i]This is the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat. 16 This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather ye of it every man according to his eating; [l]an omer ‡for a head, every man, according to the number of your persons, shall ye take it, §persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents. 17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered some more, some less. 18 And when they did mete it with an omer, [n]he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating. 19 And Moses said unto them, Let no man leave of it till the morning. 20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, [r]and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them. 21 And they gathered it morning by morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted. 22 And it came to pass, that [t]on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for each one: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses. 23 And he said unto them, This is that which the LORD hath spoken, To-morrow is

a Num. 11. 31. Ps. 78. 27, 28 & 105. 40. Cp. 2 Esd. 1. 15.
b See ch. 15. 25.
c Num. 11. 9.
d ver. 22.
e ver. 12, 13.
f ch. 6. 7. Cp. Num. 16. 28—30.
g ver. 31. 2 Esd. 1. 19.
h Deut. 8. 3.
i Deut. 8. 3. See ver. 4.
j ch. 40. 34. Num. 16. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 13. 21 & 14. 24.
k Num. 16. 11.
l ver. 33.
m ver. 7.
n Cited 2 Cor. 8. 15.
o Cp. Num. 14. 27 & 1 Sam. 8. 7 & Luke 10. 16 & Rom. 13. 2.
p Cp. ch. 4. 14—16.
q Num. 16. 16.
r Cp. ver. 24.
s ver. 8.
t ver. 5.
u ver. 6. ch. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.).
v ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Between the two evenings.* [2] Or, *flake* [3] Or, *It is manna* Heb. *Man hu.*
A.V. * Heb. *the portion of a day in his day.* † Or, *What is this?* or, *It is a portion.* ‡ Heb. *by the poll,* or, *head.* § Heb. *souls.*

morrow is [a]a solemn rest, a the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake that which ye will bake, bake *to day*, and seethe that which ye will seethe; and all that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. 24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and [e]it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein. 25 And Moses said, Eat that to-day; to day; [a]for to-day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to-day to day ye shall not find it in the field. 26 Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, day is *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none. 27 And it came to pass on the seventh day, pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none. 28 And the LORD said unto Moses, [i]How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws? 29 See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. 30 So the people [l]rested on the seventh day. 31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof [1][m]Manna: and it was [n]like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it was like wafers *made* with honey. 32 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Let an omerful commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron, [r]Take a pot, and put an omerful omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations. 34 As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up [b]before the Testimony, to be kept. 35 And the children of Israel [c]did eat the manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat the manna, [d]until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan. 36 Now an omer is [f]the tenth part of an ephah.

17 1 And [g]all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, by after their [2]journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and there was no water for the people to drink. 2 [h]Wherefore the people strove did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why strive chide ye with me? wherefore do ye [j]tempt the LORD? 3 And the people thirsted there for water; and [k]the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore hast *is this that* thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst? 4 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready [o]to stone me. 5 And the LORD said unto Moses, Pass Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, [p]wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 [q]Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. 7 And he called the

a ch. 35. 2, 3. Gen. 2. 3. Lev. 23. 3. See ch. 20. 8—11 & 31. 14—17.
b ch. 25. 16, 21 & 26. 33, 34 & 27. 21 & 30. 6, 26, 36 & 40. 21. Cp. Deut. 10. 5 & 2 Kin. 11. 12, *al.*
c Deut. 8. 2, 3. Neh. 9. 20, 21.
d Josh. 5. 12.
e Cp. ver. 20.
f Lev. 5. 11 & 6. 20.
g ch. 16. 1. Num. 33. 12, 14.
h Num. 20. 3, 4.
i Cp. Ps. 78. 10 & Ezek. 20. 13.
j Deut. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 41 & 95. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 12. Matt. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Heb. 3. 8, 9.
k ch. 15. 24 & 16. 2.
l Luke 23. 56.
m ver. 15.
n Num. 11. 7, 8.
o Num. 14. 10. 1 Sam. 30. 6. 2 Chr. 24. 21. Matt. 23. 37. Luke 13. 34. John 8. 59 & 10. 31—33 & 11. 8. Acts 7. 58 & 14. 5, 19. 2 Cor. 11. 25. Heb. 11. 37. Cp. Josh. 9. 25 & 1 Kin. 21. 13.
p ch. 7. 20.
q Num. 20. 8—11. Deut. 8. 15. Neh. 9. 15. Ps. 78. 15, 16, 20 & 105. 41 & 114. 8. Isai. 43. 20 & 48. 21. 2 Esd. 1. 20. Wisd. 11. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
r Heb. 9. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Man.* [2] Or, *stages*

name of the place [1a*] Massah, and [2d†] Meribah, because of the [strivings] of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

8 [e]Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim. 9 And Moses said unto [f]Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: [to-morrow] to-morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with [j]the rod of God in mine hand. 10 So [f]Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and [k]Hur went up to the top of the hill. 11 And it came to pass, when Moses [l]held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed. 12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and [k]Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun. 13 And [f]Joshua [3]discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of [f]Joshua: [4]that [for] [q]I will utterly [blot] put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses [r]built an altar, and called the name of it [5‡]Jehovah-nissi: 16 [and For] he said, [6]The [§Because] [‖the] LORD hath [sworn: sworn *that*] [q]the LORD will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

a Ps. 95. 8.
b Cp. ch. 2. 18.
c ver. 12. ch. 2. 16.
d Num. 20. 13. Ps. 81. 7 & 95. 8.
e Deut. 25. 17. 1 Sam. 15. 2. Cp. Wisd. 11. 3.
f ch. 24. 13 & 32. 17 & 33. 11.
g ch. 4. 20. Acts 7. 29.
h ch. 2. 22.
i Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13.
j ch. 4. 20.
k ch. 24. 14 & 31. 2.
l Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
m See ch. 3. 1.
n Gen. 14. 17 & 18. 2 & 19. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 19.
o Cp. Gen. 29. 13 & 33. 4. 2 Sam. 19. 39.
p See Neh. 9. 9—15. Ps. 78. 12—28, 42—53 & 106. 7—12.
q Num. 24. 20. Deut. 25. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 7 & 30. 1, 17. 2 Sam. 8. 12.
r Cp. Judg. 6. 24.
s Gen. 14. 20. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Luke 1. 68.

18 [1 Now When] [b]Jethro, [c]the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, [how *and*] that the LORD had brought Israel out of [Egypt. Egypt;] 2 [And Then] Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her [away, back,] 3 and her [g]two sons; of which the name of the one was [**]Gershom; [h]for he said, [i]I have been [7a sojourner an alien] in a strange land: 4 and the name of the other was [8††]Eliezer; for [*he said,* The] the God of my [father, *said he, was* father was my] mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh: 5 and Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the [wilderness wilderness,] where he [was encamped, encamped] at [m]the mount of God: 6 and he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her. 7 And Moses [n]went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and [o]kissed him; and they asked each other of their [‡‡]welfare; and they came into the tent. 8 And Moses told his father in law [p]all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, *and* all the travail that had [§§]come upon them by the way, and how the LORD delivered them. 9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, [in that whom] he had delivered [them] out of the hand of the Egyptians. 10 And Jethro said, [s]Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians,

---

R.V. [1] That is, *Tempting*, or, *Proving*. [2] That is, *Chiding*, or, *Strife*. [3] Heb. *prostrated*. [4] Or, *for* [5] That is, *The LORD is my banner*. [6] Or, *Because there is a hand against the throne of the LORD* Heb. *a hand* is lifted up *upon the throne of Jah*. [7] Heb. *Ger*. See ch. 2. 22. [8] Heb. *El*, God, and *ezer*, help.

A.V. * That is, *Tentation*. † That is, *Chiding*, or, *Strife*. ‡ That is, *The LORD my banner*. § Or, *Because the hand* of Amalek is *against the throne of the LORD*, therefore, &c. ‖ Heb. *the hand upon the throne of the LORD*. ** That is, *a stranger there*. †† That is, *My God is an help*. ‡‡ Heb. *peace*. §§ Heb. *found them*.

and out of the hand of Pharaoh; Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. 11 Now I know that [c]the LORD is greater than all gods: yea, for in the thing wherein they [d]dealt proudly against he was above them. 12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law [g]before God. 13 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood about by Moses from the morning unto the evening. 14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand about by thee from morning unto even? 15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because [k]the people come unto me to inquire of God: 16 [l]when they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between a man *one and his neighbour, another, and [n]I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. 17 And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. 18 †Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for the thing this is too heavy for thee; [p]thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. 19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: be Be thou [s]for the people to God-ward, and [t]bring thou that thou mayest bring the causes unto God: 20 and thou shalt teach them the statutes and the ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them [w]the way wherein they must walk, and [a]the work that they must do. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people [b]able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating unjust covetousness gain; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens: 22 and [e]let them judge the people at all seasons: [f]and it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge themselves: so shall it be easier for thyself, and [h]they shall bear *the burden* with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be [i]able to endure, and all this people also shall shall also go to their place in peace. 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said. 25 And [j]Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. 26 And [m]they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves. 27 And Moses let his father in law depart; and [o]he went his way into his own land.

[a] Deut. 1. 18.
[b] Deut. 1. 15 & 16. 18. See 2 Chr. 19. 5—10. Cp. Acts 6. 3.
[c] 1 Chr. 16. 25. 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3 & 97. 9 & 135. 5.
[d] Neh. 9. 10. Cp. Ps. 119. 21 & Dan. 4. 37 & Luke 1. 51.
[e] ver. 26.
[f] Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33 & 27. 2 & 36. 1. Deut. 1. 17 & 17. 8.
[g] Deut. 12. 7 & 14. 26. 1 Chr. 29. 22. Cp. ch. 24. 11 & Gen. 31. 54.
[h] Num. 11. 17.
[i] ver. 18.
[j] Deut. 1. 15.
[k] Cp. Lev. 24. 12 & Num. 15. 34.
[l] ch. 24. 14. Deut. 17. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 2, 3 & 1 Cor. 6. 1.
[m] ver. 22.
[n] Deut. 4. 5 & 5. 1.
[o] Cp. Num. 10. 29, 30.
[p] Num. 11. 14, 17. Deut. 1. 9, 12.
[q] Num. 33. 15.
[r] ch. 17. 1, 8.
[s] ch. 4. 16. Cp. ch. 20. 19 & Deut. 5. 5.
[t] Num. 27. 5.
[u] See ch. 3. 1.
[v] ch. 20. 21. Cp. Acts 7. 38.
[w] Ps. 143. 8.
[x] ch. 3. 4.

19 1 In the third month after month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day [q]came they into the wilderness of Sinai. 2 And when For they were departed from [r]Rephidim, and were come to the wilderness desert of Sinai, they and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before [u]the mount. 3 And [v]Moses went up unto God, [x]and the LORD called

A.V. * Heb. *a man and his fellow.* † Heb. *Fading thou wilt fade.*

unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel; 4 [a]Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how [c]I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. 5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be [e]a peculiar treasure unto me [1]from among all peoples: above all people for [f]all the earth is mine: 6 and ye shall be unto me [i]a kingdom of priests, and [j]an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. 7 And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and set laid before them their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him. 8 And [p]all the people answered together, and said, [q]All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses reported returned the words of the people unto the LORD. 9 And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee [s]in a thick cloud, [t]that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and may also [v]believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD. 10 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and [x]sanctify them to-day and to-morrow, to day to morrow, and let them [y]wash their garments, clothes, 11 and be ready against the third day: for the third day [z]the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai. 12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: [c]whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death: 13 no There hand shall touch [2]him, shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the [3*b]trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. 14 And Moses [d]went down from the mount unto the people, [x]and sanctified the people; [y]and they washed their garments. clothes. 15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against [g]the third day: [h]come not near a woman. at *your* wives. 16 And it came to pass on [g]the third day, when it day in was the morning, that there were [k]thunders and lightnings, and [l]a thick cloud upon the mount, and [m]the voice of a the trumpet exceeding loud; and so that all the people that were *was* in the camp [n]trembled. 17 And [o]Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount. 18 And [r]mount Sinai was altogether on smoke, a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and [u]the whole [4]mount quaked greatly. 19 And when [m]the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and [w]God answered him by a voice. 20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, to on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses up to the top of the mount; and Moses went up. 21 And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, [†]charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD [a]to gaze, and many of them perish. 22 And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, [b]sanctify themselves, lest the LORD [d]break forth upon them. 23 And Moses said unto the LORD, The people can-

a Deut. 29. 2.
b ver. 16, 19.
c Deut. 32. 11, 12. Isai. 63. 9. Rev. 12. 14.
d ver. 3.
e Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 26. 18. Ps. 135. 4. Mal. 3. 17. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.*
f ch. 9. 29. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1 & 50. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26.
g ver. 11.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4, 5 & 1 Cor. 7. 5.
i 1 Pet. 2. 5, 9. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10 & 20. 6.
j Lev. 20. 26. Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 21 & 26. 19 & 28. 9. Isai. 62. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k Ps. 77. 18. Heb. 12. 18. Rev. 4. 5 & 8. 5 & 11. 19.
l ver. 9.
m ver. 13.
n Heb. 12. 21.
o Deut. 4. 10.
p ch. 24. 3, 7. Deut. 5. 27 & 26. 17.
q Deut. 5. 27.
r ch. 24. 17. Deut. 4. 11 & 33. 2 (ing.). Judg. 5. 5. Cp. Isai. 6. 4 & Ps. 144. 5 & Rev. 15. 8.
s ch. 20. 21 & 24. 16. Deut. 4. 11. Ps. 18. 11 & 97. 2. Cp. Matt. 17. 5.
t Deut. 4. 12, 36. Cp. John 12. 28, 29.
u Ps. 68. 8. Heb. 12. 26.
v ch. 14. 31.
w Neh. 9. 13. Ps. 81. 7.
x Lev. 11. 44, 45. Cp. Josh. 3. 5.
y Cp. Gen. 35. 2 & Lev. 15. 5.
z ch. 34. 5. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
a Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 1 Sam. 6. 19.
b Lev. 10. 3.
c Cited Heb. 12. 20.
d 2 Sam. 6. 8. 1 Chr. 13. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *above* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *ram's horn* [4] Some ancient authorities have, *people.*
A.V. * Or, *cornet.* † Heb. *contest.*

not come up to mount Sinai: for thou didst charge us, saying, [a]Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it. 24 And the LORD said unto him, Go, Away, get thee down; down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he [d]break forth upon them. 25 So Moses went down unto the people, and told spake unto them.

20 1 [g]And [h]God spake all these words, saying,

2 [j]I am the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of [1*m]bondage.

3 [o]Thou shalt have none no other gods [2]before me.

4 [r]Thou shalt not make unto thee a any graven image, nor *the likeness* or any likeness *of* any form *of any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: 5 [t]thou shalt not bow down thyself unto to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am [v]a jealous God, [w]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, upon children unto the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me; 6 and shewing mercy unto [3]thousands, thousands of them that love me, me, and keep my commandments.

7 [y]Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God [4]in vain; for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name [4]in vain.

8 [c]Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. 9 [d]Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: 10 but [f]the seventh day is a the sabbath unto of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, [b]nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: 11 for [c]in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 [e]Honour thy father and thy mother: [f]that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 [i]Thou shalt do no murder. not kill.

14 [k]Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 [l]Thou shalt not steal.

16 [n]Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 [p]Thou shalt not covet [q]thy neighbour's house, [s]thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 And all the people saw [u]the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the voice noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw it, they [5]trembled, removed, and stood afar off. 19 And they said unto Moses, [x]Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die. 20 And [z]Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to [a]prove you, and [b]that his fear may be before you, your faces, that ye sin not. 21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto [e]the thick darkness where God was.

22 And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye yourselves

[a] ver. 12. Cp. Josh. 3. 4.
[b] See Neh. 13. 16—19.
[c] See Gen. ch. 1 & 2. 1—3.
[d] See ver. 22.
[e] Lev. 19. 3. Cited Matt. 15. 4 & 19. 19 & Mark 7. 10 & 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Eph. 6. 2. Cp. Jer. 35. 18, 19.
[f] Eph. 6. 3.
[g] For ver. 1—17, see Deut. 5. 6—21.
[h] Deut. 5. 22.
[i] Cited Matt. 5. 21 & 19. 18 & Rom. 13. 9. Cp. Gen. 9. 5, 6 & 1 John 3. 15.
[j] Lev. 26. 13. Ps. 81. 10. Hos. 13. 4.
[k] Lev. 18. 20. Deut. 22. 22. Prov. 6. 32. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4. Cited Matt. 5. 27 & Rom. 13. 9.
[l] Lev. 19. 11. Eph. 4. 28. Cited Matt. 19. 18 & Rom. 13. 9.
[m] ch. 13. 3, 14 & mg. for mg.
[n] ch. 23. 1. Prov. 19. 5, 9 & 21. 28 & 24. 28 & 25. 18. Cited Matt. 19. 18. See Deut. 19. 16—20.
[o] 2 Kin. 17. 35. Jer. 25. 6 & 35. 15.
[p] Luke 12. 15. Eph. 5. 3, 5. Cited Rom. 7. 7 & 13. 9. Cp. Col. 3. 5 & Heb. 13. 5.
[q] Mic. 2. 2.
[r] Lev. 26. 1. Deut. 27. 15. Ps. 97. 7. Cp. Acts 17. 29.
[s] Jer. 5. 8. Matt. 5. 28.
[t] ch. 23. 24. Josh. 23. 7.
[u] Heb. 12. 18.
[v] ch. 34. 14. Deut. 4. 24 & 6. 15. Josh. 24. 19. Nah. 1. 2.
[w] ch. 34. 7. Num. 14. 18. Cp. Ps. 79. 8 & 109. 14 & Isai. 65. 6, 7 & Jer. 32. 18.
[x] Deut. 5. 25, 27 & 18. 16. Gal. 3. 19, 20. Heb. 12. 19.
[y] Lev. 19. 12. Cp. Matt. 5. 34, 35 & James 5. 12.
[z] Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
[a] Cp. Gen. 22. 1. Deut. 13. 3.
[b] Deut. 4. 10 & 6. 2 & 10. 12, *al.*
[c] Lev. 19. 3 30 & 26. 2. See ch. 31. 13—17.
[d] ch. 23. 12 & 34. 21 & 35. 2. Lev. 23. 3. Luke 13. 14.
[e] Deut. 4. 11. 2 Sam. 22. 10. 1 Kin. 8. 12. Ps. 18. 9 & 97. 2.

f ch. 16. 26 & 31. 15. Gen. 2. 2, 3. Ezek. 20. 12. See Num. 15. 32—36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Or, *beside me* [3] Or, *a thousand generations* See Deut. 7. 9. [4] Or, *for vanity* or *falsehood* [5] Or, *were moved*

A.V. * Heb. *servants.*

have seen that I have [a]talked with you from heaven. 23 [b]Ye shall not make *other gods* with me; with me gods of silver, or gods of gold, ye shall neither shall ye make unto not make unto you. you gods of gold. 24 An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: [c]in every place all places where I [1]record my name I will come unto thee thee, and I [d]will bless thee. 25 And [e]if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, [g]thou shalt not [*]build it of hewn stones stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. 26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

21 1 Now these are [j]the judgements judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 [l]If thou buy an Hebrew [2]servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. 3 If he come came in [†]by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he be were married, then his wife shall go out with him. 4 If his master give have given him a wife, and she bear have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself. 5 But And [q]if the servant [‡]shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free: 6 then his master shall bring him unto [3*]God, and the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall [t]bore his ear through with an awl aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 And if a man [u]sell his daughter to be a [4]maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do. 8 If she [§]please not her master, [5]who hath espoused betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange people nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her. 9 And if he espouse have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters. 10 If he take him another *wife*; her [6]food, her raiment, and [j]her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish. 11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out for nothing, free without money.

12 [h]He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall surely be surely put to death. 13 And [i]if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver *him* into his hand; then [k]I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. 14 And But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; [m]thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 And [n]he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 And [o]he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found [p]in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 And [r]he that [7‖]curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 And if men contend, strive together, and one smiteth the other smite [**]another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keep keepeth his bed: 19 if he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for [8††]the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

---

[a] Deut. 4. 36. Neh. 9. 13. Heb. 12. 25.
[b] Cp. ch. 32. 31 & 2 Kin. 17. 33 & Ezek. 20. 39 & Zeph. 1. 5.
[c] Deut. 12. 5, 11 & 14. 23 & 16. 6, 11 & 26. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 9. 3. 2 Chr. 6. 6 & 7. 16 & 12. 13. Ezra 6. 12. Neh. 1. 9. Ps. 74. 7. Jer. 7. 10, 12.
[d] Deut. 7. 13.
[e] Deut. 27. 5. Josh. 8. 31.
[f] 1 Cor. 7. 5.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17 & 1 Chr. 22. 2.
[h] Gen. 9. 6. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 30, 31. Cp. Matt. 26. 52.
[i] Deut. 19. 4, 5. See Num. 35. 22—25.
[j] ch. 24. 3. Deut. 4. 14 & 6. 1.
[k] Num. 35. 11. Deut. 4. 41—43 & 19. 2, 3. See Josh. 20. 2—9.
[l] Deut. 15. 12. Jer. 34. 14. See Lev. 25. 39—41.
[m] See 1 Kin. 2. 28—34.
[n] 1 Tim. 1. 9 (mg.).
[o] Deut. 24. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[p] ch. 22. 4.
[q] Deut. 15. 16, 17.
[r] Lev. 20. 9. Deut. 27. 16. Cited Matt. 15. 4 & Mark 7. 10. Cp. Prov. 20. 20 & 30. 11.
[s] ch. 22. 8, 9, 28 & mg. for mg. Cp. Ps. 82. 6 & John 10. 34, 35.
[t] Cp. Ps. 40. 6 (mg.).
[u] Neh. 5. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *cause my name to be remembered* [2] Or, *bondman* [3] Or, *the judges* [4] Or, *bondwoman* [5] Another reading is, *so that he hath not espoused her.* [6] Heb. *flesh.* [7] Or, *revileth* [8] Heb. *his sitting* or *ceasing.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *build them with hewing.* [†] Heb. *with his body.* [‡] Heb. *saying shall say.* [§] Heb. *be evil in the eyes of, &c.* [‖] Or, *revileth.* [**] Or, *his neighbour.* [††] Heb. *his ceasing.*

20 And if a man smite [1]his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall surely be / be surely *punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for [b]he is his money.

22 And if / If men strive together, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart, / depart *from her*, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely fined, / punished, according as the woman's husband shall / will lay upon him; [c]and he shall pay as [d]the judges determine. 23 But / And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give [e]life for life, 24 [f]eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, and destroy it / that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake. 27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 And if / If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: / die, then [j]the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox were wont to gore / push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death. 30 If there be laid on him [n]a ransom, / sum of money, then [c]he shall give for the redemption / ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him. 31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgement / judgment shall it be done unto him. 32 If the ox gore / shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master [a]thirty shekels of silver, and [j]the ox shall be stoned.

33 And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit / pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein / therein; 34 the owner of the pit shall make it good; he shall / good, *and* give money unto the owner of them / them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

35 And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the price / money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide. 36 Or if it be known that the ox was wont / hath used to gore / to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox / ox; and the dead *beast* shall be his own.

22 1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a †sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall pay / restore five oxen for an ox, and [g]four sheep for a sheep. 2 If the / a thief be found [h]breaking in / up, and be smitten that he die, [i]there shall be no [2]bloodguiltiness / no blood *be shed* for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, [i]there shall be bloodguiltiness / *be* blood *shed* for him / him; *for* he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then [k]he shall be sold for his theft. 4 If the theft [l]be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; [m]he shall pay / restore double.

5 If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall let his beast loose, / put in his beast, and it / shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the shocks / stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith*; he

[a] Cp. Zech. 11. 12, 13 & Matt. 26. 15.
[b] Cp. Lev. 25. 45, 46.
[c] Cp. Deut. 22. 18, 19.
[d] Cp. Deut. 32. 31 & Job 31. 11.
[e] Deut. 19. 21.
[f] Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. 21. Cited Matt. 5. 38.
[Ch. 21. 37 in Heb.]
[Ch. 22. 1 in Heb.]
[g] 2Sam. 12. 6. Cp. Prov. 6. 31 & Luke 19. 8.
[h] Matt. 24. 43.
[i] Num. 35. 27 (mg.).
[j] Gen. 9. 5.
[k] Cp. ch. 21. 2.
[l] ch. 21. 16.
[m] Cp. ver. 1.
[n] ch. 30. 12. Num. 35. 31, 32.

R.V. [1] Or, *his bondman, or his bondwoman* [2] Heb. *blood.*
A.V. * Heb. *avenged.* † Or, *goat.*

that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, [c]he shall let him pay double. 8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall come near be brought unto [1e]God, the judges, *to see* whether he have not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods. 9 For every matter all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, whereof one saith, This is it, which *another* challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before [1e]God; the judges; he *and* whom [1e]God the judges shall condemn condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it: 11 [t]*Then* the shall an oath of the LORD shall be between them both, whether that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner thereof of it shall accept it, *thereof*, and he shall not make restitution. *it* good. 12 But And [o]if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof. 13 If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it for witness; witness, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 And if a man [2]borrow aught *ought* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof not being *being* not with it, he shall surely make restitution. *it* good. 15 If *But* if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be [3]an hired thing, [3]it came for its his hire.

16 And [t]if a man entice a virgin maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely pay a dowry for endow her to be his wife. 17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, [t]he shall [*]pay money according to [a]the dowry of virgins.

18 [b]Thou shalt not suffer a sorceress witch to live.

19 [d]Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 [f]He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be [4]utterly destroyed. 21 [g]And a stranger shalt thou Thou shalt neither not wrong, neither shalt thou vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 22 [h]Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child. 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they [i]cry at all unto me, I will surely [j]hear their cry; 24 and my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and [k]your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 [m]If thou lend money to any of my people with thee that is poor, *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a creditor; an usurer, neither shall ye shalt thou lay upon him usury. 26 [n]If thou at all take thy neighbour's garment raiment to pledge, thou shalt restore deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down: 27 for that is his only covering, covering only, it is his garment raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he [i]crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am [p]gracious.

28 [q]Thou shalt not revile [1r]God, the †gods, nor [q]curse a the ruler of thy people. 29 Thou shalt not delay to offer of [5]the abundance of thy ‡the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors. §liquors: The the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. 30 [u]Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep: [v]seven days

[a] Gen. 34. 12. 1 Sam. 18. 25.
[b] Lev. 19. 26, 31 & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 10, 11. 1 Sam. 28. 3, 9.
[c] See ver. 4.
[d] Lev. 18. 23 & 20. 15. Deut. 27. 21.
[e] See ch. 21. 6 & mg. for mg.
[f] Cp. Num. 25. 2, 7, 8 & Josh. 23. 16 & 1 Mac. 2. 23, 24. See Deut. 13. 1—15 & 17. 2—5.
[g] ch. 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33. Deut. 10. 18, 19. Jer. 7. 6. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.
[h] Deut. 24. 17 & 27. 19. Ps. 94. 6. Isai. 1. 17, 23 & 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 7. Zech. 7. 10. James 1. 27.
[i] Job 34. 28. Luke 18. 7.
[j] Ps. 18. 6 & 145. 19. Cp. James 5. 4.
[k] Ps. 109. 9. Lam. 5. 3.
[l] Heb. 6. 16.
[m] Lev. 25. 35—37. Deut. 23. 19, 20. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Prov. 28. 8. Ezek. 18. 8, 13, 17 & 22. 12.
[n] Deut. 24. 13, 17. Job 22. 6 & 24. 9 (mg.). Prov. 20. 16. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Amos 2. 8. Cp. Prov. 22. 27.
[o] Gen. 31. 39.
[p] ch. 34. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15 & 103. 8, *al.*
[q] Cited Acts 23. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 21 & Eccles. 10. 20 & Jude 8.
[r] ver. 8 (for mg.).
[s] See ch. 13. 2.
[t] Deut. 22. 28, 29.
[u] Deut. 15. 19.
[v] Lev. 22. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *the judges* [2] Heb. *ask.* [3] Or, *it is reckoned in* (Heb. *cometh into*) *its hire* [4] Heb. *devoted.* See Lev. 27. 29. [5] Heb. *thy fulness and thy tear.*
A.V. * Heb. *weigh.* † Or, *judges.* ‡ Heb. *thy fulness.* § Heb. *tear.*

it shall be with its dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.
31 And [b]ye shall be holy men unto me: therefore [c]ye shall not eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; [d]ye shall cast it to the dogs.

23 1 [e]Thou shalt not take up a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be [h]an unrighteous witness. 2 [i]Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to turn aside after a multitude to wrest judgement: 3 [k]neither shalt thou favour a poor man in his cause.

4 [m]If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. 5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 [r]Thou shalt not wrest the judgement of thy poor in his cause.
7 [s]Keep thee far from a false matter; [s]and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for [t]I will not justify the wicked.
8 And [v]thou shalt take no gift: for a gift blindeth them that have sight, and perverteth the words of the righteous.
9 And [w]a stranger shalt thou not oppress: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And [z]six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the increase thereof: 11 but the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie fallow; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, *and* with thy oliveyard. 12 [a]Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may have rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. 13 And [f]in all things that I have said unto you take heed: and [g]make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 [j]Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 15 [l]The feast of unleavened bread thou shalt keep: seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty:
16 and [p]the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou sowest in the field: and [q]the feast of ingathering, at the end of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labours out of the field. 17 [j]Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord GOD.

18 [u]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my feast remain all night until the morning. 19 [x]The first of the firstfruits of thy ground thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. [y]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its mother's milk.

20 [a]Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee by the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.
21 Take ye heed of him, and hearken unto his voice; [6b]provoke him not; for

[a] See ch. 20. 9.
[b] ch. 19. 6. Lev. 11. 44, 45.
[c] Lev. 22. 8 Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.
[d] Cp. Matt. 7. 6.
[e] Cp. Lev. 19. 11 & Ps. 15. 3 & 101. 5.
[f] Deut. 4. 9. Josh. 22. 5.
[g] Josh. 23. 7. Hos. 2. 17. Zech. 13. 2. Cp. Num. 32. 38.
[h] Deut. 19. 16—18. Ps. 35. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 & Matt. 26. 59—61 & Acts 6. 11, 13.
[i] Cp. ch. 32. 1, 2 & Gen. 7. 1 & Job 31. 34 & Matt. 27. 24, 26, *al.*
[j] ver. 17. ch. 34. 23. Deut 16. 16.
[k] Lev. 19. 15. Cp. Deut. 1. 17.
[l] See ch. 12. 15.
[m] Cp. Deut. 22. 1, 4 & Prov. 25. 21 & Matt. 5. 44 & Rom. 12. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 15.
[n] ch. 13. 4.
[o] ch. 34. 20. Deut. 16. 16. Ecclus. 35. 4.
[p] ch. 34. 22. See Lev. 23. 9—21.
[q] Deut. 16. 13. See Lev. 23. 34—44.
[r] Deut. 27. 19. Eccles. 5. 8. Isai. 10. 1, 2. Jer. 5. 28, 29. Mal. 3. 5.
[s] Deut. 27. 25. Cited Susanna 53. Cp. Prov. 17. 26.
[t] ch. 34. 7.
[u] ch. 12. 8 & 34. 25. Lev. 2. 11.
[v] Deut. 16. 19. Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 3 & 2 Chr. 19. 7 & Ps. 26. 10 & Prov. 17. 23 & Isai. 1. 23 & 5. 23 & 33. 15 & Ecclus. 20. 29.
[w] See ch. 22. 21.
[x] ch. 34. 26. Lev. 2. 12 & 23. 10, 17. Num. 13. 12, 13. Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 35. Ezek. 44. 30.
[y] ch. 34. 26. Deut. 14. 21.
[z] Lev. 25. 3, 4.
[a] ch. 14. 19 & 33. 2, 14. Josh. 5. 13, 14 & 6. 2. Isai. 63. 9.
[b] Ps. 78. 40, 56.

R.V. [1] Or, *bear witness* [2] Or, *and wouldest forbear to release* it *for him, thou shalt surely release* it *with him* [3] Or, *cause* [4] Or, *release it and let it lie fallow* See Deut. 15. 2. [5] Or, *keep sabbath* [6] Or, *be not rebellious against him*
A.V. [e] Or, *receive.* † Heb. *answer.* ‡ Or, *wilt thou cease to help him?* or, *and wouldest cease to leave* thy business *for him; thou shalt surely leave* it to join *with him.* § Heb. *the ceasing.* ‖ Heb. *soul.* ** Or, *olive trees.* †† Or, *feast.*

[a]he will not pardon your transgression; transgressions: for my name is in him.
22 But if thou shalt indeed hearken unto obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then [c]I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and *an adversary unto thine adversaries.
23 For [e]mine angel Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in [f]unto the Amorite, Amorites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Canaanite, Canaanites, *and* the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites: and I will cut them off.
24 Thou shalt not [i]bow down to their gods, nor serve them, [j]nor do after their works: but [l]thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and break in pieces, quite break down their [1m]pillars. images.
25 And ye [n]shall serve the LORD your God, and [o]he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and [q]I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.
26 [s]There shall none, nothing cast her, their young, nor be barren, in thy land: [u]the number of thy days I will fulfil.
27 I will send [v]my terror, fear before thee, and [w]will discomfit, destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their †backs unto thee.
28 And [y]I will send the hornet, hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.
29 [a]I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.
30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.
31 And [c]I will set thy border, bounds from the Red Sea, sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the wilderness, desert unto [2]the River, river: for [d]I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.
32 [b]Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.
33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, [d]it will surely be a snare unto thee.

[a] Cp. ch. 32. 34 & 34. 7 & Num. 14. 33 & Josh. 24. 19.
[b] ch. 34. 12, 15. Deut. 7. 2.
[c] Gen. 12. 3. Deut. 30. 7. Jer. 30. 20.
[d] ch. 34. 12. Deut. 7. 16. Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 36.
[e] See ver. 20.
[f] See ch. 13. 5.
[g] ch. 28. 1. See ch. 6. 23.
[h] Num. 11. 16.
[i] ch. 20. 5.
[j] Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 12. 30, 31.
[k] ver. 13, 15, 18.
[l] ch. 34. 13. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 5, 25 & 12. 3.
[m] See Deut. 16. 22.
[n] Deut. 6. 13 & 10. 12, 20 & 11. 13 & 13. 4. Josh. 22. 5. Matt. 4. 10.
[o] Deut. 7. 13 & 28. 5, 8.
[p] ch. 21. 1.
[q] ch. 15. 26. Deut. 7. 15.
[r] ch. 19. 8. Deut. 5. 27.
[s] Deut. 7. 14.
[t] Deut. 31. 9.
[u] Cp. Job 5. 26 & Ps. 55. 23.
[v] Deut. 2. 25. Josh. 2. 9. Cp. Gen. 35. 5 (mg.).
[w] Deut. 7. 23.
[x] Gen. 28. 18 & 31. 45. Cp. ch. 23. 24.
[y] Deut. 7. 20. Josh. 24. 12.
[z] Heb. 9. 18, 19.
[a] Deut. 7. 22.
[b] Cited Heb. 9. 19, 20. Cp. Heb. 13. 20 & 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[c] Gen. 15. 18. Num. 34. 3. Deut. 11. 24. Josh. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24 & Ps. 72. 8.
[d] Josh. 21. 44. Judg. 1. 4 & 11. 21.
[e] Cp. ver. 1.

24 1 And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, [g]Nadab, and Abihu, and [h]seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off: off.
2 and And Moses [k]alone shall come near unto the LORD; LORD: but they shall not come near; nigh: neither shall the people go up with him.
3 And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and [p]all the judgements; judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, [r]All the words which the LORD hath spoken said will we do.
4 And [t]Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the mount, hill, and twelve [x]pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.
5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.
6 And [z]Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.
7 And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, [r]All that the LORD hath spoken said will we do, and be obedient.
8 [b]And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you [3]concerning all these words.
9 Then [e]went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, [h]and

R.V. [1] Or, *obelisks* See Lev. 26. 1, 2 Kings 3. 2. [2] That is, the Euphrates. [3] Or, *upon all these conditions*
A.V. * Or, *I will afflict them that afflict thee.* † Heb. *neck.*

seventy of the elders of Israel:
10 and [a]they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were [1]a paved work of a [d]sapphire stone, and as it were the very body of heaven for clearness.
11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: and also they beheld God, and [j]did eat and drink.

12 And the LORD said unto Moses, [l]Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [o]the tables of stone, and a law, and commandments, which I have written, that thou mayest teach them.
13 And Moses rose up, and [r]Joshua his minister: and Moses went up [s]into the mount of God.
14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and [u]Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, whosoever hath a cause, let him come near unto them.
15 And Moses went up into the mount, and [v]the cloud covered the mount.
16 And [w]the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.
17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like [z]devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.
18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and [a]Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

25 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 [e]Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an [2]†offering: [g]of every man whose heart maketh him willing his heart ye shall take my [2]offering.

3 And this is the [2]offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass, 4 and [b]blue, and purple, and scarlet, and [3]‡[c]fine linen, and goats' hair, 5 and [e]rams' skins dyed red, and [4]sealskins, badgers' skins, and shittim wood, 6 [f]oil for the light, [g]spices for the anointing oil, and for the [h]sweet incense, 7 [5][i]onyx stones, and stones to be set for set in the [k]ephod, and for the breastplate.
8 And let them make me [m]a sanctuary; that [n]I may dwell among them.
9 [p]According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the [6][q]tabernacle, and the pattern of all the furniture instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 And [t]they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.
11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a [7][x]crown of gold round about.
12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them [y]in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be on in the one [8]side of it, and two rings on in the other [8]side of it.
13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.
14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings on by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark withal.
15 The [b]staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.
16 [c]And thou shalt put into the ark [d]the testimony which I shall give thee.
17 And [f]thou shalt make a [9]mercy-seat mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the

[a] Gen. 32. 30. Judg. 13. 22. Isai. 6. 1, 5. Cp. ch. 33. 20, 23 & John 1. 18 & 1 Tim. 6. 16 & 1 John 4. 12, 20.
[b] ch. 26. 1, 31, 36.
[c] Gen. 41. 42 & mg.
[d] Ezek. 1. 26 & 10. 1.
[e] ch. 26. 14.
[f] ch. 27. 20.
[g] ch. 30. 23.
[h] ch. 30. 7, 34 & 31. 11.
[i] Gen. 2. 12 (mg. for mg.).
[j] Cp. ch. 18. 12 & Gen. 31. 54.
[k] ch. 28. 4, 15.
[l] ver. 2, 15, 18.
[m] Heb. 9. 1, 2. See ch. 36. 1—4.
[n] ch. 29. 45. 1 Kin. 6. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.
[o] ch. 31. 18 & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 5. 22.
[p] ver. 40.
[q] ch. 26. 1.
[r] ch. 33. 11. Cp. ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 13.
[s] See ch. 3. 1.
[t] ch. 37. 1—3. Deut. 10. 3. Heb. 9. 4.
[u] ch. 17. 10, 12 & 31. 2.
[v] ch. 19. 9, 16. Cp. Matt. 17. 5.
[w] ch. 16. 10. Lev. 9. 23. Num. 14. 10 & 16. 42.
[x] ver. 24, 25. ch. 30. 3, 4 & 37. 2.
[y] ch. 37. 3.
[z] ch. 3. 2 & 19. 18. Deut. 4. 36. Heb. 12. 18, 29.
[a] ch. 34. 28. Deut. 9. 9, 18, 25 & 10. 10.
[b] 1 Kin. 8. 8.
[c] Cp. Deut. 31. 26 & 1 Kin. 8. 9.
[d] See ch. 16. 34.
[e] For ver. 1—7, see ch. 35. 4—9.
[f] ch. 37. 6. Heb. 9. 5.
[g] ch. 35. 5, 21, 29 & 36. 2. Judg. 5. 2. 1 Chr. 29. 5, &c. Ezra 1. 6 & 2. 68 & 3. 5 & 7. 16. Neh. 11. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12 & 9. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *work of bright sapphire* [2] Or, *heave offering* [3] Or, *cotton* [4] Or, *porpoise-skins* [5] Or, *beryl*
[6] Heb. *dwelling.* [7] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [8] Heb. *rib.* [9] Or, *covering*
A.V. * Heb. *take for me.* † Or, *heave offering.* ‡ Or, *silk.*

breadth thereof. 18 And thou
shalt make two cherubim/cherubims of gold/gold; of
[1]a beaten work shalt thou make
them, at/in the two ends of the mercy-/mercy
seat./seat. 19 And make one cherub at/on
the one end, and one/the other cherub
at/on the other end: [2]c of one piece with/even *of
the mercy-seat/mercy seat shall ye make the
cherubim/cherubims on the two ends thereof.
20 And e the cherubim/cherubims shall spread/stretch
out/forth their wings on high, covering
the mercy-seat/mercy seat with their wings, with/and
their faces shall look one to another;
toward the mercy-seat/mercy seat shall the faces
of the cherubim/cherubims be. 21 And g thou
shalt put the mercy-seat/mercy seat above upon
the ark; and h in the ark thou
shalt put the testimony that I
shall give thee. 22 And i there
I will meet with thee, and I will
commune with thee from above
the mercy-seat,/mercy seat, from j between the
two cherubim/cherubims which are upon the
ark of the testimony, of all things
which I will give thee in com-
mandment unto the children of
Israel.

23 k And thou shalt/Thou shalt also make a table of
acacia/shittim wood: two cubits *shall be*
the length thereof, and a cubit
the breadth thereof, and a cubit
and a half the height thereof.
24 And thou shalt overlay it with
pure gold, and make thereto a
l crown of gold round about.
25 And thou shalt make unto it
a border of an handbreadth/hand breadth round
about, and thou shalt make a
golden crown to the border
thereof round about. 26 And
thou shalt make for it four
rings of gold, and put the rings
in the four corners that are on
the four feet thereof. 27 Close/Over
by/against the border shall the rings
be,/be for o places for/of the staves to
bear the table. 28 And thou
shalt make the staves of acacia/shittim

a ver. 31. ch. 37. 7, 17, 22. Num. 8. 4 & 10. 2. Jer. 10. 5 (for mg.).
b ch. 37. 16. Num. 4. 7.
c ch. 37. 8.
d Lev. 24. 5, 6.
e 1 Kin. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 18. Heb. 9. 5.
f For ver. 31—39, see ch. 37. 17—24. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 49 & Zech. 4. 2 & Heb. 9. 2 & Rev. 1. 12.
g ch. 26. 34 & 40. 20.
h ver. 16.
i ch. 29. 42, 43 & 30. 6, 36. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 17. 4.
j Num. 7. 89. 1 Sam. 4. 4 (mg.). 2 Sam. 6. 2 (mg.). 2 Kin. 19. 15 (mg.). Ps. 80. 1 (mg.). Isai. 37. 16 (mg.).
k For ver. 23—29, see ch. 37. 10—16. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 48 & 2 Chr. 4. 8 & Heb. 9. 2.
l ver. 11.
m Lev. 24. 2—4. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
n Num. 8. 2.
o ch. 26. 29 & 30. 4 & 36. 34 & 37. 14, 27 & 38. 5.

wood, and overlay them with
gold, that the table may be
borne with them. 29 And thou
shalt make b the dishes thereof,
and the spoons/spoons thereof, and the flagons/covers
thereof, and the bowls/bowls thereof, † to
pour out/cover withal: of pure gold shalt
thou make them. 30 And thou
shalt set upon the table [3]d shew-
bread before me alway.

31 f And thou shalt make a
candlestick of pure gold: of
[1]beaten work shall the candle-
stick be made, even its [4]base, made: his shaft, and its/his
shaft; its cups, its/branches, his bowls, his knops, and its/his
flowers, shall be [5]of one piece with it: the same.
32 and there shall be/And six branches
going/shall come out of the sides thereof/of it;
three branches of the candlestick
out of the one side thereof, and three
branches of the candlestick out
of the other side thereof: 33 three
cups/bowls made like almond-blossoms in one/unto almonds, *with*
branch, a knop and a flower/a knop and a flower in one branch; and three
cups/bowls made like almond-blossoms/almonds in the
other branch, *with* a knop and a
flower: so for/in the six branches
going/that come out of the candlestick: 34 and/candlestick. And
in the candlestick *shall be* four cups/bowls
made like almond-blossoms, the/unto almonds, *with* ‡ their
knops thereof, and the flowers thereof: their flowers.
35 and/And *there shall be* a knop under two
branches [5]of one piece with it, the same, and a
knop under two branches [5]of
one piece with it, the same, and a knop under two
branches [5]of one piece with it, for the same, according to the
six branches going/that proceed out of the
candlestick. 36 Their knops and
their branches shall be [5]of one/the
piece with it: the whole of it same: all it *shall be* one [1]beaten
work of pure gold. 37 And thou
shalt make the lamps thereof, seven/seven lamps thereof:
and m they shall [6]‡ light the lamps
thereof, n to/that they may give light over
against §it. 38 And the tongs
thereof, and the snuffdishes
thereof, shall be of pure gold.
39 Of a talent of pure gold shall

R.V. [1] Or, *turned* [2] Heb. *out of the mercy-seat.* [3] Or, *Presence-bread* [4] Heb. *thigh.* [5] Heb. *out of the same.* [6] Or, *set up*
A.V. * Or, *of the matter of the mercy seat.* † Or, *to pour out withal.* ‡ Or, *cause to ascend.* § Heb. *the face of it.*

it be made, he make it, with all these vessels.
40 And [a]see look that thou make them after their pattern, *which hath been was shewed thee in the mount.

26 1 Moreover [b]thou shalt make the [c]tabernacle with ten curtains; curtains of [d]fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, scarlet: with cherubim the work [d]of the cherubims †of cunning workman cunning work shalt thou make them. 2 The length of each one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of each one curtain four cubits: all and every one of the curtains shall have one measure. 3 Five The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and *the other* five curtains shall be coupled one to another. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain [1]from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the edge of the uttermost curtain, that is outmost *another* curtain, in the second [2]coupling. coupling of the second. 5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the second [2]coupling; coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold shall be opposite one to of another. 6 And thou shalt make fifty clasps taches of gold, and couple the curtains one to another together with the clasps taches: and it shall be one tabernacle. the tabernacle shall be one. 7 And thou shalt make [g]curtains of goats' *hair* for a tent over to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make them. 8 The length of each one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of each one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall have *shall be all* of one measure. 9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double over the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tent. tabernacle. 10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the [3]coupling, and fifty loops upon in the edge of the curtain which is *outmost in* coupleth the second [2]coupling. 11 And thou shalt make fifty clasps taches of brass, and put the clasps taches into the loops, and couple the ‡tent together, that it may be one. 12 And the overhanging part remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back backside of the tabernacle. 13 And the a cubit on the one side, and the a cubit on the other side, side §of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it. 14 [e]And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of [f]rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of [4]sealskins above. above *of* badgers' skins.

15 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle of acacia wood, shittim wood standing up. 16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of each one board. 17 Two ‖tenons shall there be in each one board, set [f]joined in order one to against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards for on the south side southward. 19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for its his two tenons: tenons. 20 and And for the second side of the tabernacle, tabernacle on the north side, side *there shall be* twenty boards: 21 and their forty sockets of silver;

[a] ver. 9. ch. 26. 30 & 27. 8. Num. 8. 4. Acts 7. 44. Cited Heb. 8. 5. Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19.
[b] For ver. 1—37, see ch. 36. 8—38.
[c] ch. 25. 9.
[d] ver. 31, 36. ch. 28. 6, 15 & 36. 8, 35 & 39. 3, 8.
[e] ch. 36. 19.
[f] ch. 25. 5.
[g] ch. 36. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *that is outmost in the* first *set* [2] Or, *set* [3] Or, first *set* [4] Or, *porpoise-skins* [5] Or, *mortiсed*
A.V. * Heb. *which thou wast caused to see.* † Heb. *the work of a cunning workman*, or, *embroiderer.* ‡ Or, *covering.*
§ Heb. *in the remainder*, or, *surplusage.* ‖ Heb. *hands.*

two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 22 And for the hinder part sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards. 23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the hinder part. two sides. 24 And they shall be *coupled together double beneath, and in they like manner they shall be entire unto the top shall be coupled together above the head thereof of it unto [1]one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners. 25 And there they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 26 And thou shalt make bars of acacia shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 27 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the hinder part two sides westward. 28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall pass through reach from end to end. 29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for [i]places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold. 30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle [k]according to the fashion thereof which hath been was shewed thee in the mount.

31 And [m]thou shalt make a veil vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and [n]fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubim the work *of the cunning workman cherubims shall it be made: 32 and thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of acacia shittim *wood* overlaid with gold, gold: their hooks *shall be* of gold, upon the four sockets of silver. 33 And thou shalt hang up the veil vail under the clasps, and shalt taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within [m]the veil vail [a]the ark of the testimony: and the veil vail shall divide unto you between the holy place and the most holy. 34 And [b]thou shalt put the mercy-seat mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place. 35 And [c]thou shalt set the table without the veil, vail, and [d]the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side. 36 And thou shalt make [e]a screen an hanging for the door of the Tent, tent, [f]of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and [n]fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer. wrought with needlework. 37 And thou shalt make for the screen hanging five pillars of acacia, shittim *wood*, and overlay them with gold; gold, *and* their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

27 1 And thou shalt make [g]the an altar of acacia shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits. 2 And thou shalt make [h]the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: the horns thereof his horns shall be of one piece with it: the same and [j]thou shalt overlay it with brass. 3 And thou shalt make its pots his pans to take away receive its his ashes, and its his shovels, and its his basons, and its his [l]fleshhooks, and its his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. 4 And thou shalt make for it a grating grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four [2]corners thereof. 5 And thou shalt put it under the ledge round compass of the altar beneath, that the net may reach halfway up be even to the midst of the altar. 6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlay them with

[a] See ch. 16. 34.
[b] ch. 25. 21 & 40. 20.
[c] ch. 40. 22. Heb. 9. 2.
[d] ch. 40. 24.
[e] ch. 27. 16 & 36. 37.
[f] ver. 1, 31. ch. 25. 4.
[g] For ver. 1—8, see ch. 38. 1—7. Cp. Ezek. 43. 13.
[h] ch. 29. 12 & 30. 2. Cp. Lev. 4. 7, 30 & 1 Kin. 1. 50 & Ps. 118. 27.
[i] See ch. 25. 27.
[j] Cp. Num. 16. 38.
[k] See ch. 25. 40.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 13.
[m] ch. 36. 35. Cp. Lev. 16. 2 & 2 Chr. 3. 14 & Matt. 27. 51 & Heb. 9. 3.
[n] ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *the first* [2] Heb. *ends.*
A.V. * Heb. *twined.*

brass. 7 And the staves thereof shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two [1]sides of the altar, in bearing to bear it. 8 Hollow with planks boards shalt thou make it: [a]as *it hath been was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 And [b]thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side: 10 and the pillars thereof shall be twenty, twenty pillars thereof sockets twenty, twenty sockets *shall be* of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be* of silver. 11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and the pillars thereof twenty, his twenty pillars and their sockets twenty twenty, sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver. 12 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten. 13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits. 14 The hangings for the of one side *of the gate* shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. 15 And for on the other side shall be hangings of fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three. 16 And for the gate of the court shall be [i]a screen an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the embroiderer: wrought with needlework: and their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four. 17 All the pillars of the court round about round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be* of silver, and their sockets of brass. 18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth [†]fifty every where, and the height five cubits, cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass. 19 All the instruments vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And [c]thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure olive oil oil olive beaten for the light, [2]to cause a the lamp [‡]to burn continually. always. 21 In the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation [e]without the veil vail, which is before the testimony, [f]Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: it shall be [g]a [3]statute for ever throughout unto their generations [4]on the behalf of the children of Israel.

28 1 And bring thou near take thou unto thee [h]Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, [i]Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons. 2 And [j]thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, brother for glory and for beauty. 3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are [k]wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to sanctify consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 4 And these are the garments which they shall make; [m]a breastplate, and [n]an ephod, and [o]a robe, and [p]a coat of chequer work, broidered coat, [p]a [5]mitre, and [p]a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 5 And they shall take [7]the gold, and the blue, and

[a] See ch. 25. 40.
[b] For ver. 9–19, see ch. 38. 9–20.
[c] Lev. 24. 1–4.
[d] ch. 25. 22 & 29. 42 & 30. 36.
[e] See ch. 26. 31.
[f] ch. 30. 8. 1 Sam. 3. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
[g] ch. 28. 43 & 29. 9, 28. Lev. 3. 17, *al.*
[h] Num. 18. 7. Heb. 5. 4.
[i] See ch. 6. 23.
[j] ver. 40. ch. 29. 29 & 31. 10 & 39. 1, 2. Lev. 8. 7, 30. Num. 20. 26, 28. See ch. 29. 5–9.
[k] ch. 31. 6 & 35. 10, 25 & 36. 1.
[l] ch. 26. 36.
[m] ver. 15.
[n] ver. 6.
[o] ver. 31.
[p] ver. 39. Cp. Lev. 8. 7.
[q] ch. 25. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *ribs.* [2] Or, *to set up a lamp continually* [3] Or, *due* [4] Or, *from* [5] Or, *turban*
A.V. * Heb. *he shewed.* † Heb. *fifty by fifty.* ‡ Heb. *to ascend up.*

the purple, and the scarlet, and the fine linen.

6 [a]And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the cunning workman. 7 It shall have two shoulder-pieces thereof joined to at the two ends edges thereof; that it may and so it shall be joined together. 8 And [c]the cunningly woven band, *curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, to gird it on withal, shall be like the work thereof and of the same piece; of the same, according to thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 And thou shalt take two [1]onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel: 10 six of their names on the one stone, and the names of the six that remain the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth. 11 [d]With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones, according to stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be inclosed set in ouches of gold. 12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulderpieces shoulders of the ephod, to be ephod for stones of memorial for unto the children of Israel: and [e]Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders [f]for a memorial.

13 And thou shalt make ouches of gold: gold; 14 and two chains of pure gold; like cords shalt thou make them, of gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, wreathen work: and thou shalt put fasten the wreathen chains on to the ouches.

15 [g]And thou shalt make a breastplate of judgement, the work of judgment with cunning the cunning workman; like work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. 16 Four-square it shall be and double being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a span shall be the breadth thereof. 17 [b]And thou shalt [†]set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: a row of the first row shall be a [2‡]sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle [3]carbuncle: shall be this shall be the first row; 18 and row. And the second row shall be an [4]emerald, a sapphire, and a [5]diamond; 19 and diamond. And the third row a [6]jacinth, ligure, an agate, and an amethyst; 20 and amethyst. And the fourth row a [7]beryl, and an [1]onyx, and a jasper: they shall be inclosed set in gold in their settings. §inclosings. 21 [d]And the stones shall be according to with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; names, like the engravings of a signet, signet; every one according to with his name, they name shall shall be for they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains like cords, at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold. 23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate. 24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold on in the two rings at which are on the ends of the breastplate. 25 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt put on fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, in the forepart thereof. ephod before it. 26 And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate, upon the edge breastplate in the border thereof, which is toward in the side of the ephod inward. 27 And thou shalt two other make two rings of gold, rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two shoulderpieces sides of the ephod underneath, in toward close by the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above [h]the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod.

[a] For ver. 6—12, see ch. 39. 2—7.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 28. 13 & Rev. 21. 19, 20.
[c] ver. 27, 28. ch. 29. 5 & 39. 5. Lev. 8. 7.
[d] Cp. Wisd. 13. 24.
[e] ver. 29, 30.
[f] Cp. Num. 16. 40 & Josh. 4. 7 & Zech. 6. 14.
[g] For ver. 15—28, see ch. 39. 8—21.
[h] ver. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *beryl* [2] Or, *ruby* [3] Or, *emerald* [4] Or, *carbuncle* [5] Or, *sardonyx* [6] Or, *amber* [7] Or, *chalcedony*
A.V. * Or, *embroidered*, † Heb. *fill in it fillings of stone*. ‡ Or, *ruby*. § Heb. *fillings*.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be upon above [b]the cunningly woven band the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod. 29 [c]And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgement judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, [e]for a memorial before the LORD continually. 30 And [f]thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgement judgment [1]the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgement judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

31 [h]And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue. 32 And [2]it there shall have a be an hole for the in the head top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of a coat an of mail, habergeon, that it be not rent. 33 And *beneath* upon the skirts *hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the skirts hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about: 34 a golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts hem of the robe round about. 35 [m]And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and the sound thereof his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 And thou shalt make [p]a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, [q]HOLY HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 37 And thou shalt put it on a lace of blue, and it shall blue lace, that it may be upon the [3]mitre; upon the forefront of the [3]mitre it shall be. 38 And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, and that Aaron shall may [d]bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD. 39 And thou shalt weave embroider the coat in chequer work of [4]fine linen, and thou shalt make a the [3]mitre of [4]fine linen, and thou shalt make a girdle, the work of the girdle *of* embroiderer. needlework. 40 [g]And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and headtires bonnets shalt thou make for them, [i]for glory and for beauty. 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and upon his sons with him; and shalt [j]anoint them, and [5]†[k]consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them [l]linen breeches to cover the flesh of ‡their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall §reach: 43 and they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they go come in unto the tent of tabernacle of the congregation, meeting, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they [n]bear not iniquity, and die: [o]it shall be a statute for ever unto him and unto his seed after him.

29 1 And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: [q]take Take one young bullock bullock,

[a] Zech. 14. 20.
[b] ver. 8.
[c] ver. 12, 30.
[d] Lev. 10. 17. Num. 18. 1. Cp. Isai. 53. 11 & Ezek. 4. 4–6 & John 1. 29 & Heb. 9. 28 & 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[e] See ver. 12.
[f] Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21. Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6. Ezra 2. 63. Neh. 7. 65. Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 9 & 30. 7, 8.
[g] ch. 39. 27–29, 41. Cp. Ezek. 44. 17, 18.
[h] For ver. 31–37, see ch. 39. 22–31.
[i] ver. 2.
[j] ch. 29. 7 & 30. 30 & 40. 13, 15. Lev. 10. 7.
[k] ch. 29. 9. Heb. 7. 28. Cp. ch. 32. 29 (mg. for mg.) & Lev. 21. 10.
[l] Lev. 6. 10 & 16. 4. Cp. Ezek. 44. 18.
[m] See Eccles. 45. 9–12.
[n] Lev. 5. 1, 17 & 20. 19.
[o] ch. 27. 21.
[p] Lev. 8. 9.
[q] Lev. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] That is, *the Lights and the Perfections.* [2] Or, *there shall be a hole in the top of it* [3] Or, *turban* [4] Or, *silk* [5] Heb. *fill their hand.*
A.V. * Or, *skirts.* † Heb. *fill their hand.* ‡ Heb. *flesh of their nakedness.* § Heb. *be.*

and two rams without blemish,
2 and [a]unleavened bread, and
cakes unleavened mingled/tempered with
oil, and wafers unleavened an-
ointed with oil: of fine wheaten
flour shalt thou make them.
3 And thou shalt put them into
one basket, and bring them in
the basket, with the bullock and
the two rams. 4 And Aaron and
his sons thou shalt bring unto the
door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,
and [e]shalt wash them with water.
5 And [f]thou shalt take the gar-
ments, and put upon Aaron the
coat, and the robe of the ephod,
and the ephod, and the breast-
plate, and gird him with [h]the
cunningly woven band/curious girdle of the ephod:
6 [i]and thou shalt set/put the [1]mitre
upon his head, and put the holy
crown upon the [1]mitre. 7 Then
shalt thou take [k]the anointing
oil, and pour it upon his head,
and anoint him. 8 And [m]thou
shalt bring his sons, and put
coats upon them. 9 And thou
shalt gird them with [n]girdles,
Aaron and his sons, and *bind/put the
headtires/bonnets on them: and [o]they shall have/the priest's office
the priesthood by/shall be theirs for a perpetual sta-
tute: and thou shalt [p]†consecrate
Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou
shalt bring the bullock/cause a bullock to be brought before
the tent of meeting/tabernacle of the congregation: and
[q]Aaron and his sons shall lay/put
their hands upon the head of
the bullock. 11 And thou shalt
kill the bullock before the LORD,
at/by the door of the tent of/tabernacle of the con-
meeting./gregation.* 12 And thou [s]shalt take
of the blood of the bullock, and
put it upon [t]the horns of the
altar with thy finger;/finger, and thou shalt
pour out all the blood at/beside the
base/bottom of the altar. 13 And thou
shalt take all [u]the fat that
covereth the inwards, and ‡the

a Lev. 2. 4. See Lev. 6. 20—22.
b Lev. 4. 11, 12, 21. Num. 19. 3. 5. Heb. 13. 11.
c ver. 36. ch. 30. 10.
d ver. 1. Lev. 8. 18.
e ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6. Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
f ch. 28. 2—4.
g Lev. 8. 20.
h ch. 28. 8.
i ch. 28. 36, 37. Lev. 8. 9. Cp. Num. 6. 7.
j ver. 25, 41. See Gen. 8. 21.
k ver. 21. ch. 28. 41 & 30. 25. Lev. 8. 12, 30 & 10. 7 & 21. 10. Num. 35. 25.
l ver. 1. Lev. 8. 22.
m Lev. 8. 13.
n ch. 28. 4, 39.
o ch. 27. 21. Num. 18. 7.
p ver. 29, 33. Lev. 8. 33 & 16. 32. See ch. 28. 41.
q ver. 15, 19. Lev. 1. 4 & 8. 14.
r ver. 7.
s Lev. 8. 15.
t See ch. 27. 2.
u Lev. 3. 3, 4.
v ver. 13.

caul upon/that is above the liver, and the
two kidneys, and the fat that is
upon them, and burn them upon
the altar. 14 But the flesh of the
bullock, and its/his skin, and its/his dung,
shalt thou burn with fire [b]with-
out the camp: [c]it is a [2]sin offer-
ing. 15 [d]Thou shalt also take
the one ram; [q]and Aaron and his
sons shall lay/put their hands upon
the head of the ram. 16 And
thou shalt slay the ram, and
thou shalt take its/his blood, and
sprinkle it round about upon
the altar. 17 And thou shalt
[g]cut the ram into its/in pieces, and
wash its inwards,/the inwards of him, and its/his legs,
and put them [3]with its/unto his pieces, and
[3]with its/§unto his head. 18 And thou shalt
burn the whole ram upon the
altar: it is a burnt offering unto
the LORD: it is [j]a sweet savour,
an offering made by fire unto
the LORD. 19 [l]And thou shalt
take the other ram; [q]and Aaron
and his sons shall lay/put their
hands upon the head of the
ram. 20 Then shalt thou kill
the ram, and take of its/his blood,
and put it upon the tip of the
right ear of Aaron, and upon
the tip of the right ear of his
sons, and upon the thumb of
their right hand, and upon the
great toe of their right foot, and
sprinkle the blood upon the altar
round about. 21 And thou shalt
take of the blood that is upon
the altar, and of [r]the anointing
oil, and sprinkle it upon Aaron,
and upon his garments, and upon
his sons, and upon the garments
of his sons with him: and he
shall be hallowed, and his gar-
ments, and his sons, and his sons'
garments with him. 22 Also thou
shalt take of the ram the fat,/fat and
the fat tail,/rump, [v]and the fat that

A.V. * Heb. *bind.* † Heb. *fill the hand of.* R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Heb. *sin.* [3] Or, *upon* ‡ It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew doctors, to be *the midriff.* § Or, *upon.*

covereth the inwards, and the caul (of *above*) the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right (1thigh shoulder); for it is a ram of [b]consecration: 23 and [c]one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one (wafer, wafer) out of the basket of (the) unleavened bread that is before the LORD: 24 and thou shalt put (the whole upon all in) the hands of Aaron, and (upon in) the hands of his sons; and shalt [*f]wave them for a wave offering before the LORD. 25 [h]And thou shalt (take receive) them (from of) their hands, and burn them (on upon) the altar (upon the for a) burnt offering, [i]for a sweet savour before the LORD: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 26 And thou shalt take [k]the breast of (Aaron's ram [l]of the ram of Aaron's) consecration, and [m]wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy (portion. part.) 27 And thou shalt sanctify [o]the breast of the [m]wave offering, and the (1thigh shoulder) of the [q]heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram [l]of (the) consecration, even of that which is for Aaron, and of that which is for his sons: 28 and it shall be (for Aaron Aaron's) and his (sons [t]as a due sons' by a statute) for ever from the children of Israel: for it is an [q]heave offering: and it shall be an [q]heave offering from the children of Israel of the (sacrifices sacrifice) of their peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the LORD. 29 And the holy garments of Aaron [y]shall be (for his sons his sons') after him, to be anointed (in them, therein,) [a]and to be consecrated in them. 30 [b](Seven *And*) days (shall the [†]that) son that is priest in his stead (shall) put them (on, on seven days,) when he cometh into the (tent tabernacle) (of meeting of the congregation) to minister in the holy place. 31 And thou shalt take the ram of (the) consecration, and [a]seethe (its his) flesh in (a the) holy place. 32 And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and [d]the bread that is in the basket, (at *by*) the door of the (tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.) 33 [e]And they shall eat those things wherewith (the) atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but [g]a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. 34 And if (aught ought) of the flesh of the (consecration, consecrations,) or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then [j]thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy. 35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all (that *things* which) I have commanded thee: [n]seven days shalt thou consecrate them. 36 And (every day shalt thou offer [p]the thou shalt offer every day a) bullock (of *for* a) sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt [2]cleanse the altar, when thou (makest hast made an) atonement for (it; it,) [r]and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it. 37 Seven days thou shalt make (an) atonement for the altar, and sanctify (it; it;) [s]and (the altar shall be it shall be an altar) most (holy; holy:) [3u]whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

38 Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; [v]two lambs of the first year [w]day by day continually. 39 The one lamb thou shalt offer [x]in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer [4z]at even: 40 and with the one lamb a tenth (part *of an ephah* deal) of (fine) flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for

a Lev. 8. 31.
b Lev. 7. 37 & 8. 28, 31, 33.
c ver. 2, 3. Lev. 8. 26.
d Cp. Matt. 12. 4.
e Lev. 10. 14, 15, 17.
f Lev. 7. 30 & 8. 27, 29. Num. 5. 25 & 6. 20.
g Lev. 22. 10.
h Lev. 6. 22 & 8. 28.
i ver. 18, 41.
j Lev. 8. 32.
k Lev. 8. 29.
l ver. 22.
m ver. 24.
n Lev. 8. 33—35.
o Lev. 7. 31, 34 & 10. 14, 15. Num. 18. 11, 18.
p ver. 14. ch. 30. 10.
q Lev. 7. 32, 34 & 10. 15. Num. 18. 11.
r ch. 30. 26, 28, 29 & 40. 10.
s ch. 40. 10.
t ch. 27. 21 (mg.). Lev. 10. 15.
u ch. 30. 29. Cp. Matt. 23. 19.
v Num. 28. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 40. 2 Chr. 2. 4 & 13. 11 & 31. 3. Ezra 3. 3.
w Cp. Dan. 8. 11—13 & 9. 27 & 12. 11. Heb. 10. 11.
x 2 Kin. 16. 15. Ezek. 46. 13—15.
y Num. 18. 8. Cp. Num. 20. 26, 28.
z 1 Kin. 18. 29, 36. Ezra 9. 4, 5. Ps. 141. 2. Dan. 9. 21.
a ver. 9.
b Lev. 8. 33, 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder* [2] Or, *purge the altar, by thy making atonement* [3] Or, *whosoever* [4] Heb. *between the two evenings.*

A.V. * Or, *shake to and fro.* † Heb. he *of his sons.*

a drink offering. 41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer [1][a] at even, and shalt do thereto according to the [c] meal / meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a [d] sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 42 It / *This* shall be [e] a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tent / tabernacle of meeting / of the congregation before the LORD: [h] where I will meet with you, to speak there unto thee. 43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel; / Israel, and *the tent / tabernacle* [j] shall be sanctified by my glory. 44 And I will sanctify the tent of / tabernacle of the meeting, / congregation, and the altar: [l] Aaron / I will also and his sons will I sanctify, / sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office. 45 And [n] I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. 46 And they shall know that [p] I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the LORD their God.

30 1 [r] And thou shalt make [s] an altar to burn incense upon: of acacia / shittim wood shalt thou make it. 2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: [v] the horns thereof shall be of one piece with it. / the same. 3 And thou shalt [w] overlay it with pure gold, the [2]† top thereof, and the [3]‡ sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a [4] crown of gold round about. 4 And two golden rings shalt thou make for / to it under the crown thereof, upon / of it, by the two ribs / corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make them / *it*; and they shall be for [b] places for the staves to bear it withal. 5 And thou shalt make the staves of acacia / shittim wood, and overlay them with gold. 6 And thou shalt put it before the veil / vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before [f] the mercy-seat / mercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee. 7 And Aaron shall [g] burn thereon incense of sweet spices: / ‖ sweet incense every morning, / morning: when [i] he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. 8 And when Aaron [5]** lighteth the lamps [1]††[k] at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations. 9 Ye shall offer no [m] strange incense thereon, nor burnt offering, / sacrifice, nor meal / meat offering; and ye / neither shall pour no / ye pour drink offering thereon. 10 And [o] Aaron shall make an atonement [6] upon the horns of it once in the year: / a year with the blood of [q] the sin offering of atonement / atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement [7] for / upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the LORD.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 [t] When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel, according to those that are numbered / Israel after ‡‡ their number, of them, then shall they give every man [u] a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them. 13 This they shall give, every one that passeth over unto / among them that are numbered, half a shekel [x] after the shekel of the sanctuary: ([y] the / a shekel is twenty gerahs:) [z] half a / an half shekel for an / *shall be* the offering to / of the LORD. 14 Every one that passeth over unto / among them that are numbered, from

a See ver. 39.
b See ch. 25. 27.
c ch. 30. 9 & 40. 29. Lev. 2. 1, *al.*
d ver. 18, 25.
e Num. 28. 6.
f ch. 25. 21, 22.
g ver. 34. ch. 31. 11 & 37. 29 & 40. 27. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. 2 Chr. 2. 4 & 29. 11. Luke 1. 9.
h See ch. 25. 22.
i See ch. 27. 20, 21.
j ch. 40. 34. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 14 & 7. 1–3 & Ezek. 43. 5 & Hag. 2. 7, 9 & Mal. 3. 1.
k ch. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
l Lev. 21. 15 & 22. 9, 16.
m Lev. 10. 1.
n ch. 25. 8. Lev. 26. 12. Zech. 2. 10. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3.
o Lev. 16. 18 & 23. 27.
p ch. 20. 2.
q ch. 29. 36.
r For ver. 1–5, see ch. 37. 25–28.
s ch. 40. 5. Lev. 4. 7. Rev. 8. 3.
t Num. 1. 2–4 & 26. 2. 2 Sam. 24. 2.
u ch. 21. 30. Num. 31. 50. Cp. Ps. 49. 7.
v See ch. 27. 2.
w ch. 39. 38 & 40. 5, 26. Num. 4. 11.
x ch. 38. 24. Lev. 5. 15 & 27. 3, 25.
y Lev. 27. 25. Num. 3. 47 & 18. 16. Ezek. 45. 12.
z ch. 38. 26. Matt. 17. 24. Cp. Gen. 24. 22.

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [2] Heb. *roof.* [3] Heb. *walls.* [4] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [5] Or, *setteth*
p Heb. *causeth to ascend.* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *upon*
A.V. * Or, Israel. † Heb. *roof.* ‡ Heb. *walls.* § Heb. *ribs.* ‖ Heb. *incense of spices.* ** Or, *setteth up.*
Heb. *causeth to ascend.* †† Heb. *between the two evens.* ‡‡ Heb. *them that are to be numbered.*

twenty years old and upward, above, shall give the an offering of unto the LORD. 15 The rich shall not *give more, and the poor shall not †give less, less than a the half a shekel, when they give the an offering of unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls. 16 And thou shalt take the atonement money from of the children of Israel, and [e]shalt appoint it for the service of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be [f]a memorial for unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 [j]Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and the base thereof his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt [k]put it between the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. 19 And For Aaron and his sons [l]shall wash their hands and their feet thereat: 20 when they go into the tent of tabernacle of the congregation meeting, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn an offering made by fire unto the LORD: 21 so they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and [p]it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Take thou also unto thee ‡the chief principal spices, of flowing pure myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty fifty *shekels*, and of sweet [v]calamus two hundred and fifty fifty *shekels*, 24 and of [1]cassia five hundred hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of olive oil oil olive an [y]hin: 25 and thou shalt make it an holy anointing oil, oil of holy ointment, a perfume compounded an ointment compound after the art of the [a]perfumer ‡apothecary: it shall be [b]an holy anointing oil. 26 [c]And thou shalt anoint therewith the tent of the tabernacle of the congregation meeting, tion therewith, and the ark of the testimony, 27 and the table and all the vessels thereof, his vessels, and the candlestick and the vessels thereof, his vessels, and the altar of incense, 28 and the altar of burnt offering with all the his vessels thereof, vessels, and the laver and [g]the base thereof. his foot. 29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: [2h] whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy. 30 [i]And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and sanctify consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations. 32 Upon the flesh of man man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any *any other* like it, according to after the composition thereof of it: [m]it is holy, *and* it shall be holy unto you. 33 [n]Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, [o]he shall shall even be cut off from his people.

34 And the LORD said unto Moses, [q]Take unto thee sweet spices, [3]stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight; *weight:* 35 and thou shalt make of it incense, it a perfume, [s]a perfume confection after the art of [t]the perfumer, [4]"seasoned with salt, apothecary, §tempered together, pure *and* holy: 36 and thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, [w]where I will meet with thee: [x]it shall be unto you most holy. 37 And

a ch. 37. 29.
b ch. 37. 29. Num. 35. 25. Ps. 89. 20 & 133. 2.
c ch. 40. 9. Lev. 8. 10. Num. 7. 1.
d See ver. 13.
e See ch. 38. 25—31.
f Cp. ch. 28. 12 & 39. 7 & Num. 16. 40.
g ch. 40. 11.
h ch. 29. 37.
i See ch. 29. 7.
j ch. 38. 8. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 38.
k ch. 40. 7, 30.
l ch. 40. 31, 32. Ps. 26. 6. Cp. Isai. 52. 11 & Heb. 10. 22.
m ver. 25, 37.
n ver. 38.
o Cp. ch. 12. 15 & 31. 14 & Gen. 17. 14 & Lev. 7. 20, 21, 25, 27 & 17. 4, 9, 10, *al.*
p See ch. 27. 21.
q ver. 7. ch. 25. 6 & 37. 29.
r S. of S. 4. 14. Ezek. 27. 22.
s ver. 25.
t See ver. 25.
u Cp. Lev. 2. 13.
v Jer. 6. 20 (mg.). Ezek. 27. 19.
w See ch. 25. 22.
x Cp. ch. 40. 10.
y ch. 29. 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *costus* [2] Or, *whosoever* [3] Or, *opobalsamum* [4] Or, *tempered together*
A.V. * Heb. *multiply.* † Heb. *diminish.* ‡ Or, *perfumer.* § Heb. *salted.*

as for the incense perfume which thou shalt make, [a]according to the composition thereof ye shall not make to yourselves ye shall not make for yourselves: according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD. 38 [c]Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, he shall even be cut off from his people.

31 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 See, I have called by name [e]Bezalel Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of [f]Hur, of the tribe of Judah: 3 and I have [h]filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, 4 to devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 5 and in cutting of stones for setting, stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, timber, to work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have appointed given with him [k]Oholiab, Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan; Dan: and in the hearts of all that are [m]wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee: thee; 7 [o]the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and [q]the ark of the testimony, and [r]the mercy-seat mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the *furniture of the Tent; tabernacle, 8 and [s]the table and its vessels, his furniture, and [u]the pure candlestick with all its vessels, his furniture, and [v]the altar of incense; incense, 9 and [x]the altar of burnt offering with all its vessels, his furniture, and the laver and its base; his foot, 10 and the [1]finely wrought garments, cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office; office, 11 and [d]the anointing oil, and [t]the incense of sweet spices sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 13 Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, [b]Verily ye shall keep my sabbaths: my sabbaths ye shall keep: for [d]it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD which that doth sanctify you. 14 Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that profaneth defileth it shall surely be put to death: for [g]whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 15 [i]Six days shall may work be done; but [j]on in the seventh day is a the sabbath of solemn rest, [t]holy to the LORD: [g]whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death. 16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. 17 [l]It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for [n]in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, [p]and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, [t]the two tables of the testimony, tables of stone, written with [w]the finger of God.

32 1 And when the people saw that Moses [y]delayed to come down from out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, [b]Up, make us [2]gods, which shall [c]go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we know wot not what is become of him. 2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off

[a] ver. 32.
[b] ch. 20. 8—11. Lev. 19. 3, 30. Deut. 5. 12. Jer. 17. 22. Ezek. 44. 24, *al.*
[c] ver. 33.
[d] Ezek. 20. 12, 20.
[e] ch. 35. 30 & 36. 1. 1 Chr. 2. 20.
[f] ch. 17. 10, 12 & 24. 14.
[g] ch. 35. 2. Cp. Jer. 17. 27. See Num. 15. 32—36.
[h] ch. 35. 31. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
[i] See ch. 20. 9.
[j] ch. 16. 23 & 20. 10. Gen. 2. 2.
[k] ch. 35. 34.
[l] ver. 13.
[m] ch. 28. 3 & 35. 10, 35 & 36. 1.
[n] Gen. 1. 31.
[o] See ch. 36. 8—38.
[p] Gen. 2. 2. Heb. 4. 4, 10.
[q] See ch. 37. 1—5.
[r] See ch. 37. 6—9.
[s] See ch. 37. 10—16.
[t] ch. 24. 12 & 32. 15, 16. Deut. 4. 13 & 5. 22 & 9. 10, 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[u] See ch. 37. 17—24.
[v] See ch. 37. 25—28.
[w] See ch. 8. 19
[x] See ch. 38. 1—7.
[y] ch. 24. 18. Deut. 9. 9.
[z] ch. 38. 8.
[a] ch. 35. 19 & 39. 1, 41.
[b] ver. 23. Cited Acts 7. 40.
[c] ch. 13. 21.
[d] ch. 30. 25, 31 & 37. 29.
[e] ch. 30. 7, 34.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions render, *garments of service.* [2] Or, *a god*
A.V. * Heb. *vessels.* † Heb. *holiness.*

[a]the golden rings, earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me. 3 And all the people brake off the golden rings earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron. 4 [c]And he received it, them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after and he had made it a molten calf: and they said, [1e]These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 5 And when Aaron saw this, it, he built an altar before it; and Aaron [h]made proclamation, and said, To-morrow To morrow shall be is a feast to the LORD. 6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and [j]the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up [k]to play.

7 And the LORD spake said unto Moses, [n]Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest up out of the land of Egypt, have [o]corrupted themselves: 8 they have turned aside quickly out of the way which [q]I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed unto it, thereunto, and said, [e]These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 9 And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, [t]it is a stiffnecked people: 10 now therefore [u]let me alone, that [v]my wrath may wax hot against them, and [w]that I may consume them: and [x]I will make of thee a great nation. 11 And [y]Moses besought *the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, power, and with a mighty hand? 12 [b]Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, saying, and say, For evil mischief did he bring them forth, out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and [d]repent of this evil against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou [f]swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, [g]I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. 14 And the LORD [i]repented of the evil which he said he would thought to do unto his people.

15 And [l]Moses turned, and went down from the mount, [m]with and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand; tables that hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. 16 And [p]the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. 17 And when [r]Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, There is a noise of war in the camp. 18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that [s]shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for †being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear. 19 And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that [z]he saw the calf, calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 35, 36. See Judg. 8. 24–27.

[b] Cp. Deut. 32. 27. See Num. 14. 13–16.

[c] Deut. 9. 16. Neh. 9. 18. Ps. 106. 19. Acts 7. 41. Cp. Judg. 17. 3, 4.

[d] See ver. 14.

[e] 1 Kin. 12. 28.

[f] Gen. 22. 16. Heb. 6. 13.

[g] Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 15. 7, 18 & 26. 4 & 28. 13 & 35. 11, 12 & 48. 16.

[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 20.

[i] Ps. 106. 45. Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 15 & Jer. 18. 8 & 26. 13, 19 & Amos 7. 3, 6 & Jonah 3. 10 & 4. 2.

[j] Cited 1 Cor. 10. 7.

[k] Gen. 26. 8. Cp. Judg. 21. 21.

[l] Deut. 9. 15.

[m] ch. 34. 29.

[n] Deut. 9. 12.

[o] Deut. 4. 16 & 32. 5 (mg.). Judg. 2. 19. Cp. Hos. 9. 9.

[p] ch. 31. 18.

[q] ch. 20. 3, 4, 23. Deut. 9. 16.

[r] ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 13 & 33. 11.

[s] Jer. 51. 14.

[t] ch. 33. 3, 5 & 34. 9. Deut. 9. 6, 13 & 31. 27. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Acts 7. 51. Cp. Isai. 48. 4.

[u] Deut. 9. 14.

[v] ch. 22. 24.

[w] ch. 33. 3.

[x] Num. 14. 12.

[y] Deut. 9. 18, 26–29. Ps. 106. 23. Cp. Ps. 74. 1, 2.

[z] Deut. 9. 16, 17, 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *This is thy god*

A.V. * Heb. *the face of the* LORD. † Heb. *weakness.*

brake them beneath the mount. 20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it (with in the) fire, and ground it to powder, and (strewed strawed) it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. 21 And Moses said unto Aaron, [b]What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought (a great so great a) sin upon them? 22 And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: [e]thou knowest the people, that they are *set* on (evil. mischief.) 23 For [g]they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we (know wot) not what is become of him. 24 And [k]I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it (off off.; so So) they gave it me: (and then) I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf. 25 And when Moses saw that the people were (broken loose; for naked; (for loose) [p]for a [1]derision naked unto *their* shame) among *their (enemies; enemies:)) 26 then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, (Whoso Who) is on the LORD's (side, side?) *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him. 27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of Israel, Put [y]e every man his sword (upon by) his (thigh, side,) and go (to in) and (fro out) from gate to gate throughout the camp, and [s]slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour. 28 And the (sons children) of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. 29 (And †For) Moses (had) said, [2]w†Consecrate yourselves (to-day to day) to the LORD, (3yea, even) every man (4against upon) his son, and (4against upon) his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day. 30 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, [a]Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; [c]peradventure I shall make (an) atonement for your sin. 31 And Moses [d]returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, [a]this people have sinned a great sin, and have [f]made them gods of gold. 32 Yet now, [h]if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, [i]blot me, I pray thee, out of [j]thy book which thou hast written. 33 And the LORD said unto Moses, [l]Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. 34 (And Therefore) now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: [n]behold, mine (angel Angel) shall go before thee: nevertheless in the day when I (visit, visit) I will visit their sin upon them. 35 And the LORD (smote plagued) the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

33 [1]And the LORD (spake said) unto Moses, Depart, *and* go up hence, thou [q]and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land [of] which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, [r]Unto thy seed will I give it: 2 and I will send [t]an angel before thee; [u]and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite: 3 [v]unto a land flowing with milk and honey: [x]for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for [y]thou art

a See ver. 21. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 20.
b Cp. Gen. 20. 9.
c 2 Sam. 16. 12. Amos 5. 15.
d Deut. 9. 18 (?).
e Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 15. 24 & 16. 2, 20 & 17. 2, 4 & 1 Sam. 15. 24.
f ch. 20. 23.
g ver. 1.
h Cp. Num. 14. 19.
i Cp. Rom. 9. 3.
j Ps. 56. 8 & 69. 28 & 139. 16. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5 & 20. 12, *al.*
k ver. 2—4.
l Ezek. 18. 4, 20.
m ch. 33. 12.
n See ch. 14. 19.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 19 (mg.).
p Cp. ver. 12.
q ch. 32. 7.
r ch. 32. 13. See Gen. 12. 7.
s Cp. Num. 25. 5 & Deut. 33. 9.
t See ch. 14. 19.
u See ch. 13. 5.
v See ch. 3. 8.
w Cp. Zech. 13. 3 & Matt. 10. 37 & Luke 14. 26. See ch. 28. 41 (mg. for mg.) & Num. 25. 11—13 & Deut. 13. 6—10.
x Cp. ver. 15—17.
y See ch. 32. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whispering.* [2] Heb. *Fill your hand.* [3] Or, *for every man* hath been *against his son and against his brother*
[4] Or, *upon*
A.V. * Heb. *those that rose up against them.* † Or, *And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the* LORD, *because every man* hath been *against his son, and against his brother, &c.* ‡ Heb. *Fill your hands.*

a stiffnecked people: lest [a] I
consume thee in the way. 4 And
when the people heard these
evil tidings, [c] they mourned:
and [d] no man did put on him
his ornaments. 5 And For the LORD
had said unto Moses, Say unto
the children of Israel, [f] Ye are
a stiffnecked people: if I go I will come
up into the midst of thee for one in a
moment, I shall and [g] consume thee:
therefore now [d] put off thy
ornaments from thee, that I
may know what to do unto
thee. 6 And the children of
Israel stripped themselves of
their ornaments from by the mount
Horeb onward.
7 Now And Moses used to take the tent took the tabernacle,
and to pitch pitched it without the camp,
afar off from the camp; camp, and [m] he
called it, The tent of meeting. it the Tabernacle of the congregation.
And it came to pass, that every
one [n] which sought the LORD
went out unto the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting, congregation, which was without the
camp. 8 And it came to pass,
when Moses went out unto the
Tent, tabernacle, that all the people rose
up, and stood, stood [q] every man at his
tent door, and looked after Mo-
ses, until he was gone into the
Tent. tabernacle. 9 And it came to pass,
when as Moses entered into the
Tent, tabernacle, [t] the pillar of cloud cloudy pillar de-
scended, and stood at the door
of the Tent: tabernacle, and *the LORD*
spake talked with Moses. 10 And all
the people saw the pillar of cloud cloudy pillar
stand at the door of the Tent: tabernacle door: and
all the people rose up and wor-
shipped, every man at in his tent
door. 11 And [w] the LORD spake
unto Moses face to face, as a
man speaketh unto his friend.
And he turned again into the
camp: but [y] his minister servant Joshua,
the son of Nun, a young man,
departed not out of the Tent. tabernacle.

a ch. 32. 10. Num. 16. 21, 45.
b ch. 32. 34.
c Num. 14. 39.
d Cp. Ezek. 24. 17, 23 & 26. 16.
e ver. 17.
f See ver. 3.
g ch. 32. 12.
h Ps. 25. 4. Cp. Ps. 103. 7.
i Deut. 9. 29. Cp. Joel 2. 17.
j Josh. 1. 5. Isai. 63. 9. See ch. 40. 34—38.
k Deut. 3. 20. Josh. 21. 44 & 22. 4 & 23. 1. Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
l Cp. ver. 1—3.
m ch. 29. 42, 43.
n Deut. 4. 29. 2 Sam. 21. 1. 1 Chr. 16. 10, 11. Ps. 40. 16.
o Num. 14. 14.
p ch. 19. 5, 6. 1 Kin. 8. 53.
q Cp. Num. 16. 27.
r ver. 12, 13.
s Cp. ver. 20 & 1 Tim. 6. 16.
t See ch. 13. 21.
u Ps. 31. 19. Jer. 31. 14. Cp. ch. 34. 5—7.
v Cited Rom. 9. 15.
w Num. 12. 8. Deut. 34. 10. See Gen. 32. 30.
x Gen. 32. 30. Deut. 5. 24. Judg. 6. 22, 23 & 13. 22. Isai. 6. 5. Rev. 1. 17. Cp. ch. 24. 10, 11.
y ch. 17. 9, 10 & 24. 13 & 32. 17.

12 And Moses said unto the
LORD, See, [b] thou sayest unto
me, Bring up this people: and
thou hast not let me know
[1] whom thou wilt send with me.
Yet thou hast said, [c] I know
thee by name, and thou hast
also found grace in my sight.
13 Now therefore, I pray thee,
[e] if I have found grace in thy
sight, [h] shew me now thy ways, way,
that I may know thee, to the end
that I may find grace in thy
sight: and consider that this
nation is [i] thy people. 14 And
he said, [j] My presence shall go
with thee, and [k] I will give thee
rest. 15 And he said unto him,
[l] If thy presence go not *with me*,
carry us not up hence. 16 For
wherein now shall it be known
here that I and thy people have found
grace in thy sight, I and thy people? sight
[o] is it not in that thou goest
with us, us? [p] so that shall we be separated,
I and thy people, from all the
people that are upon the face of
the earth? earth.
17 And the LORD said unto
Moses, I will do this thing also
that thou hast spoken: [r] for
thou hast found grace in my
sight, and I know thee by name.
18 And he said, [s] Shew me, I pray thee, I beseech thee, shew me
thy glory. 19 And he said, [u] I
will make all my goodness pass
before thee, and will I will proclaim
the name of the LORD before
thee; and [v] I will will be gracious to
whom I will be gracious, and
will shew mercy on whom I will
shew mercy. 20 And he said,
Thou canst not see my face: for
[x] man there shall not no man see me me, and live.
21 And the LORD said, Behold,
there is a place by me, and thou
shalt stand upon the a rock: 22 and
it shall come to pass, while my
glory passeth by, that I will put

R.V. [1] Or, *him whom*

thee [a]in a cleft (clift) of the rock, and will [b]cover thee with my hand until I have passed (while I pass) by: 23 and I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back (parts): but my face shall [c]not be seen.

34 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, [g]Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: [i]and I will write upon (the these) tables the words that were on (in) the first tables, [k]which thou brakest. 2 And be ready by (in) the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me on (in) the top of the mount. 3 And [m]no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount. 4 And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone. 5 And the LORD [t]descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and [u]proclaimed [2]the name of the LORD. 6 And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, [v]The LORD, the LORD, a God full of (The LORD God, slow to anger,) compassion and merciful and [y]gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous (abundant) in [z]mercy and goodness and truth; 7 [b]keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin: (sin,) and [c]that will by no means clear *the guilty*; [d]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, upon (into) the third and upon (to) the fourth generation. 8 And Moses made haste, and [i]bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

[a] Isai. 2. 21.
[b] Ps. 91. 1, 4.
[c] ch. 33. 15, 16.
[d] See ch. 32. 9.
[g] ver. 20. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12.
[f] Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 23. 9 & 33. 12 & 78. 62 & 94. 14. Jer. 10. 16. Zech. 2. 12.
[g] Deut. 10. 1.
[h] ver. 27. Deut. 5. 2 & 29. 1.
[i] ver. 28. Deut. 10. 2, 4.
[j] Deut. 4. 32—35. Josh. 6. 20 & 10. 12, 13. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 77. 14 & 78. 12.
[k] ch. 32. 19.
[l] Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 145. 6. Cp. Isai. 64. 3.
[m] ch. 19. 20.
[n] ch. 19. 12, 13, 21.
[o] See ch. 13. 5.
[p] ch. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. Josh. 23. 12, 13. Judg. 2. 2.
[q] See ch. 23. 33.
[r] Deut. 7. 5 & 12. 3. Judg. 2. 2 & 6. 25. 2 Chr. 34. 3, 4.
[s] ch. 23. 24 & 34. 13. 2 Kin. 18. 4 & 23. 14. 2 Chr. 31. 1.
[t] Num. 11. 25. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11.
[u] See Deut. 16. 21.
[v] ch. 20. 3, 5.
[w] ch. 33. 19.
[x] Num. 14. 18. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15 & 103. 8 & 111. 4 & 112. 4 & 116. 5 & 145. 8. Joel 2. 13.
[y] ch. 22. 27.
[z] Ps. 57. 10 & 108. 4.
[a] Lev. 17. 7 & 20. 5. Deut. 31. 16. Judg. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 9. Ezek. 6. 9.
[b] ch. 20. 5, 6. Deut. 5. 10. Jer. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4.
[c] Ps. 103. 3 & 130. 4. Dan. 9. 9. 1 John 1. 9.
[d] Num. 25. 2. Ps. 106. 28. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 7, 10 & 10. 27.
[e] ch. 23. 21. Josh. 24. 19. Job 10. 14. Nah. 1. 3.
[f] Deut. 7. 3, 4. 1 Kin. 11. 2. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25.
[g] Deut. 5. 9.
[h] Lev. 19. 4. Deut. 27. 15. Cp. ch. 32. 4, 8.
[i] ch. 4. 31 & 12. 27.
[j] See ch. 12. 15.

9 And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, [e]let (the my) Lord, I pray thee, go in the midst of (among) us; for [d]it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for [f]thine inheritance. 10 And he said, Behold, [h]I make a covenant: before all thy people [j]I will do marvels, such as have not been [3]wrought (done) in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the LORD (LORD): for it is [l]a terrible thing that I (will) do with thee. 11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, [o]I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. 12 [p]Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for [q]a snare in the midst of thee: 13 but ye shall [r]break down (destroy) their altars, [s]and dash in pieces (break) their [4]pillars, [*]images, and ye shall cut down their [5]"Asherim (groves): 14 for [v]thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God: 15 [p]lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they [a]go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one [d]call (thee) thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice; 16 and thou take of [f]their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters [a]go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods. 17 [h]Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. 18 [j]The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven

R.V. [1] Or, *and he stood with him there, and called upon &c.* [2] Or, *Jehovah by name* [3] Heb. *created.* [4] Or, *obelisks* Probably the wooden symbols of a goddess Asherah.
A.V. [*] Heb. *statues.*

days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in of the month Abib: for in [b]the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt. 19 [d]All that openeth the womb matrix is mine; and all thy cattle that is male, the every firstling among thy cattle, firstlings of ox and sheep. 20 And whether ox or sheep, *that is male.* But [f]the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a [1]*lamb: and if thou wilt not redeem it, redeem *him* not, then thou shalt shalt thou break its his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And [h]none shall appear before me empty. 21 [i]Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in plowing earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. 22 [j]And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, *even* of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the [†]year's [2]end. 23 [k]Three times Thrice in the year shall all thy males your men children appear before the Lord GOD, the God of Israel. 24 For I will [m]cast out the nations before thee, and [n]enlarge thy borders: [o]neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou goest shalt go up to appear before the LORD thy God three times thrice in the year. 25 [r]Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; leaven [s]neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning. 26 [t]The first of the firstfruits of thy ground land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. [v]Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its his mother's milk. 27 And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words [w]I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel. 28 [y]And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And [a]he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten [3]‡[c]commandments.

29 And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with [e]the two tables of the testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face [4][g]shone [5]by reason of his speaking while he talked with him. 30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face [g]shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him. 31 And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses spake to talked with them. 32 And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and [l]he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai. 33 And when till Moses had done speaking with them, he put [p]a veil vail on his face. 34 But [q]when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the veil vail off, until he came out; and out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was commanded; commanded. 35 and And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face [u]shone: and Moses put the veil vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

35 [1] And Moses assembled gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel, Israel together, and said unto them, [x]These are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them. 2 [z]Six days shall work

a Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 31. 18 & 32. 16 & Deut. 4. 13 & 10. 2, 4.
b ch. 13. 4.
c Deut. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
d See ch. 13. 2.
e ch. 32. 15.
f ch. 13. 13. Num. 18. 15.
g 2 Cor. 3. 7. Cp. Matt. 17. 2.
h ch. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 16. Ecclus. 35. 4.
i See ch. 20. 9.
j ch. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 10, 13.
k ch. 23. 14, 17. Deut. 16. 16.
l ch. 24. 3.
m ch. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 78. 55 & 80. 8. See ch. 23. 27—31.
n Deut. 12. 20 & 19. 8.
o Cp. Prov. 16. 7.
p 2 Cor. 3. 13.
q 2 Cor. 3. 16.
r See ch. 12. 8.
s See ch. 12. 10.
t See ch. 23. 19.
u ver. 29.
v Deut. 14. 21.
w ver. 10.
x ch. 34. 32.
y See ch. 24. 18.
z ch. 31. 15. See ch. 20. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *kid* [2] Heb. *revolution.* [3] Heb. *words.* [4] Or, *sent forth beams* (Heb. *horns*) [5] Or, *while he talked with him*
A.V. * Or, *kid.* † Heb. *revolution of the year.* ‡ Heb. *words.*

be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you *an holy day, a sabbath of solemn rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth any work therein shall be put to death. 3 dYe shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying, 5 eTake ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: fwhosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD'S offering; gold, and silver, and brass; 6 and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair; 7 and rams' skins dyed red, and sealskins, badgers' skins, and acacia wood; shittim wood, 8 and oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense; incense, 9 and onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And let every wise hearted man among you among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded; 11 lthe tabernacle, its his tent, and its covering, its clasps, his taches, and its his boards, its his bars, its his pillars, and its sockets; his sockets, 12 nthe ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy-seat, mercy seat, and othe veil vail of the screen; covering, 13 pthe table, and its his staves, and all its his vessels, and the 1shewbread; shewbread, 14 rthe candlestick also for the light, and its vessels, his furniture, and its his lamps, and with the oil for the light; light, 15 uand the altar of incense, incense altar, and its his staves, and the anointing oil, and wthe sweet incense, and xthe screen hanging for the door, door at the door entering in of the tabernacle; tabernacle, 16 ythe altar of burnt offering, with its grating of brass, his brasen grate, its his staves, and all its his vessels, athe laver and its base; his foot, 17 bthe hangings of the court, the pillars thereof, his pillars, and their sockets, and the screen hanging for the gate door of the court; court, 18 cthe pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and btheir cords; cords, 19 the cfinely wrought garments, for ministering cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses. 21 And they came, fevery one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, gand they brought the LORD'S offering, for offering to the work of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and for all the service thereof, his service, and for the holy garments. 22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought brooches, bracelets, and 2earrings, and signet-rings, rings, and 3harmlets, tablets, all jewels of gold; gold: and every man that offered *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD. 23 And fevery man, with whom was found kblue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and rams' red skins dyed red, of rams, and sealskins, badgers' skins, brought them. 24 mEvery one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD'S offering: and every man, with whom was found acacia shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it. 25 And all the women that were swise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, the both of blue, and the of purple, the and of scarlet, and the of fine linen. 26 And all the women fwhose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun the goats' *hair*. 27 And zthe rulers brought the 4onyx stones, and the stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

a ch. 27. 19.
b ch. 39. 40.
c ch. 31. 10.
d ch. 16. 23.
e For ver. 5—9, see ch. 25. 2—7.
f See ch. 25. 2.
g ch. 36. 3.
h Num. 31. 50 & mg. for mg.
i ver. 25. ch. 28. 3 & 31. 6 & 36. 1, 2.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 8.
k ver. 6, 7. ch. 25. 4, 5.
l See ch. 26. 1—30.
m ch. 36. 3, 6.
n See ch. 25. 10—16.
o ch. 26. 31, 33 & 39. 34 & 40. 3, 21. Num. 4. 5.
p See ch. 25. 23—29.
q ch. 25. 30.
r See ch. 25. 31—39.
s ver. 10.
t ch. 27. 20.
u See ch. 30. 1—10.
v See ch. 30. 23—33.
w See ch. 30. 34—38.
x ch. 26. 36.
y See ch. 27. 1—8.
z Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 6—8 & Ezra 2. 68.
a See ch. 30. 18—21.
b See ch. 27. 9—17.

R.V. 1 Or, *Presence-bread* 2 Or, *nose-rings* 3 Or, *necklaces* 4 Or, *beryl*
A.V. * Heb. *holiness.*

28 and the spice, and the oil for the oil; for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense. 29 *a* The children of Israel brought a freewill offering unto the LORD; every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all the manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

30 *d* And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezalel Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; 31 and he hath filled him with the spirit of God, *f* in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship; 32 and to devise cunning curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 33 and in the cutting of stones for setting, stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to work in all make any manner of cunning workmanship. work. 34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and Oholiab, Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan. 35 Them hath he *f* filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of workmanship, work, of the [1]engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any workmanship, work, and of those that devise cunning works. work.

1 And Bezalel and Oholiab shall work,
Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab,

36 and *j* every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD hath put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all the manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD hath had commanded.

2 And Moses called Bezalel Bezaleel and Oholiab, Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, even every one *b* whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it: 3 and they received of Moses all *c* the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him freewill free offerings every morning. 4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they wrought made; 5 and they spake unto Moses, saying, *g* The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for *h* the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. 7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 *i* And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work made of the tabernacle with made ten curtains curtains; of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, with cherubim the work of the scarlet: cherubims of cunning cunning workman work made he them. 9 The length of each one curtain was eight and twenty twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of each one curtain four cubits: all the curtains had one *were* all of measure. one size. 10 And he coupled the five curtains one to unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one to unto another. 11 And he made loops of blue upon on the edge of the one curtain [2]from the selvedge in the coupling: like-

a ch. 36. 3. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 9, 14 & Ps. 110. 3 & mg.
b See ch. 25. 2.
c ch. 35. 24.
d For ver. 30—34, see ch. 31. 1—6.
e See ch. 35. 29.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14 & 2 Chr. 2. 14.
g Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 10 & 2 Cor. 8. 2, 3.
h ver. 3.
i For ver. 8—19, see ch. 26. 1—14.
j ch. 28. 3 & 31. 6 & 35. 10, 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *craftsman* [2] Or, *that was outmost in the first set*

wise he made in the edge of the uttermost side of curtain that was outmost in the second coupling of *another* curtain, [1]coupling. the second. 12 Fifty loops made he in the one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain that was in the second coupling of the coupling second: the loops were opposite one held one *curtain* to another. 13 And he made fifty clasps taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one to unto another with the clasps taches: so it became one tabernacle. the tabernacle was one. 14 And he made curtains of goats' *hair* for a the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them. 15 The length of each one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of each one curtain: the eleven curtains had one measure. were of one size. 16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves. 17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain that was outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which was *outmost in* the second [1]coupling. coupleth the second. 18 And he made fifty clasps taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one. 19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of [3]sealskins badgers' skins above. above *that*.

20 [a]And he made the boards for the tabernacle of [b]acacia shittim wood, standing up. 21 Ten cubits was the length of a board, The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and a cubit and a half the breadth of a board. the breadth of each board. 22 Each board One board one cubit and a half. had two tenons, [4]joined equally distant one to from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle. 23 And he made the boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward: 24 and he made forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for its his two tenons, and

a For ver. 20—34, see ch. 26. 15—29.
b ch. 25. 5, 28 & 30. 5.
c For ver. 35—38, see ch. 26. 31—37.

two sockets under another board for its his two tenons. 25 And for the second other side of the tabernacle, on *which is* toward the north side, corner, he made twenty boards, 26 and their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 27 And for the hinder part sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards. 28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the hinder part. two sides. 29 And they were *double coupled beneath, and in like manner they were entire unto the coupled together at the top thereof unto head thereof, to [5]one ring: thus he did to both of them in the two both the corners. 30 And there were eight boards, boards; and their sockets of *were* silver, sixteen sockets; sixteen sockets of silver, †under every board two sockets. 31 And he made bars of [b]acacia shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle, 32 and five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the hinder part sides westward. 33 And he made the middle bar to pass through in the midst of shoot through the boards from the one end to the other. 34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold for *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 [c]And he made the veil a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubim the work cherubims made of the cunning workman made he it. he it of cunning work. 36 And he made thereunto four pillars of acacia, shittim *wood*, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver. 37 And he made a screen an hanging for the door of the Tent, tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, the work of the ‡of needlework embroiderer; 38 and the five pillars

R.V. [1] Or, *set* [2] Or, *first set* [3] Or, *porpoise-skins* [4] Or, *mortised* [5] Or, *the first*
A.V. * Heb. *twinned.* † Heb. *two sockets, two sockets under one board.* ‡ Heb. *the work of a needleworker*, or, *embroiderer.*

of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: and but their five sockets were of brass.

37 1 [a]And Bezalel Bezaleel made the ark of acacia shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it: 2 and he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a [1]crown of gold to it round about. 3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be* in *set* by [b]the four feet thereof corners of it; even two rings on upon the one [2]side of it, and two rings on upon the other [2]side of it. 4 And he made staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings on by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark. 6 And he made a [3]mercy-seat the mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and a one cubit and a half the breadth thereof. 7 And he made two cherubim of gold; of [4]beaten work cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, at on the two ends of the mercy-seat mercy seat; 8 one cherub at the one end, and one *on the end on this side, and another cherub at on the other end: of one piece end on that side: with out of the mercy-seat mercy seat made he the cherubim at cherubims on the two ends thereof. 9 And the cherub cherubims spread out their wings on high, covering the *and* covered mercy-seat with their wings, with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; toward the mercy-seat *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubim. cherubims.

10 [d]And he made the table of acacia shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof: 11 and he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereto thereunto a crown of gold round about. 12 And he Also made unto it thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about, about; and made a golden crown to crown of gold for the border thereof round about. 13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in upon the four corners that were on in the four feet thereof. 14 Close by Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table. 15 And he made the staves of acacia shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table. 16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, the his dishes thereof, and the spoons thereof, and dishes, his spoons, and the bowls thereof, and the flagons thereof, his bowls, and his covers [†]to pour out cover withal, of pure gold.

17 [c]And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick, even its candlestick; his base, and its shaft; its cups, its his branch, his bowls, his knops, and its his flowers, were of one piece the with it: same: 18 and there were six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof: 19 three cups bowls made like after the almond-blossoms fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three cups bowls made like almond-blossoms almonds in the other another branch, a knop and a flower: so for throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick. 20 And in the candlestick were four cups bowls made like almond-blossoms, the knops thereof, almonds, his knops, and the flowers thereof: 21 and a knop his flowers under two branches of one piece the with it, same, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, the same, and a knop under two branches of one piece with it, for the same, according to the six branches going out of it. 22 Their knops and their branches were of one piece with it: the whole the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure

[a] For ver. 1—9, see ch. 25. 10—20.

[b] ch. 25. 12.

[c] For ver. 17—24, see ch. 25. 31—39.

[d] For ver. 10—16, see ch. 25. 23—29.

R.V. [1] Or, *rim* Or, *moulding* [2] Heb. *rib.* [3] Or, *covering* [4] Or, *turned*
A.V. * Or, *out of, &c.* † Or, *to pour out withal.*

gold. 23 And he made the lamps his seven
hereof, seven, lamps, and the tongs thereof, his snuffers, and
he snuffdishes thereof, his snuffdishes, of pure gold.
24 Of a talent of pure gold
made he it, and all the vessels
hereof.
25 [a]And he made the altar of incense
ncense altar of acacia shittim wood: a cubit was the length of it
he length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof,
was a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; *it was*
oursquare; and two cubits was
he height thereof of it; the horns there-
of were of one piece with it. the same. 26 And
e overlaid it with pure gold,
oth the top thereof, of it, and the sides
hereof round about, and the
orns of it: and also he made unto
t a crown of gold round about.
7 And he made for it two golden rings two rings of gold for it
under the crown thereof, upon by
he two ribs thereof, corners of it, upon the two
ides of it, for thereof, to be places for the
taves to bear it withal. 28 And
e made the staves of acacia shittim wood,
nd overlaid them with gold.
9 [e]And he made the holy anoint-
ng oil, and [f]the pure incense of
weet spices, after according to the art work of
he perfumer. apothecary.

38 1 [g]And he made the altar
of burnt offering of acacia shittim
wood: five cubits was the
ength thereof, and five cubits
he breadth thereof, thereof; *it was* four-
quare; and three cubits the
eight thereof. 2 And he made
he horns thereof upon on the four
orners of it; the horns thereof
vere of one piece with it: the same: and he
verlaid it with brass. 3 And
e made all the vessels of the
ltar, the pots, and the shovels,
nd the basons, *and* the flesh-
ooks, and the firepans: all the
essels thereof made he of brass.
And he made for the altar a
rating of network of brass, brasen grate of network under the
dge round it beneath, reaching halfway up.
ompass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.
And he cast four rings for the
our ends of the grating grate of brass,

a For ver. 25—28, see ch. 30. 1—5.
b ch. 30. 18.
c 1 Sam. 2. 22. Cp. Num. 4. 23 & 8. 24.
d For ver. 9—20, see ch. 27. 9—19.
e ch. 30. 23, 24, 34, 35.
f ch. 30. 7.
g For ver. 1—7, see ch. 27. 1—8.

to be places for the staves.
6 And he made the staves of
acacia shittim wood, and overlaid them
with brass. 7 And he put the
staves into the rings on the
sides of the altar, to bear it
withal; he made it the altar hollow
with planks. boards.
8 [b]And he made the laver of
brass, and the base thereof foot of it of brass,
of the mirrors *lookingglasses of [1]the [c]serving *the women*
women †assembling, which served assembled at the
door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation.
9 [d]And he made the court:
for on the south side southward the
hangings of the court were of
fine twined linen, an hundred
cubits: 10 their pillars were
twenty, and their brasen sockets
twenty, of brass twenty; the hooks of the
pillars and their fillets were of
silver. 11 And for the north
side *the hangings were* an hundred
cubits, their pillars *were* twenty,
and their sockets twenty, of brass. of brass twenty;
the hooks of the pillars and
their fillets of silver. 12 And
for the west side were hangings
of fifty cubits, their pillars ten,
and their sockets ten; the hooks
of the pillars and their fillets of
silver. 13 And for the east side
eastward fifty cubits. 14 The
hangings for of the one side *of the*
gate were fifteen cubits; their
pillars three, and their sockets
three; three. 15 and so And for the other side
side: of the court gate, on this hand and
that hand by the gate of the court hand, were
hangings of fifteen cubits; their
pillars three, and their sockets
three. 16 All the hangings of
the court round about were of
fine twined linen. 17 And the
sockets for the pillars were of
brass; the hooks of the pillars
and their fillets of silver; and
the overlaying of their chapiters
of silver; and all the pillars of

R.V. [1] Or, *the women which assembled to minister*
A.V. * Or, *brasen glasses.* † Heb. *assembling by troops.*

the court were filleted with silver.
18 And the screen hanging for the gate of
the court was the work of the embroiderer, needlework,
of blue, and purple, and scarlet,
and fine twined linen: and twenty
cubits was the length, and the
height in the breadth was five
cubits, answerable to the hang-
ings of the court. 19 And their
pillars were four, and their sockets
four, of brass ; their hooks of silver,
and the overlaying of their
chapiters and their fillets of
silver. 20 And all the pins of
the tabernacle, and of the court
round about, were of brass.

21 This is the sum of *the things for*
the tabernacle, even of [c]the taber-
nacle of the testimony, as they were it was
counted, according to the com-
mandment of Moses, for the
service of the Levites, [e]by the
hand of Ithamar, the son of son to Aaron
the priest. 22 And [g]Bezalel Bezalcel the
son of Uri, the son of Hur, of
the tribe of Judah, made all
that the LORD commanded
Moses. 23 And with him was
[g]Oholiab, the Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of
the tribe of Dan, [1]an engraver,
and a cunning workman, and
an embroiderer in blue, and in
purple, and in scarlet, and fine
linen.

24 All the gold that was used occupied
for the work in all the work of
the sanctuary, holy *place*, even the gold of the
offering, was twenty and nine
talents, and seven hundred and
thirty shekels, after [o]the shekel
of the sanctuary. 25 And the
silver of them that were num-
bered of the congregation was an
hundred talents, and a thousand
seven hundred and threescore
and fifteen shekels, after the
shekel of the sanctuary: 26 [o]a
beka a head, bekah for *every man, *that is*, half a
shekel, after the shekel of the
sanctuary, for every one that
passed over to them that were went to be numbered,
from twenty years old and up-
ward, for [a]six hundred thousand
and three thousand and five
hundred and fifty men. 27 And
of the hundred talents of silver
were for casting [b]the sockets of the cast
sanctuary, and the sockets of
the veil vail; an hundred sockets for of
the hundred talents, a talent for
a socket. 28 And of the thou-
sand seven hundred seventy
and five *shekels* he made hooks
for the pillars, and overlaid
their chapiters, and made fillets for filleted
them. 29 And the brass of the
offering was seventy talents, and
two thousand and four hundred
shekels. 30 And therewith he
made [d]the sockets to the door
of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and
[f]the brasen altar, and the brasen
grating grate for it, and all the vessels of
the altar, 31 and [h]the sockets of
the court round about, and [i]the
sockets of the gate of the court, court gate, and
all [j]the pins of the tabernacle,
and all the pins of the court
round about.

39 1 And of [k]the blue, and
purple, and scarlet, they
made [l]finely wrought garments, for cloths of service, to do
ministering service in the holy place, and
made the holy garments for
Aaron; [m]as the LORD com-
manded Moses.

2 [n]And he made the ephod
of gold, blue, and purple, and
scarlet, and fine twined linen.
3 And they did beat the gold
into thin plates, and cut it into
wires, to work it in the blue,
and in the purple, and in the
scarlet, and in the fine linen,
the work of the *with* cunning workman. work.
4 They made shoulderpieces for
it, to joined couple *it* together: at by the two
ends edges was it joined coupled together. 5 And

[a] Num. 1. 46.
[b] ch. 26. 19, 21, 25, 32.
[c] Num. 1. 50, 53 & 9. 15 & 10. 11 & 17. 7, 8 & 18. 2. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44. Cp. ch. 16. 34.
[d] ch. 26. 37.
[e] ch. 6. 23 & 28. 1. Num. 4. 28, 33.
[f] ch. 27. 2—4.
[g] ch. 31. 2, 6.
[h] ch. 27. 10—12.
[i] ch. 27. 16, 17.
[j] ch. 27. 19.
[k] ch. 35. 23, 25.
[l] ver. 41. ch. 31. 10 & 35. 19.
[m] ch. 28. 2—4.
[n] For ver. 2—7, see ch. 28. 6—12.
[o] See ch. 30. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *a craftsman*
A.V. * Heb. *a poll.*

the cunningly woven band, curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, to gird it on withal, was of the same piece *and* like same, according to the work thereof; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 And they wrought the onyx tones, tones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven with the engravings of a signet, according to graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulderpieces shoulders of the ephod, to *that they should* be stones of for a memorial for to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

8 [a]And he made the breastplate, breastplate the work of the *of* cunning workman, work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen. 9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being double, doubled. 10 And they set in it four rows of stones: a row of *the first* row *was a* sardius, topaz, topaz, and a carbuncle a carbuncle: this was the first row. 11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond. 12 And the third row, a jacinth, ligure, an agate, and an amethyst. 13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their settings, inclosings. 14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names; ames, like the engravings of a signet, every one according to with his name, for according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains like cords, at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold. 16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings on in the two ends of the breastplate. 17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold on in the two rings at on the ends of the breastplate. 18 And the *other* two ends of the two wreathen chains they put on, fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, in the forepart before it. thereof. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them upon on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the edge thereof, border of it, which was toward on the side of the ephod inward. 20 And they made two rings of gold, *other* golden rings, and put them on the two shoulderpieces sides of the ephod underneath, in toward the forepart thereof, close by the of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod. 21 And they did bind the breastplate by the rings thereof his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be upon the above the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 [b]And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue; 23 and the hole of the robe blue. in the midst And *there was* an hole thereof, of the robe, as the hole of a coat of mail, an habergeon, with a binding band round about the hole of it, that it should not be rent. rend. 24 And they made upon the skirts hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined *linen.* 25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the skirts hem of the robe, round about, about between the pomegranates; 26 a bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, upon the skirts round about of the robe round about, the hem of the robe to minister in; as the LORD commanded Moses.

27 [c]And they made the coats of fine [d]linen of woven work for

[a] For ver. 8–21, see ch. 28. 15–28.

[b] For ver. 22–26, see ch. 28. 31–34.

[c] ch. 28. 39, 40, 42.

[d] Ezek. 44. 18.

A.V. * Or, *ruby.*

Aaron, and for his sons, 28 and
the a [1]mitre of fine linen, and the
goodly [a]headtires bonnets of fine linen, and
the linen breeches of fine twined
linen, 29 and the a girdle of fine
twined linen, and blue, and
purple, and scarlet, the work of the of needlework
embroiderer; as the LORD com-
manded Moses.
30 [c]And they made the plate
of the holy crown of pure gold,
and wrote upon it a writing,
like to the engravings of a signet,
HOLY HOLINESS TO THE LORD. 31 And
they tied unto it a lace of blue,
to fasten it upon the [1]mitre above on high upon the mitre; as
the LORD commanded Moses.
32 Thus was finished all the work
of the tabernacle of the tent
of meeting the congregation finished: and the
children of Israel did [f]according
to all that the LORD commanded
Moses, so did they.
33 And they brought the taber-
nacle unto Moses, the Tent, tent, and
all its his furniture, its clasps, its his taches, his boards,
its his bars, and its his pillars, and its his
sockets; sockets, 34 and the covering of
rams' skins dyed red, and the
covering of [2]sealskins, badgers' skins, and [k]the
veil vail of the screen; covering, 35 the ark of
the testimony, and the staves
thereof, and the mercy-seat; mercy seat, 36 the
table, and all the vessels thereof,
and the shewbread; shewbread, 37 [m]the pure
candlestick, with the lamps there-
of, even with the lamps to be set
in order, and all the vessels
thereof, and the oil for the light; light,
38 and [p]the golden altar, and
the anointing oil, and *the
sweet incense, and [q]the screen hanging
for the door of the Tent; tabernacle door, 39 the
brasen altar, and its grating his grate of
brass, its his staves, and all its his ves-
sels, the laver and its base; his foot, 40 [r]the
hangings of the court, its his pillars,
and its his sockets, and [t]the screen hanging
for the gate of the court, [u]the cords thereof, court gate, his cords,

a Ezek. 44. 18.
b ch. 35. 10.
c ch. 28. 36, 37 & 29. 6.
d Lev. 9. 22, 23. Josh. 22. 6. 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Kin. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 6. 3 & 30. 27. See Num. 6. 23—27.
e Cp. ch. 12. 2 & 13. 4.
f ver. 42, 43. ch. 25. 40.
g ver. 17. ch. 26. 30.
h ver. 21. Cp. ch. 35. 12.
i ver. 22. ch. 26. 35.
j ver. 24, 25.
k ch. 35. 12.
l ver. 26. Cp. ch. 39. 38.
m Cp. ch. 25. 31.
n ver. 29.
o ver. 30. ch. 30. 18.
p ch. 30. 3 & 37. 26 & 40. 5, 26.
q ch. 26. 36 & 36. 37.
r See ch. 27. 9—15 & 38. 9—17.
s ch. 30. 26.
t ch. 27. 16 & 38. 18.
u ch. 35. 18.

and the pins thereof, his pins, and all the
instruments vessels of the service of the
tabernacle, for the tent of
meeting; the congregation, 41 the finely wrought gar-cloths of service
ments for ministering to do service in the holy place,
and the holy garments for Aaron
the priest, and the garments of his sons, his sons' garments,
to minister in the priest's office.
42 [b]According to all that the
LORD commanded Moses, so the
children of Israel did made all the
work. 43 And Moses saw did look upon
all the work, and, behold, they
had done it; it as the LORD had
commanded, even so had they
done it: and Moses [d]blessed
them.

40 1 And the LORD spake
unto Moses, saying, 2 On
the first day of the [e]first
month shalt thou [g]rear set up the
tabernacle of the tent of meet- the con-
ing. gregation. 3 And thou shalt put
therein the ark of the testimony,
and thou shalt [h]screen cover the ark with
the veil. vail. 4 And [i]thou shalt bring
in the table, and set in order
†the things that are to be set in order
upon it; [j]and thou shalt bring
in the candlestick, and [3]light
the lamps thereof. 5 [l]And thou
shalt set the golden altar altar of gold for the in-
cense before the ark of the testi-
mony, and put the screen hanging of the
door to the tabernacle. 6 [n]And
thou shalt set the altar of the
burnt offering before the door
of the tabernacle of the tent of
meeting. the congregation. 7 [o]And thou shalt
set the laver between the tent
of meeting the congregation and the altar, and
shalt put water therein. 8 And
thou shalt set up the court
round about, and hang up the
screen of the gate of the court. hanging at the court gate. 9 And
thou shalt take the anointing
oil, and [s]anoint the tabernacle,
and all that is therein, and shalt
hallow it, and all the furniture vessels

R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Or, *porpoise-skins* [3] Or, *set up*
A.V. * Heb. *the incense of sweet spices.* † Heb. *the order thereof.*

thereof: and it shall be holy.
10 And thou shalt anoint [a]the altar of [the] burnt offering, and all [its] his vessels, and sanctify the altar: [b]and [the altar shall be] it shall be an altar [*] most holy. 11 And thou shalt anoint the laver [a]and [its base,] his foot, and sanctify it. 12 [d]And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the [tent of meeting,] tabernacle of the congregation, and [shalt] wash them with water.
13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy [garments;] garments, and [thou shalt] anoint him, and sanctify [him,] him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. 14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and [put coats upon] clothe them with [hem] coats: 15 [g]and thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: [nd or] their anointing shall [be to them] surely [or e] [j]an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.
16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.
17 And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that [n]the tabernacle was reared up. 18 And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and [laid its] fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up [its] his pillars. 19 And he [spread abroad] the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.
20 And he took and [r]put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the [mercy-seat] mercy seat above upon the ark: 21 and he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and [u]set up the [vail] veil of the [screen,] covering, and [screened] covered [v]the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses. 22 [w]And he put the table in the [meeting,] the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the [veil.] vail. 23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD [had] commanded Moses. 24 [c]And he put the candlestick in the tent of [meeting,] the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. 25 [e]And he [1]lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. 26 [f]And he put the golden altar in the tent of [meeting] the congregation before the [veil] vail: 27 and he burnt [thereon] sweet incense of [sweet spices] thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses. 28 [h]And he [put] set up [the screen of] the hanging at the door to the tabernacle. 29 [i]And he [set] put the altar of burnt offering [at] by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of [meeting,] the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and [k]the [meal] meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses. 30 [l]And he set the laver between the tent of [meeting] the congregation and the altar, and put water [therein,] there, to wash withal. 31 And Moses and [m]Aaron and his sons [o]washed their hands and their feet [thereat;] thereat: 32 when they went into the tent of [meeting,] the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they [washed:] washed; as the LORD commanded Moses. 33 [p]And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the [screen] hanging of the [gate of the court.] court gate. [q]So Moses finished the work.
34 Then ['the] a cloud covered the tent of [meeting,] the congregation, and [t]the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. 35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of [meeting,] the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle. 36 And [x]when

[a] ch. 30. 28.
[b] ch. 29. 37.
[c] ch. 26. 35.
[d] See Lev. 8. 1—13.
[e] ver. 4. ch. 25. 37.
[f] ver. 5. ch. 30. 6, 7.
[g] ch. 28. 41 & 29. 7.
[h] ver. 5. ch. 26. 36.
[i] ver. 6.
[j] Num. 25. 13.
[k] ch. 29. 41 & 30. 9.
[l] ver. 7.
[m] ch. 30. 19, 20.
[n] ver. 1. Num. 7. 1.
[o] ch. 30. 21.
[p] ver. 8. ch. 27. 9, 16.
[q] Cp. Heb. 3. 2, 5.
[r] ch. 25. 16. See ch. 16. 34.
[s] See ch. 13. 21.
[t] ch. 29. 43. Lev. 16. 2. Num. 9. 15. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14 & 7. 2 & Isai. 6. 4 & Hag. 2. 7, 9 & Rev. 15. 8.
[u] ver. 3. See ch. 35. 12.
[v] ver. 3, 20.
[w] ver. 4. ch. 26. 35.
[x] Num. 9. 17 & 10. 11. Cp. Neh. 9. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *set up*
A.V. [*] Heb. *holiness of holinesses.*

the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel *went onward, throughout onward in all their journeys: 37 but [a]if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up. 38 For the cloud of the LORD was upon the tabernacle by day, and there fire was fire therein was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

[a] See Num. 9. 19—22.

THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

LEVITICUS.

1 AND [a]the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him [b]out of the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [c]When If any man of you offereth an oblation bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall offer bring your oblation offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd herd, and of the flock.

3 If his oblation offering be a burnt offering sacrifice of the herd, he shall let him offer it [f]a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tent of meeting, that he may be accepted tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD. 4 And [g]he shall lay put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be [i]accepted for him [j]to make atonement for him. 5 And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and Aaron's sons, the priests, the priests, Aaron's sons, shall present bring the blood, [k]and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is at by the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into its his pieces. 7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and [l]lay the wood in order upon the fire: 8 and Aaron's sons, the priests, the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the pieces, parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: 9 but its his inwards and its his legs shall he wash with in water: and the priest shall burn the whole all on the altar, for to be a burnt offering, sacrifice, [d]an offering made by fire, of [e]a sweet savour unto the LORD.

10 And if his oblation his offering be of the flock, flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt offering sacrifice; he shall offer bring it a male without blemish. 11 [h]And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and Aaron's sons, the priests, the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle its his blood upon the altar round about. round about upon the altar. 12 And he shall cut it into its his pieces, with its his head and its his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar: 13 but the inwards and the legs shall he wash he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall offer the whole, bring *it* all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt offering, sacrifice, [d]an offering made by fire, of [e]a sweet savour unto the LORD.

[a] Ex. 19. 3.
[b] Ex. 40. 34, 35. Num. 12. 4, 5.
[c] ch. 22. 18, 19.
[d] ch. 2. 3, 9, 10, 11, 16 & 3. 5, 9, 11, 14, 16 & 4. 35. Ex. 29. 18, 25, 41.
[e] See Gen. 8. 21.
[f] See Ex. 12. 5.
[g] ch. 3. 2, 8, 13 & 4. 4, 15, 24, 29, 33 & 8. 14, 18, 22 & 16. 21. Ex. 29. 10, 15, 19.
[h] ver. 5.
[i] ch. 22. 21, 27. Cp. Isai. 56. 7 & Rom. 12. 1 & Phil. 4. 18.
[j] ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35. Num. 15. 25. 2 Chr. 29. 23, 24. Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 16. 24.
[k] ch. 3. 8. 2 Chr. 35. 11. Heb. 12. 24. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[l] Cp. Gen. 22. 9.

A.V. * Heb. *journeyed.*

14 And if his oblation to the LORD be a burnt sacrifice for his offering of fowls, then he shall offer his oblation of *a*turtledoves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and 1*wring off its head, *b* and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be drained out on the side of the altar: 16 and he shall take away its crop with the 2filth thereof, †his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, in the place of the ashes: 17 and he shall rend it by the wings thereof, *but* shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt offering, sacrifice, *c* an offering made by fire, of *d*a sweet savour unto the LORD.

2 1 And when any one offereth an oblation of a meal offering unto the LORD, his oblation offering shall be of fine flour; *e*and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon: 2 and he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the fine flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn *it as* *f*the memorial thereof upon the altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: 3 and ‡that which is left the remnant of the meal offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': §it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

4 And when if thou offerest bring an oblation of a meal offering baken in the oven, it shall be *g*unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. 5 And if thy oblation be a meal offering of the baking in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil. 6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meal offering. 7 And if thy oblation be a meal offering of baken in the frying pan, fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. 8 And thou shalt bring the meal offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and it shall be when it is presented unto the priest, and he shall bring it unto the altar. 9 And the priest shall take ‖ from the meal offering the a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* *h*an offering made by fire, *i*of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 10 And *j*that which is left of the meal offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': *k*it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire. 11 No meal offering, which ye shall offer bring unto the LORD, shall be made with *l*leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, as an offering in any offering made by fire unto the LORD of the LORD made by fire. 12 *m*As an for the oblation of the firstfruits *firstfruits*, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not come up for a sweet savour on the altar. §be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour. 13 And every oblation of thy meal offering *n*shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer *o*the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meal offering: *p*with all thine oblations offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a meal offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meal offering of thy firstfruits *q*corn in the ear parched with fire, bruised green ears of corn dried by the of the fresh ear. corn beaten out of full ears. 15 And *r*thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meal offering. 16 And the priest shall burn *s*the memorial of it, part of the bruised beaten corn thereof,

a ch. 5. 7 & 12. 8. Cp. Luke 2. 24.

b ch. 5. 8 & mg. for mg.

c ch. 6. 10.

d Cp. Gen. 15. 10.
e See ch. 1. 9.
f Cp. Phil. 4. 18.

g ver. 3.

h See ver. 9.

i ch. 6. 14 & 9. 17. Num. 15. 4. Ps. 20. 3 (mg.).
j ch. 6. 17. Cp. Matt. 16. 12 & Mark 8. 15 & Luke 12. 1 & 1 Cor. 5. 8 & Gal. 5. 9.
k ver. 15.
l See Ex. 23. 19.

m Mark 9. 49 (mg.). Col. 4. 6.
n ver. 9, 16. ch. 5. 12 & 6. 15 & 24. 7. Cp. Isai. 66. 3 (mg.) & Acts 10. 4.
o Num. 18. 19. Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 5.
p See ch. 1. 9.
q Ezek. 43. 24.
r ch. 7. 9 & 10. 12, 13. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 31.
s Cp. Ex. 40. 10.
t ch. 23. 14. Cp. Josh. 5. 11.
u Ex. 29. 2.
v ver. 1.

w See ver. 2.
x ch. 6. 21 & 7. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 29 & Ezek. 4. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *pinch* 2 Or, *feathers* 3 Or, *flat plate*
A.V. * Or, *pinch off the head with the nail.* † Or, *the filth thereof.* ‡ Or, *on a flat plate*, or, *slice.* § Heb. *ascend.*

and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

3 [1] And if his oblation be [a] a sacrifice of [1] peace offerings: if offering, he offer *it* of the herd, herd; whether *it be a* male or female, [c] he shall offer it [d] without blemish before the LORD. [2] And [e] he shall lay his hand upon the head of his oblation, offering, and kill it at the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests [g] shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about. [3] And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offerings offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; [h] the *fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, [4] [i] and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the loins, flanks, and the †caul upon above the liver, [2] with the kidneys, it shall he take away. [5] And Aaron's sons [j] shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt offering, sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

[6] And if his oblation offering for a sacrifice of peace offerings offering unto the LORD be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it [d] without blemish. [7] If he offer a lamb for his oblation, offering, [c] then shall he offer it before the LORD: LORD. [8] and And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his oblation, offering, and kill it before the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round round about upon the about. altar. [9] And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offerings offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof, [r] the fat tail *and* the whole entire, he rump, it shall take it away he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, [10] and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the loins, flanks, and the caul upon above the liver, [b] with the kidneys, it shall he take away. [11] And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is [f] the [3] food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

[12] And if his oblation offering be a goat, then [e] he shall offer it before the LORD: LORD. [13] and And [e] he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about. [14] And he shall offer thereof his oblation, offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, [15] and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the loins, flanks, and the caul upon above the liver, [b] with the kidneys, it shall he take away. [16] And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is [f] the food of the offering made by fire, fire, for a sweet savour: [k] all the fat is the LORD'S. [17] It shall be a [l] perpetual statute throughout for your generations in throughout all your dwellings, that ye shall eat neither [k] fat nor [m] blood.

4 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [n] If any one a soul shall sin [4] unwittingly, in through ignorance against any of the things [o] which commandments of the LORD hath *concerning* commanded *things* which ought not to be done, and shall do any one against any of them: [3] if the anointed priest [p] shall priest that is anointed do sin so as to according bring guilt on to the sin of the people; then let

[a] ch. 17. 5 & 22. 21 & 23. 19. Amos 5. 22. See ch. 7. 11—21, 29—34.
[b] ver. 4.
[c] ver. 7, 12.
[d] See Ex. 12. 5.
[e] See ch. 1. 4.
[f] ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21, 22 & 22. 7, 25. Num. 28. 2. Ezek. 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7.
[g] ch. 17. 6.
[h] ch. 4. 8, 9. Ex. 29. 13, 22.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] ch. 6. 12.
[k] ch. 7. 23—25. 1 Sam. 2. 15. Ezek. 44. 7, 15.
[l] ch. 6. 18 & 7. 36 & 17. 7 & 23. 14. Cp. Ezek. 34. 3 (?), *al.*
[m] ch. 7. 26 & 17. 10, 14 & 19. 26. Gen. 9. 4. Deut. 12. 16, 23 & 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Acts 15. 20, 29.
[n] ch. 5. 15, 18. Cp. Ps. 19. 12. See Num. 15. 22—29.
[o] ver. 13, 22, 27. ch. 5. 17.
[p] ch. 9. 19. Ex. 29. 22.
[q] Cp. Heb. 7. 27, 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *thank offerings* [2] Or, *which he shall take away by the kidneys* [3] Heb. *bread.* [4] Or, *through error*
A.V. * Or, *suet.* † Or, *midriff over the liver, and over the kidneys.*

him offer bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, [a]a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering. 4 And he shall bring the bullock [c]unto the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD; and he shall lay his hand upon the head of the bullock's bullock, head, and kill the bullock before the LORD. 5 And the anointed priest that is priest anointed [f]shall take of the blood of bullock's the bullock, blood, and bring it to the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: 6 and the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and [f]sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the veil vail of the sanctuary. 7 And the priest [h]shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which is in the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock shall he pour out at the base bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tent of tabernacle of the meeting. congregation. 8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock of for the sin offering he shall take off from it; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 9 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the loins, flanks, and the caul upon above the liver, [m]with the kidneys, it shall he take away, 10 as it is was taken off from the ox bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering. 11 [p]And the skin of the bullock, and all its his flesh, with its his head, and with its his legs, and its his inwards, and its his dung, 12 even the whole bullock shall he carry forth *[q]without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn it him on the wood with fire: †where the ashes are poured out shall it he be burnt.

13 And [b]if the whole congregation of Israel shall err, sin through ignorance, and [d]the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the things which commandments of the LORD hath *concerning* commanded not to *things* which should not be done, and are guilty; 14 [e]when the sin wherein sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the assembly congregation shall offer a young bullock for a sin offering, the sin, and bring it him before the tent of tabernacle of the meeting. congregation. 15 And the elders of the congregation [g]shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD: and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD. 16 And [j]the anointed priest that is anointed priest shall bring of the blood of the bullock to the tent of bullock's blood tabernacle of the meeting congregation: 17 and the priest shall dip his finger in *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the LORD, *even* before the veil vail. 18 And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the LORD, that is in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and all the blood shall he pour out shall pour out all the blood at the base bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 19 And all the fat thereof shall he take off from it, he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar. 20 Thus shall he And he shall do with the bullock; bullock as he did [n]with the bullock of the for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: [o]and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and they it shall be forgiven. forgiven them. 21 And he shall carry forth the bullock [q]without the camp, and burn it him as he burned the first bullock: it is the a sin offering for the assembly. congregation.

22 When a ruler sinneth, hath sinned, and *doeth unwittingly any one of all done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of

[a] ch. 9. 2.
[b] Num. 15. 24—26.
[c] ch. 1. 3, 4.
[d] ch. 5. 2—4.
[e] ver. 23.
[f] ver. 16, 17. ch. 5. 9 & 16. 14. Num. 19. 4. Cp. Isai. 52. 15.
[g] See ch. 1. 4.
[h] ch. 8. 15 & 9. 9 & 16. 18.
[i] Cp. Ex. 39. 38.
[j] See ver. 5—12.
[k] ch. 5. 9 & 8. 15 & 9. 9. Ex. 29. 12.
[l] ch. 3. 3.
[m] ch. 3. 4.
[n] ver. 3.
[o] Num. 15. 25, 28.
[p] ch. 9. 11. Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5.
[q] ch. 6. 11 & 10. 4, 5 & 14. 3 & 16. 27 & 24. 14, 23. Ex. 29. 14 & 33. 7.
[r] Heb. 13. 11.
[s] ver. 2, 13, 27.

A.V. * Heb. *to without the camp.* † Heb. *at the pouring out of the ashes.*

the things which the commandments of the LORD his God hath commanded not to *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty; 23 Or [c]if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, be made known to him, come to his knowledge; he shall bring for his oblation a goat, his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish; 24 and [d]he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it is a sin offering. 25 [f]And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and the blood thereof shall he pour out shall pour out his blood at the base bottom of the altar of burnt offering. 26 And all the fat thereof shall he burn he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as [h]the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and [i]the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

27 And [j]if *any one of the †common people sin unwittingly, through ignorance, while he doeth in doing *somewhat against* any of the things which commandments of the LORD hath commanded *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty; 28 Or [l]if his sin, which he hath sinned, be made known to him, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring for his oblation a goat, his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned. 29 [p]And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering. 30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all the blood shall pour out thereof shall he pour out all the blood thereof at the base bottom of the altar. 31 And [r]all the fat thereof he shall take away shall he take away, all the fat thereof, [s]as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for

[a] ch. 1. 9. See Gen. 8. 21.
[b] ver. 20, 26, 35.
[c] ver. 14.
[d] See ch. 1. 4.
[e] ver. 28.
[f] ver. 7, 18, 30, 34.
[g] ch. 3. 3, 9.
[h] ver. 10, 31. ch. 3. 3, 5.
[i] ver. 20, 31, 35. ch. 5. 10, 13, 16, 18 & 6. 7 & 14. 18 & 15. 15.
[j] ver. 2. Num. 15. 27
[k] ver. 20, 26, 31.
[l] ver. 14, 23. [m] 1 Kin. 8. 31. Prov. 29. 24. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 24, 26 & Matt. 26. 63.
[n] ver. 17. ch. 7. 18 & 10. 17 & 17. 16 & 18. 8 & 20. 17, 19. Num. 5. 31. Cp. Num. 9. 13.
[o] ch. 11. 24, 28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11, 13, 16.
[p] ver. 4, 15, 24. See ch. 1. 4.
[q] See ch. 12 & ch. 13 & ch. 15.
[r] ch. 3. 14.
[s] ver. 10, 26. ch. 3. 3.
[t] Cp. Judg. 11. 30, 31 & 1 Sam. 14. 24 & 25. 22 & Mark 6. 23 & Acts 23. 12.

[a] a sweet savour unto the LORD; [b] and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

32 And if he bring a lamb as his oblation for a sin offering, he shall bring it [e]a female without blemish. 33 [p]And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and kill slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering. 34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and all shall the blood thereof shall he pour out pour out all the blood thereof at the base bottom of the altar: 35 and all the he shall fat thereof shall he take away take away all the fat thereof, [g]as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them on upon the altar, 2upon according to the offerings of the LORD made by fire made by fire unto the LORD: [k]and the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned, committed, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

5 1 And if any one a soul sin, in that he and heareth hear the voice of [m]adjuration, he being and *is* a witness, whether he hath seen or known, known *of it*: if he do not utter *it*, then he shall [n]bear his iniquity: 2 or iniquity. Or [o]if any one a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be the a carcase of an unclean beast, or the a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and *if* it be hidden from him, and he him; he also shall be unclean, then he shall be guilty: 3 or and guilty. Or if he touch [q]the uncleanness of man, whatsoever his uncleanness be where- *it be* that a with he is unclean, man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty: guilty. 4 or Or if any one [t]swear rashly a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall

R.V. [1] Heb. *people of the land.* [2] Or, *after the manner of*
A.V. * Heb. *any soul.* † Heb. *people of the land.*

[a] utter rashly pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these things: 5 and it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that [c] he shall confess that he hath sinned in that *thing*: wherein he hath sinned: 6 and he shall bring [1] his guilt trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a goat, kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin. 7 And [e] if his means suffice not for [*] he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring [1] his guilt offering for that wherein he hath sinned, for his trespass, which he hath committed, two [g] turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the LORD; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and [2] [i] wring off its head from its neck, [i] but shall not divide it asunder: 9 and he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and [k] the rest of the blood shall be drained wrung out [l] at the base bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering. 10 And he shall [3] offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the ordinance † manner: [o] and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning for his sin which he hath sinned, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

11 But if his means suffice not for he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he shall bring his oblation for that that sinned shall bring wherein he hath sinned, for his offering [q] the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; [q] he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon: for it is a sin offering. 12 And he shall Then shall he bring it to the priest, and [r] the priest shall take his handful of it as the it, *even* a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, [4] [b] upon according to the offerings of the LORD made by fire made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering. 13 And [c] the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in any one of these things, and he it shall be forgiven him: and *the remnant* shall be the priest's, as the meal a meat offering.

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 15 [d] If any one a soul commit a trespass, and sin unwittingly, through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then [f] he shall bring his guilt offering for his trespass unto the LORD, LORD a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to flocks, with thy estimation in silver by shekels, by shekels of silver, after [h] the shekel of the sanctuary, for a guilt trespass offering: 16 and he shall make restitution amends for that which the harm that he hath done amiss done in the holy thing, and [j] shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: [o] and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the guilt trespass offering, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.

17 And [m] if any one a soul sin, and do commit any of these things which the LORD are forbidden hath commanded not to be done to be done by the commandments of the LORD; [n] though he knew wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. 18 [p] And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to with thy estimation, for a guilt trespass offering, unto the priest: [o] and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning the thing his ignorance wherein he erred unwittingly and knew and wist it not, and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him. 19 It is a guilt trespass offering: he is hath certainly guilty before trespassed against the LORD.

[Ch. 5. 20 in Heb.]

6 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 If any one a soul sin, and [s] commit a trespass against the LORD, and [t] deal falsely with lie unto

[a] Eccles. 5. 2.
[b] ch. 4. 35.
[c] ch. 16. 21 & 26. 40. Num. 5. 7. Ezra 10. 1. Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[d] ch. 22. 14. Cp. Ezra 10. 2.
[e] ch. 12. 8 & 14. 21.
[f] Cp. Ezra 10. 19.
[g] See ch. 1. 14.
[h] See Ex. 30. 13.
[i] ch. 1. 15, 17.
[j] ch. 6. 5 & 22. 14 & 27. 13, 15, 27, 31. Num. 5. 7.
[k] ch. 1. 15.
[l] ch. 4. 7, 18, 30, 34.
[m] ch. 4. 2.
[n] Num. 15. 29. Cp. Luke 12. 48.
[o] See ch. 4. 20, 26, 31, 35.
[p] ver. 15.
[q] Num. 5. 15.
[r] ch. 2. 2.
[s] Num. 5. 6.
[t] ch. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *for his guilt* Or, *his trespass offering* [2] Or, *pinch* [3] Or, *prepare* [4] Or, *after the manner of*
A.V. * Heb. *his hand cannot reach to the sufficiency of a lamb.* † Or, *ordinance.*

his neighbour in [a]a matter of deposit, that which was delivered or of [1]bargain, or of robbery, him to keep, or in *fellowship, or in a thing taken or have [c]oppressed away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour; 3 or [d]have found that which was lost, and deal falsely lieth concerning therein, and [e]swear to a lie; it, and sweareth falsely in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein: 4 then it shall be, if because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took by robbery, violently away, or the thing [c]which he hath gotten by oppression, deceitfully gotten, or the deposit that which was committed to him, delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found, 5 or any thing all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even [h]restore it in full, the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto: thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth shall he give it, †in the day of his being found guilty. trespass offering. 6 And he shall bring his guilt trespass offering unto the LORD, [i]a ram without blemish out of the flock, according to with thy estimation, for a guilt trespass offering, unto the priest: 7 [m]and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD, LORD: and he it shall be forgiven; concerning forgiven him for any whatsoever he doeth so as to be guilty thereby. thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

8 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering: It *is* the burnt offering shall be [2]on the hearth upon the altar all night unto the morning; morning, and the fire of the altar shall be kept burning thereon. in it. 10 And [r]the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh; flesh, and he shall take up the ashes whereto which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them [u]beside the altar. 11 And [w]he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes [b]without the camp unto a clean place. 12 And the fire upon the altar shall be kept burning thereon, in it; it shall not go out; be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning: morning, and he shall lay the burnt offering in order upon it, it; and he shall burn thereon [f]the fat of the peace offerings. 13 Fire The fire shall be kept ever be burning upon the altar continually; it shall not never go out.

14 And this is the law of [g]the meal meat offering: the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar. 15 And he shall take up therefrom of it his handful, of the fine flour of the meal meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meal meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, as *even* [j]the memorial thereof, of it, unto the LORD. 16 And [k]that which is left the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: it shall be eaten without leaven [l]in a with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it. 17 [n]It shall not be baken with leaven. [o]I have given it as *unto them for* their portion of my offerings made by fire; [p]it is most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the guilt trespass offering. 18 [q]Every All the male males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. it, as a due *It shall be* a statute for ever throughout in your generations, from generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: [s]whosoever every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 20 [t]This is the oblation offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; [v]the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meal meat offering perpetually, perpetual, half of it in the

[a] Ex. 22. 7, 10.
[b] See ch. 4. 12.
[c] ch. 19. 13. Mic. 2. 2.
[d] Ex. 23. 4. Deut. 22. 1—3.
[e] ch. 19. 12. Ex. 22. 11.
[f] ch. 3. 3, 9, 14.
[g] ch. 2. 1. Num. 15. 4.
[h] Num. 5. 7. Cp. ch. 5. 16 & 2 Sam. 12. 6 & Luke 19. 8.
[i] ch. 5. 15, 18.
[j] ch. 2. 2, 9.
[k] ch. 2. 3, 10. Ezek. 44. 29. Ecclus. 45. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
[l] ver. 26. ch. 10. 12, 13.
[m] See ch. 4. 26.
[n] ch. 2. 11.
[o] Num. 18. 9.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]
[p] ver. 25, 29. ch. 2. 3 & 7. 1.
[q] ch. 7. 6. Num. 18. 10.
[r] ch. 16. 4. Ezek. 44. 18. See Ex. 28. 39—43.
[s] Ex. 29. 37 (mg.) & 30. 29 (mg.). See ch. 22. 1—7.
[t] Ex. 29. 1, 2.
[u] ch. 1. 16.
[v] ch. 5. 11. Ex. 16. 36.
[w] ch. 16. 23. Ezek. 42. 14 & 44. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *pledge* [2] Or, *on its firewood*

A.V. * Or, *in dealing.* Heb. *putting of the hand.* † Or, *in the day of his being found guilty.* Heb. *in the day of his trespass.* ‡ Or, *for the burning.*

morning, and half thereof (in the) at evening. 21 On a [a]baking pan (In a pan) it shall be made with oil; (when it is [b]soaked, *and when it is* baken,) (in) *and* the baken pieces (shalt thou offer the meal of the meat offering shalt) offering thou offer for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 22 And the (anointed) priest of his priest sons that (shall be) is anointed in his stead from among his sons shall offer it: (by) *it is* a statute for ever [c](it shall be) unto the LORD; wholly burnt unto the LORD. 23 And (For) it shall be wholly burnt. every meal offering (of) for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 25 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering: [d](in) In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: [e]it is most holy. 26 [f]The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: [g]in (a) the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the (tent of meeting.) tabernacle of the congregation. 27 [2][h]Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in (a) the holy place. 28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden [i]shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen (vessel, pot,) it shall be (both) scoured, and rinsed in water. 29 [j](Every male All the males) among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy. 30 [k]And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the (tent) tabernacle (of meeting to make atonement) of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt (with) in the fire.

7 1 (And) Likewise [l]this is the law of the (guilt) trespass offering: [m]it is most holy. 2 [n]In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the (guilt) trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle (upon the altar round about.) round about upon the altar. 3 And he shall offer of it [o]all the fat thereof; the (fat tail, rump,) and the fat that covereth the inwards, 4 and the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the (loins, flanks,) and the caul *that is* (upon) above the liver, [p]with the kidneys, (it) shall he take away: 5 and the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a (guilt) trespass offering. 6 [q]Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in (a) the holy place: [r]it is most holy. 7 As (is [s]the sin offering, the sin offering *is*,) so is the (guilt) trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement (therewith, he) therewith shall have it. 8 And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered. 9 And [t](every meal all the meat) offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed [u]in the (frying pan, fryingpan,) and (on) *or* in the [3](baking pan, pan,) shall be the priest's that offereth it. 10 And every (meal meat) offering, mingled with oil, (or and) dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one (as well *as much*) as another.

11 And [v]this is the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which (one he) shall offer unto the LORD. 12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving [w]unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine (flour [w]soaked. flour, fried.) 13 [x]With cakes of leavened bread (Besides the cakes, oblation) he shall offer *for* his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of (his peace offerings for) thanksgiving of his (thanksgiving. peace offerings.) 14 And of it he shall offer one out of (each the whole) oblation for [y]an heave offering unto the

[a] ch. 2. 5 & 7. 9.
[b] ch. 7. 12.
[c] ch. 3. 3, 4, 9, 10, 14–16 & 4. 8, 9. Ex. 29. 13, 22.
[d] ch. 3. 4.
[e] Ex. 29. 25.
[f] ch. 6. 18, 29.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ch. 6. 25, 26 & 14. 13.
[i] See ch. 4.
[j] ch. 1. 3, 5, 11 & 4. 24, 29, 33. Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[k] ver. 17, 29.
[l] ch. 10. 17, 18. Num. 18. 9, 10. Ezek. 44. 27–29.
[m] ver. 16.
[n] See ver. 18.
[o] ch. 2. 3, 10. Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 44. 29.
[p] ch. 2. 7.
[q] ch. 2. 5 & 6. 21.
[r] ch. 11. 32, 33 & 15. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 33 & 15. 12.
[t] ch. 3. 1 & 22. 21.
[u] ch. 4. 7, 11, 12, 18, 21 & 16. 27. Heb. 13. 11. Cp. ver. 26, 29 & ch. 10. 18.
[v] ch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15.
[w] ch. 6. 21.
[x] Amos 4. 5.
[y] See ch. 5 & 6. 1–7.
[z] ver. 37.
[a] ch. 6. 17, 27.
[b] ch. 6. 25.
[c] Ex. 29. 27, 28.

R.V. [1] The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [2] Or, *Whosoever*
A.V. [3] Or, *on the flat plate*, or, *slice*.

LORD; LORD, *and* [a]it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings. 15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings [b]for thanksgiving shall be eaten on the same day of his oblation; he shall not leave any of it until the morning. 16 But [c]if the sacrifice of his oblation offering be a vow, or a freewill voluntary offering, it shall be eaten on the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow that which remaineth also the remainder of it shall be eaten: 17 but that which remaineth the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire. 18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an [f]abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity. 19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire. And fire: and as for the flesh, every one all that is be clean shall eat thereof: thereof. 20 but But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD, [k]having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul [l]shall be cut off from his people. 21 And when any one Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as [m]the uncleanness of man, or an any [n]unclean beast, or any [o]unclean abomination, abominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain unto the LORD, even that soul [l]shall be cut off from his people.

22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [p]Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat. 24 And the fat of [r]that which the *beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn of with beasts, may be used for in any other service use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it. 25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth it [l]shall be cut off from his people. 26 [d]And Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings. 27 Whosoever Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul [l]shall be cut off from his people.

28 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 29 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [e]He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD out of the sacrifice of his peace offerings: offerings. 30 [g]his His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire; fire, the fat with the breast breast, it shall he bring, that [h]the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the LORD. 31 [i]And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but [j]the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'. 32 And [j]the right [1]thigh shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave offering out of the sacrifices of your peace offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right [1]thigh shoulder for a portion. his part. 34 For [j]the wave breast and the [j]heave [1]thigh shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel out of from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, [q]and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons as a due by a statute for ever from among the children of Israel.

[a] Num. 18. 8, 11, 19.
[b] ch. 22. 29, 30.
[c] ch. 19. 6—8 & 22. 21.
[d] See ch. 3. 17.
[e] ch. 3. 1.
[f] ch. 19. 7.
[g] ch. 3. 3, 4, 9, 14.
[h] See Ex. 29. 24.
[i] ch. 3. 5, 11, 16.
[j] Cp. ch. 9. 21 & Num. 6. 20.
[k] ch. 15. 3 & 22. 3.
[l] See Ex. 30. 33.
[m] See ch. 12 & ch. 13 & ch. 15.
[n] See ch. 11. 24—28.
[o] See ch. 11. 10—23.
[p] ch. 3. 16, 17.
[q] Ex. 29. 28. Num. 18. 18, 19.
[r] ch. 17. 15 & 22. 8. Ex. 22. 31. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder*
A.V. * Heb. *carcase.*

35 This is the [1]anointing-portion *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and the anointing-portion of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office; 36 which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, [c]in the day that he anointed them. It is a due them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations. 37 This is the law [e]of the burnt offering, of the meal meat offering, and of the sin offering, and [f]of the guilt trespass offering, and [g]of the consecration, consecrations, and [h]of the sacrifice of the peace offerings; 38 which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel [j]to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

8 1 [k]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Take Aaron and his sons with him, and [n]the garments, and [n]the anointing oil, and the a bullock of the sin offering, and the two rams, and the a basket of unleavened bread; 3 and assemble gather thou all the congregation at together unto the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the congregation assembly was assembled at gathered together unto the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 5 And Moses said unto the congregation, [r]This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded to be done. 6 And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water. 7 [t]And he put upon him [u]the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the cunningly woven band curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith. 8 And he placed put the breastplate upon him: and [v]in the breastplate he put also he put in the breastplate [2]the Urim and the Thummim. 9 And he set put [u]the [3]mitre upon his head; and also [b]upon the [3]mitre, in front, *even* upon his forefront, did he set put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses. 10 [d]And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them. 11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all its his vessels, and both the laver and its base, his foot, to sanctify them. 12 And he [i]poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him. 13 And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and clothed them with coats, put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and bound headtires *put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses. 14 And he brought [l]the bullock of for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons [o]laid their hands upon the head of the bullock of for the sin offering. 15 And he slew it; [p]and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured out the blood at the base bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make atonement for reconciliation upon it. 16 [q]And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul of *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned it upon the altar. 17 But [s]the bullock, and its skin, and its his hide, his flesh, and its his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses. 18 [v]And he presented brought the ram of for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon

[a] See Ex. 28. 30.
[b] ch. 21. 12. Ex. 28. 36, 37.
[c] ch. 8. 12, 30. Ex. 40. 13—15.
[d] See Ex. 30. 26—29.
[e] ch. 6. 9, 14, 25.
[f] ver. 1.
[g] ch. 6. 20. Ex. 29. 1.
[h] ver. 11.
[i] ch. 21. 10, 12. Ex. 30. 30. Ps. 133. 2. Ecclus. 45. 15.
[j] ch. 1. 2.
[k] See Ex. 29.
[l] Ezek. 43. 19.
[m] See Ex. 28. 2—4.
[n] See Ex. 30. 23—25.
[o] ch. 4. 4.
[p] ch. 4. 7. Ezek. 43. 20, 26. Cp. Heb. 9. 22.
[q] ch. 3. 4 & 4. 8.
[r] Ex. 29. 4.
[s] ch. 4. 11, 12.
[t] For ver. 7—9, see Ecclus. 45. 6—12.
[u] Ex. 28. 4.
[v] ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *portion* [2] That is, *the Lights and the Perfections.* [3] Or, *turban*
A.V. * Heb. *bound.*

the head of the ram. 19 And he killed [it; it]: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 20 And he cut the ram into [its] pieces; and Moses burnt [a]the head, and the pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the inwards and the legs [with in] water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt [offering sacrifice] for a sweet [savour: it was savour, *and*] an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. 22 And [c]he [presented brought] the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram. 23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood [thereof, of it,] and put it [d]upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot. 24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the [thumb thumbs] of their right [hand, hands,] and upon the great [toe toes] of their right [foot feet]: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about. 25 And he took the fat, and the [fat tail, rump,] and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul [of *above*] the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right [1thigh shoulder]: 26 and out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and [one a] cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and [placed put] them on the fat, and upon the right [thigh shoulder]: 27 and he put [the whole all] upon [the hands of Aaron, Aaron's hands,] and upon [the hands of his sons, his sons' hands,] and waved them for a wave offering before the LORD. 28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the burnt offering: they were [a consecration consecrations] for a sweet savour: it [was is] an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 29 And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: [it was Moses' portion for] of the ram of consecration [it was Moses' part]; as the LORD commanded Moses. 30 And [b]Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him. 31 And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the [tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation]: and there eat it [and with] the bread that is in the basket of [consecration, consecrations,] [2]as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it. 32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire. 33 And ye shall not go out [from of] the door of the [tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation *in*] seven days, until the days of your consecration be [fulfilled at an end]: for he [3]shall consecrate you seven days. 34 As [seven days shall he consecrate you.] [hath been he hath] done this day, so the LORD hath commanded to do, to make [an] atonement for you. 35 [And Therefore] shall ye abide at the door of the [tent of meeting shall ye abide tabernacle of the congregation] day and night seven days, and [f]keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. 36 [And So] Aaron and his sons did all [the] things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 1 And [g]it came to pass on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel; 2 and

[a] ch. 1. 8.

[b] Ex. 30. 30. Num. 3. 3.

[c] ver. 2.

[d] See ch. 14. 14–17.

[e] Ezek. 43. 25, 26.

[f] Num. 3. 7 & 9. 19. Deut. 11. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 3. Zech. 3. 7.

[g] Ezek. 43. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder your hand.* [2] The Sept., Onkelos and Syr. read, *as I am commanded.* See ver. 35, ch. 10. 13. [3] Heb. *fill*

ie said unto Aaron, [a]Take thee
a bull young calf for a sin offering,
and [b]a ram for a burnt offer-
ng, without blemish, and offer
hem before the LORD. 3 And
nto the children of Israel thou
halt speak, saying, [c]Take ye a
kid of the goats he-goat for a sin offering; and
a calf and a lamb, both of the
irst year, without blemish, for a
burnt offering; 4 and an ox Also a bullock and
a ram for peace offerings, to
sacrifice before the LORD; and
a meal meat offering mingled with oil:
for to-day to day the LORD will appear appeareth unto
you. 5 And they brought that
which Moses commanded before
he tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and
ll the congregation drew near
nd stood before the LORD.
6 And Moses said, This is the
hing which the LORD com-
nanded that ye should do: and
he glory of the LORD shall
ppear unto you. 7 And Moses
aid unto Aaron, Draw near Go unto
he altar, and [q]offer thy sin
offering, and thy burnt offering,
nd make an atonement for thy-
elf, and for the people: and
offer the oblation offering of the people,
nd make an atonement for
hem; as the LORD commanded.
So Aaron drew near Aaron therefore went unto the altar,
nd slew the calf of the sin
ffering, which was for himself.
[u]And the sons of Aaron presented brought
he blood unto him: and he
ipped his finger in the blood,
nd [w]put it upon the horns of
he altar, and poured out the
lood at the base bottom of the altar:
[z]but the fat, and the kidneys,
nd the caul from above the liver of
he sin offering, he burnt upon
ie altar; [a]as the LORD com-
nanded Moses. 11 [b]And the
esh and the skin hide he burnt with
re without the camp. 12 And

[a] ch. 4. 3 & 8. 14. Ex. 29. 1.
[b] ch. 8. 18.
[c] ch. 1. 5 & 3. 19.
[d] ch. 8. 20.
[e] ch. 4. 23. Cp. Ezra 6. 17.
[f] ch. 8. 21.
[g] ver. 3, 7. Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 3.
[h] ver. 17. ch. 2. 4.
[i] ver. 6, 23. Ex. 29. 43.
[j] See ch. 6. 26.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] ch. 1. 3, 10.
[m] ch. 5. 10.
[n] ver. 4. ch. 2. 1, 2.
[o] Ex. 29. 38, 39.
[p] ch. 3. 1, 12, 16.
[q] ch. 4. 3. Heb. 5. 1—3 & 7. 27 & 9. 7.
[r] ch. 4. 16, 20.
[s] ch. 3. 3, 9, 14 & 4. 8 & 7. 3.
[t] ch. 3. 5, 16.
[u] ch. 4. 6 & 8. 15.
[v] Ex. 29. 24, 26. See ch. 7. 30—34.
[w] See ch. 4. 7.
[x] Cp. Luke 24. 50.
[y] Deut. 21. 5. See Num. 6. 23—27.
[z] ch. 8. 16.
[a] ch. 4. 8.
[b] ch. 4. 11 & 8. 17.
[c] ver. 4, 6. Cp. Num. 14. 10 & 16. 19, 42 & 20. 6, *al.*

he slew the burnt offering; and
Aaron's sons delivered presented unto him
the blood, and which he [c]sprinkled
it upon the altar round about.
round about upon the altar. 13 [d]And
they delivered presented the burnt offering
unto him, piece by piece, with the pieces thereof, and
the head: and he burnt them
upon the altar. 14 [f]And he
washed did wash the inwards and the legs,
and burnt them upon the burnt
offering on the altar. 15 [g]And
he presented brought the people's oblation, offering,
and took the goat of the sin offering
which was offering for the people, and slew
it, and [j]offered it for sin, [k]as
the first. 16 And he presented brought the
burnt offering, and offered it [l]ac-
cording to the [m]ordinance. *manner. 17 And
he presented brought [n]the meal meat offering, and
filled his hand therefrom, †took an handful thereof,
and burnt it
upon the altar, [o]besides beside the burnt
offering sacrifice of the morning. 18 He
slew also the ox bullock and the ram, ram
[p]the for a sacrifice of peace offerings,
which was for the people: and
Aaron's sons delivered presented unto him
the blood, and he sprinkled it which he sprinkled upon
the altar round about, 19 and
the fat of the ox; bullock and of
the ram, the fat tail, rump, and that
which covereth [s]*the inwards*,
and the kidneys, and the caul
of above the liver: 20 and they put
the fat upon the breasts, [t]and
he burnt the fat upon the altar:
21 and the breasts and the right
thigh shoulder Aaron waved [v]for a wave
offering before the LORD; as
Moses commanded. 22 And
Aaron [x]lifted up his hands hand to-
ward the people, and [y]blessed
them; and them, he came down from
offering of the sin offering, and
the burnt offering, and the peace
offerings. 23 And Moses and
Aaron went into the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting, congregation, and came out, and
blessed the people: and [c]the
glory of the LORD appeared

A.V. * Or, *ordinance.* † Heb. *filled his hand out of it.*

unto all the people. 24 And [b]there came forth fire a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: and when all the people saw it, *which* when all the people saw, [c]they shouted, and [d]fell on their faces.

10 1 And [f]Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, [g]took each either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and laid put incense thereon, and offered [i]strange fire before the LORD, which he had not commanded them. commanded them not. 2 And there [j]came forth went out fire from before the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD. 3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them [l]that [1]come nigh me, and before all the people [m]I will be glorified. [o]And Aaron held his peace. 4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of [p]Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Draw Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp. 5 So they drew went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said. 6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, [2][r]Let not the hair of your heads go loose, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; that ye die not, lest ye die, and that he be not [u]wroth with lest wrath come upon all the congregation people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled. 7 [v]And ye shall not go out from the door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: [w]for the anointing oil of the LORD is upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying, 9 [x]Drink no Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tent of meeting, that ye die not tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations: 10 and [3]that ye may [e]put difference between the holy and the common, unholy, and between the unclean and the clean; 11 and [3][h]that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take [k]the meal meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for [n]it is most holy: 13 and ye shall eat it in [a] the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the offerings sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for [q]so I am commanded. 14 And [r]the wave breast and the heave thigh shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they are given as *be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of the peace offerings of the children of Israel. 15 [t]The heave thigh shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD: LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, as a due by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

16 And Moses diligently sought [x]the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and with Ithamar, the sons of Aaron that were left, *which were* left *alive*, saying, 17 [y]Where-

a Ezek. 44. 21. Cp. Num. 6. 3, 20 & Luke 1. 15 & 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8.
b Cp. Judg. 6. 21 & 13. 19, 20 & 1 Kin. 18. 38 & 1 Chr. 21. 26 & 2 Chr. 7. 1 & 2 Mac. 2. 10, 11.
c Cp. Ezra 3. 11.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 39 & 2 Chr. 7. 3.
e ch. 11. 47 & 20. 25. Ezek. 22. 26 & 44. 23.
f ch. 16. 1. Ex. 6. 23 & 28. 1. Num. 3. 4 & 26. 61. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
g Cp. Num. 16. 18.
h ch. 14. 57. Deut. 24. 8. Neh. 8. 2, 8, 9. Cp. Jer. 18. 18 & Mal. 2. 7.
i Ex. 30. 9.
j ch. 9. 24. Num. 16. 35. Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 7.
k ch. 6. 16. Num. 18. 9, 10.
l ch. 21. 17, 21.
m Ezek. 28. 22.
n See ch. 6. 17.
o Cp. Ps. 39. 9.
p Ex. 6. 18, 22. Num. 3. 19, 30.
q ch. 2. 3 & 6. 16.
r ch. 7. 31, 34. Ex. 29. 24, 26, 27. Num. 18. 11.
s ch. 13. 45 & 21. 10. Ezek. 24. 16, 17.
t ch. 7. 31, 34.
u Num. 1. 53 & 16. 22, 46 & 18. 5. Josh. 7. 1 & 22. 18, 20.
v ch. 21. 12.
w ch. 8. 30.
x ch 9. 3, 15.
y ch. 6. 26, 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *are nigh* [2] Some ancient versions render, *Uncover not your heads.* [3] Or, *ye shall*

fore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the place of the sanctuary, holy place, seeing [a]it is most holy, and he, God hath given it you [1]to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD? 18 Behold, [b]the blood of it was not brought into the sanctuary within: in within the holy *place*: ye should certainly indeed have eaten it in the sanctuary, holy *place*, [c]as I commanded. 19 And Aaron spake said unto Moses, Behold, [d]this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and there have befallen me such things as these: such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to-day, to day, should it have been well-pleasing accepted in the sight of the LORD? 20 And when Moses heard *that*, it was well-pleasing in his sight. content.

a See ver. 12.

b ch. 6. 30.

c ch. 6. 26.

d ch. 9. 8, 12.
e ch. 7. 21.

11 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [h]These are the living things beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth. 3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, *and* [2]cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat. 4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that part divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you. 5 And the [3]coney, because he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth not the hoof, he is unclean unto you. 6 And the hare, because she he [2]cheweth the cud cud, but parteth not the hoof, she he is unclean unto you. 7 And the swine, because though he parteth divide the hoof, and is be clovenfooted, but yet he cheweth not the cud, cud; [g]he is unclean unto to you.

f Jer. 6. 20 & 14. 12. Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10, 13 & 2. 13.

g Job 39. 26, 30. Matt. 24. 28 (mg. for mg.). Luke 17. 37 (mg. for mg.).
h For ver. 1—47, see Deut. 14. 3—20. Cp. Matt. 15. 11 & Mark 7. 15, 18 & Acts 10. 12—15 & 11. 6—9 & Rom. 14. 14 & 1 Cor. 8. 8 & Col. 2. 16, 21 & Heb. 9. 10.
i Job 28. 7.
j Job 39. 26.
k Ps. 102. 6 (Heb.).
l Isai. 34. 11 (Heb.).
m Ps. 102. 6. Isai. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14.
n Isai. 2. 20.
o Ps. 104. 18. Prov. 30. 26.

p Ex. 10. 4. Joel 1. 4. Cp. Matt. 3. 4 & Mark 1. 6.
q Cp. Isai. 65. 4 & 66. 3, 17 & 2 Mac. 6. 18—20.

8 Of their flesh ye shall shall ye not eat, and their carcases ye shall carcase shall ye not touch; they are unclean unto to you.

9 These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat. 10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of all the any living creatures that are thing which is in the waters, they are shall be an [e]abomination unto you, you: 11 and they shall be even They shall be [e]an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, and their carcases ye shall have but ye shall have their carcases in abomination. 12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that is shall be [e]an abomination unto you.

13 And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are [e]an abomination: [g]the [4]eagle, and the gier eagle, ossifrage, and the ospray; ospray, 14 and the kite, vulture, and [i]the falcon kite after its his kind; 15 every raven after its his kind; 16 and the ostrich, owl, and the [5]night hawk, and the seamew, cuckow, and [j]the hawk after its kind; his kind, 17 and the [k]little owl, and the cormorant, and [l]the great owl; owl, 18 and the [6]horned owl, swan, and [m]the pelican, and the vulture; gier eagle, 19 and the stork, the [7]heron after its her kind, and the hoopoe, lapwing, and [n]the bat.

20 All winged creeping things that go upon fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, all four are shall be an abomination unto you. 21 Yet these may ye eat of all winged every flying creeping things thing that go goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth; 22 even these of them ye may eat; [p]the [8]locust after its his kind, and the [8]bald locust after its his kind, and the [8]cricket beetle after its his kind, and the [8]grasshopper after its his kind.

R.V. [1] Or, *to take away* Heb. *tahmas*, of uncertain meaning. [2] Heb. *bringeth up*. [3] Heb. *shaphan*, the *Hyrax Syriacus* or *rockbadger*. [4] Or, *great vulture* [5] Or, *swan* [6] Or, *ibis* [7] Or, *ibis* [8] Four kinds of locusts or grasshoppers, which are not certainly known.

23 But all winged *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, are *shall be* an abomination unto you.

24 And by for these ye shall become be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even: even. 25 and And whosoever beareth *aught ought* of the carcase of them [b]shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 Every *The carcases* of every parteth divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, is *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean. 27 And whatsoever goeth upon its his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, they those are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even. 28 And he that beareth the carcase of them [b]shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 And these are they which are These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and [c]the mouse, and the great lizard tortoise after its his kind, 30 and the [1]gecko, ferret, and the [1]land-crocodile, chameleon, and the [1]lizard, and the [1]sand-lizard, snail, and the chameleon. mole.

31 These are they which are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they are be dead, shall be unclean until the even. 32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherewith wherein any work is done, [f]it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; then shall it so it shall be clean. 33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean, unclean; and [a]it ye shall break. ye shall break it.

34 All food *therein* Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which *such* water cometh, cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean. 35 And every thing whereupon *any part* of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether *it be* oven, or [2]range ranges for pots, it they shall be broken in pieces: down: *for* they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you. 36 Nevertheless a fountain or [a][3]pit pit, *wherein is a gathering of water *there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but [4]that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean. 37 And if *aught any part* of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it is *shall be* clean. 38 But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *aught any part* of their carcase fall thereon, it is *shall be* unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even. 40 And [d]he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 [e]And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth is *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten. 42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever †hath many feet, even more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination. 43 [g]Ye shall not make yourselves yourǂselves

[a] ch. 6. 28 & 15. 12.

[b] ch. 13. 6, 34 & 14. 8, 9, 47 & 15. 5, &c. & 16. 26, 28 & 17. 15. Num. 19. 10 & 31. 24.

[c] Isai. 66. 17.

[d] ch. 17. 15 & 22. 8. Deut. 14. 21. Ezek. 4. 14 & 44. 31.

[e] Ch. ver. 29.

[f] ch. 15. 12.

[g] ch. 20. 25.

R.V. [1] Words of uncertain meaning, but probably denoting four kinds of lizards. [2] Or, *stewpan* [3] Or, *cistern* [4] Or, *he who*

A.V. * Heb. *a gathering together of waters.* † Heb. *doth multiply feet.* ǂ Heb. *souls.*

abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby. 44 For I am the LORD your God: sanctify yourselves ye shall therefore sanctify ourselves, and [a]be ye ye shall be holy; for I am holy: [b]neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that moveth creepeth upon the earth. 45 [c]For I am the LORD that brought bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: [a]ye shall therefore be holy, for I am holy

46 This is the law of the beast, beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth: 47 [g]to make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the living thing beast that may be eaten and the living thing beast that may not be eaten.

12 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman conceive have conceived seed, and bear born a man child, child: then she shall be unclean seven days; [k]as in according to the days of the impurity of her sickness separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. 3 And in the [l]eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. 4 And she shall then continue in the blood of *her* purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled. 5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her [1]impurity separation: and she shall continue in the blood of *her* purifying threescore and six days. 6 [j]And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb *of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest: 7 and he Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the fountain issue of her blood. This is the law for her that beareth, whether hath born a male or a female. 8 And if her means †she be not able to bring suffice not for take bring [d]two turtledoves, turtles, or two young pigeons; [e]the one for a the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: [f]and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

13 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh [h]a ‡rising, or a scab, or a bright spot, and it become be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy, leprosy; [i]then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: 3 and the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and if *when* the hair in the plague be is turned white, and the appearance of the plague plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is the a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. 4 And if If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and the appearance thereof in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white, white; then [m]the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven

a ch. 19. 2 & 20. 7, 26 & 21. 8. Ex. 19. 6. Cited 1 Pet. i. 16. Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 7.
b See ver. 43.
c Ex. 6. 7.
d ch. i. 14 & 5. 7. Cited Luke 2. 24.
e ver. 6.
f ch. 4. 26.
g ch. 10. 10 & 20. 25.
h ch. 14. 56.
i Deut. 24. 8.
j Cp. Luke 2. 22.
k ch. 15. 19.
l Gen. 17. 12. Luke i. 59 & 2. 21. John 7. 22, 23.
m Cp. ver. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *separation*

A.V. * Heb. *a son of his year.* † Heb. *her hand find not sufficiency of.* ‡ Or, *swelling.*

days: 5 and the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if in his eyes the plague the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague be not spread spread not in the skin, skin; then [a]the priest shall shut him up seven days more: 6 and the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be dim, somewhat dark, and the plague be not spread spread not in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is *but* a scab: and [b]he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. 7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath shewn himself to been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall shew himself to be seen of the priest again: 8 and if the priest *if* the shall look, and, priest see that, behold, if the scab be spread spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is *is* a leprosy.

9 When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest; 10 and the priest shall look, see *him:* and, behold, if there be a [c]white rising the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be *quick raw flesh in the rising, rising; 11 it is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean: unclean, and he shall not shut him up; up: for he is unclean. 12 And if a the leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, as far as appeareth to the priest, foot, wheresoever the priest looketh; 13 then the priest shall look consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean. 14 But whensoever when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean. 15 And the priest shall look on see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh is unclean: it is *is* a leprosy. 16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, then he shall come unto the priest, priest; 17 and the priest shall look on see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white, white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he is clean.

18 And when the flesh hath The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, thereof, was a [c]boil, and it is healed, 19 and in the place of the boil there is be a white rising, or a bright spot, [d]reddish-white, white, and somewhat then it shall reddish, and it be shewed to the priest; 20 and the priest shall look, and, if, when the priest seeth it, behold, if the appearance thereof be it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white, then white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the a plague of leprosy, it hath leprosy broken out in of the boil. 21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and *if* it be not lower than the skin, but be dim, somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 22 and if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague. 23 But [g]if the bright spot stay in its his place, and be not spread spread, not, it is the scar of the a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 Or when the flesh hath if there be *any* flesh, in the skin thereof a burning by fire, whereof *there is* †a hot burning, and the quick *flesh* of the burning become a that burneth have a white bright spot, [h]reddish-white, somewhat reddish, or white; 25 then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and the appearance it *be in* thereof be sight deeper than the skin; it is leprosy, it hath a leprosy broken out in of the burning: and wherefore the priest shall

[a] See ver. 4.
[b] See ch. 11. 25.
[c] See Ex. 9. 9.
[d] ver. 24.
[e] Cp. Num. 12. 10, 12 & 2 Kin. 5. 27 & 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21.
[f] Cp. ver. 4, 5.
[g] ver. 28.
[h] ver. 19.

A.V. * Heb. *the quickening of living flesh.* † Heb. *a burning of fire.*

pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. 26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the *other* skin, but be dim somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days: 27 and the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and* if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy. 28 And if the bright spot stay [b] in its his place, and be not spread spread not in the skin, but it be dim somewhat dark; it is the a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is the scar an inflammation of the burning.

29 And when If a man or woman hath have a plague upon the head or upon the beard, beard; 30 then the priest shall look on see the plague: and, behold, if the appearance thereof be it *be* in sight deeper than the skin, skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair, hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, it is *even* a leprosy of upon the head or of the beard. 31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, the appearance thereof be not it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and there be *hat there is* no black hair in it, it; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days: 32 and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the scall be not spread, spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the appearance of the scall be not scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, skin; 33 then he He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more: 34 and in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall:

[a] ver. 6.

[b] ver. 23.

and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, and the appearance nor *be* thereof be not in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and [a] he shall wash his clothes, and be clean. 35 But if the scall spread abroad much in the skin after his cleansing; 36 then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for the yellow hair; he is unclean. 37 But if in his eyes the scall the scall be in his be sight at a stay, and *that* black hair be there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 And when a man If a man also or a woman hath have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots; 39 then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be of a dull darkish white; it is a tetter, freckled it hath broken out spot *that* groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And if a man's hair be the man whose *hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; *yet* is he clean. 41 And if his hair be he that hath his hair fallen off from the front part of his head, head toward his face, he is forehead bald; bald: *yet* is he clean. 42 But And if there be in the bald head, or the bald forehead, a reddish-white white reddish plague sore; it is a leprosy breaking out sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead. 43 Then the priest shall look upon him it: and, behold, if the rising of the plague sore be reddish-white white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the appearance of leprosy leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh; 44 he is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall surely pronounce pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and [c] the hair of his head shall go loose, his head bare,

[c] ch. 10. 6.

A.V. * Heb. *head is pilled.*

and he shall put a covering[a] upon his upper lip, and shall cry, [b]Unclean, unclean. 46 All the days wherein the plague is[shall be] in him he shall be unclean[defiled]; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; [d]without the camp shall his dwelling[habitation] be.

47 The [e]garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment; 48 whether it be in the [1]warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any *thing made of skin; 49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, or[either] in the warp, or in the woof, or in any †thing of skin; it is the[a] plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest: 50 and the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *that which it that hath* the plague seven days: 51 and he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in the skin, whatever service skin is used for or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is [f]a fretting leprosy; it is unclean. 52 He shall therefore[And he shall] burn that garment, wherein the plague is, whether the warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is [f]a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire. 53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; 54 then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more: 55 and the priest shall look, after that the plague look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed its[his] colour, and the plague be not spread[spread]; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire[fire]; it is a fret[fret] inward, ‡*whether* it *be* bare within or without. 56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague be somewhat dark[dim] after the washing thereof, of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof: 57 and if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin[skin]; it is a breaking out[spreading] *plague*: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire. 58 And the garment, either the warp, or the woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean. 59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or the woof, or any thing of skin[skins], to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

14 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: [g]he[He] shall be brought unto the priest: 3 and the priest shall go forth [h]out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; 4 then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two §birds[living] clean[alive *and* clean], and [i]cedar wood, and [j]scarlet, and [k]hyssop: 5 and the priest shall command to kill[that] one of the birds be killed[] in an earthen vessel over [3]running water: 6 as

[a] Ezek. 24. 17, 22. Mic. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. Lam. 4. 15.
[c] Cp. ver. 43 (for mg.).
[d] Num. 5. 2 & 12. 14, 15. Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 3 & 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 21 & Luke 17. 12.
[e] Cp. Jude 23 & Rev. 3. 4.
[f] ch. 14. 44.
[g] Matt. 8. 2, 4. Mark 1. 40, 44. Luke 5. 12, 14 & 17. 14.
[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 10 & Luke 17. 12.
[i] Num. 19. 6.
[j] Heb. 9. 19.
[k] See Ex. 12. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *woven or knitted stuff* (and in vv. 49, &c.) [2] Heb. whether *it* be *bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.* [3] Heb. *living.*
A.V. * Heb. *work of.* † Heb. *vessel*, or, *instrument.* ‡ Heb. whether *it* be *bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.* § Or, *sparrows.*

r the living bird, he shall take
, and the cedar wood, and the
arlet, and the hyssop, and shall
ip them and the living bird in
ie blood of the bird that was
illed over the [1]running water:
and he shall [c]sprinkle upon
im that is to be cleansed from
ie leprosy [d]seven times, and
nall pronounce him clean, and
nall [e]let go the living bird the living bird loose [*f]into
ie open field. 8 And he that
to be cleansed [g]shall wash
is clothes, and shave off all
is hair, and bathe wash himself in
ater, and that he shall may be clean: and
fter that he shall come into the
amp, but and [h]shall dwell outside tarry abroad out of his
ent seven days. 9 And But it shall
e [i]on the seventh day, that he
nall shave all his hair off his
ead and his beard and his
yebrows, even all his hair he
nall shave off: and [g]he shall
ash his clothes, and also he shall
the ash his flesh in water, and he
nall be clean. 10 And on the
ighth day [j]he shall take two
e-lambs lambs without blemish, and one
ve-lamb ve lamb [†]of the first year with-
ut blemish, and three tenth
rts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour for
meal meat offering, mingled with oil,
nd one log of oil. 11 And the
riest that cleanseth him maketh *him* clean shall
set esent the man that is to be
cleansed, ade clean, and those things, before
he LORD, at the door of the
tent of meeting bernacle of the congregation: 12 and the
riest shall take one of the he-lambs, he lamb,
nd [m]offer him for a guilt trespass offer-
ng, and the log of oil, and [n]wave
hem for a wave offering before
he LORD: 13 and he shall kill slay
he he-lamb lamb [p]in the place where
they e shall kill the sin offering and
he burnt offering, in the place holy
the sanctuary place: for [q]as the sin
offering is the priest's, so is the
guilt trespass offering: [a]it is most holy:
14 and the priest shall take *some*
of the blood of the guilt trespass offering,
and the priest shall put it [b]upon
the tip of the right ear of him
that is to be cleansed, and upon
the thumb of his right hand, and
upon the great toe of his right
foot: 15 and the priest shall
take *some* of the log of oil, and
pour it into the palm of his own
left hand: 16 and the priest shall
dip his right finger in the oil
that is in his left hand, and shall
sprinkle of the oil with his finger
seven times before the LORD:
17 and of the rest of the oil that
is in his hand shall the priest put
upon the tip of the right ear of
him that is to be cleansed, and
upon the thumb of his right
hand, and upon the great toe of
his right foot, upon the blood of
the guilt trespass offering: 18 and the
rest remnant of the oil that is in the
priest's hand he shall put pour upon
the head of him that is to be
cleansed: [k]and the priest shall
make an atonement for him be-
fore the LORD. 19 And the priest
shall offer the sin offering, [k]and
make an atonement for him that
is to be cleansed because of from his
uncleanness; and afterward he
shall kill the burnt offering:
20 and the priest shall offer the
burnt offering and [l]the meal meat offer-
ing upon the altar: [k]and the
priest shall make an atonement
for him, and he shall be clean.
21 And [o]if he be poor, and
[‡]cannot get so much much; then he shall
take one he-lamb lamb for a guilt trespass offer-
ing [n§]to be waved, [k]to make an
atonement for him, and one tenth
part *of an ephah* deal of fine flour mingled
with oil for a meal meat offering, and

[a] ch. 2. 3 & 7. 6.
[b] Cp. ch. 8. 23 & Ex. 29. 20.
[c] Heb. 9. 13.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 10, 14.
[e] Cp. ch. 16. 22.
[f] ver. 53. Cp. ch. 17. 5.
[g] ver. 47. See ch. 11. 25.
[h] Num. 12. 15.
[i] Cp. Num. 30. 19.
[j] Cp. Matt. 8. 4. Mark 1. 44. Luke 5. 14.
[k] See ch. 4. 26.
[l] Num. 15. 4. See ch. 2.
[m] ch. 5. 18 & 6. 6, 7.
[n] See Ex. 29. 24.
[o] ch. 5. 7, 11 & 12. 8.
[p] ch. 1. 5, 11 & 4. 4, 24.
[q] ch. 7. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *living.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *upon the face of the field.* [†] Heb. *the daughter of her year.* [‡] Heb. *his hand reach not.* [§] Heb. *for waving.*

a log of oil; 22 [a]and two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. 23 [b]And on the eighth day he shall bring them for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD. 24 [d]And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the LORD: 25 and he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, [f]and the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: 26 and the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand: 27 and the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the LORD: 28 and the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering: 29 and the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD. 30 And he shall offer the one of [h]the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he is able to get; 31 even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meal offering: [i]and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD. 32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get [c]*that which pertaineth* to his cleansing.

33 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 34 When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you [e]for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession; 35 then he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, There seemeth to me to be as it were [g]a plague in the house: 36 and the priest shall command that they [*]empty the house, before the priest go in to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house: 37 and he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, and the appearance thereof be lower than the wall; 38 then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days: 39 and the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house; 40 then the priest shall command that they take out the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city: 41 and he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the mortar that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: 42 and they

[a] See ch. 12. 8.
[b] ver. 10, 11.
[c] ver. 10.
[d] ver. 12.
[e] Gen. 17. 8. Num. 32. 22. Deut. 32. 49.
[f] For ver. 25—29, see ver. 14—18.
[g] Cp. Ps. 91. 10 & Zech. 5. 4.
[h] ver. 22, ch. 15. 15.
[i] See ver. 18—21.

A.V. [*] Or, *prepare*.

shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house.
43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken out away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered; 44 then the priest shall come in and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is [e]a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean. 45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar morter of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.
46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the house [j]shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.
48 And if the priest *shall come in, and look look, upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered; plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.
49 And he shall take [k]to cleanse the house [l]two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
50 and he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over [1]running water: 51 and he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the [1]running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:
52 and he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the [1]running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet: 53 but he shall let go the living bird out of the city [a]into the open field: so shall he fields, and [b]make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.
54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and for [c]a scall; scall, 55 and for [d]the leprosy of a garment, and for of [f]a house; house, 56 and [g]for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot: 57 to [h]teach †when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

[a] See ver. 7.
[b] ver. 19, 20.
[c] ch. 13. 30.
[d] ch. 13. 47.
[e] ch. 13. 51, 52.
[f] ver. 34.
[g] ch. 13. 2.
[h] See ch. 10. 10, 11.
[i] ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 3. 29.
[j] See ch. 11. 25.
[k] ver. 52.
[l] Cp. ver. 4—6.
[m] ch. 16. 26 & 17. 15.

15 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [i]When any man hath an a ‡running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean. 3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.
4 Every bed bed, whereon he that hath lieth that the issue hath the issue, is lieth shall be unclean: and every thing §thing, whereon he sitteth sitteth, shall be unclean. 5 And whosoever toucheth his bed [j]shall wash his clothes, and [m]bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue sat shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath

R.V. [1] Heb. *living.*
A.V. * Heb. *in coming in shall come in, &c.* † Heb. *in the day of the unclean, and in the day of the clean.* ‡ Or, *running* *the reins.* § Heb. *vessel.*

the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 9 And what [1]saddle soever he (that hath the issue rideth upon) (rideth upon that hath the issue) shall be unclean. 10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any of* those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 11 And whomsoever he (that hath the issue toucheth, without) (toucheth that hath the issue, and) (having) (hath not) rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 12 And [d]the (earthen vessel, which he that hath the issue toucheth,) (vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue,) shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water. 13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his (issue:) (issue;) then [e]he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his (clothes;) (clothes,) and (he shall) bathe his flesh in [2]running water, and shall be clean. 14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him two [g]turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the (tent of meeting,) (tabernacle of the congregation,) and give them unto the priest: 15 and the priest shall offer them, [i]the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; [j]and the priest shall make (an) atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

16 And [k]if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall (bathe) (wash) all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even. 17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even. 18 The woman also with whom (a man) (man) shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and [a]be unclean until the even.

19 And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be (in her) [3](impurity) (*put apart) seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. 20 [c]And every thing that she lieth upon in her [3](impurity) (separation) shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean. 21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she (sitteth) (sat) upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it be on (the) (*her) bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even. 24 And [f]if any man lie with (her) (her, at) (all,) and (her) (impurity) (flowers) be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and (every) (all the) bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if [h]a woman have an issue of her blood many days (not in) (out of) the time of her (impurity,) (separation,) or if (she have an issue) (it run) beyond the time of her (impurity) (separation); all the days of the issue of her uncleanness (she) shall be as [in] the days of her (impurity:) (separation:) she (is) (*shall be) unclean. 26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her (impurity:) (separation:) and (every thing whereon) (whatsoever) she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her (impurity.) (separation.) 27 And whosoever toucheth those things

a Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 4.
b ch. 12. 2, 5 (mg. for mg.).
c See ver. 4—10.
d ch. 6. 28 & 11. 32, 33.
e ver. 28. Cp. ch. 14. 8.
f ch. 18. 19. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
g See ch. 12. 8.
h Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43.
i ch. 14. 30, 31.
j ver. 30. See ch. 4. 26.
k ch. 22. 4. Deut. 23. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *carriage* [2] Heb. *living.* [3] Or, *separation*
A.V. * Heb. *in her separation.*

shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 28 But [c]if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean. 29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two 'turtledoves, turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they [i]defile my tabernacle that is in the midst of among them.

32 This is the law [j]of him that hath an issue, and [l]of him whose seed of copulation goeth from him, so that he is unclean thereby. and is defiled therewith; 33 [m]and of her that is sick with of her impurity, flowers, and [j]of him that hath an issue, of the man, [n]and of the woman, [o]and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

16 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, Moses after [p]the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near offered before the LORD, and died; [2] and the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he [r]come not at all times into the holy place within the veil, vail before the mercy-seat mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for [s]I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat. mercy seat. 3 Herewith Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: [u]with a young bullock for a sin offering, and [a]a ram for a burnt offering. [4] He shall put on [b]the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with the a linen girdle, and with the linen [1]mitre shall he be attired: they these are the holy garments; and [d]he therefore shall bathe he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on. [5] And he shall take of [f]the congregation of the children of Israel two he-goats kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering. [6] And Aaron shall [g]present the offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and [h]make an atonement for himself, and for his house. [7] And he shall take the two goats, and set present them before the LORD at the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. [8] And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for 2[k]Azazel. the *scapegoat. [9] And Aaron shall present bring the goat upon which the lot fell for the LORD, LORD'S lot †fell, and offer him for a sin offering. [10] But the goat, on which the lot fell for to be [k]Azazel, the scapegoat, shall be set presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement 3for with him, to send him away and to let him go for [k]Azazel a scapegoat into the wilderness. [11] And Aaron shall present bring [g]the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself: [12] and he shall take [q]a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the veil, vail: [13] [t]and he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover [v]the mercy-seat mercy seat that is upon

[a] ch. 1. 10 & 8. 18.
[b] ch. 6. 10 & 8. 7. Ezek. 44. 17, 18. See Ex. 28. 39—43.
[c] For ver. 28—30, see ver. 13—15.
[d] ch. 8. 6, 7. Ex. 30. 20.
[e] See ch. 12. 8.
[f] ch. 4. 14. Num. 29. 11. 2 Chr. 29. 21. Ezra 6. 17.
[g] Ezek. 45. 22.
[h] ver. 17, 24. ch. 9. 7. Heb. 7. 27, 28 & 9. 7.
[i] Num. 5. 3 & 19. 13, 20. Ezek. 5. 11 & 23. 38.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] ver. 26. Cp. ver. 21, 22 (for mg.).
[l] ver. 16.
[m] ver. 19.
[n] ver. 25.
[o] ver. 24.
[p] ch. 10. 1, 2.
[q] ch. 10. 1. Num. 16. 46. Rev. 8. 3—5.
[r] Cp. Ex. 30. 10 & Heb. 9. 7, 12, 24, 25 & 10. 19—22.
[s] Ex. 25. 22 & 40. 34, 35. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10—12.
[t] Ex. 30. 1, 7, 8.
[u] ch. 4. 3.
[v] Ex. 25. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *turban* [2] Or, *dismissal* [3] Or, *over*
A.V. * Heb. *Azazel.* † Heb. *went up.*

the testimony, that he die not:
14 and [a]he shall take of the
blood of the bullock, and sprinkle
it with his finger upon the mercy-seat on the east / mercy seat eastward; and before the
mercy-seat / mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the
blood with his finger seven times.
15 [c]Then shall he kill the goat of
the sin offering, that is for the
people, and bring his blood
[e]within the veil, / vail, and do with his / that
blood as he did with the blood
of the bullock, and sprinkle it
upon the mercy-seat, / mercy seat, and before
the mercy-seat / mercy seat: 16 and he shall
[h]make an atonement for the
holy place, because of the un- / un-cleannesses / cleanness of the children of Israel,
and because of their transgressions, / transgressions
even / in all their sins: and so shall
he do for the tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation,
that *dwelleth with / remaineth among them in the
midst of their uncleannesses. / uncleanness. 17 [j]And
there shall be no man in the
tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation when he
goeth in to make an atonement
in the holy place, until he come
out, and have made an atone-
ment for himself, and for his
household, and for all the
assembly / congregation of Israel. 18 And he
shall go out unto the altar that
is [o]before the LORD, and [p]make
an atonement for it; and shall
take of the blood of the bullock,
and of the blood of the goat,
and put it upon the horns of the
altar round about. 19 And he shall
sprinkle of the blood upon it
with his finger seven times, and
cleanse it, and hallow it from
the uncleannesses / uncleanness of the children
of Israel. 20 And when he hath
made an end of [q]atoning for / reconciling the
holy place, and the tent / tabernacle of
meeting, / the congregation, and the altar, he
shall present / bring the live goat: 21 and
Aaron shall lay both his hands
upon the head of the live goat,

a Heb. 9. 13, 25 & 10. 4. See ch. 4. 5, 6.
b Cp. Isai. 53. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 21.
c Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 1 & 9. 7.
d Cp. Isai. 53. 11, 12 & John 1. 29 & Heb. 9. 28 & 1 Pet. 2. 24.
e ver. 2. Heb. 6. 19 & 9. 3, 7.
f Cp. ch. 14. 7.
g See ch. 6. 11.
h ver. 18. Cp. Ex. 29. 36 & Ezek. 45. 18 & Heb. 9. 22, 23.
i ver. 3, 5.
j Cp. Luke 1. 10, 21.
k ch. 4. 8—10. Ex. 29. 13.
l ver. 9, 10.
m Cp. ch. 15. 5 & 17. 15.
n ch. 4. 11, 12, 21 & 6. 30. Heb. 13. 11, 12.
o ch. 1. 5 & 4. 24.
p ver. 16. ch. 4. 7, 18. Ex. 30. 6, 10.
q ver. 16, 18. Ezek. 43. 20 & 45. 20.
r ch. 23. 27. Num. 29. 7.
s ch. 23. 32. Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 58. 3, 5. Dan. 10. 12 (Heb.).
t ch. 17. 15 & 18. 26 & 19. 34. Cp. Ex. 12. 49.

and confess over him all the
iniquities of the children of Is-
rael, and all their transgressions, even / transgressions in
all their sins; and he shall [b]put / sins, putting them
upon the head of the goat, and
shall send him away by the
hand of †a man [1]that is in readiness / fit man
into the wilderness: 22 and the
goat shall [d]bear upon him all
their iniquities unto a solitary / land ‡not in-
land / habited: and [f]he shall let go the
goat in the wilderness. 23 And
Aaron shall come into the
tent of meeting, / tabernacle of the congregation, [g]and shall
put off the linen garments, which
he put on when he went into the
holy place, and shall leave them
there: 24 and he shall bathe / wash his
flesh in / with water in a / the holy place,
and put on his garments, and
come forth, and [i]offer his burnt
offering / offering, and the burnt offering of
the people, and make an atone-
ment for himself / himself, and for the
people. 25 And [k]the fat of the
sin offering shall he burn upon
the altar. 26 And he that letteth / let
go the goat for [l]Azazel / the scapegoat shall
wash his clothes, and [m]bathe his
flesh in water, and afterward
he shall come into the camp.
27 [n]And the bullock of / for the sin
offering, and the goat of / for the sin
offering, whose blood was brought
in to make atonement in the holy
place, shall be carried / one carry forth without
the camp; and they shall burn
in the fire their skins, and their
flesh, and their dung. 28 And
he that burneth them shall wash
his clothes, and bathe his flesh
in water, and afterward he shall
come into the camp.
29 And it / this shall be a statute
for ever unto you: that [r]in the
seventh month, on the tenth
day of the month, ye shall
[s]afflict your souls, and shall do / do no work
no manner of work, [t]the homeborn,
at all, whether it be one of your own country

R.V. [1] Or, appointed
A.V. * Heb. dwelleth. † Heb. a man of opportunity. ‡ Heb. of separation.

or [the a] stranger that sojourneth among you: 30 for on [this that] day shall [atonement be made the priest] make an atonement for you, [b]to cleanse [you; from all your you, that ye may be] sins shall ye be clean clean from all your sins before the LORD. 31 [c]It [is shall be] a sabbath of solemn rest unto you, and ye shall [e]afflict your [souls; it is souls, by] a statute for ever. 32 [f]And the priest, [who whom he] shall [be anointed anoint,] and [who whom he] shall [*consecrate be consecrated to minister] in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and [h]shall put on the linen [garments, clothes,] even the holy garments: 33 and he shall make an atonement for [j]the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the [tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation,] and for [m]the [altar; altar,] and he shall make an atonement for [n]the [priests priests,] and for [o]all the people of the [assembly. congregation.] 34 And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel [because of for] all their sins [r]once [in a the] year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

17 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying, [3] What man soever there be of the house of Israel, [v]that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it [without out of] the camp, and [z][hath not brought it bringeth it not] unto the door of the [tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,] to offer [it as an oblation an offering] unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the [LORD; LORD;] blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man [z]shall be cut off from among his people: 4 to the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they [sacrifice offer] [a]in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the [tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation,] unto the priest, and [sacrifice offer] them [d]for [sacrifices of] peace offerings unto the LORD. 6 And the priest [d]shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the [tent tabernacle] of [the meeting, congregation,] and burn the fat [i]for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 7 And they shall no more [sacrifice offer] their sacrifices unto [the [1]he-goats, devils,] after whom [i]they have [go gone] a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers [that which] sojourn among [them, you,] [p]that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice, 9 and [q]bringeth it not unto the door of the [tent tabernacle] of [the meeting, congregation,] to [sacrifice offer] it unto the LORD; [z]even that man shall be cut off from [among] his people.

10 And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among [them, you,] [s]that eateth any manner of blood; I will [even] [t]set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. 11 [u]For the [2]life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar [w]to make an atonement for your souls: [y]for it is the blood that maketh an atonement [by reason of the for the soul.] [2]life. 12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or

a ch. 14. 7, 53.
b Ps. 51. 2. Jer. 33. 8. Heb. 10. 1, 2. 1 John 1. 7, 9.
c ch. 23. 32.
d ch. 3. 2.
e See ver. 29.
f Cp. ch. 21. 10.
g Ex. 29. 29, 30. Cp. Num. 20. 28.
h ver. 4.
i See Gen. 8. 21.
j ver. 16.
k 2 Chr. 11. 15 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 13. 21 (mg.) & 34. 14 (mg.).
l See Ex. 34. 15.
m ver. 18.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 24.
p ch. 1. 2, 3.
q ver. 4.
r Ex. 30. 10. Heb. 9. 7, 25.
s See ch. 3. 17.
t ch. 20. 3, 6 & 26. 17. Jer. 44. 11. Ezek. 14. 8 & 15. 7. Cp. Ps. 34. 16.
u ver. 14.
v Cp. Deut. 12. 5, 6, 13—15, 21.
w Cp. Matt. 26. 28 & Mark 14. 24 & Rom. 3. 25 & 5. 9 & Eph. 1. 7 & Col. 1. 14, 20 & Heb. 13. 12 & 1 John 1. 7 & Rev. 1. 5.
x ver. 9.
y Heb. 9. 22.
z Cp. Ex. 30. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *satyrs* [2] Heb. *soul.*
A.V. * Heb. *fill his hand.*

of the strangers that sojourn among them, you, * which taketh in hunting hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even [b]pour out the blood thereof, and [c]cover it with dust. 14 For as to it is the life of all flesh, flesh; [e]the blood thereof is all one with of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. 15 [f]And every soul that eateth † that which dieth died of itself, or that which is was torn of beasts, [g]whether he be with beasts, whether it be homeborn one of your own country, or a stranger, [h]he shall both wash his clothes, and [i]bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean. 16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh, flesh; then [j]he shall bear his iniquity.

18 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [k]I am the LORD your God. 3 [l]After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and [m]after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their statutes. ordinances. 4 [p]My judgements shall ye do, my statutes Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine shall ye keep, ordinances, to walk therein: [k]I am the LORD your God. 5 [p]Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgements judgments: [q]which if a man do, he shall live [2]in them: I am the LORD.

6 None of you shall approach to any that is ‡ near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I am the LORD. 7 [s]The nakedness of thy father, even or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 8 [a]The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. 9 [d]The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or the daughter of thy mother, whether *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. 10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness. 11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman. 13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman. 14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt. 15 [m]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness. 16 [o]Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. 17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter; thou daughter, neither shalt not shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for* they are her near kinswomen: it is [3]wickedness. 18 And thou shalt not Neither shalt thou take § a woman wife to her sister, to be [r]a rival *to* vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness [t]beside the other in her life time. 19 [u]And Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her

[a] Deut. 22. 30 & 27. 20. 1 Cor. 5. 1. Cp. Gen. 49. 4 & Amos 2. 7.
[b] Deut. 12. 16, 24 & 15. 23.
[c] Ezek. 24. 7.
[d] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 12 & Ezek. 22. 11.
[e] ver. 11. See Gen. 9. 4.
[f] See ch. 22. 8.
[g] See ch. 16. 29.
[h] See ch. 11. 25.
[i] ch. 15. 5.
[j] Cp. Num. 19. 20. See ch. 5. 1.
[k] ch. 11. 44 & 19. 4, &c. & 20. 7. Ex. 6. 6, 7. Ezek. 20. 5, 7, 19, 20, *al.*
[l] Ezek. 20. 7, 8 & 23. 8.
[m] Cp. Gen. 38. 26 & Ezek. 22. 11.
[n] Ex. 23. 24. Deut. 12. 30, 31.
[o] Cp. Gen. 38. 8 & Deut. 25. 5 & Matt. 22. 24 & Mark 12. 19 & Luke 20. 28.
[p] ver. 26. ch. 19. 19, 37 & 20. 8, 22 & 25. 18. Deut. 4. 1, 6 & 5. 1 & 6. 1 & 12. 1. Ezek. 20. 19.
[q] Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Cited Rom. 10. 5 & Gal. 3. 12. Cp. Luke 10. 28.
[r] Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 6.
[s] For ver. 7—16, see ch. 20. 11—21.
[t] Cp. Gen. 31. 50.
[u] Cp. ch. 15. 24 & 20. 18 & Ezek. 18. 6 & 22. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a carcase.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *enormity*
A.V. * Heb. *that hunteth any hunting.* † Heb. *a carcase.* ‡ Heb. *remainder of his flesh.* § Or, one *wife to another*

nakedness, as long as she is [1]impure put apart by for her uncleanness. 20 [a]And Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her. 21 And thou shalt not give let any of thy seed [2]to make them any of thy seed [c]pass through *the fire* to [d]Molech, neither shalt thou [f]profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. 22 [g]Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is abomination. 23 [k]And thou shalt not Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast, beast to lie down thereto: it is [m]confusion.

24 [o]Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: [p]for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out from before you: 25 and [q]the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself [s]vomiteth out her inhabitants. 26 [u]Ye therefore shall shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgements, judgments, and shall not do commit any of these abominations; neither any [w]of the homeborn, own nation, nor the any stranger that sojourneth among you: 27 (for all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;) 28 that the land vomit spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it vomited spued out the nation nations that was were before you. 29 For whosoever shall do commit any of these abominations, even the souls that do commit them shall be cut off from among their people. 30 [a]Therefore shall ye keep my charge, mine ordinance, [c]that ye do commit not any my one of these abominable customs, which were done committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: [f]I am the LORD your God.

[a] See Ex. 20. 14.
[b] See ch. 11. 44, 45.
[c] ch. 20. 2–5. Deut. 18. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 3 & 21. 6 & 23. 10 & Jer. 32. 35 & Ezek. 20. 26, 31 & 23. 37, *al.*
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7, 33 & Acts 7. 43.
[e] See Ex. 20. 12.
[f] ch. 19. 12 & 20. 3 & 21. 6 & 22. 2, 32. Ezek. 36. 20, 22. Mal. 1. 12.
[g] ch. 20. 13. Cp. Gen. 19. 5 & Judg. 19. 22 & Rom. 1. 27 & 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10 & 1 Tim. 1. 9, 10.
[h] See Ex. 20. 8.
[i] ch. 26. 1. 1 John 5. 21. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 26(mg. formg.) & Ps. 96. 5 (mg. for mg.). See Ex. 20. 3–5.
[j] Ex. 34. 17. Cp. Deut. 27. 15.
[k] ch. 20. 15, 16. Ex. 22. 19.
[l] See ch. 7. 15–18.
[m] ch. 20. 12.
[n] ch. 1. 3 & 22. 19.
[o] ver. 30. Cp. Matt. 15. 19, 20 & Mark 7. 21–23.
[p] ch. 20. 23. Cp. Deut. 18. 12.
[q] Num. 35. 34. Jer. 2. 7. Ezek. 36. 17.
[r] ch. 7. 18.
[s] ch. 20. 22.
[t] See ch. 5. 1.
[u] See ver. 4, 5.
[v] ch. 22. 15.
[w] See ch. 16. 29.
[x] ch. 23. 22. Deut. 24. 19–21. Cp. Ruth 2. 15, 16.
[y] See Ex. 20. 15.
[z] Cp. ch. 6. 2, 3 & Eph. 4. 15, 25 & Col. 3. 9.
[a] ch. 22. 9.
[b] See Ex. 20. 7.
[c] ver. 3, 26. ch. 20. 23. Deut. 18. 9.
[d] See ch. 18. 21.
[e] ch. 6. 2, 3.
[f] See ver. 2.
[g] Deut. 24. 14, 15. Mal. 3. 5. Tobit 4. 14. Cp. James 5. 4.

19 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, [b]Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God am holy. 3 [e]Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and [k]ye shall keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God. 4 [i]Turn ye not unto [3]idols, [j]nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the LORD your God. 5 And [l]when if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it [n]that ye may be accepted. at your own will. 6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt with in the fire. 7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is [r]an abomination abominable; it shall not be accepted: accepted. 8 but Therefore every one that eateth it [t]shall bear his iniquity, because [v]he hath profaned the holy hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 And [x]when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleaning gleanings of thy harvest. 10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather the fallen fruit *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and for the stranger: I am the LORD your God. 11 [y]Ye shall not steal; steal, [z]neither shall ye deal falsely, nor neither lie one to another. 12 And [b]ye shall not swear by my name falsely, so that neither shalt thou [d]profane the name of thy God: I am the LORD. 13 [e]Thou shalt not oppress defraud thy neighbour, nor neither rob him: [g]the wages of a hired servant him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. 14 Thou

R.V. [1] Or, *separated for* [2] Or, *to set them apart to Molech* [3] Heb. *things of nought.* See Jer. 14. 14.

shalt not curse the deaf, [a]nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but thou shalt [b]fear thy God: I am the LORD. 15 [c]Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgement: judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour. 16 [e]Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou [f]stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the LORD. 17 [h]Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: [k]thou shalt in surely any wise rebuke thy neighbour, *and not [m]bear suffer sin because of upon him. 18 [n]Thou shalt not take vengeance, avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but [p]thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD. 19 [q]Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: [s]thou shalt not sow thy field with two kinds of mingled seed: neither shall there come upon thee a garment of two kinds of stuff mingled together. linen and woollen come upon thee.

20 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, †betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; ‡they §she shall be punished scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free. 21 And [y]he shall bring his guilt trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, even a ram for a guilt trespass offering. 22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the guilt trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned done: and he shall the sin be forgiven for his sin which he hath sinned. which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

23 And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as their uncircumcision: uncircumcised three years shall they it be as uncircumcised unto you; it shall not be eaten. eaten of. you: 24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy, [d]for giving §holy to praise unto the LORD. the LORD *withal*. 25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God. 26 [g]Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: [i]neither shall ye use enchantments, enchantment, nor [j]practise observe augury. times. 27 [l]Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. 28 Ye shall not make any [o]cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD. 29 [r]Profane not Do not ‖prostitute thy daughter, make her a harlot cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of [2]wickedness. 30 [t]Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and [u]reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD. 31 [v]Turn ye not unto Regard not them that have familiar spirits, nor unto the wizards; seek them not out, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the LORD your God. 32 [w]Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and thou shalt [x]fear thy God: I am the LORD. 33 And [z]if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not do him wrong. **vex him. 34 [a]The *But* the stranger that sojourneth dwelleth with you shall be unto you as the homeborn one born among you, and [b]thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God. 35 [c]Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgement, judgment, in mete-

[a] Deut. 27. 18.
[b] ver. 32. ch. 25. 17. Eccles. 5. 7 & 12. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 17.
[c] Ex. 23. 2, 3. Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19 & 27. 19. Ps. 82. 2. Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 6, 7.
[d] Cp. Judg. 9. 27 (ing.).
[e] Prov. 11. 13 & 20. 19.
[f] Ex. 23. 1, 7. Cp. Matt. 26. 60, 61. See 1 Kin. 21. 10—13 & Acts 6. 11—13.
[g] See ch. 3. 17.
[h] 1 John 2. 9, 11 & 3. 15.
[i] Deut. 18. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 17.
[j] 2 Kin. 21. 6. 2 Chr. 33. 6.
[k] Prov. 27. 5, 6. Eccles. 19. 13. Matt. 18. 15. Luke 17. 3. Gal. 6. 1. Eph. 5. 11.
[l] ch. 21. 5. Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & Jer. 9. 26 & 48. 37.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 16 & Rom. 1. 32 & 1 Tim. 5. 22 & 2 John 11.
[n] Prov. 20. 22. Rom. 12. 17, 19. Heb. 10. 30.
[o] ch. 21. 1, 4, 5. Deut. 14. 1. 1 Kin. 18. 28. Jer. 16. 6 & 41. 5 & 47. 5 & 48. 37. Hos. 7. 14 (mg.).
[p] Matt. 5. 43. Cited Matt. 19. 19 & 22. 39 & Mark 12. 31 & Luke 10. 27 & Rom. 13. 9 & Gal. 5. 14 & James 2. 8.
[q] See ch. 18. 4, 5.
[r] Cp. Deut. 23. 17.
[s] Deut. 22. 9—11.
[t] ver. 3. ch. 26. 2. See Ex. 20. 8.
[u] Eccles. 5. 1. Cp. Matt. 21. 12, 13 & Mark 11. 15—17 & Luke 19. 45, 46 & John 2. 14—16.
[v] ch. 20. 6, 27. Deut. 18. 11. Isai. 8. 19. Cp. Ex. 22. 18 & 1 Sam. 28. 3, 7, 9 & 1 Chr. 10. 13 & Acts 16. 16.
[w] Prov. 20. 29. Cp. Lam. 5. 12.
[x] See ver. 14.
[y] ch. 5. 15 & 6. 6, 7.
[z] Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Mal. 3. 5.
[a] See ch. 16. 29.
[b] Deut. 10. 19. See ver. 18.
[c] See ver. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *there shall be inquisition.* [2] Or, *enormity*

A.V. * Or, *that thou bear not sin for him.* † Or, *abused by any.* Heb. *reproached by*, or, *for man.* ‡ Or, *they.* Heb. *there shall be a scourging.* § Heb. *holiness of praises to the* LORD. ‖ Heb. *profane.* ** Or, *oppress.*

yard, in weight, or in measure.
36 [a]Just balances, just *weights,
a just ephah, and a just hin,
shall ye have: I am the LORD
your God, which brought you
out of the land of Egypt.
37 And [d]ye shall observe all my
statutes, and all my judgements, and
do them: I am the LORD.

20 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Moreover, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, [f]Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. 3 I also will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, [i]to defile my sanctuary, and [l]to profane my holy name. 4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from that man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and [n]put him not to death, then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people. 6 And the soul that turneth unto them that have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, [i]I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.
7 [s]Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the LORD your God. 8 [t]And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the LORD which sanctify you. 9 For [v]every one that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; [b]his blood shall be upon him. 10 And [c]the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. 11 [e]And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 12 [g]And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought [h]confusion; their blood shall be upon them. 13 [j]And if a man lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 14 [m]And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is [1]wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you. 15 [o]And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. 16 [o]And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. 17 [r]And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a shameful thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of the children of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. 18 [w]And if a man shall

a Deut. 25. 13, 15. Prov. 11. 1 & 16. 11 & 20. 10. Ezek. 45. 10. Cp. Amos 8. 5 & Mic. 6. 11.
b ver. 11, 12, 13, 16, 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16 & 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33, 37.
c ch. 18. 20. Deut. 22. 22. John 8. 4, 5.
d See ch. 18. 4, 5.
e See ch. 18. 8.
f See ch. 18. 21.
g ch. 18. 15.
h ch. 18. 23.
i See ch. 17. 10.
j See ch. 18. 22.
k ch. 19. 30. Ezek. 5. 11 & 23. 38, 39.
l See ch. 18. 21.
m ch. 18. 17. Deut. 27. 23.
n Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5.
o ch. 18. 23. Ex. 22. 19. Deut. 27. 21.
p See Ex. 34. 15.
q See ch. 19. 31.
r ch. 18. 9. Deut. 27. 22.
s See ch. 11. 44.
t See ch. 18. 4.
u ch. 21. 8, 15, 23 & 22. 32. Ex. 31. 13. Ezek. 37. 28.
v See Ex. 21. 17.
w ch. 18. 19. Cp. ch. 15. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *enormity*
A.V. * Heb. *stones.*

lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath made naked *discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 [c]And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he hath made naked uncovereth his [e]near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 [f]And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 [h]And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is †an impurity unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 [i]Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgements, judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, [k]vomit spue you not out.

23 [l]And ye shall not walk in the customs manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they did committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But [n]I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land [r]flowing that floweth with milk and honey: I am the LORD your God, [r]which have separated you from the peoples. other people.

25 [s]Ye shall therefore put separate difference between the clean beast beasts and the unclean, and between the unclean fowl fowls and the clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any thing manner of wherewith the ground ‡teemeth, living thing that ‡creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And [w]ye shall be holy unto me: [y]for I the LORD am holy, and have separated severed you from the peoples, other people, that ye should be mine.

27 [a]A man also or [a] woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall [b]stone them with stones: [d]their blood shall be upon them.

21 1 And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, [g]There shall none defile himself be defiled for the dead among his people; 2 except people: But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is,* for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother; brother, 3 and for his sister a virgin, that is near nigh unto him, which hath had no husband, husband; for her may he defile himself. be defiled. 4 He *But* §he shall not defile himself, [2][j]*being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 [m]They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and [o]not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* [q]the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 [t]They shall not take a woman wife that is a harlot, or whore, [3]profane; neither shall they take a woman [u]put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for [v]I the LORD, which sanctify you, [x]am holy.

9 And the daughter of any

---

[a] See ch. 19. 31.
[b] ver. 2.
[c] ch. 18. 12, 13.
[d] ver. 9.
[e] ch. 18. 6.
[f] ch. 18. 14.
[g] Ezek. 44. 25.
[h] ch. 18. 16.
[i] See ch. 18. 4.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 24. 16, 17 (for mg.).
[k] ch. 18. 25, 28.
[l] ch. 18. 3, 24, 30. Deut. 9. 5.
[m] Ezek. 44. 20. Cp. ch. 19. 27, 28 & Deut. 14. 1.
[n] Ex. 3. 17 & 6. 8.
[o] See ch. 18. 21.
[p] See Ex. 3. 8.
[q] See ch. 3. 11.
[r] Ex. 33. 16. 1 Kin. 8. 53. Cp. Ex. 19. 5 & Deut. 7. 6 & 14. 2 & 1 Kin. 8. 53.
[s] See ch. 11. 2—47 & Deut. 14. 4—20.
[t] ver. 13, 14. Ezek. 44. 22.
[u] See Deut. 24. 1—4.
[v] ch. 22. 9, 16.
[w] Ex. 19. 6.
[x] See ch. 11. 44.
[y] ver. 7. See ch. 11. 44.

R.V. ‡ Heb. *creepeth.* [2] Or, *as a husband* The Sept. has, *on a sudden.* [3] Or, *polluted*
A.V. * Heb. *made naked.* † Heb. *a separation.* ‡ Or, *moveth.* § Or, *being an husband among his people, h shall not defile himself* for his wife, &c.

priest, if she profane herself by playing the harlot, whore, she profaneth her father: [a]she shall be burnt with fire.

10 [b]And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil is was poured, and [1]that is consecrated to put on the garments, [e]shall not let the hair of his head go loose, uncover his head, nor rend his clothes; 11 neither shall he [g]go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother; 12 [h]neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, [i]nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for [j]the [2]crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the LORD. 13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity. 14 A widow, [n]or one a divorced, divorced woman, or a [3]profane woman, profane, *or* an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people shall he take to wife. 15 And he Neither hall not he profane his seed among his people: for [o]I am the LORD which do sanctify him.

16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed throughout in their generations that hath a any blemish, let him not [s]approach to offer the bread of his God. 18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a [4]flat nose, or [x]any thing superfluous, 19 or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded, 20 or crookbackt, or [†]a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or [w]is be scurvy, or scabbed, or [z]hath his stones broken; 21 no man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest, that hath a blemish, priest shall come nigh to [b]offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God. 22 He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the [c]most holy, and of the [d]holy. 23 Only he shall not go in unto the veil, vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he [f]profane not my sanctuaries: [o]for I am the LORD which do sanctify them. 24 So And Moses spake told *it* unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

[a] Cp. Gen. 38. 24.
[b] ch. 8. 12 & 16. 32. Ex. 29. 29, 30. Num. 35. 25.
[c] ch. 2. 3, 10 & 6. 17, 25 & 7. 1 & 10. 12, 17 & 14. 13 & 24. 9. Num. 18. 9.
[d] ch. 22. 10, 12.
[e] ch. 10. 6.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] Num. 19. 14. Cp. ver. 1, 2.
[h] ch. 10. 7.
[i] ver. 23.
[j] Cp. ch. 8. 9, 12, 30.
[k] Cp. Num. 6. 3.
[l] ver. 3. Ex. 28. 38. Deut. 15. 19.
[m] Cp. Num. 18. 32. See ch. 18. 21.
[n] ver. 7. Ezek. 44. 22.
[o] See ver. 8.
[p] ch. 7. 20.
[q] ch. 15. 2.
[r] ch. 14. 2 & 15. 13.
[s] ch. 10. 3. Cp. Num. 16. 5 & Ps. 65. 4.
[‡] Num. 19. 11.
[u] ch. 15. 16.
[v] ch. 11. 24, 43, 44.
[w] ch. 22. 22.
[x] Cp. ch. 22. 23.
[y] ch. 15. 7, 19.
[z] Cp. Deut. 23. 1.
[a] Cp. Heb. 10. 22. See ch. 15. 5—11.
[b] ver. 6.
[c] ch. 21. 22. Cp. Num. 18. 11, 13. See ch. 3. 11.

22 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they [k]separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, which they and that they [l]hallow unto me, and that they [m]profane not profane not my holy name *in those things* which my holy name they hallow unto me: I am the LORD. 3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed throughout among your generations, that approacheth goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, [p]having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from before me my presence: I am the LORD. 4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or [q]hath a [‡]running an issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, [r]until he be clean. And [t]whoso toucheth [5]any thing that is unclean by the dead, or [u]a man whose seed goeth from him; 5 or [v]whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or [y]a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath; 6 the soul which toucheth hath touched any such shall be unclean until the even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he [a]bathe wash his flesh in with water. 7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean; and afterward he shall clean, afterward shall eat of the holy things, things; because [c]it is his bread. food.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whose hand is filled.* [2] Or, *consecration* [3] Or, *polluted* [4] Or, *slit* [5] Or, *any one*
A.V. * Or, *food.* † Or, *too slender.* ‡ Heb. *running of the reins.*

8 [a]That which dieth of itself, or is torn (of beasts, *with beasts,*) he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the LORD. 9 They shall therefore keep (my charge, mine ordinance,) [c]lest they bear sin for it, and die (therein, therefore,) if they profane it: [d]I am the LORD (which do) sanctify them. 10 [f]There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the (priest's, priest,) or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing. 11 But if (a the) priest buy any soul, the (purchase of soul *with) his money, he shall eat of (it; it,) and (such as are he that is) born in his (house, house:) [i]they shall eat of his (bread. meat.) 12 And (if a If the) priest's daughter also be married unto †a stranger, she (shall may) not eat of the (heave an) offering of the holy things. 13 But if (a the) priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is [m]returned unto her father's house, [o]as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's (bread: meat:) but there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 [p]And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put [q]the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest (with the) holy thing. 15 And [r]they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD; 16 (and *so* cause Or ‡suffer) them [c]to bear the iniquity (that of bringeth guilt, trespass,) when they eat their holy things: [d]for I (am the LORD which do) sanctify them.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, (Whosoever Whatsoever) he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that (offereth will offer) his oblation, whether it be any of their vows, oblation for all his vows, and for or any of their all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering; 19 (that Ye ye may be accepted, *ye shall* ‖offer *shall offer* at your own will) a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats. 20 [e]But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you. 21 And [g]whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD [h]to [1]accomplish (a *his*) vow, or (for a freewill offering, of the herd or of the flock, offering in beeves or §sheep,) it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. 22 [j]Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having [2]a wen, or [k]scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make [l]an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD. 23 Either a bullock or a ‖lamb that hath any thing [n]superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted. 24 (That which hath its stones Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is) bruised, or crushed, or broken, or (cut, ye shall not offer unto the LORD. cut;) neither shall ye (make *any offering thereof* [3]do *thus*) in your land. 25 Neither from (the hand of a foreigner a stranger's hand) shall ye offer [s]the bread of your God of any of these; because their [t]corruption is in them, (there is a blemish *and* blemishes *be*) in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 [u]When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for (the oblation of) an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And whether it be cow or **ewe, ye

a See ch. 7. 24.
b ch. 1. 3, 10.
c Cp. Ex. 28. 43. See ch. 19. 17.
d ch. 21. 8, 15, 23.
e Deut. 15. 21 & 17. 1. Mal. 1. 8, 14. Cp. Heb. 9. 14 & 1 Pet. 1. 19.
f ch. 24. 9. Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 6 & Matt. 12. 4 & Mark 2. 26 & Luke 6. 4.
g ch. 3. 1, 6.
h ch. 7. 16. Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut. 23. 21, 23. Ps. 61. 8 & 65. 1. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
i Num. 18. 11, 13.
j ver. 20. ch. 21. 18. Mal. 1. 8.
k ch. 21. 20.
l ch. 1. 9, 13 & 3. 3, 5.
m Cp. Gen. 38. 11 & Ruth 1. 8.
n ch. 21. 18.
o ch. 10. 14. Num. 18. 11, 19.
p ch. 4. 2 & 5. 15, 16, 18.
q ch. 27. 13, 15, 19.
r ch. 19. 8. Num. 18. 32.
s See ch. 3. 11.
t Mal. 1. 14.
u Ex. 22. 30.
v ch. 1. 2, 3, 10. Num. 15. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *make a special vow* [2] Or, *sores* [3] Or, *sacrifice* them

A.V. * Heb. *with the purchase of his money.* † Heb. *a man a stranger.* ‡ Or, *lade themselves with the iniquity of trespass in their eating.* § Or, *goats.* ‖ Or, *kid.* ** Or, *she goat.*

shall not kill it [a]and her young both in one day. 29 And when ye sacrifice will offer a [b]sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, ye shall sacrifice offer *it* at it that ye may be accepted. your own will. 30 On the same day it shall be eaten eaten up; [c]ye shall leave none of it until the morning: morrow: I am the LORD. 31 [e]Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the LORD. 32 [g]And ye Neither shall not ye profane my holy name; but [h]I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: [j]I am the LORD which hallow you, 33 that brought you out of the land of Egypt, [k]to be your God: I am the LORD.

23 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [n]The [1]set *Concerning* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall [o]proclaim to be [p]holy convocations, even these are my set feasts. 3 [r]Six days shall work be done: but on the seventh day is [a]the sabbath of solemn rest, [p]an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of work work *therein*: it is [a]the sabbath unto of the LORD in all your dwellings.

4 [n]These are the set feasts of the LORD, even [p]holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their appointed season. seasons. 5 [u]In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the fourteenth *day* of the first month [2]at even, even, is the LORD'S passover. 6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye shall must eat unleavened bread. 7 [v]In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no [3]servile work. work therein. 8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation; convocation: ye shall do no servile work. work *therein*.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [d]When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring the a *sheaf of [f]the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest: 11 and he shall [i]wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it. 12 And in the ye shall offer that day when ye [i]wave the sheaf, ye shall offer [l]a he-lamb sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD. 13 [m]And the meal meat offering thereof shall be two tenth parts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD for a sweet savour: [q]and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin. 14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor [s]parched corn, nor *fresh green ears, until this the selfsame day, until day that ye have brought the oblation of an offering unto your God: it is *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 And [t]ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of [i]the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall there be complete: 16 even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number [w]fifty days; and ye shall offer [x]a new meal meat offering unto the LORD. 17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth parts *of an ephah* deals: they shall be of fine flour, flour; they shall be baken with leaven, for leaven; *they are* the

[a] Cp. Deut. 22. 6.
[b] ch. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17. Amos 4. 5.
[c] ch. 7. 15.
[d] Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Num. 15. 18, 19 & 28. 26. Deut. 26. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 19. 37. Num. 15. 40. Deut. 4. 40.
[f] ver. 17.
[g] See ch. 18. 21.
[h] ch. 10. 3.
[i] ver. 15, 20. Ex. 29. 24.
[j] See ch. 20. 8.
[k] See Ex. 6. 7.
[l] ch. 1. 10.
[m] ch. 2. 14–16.
[n] ver. 4, 37. Num. 29. 39. See Ex. 23. 14–17.
[o] Num. 10. 10. Ps. 81. 3. Joel 2. 15.
[p] Ex. 12. 16.
[q] Ex. 29. 40.
[r] ch. 19. 3. Ex. 23. 12 & 31. 15 & 34. 21. Luke 13. 14. See Ex. 20. 8–11 & Deut. 5. 12–15.
[s] Cp. ch. 2. 14.
[t] Ex. 34. 22. Deut. 16. 9.
[u] Ex. 13. 3, 10 & 23. 15 & 34. 18. Num. 9. 2, 3 & 28. 16, 17. Josh. 5. 10. 2 Kin. 23. 21. Ezra 6. 19. Cp. Num. 9. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 30. 2, 13, 15. See Ex. 12. 2–14 & Deut. 16. 1–8.
[v] Ex. 12. 16. Num. 28. 18, 25.
[w] Acts 2. 1 (Gk.).
[x] Num. 28. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *appointed seasons* [2] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [3] Heb. *work of labour.*
A.V. * Or, *handful.* Heb. *omer.*

[a] firstfruits unto the LORD. 18 And ye shall present offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meal meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of of [a] sweet savour unto the LORD. 19 And Then ye shall offer sacrifice [b] one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two he-lambs lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of [d] peace offerings. 20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for [e] a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: [f] they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest. 21 And ye shall make proclamation proclaim on the selfsame day; there shall day, *that* it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: it is *shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 And [g] when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap make clean riddance of the corners of thy field, field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather the any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them for unto the poor, and for to the stranger: I am the LORD your God.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In [i] the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall be a solemn rest unto you, ye have a sabbath, [k] a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. 25 Ye shall do no servile work *therein*: and but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 27 Howbeit Also [n] on the tenth day of this seventh month is the *there shall be* a day of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you, you; and ye shall afflict your souls; souls, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 28 And ye shall do no manner of work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God. 29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, [c] he shall be cut off from among his people. 30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any manner of work in that same day, the that same soul will I destroy from among his people. 31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it is *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 32 It shall be unto you a sabbath of solemn rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye *keep celebrate your sabbath.

33 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 34 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, [h] On The the fifteenth day of this seventh month is *shall be* the feast of [1] tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD. 35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work work *therein*. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: [j] on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it is a [2]† [l] solemn assembly; *and* ye shall do no servile work work *therein*.

37 [m] These are the set feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire

[a] See ver. 10.
[b] ch. 4. 23, 28. Num. 28. 30.
[c] See Ex. 30. 33.
[d] See ch. 3. 1.
[e] See ver. 11.
[f] Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4.
[g] ch. 19. 9, 10. Deut. 24. 19. Cp. Ruth 2. 2, 3, &c.
[h] Num. 29. 12. Deut. 16. 13. Ezra 3. 4. Neh. 8. 14. Ezek. 45. 25. Hos. 12. 9. Zech. 14. 16. John 7. 2.
[i] Num. 29. 1.
[j] Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18. John 7. 37.
[k] ch. 25. 9.
[l] Num. 29. 35. Deut. 16. 8. 2 Kin. 10. 20. 2 Chr. 7. 9. Neh. 8. 18. Isai. 1. 13 (Heb.). Joel 1. 14 & 2. 15. Amos 5. 21.
[m] ver. 2, 4.
[n] ch. 16. 29, 30. Num. 29. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *booths.* [2] Or, *closing festival*
A.V. * Heb. *rest.* † Heb. day of *restraint.*

unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meal offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, each on its own every thing upon his day: 38 [a]beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

39 Howbeit on Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have [d]gathered in the fruits fruit of the land, ye shall keep the a feast of unto the LORD seven days: on the first day shall be a solemn rest, sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a solemn rest. sabbath. 40 And [f]ye shall take you on the first day the *fruit boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and [h]ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days. 41 [i]And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year: it is year. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall keep celebrate it in the seventh month. 42 [l]Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are homeborn in Israel Israelites born shall dwell in booths: 43 [m]that your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God. 44 And Moses [n]declared unto the children of Israel the set feasts of the LORD.

24 1 [r]And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure olive oil oil olive beaten for the light, ††to cause a lamp the lamps to burn continually. 3 Without the veil vail of the testimony, in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto to the morning before the LORD continually: it shall be a statute for ever throughout in your generations. 4 He shall order the lamps upon [b]the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

5 And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve [e]cakes thereof: two tenth parts *of an ephah* deals shall be in one cake. 6 And thou shalt set them in [2]two rows, six on a row, [e]upon the pure table before the LORD. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon each [3]row, that it may be to on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 8 [g]Every sabbath day he shall set it in order before the LORD continually; it is [4]on the behalf of continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel, Israel by an everlasting covenant. 9 And [j]it shall be for Aaron Aaron's and his sons sons'; [k]and they shall eat it in a the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and the this son of the Israelitish woman and a man of Israel strove together in the camp; 11 and the son of the Israelitish Israelitish woman's woman son [o]blasphemed the [p]Name, name *of the LORD*, and cursed: and cursed. And they [q]brought him unto Moses. And Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan. Dan:) 12 And [s]they put him in ward, ‡‡that it might be declared unto them at the the mind of the LORD might mouth of the LORD. be shewed them.

13 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 14 [u]Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard

[a] Num. 29. 39.
[b] Ex. 31. 8 & 39. 37.
[c] Ex. 25. 30.
[d] Ex. 23. 16. Deut. 16. 13.
[e] Ex. 25. 23, 24. 1 Kin. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 19 & 13. 11. Heb. 9. 2.
[f] See Neh. 8. 14—18.
[g] 1 Chr. 9. 32. Cp. Num. 4. 7 & 2 Chr. 2. 4.
[h] Deut. 16. 14, 15.
[i] See Num. 29. 12—38.
[j] 1 Sam. 21. 6. Matt. 12. 4. Mark 2. 26. Luke 6. 4.
[k] Cp. ch. 6. 16 & 8. 31 & 21. 22 & Ex. 29. 33.
[l] See Neh. 8. 14—18.
[m] See Deut. 31. 10—13.
[n] ver. 2.
[o] See ver. 16.
[p] Cp. Ex. 3. 14, 15 & Phil. 2. 9.
[q] Ex. 18. 22, 26.
[r] Ex. 27. 20, 21.
[s] Cp. Num. 15. 34.
[t] Cp. Ex. 18. 15, 16 & Num. 27. 5 & 36. 5, 6.
[u] Cp. ver. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *to set up a lamp continually* [2] Or, *two piles, six in a pile* [3] Or, *pile* [4] Or, *from*
A.V. * Heb. *fruit.* † Heb. *to cause to ascend.* ‡ Heb. *to expound unto them according to the mouth of the* LORD.

him [a]lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him. 15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall [b]bear his sin. 16 And he that [c]blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death; *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when the homeborn he blasphemeth the name *of the* LORD, shall be put to death. 17 [e]And he that smiteth any man mortally; *killeth any man shall surely be put to death; 18 [f]and he that smiteth a beast mortally; killeth a beast shall make it good; life for life, †beast for beast. 19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; [h]as he hath done, so shall it be done to him; 20 breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be rendered unto him, done to him *again*. 21 [f]And he that killeth a beast shall make it good, beast; and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death. 22 Ye shall have [k]one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for the homeborn one of your own country: for I am the LORD your God. 23 And Moses spake to the children of Israel, and [m]they brought that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stoned him with stones. And the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

25 [o]And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall [r]the land ‡keep a sabbath unto the LORD. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruits thereof; 4 but in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of solemn rest for the land, a sabbath unto the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard. 5 [d]That which groweth of itself of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, and neither gather the grapes §of thy undressed vine thou shalt not gather: for it is a year of solemn rest for the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall be for food meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourn with thee; sojourneth thee, 7 and for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, [g]shall all the increase thereof be for food. meat.

8 And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and there shall be the space of unto thee the days of seven sabbaths of years, even the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years. 9 Then shalt thou send abroad cause the trumpet ‖of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month; [j]in the day of atonement shall ye send abroad the trumpet make the trumpet sound throughout all your land. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and [l]proclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; [n]and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. 11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: [p]ye shall not sow, neither reap [q]that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of the undressed vines. thy vine undressed. 12 For it is a the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: [s]ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. 13 [n]In this year of the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession. 14 And if thou sell

[a] Cp. Deut. 13. 9 & 17. 7 & Susanna 34.
[b] ch. 5. 1 & 20. 17, 20 & 22. 9. Num. 9. 13. Cp. Ex. 20. 7.
[c] ver. 11. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. Matt. 26. 65, 66. Mark 14. 63, 64. John 10. 33.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 29. Isai. 37. 30.
[e] Gen. 9. 5, 6. Ex. 21. 12. Num. 35. 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12.
[f] Ex. 21. 33, 34.
[g] ver. 12.
[h] Ex. 21. 23—25. Deut. 19. 21. Matt. 5. 38 & 7. 2.
[i] Cp. ch. 23. 24 & Isai. 27. 13.
[j] ch. 23. 24, 27.
[k] ch. 19. 34. Ex. 12. 49. Num. 15. 16.
[l] Isai. 61. 1. Jer. 34. 8, 13, 15, 17. Ezek. 46. 17. Cp. Isai. 61. 2 & 63. 4 & Luke 4. 19.
[m] Cp. ver. 14.
[n] ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4.
[o] ch. 26. 46.
[p] ver. 4, 5.
[q] ver. 6, 7.
[r] Ex. 23. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 26. 34, 35 & 2 Chr. 36. 21.

A.V. * Heb. *smiteth the life of a man.* † Heb. *life for life.* ‡ Heb. *rest.* § Heb. *of thy separation.* ‖ Heb. *loud of sound.*

aught / ought unto thy neighbour, or buy / buyest *ought* of thy neighbour's hand, [a]ye shall not wrong / oppress one another: 15 [b]according to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the crops / fruits he shall sell unto thee. / thee: 16 According to the multitude of the years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of the years thou shalt diminish the price of it; / it: for *according* to the number *of the years* of the crops / of the fruits doth he sell unto thee. 17 And ye / Ye shall not therefore wrong / oppress one another; [f]but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the LORD your God. 18 [g]Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgements / judgments, and do them; [h]and ye shall dwell in the land in safety. 19 And [i]the land shall yield her fruit, and [j]ye shall eat your fill, [h]and dwell therein in safety. 20 And if ye shall say, [k]What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, [l]we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase: 21 then I will [m]command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for the / three years. 22 [n]And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat of the fruits, / *yet* of old fruit until the ninth year, / year; until her fruits come in, / in ye shall eat *of* the old store. 23 And the / The land shall not be sold in perpetuity: / *for ever: for [q]the land is mine: / mine, for ye are [r]strangers and sojourners with me. 24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sell / sold away some of his possession, [t]then shall his kinsman that is next unto him come, and shall / and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother hath sold. 26 And if a / the man have no one / none to redeem it, and he be waxen rich and find ‡himself be able sufficient to redeem it; 27 then [c]let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; and / that he shall / may return unto his possession. 28 But if he be not able to get it back for himself, / restore *it* to him, then that which he hath / is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: and in the jubile [d]it shall go out, [e]and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; for / *within* a full year shall / may he have the right of redemption. / redeem it. 30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be made sure in / established for perpetuity / ever to him that bought it, / it throughout his generations: [d]it shall not go out in the jubile. 31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be reckoned with / counted as the fields of the country: §they may be redeemed, and [d]they shall go out in the jubile. 32 Nevertheless / Notwithstanding [o]the cities of the Levites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time. 33 And if ‖[1]one of the Levites [2]redeem, ‖a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, [d]shall go out in *the year of* the jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel. 34 But the field [s]of the [3]suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

[a] Cp. ch. 19. 33.
[b] ch. 27. 18, 23.
[c] See ver. 50—52.
[d] ch. 27. 21.
[e] ver. 13, 41.
[f] ver. 36, 43. ch. 19. 14, 32.
[g] See ch. 18. 4, 5.
[h] ch. 26. 5, 6. Deut. 12. 10. Cp. Prov. 1. 33 & Jer. 23. 6 & Ezek. 34. 25, 28.
[i] Ps. 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 26, 27.
[j] ch. 26. 5. Deut. 11. 15. Cp. Joel 2. 19, 26.
[k] Cp. Matt. 6. 25, 31 & Luke 12. 22, 29.
[l] ver. 4, 5.
[m] Deut. 28. 8.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 29.
[o] Cp. Num. 35. 2. See Josh. 21. 2—40.
[p] ch. 26. 10.
[q] Deut. 32. 43. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Ps. 85. 1. Hos. 9. 3. Joel 2. 18 & 3. 2.
[r] 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11, *al.*
[s] Num. 35. 2. 1 Chr. 13. 2. Cp. Acts 4. 36, 37. See Josh. 21. 11—42 & 1 Chr. 6. 55—81.
[t] Ruth 2. 20 & 3. 9, 12 & 4. 4, 6. Jer. 32. 7, 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *a man redeem from the Levites* [2] Or, after the Vulgate, *redeem not* [3] Or, *pasture lands*
A.V. * Or, *to be quite cut off.* † Heb. *for cutting off.* ‡ Heb. *his hand hath attained and found sufficiency.* § Heb. *redemption belongeth unto it.* ‖ Or, one *of the Levites redeem* them.

35 And if thy brother be waxen poor, and *his hand fail / fallen in decay with thee; then [a]thou shalt †uphold / relieve him: *as / yea, though he be a stranger and / or a sojourner; that he may / shall he live with thee. 36 [b]Take thou no usury of him, / him, or increase; / increase: but [c]fear thy God: / God; that thy brother may live with thee. 37 [b]Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor give / lend him thy victuals for increase. 38 [e]I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

39 And [f]if thy brother *be that* waxen poor with thee, / *dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and sell himself / be sold unto thee; thou shalt not make / ‡compel him to serve as a bondservant: 40 *But* as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee; he / thee, *and* shall serve with thee unto the year of jubile: 41 And [i]then shall he go out / depart from thee, *both* [j]he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and [l]unto the possession of his fathers shall he return. 42 For they are [m]my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold §as bondmen. 43 [n]Thou shalt not rule over him [o]with rigour; but [p]shalt fear thy God. 44 And as for / Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have; / have, *shall be* of the nations / heathen that are round about you, / you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids. 45 Moreover [q]of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they have begotten / begat in your land: and they shall be your possession. 46 And ye shall make them / take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to hold / inherit for / *them for* a possession; of / ‖them they shall ye take / be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel / Israel, [o]ye shall not rule, / rule one over another / another, with rigour.

47 And if a stranger or sojourner with / sojourner or stranger thee be waxen rich, / **wax rich by thee, and [d]thy brother be waxen poor beside him, / *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger *or* sojourner with / by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family: 48 after that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him: 49 or / Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may [g]redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or [h]if he be waxen rich, / able, he may redeem himself. 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he sold himself / was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years; / years, [k]according to the time of an hired servant shall he / it be with him. 51 If there be yet many years, / years *behind*, according unto them he shall give back / again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for. 52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall reckon / count with him; / him, *and* according unto his years shall he give back / him again the price of his redemption. 53 As a servant hired year by year / *And* as a yearly hired servant °he / *and the other* shall he be with him: shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight. 54 And if he be not redeemed ²by / †† in these *means*, / *years*, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, *both* [r]he, and his children with him. 55 For [s]unto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I

a Deut. 15. 7, 8. Cp. Ps. 41. 1 & 112. 5, 9 & Prov. 14. 31 & Acts 11. 29 & 1 John 3. 17.
b See Ex. 22. 25.
c ver. 17, 43. Neh. 5. 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 5.
d ver. 25, 35, 39.
e ver. 42, 55. ch. 22. 32, 33 & 26. 13.
f Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12. 1 Kin. 9. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5. Cp. Jer. 34. 14 (mg.).
g See Neh. 5. 1—5.
h ver. 26, 47.
i See ver. 28.
j Cp. Ex. 21. 3.
k Job 7. 1. Isai. 16. 14 & 21. 16.
l ver. 13, 28.
m ver. 55. Cp. Rom. 6. 22 & 1 Cor. 7. 23.
n Cp. Eph. 6. 9 & Col. 4. 1.
o Ex. 1. 13, 14. Ezek. 34. 4.
p ver. 17, 36.
q Isai. 14. 1, 2 & 56. 3, 6.
r ver. 41. Ex. 21. 2, 3.
s ver. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *relieve* [2] Or, *in these* years

A.V. * Heb. *his hand faileth.* † Heb. *strengthen.* ‡ Heb. *serve thyself with him with the service, &c.* § Heb. *with the sale of a bondman.* ‖ Heb. *ye shall serve yourselves with them.* ** Heb. *his hand obtain, &c.* †† Or, *by these* means.

brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

26 1 Ye shall make you no [c]idols, neither shall ye idols nor graven image, neither rear you up [d]a graven image, or [1e]a pillar, *standing image, neither shall ye place any [f]figured set up *any* †image of stone in your land, to bow down [2]unto it: for I am the LORD your God. 2 [h]Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the LORD.

3 [j]If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; 4 then [k]I will give your rains you rain in their due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. 5 And [m]your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and [p]ye shall eat your bread to the full, and [q]dwell in your land safely. 6 And [r]I will give peace in the land, and [t]ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and [w]I will cause evil ‡rid beasts to cease evil beasts out of the land, [y]neither shall the sword go through your land. 7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. 8 And [a]five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall chase put ten ten thousand thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. 9 And For [f]I will have respect unto you, and [g]make you fruitful, and multiply you; you: and will establish my covenant with you. 10 And ye shall eat [i]old store long kept, and ye shall bring forth the old [3]because of the new. 11 [j]And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. 12 [l]And I will walk among you, and [a]will be your God, and ye shall be my people. 13 [b]I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and [g]I have broken the bars bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

14 [i]But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; 15 and if ye shall reject despise my statutes, and or if your soul abhor my judgements, judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye [l]break my covenant; covenant: 16 I also will do this unto you; I will appoint terror even appoint §over you, [n]even consumption you terror, consumption, and fever, the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and make the soul to pine away cause sorrow of heart: and [o]ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. 17 And I will [s]set my face against you, and [u]ye shall be smitten slain before your enemies: [v]they that hate you shall rule reign over you; and [x]ye shall flee when none pursueth you. 18 And if ye will not yet for these all this things hearken unto me, then I will chastise punish you [z]seven times more for your sins. 19 And I will break [b]the pride of your power; and I [c]will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass: 20 and [d]your strength shall be spent in vain: for [e]your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruit. fruits. 21 [h]And if ye walk ‖contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins. 22 And [k]I will I will also send the beast of the field wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy

[a] Jer. 7. 23 & 11. 4 & 24. 7 & 30. 22. Ezek. 11. 20 & 14. 11 & 36. 28 & 37. 27. See Ex. 6. 7.
[b] See ch. 25. 38.
[c] See ch. 19. 4.
[d] See Ex. 20. 4, 5.
[e] Ex. 23. 24.
[f] Num. 33. 52. Cp. Ezek. 8. 10.
[g] Ezek. 34. 27. Cp. Jer. 27. 2 & 28. 10, 13.
[h] ch. 19. 30. See Ex. 20. 8.
[i] Cp. Lam. 2. 17 & Mal. 2. 2. See Deut. 28. 15—68.
[j] Deut. 11. 13—15 & 28. 1—14. See ch. 18. 4.
[k] Ps. 67. 6 & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 26, 27 & 36. 30. Joel 2. 23, 24. Zech. 8. 12. Cp. ver. 20 & Deut. 11. 17.
[l] ver. 44. Deut. 31. 20.
[m] Cp. Amos 9. 13.
[n] Deut. 28. 21.
[o] Deut. 28. 33, 51. Job 31. 8. Jer. 5. 17. Mic. 6. 15.
[p] See ch. 25. 19.
[q] See ch. 25. 18.
[r] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 25 & 1 Chr. 22. 9.
[s] See ch. 17. 10.
[t] Job 11. 19. Jer. 30. 10. Zeph. 3. 13.
[u] Deut. 28. 25. Judg. 2. 14. Jer. 19. 7.
[v] Ps. 106. 41.
[w] Ezek. 34. 25. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25 & Isai. 35. 9 & Ezek. 5. 17 & 14. 15.
[x] Prov. 28. 1. Cp. ver. 36 & Ps. 53. 5.
[y] Cp. Ezek. 14. 17.
[z] ver. 21, 24, 28. 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 119. 164. Prov. 24. 16.
[a] Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & Josh. 23. 10 & Isai. 30. 17.
[b] Ezek. 30. 6. Cp. Jer. 13. 9.
[c] Deut. 28. 23.
[d] Cp. Ps. 127. 1 & Isai. 49. 4.
[e] Cp. Hag. 1. 10. See ver. 4.
[f] 2 Kin. 13. 23.
[g] Neh. 9. 23.
[h] ver. 27.
[i] ch. 25. 22.
[j] Ezek. 37. 26—28. Cp. Rev. 21. 3.
[k] Deut. 32. 24. See ver. 6.
[l] Ex. 29. 45. Cited 2 Cor. 6. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *an obelisk* [2] Or, *thereon* [3] Or, *from before*
A.V. * Or, *pillar.* † Or, *figured stone.* Heb. *a stone of picture.* ‡ Heb. *cause to cease.* § Heb. *upon you.*
‖ Or, *at all adventures with me*, and so ver. 24.

your cattle, and make you few in number; and [b]your *high* ways shall become desolate. 23 And [c]if by these things be ye will not be reformed [1]unto me, by me by these things, [d]but will walk contrary unto me; 24 [e]then will I also walk contrary unto you; and I will smite you, even I, you, will punish you yet seven times for your sins. 25 And [f]I will bring a sword upon you, that shall execute the vengeance of the avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and ye shall be when ye are gathered together within your cities: and cities, [h]I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. 26 [k]When I break your staff of *And* when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and [l]ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And [n]if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me; 28 then I will walk contrary unto you also [o]in fury; and I, I also even I, will chastise you [q]seven times for your sins. 29 [r]And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. 30 And [t]I will destroy your high places, and cut down your sun-images, images, and [v]cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols; idols, and my soul shall abhor you. 31 And [w]I will make your cities [a]waste, waste, and [z]will bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and [y]I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours. 32 And [a]I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be [c]astonished at it. 33 And [e]you will I scatter I will scatter you among the nations, heathen, and I will draw out the a sword after you: and your land shall be [a]desolation, desolate, and your cities shall be a waste. 34 [a]Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths. 35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall have rest; even [a]the rest which it had not because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. 36 And as for upon them that are left *alive* of you, you [g]I will send a faintness into their heart hearts in the lands of their enemies: enemies; and [i]the sound of a [j]driven *shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as one fleeth fleeing from the a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. 37 And they shall stumble fall one upon another, as it were before the a sword, when none pursueth: and [m]ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies. 38 And ye shall perish among the nations, heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up. 39 And they that are left of you [p]shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. 40 And If [s]they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, in with [u]their trespass which they trespassed against me, and also that because that also they have walked contrary unto me, me; 41 And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies: enemies; if then their [z]uncircumcised hearts heart be [b]humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity; iniquity: 42 then will [d]remember my covenant with Jacob; Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will [f]remember the land

[a] 2 Chr. 36. 21. See ch. 25. 2.
[b] Judg. 5. 6. Isai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4. Zech. 7. 14.
[c] Jer. 2. 30 & 5. 3. See Amos 4. 6—12.
[d] See ver. 21.
[e] 2 Sam. 22. 27. Ps. 18. 26.
[f] Deut. 32. 25. Jer. 14. 12 & 24. 10 & 29. 17, 18. Ezek. 5. 17 & 6. 3 & 14. 17 & 29. 8 & 33. 2.
[g] Ezek. 21. 7.
[h] Num. 14. 12. Deut. 28. 21.
[i] ver. 17.
[j] Job 18. 25.
[k] Ps. 105. 16. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16 & 5. 16 & 14. 13.
[l] Isai. 9. 20. Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6.
[m] Josh. 7. 12, 13. Judg. 2. 14.
[n] ver. 21, 24.
[o] Isai. 59. 18 & 63. 3 & 66. 15. Jer. 21. 5. Ezek. 5. 13, 15 & 8. 18.
[p] Deut. 28. 65. Ezek. 4. 17 & 24. 23 & 33. 10. Cp. Ezek. 6. 9.
[q] See ver. 18.
[r] Deut. 28. 53. Ezek. 5. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 29 & Lam. 4. 10 & Baruch 2. 3.
[s] Cp. Neh. 9. 2 & Prov. 28. 13 & 1 John 1. 9. See 1 Kin. 8. 33—36 & Dan. 9. 4—19.
[t] 2 Chr. 14. 5 & 34. 3, 4, 7. See Ezek. 6. 3—6.
[u] ch. 6. 2. Num. 5. 6.
[v] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 20 & 2 Chr. 34. 5 & Ezek. 6. 5.
[w] Neh. 2. 3. Jer. 4. 7. See 2 Kin. 25. 4—10.
[x] Ps. 74. 7. Lam. 1. 10. Ezek. 9. 6 & 21. 2.
[y] Jer. 6. 20. See Isai. 1. 11—15 & Amos 5. 21—23.
[z] See Ex. 6. 12.
[a] Jer. 9. 11 & 25. 11, 18.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 29 & 2 Chr. 12. 6, 7 & 32. 26 & 33. 12, 13.
[c] Deut. 28. 37. 1 Kin. 9. 8. Jer. 18. 16 & 19. 8. Ezek. 5. 15.
[d] Ex. 2. 24 & 6. 5. Ps. 106. 45. Ezek. 16. 60.
[e] Deut. 4. 27 & 28. 64. Neh. 1. 8. Ps. 44. 11. Jer. 9. 16. Ezek. 12. 15 & 20. 23 & 22. 15. Zech. 7. 14. Cp. Luke 21. 24.
[f] Cp. Ps. 85. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *by*
A.V. * Heb. *driven.*

43 [a]The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they rejected my judgements, and because their soul abhorred my statutes. 44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, [b]I will not reject them, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to [c]break my covenant with them: for I am the LORD their God. 45 but I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, [d]whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt [e]in the sight of the nations, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.

46 [g]These are the statutes and judgements and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel [h]in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

27 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall [i]accomplish a vow, [2]the persons shall be for the LORD by thy estimation. 3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after [l]the shekel of the sanctuary. 4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver. 7 And if it be from sixty years old and upward; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels. 8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall be set before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to the ability of him that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an oblation unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy. 10 [f]He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then both it and that for which it is changed shall be holy. 11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer an oblation unto the LORD, then he shall set the beast before the priest: 12 and the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: *as thou the priest valuest it, so shall it be. 13 [j]But if he will indeed redeem it, then he shall add [k]the fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand. 15 [m]And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add [k]the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

[a] See ver. 34.

[b] Cp. Deut. 4. 31 & 2 Kin. 13. 23 & Neh. 9. 31 & Rom. 11. 2.

[c] ver. 15.

[d] ch. 22. 33.

[e] Ps. 98. 2. Ezek. 20. 9, 22.

[f] ver. 33.

[g] ch. 27. 34. Deut. 6. 1 & 12. 1.

[h] ch. 25. 1.

[i] Num. 6. 2 (for mg.). Cp. Judg. 11. 30, 31, 39 & 1 Sam. 1. 11, 28. See Num. 30.

[j] ver. 15, 19.

[k] ch. 22. 14.

[l] ver. 25. See Ex. 30. 13.

[m] ver. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *make a special vow* [2] Or, *according to thy estimation of persons unto the LORD, then thy estimation &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *according to thy estimation, O priest, &c.*

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD [part] *some part* of [the] a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the [sowing] seed thereof: [the sowing of a] *an* homer of barley [seed] *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.
17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.
18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall [a] reckon unto him the money according to the years that [remain] remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and [an abatement shall be made] it shall be abated from thy estimation.
19 [b] And if he that sanctified the field will [indeed] in any wise redeem it, then he shall add [c] the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.
20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any [more:] more. 21 [but] But the field, [d] when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field [e] devoted; [f] the possession thereof shall be the priest's.
22 And if [the] *a man* sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, [g] which is not of the [field] fields of his possession;
23 [h] then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy [estimation] estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the LORD.
24 [i] In the year of [the] jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land [belongeth.] *did belong.*
25 And all thy estimations shall be according to [k] the shekel of the sanctuary: [l] twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.
26 Only [m] the † firstling [among of the] beasts, which [is made a firstling to the] should be the LORD'S [LORD, firstling,] no man shall sanctify it; whether it be [ox] ox, or [sheep,] sheep: it is the LORD'S.
27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall [ransom] redeem it according to thine estimation, [n] and shall add [unto it the] a fifth part [thereof] of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.
28 [Notwithstanding,] Notwithstanding [o] no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, [whether] *both* of man [or] and beast, [or] and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the LORD.
29 [p] None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be [ransomed:] redeemed; [he] *but* shall surely be put to death.
30 And [q] all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD'S: it is holy unto the LORD.
31 And if a man will [at all] redeem [aught] *ought* of his [tithe,] tithes, he shall add [unto it] thereto the fifth part thereof.
32 And [all] concerning the tithe of the [herd] herd, or [of] the flock, *even* of whatsoever [r] passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.
33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, [s] neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and [that for which it is changed] the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.
34 [t] These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel [u] in mount Sinai.

[a] See Ex. 30. 13.
[b] See Ex. 13. 2.
[c] ver. 11—13.
[d] ver. 23. ch. 25. 15, 16.
[e] ver. 21. Josh. 6. 17—19. 1 Sam. 15. 21.
[f] ver. 13.
[g] See ver. 13.
[h] Cp. Num. 21. 2 & Judg. 11. 35.
[i] Gen. 14. 20 & 28. 22. Num. 18. 21, 24. Deut. 14. 28. 2 Chr. 31. 5, 6, 12. Neh. 13. 12. Mal. 3. 8, 10.
[j] ch. 25. 28, 30, 31, 33, 41.
[k] ver. 28.
[l] Num. 18. 14. Ezek. 44. 29.
[m] ch. 25. 10, 25.
[n] Ezek. 20. 37. Cp. Jer. 33. 13.
[o] ver. 18.
[p] ver. 10.
[q] ch. 25. 28.
[r] ch. 26. 46.
[s] ver. 3.
[t] ch. 25. 1 & 26. 46.

A.V. * Or, the land of *an homer*, &c. † Heb. *firstborn*, &c.

THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

NUMBERS.

1 AND the LORD spake unto
I Moses [b]in the wilderness of
Sinai, [c]in the tent of tabernacle of the
meeting, congregation, [e]on the first day of
the second month, in the second
year after they were come out
of the land of Egypt, saying,
2 [i]Take ye the sum of all the
congregation of the children of
Israel, by after their families, by
their fathers' houses, according to the
the house of their fathers, with
number of the their names, every male, male
by their polls; 3 [m]from twenty
years old and upward, all that
are able to go forth to war
in Israel, Israel: thou and Aaron shall
number them [o]by their hosts. armies.
4 And with you there shall be
a man of every tribe; every one
head of his fathers' house. the house of his fathers. 5 And
these are the names of the
men that shall stand with you:
of *the tribe of* Reuben; [p]Elizur the
son of Shedeur. 6 Of Simeon;
Shelumiel the son of Zurishad-
dai. 7 Of Judah; [r]Nahshon the
son of Amminadab. 8 Of Issa-
char; [t]Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar.
9 Of Zebulun; [u]Eliab the son of
Helon. 10 Of the children of
Joseph: of Ephraim; [v]Elishama
the son of Ammihud: of Ma-
nasseh; [w]Gamaliel the son of
Pedahzur. 11 Of Benjamin; [x]Abi-
dan the son of Gideoni. 12 Of
Dan; [d]Ahiezer the son of Am-
mishaddai. 13 Of Asher; [f]Pagiel
the son of Ochran. Ocran. 14 Of Gad;
Eliasaph the son of 1*[g]Deuel.
15 Of Naphtali; [h]Ahira the son of
Enan. 16 These are they that were called
were the renowned
of the congregation, [k]the princes of
the tribes of their fathers; they were the fathers,
heads of the 2thousands of in Israel.
17 And Moses and Aaron took
these men which are [n]expressed
by their name names: 18 and they assem-
bled all the congregation together
on the first day of the second
month, and they declared their
pedigrees after their families,
by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according
to the number of the names,
from twenty years old and up-
ward, by their polls. 19 As the
LORD commanded Moses, so he
numbered them in the wilderness
of Sinai.

20 And the children of [s]Reuben,
Israel's firstborn, eldest son, by their genera-
tions, by after their families, by their the
fathers' houses, house of their fathers, according to the
number of the names, by their
polls, every male from twenty
years old and upward, all that
were able to go forth to war;

a ch. 7. 60.
b ch. 10. 11, 12. Ex. 19. 1.
c Ex. 25. 22.
d ch. 7. 66.
e Cp. ch. 9. 1.
f ch. 7. 72.
g ch. 7. 42.
h ch. 7. 78.
i Ex. 30. 12 & 38. 26 & 2 Sam. 24. 2 & 1 Chr. 21. 2. See ch. 26. 2—51.
j ch. 26. 9.
k ch. 7. 2. Cp. Ex. 18. 21, 25. See 1 Chr. 27. 16—22.
l ver. 18, 20, 22. ch. 3. 47. 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24.
m ch. 14. 29. Ex. 30. 14.
n 1 Chr. 12. 31 & 16. 41. 2 Chr. 28. 15 & 31. 19. Ezra 8. 20.
o Ex. 12. 51.
p ch. 7. 30.
q ch. 7. 36.
r See Ex. 6. 23.
s For ver. 20—46, see ch. 2. 3—32.
t ch. 7. 18.
u ch. 7. 24.
v ch. 7. 48. 1 Chr. 7. 26.
w ch. 7. 54.

R.V. [1] In ch. 2. 14, *Reuel*. [2] Or, *families*
A.V. * ch. 2. 14, he is called *Reuel*.

21 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, were [a] forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, those that were numbered thereof, of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 23 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, were [c] fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 Of the children of Gad, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 25 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, were [e] forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 Of the children of Judah, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 27 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, were [g] three-score and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 29 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Issachar, were [i] fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

30 Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 31 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, were [b] fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 33 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, were [d] forty thousand and five hundred.

34 Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 35 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, were [f] thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 37 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, were [h] thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 Of the children of Dan by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old

7. [a] Cp. ch. 26.
27. [b] Cp. ch. 26.
14. [c] Cp. ch. 26.
37. [d] Cp. ch. 26.
18. [e] Cp. ch. 26.
34. [f] Cp. ch. 26.
22 [g] Cp. ch. 26. & 2 Sam. 24. 9.
41. [h] Cp. ch. 26.
25. [i] Cp. ch. 26.

and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 39 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, were [b]threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 Of the children of Asher, by their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 41 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, were [f]forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, by after their families, by their fathers' the house of their houses, fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 43 those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Naphtali, were [j]fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 [k]These are they those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: they were each one for his fathers' house. each one was for the house of his fathers. 45 So all they were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel Israel, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel; 46 even all they that were numbered were [m]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 But [n]the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them. 48 For the LORD spake had spoken unto Moses, saying, 49 Only the tribe of Levi thou shalt not number thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither shalt thou take the sum of them among the children of Israel: 50 [a]but appoint thou shalt appoint thou the Levites over the tabernacle of the testimony, and over all the furniture vessels thereof, and over all that belongeth things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the furniture vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, [c]and shall encamp round about the tabernacle. 51 [d]And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: [e]and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and [g]every man by his own standard, according to throughout their hosts. 53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of the testimony, that there be no [h]wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: [i]and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of the testimony. 54 Thus did And the children of Israel; Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

[a] ch. 3. 7, 8. Ex. 38. 21. See ch. 4. 15—33.
[b] Cp. ch. 26. 43.
[c] See ch. 3. 23—38.
[d] ch. 10. 17, 21.
[e] ch. 3. 10, 38 & 18. 22. Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 19 & 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7 & 1 Chr. 13. 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 47.
[g] ch. 2. 2, 34.
[h] ch. 8. 19 & 16. 46 & 18. 5.
[i] ch. 3. 7, 8, 38 & 8. 26 & 9. 19, 23 & 18. 3—5 & 31. 30, 47. 1 Chr. 23. 32. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
[j] Cp. ch. 26. 50.
[k] ch. 26. 64.
[l] ch. 1. 52.
[m] Ex. 38. 26. Cp. ch. 11. 21 & 26. 51 & Ex. 12. 37.
[n] ch. 2. 33. Cp. ch. 26. 57, 58, 62. See ch. 3 & ch. 4 & 1 Chr. 6.
[o] See Ex. 6. 23.

1 And the LORD spake unto
2 Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 [l]The Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch every man by his own standard, with the ensigns ensign of their fathers' houses: father's house: over against the *far off about the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch round about. 3 And those that pitch on the east side toward the sunrising shall be rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah, Judah according to hosts pitch throughout their armies: and the prince of the children of Judah shall be Nahshon the son of Amminadab °Nahshon the son of Amminadab. captain of the children of Judah. 4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred. 5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be

A.V. * Heb. *over against.*

the tribe of Issachar: and the prince Nethaneel of the children of Issachar shall be Nethanel the son of Zuar captain the son of Zuar: 6 and of the children of Issachar. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred: hundred. 7 *and Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and the prince of Eliab the son of the children of Zebulun shall be Eliab the captain of Helon son of Helon: 8 and of the children of Zebulun. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred. 9 All that were numbered of in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [a]They These shall set forth first. first set forth.

10 On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their hosts armies: and the prince captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur. 11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 12 And those that which pitch next unto by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the prince captain of the children of Simeon shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai: 13 and Zurishaddai. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred: hundred. 14 and Then the tribe of Gad: and the prince captain of the children sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of [1c]Reuel: 15 and *Reuel. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty. 16 All that were numbered of in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [d]And they shall set forth second. in the second rank.

17 [e]Then the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation shall set forward, forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camps camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place, by their standards.

18 On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their hosts armies: and the prince captain of the children sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud. 19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred. 20 And next unto by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the prince captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur: 21 and Pedahzur. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred: hundred. 22 and Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the prince captain of the children sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni: 23 and Gideoni. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred. 24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, according to throughout their hosts. armies. [b]And they shall set forth go forward third. in the third rank.

25 On the north side shall be the standard of The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* the camp of Dan according to on the north side by their hosts armies: and the prince captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred. 27 And those that pitch next unto encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the prince captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ochran: Ocran. 28 and And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and

[a] ch. 10. 14–16.

[b] ch. 10. 22–24. Cp. Ps. 80. 2.

[c] Cp. ch. 7. 42, 47 & 10. 20.

[d] ch. 10. 18–20.

[e] ch. 10. 17, 21.

R.V. [1] In ch. 1. 14, *Deuel*.
A.V. * *Deuel*, ch. 1. 14.

five hundred: 29 and Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the prince captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan: 30 and Enan. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred. 31 All they that were numbered of in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. [c]They shall set forth go hindmost by with their standards.

32 These are they that those which were numbered of the children of Israel by their fathers' houses the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps according to throughout their hosts were [e]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty. 33 But [g]the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses. 34 Thus did And the children of Israel; Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, Moses: [j]so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one by after their families, according to their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers.

1 Now these These also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai. 2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, [o]the priests which were anointed, [p]* whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office. 4 [q]And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the presence sight of Aaron their father.

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 [a]Bring the tribe of Levi near, and set present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. 7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, [b]to do the service of the tabernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the furniture instruments of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, [b]to do the service of the tabernacle. 9 And [d]thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they are [1][f]wholly given unto him [2]on the behalf out of the children of Israel. 10 And thou shalt [3]appoint Aaron and his sons, and [h]they shall keep wait on their priesthood priest's office: and [i]the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 And I, behold, [k]I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the womb matrix among the children of Israel; and Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine: 13 for mine; Because [l]all the firstborn are mine; *for* [m]on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine they shall be; shall they be: I am the LORD.

14 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying, 15 Number the children of Levi by their fathers' houses, after the house of their fathers, by their families: [r]every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them. 16 And Moses

a ch. 1. 50 & 8. 6 & 18. 2.
b ch. 3. 11, 15, 24, 25.
c ch. 10. 25–27.
d ch. 3. 19 & 18. 6.
e See ch. 1. 46.
f ch. 8. 16.
g See ch. 1. 47.
h ch. 18. 7. Cp. Rom. 12. 7.
i ver. 38. See ch. 1. 51.
j Cp. ch. 24. 2, 5, 6.
k ver. 41. ch. 3. 16 & 18. 6.
l See Ex. 13. 2.
m ch. 8. 17. Ex. 13. 12, 15.
n See Ex. 6. 23.
o See Lev. ch. 8.
p See Ex. 28. 41.
q ch. 26. 61. Lev. 10. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
r ver. 39. ch. 26. 62. Cp. ch. 1. 47.

R.V. [1] Heb. *given, given.* [2] Or, *from* [3] Or, *number*
A.V. * Heb. *whose hand he filled.*

numbered them according to the *word of the LORD, as he was commanded. 17 [a]And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; [b]Libni, and Shimei. 19 And the sons of Kohath by their families; [c]Amram, and Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel. 20 And the sons of Merari by their families; [e]Mahli, and Mushi. These are the families of the Levites according to their fathers' houses.

21 Of Gershon was the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimeites: these are the families of the Gershonites. 22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred. 23 [j]The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward. 24 And the prince of the fathers' house of the Gershonites shall be Eliasaph the son of Lael. 25 And [k]the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tent of meeting shall be [l]the tabernacle, and [m]the Tent, [n]the covering thereof, and [o]the screen for the door of the tent of meeting, 26 and [p]the hangings of the court, and [r]the screen for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and [v]the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 And of Kohath was the family of [y]the Amramites, and the family of the Izharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the families of the Kohathites. 28 According to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, there were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward. 30 And the prince of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites shall be [d]Elizaphan the son of Uzziel. 31 And their charge shall be [f]the ark, and [g]the table, and [h]the candlestick, and [i]the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and [o]the screen, and all the service thereof. 32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest shall be prince of the princes over the chief of the Levites, *and have* the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 Of Merari was the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these are the families of Merari. 34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred. 35 And the prince of the fathers' house of the families of Merari was Zuriel the son of Abihail: they shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward. 36 [q]And [1]the charge of the sons of Merari shall be [s]the boards of the tabernacle, and [t]the bars thereof, and [u]the pillars thereof, and [w]the sockets thereof, and all the instruments thereof, and all the service thereof; 37 and [x]the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and [z]their pins, and [a]their cords. 38 And those that pitch before the tabernacle eastward, toward the east, *even* before the tent

[a] ch. 23. 57. Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16 & 23. 6.
[b] Ex. 6. 17. 1 Chr. 6. 17 & 23. 7.
[c] Ex. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18 & 23. 12.
[d] Cp. Ex. 6. 22 & Lev. 10. 4.
[e] Ex. 6. 19. 1 Chr. 6. 19 & 23. 21.
[f] Ex. 25. 10.
[g] Ex. 25. 23.
[h] Ex. 25. 31.
[i] Ex. 27. 1 & 30. 1.
[j] ch. 1. 53.
[k] ch. 4. 24—26.
[l] Ex. 25. 9.
[m] Ex. 26. 7 & 36. 14.
[n] Ex. 26. 14.
[o] Ex. 26. 36.
[p] Ex. 27. 9.
[q] ch. 4. 31, 32.
[r] Ex. 27. 16.
[s] Ex. 26. 15.
[t] Ex. 26. 26.
[u] Ex. 26. 32, 37.
[v] ver. 37. Ex. 35. 18 & 39. 40.
[w] Ex. 26. 19.
[x] Ex. 27. 10.
[y] 1 Chr. 26. 23.
[z] Ex. 27. 19.
[a] ver. 26.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the office of the charge.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Heb. *the office of the charge.*

of meeting toward the sunrising, the congregation eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, [b] keeping the charge of the sanctuary [1] for the charge of the children of Israel; and [d] the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. 39 All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, by throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were [e] twenty and two thousand.

40 And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names. 41 [h] And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I am the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel. 42 And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel. 43 And all the firstborn males according to by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 45 [k] Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle: cattle; and the Levites shall be mine; mine: I am the LORD. 46 And [n] for [2] the redemption those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are over and above *the number of* more than the Levites, 47 thou shalt even take [a] five shekels apiece by the poll; poll, after [c] the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them (the *them:* (the shekel is twenty gerahs); gerahs:) 48 and thou shalt give the money money, wherewith the odd number of them is redeemed to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons. 49 And Moses took the redemption-money from redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites: 50 from Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; [f] a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary: 51 and Moses [g] gave [3] the redemption-money of money them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

4 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 2 Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, by after their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 3 [i] from thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter upon the [4] service, into the host, to do the work in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting. congregation. 4 This is *shall be* the [5] service of the sons of Kohath in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, *about* [j] the most holy things: 5 And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall go in, come, and his sons, and they shall take down [l] the veil of the screen, covering vail, and cover [m] the ark of the testimony with it: 6 and shall put thereon [a] the covering of sealskin, badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth all wholly of blue, and shall put in the [o] staves thereof. 7 And upon the [p] table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and

a ch. 18. 16. Lev. 27. 6.
b See ch. 1. 53.
c See Ex. 30. 13.
d ver. 10. See ch. 1. 51.
e Cp. ver. 22, 28, 34. See ver. 46—49.
f ver. 46, 47.
g ver. 48.
h ver. 12, 45.
i ver. 23, 30, 35, 39, 43, 47. Cp. ch. 8. 24 & 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
j ver. 19.
k ver. 12, 41.
l See Ex. 26. 31.
m Ex. 25. 10, 16.
n ch. 18. 15, 16. Ex. 13. 13.
o Ex. 25. 13.
p Ex. 25. 23, 29, 30 & 37. 16. Lev. 24. 6, 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *even* [2] Or, *those that are to be redeemed, the &c.* [3] Or, *the money of them that were redeemed* [4] Heb. *warfare*, or, *host* (and so in vv. 35, 39, 43). [5] Or, *work*

the spoons, and the bowls, and
the cups to pour out / covers to *cover withal: and [a]the
continual bread shall be there-
on: 8 and they shall spread
upon them a cloth of scarlet,
and cover the same with a
covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall
[f]put in the staves thereof. 9 And
they shall take a cloth of blue,
and cover [g]the candlestick of
the light, and its / his lamps, and its / his
tongs, and its / his snuffdishes, and
all the oil vessels thereof, where-
with they minister unto it: 10 and
they shall put it and all the
vessels thereof within a covering
of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall put it
upon [1]the frame. / a bar. 11 And upon [h]the
golden altar they shall spread
a cloth of blue, and cover it
with a covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and
shall put in / to the staves thereof:
12 and they shall take all [k]the
vessels / instruments of ministry, wherewith
they minister in the sanctuary,
and put them in a cloth of blue,
and cover them with a covering
of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and shall put them
on the frame. / a bar: 13 And they shall
take away the ashes from the
altar, and spread a purple cloth
thereon: 14 and they shall put
upon it all the vessels thereof,
wherewith they minister about
it, the firepans, / *even* the censers, the fleshhooks,
and the shovels, and the †basons,
all the vessels of the altar; and
they shall spread upon it a
covering of sealskin, / badgers' skins, and put
in / to the staves thereof. / of it. 15 And when
Aaron and his sons have made
an end of covering the sanctuary,
and all the furniture / vessels of the sanc-
tuary, as the camp is to set
forward; after that, [q]the sons
of Kohath shall come to bear
it: [r]but they shall not touch
the [2]sanctuary, / *any* holy thing, lest they die. These
things are the burden of the

a 2 Chr. 2. 4.
b Ex. 25. 6 & 27. 20. Lev. 24. 2.
c Ex. 25. 6 & 31. 11.
d Ex. 29. 40, 41.
e Ex. 31. 11. See Ex. 30. 23—33.
f Cp. Ex. 25. 15, 28.
g See Ex. 25. 31—39.
h Ex. 30. 1, 3.
i ver. 4.
j Cp. Ex. 19. 21 & 1 Sam. 6. 19.
k Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 28, 29.
l ver. 3.
m ch. 8. 24 & mg. for mg. Cp. ver. 3 (& mg. for mg.), 30 & Ex. 38. 8 & 1 Sam. 2. 22.
n Cp. ch. 3. 25, 26.
o See Ex. 26. 1—6 & 36. 8—13.
p Ex. 36. 14, 19.
q ch. 7. 9 & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9.
r 2 Sam. 6. 6, 7. 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10.

sons of Kohath in the tent / tabernacle of
meeting. / the congregation. 16 And the charge / to the office of
Eleazar the son of Aaron the
priest shall be / *pertaineth* [b]the oil for the
light, and the [c]sweet incense,
and [d]the continual meal / daily meat offering, and
[e]the anointing oil, *and* the charge / oversight
of all the tabernacle, and of all
that therein is, in the sanctuary,
and in the furniture / vessels thereof.
17 And the LORD spake unto
Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the
families of the Kohathites from
among the Levites: 19 but thus
do unto them, that they may
live, and not die, when they
approach unto [i]the most holy
things: Aaron and his sons shall
go in, and appoint them every
one to his service and to his
burden: 20 [j]but they shall not go
in to see the [2]sanctuary even for a moment, / when the holy things are covered,
lest they die.
21 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 22 Take also the
sum of the sons of Gershon also, / Gershon, throughout
by their fathers' houses, / the houses of their fathers, by their fami-
lies; 23 [l]from thirty years old
and upward until fifty years old
shalt thou number them; all
that enter in ‡to [3m]wait upon / perform the
service, to do the work in the
tent of meeting. / tabernacle of the congregation. 24 This is
the service of the families of the
Gershonites, in serving and in bearing / to serve, and for
§burdens: 25 And [n]they shall bear
[o]the curtains of the tabernacle,
and the tent of meeting, [p]its / tabernacle of the congregation, his
covering, and the covering of
sealskin / the badgers' skins that is above upon
it, and the screen / hanging for the door of
the tent of meeting; / tabernacle of the congregation, 26 and
the hangings of the court, and
the screen / hanging for the door of the
gate of the court, which is by
the tabernacle and by the altar
round about, and their cords,
and all the instruments of their

R.V. [1] Or, *a bar* [2] Or, *holy things* [3] Heb. *war the warfare.*
A.V. * Or, *pour out withal.* † Or, *bowls.* ‡ Heb. *to war the warfare.* § Or, *carriage.*

service, and whatsoever shall be done with all that is made for them, therein shall they serve. 27 At the commandment *appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burden, burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burden. burdens. 28 This is the service of the families of the sons of the Gershonites Gershon in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation: and their charge shall be [b]under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

29 As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them by after their families, by their fathers' the house of their houses; fathers; 30 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth upon into the †service, to do the work of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 31 And [d]this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the the sockets thereof; thereof, 32 and the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall [1]appoint reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden. 33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, [g]under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 And Moses and Aaron and the princes chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites by after their families, and by their fathers' houses, 35 [e]from after the house of their fathers, thirty years old and upward

a ver. 2.

b ver. 33.

c See ver. 3.

d ch. 3. 36, 37.

e ver. 22.

f Ex. 38. 21.

g ver. 28.

h ver. 29.

even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting congregation: 36 and those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty. 37 [a]These are were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that did serve might do service in the tent tabernacle of meeting, whom the congregation, which Moses and Aaron numbered did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, by throughout their families, and by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 39 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, 40 even those that were numbered of them, by throughout their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty. 41 [e]These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that did serve might do service in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron numbered did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

42 And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, by throughout their families, by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, 43 [c]from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered upon entereth into the service, for the work in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, 44 even those that were numbered of them by after their families, were three thousand and two hundred. 45 [h]These are they be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered

R.V. [1] Or, *number*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Heb. *warfare.*

according to the commandment (word) of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the princes (chief) of Israel numbered, by (after) their families, and by their fathers' (after the house of their) houses, 47 [a] from thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entered in (came) to do the work of service, (service of the ministry,) and the work service of bearing burdens (of the burden) in the tent of (tabernacle of the) meeting, congregation, 48 even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore. 49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, [e] every one according to his service, and [1] according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, [f] as the LORD commanded Moses.

5 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, that they [h] put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath [j] an issue, and whosoever is [k] unclean (defiled) by the dead: 3 both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camp, (camps,) [l] in the midst whereof I dwell. 4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

5 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 6 Speak unto the children of Israel, [n] When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that soul (person) be guilty; 7 [p] then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and [q] he shall make restitution for his guilt in full, recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him in respect of (against) whom he hath been guilty. (trespassed.) 8 But if the man have no kinsman to whom restitution may be made for recompense the trespass unto, let the guilt, the restitution for guilt which is made the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD shall be the priest's; besides LORD, *even* to the priest; beside [b] the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him. 9 And [c] every heave * offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they present (bring) unto the priest, shall be his. 10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, [d] it shall be his.

11 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him, 13 and a man [g] lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither [i] she be taken in (with) the act (*the manner*); 14 and the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled: 15 then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her oblation (offering) for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; [m] he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is a meal (an) offering of jealousy, a meal (an) offering of memorial, [o] bringing iniquity to remembrance. 16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD: 17 and the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is on (in) the floor o

[a] See ver. 3.
[b] Lev. 6. 6, 7.
[c] ch. 18. 19. Ex. 29. 28. Lev. 6. 17, 18 & 7. 6, 7, 9, 10, 14. Deut. 18. 3, 4. Ezek. 44. 30 (mg.).
[d] Lev. 10. 12, 13.
[e] ver. 15, 24, 31.
[f] ver. 1, 21, 29.
[g] Lev. 18. 20.
[h] ch. 12. 14. Lev. 13. 46.
[i] John 8. 4.
[j] Lev. 15. 2.
[k] ch. 9. 6, 10 & 19. 11, 13 & 31. 19. Lev. 21. 1. Cp. Hag. 2. 13 & Tobit 2. 9.
[l] See Lev. 26. 11, 12.
[m] Cp. Lev. 2. 1, 15 & 5. 11.
[n] Lev. 6. 2, 3.
[o] 1 Kin. 17. 18. Ezek. 29. 16.
[p] Lev. 5. 5 & 26. 40. Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[q] Lev. 6. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *according to his burden and his duty, as &c.*
A.V. * Or, *heave offering.*

he tabernacle the priest shall
ake, and put it into the water:
18 and the priest shall set the
voman before the LORD, and
let the hair of the woman's head go loose, uncover the woman's head,
and
out the meal offering of memorial
n her hands, which is the meal jealousy
ffering of jealousy offering: and the priest
hall have in his hand the water of bitter
itterness water that causeth the curse:
19 and the priest shall cause charge her
to swear, y an oath, and shall say unto the
voman, If no man have lien lain with
hee, and if thou hast not gone
uncleanness, being under
aside to uncleanness *with another* instead of
hy husband, be thou free from
his water of bitterness bitter water that causeth
he curse: 20 but if thou hast
aside, being under
gone aside *to another* instead of thy hus-
band, and if thou be defiled, and
ome man have lien lain with thee besides beside
hine husband: 21 then the priest
hall cause the woman to swear charge the woman with the
oath of cursing, and the priest
hall say unto the woman, The
LORD make thee a curse and an
ath among thy people, when the
LORD doth make thy thigh to
ll away, rot, and thy belly to swell;
22 and this water that causeth
he curse shall go into thy
owels, and to make thy belly to
well, and thy thigh to fall away rot:
nd
nd the woman shall say, Amen,
nen.
nen. 23 And the priest shall
rite these curses in a book, and
e shall blot them out into the water with the
bitterness.
tter water: 24 and he shall make cause
he woman to drink the water of bitter
terness water that causeth the curse:
nd the water that causeth the
urse shall enter into her her, *and*
come bitter. 25 And Then the priest
hall take the meal offering of jealousy jealousy offering
ut of the woman's hand, and
hall wave the meal offering before
he LORD, and bring it unto offer it upon the altar:

a Lev. 2. 2, 9 & 5. 12

b Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 5—7.

c Deut. 28. 37. Jer. 24. 9 & 29. 18, 22 & 42. 18 & 44. 12. Zech. 8. 13.

d ver. 19, 20.

e Cp. Jer. 29. 22.

f Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.

g Ps. 109. 18.

h See Deut. 27. 15—26.

i Lev. 27. 2 (mg.).

j Judg. 13. 5. Cp. Acts 21. 23.

k Cp. Rom. 1. 1.

l Amos 2. 12. Luke 1. 15.

m Cp. Lev. 8. 27.

26 and the priest shall take an
handful of the meal offering, as even
the memorial thereof, and burn
it upon the altar, and afterward
shall make cause the woman to drink the
water. 27 And when he hath
made her to drink the water,
then it shall come to pass, *that*, if
she be defiled, and have committed a done
trespass against her husband,
that the water that causeth the
curse shall enter into her her, *and*
become bitter, and her belly
shall swell, and her thigh shall
fall away rot: and the woman shall
be a curse among her people.
28 And if the woman be not de-
filed, but be clean; then she
shall be free, and shall conceive
seed. 29 This is the law of jealousy, jealousies,
when a wife, being under her husband,
wife goeth aside *to another* instead of
goeth aside, her husband, and is defiled; 30 or
when the spirit of jealousy
cometh upon a man, him, and he be
jealous over his wife; then shall he
wife, and shall
set the woman before the LORD,
and the priest shall execute
upon her all this law. 31 And Then
the man shall be free
shall the man be guiltless from iniquity,
and this that woman shall bear her
iniquity.

6 1 And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto
the children of Israel, and
say unto them, When either
man or woman shall make a separate themselves
special vow, the vow of a Nazarite,
selves to vow a
to separate himself themselves unto the
LORD: 3 he shall separate him-
self from wine and strong drink;
drink,
he and shall drink no vinegar of
wine, or vinegar of strong drink,
neither shall he drink any liquor
of grapes, nor eat fresh grapes moist grapes, or
dried. 4 All the days of his
separation shall he eat nothing
that is made of the grape-vine, vine tree, from

R.V. 1 Or, with another *instead of thy husband* See Ezek. 23. 5, Rom. 7. 2. 2 Or, *adjuration* 3 Or, *goeth aside* with other *instead of her husband* 4 That is, *one separated* or *consecrated*. 5 Or, *consecrate* 6 Or, *consecration* Naziriteship

A.V. * Or, being *in the power of thy husband*. Heb. *under thy husband*. † Heb. *fall*. ‡ Or, *make* themselves *Nazarites*. or, *Nazariteship*. ‖ Heb. *vine of the wine*.

the kernels even to the husk.
5 All the days of (his vow of / the vow of his) separation there shall no (*razor / rasor) come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the LORD, he shall be holy, (*he / *and) shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow (long).
6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the LORD [g]he shall (not come near to a / come at no) dead body.
7 [i]He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because (his separation / the *consecration / unto / of his) God is upon his head.
8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the LORD.
9 And if any man die very suddenly (beside / by) him, and he (defile / hath defiled) the head of his (separation / consecration): then [k]he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.
10 And [l]on the eighth day he shall bring two (turtledoves, / turtles,) or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation):
11 and the priest shall offer (the / one) for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make (an) atonement for him, for that he sinned by (reason of) the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.
12 And he shall (separate / consecrate) unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a (he-lamb / lamb) of the first year [p]for a (guilt / trespass) offering: but the (former / days that / were before) days shall [†]be (void, / lost,) because his separation was defiled.
13 And this is the law of the (Nazirite, / Nazarite,) [q]when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the (tent of meeting / tabernacle of the congregation):
14 and he shall offer his (oblation / offering) unto the LORD, one (he-lamb / he lamb) of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one (ewe-lamb / ewe lamb) of the first year without blemish [b]for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish [c]for peace offerings,
15 and a basket of unleavened bread, [e]cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and (unleavened / wafers of unleavened bread / wafers) anointed with oil, and their [f](meal / meat) offering, and their [h]drink offerings.
16 And the priest shall (present / bring) them before the LORD, and shall offer [j]his sin offering, and his burnt offering:
17 and he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also (the meal offering / his meat offering, / thereof, / and / the drink offering / his drink offering / thereof.)
18 And the (Nazirite / Nazarite) [k]shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the (tent of / tabernacle of the congregation, / meeting,) and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it (on / in) the fire which is under the sacrifice of (the) peace offerings.
19 And the priest shall take the [m]sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and [n]shall put them upon the hands of the (Nazirite, / Nazarite, / after / he hath shaven *the head of* his separation: / *the hair of* his separation is shaven):
20 and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the (LORD: / LORD:) [o]this is holy for the priest, (together) with the wave breast and heave (1thigh / shoulder): and after that the (Nazirite / Nazarite) may drink wine.
21 This is the law of the (Nazirite / Nazarite) who (voweth, / hath vowed,) *and of* his (oblation / offering) unto the LORD for his separation, beside that (which he / that his hand / able to / shall) get: according to (his / the) vow which he (voweth, / vowed,) so he must do after the law of his separation.
22 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
23 Speak unto

[a] Judg. 13. 5 & 16. 17. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
[b] Lev. 4. 32.
[c] Lev. 3. 6.
[d] Ezek. 44. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 14.
[e] Ex. 29. 2. Lev. 2. 4.
[f] See Ex. 29. 41.
[g] ch. 19. 11, 16. Lev. 21. 11.
[h] ch. 15. 5, 7, 10.
[i] Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11.
[j] ver. 14.
[k] Acts 18. 18 & 21. 24.
[l] Lev. 5. 7 & 14. 22 & 15. 14, 29.
[m] 1 Sam. 2. 15.
[n] Ex. 29. 23, 24.
[o] Cp. ch. 5. 25 & Ex. 29. 27, 28.
[p] Lev. 5. 6.
[q] Acts 21. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder*
A.V. * Heb. *separation.* † Heb. *fall.*

aron and unto his sons, saying,
n this wise [a]ye shall bless the
ildren of Israel; ye shall say Israel, saying unto
em,
24 The LORD [b]bless thee, and
keep thee:
25 The LORD [c]make his face to
ine upon thee, and be gracious
nto thee:
26 The LORD [h]lift up his coun-
enance upon thee, and give thee
eace.
27 [i]So shall they And they shall put my name
pon the children of Israel; and
will bless them.

7 [1] And it came to pass on
the day that Moses had made an end of fully set [j]setting up the
abernacle, and had [l]anointed
and sanctified it, and all the furniture struments thereof, and both the altar
nd all the vessels thereof, and
ad anointed them them, and sanctified
em; 2 that [m]the princes of
srael, the heads of their fathers' houses, the house of their
ered; these thers, who were the princes of
e tribes, these are they that *and were
ver them that were numbered numbered, offered:
and they brought their oblation offering
efore the LORD, six covered
agons, and twelve oxen; a
agon for every two of the princes,
d for each one an ox: and
ey presented brought them before the
bernacle. 4 And the LORD
ake unto Moses, saying, 5 Take
of them, that they may be to
the service of the tent of tabernacle of
meeting congregation; and thou shalt give
em unto the Levites, to every
an according to his service.
6 And Moses took the wagons
d the oxen, and gave them
nto the Levites. 7 Two wagons
d four oxen [u]he gave unto the
ns of Gershon, according to
eir service: 8 and four wagons
d eight oxen [v]he gave unto
e sons of Merari, according

[a] Lev. 9. 22. Deut. 21. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 13. Ecclus. 36. 17.
[b] Ps. 134. 3.
[c] ch. 3. 31. See ch. 4. 4—15.
[d] See Ps. 121. 3—8.
[e] Ps. 31. 16 & 67. 1 & 80. 3, 7, 19 & 119. 135. Cp. Dan. 9. 17.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 13 & 1 Chr. 15. 5, 15.
[g] ver. 84, 88 & mg. for mg. Deut. 20. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5, 9. Ezra 6. 16. Neh. 12. 27. 1 Mac. 4. 54. Cp. Ps. 30.
[h] Ps. 4. 6.
[i] Deut. 28. 10. 2 Chr. 7. 14. Dan. 9. 18, 19.
[j] Ex. 40. 17, 18.
[k] See Ex. 6. 23.
[l] Lev. 8. 10, 11.
[m] ch. 1. 4.
[n] See Ex. 30. 13.
[o] ch. 8. 8. See Ex. 29. 41.
[p] Ex. 30. 34, 35.
[q] Lev. 1. 2, 3.
[r] Lev. 4. 23, 24.
[s] Lev. 3. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 8.
[u] ch. 4. 25, 28.
[v] ch. 4. 29, 31, 33.

unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest. 9 But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because [c]the service of the sanctuary belonged belonging unto them; them *was that* [f]they bare it should bear upon their shoulders. 10 And the princes offered [1]for [g]the dedication dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their oblation offering before the altar. 11 And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their oblation, offering, each prince on his day, for [g]the dedication dedicating of the altar.

12 And he that offered his oblation offering the first day was [k]Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah: 13 and his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after [n]the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a [o]meal meat offering; 14 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, shekels of gold, full of [p]incense; incense: 15 [q]one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 16 one male kid of the goats for a [r]sin offering; offering: 17 and for [s]the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

18 On the second day [t]Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer: 19 he offered for his oblation offering one silver charger, the weight thereof whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 20 one golden spoon spoon of gold of ten *shekels*,

R.V. [1] Or, *the dedication-gift*
A.V. * Heb. *who stood.*

full of incense; incense: 21 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 22 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering; offering: 23 and for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

24 On the third day [a]Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun Zebulun, *did offer*: 25 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 26 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 27 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 28 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering; offering: 29 and for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

30 On the fourth day [c]Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben Reuben, *did offer*: 31 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight charger of the thereof was weight of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 32 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 33 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 34 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering; offering: 35 and for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

36 On the fifth day [e]Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon Simeon, *did offer*: 37 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering meat offering: 38 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 39 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering offering: 40 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering; offering: 41 and for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

42 On the sixth day [b]Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad Gad, *offered*: 43 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof charger of the weight was of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering meat offering: 44 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 45 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 46 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering offering: 47 and for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

48 On the seventh day [d]Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim Ephraim, *offered*: 49 his oblation offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 50 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 51

a ch. 1. 9.

b ch. 1. 14. Cp. ch. 2. 14.

c ch. 1. 5.

d ch. 1. 10.

e ch. 1. 6.

young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb (lamb) of the first year, for a burnt (offering; offering:) 52 one male (kid) of the goats for a sin (offering; offering:) 53 and for the (a) sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs (lambs) of the first year: this was the oblation (offering) of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

54 On the eighth day (*offered*) Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh: 55 his oblation (offering) was one silver charger, the weight thereof was (charger of the weight of) an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 56 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 57 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb (lamb) of the first year, for a burnt (offering; offering:) 58 one male (kid) of the goats for a sin (offering; offering:) 59 and for the (a) sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs (lambs) of the first year: this was the oblation (offering) of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 On the ninth day [d] Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin (Benjamin, *offered*): 61 his oblation (offering) was one silver charger, the weight thereof (whereof) was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 62 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 63 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb (lamb) of the first year, for a burnt (offering; offering:) 64 one male (kid) of the goats for a sin (offering; offering:) 65 and for the (a) sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs (lambs) of the first year: this was the oblation (offering) of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

[a] ch. 1. 12.

[b] ch. 1. 10.

[c] ch. 1. 13.

[d] ch. 1. 11.

[e] ch. 1. 15.

66 On the tenth day [a] Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan (Dan, *offered*): 67 his oblation (offering) was one silver charger, the weight thereof (whereof) was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 68 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 69 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb (lamb) of the first year, for a burnt (offering; offering:) 70 one male (kid) of the goats for a sin (offering; offering:) 71 and for the (a) sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs (lambs) of the first year: this was the oblation (offering) of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

72 On the eleventh day [c] Pagiel the son of Ochran, (Ocran,) prince of the children of Asher (Asher, *offered*): 73 his oblation (offering) was one silver charger, the weight thereof (whereof) was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal (meat offering;) 74 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 75 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb (lamb) of the first year, for a burnt (offering; offering:) 76 one male (kid) of the goats for a sin (offering; offering:) 77 and for the (a) sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs (lambs) of the first year: this was the oblation (offering) of Pagiel the son of Ochran. (Ocran.)

78 On the twelfth day [e] Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali (Naphtali, *offered*): 79 his oblation (offering) was one silver charger, the weight thereof (whereof) was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary;

both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering; meat offering: 80 one golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense; incense: 81 one young bullock, one ram, one he-lamb lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering; offering: 82 one male kid of the goats for a sin offering; offering: 83 and for the [a] sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he-goats, he goats, five he-lambs lambs of the first year: this was the oblation offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This was [c] the [1] dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, [2] by the princes of Israel: twelve silver chargers, chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve golden spoons spoons of gold: 85 each silver charger charger of silver *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, and each bowl seventy: all the silver of the vessels vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary; sanctuary: 86 the twelve golden spoons, golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* an hundred and twenty *shekels*: *shekels*. 87 all All the oxen for the burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the he-lambs lambs of the first year twelve, and with their meal meat offering: and the males kids of the goats for a for sin offering twelve: twelve. 88 and And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he-goats he goats sixty, the he-lambs lambs of the first year sixty. This was [c] the [1] dedication of the altar, after that it [l] was anointed. 89 And when Moses went was gone into the tent of tabernacle of the congregation meeting [n] to speak with [*] him, then he heard [o] the Voice voice of one speaking unto him from above off the mercy-seat mercy seat that was upon the ark of the testimony, from between the two cherubim cherubims: and he spake unto him.

8 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou [3] lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light in front of over against the candlestick. [3] And Aaron did so; [a] he [4] lighted the lamps thereof *so as to give light* in front of over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses. [4] And [b] this was the work of the candlestick, work of the candlestick *was of* [5d] beaten work of gold; gold, unto the base shaft, thereof, *and* unto the flowers thereof, it was [d] beaten work: [e] according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

[5] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [6] Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. [7] And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: sprinkle the Sprinkle [f] water of expiation purifying upon them, and [†g] let them cause a razor to pass over shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and cleanse *so* make themselves. themselves clean. [8] Then let them take a young bullock, and [h] its meal bullock with his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, [i] and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering. [9] [j] And thou shalt present bring the Levites before the tent tabernacle of meeting the congregation: [k] and thou shalt assemble gather the whole congregation assembly of the children of Israel together: [10] and thou shalt present bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel [m] shall lay put their hands upon the Levites: [11] and Aaron shall [6‡] offer the Levites before the LORD for a wave offering, [7] on the behalf an §offering of the children of Israel, that [‖] they may be to do execute the service of the

[a] Ex. 25. 37 & mg. for mg. & 40. 25 & mg. for mg.
[b] Ex. 25. 31.
[c] See ver. 10 & mg. for mg.
[d] ch. 10. 2 (mg. for mg.). Ex. 25. 18 (mg. for mg.).
[e] Ex. 25. 40.
[f] ch. 19. 9, 17. Cp. Lev. 8. 6.
[g] Cp. Lev. 14. 8, 9.
[h] Lev. 2. 1. See Ex. 29. 41.
[i] ver. 12.
[j] Cp. Ex. 29. 4 & 40. 12.
[k] Cp. Lev. 8. 3.
[l] ver. 1, 10.
[m] Cp. Lev. 1. 4.
[n] ch. 12. 8. See Ex. 33. 9—11.
[o] See Ex. 25. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *dedication-gift* [2] Or, *at the hands of* [3] Or, *settest up* [4] Or, *set up* [5] Or, *turned* [6] Heb. *w* and in vv. 13, 15, 21. [7] Or, *from*
A.V. [*] That is, *God*. [†] Heb. *let them cause a razor to pass over, &c.* [‡] Heb. *wave*. [§] Heb. *wave offer* [‖] Heb. *they may be to execute, &c.*

LORD. 12 And the Levites [a]shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and offer thou thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Levites. 13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for a wave an offering unto the LORD. 14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and [f]the Levites shall be mine. 15 And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for a wave an offering. 16 For they are [g]wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; [i]instead of all that openeth the such as open every womb, even *instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me. 17 [k]For all the firstborn among of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote the every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself. 18 And I have taken the Levites instead of for all the firstborn among of the children of Israel. 19 And I have given the Levites as [1]*a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tent tabernacle of the meeting, congregation, and [n]to make an atonement for the children of Israel: [o]that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary. 20 Thus did And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto did to the Levites: Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses touching concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them. 21 And [b]the Levites purified themselves from sin, were purified, and they washed their clothes; and [d]Aaron offered them for a wave as an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them. 22 And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tent tabernacle of the meeting congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 24 This is that which *is it* that belongeth unto the Levites: [h]from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in [3]†[j] to wait upon the service in the work of the tent of tabernacle of the congregation meeting: 25 and from the age of fifty years they shall [4]‡cease waiting upon the work, service *thereof*, and shall serve no more; more: 26 but shall minister with their brethren in the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, [l]to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charges. charge.

9 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, [m]in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Moreover let Let the children of Israel also keep the passover in its at his appointed season. 3 [p]In the fourteenth day of this month, [5]§[q]at even, ye shall keep it in its his appointed season: according to all the statutes rites of it, and according to all the ordinances ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it. 4 And Moses spake unto the children

[a] Cp. Ex. 29. 10.
[b] ver. 7.
[c] ver. 8.
[d] ver. 11, 12, 13, 15.
[e] ver. 11, 21.
[f] ch. 3. 45. Cp. ch. 16. 9.
[g] ch. 3. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 3 & 1 Chr. 23. 3, 24, 27.
[i] ch. 3. 12, 45.
[j] See ch. 4. 23 & mg. for mg.
[k] See Ex. 13. 2.
[l] See ch. 1. 53.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[n] ch. 25. 11, 13.
[o] See ch. 1. 53.
[p] See Lev. 23. 5.
[q] Ex. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.). Lev. 23. 5 (mg. for mg.).

V. [1] Heb. *Nethunim*, given. [2] Or, *through the children of Israel coming nigh* [3] Heb. *to war the warfare in the work.* [4] Heb. *return from the warfare of the work.* [5] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
V. * Heb. *given.* † Heb. *to war the warfare of, &c.* ‡ Heb. *return from the warfare of the service.* § Heb. *between the two evenings.*

of Israel, that they should keep the passover. 5 And they kept the passover [in the first *month*,] on the fourteenth day of the [month, first month] [1]at [even, even] in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel. 6 And there were certain men, who were [c]unclean [defiled] by the dead body of a man, so that they could not keep the passover on that day: and [e]they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day: 7 and those men said unto him, We are [unclean defiled] by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not [g]offer [the oblation an offering] of the LORD in [its his] appointed season among the children of Israel? 8 And Moses said unto them, [Stay ye; that Stand still, and] [h]I [may will] hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your [generations posterity] shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the [LORD: LORD.] 11 [i]in the second month on the fourteenth day [The fourteenth day of the second month] [1]at even they shall keep [it; it, *and* they shall] eat it with unleavened bread and bitter [herbs: herbs.] 12 [m]they [They] shall leave none of it unto the morning, [n]nor break [a any] bone [thereof: of it]: [o]according to all the [statute ordinances] of the passover they shall keep it. 13 But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, [even [p]that the same] soul shall be cut off from [among] his people: because he [offered brought] not the [oblation offering] of the LORD in [its his] appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. 14 And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the [statute ordinance] of the passover, and according to the [ordinance manner] thereof, so shall he do: [a]ye shall have one [statute, ordinance,] both for the stranger, and for him that [is was] born in the land.

15 And [b]on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, [even *namely*,] the tent of the testimony: and [d]at even [it there] was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until [the] morning. 16 So it was alway: the cloud covered [it, it *by day*,] and the appearance of fire by night. 17 And [whenever when] the cloud [f]was taken up from [over the Tent, the tabernacle,] then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel [encamped. pitched their tents] 18 At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they [encamped pitched:] [i]as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they [remained encamped rested in their tent] 19 And when the cloud *tarried [long] upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel [k]kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not. 20 And [so sometimes it was, when] the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; [th according to the commandment of the LORD they [remained encamped abode in their tents] and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed. 21 And [so sometimes it was, when] the cloud [†abode was] from [evening until morning; even unto the morning,] and [when] the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: [or *if it continued* whether *it was*] by day [and or] by night: [when that] the cloud was taken up, they journeyed. 22 [Whether it was Or *whether it was*] two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried

[a] Ex. 12. 48, 49.
[b] Ex. 40. 17, 34.
[c] ch. 5. 2 & 19. 11, 16. Cp. John 18. 28.
[d] See Ex. 13. 21.
[e] ch. 27. 2. Ex. 18. 15, 19, 26.
[f] ch. 10. 11, 33, 34. Ex. 40. 36.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] ch. 27. 5.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 1.
[j] See Ex. 12. 6 & 2 Chr. 30. 2—15.
[k] See ch. 1. 53.
[l] Ex. 12. 8. Cp. Deut. 16. 3.
[m] Ex. 12. 10.
[n] Ex. 12. 46. Cited John 19. 36.
[o] Ex. 12. 43, 49.
[p] Ex. 12. 15. Cp. Gen. 17. 14.
[q] ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.*
A.V. * Heb. *prolonged.* † Heb. *was.*

upon the tabernacle, abiding remaining thereon, the children of Israel [b]remained encamped, abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed. 23 At the commandment of the LORD they encamped, rested in the tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: [d]they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of [g]beaten work a whole piece shalt thou make them: and that thou shalt mayest use them for [h]the calling of the congregation, assembly, and for the journeying of the camps. 3 And when [k]they shall blow with them, all the congregation assembly shall gather assemble themselves unto to thee at the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. 4 And if they blow but with one, one *trumpet*, then the princes, [n]the *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee. 5 And when When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east side parts shall take their journey. go forward. 6 And when When ye blow an alarm the second time, then [r]the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys. 7 But when the assembly congregation is to be gathered together, [t]ye shall blow, but ye shall not [u]sound an alarm. 8 [v]And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for a statute an ordinance for ever throughout your generations. 9 And [x]when if ye go to war in your land against the adversary enemy that [a]oppresseth you, then ye shall [u]sound blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be [c]remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies. 10 Also [a]in the day of your gladness, and in your set feasts, solemn days, and [c]in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; and that they shall may be to you [e]for a memorial before your God: I am the LORD your God.

11 And it came to pass in the on the second year, in twentieth *day* of the second month, on the twentieth day of the month, in the second year, that the cloud [f]was taken up from over off the tabernacle of the testimony. 12 And the children of Israel [i]set forward according to their took journeys out of the [j]wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud abode rested in the [l]wilderness of Paran. 13 And they first took their journey [m]according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses. 14 And In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah set forward according to their hosts armies: and over his host was [q]Nahshon the son of Amminadab. 15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar was Nethanel Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun was Eliab the son of Helon. 17 And [s]the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari, [w]who bare the tabernacle, Merari set forward, bearing the set forward. tabernacle. 18 And [x]the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their hosts armies: and over his host was [y]Elizur the son of Shedeur. 19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon was [b]Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of

a ch. 29. 1. 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 5. 12, 13 & 7. 6 & 29. 26—28. Ezra 3. 10. Neh. 12. 35.
b Ex. 40. 36, 37.
c Ps. 81. 3. See ch. 28. 11.
d See ver. 19.
e ver. 9.
f ch. 9. 17.
g ch. 8. 4 (mg. for mg.).
h Isai. 1. 13. Joel 1. 14. Cp. Ps. 81. 3.
i Cp. Ex. 40. 36.
j ch. 1. 1 & 9. 5. Ex. 19. 1, 2.
k Jer. 4. 5. Joel 2. 15.
l ch. 12. 16 & 13. 3, 26. Gen. 21. 21. Deut. 1. 1.
m ver. 5, 6. ch. 2. 34.
n ch. 1. 16 & 7. 2. Ex. 18. 21.
o See ch. 2. 3—9.
p ver. 14. See ch. 2. 3—9.
q For ver. 14—16, see ch. 1. 7—9.
r ver. 18. See ch. 2. 10—16.
s ch. 1. 51.
t ver. 3.
u Joel 2. 1.
v 1 Chr. 15. 24. 2 Chr. 13. 12.
w See ch. 4. 24—33 & 7. 6—8.
x See ch. 2. 10—16.
y ch. 1. 5.
z ch. 31. 6. 2 Chr. 13. 14. Cp. Josh. 6. 5.
a Judg. 2. 18 & 4. 3 & 10. 8, 12. 1 Sam. 10. 18.
b ch. 1. 6.
c See Gen. 8. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *turned*

Gad was [a]Eliasaph the son of [c]Deuel. 21 And the Kohathites set forward, [d]bearing the sanctuary: and *[f]*the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came. 22 And [g]the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their hosts armies: and over his host was [j]Elishama the son of Ammihud. 23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh was [j]Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur. 24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin was [m]Abidan the son of Gideoni. 25 And [n]the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, Dan, which was [p]the rearward rereward of all the camps, camps set forward according to throughout their hosts: and over his host was [q]Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai. 26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher was [r]Pagiel the son of Ochran. Ocran. 27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali was [t]Ahira the son of Enan. 28 †[v]Thus were the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their hosts armies; and when they set forward.

29 And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of [z]Reuel Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, [b]I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for [d]the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel. 30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred. 31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou shalt mayest be to us [b]instead of eyes. 32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that [e]what good soever goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 And they set forward departed from [h]the mount of the LORD three days' journey journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD [i]went before them in the three days' journey, to seek search out [k]a resting place for them. 34 [l]And the cloud of the LORD was over upon them by day, when they set forward from went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, [o]Rise up, O LORD, O LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee. 36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the ten thousands of the ‡many thousands of Israel.

11 1 And [s]the people were as murmurers, [s]*speaking* evil in the ears of §complained, ‖it displeased the LORD: and when the LORD heard heard it, *it;* and [w]his anger was kindled; and [w]the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and devoured consumed *them that were* in the uttermost part parts of the camp. 2 And [x]the people cried unto Moses; [y]and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, and the fire **was quenched abated. 3 And the name of that place was called he called the name of the place ††[a]Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

4 And [c]the mixed mixt multitude that was among them ‡‡fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also §§[e]wept again, and said, [f]Who shall give us flesh to eat? 5 [g]We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt for nought freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlick: 6 but now our soul is dried away away: there

[a] ch. 1. 14.
[b] Cp. Job 29. 15.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 14.
[d] ch. 7. 9. See ch. 4. 4—15.
[e] ver. 29. Cp. Judg. 1. 16 & 4. 11.
[f] Cp. ver. 17.
[g] See ch. 2. 18—24.
[h] See Ex. 3. 1.
[i] Deut. 1. 33. Cp. Josh. 3. 3, 4, 6.
[j] ch. 1. 10.
[k] Ps. 132. 8. Jer. 31. 2.
[l] See Ex. 13. 21.
[m] ch. 1. 11.
[n] See ch. 2. 25—31.
[o] Ps. 68. 1, 2.
[p] Cp. Josh. 6. 9.
[q] ch. 1. 12.
[r] ch. 1. 13.
[s] Deut. 9. 22.
[t] ch. 1. 15.
[u] Ps. 78. 21.
[v] ch. 2. 34.
[w] Cp. ch. 16. 35 & Lev. 10. 2 & 2 Kin. 1. 12 & Ps. 106. 18 & Rev. 13. 13.
[x] Cp. ch. 21. 7.
[y] Cp. James 5. 16. See ch. 16. 45—48.
[z] See Ex. 2. 18.
[a] Deut. 9. 22.
[b] Gen. 12. 7.
[c] See Ex. 12. 38.
[d] Gen. 32. 12. Ex. 3. 8 & 6. 7, 8.
[e] ch. 14. 1.
[f] Ps. 78. 18 & 106. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 6.
[g] Cp. ch. 21. 5 & Ex. 16. 3 & Acts 7. 39.

R.V. [1] Or, which was *evil* [2] That is, *Burning.*

A.V. * That is, *the Gershonites and the Merarites.* † Heb. *These.* ‡ Heb. *ten thousand thousands.* § Or, *as it were complainers.* ‖ Heb. *it was evil in the ears of, &c.* ** Heb. *sunk.* †† That is, *A burning.* ‡‡ Heb. *lusted a lust.* §§ Heb. *returned and wept.*

is nothing at all: we have nought save this all, beside this manna, manna to look to. before our eyes. 7 And [a]the manna was like as coriander seed, and the [1]appearance *colour thereof as the appearance colour of bdellium. 8 [a]The And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in mortars, a mortar, and seethed baked it in pots, pans, and made cakes of it: [f]and the taste of it was as the taste of [2]fresh oil. 9 [g]And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell [3]upon it. 10 And Then Moses heard the people [i]weeping weep throughout their families, every man at in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; and Moses Moses also was displeased. 11 [k]And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou evil entreated afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? 12 Have I conceived all this people? have I brought them forth, begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, [m]Carry them in thy bosom, as a [e]nursing-father carrieth nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land [q]which thou swarest unto their fathers? 13 [r]Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat. 14 [t]I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me. 15 And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me [w]seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and [y]officers over them; and bring them unto the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee. 17 [b]And I will come down and talk with thee there: and [c]I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and [e]they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. 18 And say thou unto the people, [h]Sanctify yourselves against to-morrow, to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? [j]for it was well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat. 19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days; 20 but even a [†]whole month, [l]until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have rejected despised the LORD which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, [n]Why came we forth out of Egypt? 21 And Moses said, [p]The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. 22 [s]Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said unto Moses, [u]Is the LORD'S hand waxed short? now shalt thou see thou shalt see now whether [v]my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. 24 And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD: LORD, [x]and he gathered gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the

[a] Ex. 16. 14, 31.
[b] ver. 25. ch. 12. 5. Gen. 11. 5 & 18. 21. Ex. 19. 20.
[c] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 9, 15 & Neh. 9. 20.
[d] Ex. 16. 16—18.
[e] Ex. 18. 22.
[f] Cp. Ex. 16. 31.
[g] Ex. 16. 13, 14.
[h] Ex. 19. 10.
[i] Cp. Zech. 12. 12—14.
[j] See ver. 5.
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 4 & Jonah 4. 1—4, 9.
[l] Cp. Ps. 78. 29 & 106. 15.
[m] Isai. 40. 11. Acts 13. 18. (mg.). Cp. Deut. 1. 31.
[n] ch. 21. 5.
[o] Cp. Isai. 49. 23 & 1 Thess. 2. 7.
[p] Ex. 12. 37. Cp. ch. 1. 46 & Ex. 38. 26.
[q] Gen. 50. 24. Ex. 13. 5.
[r] Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 2 & Matt. 15. 33 & Mark 8. 4 & John 6. 7, 9.
[s] Cp. ver. 13.
[t] Ex. 18. 18. Deut. 1. 9, 12.
[u] Isai. 50. 2 & 59. 1.
[v] ch. 23. 19. Ezek. 12. 25 & 24. 14.
[w] Cp. Ex. 24. 1, 9.
[x] ver. 16.
[y] Deut. 1. 15 & 16. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *eye.* [2] Or, *cakes baked with oil* [3] Or, *with*
A.V. * Heb. *eye of it as the eye of.* † Heb. *month of days.*

Tent. tabernacle.
25 And [a]the LORD came down in the a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and put gave it upon unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, but they did so no more. and did not cease.
26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but [f]had not gone went not out unto the Tent tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp. 27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. 28 And [j]Joshua the son of Nun, the minister servant of Moses, [l]one of his chosen young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, [l]forbid them. 29 And Moses said unto him, Art thou jealous Enviest thou for my sake? [m]would God that all the LORD'S people were prophets, and that the LORD would put his spirit upon them!
30 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.
31 And there went forth a [o]wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall [z]by the camp, [*]about as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and about as it were two cubits above high upon the face of the earth.
32 And the people rose stood up all that day, and all the that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten [w]homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.
33 [x]While And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the anger wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and [b]the LORD smote the people with a very great plague. 34 And the name of that place was called he called the name of that place [†c]Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted. 35 [d]From Kibroth-hattaavah the people journeyed And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto [e]Hazeroth; and they [‡]abode at [e]Hazeroth.

12 [1]And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Cushite §Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for [g]he had [‖]married a Cushite an Ethiopian woman. 2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only [4]with by Moses? [h]hath he not spoken also [4]with by us? And [i]the LORD heard it. 3 [k]Now (Now) the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth. earth.)
4 And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out. 5 And [n]the LORD came down in a the pillar of the cloud, and stood at in the door of the Tent, tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth. 6 And he said, Hear now my words: if If there be a prophet among you, I the LORD will make myself known unto him [p]in a vision, I and will speak with unto him [q]in a dream. 7 [r]My servant Moses is not so; so, who is faithful in all mine house: house. 8 With with him will I speak [t]mouth to mouth, even manifestly, apparently, and not in [u]dark speeches; and [v]the form similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant, against servant Moses? 9 And the anger of the

a ver. 17.
b Cp. ch. 16. 49.
c Deut. 9. 22.
d ch. 33. 17.
e ch. 12. 16 & 33. 17, 18.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 26 & Jer. 36. 5.
g Ex. 2. 21(?).
h Ex. 4. 15 (for mg.) & 7. 1, 2 (for mg.) & 15. 20 (for mg.). Mic. 6. 4.
i ch. 11. 1. 2 Kin. 19. 4. Isai. 37. 4. Ezek. 35. 12, 13. Cp. Mal. 3. 16.
j ch. 26. 65. Ex. 24. 13. Cp. ch. 13. 8. See ch. 13. 16.
k Ecclus. 45. 4.
l Cp. Mark 9. 38 & Luke 9. 49.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 5.
n ch. 11. 25 & 16. 19.
o Ex. 16. 13. Ps. 78. 26–28 & 105. 40.
p Gen. 46. 2. Ezek. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2 & 10. 8, 16. Luke 1. 11, 22. Acts 10. 11 & 22. 17, 18.
q Gen. 20. 6 & 31. 10, 11. 1 Kin. 3. 5. Job 33. 15. Matt. 1. 20 & 27. 19.
r Ps. 105. 26.
s Heb. 3. 2, 5.
t ch. 7. 89. Cp. Ex. 33. 11 & Deut. 34. 10 & 1 Cor. 13. 12.
u Ps. 49. 4 & 78. 2. Prov. 1. 6.
v Cp. Ex. 33. 20, 23.
w Ex. 16. 36. Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
x Ps. 78. 30, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *from his youth* [2] Or, *over* [3] That is, *The graves of lust.* [4] Or, *by*
A.V. * Heb. *as it were the way of a day.* † That is, *The graves of lust.* ‡ Heb. *they were in, &c.* § Or, *Cushite*
‖ Heb. *taken.*

LORD was kindled against them; and he departed. 10 And the cloud removed departed from over the Tent off the tabernacle; and, behold, [b]Miriam was became [c]leprous, as white as white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous. 11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Oh Alas, my lord, [d]lay not, I pray thee, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, for that wherein we have done foolishly, and for that wherein we have sinned. 12 Let her not, I pray, not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb. 13 And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her, her now, O God, I beseech thee. 14 And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but [f]spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be [g]shut up without out from the camp seven days, and after that she shall be brought let her be received in again. 15 And Miriam [j]was shut up without out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again. 16 And afterward the people journeyed removed from [k]Hazeroth, and pitched in [l]the wilderness of Paran.

13 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 [m]Send thou men, that they may spy out search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a prince ruler among them. 3 And Moses sent them from [p]the wilderness of by the commandment of the Paran according to the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all of them men who those men were heads of the children of Israel. 4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur. 5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori. 6 [w]Of the tribe of Judah, [x]Caleb the son of Jephunneh. 7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph. 8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, [s]Hoshea Oshea the son of Nun. 9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu. 10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi. 11 Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi. 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli. 13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi. 15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi. 16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called [s]Hoshea Oshea the son of Nun Joshua. Jehoshua. 17 And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way [1]by [h]the South, southward, and go up into [i]the mountains: mountain: 18 and see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, whether they be few or many; 19 and what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in camps, tents, or in strong holds; 20 and what the land is, whether it be [n]fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And [o]be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes. 21 So they went up, and spied out searched the land [q]from the wilderness of Zin unto [r]Rehob, to [s]the entering in of as men come to Hamath. 22 And they went up ascended [1]by [h]the South, south, and came unto [t]Hebron; and where [u]Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, [v]the children of Anak, were there. (Now [t]Hebron was built seven years before [y]Zoan in Egypt.)

a ver. 16.
b Deut. 24. 9.
c See Lev. 13. 10.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 19 & 24. 10 & Prov. 30. 32.
e ver. 8. ch. 11. 28 & 14. 6, 30, 38. Ex. 24. 13. Deut. 32. 44. Cp. Neh. 8. 17.
f Deut. 25. 9. Job 30. 10.
g See Lev. 13. 46.
h ver. 22, 29. ch. 21. 1. Josh. 15. 19. Judg. 1. 15.
i ver. 29. Judg. 1. 9, 19.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 5 & 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21 & Luke 17. 12.
k ch. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 33. 18.
l See ch. 10. 12.
m ch. 32. 8. See Deut. 1. 22—25.
n Neh. 9. 25, 35. Ezek. 34. 14.
o Deut. 31. 6, 7, 23.
p ver. 26. ch. 12. 16 & 32. 8. Deut. 1. 19 & 9. 23.
q ch. 20. 1 & 33. 36 & 34. 3. Josh. 15. 1.
r Josh. 19. 28 (?).
s ch. 34. 8.
t See Josh. 14. 15.
u Josh. 15. 14. Judg. 1. 10.
v ver. 33. Deut. 1. 28 & 2. 10 & 9. 2. Josh. 11. 21, 22.
w ch. 34. 19. 1 Chr. 4. 15.
x ver. 30. ch. 14. 6, 30 & 26. 65 & 32. 12. Deut. 1. 36. See Josh. 14. 6—15 & 15. 13—18 & Judg. 1. 12—15.
y Ps. 78. 12, 43. Isai. 19. 11, 13 & 30. 4. Ezek. 30. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *into*

23 And [a] they came unto the valley *brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it upon a staff between two; *they* between two upon a staff; and *they* *brought* also of the pomegranates, *brought* and of the figs. 24 That The place was called the valley of *brook [1†]Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence. 25 And they returned from spying out searching of the land at the end of after forty days. 26 And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to [g]Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land. 27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it [j]floweth with milk and honey; [k]and this is the fruit of it. 28 [l]Howbeit Nevertheless the people *be* strong that dwell in the land are strong, and the cities are fenced, walled, *and* very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there. 29 [p]Amalek dwelleth The Amalekites dwell in the land of the South south: and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, and the Amorite, Amorites, dwell in the mountains: [r]and the Canaanite Canaanites dwelleth dwell by the sea, and along by the side coast of Jordan. 30 And [s]Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. 31 [u]But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we. 32 And [x]they brought up an evil report of the land which they had spied out searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to spy it out, search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and [b]all the people that we saw in it are ‡men of a great great stature. 33 And there we saw the [2c]Nephilim, giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the [c]Nephilim giants: and we were in our own sight [d]as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

14 1 And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people [e]wept that night. 2 And all the children of Israel [f]murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or [h]would God we had died in this wilderness! 3 And wherefore doth hath the LORD bring brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword? sword, [i]Our that our wives and our little ones shall children should be a prey; prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt? 4 And they said one to another, [m]Let us make a captain, and [n]let us return into Egypt. 5 Then [o]Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. 6 [q]And Joshua the son of Nun Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that spied out searched the land, rent their clothes: 7 and they spake unto all the congregation company of the children of Israel, saying, [t]The land, which we passed through to spy it out, search it, is an exceeding good land. 8 If [v]the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it unto us; [w]a land which floweth with milk and honey. 9 Only [y]rebel not ye against the LORD, [z]neither fear ye the people of the land; for [a]they are bread for us: their

[a] ch. 32. 9. Deut. 1. 24, 25.
[b] Cp. Amos 2. 9.
[c] Gen. 6. 4.
[d] Isai. 40. 22.
[e] ch. 11. 4.
[f] ver. 27, 29, 36. ch. 16. 41. Ex. 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 3. Ps. 106. 25. Cp. Josh. 9. 18.
[g] ch. 20. 1, 16 & 32. 8 & 33. 36. Deut. 1. 19. Josh. 14. 6, 7.
[h] Cp. ver. 27 —29.
[i] ver. 31.
[j] See Ex. 3. 8.
[k] Deut. 1. 25.
[l] Deut. 1. 28 & 9. 1, 2.
[m] Neh. 9. 17.
[n] Cp. Deut. 17. 16 & Acts 7. 39.
[o] ch. 16. 4, 22 & 20. 6.
[p] ch. 14. 43. Ex. 17. 8. 1 Sam. 15. 2, *al.*
[q] ver. 30. ch. 13. 6, 8.
[r] Cp. ch. 14. 25.
[s] Cp. ch. 14. 6, 24.
[t] ch. 13. 27. Deut. 1. 25.
[u] ch. 32. 9. Deut. 1. 28. Josh. 14. 8.
[v] Deut. 10. 15. 2 Sam. 22. 20. 1 Kin. 10. 9. Ps. 18. 19 & 22. 8. Isai. 62. 4.
[w] See Ex. 3. 8.
[x] ch. 14. 36, 37.
[y] Josh. 22. 16, 18, 19, 29.
[z] Deut. 7. 18 & 20. 3.
[a] ch. 24. 8. Cp. Ps. 14. 4 & 74. 14.

R.V. [1] That is, *a cluster.* [2] Or, *giants*
A.V. * Or, *valley.* † That is, *A cluster of grapes.* ‡ Heb. *men of statures.*

1 * [a]defence is removed departed from over them, and [b]the LORD is with us: fear them not. 10 [d]But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And [e]the glory of the LORD appeared in the tent of meeting unto tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

11 And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people despise provoke me? and how long will they not it be ere they [j]believe in me, for all the signs which I have wrought shewed among them? 12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and [l]will make of thee a nation greater greater nation and mightier than they. 13 And [n]Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it; it, for (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them; them;) 14 and they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: *for* [q]they have heard that thou LORD art in the midst of among this people; people, for that thou LORD art seen [2]face to face, and *that* [s]thy cloud standeth over them, and *that* thou goest before them, in a pillar of cloud by by day time in a pillar of a day, cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night. 15 Now if thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying, 16 Because the LORD [w]was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness. 17 And now, I pray beseech thee, let the power of the my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying, 18 [c]The LORD is slow to anger, longsuffering, and plenteous in of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and that will by no means clear by no means clearing *the* guilty; guilty, [d]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, children upon the third and upon the unto the third and fourth generation. 19 [c]Pardon, I pray beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and according [f]as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even [†]until now. 20 And the LORD said, I have pardoned [g]according to thy word: 21 but in very deed, as as truly as I live, and as all [h]the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD; LORD. 22 [k]because Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my signs, miracles, which I wrought did in Egypt and in the wilderness, yet and have tempted me now these [m]ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice; 23 ‡[o]surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that despised provoked me see it: 24 but my servant [p]Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath [r]followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. 25 [†]Now the Amalekite (Now Amalekites and the Canaanite dwell Canaanites dwelt in the valley: valley.) to-morrow To morrow [u]turn ye, you, and get you into the wilderness by the way to of the Red Sea. sea.

26 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 How long *shall I bear* with [v]this evil congregation, which murmur against me? [x]I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. 28 Say unto them, [y]As *As truly as* I live, saith the LORD, surely [z]as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you: 29 [b]your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and [e]all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, [e]from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured

a Ps. 121. 5 (for mg.). Isai. 25. 4 (for mg.) & 30. 2, 3 (for mg.). Jer. 48. 45 (for mg.).
b Gen. 48. 21. Deut. 20. 1, 4 & 31. 6. Judg. 1. 22, *al.*
c Ex. 34. 9.
d Ex. 17. 4.
e See Lev. 9. 23.
f Ps. 73. 38 & 106. 45.
g Ps. 106. 23. Cp. James 5. 16. See 1 John 5. 14–16.
h Ps. 72. 19. Hab. 2. 14.
i ver. 23. ch. 16. 30.
j Deut. 1. 32 & 9. 23. Ps. 78. 22, 32 & 106. 24. Heb. 3. 18. Cp. John 12. 37.
k Deut. 1. 35. Ps. 95. 11 & 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17, 18.
l Ex. 32. 10.
m Cp. Gen. 31. 7 & Job 19. 3.
n Ex. 32. 12. Cp. Deut. 9. 28 & 32. 27 & Ps. 106. 23 & Ezek. 20. 9, 14.
o ch. 32. 11. Ezek. 20. 15. Cp. ch. 26. 64.
p ver. 6. ch. 13. 6.
q Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 9, 10 & 5. 1.
r ch. 32. 12. Josh. 14. 8, 9.
s See Ex. 13. 21.
t ver. 43, 45. See ch. 13. 29.
u Deut. 1. 40.
v ver. 35.
w Deut. 9. 28. Cp. Josh. 7. 9.
x Ex. 16. 7, 12.
y ver. 21, 23. ch. 26. 65.
z Cp. ver. 2.
a See Ex. 34. 6, 7.
b 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17.
c ch. 1. 45 & 26. 64. Deut. 1. 35.
d See Ex. 20. 5.
e ch. 1. 3. Ex. 30. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *shadow.* [2] Heb. *eye to eye.*
A.V. * Heb. *shadow.* † Or, *hitherto.* ‡ Heb. *If they see the land.*

against me, 30 surely Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I [b]lifted up my hand that I would *sware to make you dwell therein, [c]save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. 31 [f]But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which [h]ye have rejected. despised. 32 But as for you, [i]your carcases carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness. 33 And your children [j]shall be †wanderers †wander in the wilderness [k]forty years, and shall [m]bear your whoredoms, until [i]your carcases be consumed wasted in the wilderness. 34 [o]After the number of the days in which ye spied out searched the land, even [p]forty days, for every day each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know [2]my ‡alienation. ‡breach of promise. 35 [t]I the LORD have spoken, surely this will I do said, I will surely do it unto all [u]this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die. 36 [w]And the men, which Moses sent to spy out search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up an a evil report against slander upon the land, 37 even those men that did bring up an the evil report of upon the land, [b]died by the plague before the LORD. 38 [d]But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, remained alive of those *which were* of the men that went to spy out search the land, land, lived *still*. 39 And Moses told these words sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people [h]mourned greatly. 40 And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up to into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, [j]we be here, and will go up unto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned. 41 [a]And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD, seeing LORD? but it shall not prosper? prosper. 42 [d]Go not up, [e]for the LORD is not among you; that ye be not smitten down before your enemies. 43 For there [g]the Amalekite Amalekites and the Canaanite Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned back from following away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you. 44 [l]But they presumed to go up to the top of the mountain unto the hill top: nevertheless [n]the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp. 45 Then [q]the Amalekite Amalekites came down, and the Canaanite Canaanites which dwelt in that mountain, hill, and smote them, them, and beat them down, comfited them, even unto [r]Hormah.

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 20.
[b] See Gen. 14. 22.
[c] ver. 6, 38. See ch. 13. 6.
[d] Deut. 1. 42.
[e] Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
[f] ver. 3. Deut. 1. 39.
[g] ver. 25, 45. See ch. 13. 29.
[h] Ps. 106. 24.
[i] See ver. 29.
[j] ch. 32. 13. Cp. Ps. 107. 40.
[k] Ps. 95. 10. Cp. Deut. 2. 14.
[l] Deut. 1. 43.
[m] Ezek. 23. 35.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 3.
[o] ch. 13. 25.
[p] Cp. Ezek. 4. 6.
[q] ver. 43. Cp. Deut. 1. 44.
[r] ch. 21. 3. Judg. 1. 17.
[s] Cp. Job 33. 10 (mg.).
[t] ch. 23. 19.
[u] ver. 27.
[v] ver. 18. Lev. 23. 10. Deut. 26. 1.
[w] ch. 13. 32.
[x] Lev. 1. 2, 3.
[y] Lev. 22. 21 & 27. 2.
[z] ch. 28. 19, 27. Lev. 23. 8, 12, 36. Deut. 16. 10.
[a] Ex. 29. 18. Lev. 4. 31. See Gen. 8. 21.
[b] 1 Cor. 10. 10. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5.
[c] Lev. 2. 1 & 6. 14.
[d] ch. 26. 65. See ch. 13. 16.
[e] Ex. 29. 40. Lev. 23. 13.
[f] ch. 28. 5. Lev. 14. 10.
[g] ch. 28. 7, 14.
[h] Ex. 33. 4.
[i] ch. 28. 12, 14.
[j] Deut. 1. 41.

1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [v]When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you, 3 and [x]will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice, 3y to accomplish sacrifice in §performing a vow, or as in a freewill offering, or [z]in your set solemn feasts, to make a [a]sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock: 4 then [c]shall he that offereth his oblation offer unto the LORD [a]a meal offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth part *of an ephah* deal of fine flour [f]mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil: oil. 5 [g]and wine for the drink offering, the fourth And the fourth *part* of an hin of wine for a part of an hin, drink offering, shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or for the sacrifice, for each one lamb. 6 [i]Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meal meat offering two tenth parts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour mingled with the third part of an hin of

R.V. [1] Heb. *shepherds.* [2] Or, *the revoking of my promise* [3] Or, *in making a special vow*
A.V. * Heb. *lifted up my hand.* † Or, *feed.* ‡ Or, *altering of my purpose.* § Heb. *separating.*

oil: 7 and And for the a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, of for a [b]sweet savour unto the LORD. 8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice, [1b]to accomplish sacrifice in performing a vow, or for [e]peace offerings unto the LORD: 9 then shall he offer bring [f]with the a bullock a meal meat offering of three tenth parts *of an ephah* deals of fine flour mingled with half an hin of oil. 10 And thou shalt offer bring for the a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 11 [h]Thus shall it be done for each one bullock, or for each one ram, or for each of the he-lambs, or of the kids. a lamb, or a kid. 12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. 13 All that are homeborn born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD. 14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you throughout in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do. 15 For the · One ordinance assembly, [m]there shall be one statute for you, and *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you,* a statute an ordinance for ever throughout in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD. 16 One law and one ordinance manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

17 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 18 [o]Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you, 19 then it shall be, that, when ye eat of [a]the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering unto the LORD. 20 [c]Of the first of your [2]dough Ye shall offer up a cake of ye shall offer up a cake the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do [d]the heave offering of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor so shall ye heave it. 21 [c]Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD an heave offering throughout in your generations.

22 [g]And when ye shall err, if ye have erred, and not observe observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses, 23 even all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD gave commandment, commanded *Moses,* and onward throughout henceforward among your generations; 24 then it shall be, if it *ought* be done [3]unwittingly, committed by ignorance [*i]without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, [j]with the meal his meat offering thereof, offering, and the drink offering thereof, his drink offering, according to the ordinance, [†]manner, and [k]one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering. 25 [l]And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and they shall be forgiven ; it shall be forgiven them ; for it was an error, *is* ignorance: and they have shall brought their oblation, an offering bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their error ignorance: 26 and it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel shall be forgiven , and the stranger that sojourneth among them; for in respect of seeing all the people it was done unwittingly. *were* in ignorance. 27 And [n]if one person sin unwittingly, any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall offer a she-goat bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering. 28 [p]And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that erreth, sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth unwittingly, by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement

[a] Cp. Josh. 5. 11, 12.
[b] See ver. 3
[c] Deut. 26. 2, 10. Neh. 10. 37. Ezek. 44. 30.
[d] Lev. 2. 14. See Lev. 23. 10—17.
[e] Lev. 7. 11.
[f] ch. 28. 12, 14. See Lev. 6. 14—17.
[g] Cp. Lev. 4. 2.
[h] See ch. 28.
[i] Cp. Lev. 4. 13.
[j] ver. 8—10.
[k] ch. 28. 15. Lev. 4. 23.
[l] Lev. 4. 20.
[m] ver. 29, 30. ch. 9. 14. Ex. 12. 49.
[n] Lev. 4. 27, 28.
[o] ver. 2.
[p] Lev. 4. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *in making a special vow* [2] Or, *coarse meal* [3] Or, *in error*
A.V. * Heb. *from the eyes.* † Or, *ordinance.*

for him; and he it shall be forgiven. forgiven him.
29 [b]Ye shall have one law for him that doeth aught unwittingly, for *sinneth through ignorance, *both for* him that is homeborn born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them. 30 [e]But the soul that doeth aught with an high hand, *ought* †presumptuously, whether he be homeborn born in the land, or a stranger, the same blasphemeth reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. 31 Because he hath [g]despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment; commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; off, his iniquity shall be upon him.

32 And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man [j]gathering that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And [l]they put him in ward, because it had not been was not declared what should be done to him. 35 And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]The man shall surely be be surely put to death: all the congregation shall [q]stone him with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

37 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them [w]that they make them [1]fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of each border a cord the borders a ribband of blue: 39 and it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye [2a]go not about seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use [c]to go a whoring: 40 that ye may remember remember, and do all my commandments, and be [d]holy unto your God. 41 [f]I am the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the LORD your God.

16 1 Now [h]Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, with and [i]Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took *men*: 2 and they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the congregation, called to the assembly, assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown: 3 and [k]they assembled gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, 3‡[m]Ye take too much upon you, seeing [n]all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and [p]the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the assembly congregation of the LORD? 4 And when Moses heard it, [r]he fell upon his face: 5 and he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, In the morning Even to morrow the LORD will shew [s]who are his, and who is [t]holy, holy; and [4]will cause him to come near unto him: even him [u]whom he shall choose hath chosen will he cause [v]to come near unto him. 6 This do; take Take you [x]censers, Korah, and all his company; 7 and put fire therein, and put incense upon in them before the LORD to-morrow. to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy: [y]ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

[a] Cp. Job 31. 7 & Eccles. 11. 9 & Ezek. 6. 9.
[b] See ver. 15.
[c] Ps. 73. 27 & 106. 39. Cp. Ezek. 6. 9.
[d] See Lev. 11. 44.
[e] Cp. Deut. 17. 12 & Ps. 19. 13 & Heb. 10. 26.
[f] Lev. 22. 33. See Lev. 20. 8.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 9. 2 Chr. 36. 16. Prov. 13. 13. 2 Esd. 7. 24.
[h] ch. 27. 3. Ex. 6. 16, 18, 21. Ecclus. 45. 18, 19. Jude 11.
[i] ch. 26. 9.
[j] Ex. 35. 3. See Ex. 20. 8, 9.
[k] Ps. 106. 16—18.
[l] Lev. 24. 12.
[m] ver. 7.
[n] See Ex. 19. 6.
[o] Ex. 31. 14, 15.
[p] ch. 14. 14 & 35. 34. See Ex. 29. 45.
[q] Lev. 24. 14—16. Josh. 7. 25. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Acts 7. 58.
[r] ch. 14. 5 & 20. 6.
[s] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[t] ver. 3.
[u] ch. 17. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Ps. 105. 26. Cp. Ex. 28. 1.
[v] ch. 3. 10. Lev. 10. 3. Ps. 65. 4. Ezek. 40. 46 & 44. 15, 16.
[w] Deut. 22. 12. Cp. Matt. 23. 5.
[x] Lev. 10. 1.
[y] ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *tassels in the corners* [2] Heb. *spy not out.* [3] Heb. *It is enough for you.* [4] Or, *whom he will cause to come near*
A.V. * Heb. *doth.* † Heb. *with an high hand.* ‡ Heb. It is *much for you.*

8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear now, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:
9 *seemeth it but* [a] a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath [b] separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself; himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them; them? 10 and that he hath brought thee near *to him*, near and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee? thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?
11 For which cause Therefore *both* thou and all thy company are gathered together against the LORD: [g] and what is he Aaron, what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur against him?
12 And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: and they which said, We will not come up:
13 is it [j] a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of [k] a land flowing that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, but thou must needs except thou [l] make thyself also altogether a prince over us?
14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land flowing that floweth with milk and honey, nor or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou [1*] put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.
15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, [n] Respect not thou their offering: [o] I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.
16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy congregation company [q] before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to-morrow: to morrow:
17 and [r] take ye every man his censer, and put incense upon in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, [t] two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each *of you* his censer.
18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood at in the door of the tent tabernacle of meeting the congregation with Moses and Aaron.
19 And Korah assembled gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tent tabernacle of meeting the congregation: [c] and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.
20 And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
21 [d] Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them [e] in a moment.
22 And they [f] fell upon their faces, and said, O God, [h] the God of the spirits of all flesh, [i] shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?
23 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.
25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.
26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, [m] Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.
27 So they gat them up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood [p] at in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little ones. children.
28 And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have* not *done them* [s] of mine own mind.
29 If these men die [†] the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; [u] then the LORD

[a] ver. 13. 1 Sam. 18. 23. Isai. 7. 13. Cp. Ezek. 16. 20.
[b] ch. 8. 14. Deut. 10. 8.
[c] See Lev. 9. 23.
[d] ver. 45. Cp. Gen. 19. 17, 22 & Jer. 51. 6 & Rev. 18. 4.
[e] Ex. 33. 5. Ps. 73. 19.
[f] ver. 45. ch. 14. 5 & 20. 6.
[g] Ex. 16. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 5.
[h] ch. 27. 16. Job 12. 10. Eccles. 12. 7. Isai. 57. 16. Zech. 12. 1. Heb. 12. 9 (mg.).
[i] Cp. Gen. 18. 23—25 & 2 Sam. 24. 17.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] See Ex. 3. 8.
[l] Ex. 2. 14. Acts 7. 27, 35.
[m] Cp. Gen. 19. 12—14 & Isai. 52. 11 & 2 Cor. 6. 17 & Rev. 18. 4.
[n] Cp. Gen. 4. 4, 5.
[o] 1 Sam. 12. 3. Cp. Acts 20. 33 & 2 Cor. 7. 2.
[p] Cp. Ex. 33. 8.
[q] Ex. 16. 9. 1 Sam. 12. 3, 7.
[r] ver. 6, 7.
[s] Cp. Jer. 23. 16 & Ezek. 13. 2, 17.
[t] ver. 35.
[u] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 28.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bore out.*
A.V. * Heb. *bore out.* † Heb. *as every man dieth.*

hath not sent me. 30 But if the LORD [1]*make a new thing, and [a]the ground earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they [c]go down alive quick into [2]the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have despised provoked the LORD. 31 [d]And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them: 32 and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, houses, and [f]all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods. 33 So they, They, and all that appertained to them, went down alive into [2]the pit: pit, and the earth closed upon them, them: and [i]they perished from among the assembly. congregation. 34 And all Israel that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up, up also. 35 And [k]fire there came forth came out a fire from the LORD, and devoured consumed [m]the two hundred and fifty men that offered the incense.

36 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 37 Speak unto [n]Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are holy; hallowed. 38 even the The censers of [3][p]these sinners against their own [4]lives, and souls, let them be made beaten make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are holy hallowed: [q]and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel. 39 And Eleazar the priest took the brasen censers, which wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they beat them out for were made broad *plates for* a covering of the altar: 40 to be a memorial unto the children of Israel, to the end [b]that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aaron, come near to burn offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD spake unto said to him by the hand of Moses.

41 But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel [e]murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD. 42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was assembled gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, [g]the cloud covered it, and [h]the glory of the LORD appeared. 43 And Moses and Aaron came to the front of the tent of meeting. before the tabernacle of the congregation. 44 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 45 [j]Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. [l]And they fell upon their faces. 46 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take thy a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and lay incense thereon, put on incense, and carry it go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for [o]there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun. 47 And Aaron took as Moses spake, commanded, and ran into the midst of the assembly congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on the incense, and made an atonement for the people. 48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and [r]the plague was stayed. 49 Now they that died by in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

[a] Cp. Gen. 4. 11.
[b] ch. 3. 10. 2 Chr. 26. 18.
[c] ver. 33. Ps. 55. 15.
[d] ch. 26. 10 & 27. 3. Deut. 11. 6. Ps. 106. 17.
[e] See ch. 14. 2.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 11 & 1 Chr. 6. 22, 37.
[g] Ex. 40. 34.
[h] ver. 19. See Lev. 9. 23.
[i] Jude 11.
[j] ver. 21, 24.
[k] Cp. ch. 11. 1. Lev. 10. 2. Ps. 106. 18.
[l] ver. 22.
[m] ver. 17.
[Ch. 17. 1 in Heb.]
[n] ch. 3. 32 & 4. 16 & 19. 3, *al.*
[o] ch. 8. 19 & 11. 33. Lev. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 27. 24.
[p] Prov. 20. 2. Hab. 2. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 23.
[q] ch. 17. 10 & 26. 10.
[r] ver. 50. ch. 25. 8. 2 Sam. 24. 25. Ps. 106. 30.
[s] ch. 27. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *create a creation.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *these men who have sinned at the cost of their lives* [4] Or, *souls*

A.V. * Heb. *create a creature.*

50 And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation: and [b]the plague was stayed.

17 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Speak unto the children of Israel, [c]and take of them rods, one for each every one of them a rod fathers' house, according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to their the fathers' houses, house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod. [3] And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for there shall be one rod for each one rod *shall be* for the head of head of their fathers' houses. the house of their fathers. [4] And thou shalt lay them up in the tent tabernacle of the meeting congregation before the testimony, [g]where I will meet with you. [5] And it shall come to pass, that the man man's rod, [h]whom I shall choose, his rod shall bud shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, which whereby they murmur against you. [6] And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and all very one of their princes gave him rods, a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods. [7] And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in [o]the tent tabernacle of the testimony. witness. [8] And it came to pass on the morrow, that pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tent of the testimony tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and put brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and were ripe yielded almonds. [9] And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod. [10] And the LORD said unto Moses, Put back "the rod of Aaron Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept [w]for a token against the children of rebellion; †rebels; and thou [a]that thou mayest make an end of shalt quite take away their murmurings against from me, that they die not. [11] Thus did Moses And Moses did *so*: as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

[12] And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we perish, die, we are undone, perish, we are all undone. [13] [d]Every one that all perish. Whosoever cometh near, that cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD, [1]dieth LORD shall die: shall we perish all of us be consumed with dying?

18 [1] And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy fathers' father's house with thee shall [e]bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: [f]and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood. [2] And thy brethren also, also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou near with thee, that they may be [i]joined unto thee, and [j]minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall be *shall minister* before the tent of the tabernacle testimony. of witness. [3] And they shall keep thy charge, and [l]the charge of all the Tent tabernacle: [m]only they shall not come nigh unto the vessels of the sanctuary and unto the altar, [n]that they die not, neither they, nor ye. neither they, nor ye also, die. [4] And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the Tent tabernacle: [p]and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you. [5] And ye shall [q]keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: [r]that there be wrath no no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. [6] [s]And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: [t]to you they are a gift, given unto given *as* a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tent of tabernacle meeting. of the congregation. [7] And Therefore [v]thou and thy sons with thee shall keep

[a] ver. 5.
[b] See ver. 49.
[Ch. 17. 16 in Heb.]
[c] Cp. Ezek. 37. 16.
[d] See ch. 1. 51.
[e] ver. 23. See Ex. 28. 38.
[f] ver. 23.
[g] See Ex. 25. 22.
[h] ch. 16. 5.
[i] Cp. Gen. 29. 34.
[j] See ch. 3. 6—10.
[k] ch. 16. 11.
[l] ch. 3. 25, 31, 36.
[m] ch. 16. 40.
[n] ch. 4. 15.
[o] ch. 18. 2. Ex. 38. 21. 2 Chr. 24. 6. Acts 7. 44.
[p] See ch. 17. 13.
[q] ch. 3. 38. Ex. 27. 21 & 30. 7. Lev. 24. 3.
[r] See Lev. 10. 6.
[s] ch. 3. 12, 45.
[t] ch. 3. 9 & 8. 19.
[u] Heb. 9. 4.
[v] ch. 3. 10.
[w] ch. 16. 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *shall die*
A.V. * Heb. *a rod for one prince, a rod for one prince.* † Heb. *children of rebellion.*

your priesthood (priest's office) for every thing of the altar, and (for) that within the veil (vail); and ye shall serve: I (have given) you the priesthood as your priest's office *unto you as* a service of gift: [c] and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 And the LORD spake unto Aaron, And I, behold, (Behold, I also) have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings, even (offerings of) all the hallowed things of the children of Israel, (Israel;) unto thee have I given them [1h] by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, (by an ordinance as a due) for ever. 9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, even every [i] meal (meat) offering of theirs, and every [k] sin offering of theirs, and every [l] guilt (trespass) offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons. 10 As (In) the most holy (things *place*) shalt thou eat (thereof: it;) every male shall eat (thereof; it:) it shall be holy unto thee. 11 And this is thine; [o] the heave offering of their gift, (even with) all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto [q] thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, (as a due by a statute) for ever: [r] every one that is clean in thy house shall eat (thereof. of it.) 12 [t] All the [2*] best of the oil, and all the [2] best of the (vintage, wine,) and of the (corn, wheat,) [u] the firstfruits of them which they (give shall offer) unto the LORD, (to thee them) have I given them. 13 The firstripe fruits of all that is (thee. *And* whatsoever is first ripe) in their (the) land, [w] which they (shall) bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; [r] every one that is clean in (thy thine) house shall eat (thereof. *of* it.) 14 [y] Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine. 15 [a] Every thing that openeth the (womb, of all flesh matrix in all flesh,) which they (offer bring) unto the LORD, (both *whether* of man and beast, *it be* of men or beasts,) shall be thine: nevertheless [b] the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. 16 [3] And those that are to be redeemed (of them) from a month old shalt thou redeem, [d] according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the (sanctuary (*the* same sanctuary, which) is twenty gerahs). 17 [g] But the firstling of (an ox, a cow,) or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: [i] thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD. 18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as [m] the wave breast and as the right (thigh, it shall be shoulder are) thine. 19 [n] All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, (as by) a (due statute) for ever: [p] it is a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee. 20 And the LORD (said spake) unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any (portion part) among them: [s] I am thy (portion part) and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 [v] And unto the children of Levi, behold, (And, behold, I have given the children of Levi) I have given all the (tithe tenth) in Israel for an inheritance, (in return) for their service which they serve, even the service of the (tent tabernacle) of (meeting. the congregation.) 22 [x] And henceforth (Neither must) the children of Israel (shall not henceforth) come nigh the (tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation) [z] lest they bear sin, [†] and die. 23 But [b] the Levites shall do the service of the (tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation)

a Heb. 9. 3, 6.
b Ex. 13. 13 & 34. 20.
c See ch. 1. 51.
d ch. 3. 47. Lev. 27. 2, 6.
e ch. 5. 9. Lev. 7. 32.
f See Ex. 30. 13.
g Deut. 15. 19.
h Ex. 29. 29 & 40. 13, 15. Lev. 7. 35 (for mg.).
i Lev. 3. 2, 3.
j Lev. 2. 2, 3 & 10. 12, 13, *al.*
k Lev. 4. 22, 27 & 6. 25, 26.
l Lev. 7. 7 & 14. 13.
m Ex. 29. 26, 28. Lev. 7. 31, 32, 34.
n ver. 11.
o Ex. 29. 27, 28. Lev. 7. 30, 34.
p Lev. 2. 13. 2 Chr. 13. 5. Mark 9. 49 (mg.).
q Lev. 10. 14. Cp. Deut. 18. 3.
r Cp. Lev. 22. 2, 3, 11—13.
s ver. 23, 24. Deut. 10. 9 & 12. 12 & 14. 27 & 18. 1, 2. Josh. 13. 33 & 14. 3 & 18. 7. Ezek. 44. 28. Cp. Ps. 16. 5 & Lam. 3. 24, *al.*
t Deut. 18. 4.
u Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Neh. 10. 35, 36.
v ver. 24, 26. Lev. 27. 30, 32. Deut. 14. 22. Neh. 10. 37 & 12. 44. Heb. 7. 5, 8, 9. Cp. Gen. 14. 20 & 28. 22.
w Ex. 22. 29. Lev. 2. 14. Deut. 26. 2.
x See ch. 1. 51.
y Lev. 27. 28.
z Lev. 22. 9.
a See Ex. 13. 2.
b ch. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a portion* [2] Heb. *fat.* [3] Or, *And as to their redemption money, from a month old shalt thou redeem th*
A.V. * Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *to die.*

and [a]they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, and that among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance. 24 For But the tithe tithes of the children of Israel, which [c]they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites for an inheritance to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, [d]Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 26 Moreover Thus thou shalt speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithe tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* a tithe [h]a tenth *part* of the tithe. 27 [i]And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and thereof ye shall ye shall give give thereof the LORD'S heave offering to Aaron the priest. 29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the [1*]best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it. 30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved heave the [1]best thereof from it, [n]then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress. 31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is [q]your reward in return for your service in the tent of tabernacle of the meeting. congregation. 32 And ye shall [s]bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the [1]best thereof: and ye shall not [t]profane of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, [2]that ye die not. lest ye die.

[a] ver. 1.
[b] Lev. 22. 2, 15.
[c] ver. 19, 26, 29.
[d] ver. 20, 21, 26.
[e] Deut. 21. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 7.
[f] Lev. 4. 12. Cp. Heb. 13. 11.
[g] Lev. 4. 6, 17 & 16. 14, 19. Heb. 9. 13.
[h] Neh. 10. 38.
[i] ver. 30.
[j] Ex. 29. 14. Lev. 4. 11, 12.
[k] See Lev. 14. 4, 6, 49.
[l] See Lev. 11. 25.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] ver. 27.
[o] Heb. 9. 13.
[p] Lev. 4. 12 & 6. 11 & 10. 14.
[q] Cp. Matt. 10. 10 & Luke 10. 7 & 1 Tim. 5. 17, 18. See 1 Cor. 9. 4—14.
[r] ver. 13, 20, 21. ch. 31. 23.
[s] Lev. 19. 8 & 22. 16.

19 [1]And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, [2]This is the statute ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer [3]without spot, wherein is no blemish, [e]*and* upon which never came yoke: 3 and ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, and he shall that he may bring her [f]forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face: 4 and Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and [g]sprinkle of her blood toward directly the front of the tent of meeting before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times: 5 and one shall burn the heifer in his sight; [j]her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn: 6 and the priest shall take [k]cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer. 7 Then the priest [l]shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even. 8 And [m]he that burneth her [l]shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even. 9 And a man that is clean shall gather up [o]the ashes of the heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a [p]clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel [r]for a water of [4]separation: it is a sin offering. purification for sin. 10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer [l]shall wash his clothes,

R.V. [1] Heb. *fat.* [2] Or, *neither shall ye die* [3] Or, *perfect* [4] Or, *impurity*
A.V. * Heb. *fat.*

and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever. 11 [c]He that toucheth the dead body of any *man shall be unclean seven days: 12 the same He [d]shall purify himself therewith with it on the third day, [1]and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, [2]then the seventh day he shall not be clean. 13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, [e]defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; [f]and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him. 14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: every one that cometh all that come into the tent, and every one all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days. 15 And every [i]open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean. 16 And [k]whosoever in the open field toucheth one that is slain with a sword, in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a [n]grave, shall be unclean seven days. 17 And for the an unclean person they shall take [p]of the †ashes of the burning of the sin offering, burnt heifer of purification for sin, and ‡[3][r]running water shall be put thereto in a vessel: 18 and a clean person shall take [s]hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched the a bone, or the one slain, or the one dead, or the a grave: 19 and the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean [u]on the third day, and on the seventh day: and [a]on the seventh day he shall purify himself, him; and he shall [b]wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even. 20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, [f]that soul shall be cut off from the midst among of the assembly, the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean. 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them: and them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even. 22 And [g]whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

[a] Cp. Lev. 14. 9.
[b] See Lev. 11. 25.
[c] ver. 16. See ch. 5. 2 & 9. 6, 10 & 31. 19.
[d] ch. 31. 19.
[e] ver. 20. Lev. 15. 31.
[f] See Ex. 30. 33.
[g] Cp. ver. 11 & Hag. 2. 13.
[h] See ch. 13. 21.
[i] ch. 31. 20. Lev. 11. 32.
[j] ch. 12. 1 & 26. 59. Ex. 15. 20.
[k] ver. 11.
[l] Cp. Ex. 17. 1.
[m] ch. 16. 19, 42.
[n] Cp. Matt. 23. 27 & Luke 11. 44.
[o] ch. 14. 2. Cp. Ex. 17. 2.
[p] See ver. 9.
[q] ch. 11. 1, 33 & 14. 37 & 16. 32, 33, 35, 49.
[r] Cp. Gen. 26. 19 (mg. for mg.).
[s] See Ex. 12. 22.
[t] Cp. Ex. 17. 3.
[u] ver. 12.

20 1 And Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, came [h]into the wilderness desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and [j]Miriam died there, and was buried there. 2 [l]And there was no water for the congregation: [m]and they assembled gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron. 3 And the people [o]strove chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died [q]when our brethren died before the LORD! 4 And why have ye brought up the assembly congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we should die there, and our cattle we and our cattle should die there? 5 And [t]wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink. 6 And Moses and Aaron went from the

R.V. [1] Or, *and on the seventh day, so shall he be clean* [2] Or, *and* [3] Heb. *living.*
A.V. * Heb. *soul of man.* † Heb. *dust.* ‡ Heb. *living waters shall be given.*

presence of the assembly unto the door of the tent of tabernacle of the congregation, and they [b]fell upon their faces: [c]and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.
7 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 8 [e]Take the rod, and assemble the congregation, gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; that it eyes; and it shall give forth its water; water, and [g]thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their cattle beasts drink. 9 And Moses took the rod [h]from before the LORD, as he commanded him.
10 And Moses and Aaron gathered the assembly congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, [k]Hear now, ye rebels; shall must we bring you forth fetch you water out of this rock? 11 And Moses lifted up his hand, and smote the rock with his rod with his rod he smote the rock twice: [l]and the water came forth out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their cattle. beasts *also.*
12 And the LORD said spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because [n]ye believed not in me, me not, [o]to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this assembly congregation into the land which I have given them. 13 [r]These are This *is* the waters water of [1*]Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he [2]was sanctified in them.
14 [t]And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto [v]the king of Edom, Thus saith [w]thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath [†]befallen us: 15 [y]how our fathers went down into Egypt, [z]and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; [a]and the Egyptians evil entreated vexed us, and our fathers: 16 and [b]when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and [a]sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border: 17 [d]let us pass, I pray thee, through thy land country: we will not pass through the field fields, or through the vineyard, vineyards, [f]neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go along by the king's *high* way, we will not turn aside to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy border. borders.
18 And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass through by me, lest I come out with the sword against thee. against thee with the sword.
19 And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go up by the high way: [i]and if we I and my drink of thy water, I and my cattle, [j]then cattle drink of thy water, will I give the price thereof: let me I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else,* pass go through on my feet. 20 And he said, [l]Thou shalt not pass go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand. 21 Thus Edom [m]refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel [p]turned away from him.
22 And they journeyed from [q]Kadesh: and the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto [s]mount Hor.
23 And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in [s]mount Hor, by the border coast of the land of Edom, saying, 24 Aaron [u]shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because [x]ye rebelled against my [‡]word at the waters water of Meribah. 25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor: 26 and strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son:

[a] Ex. 3. 2 & 14. 19 & 23. 20 & 33. 2.
[b] ch. 14. 5 & 16. 4, 22, 45.
[c] See Lev. 9. 23.
[d] Cp. ch. 21. 22 & Deut. 2. 27.
[e] Cp. Ex. 17. 5.
[f] Cp. ver. 19.
[g] See Ex. 17. 6.
[h] ch. 17. 10.
[i] Cp. ver. 17.
[j] Deut. 2. 6, 28.
[k] Ps. 106. 32, 33.
[l] Cp. Judg. 11. 17 & Amos 1. 11.
[m] Cp. Deut. 2. 29.
[n] ch. 27. 14. Deut. 1. 37 & 3. 26 & 32. 51.
[o] Ezek. 20. 41 & 36. 23 & 38. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 21. 4 & Deut. 2. 8 & Judg. 11. 18.
[q] ch. 33. 37.
[r] ch. 27. 14. Ex. 17. 7. Deut. 32. 51 & 33. 8. Ps. 81. 7 & 95. 8 & 106. 32.
[s] ch. 21. 4 & 33. 37.
[t] Judg. 11. 16, 17.
[u] ch. 27. 13. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. ch. 31. 2 & Gen. 25. 8.
[v] See Gen. 36. 31—39.
[w] Deut. 2. 4, 8 & 23. 7. Obad. 10, 12.
[x] ver. 12.
[y] Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15.
[z] See Ex. 12. 40.
[a] Ex. 1. 11. Deut. 26. 6. Acts 7. 19, *al.*
[b] Ex. 2. 23 & 3. 7.

R.V. [1] That is, *Strife.* [2] Or, *shewed himself holy*
A.V. * That is, *Strife.* † Heb. *found us.* ‡ Heb. *mouth.*

and Aaron [a]shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there. 27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation. 28 [d]And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there [e]in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. 29 And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, [f]they wept mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.

21 1 And [h]the Canaanite, the king of *when* king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in [i]the South, south, heard tell that Israel came [j]by the way [1]of Atharim; and the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them captive. prisoners. 2 [m]And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will [2]utterly destroy their cities. 3 And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they [3]utterly destroyed them and their cities: and the name of the he called the place was called 4*[o]Hormah. name of the place

4 And [q]they journeyed from mount Hor by the way to of the Red Sea, sea, [r]to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people 5[s]was much [†]discouraged 6 because of the way. 5 And the people [t]spake against God, and against Moses, [u]Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, and there is no neither *is there any* water; and [w]our soul loatheth this [7]light bread. 6 [y]And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and [z]they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. 7 [b]And Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, because for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; [c]pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. 8 And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a standard pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he seeth looketh upon it, shall live. 9 [g]And Moses made a serpent of brass, and set put it upon the standard: a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he looked unto beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. 10 And the children of Israel journeyed, set forward, and [k]pitched in Oboth. 11 [l]And they journeyed from Oboth, and [l]pitched at Iye-abarim, ‡Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which is before Moab, toward the sunrising. 12 From thence they journeyed, removed, and pitched in [n]the valley of Zered. Zared. 13 From thence they journeyed, removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness, wilderness that cometh out of the border coasts of the Amorites: for [p]Arnon is the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the Wars wars of the LORD,

Vaheb §in Suphah,
§What he did in the Red sea,
And the valleys in the brooks of Arnon,
15 And the slope at the stream of the valleys brooks
That inclineth goeth down toward the dwelling
of [v]Ar,
And leaneth ‖lieth upon the border of
Moab.

16 And from thence *they* journeyed went [x]to [9]Beer: that is the well whereof the LORD said spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and [a]I will give them water.

17 Then sang Israel this song: Israel sang song,

a See ver. 24. b Ps. 78. 34. Cp. ch. 11. 2.
c Cp. Ex. 8. 8, 28 & 1 Sam. 12. 19 & 1 Kin. 13. 6 & Acts 8. 24.
d Ex. 29. 29, 30.
e ch. 33. 38. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. Deut. 10. 6.
f Deut. 34. 8.
g John 3. 14, 15. Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
h ch. 33. 40. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
i See ch. 13. 17.
j ch. 13. 21, 22 (for mg.).
k ch. 33. 43.
l ch. 33. 44.
m Cp. Gen. 28. 20 & Judg. 11. 30.
n Deut. 2. 13.
o ch. 14. 45. Deut. 1. 44. Josh. 19. 4. Judg. 1. 17.
p ch. 22. 36. Judg. 11. 18.
q ch. 20. 22 & 33. 41.
r Judg. 11. 18.
s Cp. ch. 11. 23 (for mg.) & Ex. 6. 9 (mg. for mg.).
t Ps. 78. 19.
u Ex. 16. 3 & 17. 3.
v ver. 28. Deut. 2. 9, 18, 29. Isai. 15. 1.
w Cp. ch. 11. 6.
x Judg. 9. 21(?). Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 14.
y Deut. 8. 15. Wisd. 16. 5. 1 Cor. 10. 9. Cp. Isai. 14. 29 & 30. 6.
z Jer. 8. 17.
a Cp. ch. 20. 8 & Ex. 17. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *of the spies* [2] Heb. *devote.* [3] Heb. *devoted.* [4] From the same root as *herem*, a devoted thing.
[5] Or, *was impatient* Heb. *was shortened.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *vile* [8] Or, *in storm* [9] That is, *A well.*
A.V. * That is, *Utter destruction.* † Or, *grieved.* Heb. *shortened.* ‡ Or, *Heaps of Abarim.* § Or, *Vaheb in Suphah.*
‖ Heb. *leaneth.*

*Spring up, O well; †sing ye unto it:
18 The well, which the princes digged, princes digged the well,
Which the nobles of the people delved, digged it,
‡With ᶜthe sceptre, *and* by *the direction of* the lawgiver, with their staves.

And from the wilderness *they* *journeyed went* to Mattanah: 19 and from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth: 20 and from Bamoth to *in* the valley valley, that is in the field ‡country of Moab, to the top of §Pisgah, ᶠwhich looketh down upon toward ²⁹the desert.
‖Jeshimon.

21 And ʰIsrael sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, 22 ⁱLet me pass through thy land: we will not turn aside into nto field, he fields, or into the vineyard vineyards; we will not drink of the water waters of the wells: vell: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we have passed be past hy border. borders. 23 ⁱAnd Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered ll his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness, wilderness: nd he ᵐcame to Jahaz: Jahaz; and he fought gainst Israel. 24 ᵒAnd Israel mote him with the edge of the word, and possessed his land rom Arnon unto ᵖJabbok, even nto the children of Ammon: or the border of the children f Ammon was strong. 25 And srael took all these cities: and srael dwelt in all the cities f the Amorites, in Heshbon, nd in all the ³ᵗtowns **villages thereof. 26 For Heshbon was the city of ihon the king of the Amorites, ho had fought against the rmer king of Moab, and taken ll his land out of his hand, ven unto Arnon. 27 Wherefore ey that speak in ᵛproverbs ay,

ᵃ See ch. 32. 37.
ᵇ Jer. 48. 45, 46.
ᶜ See Gen. 49. 10. Isai. 33. 22 (for mg.).
ᵈ See ver. 15.
ᵉ Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kin. 11. 7. 2 Kin. 23. 13. Jer. 48. 7.
ᶠ Cp. ch. 23. 28.
ᵍ ch. 23. 28 & mg. for mg. 1 Sam. 23. 19, 24 & mg. for mg. & 26. 1, 3 & mg. for mg.
ʰ Deut. 2. 26, 27. Judg. 11. 19.
ⁱ Cp. ch. 20. 17.
ʲ ch. 32. 3. Josh. 13. 17. Neh. 11. 25 (?). Isai. 15. 2. Jer. 48. 18. Cp. ch. 33. 45, 46.
ᵏ 1 Chr. 19. 7. Isai. 15. 2.
ˡ Deut. 29. 7.
ᵐ ch. 32. 1. Josh. 13. 25. 2 Sam. 24. 5. Jer. 48. 32.
ⁿ Deut. 2. 32. Judg. 11. 20.
ᵒ Deut. 2. 33. Josh. 12. 1, 2 & 24. 8. Neh. 9. 22. Ps. 135. 11 & 136. 19, 20. Amos 2. 9.
ᵖ See Gen. 32. 22.
ᵠ Deut. 1. 4 & 3. 1. Josh. 13. 12.
ʳ Deut. 3. 2.
ˢ See ver. 24.
ᵗ Cp. ch. 32. 42 & mg. for mg.
ᵘ ch. 26. 3, 63 & 31. 12 & 33. 48, 50 & 35. 1 & 36. 13.
ᵛ See ch. 23. 7.

Come ye to into ᵃHeshbon,
Let the city of Sihon be built and established: prepared:
28 For ᵇa fire is there is a fire gone out of ᵃHeshbon,
A flame from the city of Sihon:
It hath devoured consumed ᵈAr of Moab,
The *and* the lords of ⁴the high places of Arnon.
29 ᵇWoe to thee, Moab!
Thou art undone, O people of ᵉChemosh:
He hath given his sons as that fugitives, escaped,
And his daughters daughters into captivity, captivity
Unto Sihon king of the Amorites.
30 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto ʲDibon,
And we have laid them waste even unto Nophah,
⁵Which *reacheth* unto ᵏMedeba.
31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites. 32 And Moses sent to spy out ᵐJazer, Jaazer, and they took the towns villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that were there.
33 And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he he, and all his people, to the battle ᵠat Edrei.
34 ʳAnd the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and ˢthou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him remaining alive: and they possessed his land.

22 1 And ᵘthe children of Israel journeyed, set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab beyond on this side Jordan at *by* Jericho.

R.V. ¹ Or, *By* order of *the lawgiver* ² Or, *Jeshimon* ³ Heb. *daughters.* ⁴ Or, *Bamoth* ⁵ Some ancient authorities have, *Fire* reached *unto.*
A.V. * Heb. *Ascend.* † Or, *answer.* ‡ Heb. *field.* § Or, *The hill.* ‖ Or, *The wilderness.* ** Heb. *daughters.*

2 And [a]Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites. 3 And [b]Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Moab [1]was distressed because of the children of Israel. 4 And Moab said unto [d]the elders of Midian, [e]Now shall [2]this multitude / company lick up all that [is / are] round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor was king of [the Moabites / Moab] at that time. 5 [f]And he sent messengers / He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of [Beor, / Beor] to [g]Pethor, which is by the [River, / river] to the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the [3]*face of the earth, and they abide over against me: 6 [h]come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I [know / wot] that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. 7 And the elders of Moab and [d]the elders of Midian departed with [l]the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak. 8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. 9 [o]And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee? 10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying*, 11 Behold, [the people that is / *there is* a people] come out of Egypt, [it / which] covereth the face of the earth: [now, come / come now,] curse me them; peradventure [†]I shall be able to [fight against / overcome] them, and [shall] drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for [c]they are blessed. 13 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you. 14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us. 15 And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they. 16 And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, [‡]Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: 17 [i]for I will promote thee unto very great honour, and [I will do] whatsoever thou sayest unto me [I will do]: [j]come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people. 18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, [k]If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, [m]I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more. 19 Now therefore, I pray you [n]tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will [speak / say] unto me more. 20 [o]And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, *and go* with them; [p]but [only / yet] the word which I [speak / shall say] unto thee, that shalt thou do. 21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. 22 And God's anger was kindled because

[a] Judg. 11. 25.
[b] Ex. 15. 15.
[c] See ch. 23. 20.
[d] ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
[e] Cp. Judith 7. 4.
[f] Deut. 23. 4. Josh. 24. 9. Neh. 13. 2. Mic. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14.
[g] Deut. 23. 4. Cp. ch. 23. 7.
[h] ch. 23. 7.
[i] ver. 37. ch. 24. 11.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] ch. 24. 13.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8 & Mic. 3. 11.
[m] ver. 38. ch. 23. 26. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 14 & 2 Chr. 18. 13.
[n] ver. 8.
[o] Cp. Gen. 20. 3 & Job 33. 15, 16.
[p] ver. 35. ch. 23. 12, 26 & 24. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *abhorred* [2] Heb. *the assembly.* [3] Heb. *eye.*
A.V. * Heb. *eye.* † Heb. *I shall prevail in fighting against him.* ‡ Heb. *Be not thou letted from, &c.*

he went: [a]and the angel of the LORD placed himself in the way [b]for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him. 23 And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, with his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way. 24 Then the angel of the LORD stood in a hollow way between the vineyards, a fence on this side, and a fence on that side. 25 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again. 26 And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. 27 And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she lay down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with his staff. 28 And the LORD [h]opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? 29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now I would kill thee. 30 And the ass said unto Balaam, Am not I thine ass, *upon which thou hast ridden †ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay. 31 Then the LORD [k]opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, with his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and ‡fell flat on his face. 32 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out forth §for an adversary, because thy way is ¹perverse before me: 33 and the ass saw me, and turned aside from me these three times: unless she had turned aside from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive. 34 And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, [d]I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it ‖displease thee, I will get me back again. 35 And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: [e]but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. 36 And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto [f]the City of Moab, which is [g]on the border of Arnon, which is in the utmost part of the coast. 37 And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed [i]to promote thee to honour? 38 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to speak any thing? [j]the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak. 39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto **Kirjath-huzoth. 40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him. 41 And it came to pass on

[a] Cp. Ex. 4. 24 & 1 Chr. 21. 16.
[b] ver. 32.
[c] ver. 22.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 24 & 26. 21 & 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Job 34. 31, 32.
[e] ver. 20.
[f] ch. 21. 15(?).
[g] ch. 21. 13.
[h] 2 Pet. 2. 16.
[i] ver. 17. ch. 24. 11.
[j] ver. 18.
[k] Cp. Gen. 21. 19 & 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Luke 24. 16, 31.

A.V. * Heb. *who hast ridden upon me.* † Or, *ever since thou wast,* &c. ‡ Or, *bowed himself.* § Heb. *to be an adversary unto thee.* ‖ Heb. *be evil in thine eyes.*
R.V. ¹ Heb. *headlong.* ** Or, *A city of streets.*

the morning, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into [1b]the high places of Baal, and he that saw from thence thence he might see the utmost part of the people.

23 [1] And Balaam said unto Balak, [d]Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks oxen and seven rams. [2] And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam [f]offered on every altar a bullock and a ram. [3] And Balaam said unto Balak, [h]Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go; go: peradventure the LORD will come [i]to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And *he went to a bare height. an high place. [4] [j]And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared the seven altars, and I have offered up a bullock and a ram on upon *every* altar a bullock every altar. and a ram. [5] And the LORD [k]put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak. [6] And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt offering, sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. [7] And he [n]took up his parable, and said,

From [r]Aram Balak the king of Moab hath Balak
brought me, me from Aram,
The king of Moab [q]from out of the mountains of the East: east, *saying*,
Come, [r]curse me Jacob,
And come, [2]defy Israel.

[8] How [s]shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed?
And or how shall I defy, whom the LORD hath not defied?
[9] For from the top of the rocks [t]I see him,
And from the hills I behold him:
Lo, [v]it is a people that the people shall dwell alone,
And [w]shall not be reckoned among the nations.

[10] [a]Who can count the dust of Jacob,
[3]Or number and the number of the fourth part of Israel?
Let [4]†me die [c]the death of the righteous,
And let my last end be like his!

[11] And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? [c]I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether. [12] And he answered and said, [g]Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD putteth hath put in my mouth? [13] And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them; them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence. [14] And he took brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ‡Pisgah, [l]and built seven altars, and offered up a bullock and a ram on every altar. [15] And he said unto Balak, [m]Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the* LORD yonder. [16] And the LORD met Balaam, and [o]put a word in his mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus shalt say Go again thou speak. thus. [17] And when he came to him, and, lo, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken? [18] And he took up his parable, and said,

Rise up, Balak, and hear;
Hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

[19] [u]God is not a man, that he should lie;
Neither the son of man, that he should repent:
Hath he said, and shall he not do it?

a See Gen. 13. 16.
b Cp. ch. 21. 19 (for mg.), 20.
c Ps. 37. 37 & 116. 15. Rev. 14. 13.
d ver. 29.
c ch. 22. 11 & 24. 10. Deut. 23. 5. Neh. 13. 2.
f ver. 14, 30.
g See ver. 5.
h ver. 15.
i Cp. ch. 24. 1.
j ver. 16.
k ver. 12, 16. ch. 22. 38. Deut. 18. 18. Isai. 51. 16 & 59. 21. Jer. 1. 9.
l ver. 1, 2.
m ver. 3.
n ver. 18. ch. 24. 3, 15, 20, 21, 23. Job 27. 1 & 29. 1. Ps. 49. 4 & 78. 2. Isai. 14. 4. Mic. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 21. 27.
o ver. 5, 12.
p Deut. 23. 4 (mg.). Cp. ch. 22. 5.
q Cp. Gen. 29. 1.
r ch. 22. 6.
s ver. 20, 23.
t Cp. ch. 24. 17.
u 1 Sam. 15. 29. Mal. 3. 6. Rom. 11. 29. Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 6. 18. James 1. 17. Cp. Judith 8. 16.
v Deut. 33. 28.
w Ex. 33. 16. Cp. Ezra 9. 2 & Esth. 3. 8 & Eph. 2. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Bamoth-baal* [2] Heb. *be wroth against.* [3] Heb. *Or, by number, the &c.* [4] Heb. *my soul.*
A.V. * Or, *he went solitary.* † Heb. *my soul*, or, *my life.* ‡ Or, *The hill.*

Or hath he spoken, and shall
he not make it good?
20 Behold, I have received *com-*
mandment to bless:
And [b]he hath blessed, [blessed]; and [c]I
cannot reverse it.
21 [d]He hath not beheld iniquity
in Jacob,
Neither hath he seen per-
verseness in Israel:
[f]The LORD his God is with
him,
And the shout of a king is
among them.
22 [h]God bringeth them forth [brought them] out of
Egypt;
He hath as it were [j]the
[1]strength of [the 2wild-ox. an unicorn.]
23 Surely there is no enchant-
ment [*3with] against Jacob,
Neither is there any [m]divina-
tion [8with against] Israel:
[4Now shall it according to this time it shall] be [5]said
of Jacob and of Israel,
[n]What hath God wrought!
24 Behold, the people [riseth shall rise] up
[p]as a lioness, great lion,
And [as a lion doth he lift himself up. lift up himself as a young lion.]
[q]He shall not lie down until
he eat of the prey,
And drink the blood of the
slain.
25 And Balak said unto Balaam,
Neither curse them at all, nor
bless them at all. 26 But Ba-
laam answered and said unto
Balak, Told not I thee, saying,
All that the LORD speaketh,
that I must do? 27 And Balak
said unto Balaam, [r]Come now, Come, I pray thee,
I will [take bring] thee unto another
place; peradventure it will
please God that thou mayest
curse me them from thence.
28 And Balak [took brought] Balaam unto
the top of [y]Peor, that looketh
down upon [6*z*]the desert. toward Jeshimon. 29 And Balaam
said unto Balak, [a]Build me here
seven altars, and prepare me
here seven bullocks and seven
rams. 30 [a]And Balak did as
Balaam had said, and offered [up]
a bullock and a ram on every
altar. 1 And when Ba-
24 laam saw that it pleased
the LORD to bless Israel,
he went not, as at [e]the other
times, [†]to [meet with seek for] enchantments,
but he set his face toward the
wilderness. 2 And Balaam lifted
up his eyes, and he saw Israel
[g]dwelling abiding *in his tents* according to their
tribes; and [i]the spirit of God
came upon him. 3 And he
[k]took up his parable, and said,
Balaam the son of Beor [saith, hath said,]
And the man [‡]whose [eye 7was eyes are open]
closed saith. hath said:
4 He [saith, hath said,] which [heareth heard] the
words of God,
Which [seeth saw] the vision of the
Almighty,
[o]Falling [down, and *into a trance,*] but having
his eyes open:
5 How goodly are thy tents, O
Jacob,
[Thy *and* thy] tabernacles, O Israel!
6 As [the] valleys are they spread
forth,
As gardens by the [river river's] side,
[r]As [lign-aloes the trees of lign aloes] [s]which the
LORD hath planted,
[As *and* as] cedar trees beside the
waters.
7 [Water shall flow from He shall pour the water out of] his
buckets,
And his seed shall be [u]in
many waters,
And his king shall be higher
than [w]Agag,
And [x]his kingdom shall be
exalted.
8 God [bringeth brought] him forth out of
Egypt;
He hath as it were the
[b]strength of [the wild-ox. an unicorn.]

[a] ver. 2.
[b] ch. 22. 12. Gen. 12. 2 & 22. 17.
[c] ch. 22. 18.
[d] Cp. Jer. 50. 20.
[e] ch. 23. 3, 15.
[f] See Ex. 29. 45, 46.
[g] See ch. 2. 2—31.
[h] ch. 24. 8.
[i] Judg. 3. 10. 1 Sam. 19. 20, 23. 2 Chr. 15. 1 & 20. 14.
[j] Deut. 33. 17. Job 39. 10, 11. Ps. 22. 21 & 92. 10.
[k] See ch. 23. 7.
[l] ver. 15 & mg. for mg.
[m] ch. 22. 7.
[n] Ps. 44. 1.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24 (mg.) & Ezek. 1. 28 & 3. 23 & Rev. 1. 10, 17.
[p] Gen. 49. 9.
[q] Gen. 49. 27.
[r] Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & Jer. 17. 8.
[s] Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 61. 3.
[t] See ch. 22. 18.
[u] Cp. Jer. 51. 13 & Rev. 17. 1.
[v] ver. 13.
[w] 1 Sam. 15. 8.
[x] 2 Sam. 5. 12. 1 Chr. 14. 2.
[y] ch. 25. 18 & 31. 16. Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28, 29. Hos. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 25. 3, 5.
[z] See ch. 21. 20.
[a] ver. 1.
[b] See ch. 23. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *horns* [2] Or, *ox-antelope* Heb. *reem.* [3] Or, *against* [4] Or, *At the due season* [5] Or, *told to... what hath wrought* [6] Or, *Jeshimon* [7] Or, *is opened*
A.V. * Or, *in.* † Heb. *to the meeting of enchantments.* ‡ Heb. *who had his eyes shut,* but now opened.

He shall [a]eat up the nations his adversaries, enemies,
And shall [b]break their bones in pieces,
And [d]smite pierce *them* through with his arrows.
9 He couched, he lay down as a lion,
And [g]as a lioness; great lion: who shall rouse stir him up?
[i]Blessed be every one *is* he that blesseth thee,
And cursed be every one *is* he that curseth thee.
10 And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he [l]smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, [n]I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.
11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: [o]I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.
12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,
13 [r]If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad [t]of mine own mind; *but* what the LORD speaketh, saith, that will I speak?
14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come, come *therefore*, *and* [u]I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people [v]in the latter days.
15 [w]And he took up his parable, and said,
Balaam the son of Beor saith, hath said,
And the man whose eye [1x]was eyes are open closed saith, hath said:
16 He saith, hath said, which heareth heard the words of God,
And knoweth knew the knowledge of [a]the Most most High,
Which seeth saw the vision of the Almighty,
[c]Falling down, and *into a trance*, but having his eyes open:
17 [e]I shall see him, but not now:
I shall behold him, but not nigh:
There shall come forth [f]a star a Star out of Jacob,
And [h]a sceptre Sceptre shall rise out of Israel,
And shall [*j]smite through the corners of Moab,
And break down all the sons [2]of tumult. destroy all the children of Sheth.
18 And [k]Edom shall be a possession,
[m]Seir also shall be a possession, possession
which were for his enemies;
While and Israel doeth shall do valiantly.
19 And out Out of Jacob shall come one he that shall have dominion,
And shall destroy the remnant him that remaineth from of the city.
20 And when he looked on Amalek, and he [p]took up his parable, and said,
Amalek was [†]the first of the nations;
[q]But his latter end shall come [‡]*shall be* that to destruction. he perish for ever.
21 And he looked on [s]the Kenite, Kenites, and [p]took up his parable, and said,
Strong is thy dwelling place, dwellingplace,
And thy nest is set in the thou puttest thy nest in a rock.
22 Nevertheless [3]Kain §the Kenite shall be wasted,
[4] ‖ Until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.
23 And he [p]took up his parable, and said,
Alas, who shall live when God [5]doeth this? this!
24 But And ships *shall come* from the coast of [y]Kittim, Chittim,
And they shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict [z]Eber,
And he also [b]shall come to destruction perish for ever.

[a] Cp. ch. 14. 9 & 23. 24.
[b] Isai. 33. 13. Jer. 50. 17.
[c] See ver. 4.
[d] Ps. 45. 5. Jer. 50. 9.
[e] Cp. ch. 23. 9
[f] Matt. 2. 2. Rev. 22. 16.
[g] ch. 23. 24. Gen. 49. 9.
[h] Gen. 49. 10
[i] Gen. 12. 3 & 27. 29.
[j] Jer. 48. 45. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[k] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14 & Ps. 60. 8, 9 & Amos 9. 12.
[l] Cp. Job 27. 23 & Lam. 2. 15 & Ezek. 21. 14, 17 & 22. 13.
[m] Gen. 32. 3 & 36. 8.
[n] See ch. 23. 11.
[o] ch. 22. 17, 37.
[p] See ch. 23. 7.
[q] Cp. Ex. 17. 14 & 1 Sam. 15. 3, 8.
[r] ch. 22. 18.
[s] Gen. 15. 19 (?).
[t] See ch. 16. 28.
[u] Cp. Mic. 6. 5 & Rev. 2. 14.
[v] See Gen. 49. 1.
[w] Cp. ch. 21. 27. See ch. 23. 7.
[x] ver. 3 & mg. for mg.
[y] Gen. 10. 4. Dan. 11. 30.
[z] Gen. 10. 21, 25.
[a] Acts 7. 48.
[b] ver. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *is opened* [2] Or, *of Sheth* [3] Or, *the Kenites* [4] Or, *How long! Asshur &c.* [5] Or, *establisheth him*
A.V. * Or, *smite through the princes of Moab.* † Or, *the first of the nations that warred against Israel*, Ex. 17. 8. ‡ Or, shall be *even to destruction.* § Heb. *Kain.* ‖ Or, *how long* shall it be ere *Asshur carry thee away captive!*

25 And Balaam rose up, and went and [a]returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

25 1 And Israel abode in [c]Shittim, and [d]the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab: Moab.
2 for And [g]they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods; gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.
3 And Israel [1]joined himself unto [2]Baal-peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel. 4 And the LORD said unto Moses, [j]Take all the chiefs heads of the people, and [k]hang them up unto before the LORD before against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel. 5 And Moses said unto [l]the judges of Israel, [m]Slay ye every one his men that have were joined themselves joined unto Baal-peor.
6 And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, while who they were [r]weeping at fore the door of the tent tabernacle of the meeting. congregation.
7 And [t]when Phinehas, [u]the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw it, he rose up from the midst of among the congregation, and took a spear velin in his hand; 8 and he went after the man of Israel into the pavilion, tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. 9 And those that died by in the plague were twenty and four thousand.
10 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 11 Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, in that while he [b]was jealous with my jealousy zealous *for my sake among them, so that I consumed not the children of Israel in [e]my jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, [f]Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace: 13 and it shall he shall be unto him, have it, and to [h]his seed after him, *even* the covenant of [i]an everlasting priesthood; because he was jealous zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel. 14 Now the name of the man of Israel Israelite that was slain, who *even* that was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a fathers' †chief house among the Simeonites. 15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi, the daughter of [o]Zur; he was head of over a the people people, *and* of a fathers' chief house in Midian.
16 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 17 [p]Vex the Midianites, and smite them: 18 for they vex you with their [q]wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of [s]Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of the a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain on in the day of the plague in the matter of Peor. for Peor's sake.

26 1 And it came to pass after [v]the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying, 2 [w]Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, by throughout their fathers' houses, house, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel. 3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with

[a] Cp. ch. 31. 8.
[b] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 2.
[c] ch. 33. 49. Josh. 2. 1 & 3. 1. Mic. 6. 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 31. 16.
[e] Deut. 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 14. 22. Ps. 78. 58. Zeph. 1. 18 & 3. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 22. Cp. Ex. 20. 5.
[f] Mal. 2. 4, 5. Ecclus. 45. 23, 24.
[g] Ex. 34. 15, 16. Josh. 22. 17. Ps. 106. 28. Hos. 9. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 20.
[h] See 1 Chr. 6. 4—15.
[i] Ex. 40. 15.
[j] See Deut. 4. 3.
[k] Cp. Deut. 21. 23 & 2 Sam. 21. 6 & Gal. 3. 13.
[l] ver. 11. Deut. 13. 17.
[m] Cp. ch. 11. 16 & Ex. 18. 21, 25.
[n] Cp. Ex. 32. 27.
[o] ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
[p] ch. 31. 2, 7.
[q] ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14.
[r] Joel 2. 17.
[s] See ch. 23. 28.
[t] Ps. 106. 30. 1 Mac. 2. 54.
[u] Ex. 6. 25.
[v] ch. 25. 9.
[w] ch. 1. 2, 3. Ex. 30. 12 & 38. 25, 26.
[x] Deut. 4. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *yoked* [2] Or, *the Baal of Peor* See ch. 23. 28. [3] Or, *alcove*
A.V. * Heb. *with my zeal.* † Heb. *house of a father.*

them [a] in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, [4] *Take the sum of the people,* from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD [c] commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which came went forth out of the land of Egypt.

[5] [d] Reuben, the firstborn eldest son of Israel: the sons children of Reuben; Hanoch, *of* Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Palluites: [6] of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites. [7] These are the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were [g] forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty. [8] And the sons of Pallu; Eliab. [9] And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram. These This are *is* that Dathan and Abiram, which were [h] called of famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD: [10] and [i] the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died; died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men, men: and [l] they became a sign. [11] Notwithstanding [m] the sons children of Korah died not.

[12] The sons of [n] Simeon after their families: of [1] Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of [2] Jachin, the family of the Jachinites: [13] of [3] Zerah, the family of the Zerahites Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites. [14] These are the families of the Simeonites, [q] twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

[15] The sons children of [b] Gad after their families: of [4] Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites: [16] of [5*] Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites: [17] of [6] Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites. [18] These are the families of the sons children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, [e] forty thousand and five hundred.

[19] The sons of [f] Judah, Judah *were* Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. [20] And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Perez, Pharez, the family of the Perezites Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zerahites, Zarhites. [21] And the sons of Perez Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites. [22] These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, [j] threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

[23] The *Of* the sons of [k] Issachar after their families: *of* Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Puvah, †Pua, the family of the Punites: [24] of [7‡] Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites. [25] These are the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them [o] threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

[26] The *Of* the sons of [p] Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Seredites Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites. [27] These are the families of the Zebulunites according

a ver. 63. See ch. 22. 1.
b Gen. 46. 16.
c ch. 1. 1.
d Gen. 46. 8, 9. Ex. 6. 14. 1 Chr. 5. 1–3.
e Cp. ch. 1. 25.
f Gen. 46. 12. 1 Chr. 2. 3–5. See Gen. 38. 3–10.
g Cp. ch. 1. 21.
h ch. 1. 16 & 16. 2.
i See ch. 16. 31–35.
j Cp. ch. 1. 27.
k Gen. 46. 13. 1 Chr. 7. 1.
l ch. 16. 38. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 6 & 2 Pet. 2. 6.
m Ex. 6. 24. 1 Chr. 6. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 32.
n Gen. 46. 10. Ex. 6. 15. 1 Chr. 4. 24.
o Cp. ch. 1. 29.
p Gen. 46. 14.
q Cp. ch. 1. 23.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel.* [2] In 1 Chr. 4. 24, *Jarib.* [3] In Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar.* [4] In Gen. 46. 16, *Ziph.* [5] In Gen. 46. 16, *Ezbon.* [6] In Gen. 46. 16, *Arodi.* [7] In Gen. 46. 13, *Job.*
A.V. * Or, *Ezbon.* † Or, *Phuvah.* ‡ Or, *Job.*

those that were numbered of them, [a]threescore thousand and five hundred.

28 The sons of [b]Joseph after their families: families *were* Manasseh and Ephraim. 29 [c]The Of the sons of Manasseh: of [d]Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: [e]of Gilead, Gilead *come* the family of the Gileadites. 30 These are the sons of Gilead: *of* [1]Iezer, Jeezer, the family of the Iezerites Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites: 31 and *of* Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and *of* Shechem, the family of the Shechemites: 32 and *of* Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and *of* Hepher, the family of the Hepherites. 33 And [h]Zelophehad the son of Hepher had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 34 These are the families of Manasseh: Manasseh, and they those that were numbered of them were them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 These are the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Suthelahites Suthalhites: of [2]Becher, the family of the Becherites Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites. 36 And these are the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites. 37 These are the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, [n]thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

38 The sons of [o]Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of [3]Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites: 39 of [4]Shephupham, Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites. 40 And the sons of Bela were [5]Ard and Naaman: *of Ard,* the family of the Ardites: *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them were [f]forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 These are the sons of [g]Dan after their families: of [6*]Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families. 43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were [i]threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 The sons Of the children of [j]Asher after their families: of Imnah, Jimna, the family of the Imnites Jimnites: of Ishvi, Jesui, the family of the Ishvites Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites. 45 Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites. 46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Serah. Sarah. 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; them, *who were* [l]fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 The *Of* the sons of [m]Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: 49 of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites. 50 These are the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 31.
[b] Gen. 46. 20.
[c] For ver. 29—37, see 1 Chr. 7. 14—20.
[d] Josh. 17. 1.
[e] ch. 36. 1.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 37.
[g] Gen. 46. 23.
[h] ch. 27. 1 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 39.
[j] Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30, 31
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 35.
[l] Cp. ch. 1. 41.
[m] Gen. 46. 24. 1 Chr. 7. 13.
[n] Cp. ch. 1. 33.
[o] Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 6. See 1 Chr. 8. 1—5.

[1] In Josh. 17. 2, *Abiezer.* See Judg. 6. 11, 24, 34.
[2] In 1 Chr. 7. 20, *Bered.*
[3] In Gen. 46. 21, *Ehi* in 1 Chr. 8. 1, *Ahiah.*
[4] In Gen. 46. 21, *Muppim, and Huppim.*
[5] In 1 Chr. 8. 3, *Addar.*
[6] In Gen. 46. 23, *Hushim.*
A.V. * Or, *Hushim.*

were [a]forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 These are they that were numbered of the children of Israel, [d]six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 53 [f]Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names. 54 [g]To the more thou shalt *give the more inheritance, and to the fewer thou shalt †give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him shall his inheritance be given. 55 Notwithstanding the land shall be [j]divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. 56 According to the lot shall their inheritance be divided between the more and the fewer.

57 [m]And these are they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites. 58 These are the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korahites. And Kohath begat Amram. 59 And the name of Amram's wife was [p]Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, who was born to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. 60 [s]And unto Aaron were born Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. 61 [t]And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD. 62 And those that were numbered of them were [b]twenty and three thousand, every male from a month old and upward: for [c]they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because [e]there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

63 These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel [h]in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jericho. 64 [i]But among these there was not a man of them that were numbered by Moses and Aaron the priest, whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the LORD had said of them, They [k]shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, [l]save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

27 1 Then drew near came the daughters of [n]Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah. 2 And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, at by the door of the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 3 Our father [o]died in the wilderness, and he was not among in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD [q]in the company of Korah, but he [r]died in his own sin; and had no sons. 4 Why should the name of our father be taken done away from among his family, because he had no son? [u]Give unto therefore a possession among the brethren of our father. 5 A

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 43.
[b] Cp. ch. 3. 39.
[c] ch. 1. 49.
[d] Cp. ch. 1. 46.
[e] See ch. 18. 20.
[f] Josh. 11. 23 & 14. 1, 2. Ps. 105. 44.
[g] ch. 33. 54 & 35. 8.
[h] ver. 3. See ch. 22. 1.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 44 & Deut. 2. 14, 15.
[j] ch. 33. 54 & 34. 13. Josh. 11. 23 & 14. 2.
[k] ch. 14. 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5.
[l] See ch. 13. 6.
[m] Gen. 46. 11. See Ex. 6. 16—19 & 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16—30.
[n] ch. 26. 33 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
[o] ch. 14. 35 & 26. 64, 65.
[p] Ex. 2. 1, 2, 4 & 6. 20.
[q] ch. 16. 1, 2.
[r] ch. 16. 40(?). Cp. Ezek. 18. 4.
[s] ch. 3. 2. 1 Chr. 24. 1.
[t] ch. 3. 4. Lev. 10. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 24. 2.
[u] Josh. 17. 4.

A.V. * Heb. *multiply his inheritance.* † Heb. *diminish his inheritance.* ‡ Heb. *diminished.*

oses [a]brought their cause
fore the LORD. 6 And the
RD spake unto Moses, saying,
The daughters of Zelophehad
peak right: [c]thou shalt surely
ve them a possession of an
heritance among their father's
ethren; and thou shalt cause
e inheritance of their father
pass unto them. 8 And thou
alt speak unto the children of
rael, saying, If a man die, and
ve no son, then ye shall cause
s inheritance to pass unto his
ughter. 9 And if he have no
ughter, then ye shall give his
heritance unto his brethren.
And if he have no brethren,
en ye shall give his inheritance
to his father's brethren. 11 And
his father have no brethren,
en ye shall give his inheritance
to his [k]kinsman that is next
him of his family, and he
ll possess it: and it shall be
to the children of Israel [l]a
tute of judgement, judgment, as the LORD
nmanded Moses.
12 And the LORD said unto
ses, Get thee up into [m]this
ntain of hount Abarim, and behold see the
d which I have given unto
children of Israel. 13 And
en thou hast seen it, thou
b [n]shalt be gathered unto
people, as Aaron thy brother
gathered: gathered. 14 [o]because For ye rebelled
inst my word commandment in the
rness ert of Zin, in the strife of
congregation, [p]to sanctify
at the waters water before their
(These are s: that is) [s]the waters water of Meribah
Kadesh in the wilderness of
15 And Moses spake unto
LORD, saying, 16 Let the
D, [u]the God of the spirits
fall flesh, appoint set a man over
congregation, 17 which [v]may
out before them, and which

a Ex. 18. 19.

b ch. 36. 5.
c ch. 36. 2.
d 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5. Zech. 10. 2. Matt. 9. 36. Mark 6. 34.
e ch. 32. 28.
f Gen. 41. 38. See Judg. 3. 10.
g Deut. 34. 9.

h Deut. 3. 28 & 31. 7, 8.

i See Josh. 1. 16—18.

j See Ex. 28. 30.

k See Ruth 4. 3—6 & Jer. 32. 6—9.

l ch. 35. 29.

m ch. 21. 11 & 33. 44, 47. Deut. 32. 49. Cp. Deut. 3. 27 & 34. 1.

n See ch. 20. 24.

o ch. 20. 12, 24.

p ch. 20. 12, 13.
q See Lev. 3. 11.
r See Gen. 8. 21.
s ch. 20. 13. Deut. 32. 51. Cp. Ex. 17. 7.
t For ver. 3—8, see Ex. 29. 38—42.
u See ch. 16. 22.
v Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 8. 20 & 18. 13. 1 Kin. 3. 7. 2 Chr. 1. 10. Cp. Josh. 14. 11.

may come go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not [d]as sheep which have no shepherd. 18 And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee [e]Joshua the son of Nun, a man [f]in whom is the spirit, and [g]lay thine hand upon him; 19 and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and [h]give him a charge in their sight. 20 And thou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, [i]that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient. obey. 21 And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall inquire ask *counsel* for him [j]by after the judgement judgment of the Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. 22 And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation: 23 and he laid his hands upon him, and [h]gave him a charge, as the LORD spake commanded by the hand of Moses.

28 1 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My oblation, offering, *and* [q]my [1]food bread for my offerings sacrifices made by fire, of *for* [*r]a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season. 3 [t]And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; he-lambs two lambs of the first year without blemish, two spot [†]day by day, for a continual

R.V. [1] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *a savour of my rest.* † Heb. *in a day.*

burnt offering. 4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer 1*[a]at even; 5 and [b]the tenth a part of an ephah of fine flour for [c]a meal offering, mingled [d]with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil. 6 It is [f]a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 7 And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shall thou pour out a drink offering of strong drink unto the LORD. cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering. 8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meal offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

9 And on the sabbath day two he-lambs of the first year without blemish, and two tenth parts of fine flour for a meal offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof: 10 this is [k]the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

11 And [l]in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven he-lambs of the first year without blemish, spot, 12 and [n]three tenth parts of fine flour for a meal offering, mingled with oil, for each bullock; and two tenth parts of fine flour for a meal offering, mingled with oil, for the one ram; 13 and a several tenth part of fine flour mingled with oil for a meal offering unto every lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD. 14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine for unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin for the unto a ram, and the fourth a fourth part of an hin for unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. 15 And [e]one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD; it LORD shall be offered offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and the drink his offering thereof. drink offering.

16 [g]And in the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month, is the LORD's the first month *is* the passover of the passover. LORD. 17 [h]And on in the fifteenth day of this month shall be a feast *is* the: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten. 18 [i]In the first day shall be an holy convocation ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein*: 19 but ye shall offer an offering made by fire, a sacrifice fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram and seven he-lambs of the first lambs year: [j]they shall be unto you without blemish: 20 and their meal offering, fine meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil: three tenth parts shall deals ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth parts for the a ram; 21 a several deals tenth part shalt thou offer for deal every lamb of throughout lamb, the seven lambs 22 and [m]one he-goat for a sin offering, to make an atonement for you. 23 Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering of in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering. 24 After this manner ye shall offer daily for throughout the seven days, the food of the offering made by fire, sacrifice a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering. 25 And [o] the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 Also [p]in the day of the

[a] Ex. 12. 6 (mg. for mg.).
[b] ch. 15. 4. Ex. 16. 36.
[c] Lev. 2. 1.
[d] Ex. 29. 40.
[e] ver. 22, 30. ch. 15. 24 & 29. 11, 16, 19, 25.
[f] Ex. 29. 42. Cp. Amos 5. 25.
[g] Deut. 16. 1. Ezek. 45. 21. See Ex. 12. 6.
[h] Lev. 23. 6. Cp. Ex. 12. 18.
[i] Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 7.
[j] ver. 31. ch. 29. 8, 13. Lev. 22. 20. Deut. 15. 21 & 17. 1.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 46. 4, 5.
[l] ch. 10. 10. 1 Sam. 20. 5. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 2. 4. Ezra 3. 5. Isai. 1. 13, 14. Ezek. 45. 17 & 46. 6. Hos. 2. 11. Col. 2. 16.
[m] ver. 15, 30. ch. 29. 22, 28, 31, 34, 38.
[n] For ver. 12—14, see ch. 15. 4—12.
[o] Ex. 12. 16 & 13. 6. Lev. 23. 8.
[p] Ex. 23. 16 & 34. 22. Lev. 23. 10, 15. Deut. 16. 10. Cp. Acts 2. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *between the two evenings.* [2] Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *between the two evenings.*

rstfruits, when ye offer bring a new
eal offering unto the LORD in your LORD, after
feast of weeks, ur weeks be out, ye shall have an
oly convocation; ye shall do
o servile work: 27 but ye shall
ffer a the burnt offering for a
veet savour unto the LORD;
wo young bullocks, one ram,
even he-lambs lambs of the first year;
and their meal offering, fine meat offering of flour
ingled with oil, three tenth
rts for each als unto one bullock, two tenth
rts for the eals unto one ram, 29 a several
nth part for every lamb of deal unto one lamb, throughout the
even lambs; 30 one he-goat, And one kid of the goats,
make an atonement for you.
Beside Ye shall offer them beside the continual
rnt offering, and the meal offering his meat
reof, ye shall offer them (they offering, (they shall be
nto you without blemish), blemish) and
eir drink offerings.

29 1 And in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall
ve an holy convocation; ye
all do no servile work: it is
a day of blowing of the trumpets
nto you. 2 And ye shall offer
a burnt offering for a sweet
savour unto the LORD; one
young bullock, one ram, and
seven he-lambs lambs of the first year
without blemish: 3 and their
meal offering, fine t offering shall be of flour mingled
with oil, three tenth parts deals for the a
bullock, and two tenth parts deals for the a
ram, 4 and one tenth part deal for every one
lamb, throughout the seven lambs:
5 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin
offering, to make an atonement for
you: 6 beside the burnt offering
of the new moon, month, and the meal offering his meat
thereof, and the continual daily burnt
offering, and the meal offering thereof, his meat offering, and
their drink offerings, according
unto their ordinance, manner, for a sweet
savour, an offering a sacrifice made by fire
unto the LORD.

7 And ye shall have on the tenth
day of this seventh month ye shall
have an holy convocation; and
ye shall afflict your souls; ye
shall do no manner of work not do any work therein: 8 but ye
shall offer a burnt offering unto
the LORD for a sweet savour;
one young bullock, one ram, and
seven he-lambs lambs of the first year;
they shall be unto you without
blemish: 9 and their meal offering, meat offering
fine shall be of flour mingled with oil,
three tenth parts for the deals to a bullock,
and two tenth parts for the deals to one ram,
10 a several tenth part for every deal for one lamb,
lamb of throughout the seven lambs: 11 one
he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering;
beside the sin offering of atone-
ment, and the continual burnt
offering, and the meal meat offering
thereof, of it, and their drink offerings.
12 And on the fifteenth day
of the seventh month ye shall
have an holy convocation; ye
shall do no servile work, and ye
shall keep a feast unto the LORD
seven days: 13 and ye shall
offer a burnt offering, an offering a sacrifice
made by fire, of a sweet savour
unto the LORD; thirteen young
bullocks, two rams, and fourteen
he-lambs lambs of the first year; they
shall be without blemish: 14 and
their meal offering, fine meat offering shall be of flour
mingled with oil, three tenth
parts for deals unto every bullock of the
thirteen bullocks, two tenth
parts for deals to each ram of the two rams,
15 and a several tenth part for every deal to each
lamb of the fourteen lambs:
16 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin
offering; beside the continual
burnt offering, the meal offering thereof, his meat offering,
and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.
17 And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bul-
locks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs lambs
of the first year without blemish: spot:
18 and their meal meat offering and
their drink offerings for the
bullocks, for the rams, and for
the lambs, shall be according to

a ch. 30. 13. Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 58. 5.
b Cp. Lev. 23. 18, 19.
c See ch. 28. 19.
d See ch. 28. 15.
e ver. 15, 22.
f Lev. 16. 3, 5.
g ver. 10.
h See Lev. 23. 34.
i Ezra 3. 4.
j Lev. 23. 24. See ch. 10. 1—10.
k See ch. 28. 11—15.
l See ch. 28. 3—8.
m Lev. 16. 29 & 23. 27.

their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 19 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meal meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

20 And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish; 21 and their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 22 and one he-goat goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meal his meat offering, and the drink offering thereof. offering, his drink offering.

23 And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish: 24 their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 25 and one he-goat kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the meal offering thereof, his meat offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

26 And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish: spot: 27 and their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 28 and one he-goat goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meal offering thereof, his meat offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

29 And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish: 30 and their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 31 and one he-goat goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the meal his meat offering thereof, offering, and the drink offerings thereof his drink offering.

32 And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish: 33 and their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 34 and one he-goat goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, the meal his meat offering thereof, offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

35 [c]On the eighth day ye shall have a [d]solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein*: 36 but ye shall offer a burnt offering, an offering a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven he-lambs lambs of the first year [b]without blemish: 37 their meal meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, [a]after the ordinance: manner: 38 and one he-goat goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meal offering thereof, his meat offering, and the drink offering thereof. his drink offering.

39 These *things* ye shall offer ye shall *do unto the LORD in your [e]set feasts, beside your [f]vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meal meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

30 [1] And Moses spake unto [g]the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath c

a ch. 15. 12 & 28. 7, 14.

b See ver. 8.

c Cp. 2 Mac. 10. 6 & John 7. 37.

d See Lev. 23. 36.

e Lev. 23. 2, 4. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 31. 3. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Cp. Isai. 1. 14.

f Lev. 7. 11, 16 & 22. 21, 23.

[Ch. 30. 1 in Heb.]

g ch. 1. 4, 16 & 7. 2.

A.V. * Or, *offer*.

handed. 2 [a]When If a man voweth vow a
vow unto the LORD, or [b]sweareth swear
an oath to bind his soul with a
bond, bond; he shall not [1*c]break his
word, word; [d]he shall do according to
all that proceedeth out of his
mouth. 3 Also When if a woman
voweth so vow a vow unto the LORD,
and bindeth bind herself by a bond,
being in her father's house, house in her
youth; 4 and her father heareth hear
her vow, and her bond where-
with she hath bound her soul,
and her father holdeth shall hold his peace
at her: then all her vows shall
stand, and every bond where-
with she hath bound her soul
shall stand. 5 But if her father
disallow her in the day that he
heareth; none not any of her vows, or
of her bonds wherewith she hath
bound her soul, shall stand: and
the LORD shall forgive her, be-
cause her father disallowed her.
6 And if she be *married* to a had at all an husband,
while her [f]vows are upon her, or the rash utterance
when [†]she vowed, or uttered ought out
of her lips, wherewith she hath
bound her soul; 7 and her hus-
band hear heard it, and hold held his peace
at her in the day that he heareth heard
it: then her vows shall stand,
and her bonds wherewith she
hath bound her soul shall stand.
8 But if her husband disallow disallowed her
on the day that he heareth heard it; then
he shall make void her [f]vow
wherewith is upon her, she vowed, and the rash that which she
uttered with utterance of her lips, wherewith she
hath bound her soul, soul, of none effect:
and the LORD shall forgive her.
9 But the every vow of a widow, or and of
her that is divorced, *even* every thing
wherewith she hath they have bound her soul, their souls,
shall stand against her. 10 And
if she vowed in her husband's
house, or bound her soul by a
bond with an oath, oath; 11 and her
husband heard it, and held his
peace at her, and disallowed her

[a] Deut. 23. 21. Eccles. 5. 4. See Lev. 27. 2.
[b] See Lev. 5. 4.
[c] Ps. 55. 20 (for mg.).
[d] Job 22. 27. Ps. 22. 25 & 50. 14 & 66. 13, 14 & 116. 14, 18. Nah. 1. 15. Ecclus. 18. 22.
[e] ver. 8.
[f] Ps. 56. 12.
[g] See Lev. 5. 1.
[h] ch. 25. 17.
[i] See ch. 20. 24.
[j] ver. 12.
[k] ch. 32. 27. Josh. 4. 13.

not; not: then all her vows shall stand,
and every bond wherewith she
bound her soul shall stand.
12 But if her husband made hath utterly
them null and made them void in on the day that he
heard them; then whatsoever
proceeded out of her lips con-
cerning her vows, or concerning
the bond of her soul, shall not
stand: her husband hath made
them void; and [e]the LORD shall
forgive her. 13 Every vow, and
every binding oath to afflict the
soul, her husband may establish
it, or her husband may make it
void. 14 But if her husband
altogether hold his peace at her
from day to day; then he es-
tablisheth all her vows, or all
her bonds, which are upon her:
he hath established confirmeth them, because he
held his peace at her in the day
that he heard them. 15 But if
he shall make them null and any ways make them void after
that he hath heard them; then
[g]he shall bear her iniquity.
16 These are the statutes, which
the LORD commanded Moses,
between a man and his wife,
between a the father and his
daughter, being *being yet* in her youth, youth in
her father's house.

31 [1]And the LORD spake unto
Moses, saying, 2 [h]Avenge
the children of Israel of
the Midianites: afterward shalt
thou [i]be gathered unto thy
people. 3 And Moses spake
unto the people, saying, Arm
ye men from among you for some of yourselves unto the war,
that they may and let them go against Midian, to the
execute the LORD's vengeance on Midian.
Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.
4 [‡]Of every tribe a thousand,
throughout all the tribes of
Israel, shall ye send to the war.
5 So there were delivered, delivered out
of the thousands of Israel, a thou-
sand of every tribe, twelve thou-
sand [k]armed for war. 6 And

R.V. [1] Heb. *profane.*
A.V. * Heb. *profane.* † Heb. *her vows* were *upon her.* ‡ Heb. *A thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.*

Moses sent them, a thousand of every tribe, them to the war, a thousand of to the war, *every* tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the vessels of the sanctuary holy instruments, and [d]the trumpets for the alarm to blow in his hand. 7 And they warred against Midian, the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and [e]they slew every male. all the males. 8 And they slew the kings of Midian with Midian, beside the rest of their them that were slain; *namely*, [h]Evi, and Rekem, and [i]Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the five kings of Midian: [k]Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword. 9 And the children of Israel took captive *all* the women of Midian captives, and their little ones; ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods, they took for a prey. goods. 10 And all their cities in the places they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their [l]encampments, they burnt goodly castles, with fire. 11 [m]And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of man men and of beast. beasts. 12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and unto Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at [n]the plains of Moab, which are by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho.

13 And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp. 14 And Moses was wroth with [q]the officers of the host, *with* the captains of thousands over thousands, and the captains of over hundreds, which came from the service of the war. *battle. 15 And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved [r]all the women alive? 16 Behold, [s]these caused the children of Israel, through [t]the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of [a]Peor, and so [b]the there was plague was a plague among the congregation of the LORD. 17 Now therefore [c]kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him. 18 But all the women children, that have not known man a man by lying with him, [f]keep alive for yourselves. 19 And [g]encamp ye without the camp seven do ye abide days: whosoever hath killed any person, and [j]whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, day, and on the seventh day, ye and your captives. day. 20 And as to purify every garment, all *your* raiment, and all ‡that is made of skin, skins, and all work of goats' *hair*, and all things made of wood, ye shall purify yourselves. wood. 21 And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the statute ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded Moses: Moses; 22 howbeit Only the gold and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead, 23 every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make to *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean; clean: nevertheless it shall be purified [o]with the water of ¹separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make to go through the water. 24 And ye shall [p]wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 26 Take the sum of the prey §that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou and Eleazar the priest, and the heads of the fathers' *houses* chief fathers of the congregation: 27 and [u]divide the prey into two parts; between the men skilled in war, that them that took the war upon them, who went

[a] See ch. 23. 28.
[b] ch. 25. 9.
[c] Judg. 21. 11, 12.
[d] ch. 10. 6, 9. Lev. 23. 24.
[e] Cp. Deut. 20. 13 & Judg. 21. 11 & 1 Sam. 27. 9 & 1 Kin. 11. 15, 16.
[f] See Deut. 21. 10—14.
[g] ch. 5. 2.
[h] Josh. 13. 21.
[i] ch. 25. 15.
[j] See ch. 19. 12, 22.
[k] Josh. 13. 22.
[l] Gen. 25. 16.
[m] Cp. Deut. 20. 14 & Josh. 8. 2.
[n] See ch. 22. 1.
[o] ch. 19. 9.
[p] See Lev. 11. 25.
[q] ver. 48.
[r] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 3.
[s] ch. 25. 2.
[t] ch. 24. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14.
[u] Josh. 22. 8. 1 Sam. 30. 24. Cp. 2 Mac. 8. 28, 30.

R.V. ¹ Or, *impurity*

A.V. * Heb. *host of war.* † Heb. *a male.* ‡ Heb. *instrument*, or, *vessel of skins.* § Heb. *of the captivit*

out to battle, and between all the congregation: 28 and levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war that which went out to battle: [b]one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the flocks: sheep: 29 take it of their half, and give it unto Eleazar the priest, for the LORD'S heave offering. 30 And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take [c]one drawn out of every portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the *flocks, even of all the cattle, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, [e]which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD. 31 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses. 32 Now And the prey, over and above the booty the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had taken, caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep, 33 and threescore and twelve thousand beeves, 34 and threescore and one thousand asses, 35 and thirty and two thousand persons in all, of the women that had not known man by lying with him. 36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep: 37 and [h]the LORD'S tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen. 38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD'S tribute was threescore and twelve. 39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the LORD'S tribute was threescore and one. 40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of whom which the LORD'S tribute was thirty and two persons.

[a] Cp. ch. 18. 8, 19.
[b] Cp. ch. 18. 26. See ver. 30—41, 47.
[c] See ver. 42—47.
[d] ver. 30.
[e] See ch. 1. 53.
[f] ver. 14.
[g] See Ex. 30. 12.
[h] ver. 28.
[i] ver. 32. Deut. 20. 14.

41 And Moses gave the tribute, which was the LORD'S heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, [a]as the LORD commanded Moses. 42 And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided off from the men that warred, 43 (now the congregation's half half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand, thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep, 44 and thirty and six thousand beeves, 45 and thirty thousand and five asses hundred asses, and five hundred, 46 and sixteen thousand persons;) 47 even [d]of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one drawn out of every portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses. 48 And [f]the officers which were over the thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and the captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses: 49 and they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our †charge, and there lacketh not one man of us. 50 And we We have have therefore brought the LORD'S oblation, an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath ‡gotten, of jewels of gold, ankle chains, and bracelets, signet-rings, rings, earrings, and ¹armlets, tablets, [g]to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD. 51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels. 52 And all the gold of the heave §offering that they offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels. 53 [i](*For* the men of war had taken booty, spoil, every man for himself.) 54 And Moses and

R.V. ¹ Or, *necklaces*
A.V. * Or, *goats.* † Heb. *hand.* ‡ Heb. *found.* § Heb. *heave offering.*

Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, [b] for a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

32 [1] Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of [f] Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; [2] the children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying, [3] [j] Ataroth, and [k] Dibon, and Jazer, and [1] Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and [2] Sebam, Shebam, and [l] Nebo, and [3] Beon, [4] the land Even the country [m] which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle: [5] And they said, If Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession; possession, and bring us not over Jordan. [6] And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to the war, and shall ye sit here? [7] And wherefore * discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them? [8] Thus did your fathers, [s] when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land. [9] For when they went up unto the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

a For ver. 10—12, see Deut. 1. 34—36.

b Ex. 30. 16.

c ch. 14. 29.

d See Gen. 50. 24.

e Josh. 14. 6 & 15. 17.

f ver. 3, 35. See ch. 21. 32.

g ch. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 8, 9.

h See ch. 14. 33—35.

i ch. 26. 64, 65.

j ver. 34.

k ver. 34. See ch. 21. 30.

l ver. 38. ch. 33. 47. Deut. 32. 49. 1 Chr. 5. 8. Isai. 15. 2 & 46. 1. Jer. 48. 1, 22.

m ch. 21. 24, 34. Cp. ver. 33.

n Cp. Deut. 30. 17 & Josh. 22. 16, 18 & 2 Chr. 7. 19, 20 & 15. 2.

o ver. 24.

p Josh. 4. 12, 13.

q ver. 36.

r Josh. 22. 4.

s See ch. 13. 3, 21—33 & Deut. 1. 22—28.

t ver. 33. Josh. 12. 1 & 13. 8.

u Deut. 3. 18. Josh. 1. 13, 14 & 4. 12, 13.

[10] [a] And the LORD'S anger was kindled in that day, the same time, and he sware, saying, [11] Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, [c] from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware [d] unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not [†] wholly followed me: [12] save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the [e] Kenizzite, Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: because for [g] they have wholly followed the LORD. [13] And the LORD'S anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them [h] wander to and fro in the wilderness forty years, until [i] all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed. [14] And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel. [15] For if ye [n] turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people. [16] And they came near unto him, and said, [o] We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones: [17] but [p] we ourselves will be ready armed to go go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the [q] fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land. [18] [r] We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance. [19] For we will not inherit with them on the other yonder side Jordan, and or forward; [t] because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward. [20] And [u] Moses said unto them, if ye will do this thing; thing; if ye will arm yourselves to go armed before the LORD to

R.V. [1] In ver. 36, *Beth-nimrah.* [2] In ver. 38, *Sibmah.* [3] In ver. 38, *Baal-meon.*
A.V. * Heb. *break.* † Heb. *fulfilled after me.*

war, 21 and every armed man of you will pass / will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath [a]driven out his enemies from before him, 22 and the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless towards / before the LORD, and towards / before Israel; and [c]this land shall be unto you for a / your possession before the LORD. 23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure [d]your sin will find you out. 24 [e]Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth. 25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth. 26 [k]Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead: 27 [o]but thy servants will pass over, every man that is [q]armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So [r]Moses gave charge concerning them to / concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and to [t]Joshua the son of Nun, and to the heads of / chief the fathers' / fathers *houses* of the tribes of the children of Israel. / Israel: 29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man that is armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession: 30 but if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Canaan. 31 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do. 32 We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, and that / and the possession of our inheritance *shall* on / *remain* with us beyond Jordan. this side Jordan *may be* ours. 33 And [b]Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto the half / half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, according to / with the cities thereof with *their* borders, / in the coasts, even the cities of the land / country round about. 34 And the children of Gad built [f]Dibon, and [f]Ataroth, and [g]Aroer; 35 and Atroth-shophan, / Aroer, and Atroth, Shophan, and [h]Jazer, / Jaazer, and Jogbehah; / Jogbehah, 36 and [i]Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran: / Beth-haran, [j]fenced cities, / cities: and folds for sheep. 37 And the children of Reuben built [l]Heshbon, and [f]Elealeh, and Kiriathaim; / Kirjathaim, 38 and [m]Nebo, and [n]Baal-meon, (*p*their names being changed,) and Sibmah: / Shibmah: and *gave other names unto the cities which they builded. 39 And the children of [r]Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorites / Amorite which were therein. *was* in it. 40 And Moses [u]gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein. 41 And [v]Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small / towns thereof, and called them [1]w Havvoth-jair. / Havoth-jair. 42 And Nobah went and took Kenath, and [x]the [2]villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

[a] ch. 33. 52.

[b] Deut. 29. 8. Josh. 12. 6 & 13. 8 & 22. 4. See Deut. 3. 12–17.

[c] Deut. 3. 12, 15, 16, 18. Josh. 1. 15 & 13. 8, 32 & 22. 4, 9.

[d] Cp. Gen. 44. 16 & Isai. 59. 12.

[e] ver. 16. See ver. 34–38.

[f] ver. 3.

[g] See Deut. 2. 36.

[h] ver. 1. See ch. 21. 32.

[i] Cp. ver. 3.

[j] ver. 17.

[k] Josh. 1. 14.

[l] ver. 3. ch. 21. 27. Cp. Josh. 21. 39 & 1 Chr. 6. 81, *al.*

[m] See ver. 3.

[n] Cp. ver. 3 & Josh. 13. 17 & Jer. 48. 23.

[o] Josh. 4. 12, 13.

[p] Cp. Ex. 23. 13 & Josh. 23. 7.

[q] ch. 31. 5.

[r] Gen. 50. 23. 1 Chr. 7. 14, 15.

[s] Josh. 1. 13.

[t] ch. 27. 18.

[u] Deut. 3. 13, 15. Josh. 13. 31 & 17. 1.

[v] Deut. 3. 14. See 1 Chr. 2. 21–23.

[w] Judg. 10. 4 & mg. for mg. Josh. 13. 30 (for mg.). 1 Kin. 4. 13 & mg.

[x] ch. 21. 25 (mg. for mg.).

[y] See ch. 9. 17–23.

33 [1] These are the [3]journeys of the children of Israel, [4]when they / which went forth out of the land of Egypt by / with their hosts / armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron. 2 And Moses wrote their goings out [y]according to

R.V. [1] That is, *The towns of Jair.* [2] Heb. *daughters.* [3] Or, *stages* [4] Or, *by which*
A.V. * Heb. *they called by names the names of the cities.*

their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according to their goings out. 3 And they [c]journeyed (departed) from Rameses in [d]the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out [g]with an high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians, 4 while the Egyptians were burying (For) all their firstborn, [h]which the LORD had smitten among them: [i]upon their gods also the LORD executed (judgements. judgments.) 5 And the children of Israel [j]journeyed (removed) from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth. 6 And they [k]journeyed (departed) from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness. 7 And they [l]journeyed (removed back again) from Etham, and turned unto Pi-hahiroth, which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol. 8 And they [m]journeyed (departed) from before Hahiroth, (Pi-hahiroth,) and passed through the midst of the sea into the [n]wilderness: (wilderness,) and they went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah. 9 And they [o]journeyed (removed) from Marah, and came unto [p]Elim: and in Elim were twelve [q]springs (fountains) of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there. 10 And they [r]journeyed (removed) from Elim, and [s]pitched (encamped) by the Red [t]Sea. (sea.) 11 And they [u]journeyed (removed) from the Red [v]Sea, (sea,) and [w]pitched (encamped) in [x]the wilderness of Sin. 12 And they [y]journeyed (took their journey) from out of the wilderness of Sin, and [z]pitched (encamped) in Dophkah. 13 And they [a]journeyed (departed) from Dophkah, and [b]pitched (encamped) in Alush. 14 And they [c]journeyed (removed) from Alush, and [d]pitched in (encamped at) [e]Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink. 15 And they [f]journeyed (departed) from Rephidim, and pitched in the [g]wilderness of Sinai. 16 And they [h]journeyed (removed) from the [i]wilderness (desert) of Sinai, and pitched in (at) [*j]Kibroth-hattaavah. 17 And they [k]journeyed (departed) from Kibroth-hattaavah, and [l]pitched in (encamped at) [m]Hazeroth. 18 And they [n]journeyed (departed) from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah. 19 And they [o]journeyed (departed) from Rithmah, and pitched [p]in Rimmon-perez. (at Rimmon-parez.) 20 And they [q]journeyed (departed) from Rimmon-perez, (Rimmon-parez,) and pitched in Libnah. 21 And they [r]journeyed (removed) from Libnah, and pitched in [s]Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah. 23 And they [t]journeyed (went) from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount [u]Shepher. (Shapher.) 24 And they [v]journeyed (removed) from mount Shepher, (Shapher,) and [w]pitched (encamped) in Haradah. 25 And they [x]journeyed (removed) from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth. 26 And they [y]journeyed (removed) from Makheloth, and [z]pitched in (encamped at) Tahath. 27 And they [a]journeyed (departed) from Tahath, and pitched [b]in Terah. (at Tarah.) 28 And they [c]journeyed (removed) from Terah, (Tarah,) and pitched in [d]Mithkah. (Mithcah.) 29 And they [e]journeyed (went) from Mithkah, (Mithcah,) and pitched in Hashmonah. 30 And they [f]journeyed (departed) from Hashmonah, and [g]pitched in (encamped at) [h]Moseroth. 31 And they [i]journeyed (departed) from Moseroth, and pitched in [j]Bene-jaakan. 32 And they [k]journeyed (removed) from Bene-jaakan, and [l]pitched in (encamped at) [m]Hor-haggidgad. 33 And they [n]journeyed (went) from Hor-haggidgad, and pitched in [o]Jotbathah. 34 And they [p]journeyed (removed) from Jotbathah, and [q]pitched in (encamped at) Abronah. 35 And they [r]journeyed (departed) from Ebronah, and [s]pitched in (encamped at) [t]Ezion-geber. 36 And they [u]journeyed (removed) from Ezion-geber, and pitched in the [v]wilderness of Zin (the same is Kadesh) 37 And they [w]journeyed (removed) from [x]Kadesh, and pitched in [y]mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom. 38 And Aaron the priest went up into [z]mount Hor at the

a Ex. 19. 1, 2.
b ch. 11. 34.
c Ex. 12. 37.
d Ex. 12. 2 & 13. 4.
e ch. 11. 35 & 12. 16. Deut. 1. 1 (?).
f ch. 12. 16.
g Ex. 14. 8.
h Ex. 12. 29.
i Ex. 12. 12. Cp. Isai. 19. 1.
j Ex. 12. 37.
k Ex. 13. 20.
l Ex. 14. 2, 9.
m Ex. 14. 22.
n Ex. 15. 22, 23.
o Deut. 10. 6 (?).
p Ex. 15. 27.
q Cp. Gen. 36. 24 (mg.) & Deut. 10. 6.
r Deut. 10. 7.
s Ex. 16. 1.
t Deut. 2. 8. 1 Kin. 9. 26 & 22. 48. 2 Chr. 8. 17.
u ch. 20. 1 & 27. 14.
v ch. 20. 1, 14, 22.
w ch. 20. 23 & 21. 4 & 34. 7, 8.
x Ex. 17. 1.
y ch. 20. 25—28. Deut. 32. 50. Cp. Deut. 10. 6.

A.V. * That is, *The graves of lust.*

commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fifth month, on the first day of the month. 39 And Aaron was [b] an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor. 40 And [d] the Canaanite, king Arad the king of Arad, the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel. 41 And they journeyed departed from mount [e] Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah. 42 And they journeyed departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon. 43 And they journeyed departed from Punon, and pitched in [g] Oboth. 44 And they journeyed departed from Oboth, and pitched in [h] Iye-abarim, *Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab. 45 And they journeyed departed from Iyim, and pitched in [j] Dibon-gad. 46 And they journeyed removed from Dibon-gad, and pitched encamped in [k] Almon-diblathaim. 47 And they journeyed removed from Almon-diblathaim, [l] and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. 48 And they journeyed departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in [o] the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho. 49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jeshimoth Beth-jesimoth even unto †Abel-[q]shittim in the plains of Moab.

50 And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, 51 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, [t] When ye pass are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan; 52 then [u] ye shall drive out [v] all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their [x] figured *stones*, pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and demolish quite pluck down all their high places: 53 and ye shall take dispossess possession of *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell therein: for unto you have I given I have given you the land to possess it. 54 [a] And ye shall inherit divide the land by lot according to for an inheritance among your families; families: *and* [c] to the more ye shall ‡give the more inheritance, and to the fewer thou shalt ye shall §give the less inheritance: wheresoever the lot falleth every man's *inheritance* shall be to any man, that shall be his: be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers shall ye ye shall inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then shall it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them be as *shall be* [f] pricks in your eyes, and as thorns in your sides, and they shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell. 56 And Moreover it shall come to pass, that [i] as I thought to do unto them, so will I shall do unto you, as I thought I do unto you. to do unto them.

34 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [2] Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into [m] the land of Canaan, Canaan; [n] (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan according with to the borders thereof,) the coasts thereof:) [3] then [p] your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the side coast of Edom, and your south border shall be from the end the outmost coast of [r] the Salt Sea salt sea eastward: [4] and your border shall turn about southward of from the south to [s] the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass along on to Zin: and the goings going out forth thereof shall be southward of from the south to Kadesh-barnea; and Kadesh-barnea, it shall go forth on to [s] Hazar-addar, and pass along on to Azmon: [5] and the border shall turn about fetch a compass [w] from Azmon unto [y] the brook river of Egypt, and the goings out thereof of it shall be at the sea. [6] And for *as for* the western border, ye shall even have the great sea

[a] ch. 26. 53, 55.
[b] Cp. Ex. 7. 7.
[c] ch. 26. 54 & 35. 8.
[d] ch. 21. 1.
[e] ch. 21. 4.
[f] Josh. 23. 13. Judg. 2. 3. Ps. 106. 34, 36.
[g] ch. 21. 10.
[h] ch. 21. 11.
[i] Cp. Deut. 28. 63.
[j] ch. 21. 30. Cp. ch. 32. 34.
[k] Cp. Jer. 48. 22(?) & Ezek. 6. 14(?).
[l] Deut. 32. 49.
[m] Gen. 17. 8. Ex. 3. 8. Ps. 105. 11.
[n] ver. 13.
[o] ch. 22. 1.
[p] Josh. 15. 1. See Gen. 15. 18—21 & Ezek. 47. 13—21.
[q] See ch. 25. 1.
[r] ver. 12. Gen. 14. 3. Josh. 15. 2.
[s] Josh. 15. 3.
[t] Deut. 9. 1. Cp. Josh. 3. 17.
[u] ch. 32. 21.
[v] Ex. 23. 24, 33 & 34. 13. Deut. 7. 2, 5 & 12. 3.
[w] Josh. 15. 4.
[x] Lev. 26. 1.
[y] Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 15. 4, 47. 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 24. 7. 1 Chr. 13. 5. 2 Chr. 7. 8. Isai. 27. 12.

A.V. * Or, *Heaps of Abarim.* † Or, *The plains of Shittim.* ‡ Heb. *multiply his inheritance.* § Heb. *diminish* / *inheritance.*

[1] and the border *thereof*: for a border this shall be your west border. [7] And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall mark out for you [b] mount Hor: [8] from mount Hor ye shall mark out *your border* [c] unto the entering in of Hamath; and the goings out of the border shall be at [d] Zedad: [9] and the border shall go forth to Ziphron, and the goings out thereof shall be at [e] Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border. [10] And ye shall mark out your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham: [11] and the border coast shall go down from Shepham to [f] Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall go down, descend, and shall reach unto the [2*] side of [g] the sea of Chinnereth eastward: [12] and the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out thereof shall be at [h] the Salt Sea: salt sea: this shall be your land according to with the borders coasts thereof round about. [13] And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, [i] This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD hath commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe: [14] [j] for the tribe of the children of Reuben according to their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, have received, received *their inheritance*: and the half tribe of Manasseh have half the received, received their inheritance: [15] the two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance beyond on this side Jordan at *near* Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

[16] And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, [17] These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you for inheritance: [n] Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun. [18] And ye shall take one [a] prince of every tribe, to divide the land for by inheritance. [19] And these are the names of the men *are* these: of Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh. [20] And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud. [21] Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon. [22] And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan [a] prince, Bukki the son of Jogli. [23] The prince of Of the children of Joseph: of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh [a] prince, Hanniel the son of Ephod: Ephod. [24] And and the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim [a] prince, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan. [25] And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun [a] prince, Elizaphan the son of Parnach. [26] And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar [a] prince, Paltiel the son of Azzan. [27] And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher [a] prince, Ahihud the son of Shelomi. [28] And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali [a] prince, Pedahel the son of Ammihud. [29] These are they whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

35 [1] And the LORD spake unto Moses in [k] the plains of Moab by the Jordan at Jordan *near* Jericho, saying, [2] [l] Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and [3m] suburbs for the cities ye shall give *also* unto the round about them shall ye give unto the Levites Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. [3] And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and their suburbs the suburbs of the shall be for their cattle, and for their substance, goods, and for all their beasts. [4] And the suburbs of

a ch. 1. 4, 16.

b ch. 33. 37.

c ch. 13. 21. 2 Kin. 14. 25. Ezek. 48. 1.

d Ezek. 47. 15.

e Ezek. 47. 17.

f 2 Kin. 23. 33. Jer. 39. 5.

g Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 11. 2 & 12. 3 & 19. 35. 1 Mac. 11. 67. Matt. 4. 18. Luke 5. 1. John 6. 1, *al.*

h ver. 3.

i ver. 2. Josh. 14. 1, 2.

j ch. 32. 33. Josh. 14. 3.

k See ch. 22. 1.

l Josh. 14. 3, 4 & 21. 2. See Ezek. 45. 1—5 & 48. 8—14.

m See Lev. 25. 34 & mg. for mg.

n Josh. 14. 1 & 19. 51.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a border* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] Or, *pasture lands*
A.V. * Heb. *shoulder.*

the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall be *reach* from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about. 5 And ye shall measure from without the city for on the east side two thousand cubits, and for on the south side two thousand cubits, and for on the west side two thousand cubits, and for on the north side two thousand cubits, and the city cubits; and being *shall be* in the midst. This midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities. 6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites, they shall be the Levites *there shall be* six cities of for refuge, which ye shall give appoint for the manslayer to, that he may flee thither: and beside *to them ye shall give add forty and two cities. 7 All So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs. 8 And concerning the cities which ye shall give *shall be* of the possession of the children of Israel, Israel: from the *them that have* many ye shall take ye many; and but from the *them that have* few ye shall give take few: every one according shall give his inheritance which he inheriteth shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come pass over Jordan into the land of Canaan, Canaan; then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the manslayer which killeth any person slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person unwittingly at unawares. 12 And the cities they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation judgement. judgment. 13 And of the these cities which ye shall give shall be for you six cities shall six cities of have for refuge. 14 Ye shall give three cities beyond on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan; they Canaan, *which* shall be cities of refuge. 15 For These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Israel, and for the stranger stranger, and for the sojourner among them, shall these six cities be for refuge them: that every one that killeth any person unwittingly unawares may flee thither. 16 But And if he smote smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he died, die, he is a manslayer murderer: the manslayer murderer shall surely be put to death. 17 And if he smote smite him with a stone in the hand, throwing a stone, whereby a man wherewith he may die, and he died, die, he is a manslayer murderer: the manslayer murderer shall surely be put to death. 18 Or if he smote smite him with a weapon of wood in an hand weapon of the hand, whereby a man wood, wherewith he may die, and he died, die, he is a manslayer murderer: the manslayer murderer shall surely be put to death. 19 The avenger revenger of blood shall himself himself shall put the manslayer to death slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall put him to death. slay him. 20 And But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurled hurl at him, lying in him by laying of wait, so that he died die; 21 or in enmity smote smite him with his hand, that he died die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; *for* he is a manslayer murderer: the avenger revenger of blood shall put the manslayer to death, slay the murderer, when he meeteth him. 22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or hurled have cast upon him any thing without lying in laying of wait, 23 or with any stone, whereby wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, so that he died, die, and he was not his enemy, neither sought his harm: 24 then the congregation shall judge between the smiter slayer and the avenger revenger of blood according to these judgements judgments: 25 and the congregation shall deliver the manslayer slayer out of the hand of the avenger revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to his city of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall dwell therein until abide in it unto

a ch. 15. 16.

b Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24. 17. Deut. 19. 11, 12.

c ver. 13. Deut. 4. 41, 42. Josh. 20. 2, 7, 8 & 21. 3, 13, 21, 27, 32, 36, 38.

d Deut. 19. 6, 12. Josh. 20. 3, 5.

e Josh. 21. 41.

f Josh. 21. 3. g Ex. 21. 14. Deut. 19. 11.

h ch. 26. 54 & 33. 54.

i For ver. 10—12, see Deut. 19. 2—4 & Josh. 20. 2—6.

j Ex. 21. 13.

k ver. 12. Josh. 20. 6.

l See ver. 6.

m Deut. 4. 41. Josh. 20. 8.

n Josh. 20. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *through error*

A.V. * Heb. *above them ye shall give.* † Heb. *they inherit.* ‡ Heb. *by error.* § Heb. *with a stone of the hand.*

the death of the high priest, [a]which was anointed with the holy oil. 26 But if the manslayer slayer shall at any time go beyond come without the border of his city of the city of his refuge, whither he fleeth was fled; 27 and [b]the avenger revenger of blood find him without the border of his city of borders of the city of his refuge, and the avenger revenger of blood slay the manslayer kill the slayer, [1*]he shall not be guilty of blood: 28 because he should have remained in his city of the city of his refuge [e]until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the manslayer slayer shall return into the land of his possession. 29 And So these things shall be for [f]a statute of judgement judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. 30 Whoso killeth any person, the manslayer murderer shall be slain at put to death by the [g]mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person that he to cause him to die. 31 Moreover ye shall take no ransom satisfaction for the life of a manslayer, murderer, which is [†]guilty of death: but he shall surely be surely put to death. 32 And ye shall take no ransom satisfaction for him that is fled to his city of the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest. 33 So ye shall not [j]pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood, blood [j]it polluteth defileth the land: and no expiation can be made for the land for [‡]the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but [k]by the blood of him that shed it. 34 And [m]thou shalt not defile Defile not therefore the land which ye inhabit, in the midst of which shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: [n]for I the LORD dwell in the midst of among the children of Israel.

36 1 And the heads of the fathers' chief fathers of *houses* of the family the families of the [p]children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the heads of the fathers' chief fathers *houses* of the children of Israel: 2 and they said, [c]The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and [d]my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters. 3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be added put to the inheritance of the tribe [§]whereunto they shall belong are received: so shall it be taken away from the lot of our inheritance. 4 And when [h]the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be added put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they shall belong are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers. 5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph [i]speaketh right. hath said well. 6 This is the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them [‖]marry to whom they think best; [l]only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry. 7 So shall no not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel [o]shall cleave every one [**]keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. 8 And [q]every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any

[a] Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 4. 3 & 21. 10.
[b] See ver. 19.
[c] ch. 26. 55 & 33. 54.
[d] ch. 27. 1, 7. Josh. 17. 3, 4.
[e] See ver. 25.
[f] ch. 27. 11.
[g] Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15. Heb. 10. 28. Cp. Matt. 18. 16 & John 8. 17 & 2 Cor. 13. 1 & 1 Tim. 5. 19.
[h] Lev. 25. 10.
[i] Cp. ch. 27. 7.
[j] Ps. 106. 38. Jer. 3. 1, 2, 9. Cp. Mic. 4. 11.
[k] See Gen. 9. 6.
[l] ver. 12. Cp. Tobit 1. 9.
[m] Lev. 18. 25. Deut. 21. 23.
[n] See Ex. 29. 45.
[o] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 3.
[p] ch. 26. 29.
[q] 1 Chr. 23. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *there shall be no bloodguiltiness for him*
A.V. * Heb. *no blood* shall be *to him*. † Heb. *faulty to die*. ‡ Heb. *there can be no expiation for the land*
§ Heb. *unto whom they shall be*. ‖ Heb. *be wives*. ** Heb. *cleave to the, &c.*

tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may possess / enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers. 9 So shall no / Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; for / but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall cleave every one / keep himself to his own inheritance. 10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad: 11 [a]for Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons. / sons: 12 They / *And* they were married *into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgements, / judgments, which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses unto the children of Israel [b]in the plains of Moab by the Jordan at / Jordan *near* Jericho.

[a] ch. 27. 1. Josh. 17. 3.
[b] See ch. 22. 1.

THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES,

[*R.V.*] COMMONLY CALLED
[*A.V.*] CALLED

DEUTERONOMY.

1 THESE be the words which Moses spake unto all Israel beyond / on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in [b]the [1]Arabah / plain over against [2c]Suph, / the Red *sea*, between [d]Paran, and [e]Hazeroth, and Di-zahab. / Dizahab. 2 It is / (*There are* eleven days' *journey* from Horeb by the way of mount Seir unto Kadesh-barnea. / Kadesh-barnea.) 3 And it came to pass [j]in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them; 4 after [k]he had smitten / slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and [l]Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt in Ashtaroth, at / at Astaroth in [n]Edrei: 5 beyond / On this Jordan / side Jordan, [p]in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying, 6 The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, [a]Ye have dwelt long enough in this mountain / mount: 7 turn you, and take your journey, and go to [f]the hill country / mount of the Amorites, and unto [†]all *the places* nigh thereunto, in [b]the Arabah, / plain, [g]in the hill country, / hills, and in the lowland, / vale, and in the [‡]South, / south, and [g]by the sea shore, / side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, as far as / unto the great river, the river Euphrates. 8 Behold, I have [§]set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, [t]to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them. 9 And [o]I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone: 10 the LORD

[a] ch. 2. 3. Cp. Ex. 19. 1 & Num. 10. 11.
[b] ch. 3. 17. Josh. 3. 16 & 11. 2, 16 & 12. 1, 3, 8, *al.*
[c] Cp. Num. 21. 14.
[d] 1 Sam. 25. 1. See Num. 10. 12(?).
[e] Num. 11. 35 & 12. 16 & 33. 17 (?).
[f] Cp. Num. 13. 29.
[g] Josh. 9. 1.
[h] ch. 2. 14 & 9. 23. Num. 13. 26 & 32. 8 & 34. 4.
[i] Gen. 12. 9 & mg.
[j] Cp. Num. 33. 38.
[k] See Num. 21. 21—32.
[l] Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 14, 15 & 15. 18 & 17. 7, 8 & 26. 3, 4 & 28. 13, 14 & 50. 24.
[m] See Num. 21. 33—35.
[n] ch. 3. 1, 10. Josh. 12. 4 & 13. 12.
[o] Num. 11. 14. Cp. Ex. 18. 18.
[p] ch. 29. 1.

R.V. [1] That is, the deep valley running North and South of the Dead Sea. [2] Some ancient versions have, *the Red Sea*.
A.V. * Heb. to some that were *of the families*. † Or, *Zuph*. ‡ Heb. *all his neighbours*. § Heb. *given*.

your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, [a]ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. 11 [b]The LORD, the God (The LORD) of your fathers, (fathers) make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, [d]as he hath promised (you! you!) 12 [e]How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife? 13 *[f]Take you wise men, and understanding, and known, according to known among your tribes, and I will make them heads (rulers) over you. 14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good *for us* to do. 15 So I took the heads (chief) of your tribes, wise men, and known, [i]and †made them heads over you, captains (of over) thousands, and captains (of over) hundreds, and captains (of over) fifties, and captains (of over) tens, and officers, according to officers among your tribes. 16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and [j]judge righteously between (a *every*) man and his brother, and the stranger that is with him. 17 [l]Ye shall not ‡respect persons in judgement; (judgment; *but*) ye shall hear the small and the great alike (as well as the great); ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for [o]the judgement (judgment) is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you (you, ye shall) bring (*it*) unto me, and I will hear it. 18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 And we journeyed (when we departed) from Horeb, and (we) [t]went through all that great and terrible wilderness (wilderness,) which ye saw (saw) by the way (to of) the hill country (mountain) of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and [v]we came to Kadesh-barnea. 20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the hill country (mountain) of the Amorites, which the LORD our God giveth (doth give) unto us. 21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up, take possession, (up *and* possess *it*,) as the LORD, the (LORD) God of thy fathers, (fathers) hath spoken (said) unto thee; [c]fear not, neither be dismayed, (discouraged.) 22 And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, Let us (We will) send men before us, that (and) they may (shall) search the land for us, (us out the land,) and bring us word again of the way by which (by what way) we must go up, and the cities unto which (into what cities) we shall come. 23 And the thing (saying) pleased me well: and [g]I took twelve men of you, one man for every (of a) tribe: 24 and [h]they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and spied (searched) it out. 25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God giveth unto (doth give) us. 26 Yet (Notwithstanding) ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God: 27 and [k]ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD [m]hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, [n]to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. 28 Whither (are we going) we go up? [p]our brethren have (made our heart to melt, §discouraged our heart,) saying, [r]The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and (fence walled) up to heaven; and moreover we have seen [s]the sons of the (Anakim Anakims) there. 29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them. 30 The LORD your God (who which) goeth before you, [u]he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes; 31 and in the wilderness, where thou hast

[a] Cp. ch. 10. 22 & 28. 62. See Gen. 15. 5.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 3.
[c] ch. 31. 8. Josh. 1. 9.
[d] Gen. 12. 2 & 22. 17 & 26. 3, 24.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 8, 9.
[f] Cp. Ex. 18. 21 & Num. 11. 16, 17.
[g] Num. 13. 3.
[h] See Num. 13. 22—27.
[i] Ex. 18. 25.
[j] ch. 16. 18. John 7. 24.
[k] Ps. 106. 25. See Num. 14. 1—4.
[l] ch. 16. 19. Ex. 23. 2, 3. Lev. 19. 15. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Prov. 24. 23 & 28. 21. Mal. 2. 9. James 2. 1, 9.
[m] ch. 9. 28.
[n] Cp. Josh. 7. 7.
[o] 2 Chr. 19. 6. Cp. Ex. 21. 6.
[p] Josh. 14. 8.
[q] Ex. 18. 22, 26.
[r] ch. 9. 1, 2. See Num. 13. 28—33.
[s] See Num. 13. 22.
[t] ch. 8. 15 & 32. 10. Jer. 2. 6. Cp. Num. 10. 12
[u] ch. 3. 22. Ex. 14. 14, 25. Josh. 10. 14, 42 & 23. 3, 10. Cp. Neh. 4. 20.
[v] See ver. 2.

A.V. * Heb. *Give.* † Heb. *gave.* ‡ Heb. *acknowledge faces.* § Heb. *melted.*

seen how that the LORD thy God [a]bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came (unto: into) this place. 32 Yet [1]in this thing [c]ye did not believe the LORD your God, 33 [e]who went (before you in the way before: in the way before) you, [f]to (seek: search) you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in (the: a) cloud by day. 34 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying, 35 [i]Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see (the: that) good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers, 36 [l]save Caleb the son of (Jephunneh: Jephunneh;) he shall see (it: it;) and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children: (children,) because he hath *wholly followed the LORD. 37 Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in (thither: thither.) 38 *But* Joshua the son of Nun, [p]which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: [q]encourage (thou him: him;) for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. 39 Moreover [s]your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which (in that: this) day [t](have: had) no knowledge (of: between) good (or: and) evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. 40 But as for you, [x]turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way (to: of) the Red (Sea.: sea.) 41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, (and: ye) were (forward: ready) to go up into the (mountain: hill.) 42 And the LORD said unto me, [b]Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; [d]for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies. 43 So I spake unto (you: you;) and ye (hearkened not; would not hear,) but [ye] rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and [g](were presumptuous, and went presumptuously) up into the (mountain: hill.) 44 [h]And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, [j]as bees do, and (beat you down: destroyed you) in Seir, even unto [k]Hormah. 45 And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD (hearkened not: would not hearken) to your voice, nor (gave: give) ear unto you. 46 So [m]ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

[a] ch. 32. 11, 12. Ex. 19. 4. Isai. 46. 3, 4 & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3. Cp. Acts 13. 18 (mg.).
[b] Num. 14. 42.
[c] Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 31. 17.
[e] See Ex. 13. 21.
[f] Num. 10. 33.
[g] Num. 14. 44.
[h] Num. 14. 45.
[i] See ch. 2. 15 & Num. 14. 20—30.
[j] Cp. Ps. 118. 12 & Isai. 7. 18.
[k] See Num. 21. 3.
[l] Num. 14. 30. Josh. 14. 9.
[m] Num. 20. 1, 22. Judg. 11. 17.
[n] ch. 4. 21 & 32. 51 & 34. 4. Num. 20. 12 & 27. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 106. 32.
[o] ch. 1. 40. Num. 14. 25.
[p] ch. 31. 3, 7. Ex. 24. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 22.
[q] ch. 31. 7, 23. Num. 27. 18—20.
[r] ch. 1. 6.
[s] Num. 14. 3, 31.
[t] Isai. 7. 15, 16.
[u] ch. 23. 7. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 10, 12.
[v] See Gen. 32. 3.
[w] See Num. 20. 18—21.
[x] ch. 2. 1. Num. 14. 25.
[y] Num. 14. 40.
[z] ver. 28.

2 [1]Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way (to: of) the Red (Sea, sea,) [o]as the LORD spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days. 2 And the LORD spake unto me, saying, 3 Ye have compassed this mountain [r]long enough: turn you northward. 4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the (border: coast) of [u]your brethren the children of Esau, [v]which dwell in Seir; and [w]they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore: 5 (contend: Meddle) not with them; for I will not give you of their land, ‡no, not so much as (for the sole of the foot to tread on: a foot breadth;) because [v]I have given mount Seir unto Esau for a possession. 6 [z]Ye shall (purchase food: buy meat) of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink. 7 For

R.V. [1] Or, *for* all *this thing* ‡ Or, *deemed it a light thing*
A.V. * Heb. *fulfilled* to go *after*. † Heb. *ye were presumptuous, and went up.* ‡ Heb. *even to the treading of the sole of the foot.*

the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the work of works of thy hand: [a]he hath known knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: [b]these forty years the LORD thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing. 8 And So when [c]we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwell dwelt in Seir, from through the way of [e]the Arabah plain from [f]Elath Elath, and from [g]Ezion-geber Ezion-gaber, And we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab. 9 And the LORD said unto me, [i]Vex *Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of his their land for a possession; because I have given [k]Ar unto [l]the children of Lot for a possession. 10 ([m]The Emim The Emims dwelt therein aforetime, in times past, [n]a people great, and many, and tall, [o]as the Anakim: Anakims; 11 Which these also are were accounted [p]Rephaim, giants, as the Anakim Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emim. Emims. 12 [q]The Horites Horims also dwelt in Seir aforetime, beforetime; but the children of Esau [†]succeeded them, and they when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their [‡]stead; [u]as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.) them. 13 Now rise up, *said I*, and get you over [w]the [§]brook Zered. And we went over [w]the brook Zered. 14 And the days space in which we came from [y]Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over [w]the brook Zered, were *was* thirty and eight years; [b]until all the generation of the men of war were consumed wasted out from the midst of the camp, among the host, as the LORD sware unto them. 15 Moreover For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from the midst of the camp, among the host, until they were consumed.

16 So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people, 17 that the LORD spake unto me, saying, 18 Thou art this day to pass over to pass over through Ar, the border of Moab coast of Moab, this day: 19 and when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, [d]vex distress them not, nor contend meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon for a possession: *any* possession; because I have given it unto [h]the children of Lot for a possession. 20 (That also is was accounted a land of [r]Rephaim: Rephaim giants: giants dwelt therein aforetime; but in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummim; Zamzummims; 21 [j]a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakim Anakims; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead: 22 as he did for to the children of Esau, which dwell dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed [q]the Horites Horims from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day: 23 and [r]the Avvim Avims which dwelt in villages as far as [s]Gaza, [t]the Caphtorim, Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.) 24 Rise ye up, take your journey, and [v]pass over the valley of river Arnon behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of [x]Heshbon, and his land: ‖begin to possess it, and [z]contend with him in battle. 25 This day will I begin to put [a]the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the peoples nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear the report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of [c]Kedemoth unto Sihon king of [x]Heshbon [d]with words of peace, saying

a Cp. Job 23. 10.
b See ch. 8. 2—4.
c Judg. 11. 18.
d Cp. ver. 9.
e See ch. 1. 1.
f 1 Kin. 9. 26. Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 22 & 16. 6 & 2 Chr. 26. 2.
g See Num. 33. 35.
h Gen. 19. 36, 38.
i ver. 19, 29.
j Cp. ver. 10.
k ver. 18. Num. 21. 15. Isai. 15. 1.
l ver. 19. Gen. 19. 36, 37.
m Gen. 14. 5.
n Cp. ver. 21.
o See Num. 13. 22.
p See Gen. 14. 5.
q ver. 22. Gen. 14. 6. See Gen. 36. 20—30.
r Josh. 13. 3, 4.
s Gen. 10. 19. Jer. 25. 20.
t See Gen. 10. 14.
u Num. 21. 24, 31, 35.
v Num. 21. 13, 14. Judg. 11. 18, 21.
w Cp. Num. 21. 12.
x Num. 21. 27, 28, 30.
y See ch. 1. 2, 19.
z Cp. ver. 9.
a ch. 11. 25 & 28. 10. See Ex. 15. 14—16 & Josh. 2. 9—11.
b Num. 14. 33, 35 & 26. 64. Ps. 78. 33 & 95. 11 & 106. 26. Ezek. 20. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 5 & Heb. 3. 17. See ch. 1. 35.
c Josh. 13. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 79.
d Cp. ch. 20. 10.

A.V. * Or, *Use no hostility against Moab.* † Heb. *inherited them.* ‡ Or, *room.* § Or, *val*
‖ Heb. *begin, possess.*

27 [a]Let me pass through thy land: I will go [1]along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left. 28 [b]Thou shalt sell me (food meat) for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only (let me I will) pass through on my feet; 29 (as (As) the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto (me; me;) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us. 30 But [g]Sihon king of [h]Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God [i]hardened his spirit, and made his heart [2]obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as (at *appeareth*) this day. 31 And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to (deliver up give) Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land. 32 Then [l]Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, (unto battle to fight) at Jahaz. 33 And [m]the LORD our God delivered him (up) before us; and we smote him, and his [3]sons, and all his people. 34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed (every [5*]inhabited *the men, city, with the women and the little ones; and the women, and the little ones, of every city,) leaving none (remaining to remain): 35 only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, (with and) the spoil of the cities which we (had taken. took.) 36 [r]From Aroer, which is (on by) the (edge brink) of the valley (ver) of Arnon, and *from* [s]the city that is (in by) the (valley, river,) even unto Gilead, there was not (a one) city too high (ong) for us: [w]the LORD our God delivered (up all before all unto) us: 37 only [x]to the land of the children of Ammon thou camest (not near; all not, *nor* unto) (e side y place) of the river [z]Jabbok,

[a] Num. 21. 21, 22. Judg. 11. 19.

[b] ver. 6. Num. 20. 19.

[c] ch. 29. 7. Num. 21. 33, 35.

[d] See ch. 1. 4.

[e] ver. 5, 9. Cp. ch. 23. 3, 4 & Num. 20. 18 & Judg. 11. 17, 18.

[f] See Num. 21. 23—26, 34.

[g] Num. 21. 23.

[h] See ver. 24.

[i] See Ex. 4. 21.

[j] Num. 21. 35.

[k] 1 Kin. 4. 13.

[l] See Num. 21. 23—30.

[m] Cp. ch. 7. 2.

[n] See ch. 7. 2 & Ps. 135. 10—12.

[o] ch. 29. 7.

[p] ch. 2. 34.

[q] ch. 3. 6.

[r] ch. 3. 12 & 4. 48. Josh. 12. 2 & 13. 9, 16. 2 Kin. 10. 33. Isai. 17. 2, *al.*

[s] Josh. 13. 9, 16. 2 Sam. 24. 5.

[t] ch. 4. 48. Josh. 11. 3, 17 & 12. 5. Ps. 42. 6, *al.*

[u] Ps. 29. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 48.

[v] 1 Chr. 5. 23. S. of S. 4. 8. Ezek. 27. 5.

[w] Ps. 44. 3.

[x] ch. 4. 43. Josh. 13. 9, 16, 17, 21. Jer. 48. 8, 21.

[y] Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11. 1 Chr. 5. 11.

[z] ch. 3. 16. Gen. 32. 22. Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2. Judg. 11. 22.

[a] ch. 2. 11, 20.

(and nor unto) the cities (of the hill country, in the mountains, and wheresoever nor unto whatsoever) the LORD our God forbad us.

1 Then we turned, and went
3 up the way to Bashan: and [c]Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, (unto to) battle at [d]Edrei. 2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I (have delivered will deliver) him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto [f]Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 3 So the LORD our God delivered into our (hand hands) Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: [j]and we smote him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time; (time; time,) there was not a city which we took not from (them; them,) threescore cities, [k]all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 5 All these (were cities cities *were*) fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside (the [6]unwalled towns) a great many. 6 And [n]we [4]utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying (every [5*]inhabited city, with the men, the women and the little ones, women, and children, of every city.) 7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey (unto to) ourselves. 8 And we took (the land) at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites (the land) that (were beyond *was* on this side) Jordan, from the (valley river) of Arnon unto mount Hermon; 9 (*which* [t]Hermon the Sidonians call (Sirion, Sirion;) and the Amorites call it (Senir Shenir;) 10 all the cities of the [7x]plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto (Salecah Salchah) and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan. 11 (For For) [a]only Og king of Bashan re-

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the way, by the way.* [2] Heb. *strong.* [3] Or, *son* [4] Heb. *devoted,* [5] Heb. *city of men,* [6] Or, *country towns* [7] Or, *table land*

A.V. * Heb. *every city of men, and women, and little ones.*

mained of the remnant of [b]the Rephaim (giants); behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in [c]Rabbah (Rabbath) of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit [d]of a man. (man.) 12 And this land, (land, we took in possession *which* we possessed) at that time, (time,) [e]from Aroer, which is by the (valley of river) Arnon, and half the hill country (of mount) Gilead, and [g]the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites. (Gadites: 13 and) And [h]the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; [1][j]all the region of Argob, [2]even with all Bashan, (The same is which was [b]Rephaim. giants.) called the land of 14 [k]Jair the son of Manasseh took all the (region country) of Argob, (Argob) unto the (border coasts) of [l]the Geshurites (Geshuri) and the Maacathites (Maachathi); and called them, (even Bashan, them) [o]after his own name, Havvoth-jair, (Bashan-havoth-jair,) unto this (day.) day. 15 [p]And I gave Gilead unto Machir. 16 And unto the Reubenites [q]and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the (valley of Arnon, the middle of river Arnon half) the valley, [3]and the border *thereof*; even unto the river Jabbok, [u]which is the border of the children of Ammon; 17 the (Arabah plain) also, and (Jordan Jordan,) [3]and the (border coast) *thereof*, from [w]Chinnereth even unto [y]the sea of the (Arabah, plain, *even*) [z]the (Salt Sea, salt sea,) *under [a]the [4]slopes of Pisgah (Ashdoth-pisgah) eastward.

18 And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: [c]ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all (the men *that are* †meet of valour. for the war.) 19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, [d](*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you; 20 [a]until the LORD (give have given) rest unto your brethren, as (well as) unto you, and *until* they also possess the land which the LORD your God (giveth hath given) them beyond Jordan: (and) then shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you. 21 And I commanded [f]Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou (goest over. passest.) 22 Ye shall not fear them: for [i]the LORD your (God, God) he (it is that shall fight fighteth) for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying, 24 O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant [m]thy greatness, and thy (strong mighty) hand: for [n]what (god God) is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy (mighty acts might)? 25 Let me go over, I pray thee, (I pray thee, let me go over,) and see [r]the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and [s]Lebanon. 26 But [t]the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and (hearkened not unto would not hear) me: and the LORD said unto me, [v]Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. 27 [x]Get thee up into the top of ‡Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 28 But [b]charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. 29 So we abode in [e]the valley over against Beth-peor.

a Josh. 22. 4.
b See Gen. 14. 5.
c 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. Jer. 49. 2. Ezek. 21. 20 & 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.
d Cp. Rev. 21. 17.
e See ch. 2. 36.
f Cp. Num. 27. 18.
g See Num. 32. 32—38 & Josh. 13. 8—13.
h See Num. 32. 39—42 & Josh. 13. 29—31.
i See Ex. 14. 14.
j See ver. 4.
k Num. 32. 41. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 22, 23.
l Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11, 13. 2 Sam. 3. 3 & 10. 6 & 13. 37, 38.
m ch. 5. 24 & 11. 2 & 32. 3. 1 Chr. 29. 11.
n See Ex. 15. 11.
o Num. 32. 41.
p Num. 32. 39.
q Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 5.
r ch. 4. 22. Ex. 3. 8.
s Cp. Josh. 1. 4.
t See ch. 1. 37.
u Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2.
v Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9.
w See Num. 34. 11.
x Num. 27. 12, 13.
y ch. 4. 49. Josh. 3. 16 & 12. 3. 2 Kin. 14. 25.
z See Gen. 14. 3.
a ch. 4. 49 & mg. for mg. Josh. 13. 20 & mg. for mg. Cp. Num. 21. 15.
b ch. 1. 38 & 31. 3, 7. Num. 27. 23.
c Num. 32. 20, 21. Josh. 1. 14 & 4. 12.
d Num. 32. 1, 4.
e ch. 4. 46 & 34. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *all the region of Argob. (All that Bashan is called &c.* [2] Or, *with* [3] Or, *for a border* [4] Or, *springs*
A.V. * Or, *under the springs of Pisgah*, or, *the hill.* † Heb. *sons of power.* ‡ Or, *The hill.*

1 And now, O Israel, hearken
Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto
4 [a]the statutes and unto the judgements, judgments, which I teach you, for to do them; [c]that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, fathers' giveth you. 2 [f]Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you. 3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because [j]of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from the midst of thee. among you. 4 But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God are alive every one of you this day. 5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgements, judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the midst of the land whither ye go in to possess it. 6 [q]Keep therefore and do them; for [r]this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the peoples, nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. 7 For [s]what great nation is there, that nation *is there so* great, who hath [x]a god God so nigh unto them, as the LORD our God is in all whensoever *things that* we call upon him *for*? 8 And what great nation is there, nation *is there so* great, that hath statutes and judgements judgments so [z]righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? 9 [a]Only take heed to thyself, and [b]keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes saw, have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life; life: but [d]make them known unto teach them thy children sons, and thy children's children. sons' sons; 10 *Specially* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, [b]Assemble Gather me the people, people together, and I will make them hear my words, [d]that they may learn to fear [e]me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. 11 And [g]ye came near and stood under the mountain; and [h]the mountain burned with fire unto the heart *midst of heaven, with darkness, cloud, clouds, and thick darkness. 12 And [i]the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, [k]but ye saw no form similitude; †[l]only *ye heard* a voice. 13 [m]And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even [n]the ten [2]commandments; [o]and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. 14 And [p]the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgements, judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it. 15 [s]Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for [t]ye saw no manner of form similitude on the day that the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire: 16 [u]lest ye corrupt yourselves, and [w]make you a graven image in the form image, the similitude of any figure, [y]the likeness of male or female, 17 the likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the heaven, air, 18 the likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the water under waters beneath the earth: 19 and lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest [c]the sun sun, and the moon moon, and the stars, even [e]all the host of heaven, thou be drawn shouldest be driven away and to worship them, and serve

a See Lev. 18. 4.
b ch. 31. 12.
c ch. 6. 24 & 8. 1.
d ch. 14. 23 & 17. 19.
e ch. 12. 1 & 31. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 40.
f ch. 12. 32. Cp. Josh. 1. 7 & Prov. 30. 6 & Rev. 22. 18, 19.
g Ex. 19. 17.
h ch. 5. 22, 23. Ex. 19. 18 & 20. 18, 21. Cp. Ex. 24. 16, 17.
i ver. 33, 36. ch. 5. 4, 22. Ex. 20. 1, 19.
j See Num. 23. 28 & 25. 3—9.
k ver. 15.
l Ex. 20. 22. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 12 & Job 4. 16.
m ch. 9. 9, 11.
n Ex. 34. 28.
o See Ex. 24. 12.
p See Ex. ch. 21—23.
q ch. 29. 9.
r Job 28. 28. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7 & 9. 10.
s Josh. 23. 11.
t ver. 12.
u ver. 25.
v 2 Sam. 7. 23.
w ver. 23. ch. 5. 8. Ex. 20. 4. Cp. Acts 17. 29.
x Ps. 34. 18 & 46. 1 & 145. 18 & 148. 14. Cp. James 4. 8.
y Rom. 1. 23.
z Rom. 7. 12.
a ver. 23.
b Cp. Prov. 4. 23.
c ch. 17. 3. Job 31. 26—28.
d ch. 6. 7 & 11. 19 & 32. 46. Gen. 18. 19. See Ps. 78. 4—6.
e 2 Kin. 17. 16 & 21. 3. Jer. 8. 2, *al.* Cp. Gen. 2. 1.
f Ex. 19. 9, 16. Heb. 12. 18, 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *God* [2] Heb. *words.*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *save a voice.*

them, which the LORD thy God hath *divided unto all (the peoples nations) under the whole heaven. 20 But the LORD hath taken you, and [e]brought you forth out of the iron furnace, (*even*) out of Egypt, [d]to be unto him a people of inheritance, as (*ye at are*) this day. 21 Furthermore [e]the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance: 22 but I must die in this land, [i]I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess [j]that good land. 23 [l]Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and [m]make you a graven (image in the form, *or* the likeness) of any (*thing, thing,*) which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For [n]the LORD thy God is a (devouring consuming) fire, (*even*) [p]a jealous God.

25 When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have (been remained) long in the land, [q]and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven (image, image, in the form *or* the likeness) of any thing, and [s]shall do (that which is) evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger: 26 I [x]call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. 27 And the LORD [b]shall scatter you among the (peoples, nations,) [c]and ye shall be left few in number among the (nations, heathen,) whither the LORD shall lead you (away). 28 And [d]there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, [a]which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. 29 [b]But if from thence (ye shall thou shalt) seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou (search after seek) him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things †are come upon thee, (*even*) [1][f]in the latter (days thou shalt return days, if thou turn) to the LORD thy God, and (hearken shalt be obedient) unto his (voice: voice;) 31 (for (For God; God;)) the LORD thy God is [g]a merciful (God; God;) [h]he will not (fail forsake) thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. 32 For [k]ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and (*ask*) from the one (end side) of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? 33 [o]Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? 34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by [2][r]temptations, [t]by signs, and by wonders, and [u]by war, and [v]by a mighty hand, and [w]by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? 35 Unto thee it was shewed, [y]that thou mightest know that the LORD he is God; [z]there is none else beside him. 36 [a]Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he (made thee to see shewed thee) his great fire; and [o]thou hardest his words out of the midst of the fire. 37 And because [e]he loved thy fathers, therefore he

[a] Ps. 115. 4–7 & 135. 15–17. Isai. 44. 9 & 46. 7.
[b] ch. 30. 2, 3. Lev. 26. 40–42. 2 Chr. 15. 4. Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 6, 7. Jer. 29. 13, 14.
[c] 1 Kin. 8. 51. Jer. 11. 4.
[d] ch. 9. 29 & 32. 9.
[e] See ch. 1. 37.
[f] See Gen. 49. 1.
[g] Ex. 34. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Neh. 9. 31. Jonah 4. 2.
[h] ch. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5. 1 Chr. 28. 20.
[i] ch. 3. 27.
[j] ch. 3. 25.
[k] Job 8. 8.
[l] ver. 9.
[m] See ver. 16.
[n] Ex. 24. 17. Cited Heb. 12. 29. Cp. ch. 9. 3 & Isai. 10. 16–18 & 29. 6 & 30. 27, 30 & Zeph. 1. 18.
[o] ver. 12. ch. 5. 24, 26. Ex. 3. 6 & 19. 21. Cp. Gen. 32. 30 & Ex. 24. 11 & 33. 20, 23 & Judg. 6. 22, 23 & 13. 22.
[p] Cp. Isai. 42. 8. See Ex. 20. 5.
[q] ver. 16.
[r] ch. 7. 19 & mg. for mg. & 29. 3.
[s] ch. 9. 18. 2 Kin. 17. 17.
[t] ch. 26. 8. Ex. 7. 3. Jer. 32. 21.
[u] See Ex. 15. 3–10.
[v] ch. 7. 8 & 11. 2 & 26. 8 & 34. 12. 2 Esd. 15. 11.
[w] Ex. 6. 6. Jer. 32. 21.
[x] ch. 30. 18, 19 & 31. 28 & 32. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Jer. 2. 12 & 6. 19. Mic. 6. 2.
[y] Cp. Ex. 10. 2.
[z] ver. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. 2 Sam. 22. 32. Isai. 45. 5, 18, 22 & 46. 9. Cited Mark 12. 32.
[a] Ex. 19. 9, 19. Neh. 9. 13.
[b] See Lev. 26. 33.
[c] ch. 28. 62.
[d] ch. 28. 36, 64. Jer. 16. 13.
[e] ch. 10. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *if in the latter days thou return* [2] Or, *trials* Or, *evidences*
A.V. * Or, *imparted.* † Heb. *have found thee,*

chose their seed after them, and brought thee out [b]with in his presence, sight with his great power, mighty power out of Egypt; 38 [c]to drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou, thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as at it is this day. 39 Know therefore this day, and lay it to consider it in thine heart, that [h]the LORD he is God in heaven above, above, and upon the earth beneath: [j]there is none else. 40 [k]And thou shalt keep Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, [l]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the land, earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 Then Moses [o]separated severed three cities beyond on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; 42 that [p]the manslayer slayer might flee thither, which slayeth should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in time times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: 43 *namely,* Bezer in the wilderness, in the [t]plain country, for of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, for of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, for of the Manassites.

44 And this is the law which Moses set before the children of Israel: 45 these are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgements, judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, when after they came forth out of Egypt; Egypt, 46 beyond On this side Jordan, [w]in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, when after they came were come forth out of Egypt: 47 and they took his land in possession, possessed his land, and the land

[a] ch. 3. 3, 4. Num. 21. 33, 35.
[b] Ex. 33. 14. Cp. Isai. 63. 9.
[c] ch. 7. 1 & 11. 23. Ex. 23. 27, 28 & 34. 24. See ch. 9. 1—5.
[d] See ch. 2. 36.
[e] Cp. ch. 3. 9.
[f] See ch. 3. 9.
[g] See ch. 3. 17.
[h] Josh. 2. 11. 1 Kin. 8. 23. 2 Chr. 20. 6. Eccles. 5. 2.
[i] ch. 3. 17 & mg. for mg.
[j] See ver. 35.
[k] Lev. 22. 31.
[l] ch. 5. 16 & 6. 2, 3 & 11. 9 & 12. 25, 28 & 22. 7. Cp. Prov. 3. 1, 2 & 10. 27.
[m] ch. 4. 23. Ex. 19. 5.
[n] Cp. Heb. 8. 9.
[o] Num. 35. 6, 14.
[p] ch. 19. 4.
[q] Cp. ch. 34. 10 & Ex. 33. 11 & Num. 14. 14 & Judg. 6. 22.
[r] Ex. 20. 21. Cp. Gal. 3. 19.
[s] Ex. 19. 16 & 20. 18 & 24. 2.
[t] Josh. 20. 8 & 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
[u] See ch. 3. 10.
[v] For ver. 6—21, see Ex. 20. 2—17.
[w] ch. 3. 29.
[x] ch. 1. 4. Num. 21. 24.

[a]of Og king of Bashan, the two kings of the Amorites, which were beyond on this side Jordan toward the sunrising; 48 [d]from Aroer, which is on the edge by the bank of the valley of river Arnon, even unto mount [e]Sion Sion, (the same is [f]Hermon), 49 and all the which is Hermon, Arabah beyond plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto [g]the sea of the Arabah, plain, under [i]the [2]slopes springs of Pisgah.

5 1 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and the judgements judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and observe to *keep, and do them. 2 [m]The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. 3 The LORD [n]made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day. 4 The LORD spake talked with you [q]face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire, 5 ([r]I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for [s]ye were afraid because by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 [v]I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of from the house of [3]†bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other gods [4]before me.

8 Thou shalt not make unto thee a thee *any* graven image, *the likeness of* any form *or* any likeness *of any thing* that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under waters beneath the earth: 9 thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, children and upon unto the third and upon the fourth generation of them that hate me; me,

R.V. [1] Or, *table land* [2] Or, *springs* [3] Heb. *bondmen.* [4] Or, *beside me*
A.V. * Heb. *keep to do them.* † Heb. *servants.*

10 and shewing mercy unto "thousands, sands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God [1]in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name [1]in vain.

12 Observe Keep the sabbath day, to keep day to it holy, sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee. 13 Six days shalt thou thou shalt labour, and do all thy work: 14 but [d]the seventh day is [a]the sabbath unto of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; [h]that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou. 15 [i]And thou shalt remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and *that* the LORD thy God brought thee out thence [i]by through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee: thee; [m]that thy days may be long, prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, upon in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

17 [o]Thou shalt do no murder. not kill.

18 [o]Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

19 Neither shalt thou steal.

20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

21 Neither shalt thou covet desire thy neighbour's wife; wife, neither shalt thou covet desire thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.

22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly [b]in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And [c]he wrote them upon in two tables of stone, and gave delivered them unto me. 23 And it came to pass, [e]when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, while (for the mountain did burn with fire, fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders; 24 and ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and [f]his greatness, and [g]we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth speak talk with man, and he [j]liveth. 25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: [k]if we [*]hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die. 26 [j]For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived? 27 Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say: and [n]speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it. 28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: [p]they have well said all that they have spoken. 29 [2]Oh O that there were such an heart in them, that they

a Ex. 20. 6. Jer. 32. 18.
b See ch. 4. 11.
c ch. 9. 10, 11. Ex. 24. 12.
d Ex. 16. 29, 30. Heb. 4. 4.
e See ch. 4. 12.
f See ch. 3. 24.
g Ex. 19. 19.
h Cp. Ex. 23. 12.
i ch. 15. 15 & 16. 12 & 24. 18, 22.
j See ch. 4. 33.
k ch. 18. 16.
l See ch. 4. 34.
m See ch. 4. 40.
n See Ex. 20. 19.
o Matt. 5. 21, 27. Luke 18. 20. James 2. 11.
[Ver. 18 in Heb.]
p ch. 18. 17.
q ch. 32. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Isai. 48. 18. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 19. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *for vanity* or *falsehood*

[2] Or, *Oh that they had such an heart as this alway, to fear me, and keep all commandments, that &c.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *add to hear.*

would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, [b]that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! 30 Go say to them, Return ye to tents. Get you into your tents again. 31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and [d]I will speak unto thee all the command-ment, command-ments, and the statutes, and the judgements, judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it. 32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: [g]ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. 33 [h]Ye shall walk in all the way ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and [i]that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

6 1 Now this is [k]the commandment, these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgements, judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye *go over to possess it: 2 that [m]thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. 3 Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, [t]as the LORD, the LORD God of thy fathers, fathers hath promised unto thee, in a the land flowing that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Israel: [1w]the The LORD our God is one LORD: 5 and [z]thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. 6 And [a]these words, which I command thee this day, shall be upon in thine heart: 7 and [c]thou shalt †teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 8 [e]And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be for as frontlets between thine eyes. 9 [f]And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thy house, and upon on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall bring have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee; thee great and goodly cities, [j]which thou buildedst not, 11 and houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and cisterns hewn out, wells digged, which thou hewedst diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not, and not; when thou shalt eat have eaten and be full; 12 [l]then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, out of from the house of ‡bondage. 13 Thou shalt [n]fear the LORD thy God; God, and him shalt thou serve, serve him, and [o]shalt swear by his name. 14 Ye shall not [q]go after other gods, [r]of the gods of the peoples people which are round about you; 15 for (For [s]the LORD thy God in the midst of is a jealous thee "is a jealous God; God among you) [v]lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and he destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 [x]Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, [y]as ye tempted him in Massah. 17 Ye shall [a]diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God,

[b] See ch. 4. 40.
[c] See ch. 4. 9.
[d] Gal. 3. 19.
[e] ch. 11. 18. Prov. 3. 3 & 6. 21 & 7. 3. See Ex. 13. 9.
[f] ch. 11. 20. Cp. Isai. 57. 8.
[g] ch. 17. 20 & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7 & 23. 6. 2 Kin. 22. 2. Prov. 4. 27.
[h] ch. 10. 12 & 30. 16. Jer. 7. 23. Cp. Luke 1. 6.
[i] See ch. 4. 40.
[j] Josh. 24. 13. Cp. Josh. 11. 13 & Neh. 9. 25 & Ps. 105. 44.
[k] ch. 4. 1 & 5. 31 & 12. 1.
[l] Cp. Prov. 30. 8, 9.
[m] ch. 5. 29 & 10. 12, 20 & 13. 4. Ps. 128. 1. Eccles. 12. 13.
[n] Cited Matt. 4. 10 & Luke 4. 8.
[o] ch. 10. 20. Josh. 2. 12. Ps. 63. 11. Isai. 45. 23 & 65. 16. Jer. 12. 16.
[p] See ch. 4. 40.
[q] ch. 8. 19 & 11. 16, 28 & 13. 2, 3 & 28. 14. Jer. 25. 6.
[r] ch. 13. 7.
[s] ch. 7. 21.
[t] Gen. 15. 5 & 22. 17 & 26. 4 & 28. 14. Ex. 32. 13.
[u] See Ex. 20. 5.
[v] ch. 7. 4 & 11. 17.
[w] Cited Mark 12. 29. Cp. Isai. 42. 8 & Zech. 14. 9 & John 17. 3 & 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
[x] Cited Matt. 4. 7 & Luke 4. 12.
[y] ch. 9. 22 & 33. 8. Ps. 95. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 9. See Ex. 17. 2–7.
[z] Cited Matt. 22. 37 & Mark 12. 30 & Luke 10. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 25.
[a] ch. 11. 22. Ps. 119. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *the* LORD *our God, the* LORD *is one* Or, *the* LORD *is our God, the* LORD *is one* Or, *the* LORD *is our God, the* LORD *alone*
A.V. * Heb. *pass over.* † Heb. *whet*, or, *sharpen.* ‡ Heb. *bondmen*, or, *servants.*

and his testimonies, and his
statutes, which he hath com-
manded thee. 18 [a]And thou
shalt do that which is right
and good in the sight of the
LORD: that it may be well with
thee, and that thou mayest go
in and possess the good land
which the LORD sware unto thy
fathers, 19 [e]to thrust/cast out all thine
enemies from before thee, as the
LORD hath spoken.
20 [f]When/And when thy son asketh thee
*in time to come, saying, What
mean the testimonies, and the
statutes, and the judgements,/judgments, which
the LORD our God hath com-
manded you? 21 then thou shalt
say unto thy son, [j]We were Pha-
raoh's bondmen in Egypt; and
the LORD brought us out of
Egypt with a mighty hand:
22 and [m]the LORD shewed signs
and wonders, great and †sore,
upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and
upon all his house,/household, before our
eyes: 23 and he brought us out
from thence, that he might bring
us in, to give us the land which he
sware unto our fathers. 24 And
the LORD commanded us to do all
these statutes, [n]to fear the LORD
our God, [o]for our good always,
that [q]he might preserve us alive,
as it is at this day. 25 And [s]it
shall be righteousness unto us,/our righteousness, if we
observe to do all this commandment/these commandments
before the LORD our God, as he
hath commanded us.

7 1 When the [t]LORD thy God
shall bring thee into the land
whither thou goest to possess
it, and shall/hath [1]cast out many nations
before thee, [w]the Hittite,/Hittites, and the
Girgashite,/Girgashites, and the Amorite,/Amorites, and the
Canaanite,/Canaanites, and the Perizzite,/Perizzites, and the
Hivite,/Hivites, and the Jebusite,/Jebusites, seven na-
tions [y]greater and mightier than
thou; 2 [z]and when the LORD thy
God shall deliver them up before
thee, and/thee; thou shalt smite them;/them,
then thou shalt/and [2][b]utterly destroy
them; [c]thou shalt make no
covenant with them, nor shew
mercy unto them: 3 [d]neither
shalt thou make marriages with
them; thy daughter thou shalt
not give unto his son, nor his
daughter shalt thou take unto
thy son. 4 For he/they will turn
away thy son from following
me, that they may serve other
gods: [g]so will the anger of the
LORD be kindled against you,
and he will destroy thee [h]quickly./suddenly.
5 But thus shall ye deal with
them; [i]ye shall break down/destroy their
altars, and dash in pieces/break down their [3][i]pillars,/‡images,
and hew/cut down their [i]Asherim,/groves, and
[k]burn their graven images with
fire. 6 For [l]thou art an holy
people unto the LORD thy God:
the LORD thy God hath chosen
thee to be [l]a peculiar/special people unto
himself, [4]above all peoples/people that
are upon the face of the earth.
7 The LORD did not set his love
upon you, nor choose you, be-
cause ye were more in number
than any people; for ye were
the fewest of all peoples/people: 8 but
[p]because the LORD loveth/loved you,
and because he would keep [r]the
oath which he sware/had sworn unto your
fathers, hath the LORD brought
you out with a mighty hand,
and redeemed you out of the
house of bondage,/bondmen, from the hand
of Pharaoh king of Egypt.
9 Know therefore that the LORD
thy God, he is God;/God, [u]the faithful
God, [v]which keepeth covenant
and mercy with them that love
him and keep his command-
ments to a thousand generations;
10 and [x]repayeth them that hate
him to their face, to destroy them:
[a]he will not be slack to him that

a See ch. 12. 25.
b ch. 20. 17. Ex. 22. 20. Lev. 27. 29. Num. 21. 2, 3. Josh. 10. 1, 37, 39 & 11. 11, 12, al.
c Ex. 23. 32 & 34. 12. Judg. 2. 2. Cp. ch. 20. 10 & Josh. 2. 14 & 9. 18 & Judg. 1. 24.
d Ex. 34. 16. Josh. 23. 12, 13. 1 Kin. 11. 2. Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
e Ex. 23. 28—30. Num. 33. 52, 53.
f Ex. 12. 26 & 13. 14.
g ch. 6. 15.
h Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 28. 20.
i See Ex. 34. 13.
j Cp. Ex. 20. 2.
k ver. 25.
l ch. 14. 2 & 26. 19 & 28. 9. Ex. 19. 6 & 22. 31. Jer. 2. 3. Amos 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 9. See Ex. 19. 5.
m Ps. 135. 9. See ch. 4. 34.
n ver. 2, 13.
o ch. 10. 13. Jer. 32. 39.
p ch. 10. 15. Isai. 43. 4 & 63. 9. Jer. 31. 3. Hos. 11. 1. Mal. 1. 2. 2 Esd. 5. 27.
q ch. 4. 1 & 8. 1. Cp. Lev. 18. 5 & Ps. 41. 2.
r Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 9—11. Luke 1. 72, 73.
s ch. 24. 13.
t ch. 31. 3. Ps. 44. 2, 3.
u Isai. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 9 & 10. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 10. 23. 1 John 1. 9.
v ch. 5. 10. Ex. 20. 6. 2 Chr. 6. 14. Neh. 1. 5 & 9. 32. Dan. 9. 4.
w See Ex. 23. 23.
x Job 34. 11. Isai. 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2, 3.
y ch. 4. 38 & 9. 1 & 11. 23.
z ver. 23. ch. 23. 14.
a Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.

R.V. 1 Heb. *pluck off.* 2 Heb. *devote.* 3 Or, *obelisks* 4 Or, *out of*
A.V. * Heb. *to morrow.* † Heb. *evil.* ‡ Heb. *statues*, or, *pillars.*

hateth him, he will repay him to his face. 11 [a]Thou shalt therefore keep the commandment, commandments, and the statutes, and the judgements, judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 [c]And Wherefore it shall come to pass, because *if ye hearken to these judgements, judgments, and keep, and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep with unto thee [f]the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers: 13 and he will [h]love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: [i]he will also bless the fruit of thy body womb, and the fruit of thy ground, land, thy corn corn, and thy wine wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine kine, and the young of thy flock, flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 14 Thou shalt be blessed above all peoples people: [l]there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle. 15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness; sickness, and he will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee, thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. 16 And [r]thou shalt consume all the peoples people which the LORD thy God shall deliver unto thee; [t]thine eye shall not have no pity pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be [u]a snare unto thee. 17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them? 18 [w]thou shalt not be afraid of them: thou but shalt well [x]remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt; 19 the great [1]temptations which thine eyes saw, [z]and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the peoples people of whom thou art afraid. 20 Moreover [b]the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and [2]hide themselves, perish from before thee. themselves from thee, be destroyed. 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is [d]in the among midst of thee, [e]a great God and a you, a mighty and terrible. 22 [g]And the LORD thy God will cast †put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them [3]at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee. 23 [j]But the LORD thy God shall deliver them up before ‡unto thee, and shall discomfit destroy them with a great discomfiture, mighty destruction, until they be destroyed. 24 And [k]he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt [m]make destroy their name to perish from under heaven: their name [n]there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. 25 The graven images of their gods [p]shall ye burn with fire: thou [q]shalt not covet desire the silver or the gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be [s]snared therein: for it is an abomination to the LORD thy God: God. 26 and thou Neither shalt not shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, and become a devoted lest thou be a cursed thing like unto it: it; but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; [v]for it is a devoted cursed thing.

8 1 All the commandment commandments which I command thee this day [y]shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers. 2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God hath led thee [a]these forty years in the wilderness, that he might to

[a] ch. 10. 13.
[b] Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 24. 12.
[c] For ver. 12–16, see ch. 28. 1–14 & Lev. 26. 3–13.
[d] ch. 6. 15. Num. 11. 20 & 14. 14. Josh. 3. 10.
[e] ch. 10. 17. Neh. 1. 5 & 4. 14 & 9. 32. Cp. ch. 28. 58.
[f] Ps. 105. 8. Luke 1. 55, 72.
[g] Ex. 23. 29, 30.
[h] Cp. John 14. 21.
[i] ch. 30. 9.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] Josh. 10. 24, 42 & 11. 12. See Josh. 12. 1.
[l] Ex. 23. 26.
[m] See ch. 9. 14.
[n] ch. 11. 25. Josh. 1. 5 & 10. 8 & 23. 9.
[o] ch. 28. 27, 60. Ex. 9. 14 & 15. 26.
[p] ver. 5. ch. 12. 3. Cp. Ex. 32. 20 & 1 Chr. 14. 12.
[q] Cp. Josh. 7. 1, 21 & 2 Mac. 12. 40.
[r] ver. 2.
[s] See ver. 16.
[t] ch. 13. 8 & 19. 13, 21 & 25. 12.
[u] ver. 25. ch. 12. 30. Judg. 8. 27. See Ex. 23. 33.
[v] ch. 13. 17. Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6. 17, 18 & 7. 1. Cp. Mic. 4. 13.
[w] ch. 1. 29 & 31. 6.
[x] Ps. 77. 11 & 105. 5.
[y] ch. 4. 1 & 5. 32, 33 & 6. 1–3.
[z] ch. 6. 22 & 11. 3.
[a] ch. 1. 3 & 2. 7 & 29. 5. Amos 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *trials* See ch. 4. 34, and 29. 3. [2] Or, *hide themselves from thee, perish* [3] Or, *quickly*
A.V. * Heb. *because.* † Heb. *pluck off.* ‡ Heb. *before thy face.*

humble thee, *and* [a]to prove thee, [b]to know what was in thine heart, [c]whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. 3 And he humbled thee, and [f]suffered thee to hunger, and [g]fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that [j]man doth not live by bread only, but by every *thing word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live. 4 [m]Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years. 5 And thou shalt *Thou shalt also* consider in thine heart, that, [o]as a man chasteneth his son, so the LORD thy God chasteneth thee. 6 *And Therefore* thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him. 7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, [s]a land of brooks of water, of fountains and *depths, springing forth in depths that spring out of* valleys and hills; 8 a land of *wheat wheat,* and barley, [u]and *vines vines,* and fig *trees trees,* and pomegranates; a land *of oil olives olive,* and honey; 9 a land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass. 10 *And When* thou *shalt eat hast eaten* and *be art* full, *and then* thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. 11 Beware *lest thou forget that thou forget not* the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his *judgements, judgments,* and his statutes, which I command thee this day: 12 [z]lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; 13 and when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; 14 [d]then thine heart be lifted up, and thou [e]forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, *out of from* the house of bondage; 15 who [h]led thee through *the that* great and terrible wilderness, [i]*wherein were* fiery *serpents serpents,* and scorpions, [k]and *thirsty ground where was drought, where there was* no water; [l]who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint; 16 who fed thee in the wilderness with [n]manna, which thy fathers knew *not not;* that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, [p]to do thee good at thy latter *end end;* 17 and [q]thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. 18 But thou shalt remember the LORD thy *God, God:* for [r]it is he that giveth thee power to get *wealth wealth,* [t]that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as *at it is* this day. 19 And it shall be, if thou *shalt do at all* forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, [v]I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish. 20 As the nations which the LORD *maketh to perish destroyeth* before *you, your face,* [w]so shall ye perish; because ye would not *hearken be obedient* unto the voice of the LORD your God.

9 1 Hear, O Israel: *thou Thou* art [x]to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations [y]greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven, 2 a people great and tall, [a]the *sons children* of the *Anakim, Anakims,* [b]whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the *sons children* of *Anak? Anak!* 3 *Know Understand* therefore this

[a] ver. 16. Ex. 15. 25.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
[c] Cp. Ex. 16. 4 & Judg. 3. 4.
[d] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 7.
[e] Ps. 78. 11 & 106. 21.
[f] Ex. 16. 2, 3.
[g] Ex. 16. 12, 14, 15, 35. Cp. Num. 11. 6—9 & 21. 5.
[h] See ch. 1. 19.
[i] Num. 21. 6. Isai. 30. 6.
[j] Cited Matt. 4. 4 & Luke 4. 4. Cp. John 6. 49—51.
[k] Hos. 13. 5.
[l] Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 78. 15 & 114. 8. Cp. ch. 32. 13.
[m] ch. 29. 5. Neh. 9. 21.
[n] ver. 3. Ex. 16. 15.
[o] Prov. 3. 12. Heb. 12. 5, 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14 & Prov. 29. 17 & Hos. 10. 10 & Rev. 3. 19.
[p] Cp. Jer. 24. 5—7 & Heb. 12. 11.
[q] Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[r] Cp. Prov. 10. 22 & Hos. 2. 8.
[s] ch. 11. 10—12.
[t] ch. 7. 8, 12.
[u] Cp. Num. 20. 5.
[v] Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 30. 18.
[w] Cp. Dan. 9. 11, 12.
[x] ch. 11. 31 & 12. 10. Josh. 1. 11.
[y] See ch. 4. 38.
[z] ch. 6. 11, 12 & 28. 47 & 32. 15. Prov. 30. 9. Hos. 13. 6.
[a] See Num. 13. 22.
[b] ch. 1. 28.

A.V. * Heb. *of olive tree of oil.*

day, that the LORD thy God is he which [a]goeth over before thee thee; as [b]a devouring fire; consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy thee face: [c]so shalt thou drive them out, and make them to perish destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath spoken said unto thee.
4 [e]Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath thrust cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: whereas but [g]for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.
5 [h]Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go [in] to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may establish perform [k]the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, [to] Abraham, [to] Isaac, and [to] Jacob.
6 Know Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.
7 Remember, forget thou and forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: [r]from the day that thou wentest forth didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.
8 Also [t]in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, and so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.
9 [u]When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount [x]forty days and forty nights; I did neither nights; I neither did eat bread nor drink water: water:
10 And [z]the LORD delivered unto me [the] two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire [d]in the day of the assembly.
11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant.
12 And the LORD said unto me, [f]Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves; they are [i]quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.
13 [j]Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is [p]a stiffnecked people:
14 [l]let me alone, that I may destroy them, and [m]blot out their name from under heaven: and [n]I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.
15 [o]So I turned and came down from the mount, and [q]the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.
16 And [s]I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God; ye, and had made you a molten calf: [i]ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.
17 And I took hold of the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.
18 And I [v]fell down before the LORD, [w]as at the first, forty days and forty nights; nights: I did neither eat bread bread, nor drink water; water, because of all your sin sins which ye sinned, [y]in doing that which was evil wickedly in the sight

[a] ch. 31. 3. Cp. Josh. 3. 11.
[b] See ch. 4. 24.
[c] ch. 7. 24. Ex. 23. 29—31.
[d] ch. 4. 10 & 10. 4 & 18. 16. Ex. 19. 17.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 17.
[f] Ex. 32. 7, 8.
[g] ch. 18. 12. Lev. 18. 24, 25 & 20. 23. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
[h] Cp. Tit. 3. 5.
[i] Cp. ch. 31. 29 & Judg. 2. 17.
[j] Ex. 32. 9.
[k] See Gen. 50. 24.
[l] Ex. 32. 10.
[m] ch. 7. 24 & 25. 19 & 29. 20. Ex. 17. 14.
[n] Num. 14. 12.
[o] Ex. 32. 15.
[p] ch. 10. 16. Ex. 32. 9 & 33. 3, 5 & 34. 9, *al.*
[q] ch. 4. 11 & 5. 23. Ex. 19. 18.
[r] ver. 24. ch. 31. 27. Cp. Ex. 14. 11 & 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 2. Num. 11. 4 & 14. 2, 11, 41 & 20. 2 & 21. 5 & 25. 2.
[s] Ex. 32. 19.
[t] Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19.
[u] Ex. 24. 12, 15.
[v] Ex. 34. 28. Cp. Ps. 106. 23.
[w] ver. 9. ch. 10. 10.
[x] Ex. 24. 18 & 34. 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 8 & Matt. 4. 2 & Luke 4. 1, 2.
[y] ch. 4. 25.
[z] Ex. 31. 18.

of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. [b]But the LORD hearkened unto me [at] that time also. 20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time. 21 And [d]I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, [grinding and ground] it very small, [even] until it was as [fine small] as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. 22 And at [g]Taberah, and at [h]Massah, and at [i]Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath. 23 [And Likewise] [l]when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and [o]ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. 24 [q]Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you. 25 [So Thus] I fell down before the LORD [the] forty days and forty [nights that nights, as] I fell down [at the first]; because the LORD had said he would destroy you. 26 [w]And I prayed [I prayed therefore] unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. 27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin: 28 lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, [a]Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised [unto] them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. 29 [c]Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy [great mighty] power and by thy stretched out arm.

10 1 At that time the LORD said unto me, [e]Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and [f]make thee an ark of wood. 2 And I will write on the tables the words that were [on in] the first tables which thou brakest, and [j]thou shalt put them in the ark. 3 [So And] I made an ark [k]of [acacia shittim] wood, and [m]hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand. 4 And [n]he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten [1*]commandments, [p]which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire [r]in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me. 5 And I turned [myself] and [t]came down from the mount, and [u]put the tables in the ark which I had made; [v]and there they be, as the LORD commanded me. 6 [(And And] the children of Israel [z]journeyed [took their journey] from [2]Beeroth [Bene-jaakan of the children of Jaakan] to [Moserah Mosera]: [y]there Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. 7 [z]From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to [Jotbathah Jotbath], a land of [brooks of water. rivers of waters.] 8 At that time [a]the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, [b]to bear the ark

[a] Num. 14. 16.
[b] ch. 10. 10. Ex. 32. 14 & 33. 17.
[c] ch. 4. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.
[d] Ex. 32. 20.
[e] Ex. 34. 1, 2.
[f] Ex. 25. 10.
[g] Num. 11. 1—3.
[h] Ex. 17. 7.
[i] Num. 11. 34.
[j] Ex. 25. 16, 21.
[k] Ex. 25. 10 & 37. 1.
[l] Num. 13. 3 & 14. 1.
[m] Ex. 34. 4.
[n] Ex. 34. 28.
[o] Ps. 106. 24, 25.
[p] Ex. 20. 1.
[q] ver. 7. ch. 31. 27.
[r] See ch. 9. 10.
[s] See ver. 18.
[t] Ex. 34. 29.
[u] Ex. 40. 20.
[v] 1 Kin. 8. 9.
[w] See Ex. 32. 11—13.
[x] Num. 33. 30, 31.
[y] Cp. Num. 20. 28 & 33. 38.
[z] Num. 33. 32, 33.
[a] Num. 3. 6 & 8. 14 & 16. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 13.
[b] Num. 4. 5, 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *words.* [2] Or, *the wells of the children of Jaakan*
A.V. * Heb. *words.*

f the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to inister unto him, and [c]to bless n his name, unto this day. [d]Wherefore Levi hath no portion or part or inheritance with his brethren; he LORD is his inheritance, ac-ording as the LORD thy God ake unto him.) promised him. 10 And [h]I stayed n the mount, according to as at the *first ime, forty days and forty nights: nights; nd the LORD hearkened unto ie at that time also; also, *and* the LORD ould not destroy thee. 11 [l]And he LORD said unto me, Arise, take thy journey before the eople; and people, that they shall may go in and ossess the land, which I sware nto their fathers to give unto iem.

12 And now, Israel, [p]what doth ie LORD thy God require of iee, but [q]to fear the LORD thy od, [s]to walk in all his ways, and o love him, and to serve the ORD thy God with all thy heart nd with all thy soul, 13 [w]to keep ie commandments of the LORD, nd his statutes, which I com-and thee this day [z]for thy ood? 14 Behold, [a]unto the LORD thy the heaven and d belongeth the heaven, and the heaven of he heaven of heavens *is* the LORD'S thy ivens, [b]the od, earth, earth *also,* with all that erein is. 15 Only [c]the LORD d a delight in thy fathers to ve them, and he chose their ed after them, even you [1]above al peoples, as people, at *it is* this day. 16 Cir-cmcise therefore [e]the foreskin your heart, and be no more iffnecked. 17 For the LORD ur God, he is [h]God of gods, nd [j]Lord of lords, [k]the a great od, the a mighty, and the a terrible, hich [l]regardeth not persons, r taketh reward. reward: 18 [m]He doth ecute the judgement judgment of the father-ss and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. 19 [a]Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 20 [q]Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve; serve, and [e]to him shalt thou cleave, and [f]by his name shalt thou swear. swear by his name. 21 [g]He is thy praise, and he is thy God, [i]that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen. 22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt [k]with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee [m]as the stars of heaven for multitude.

II 1 Therefore [n]thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and [o]keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgements, judgments, and his commandments, alway. 2 And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with [r]your children which have not known, and which have not seen [u]the [2]chastisement of the LORD your God, [v]his greatness, [x]his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm, 3 [y]and his signs, miracles, and his works, acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land; 4 and what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots; [d]how he made the water of the Red Sea sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day; 5 and [f]what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came unto into this place; 6 and [i]what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben; Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and every living thing all the ‡substance that §was followed them, in their possession, in the midst of all Israel: 7 but your

a Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33, 34.
b ch. 17. 12 & 18. 5, 7.
c ch. 21. 5. Lev. 9. 22. See Num. 6. 23—26.
d See Num. 18. 20.
e ch. 11. 22 & 13. 4 & 30. 20.
f See ch. 6. 13.
g Ps. 22. 3 & 109. 1. Jer. 17. 14.
h ch. 9. 18, 25.
i 2 Sam. 7. 23. Ps. 106. 21, 22.
j ch. 9. 19.
k Gen. 46. 27. Ex. 1. 5. Ep. Acts 7. 14.
l Ex. 32. 34 & 33. 1.
m ch. 28. 62. Neh. 9. 23. See Gen. 15. 5.
n See ch. 6. 5.
o Ep. Ezek. 44. 16. See Lev. 8. 35.
p Ep. Mic. 6. 8.
q See ch. 6. 2, 13.
r ch. 31. 13.
s See ch. 5. 33.
t See ch. 6. 5.
u ch. 4. 36 (for mg.) & 8. 5.
v ch. 3. 24 & 5. 24.
w ch. 7. 11.
x See ch. 4. 34.
y ch. 6. 22 & 7. 19.
z ch. 6. 24.
a 1 Kin. 8. 27. 2 Chr. 6. 18. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 115. 16. Isai. 66. 1.
b Ex. 19. 5. Ps. 24. 1.
c ch. 4. 37. Ep. ch. 7. 7.
d Ex. 14. 27, 28 & 15. 9, 10. Ps. 106. 11.
e ch. 30. 6. Jer. 4. 4. Ep. Acts 7. 51.
f See Ps. 78. 14—40.
g See ch. 9. 6.
h Josh. 22. 22. Ps. 136. 2. Dan. 2. 47 & 11. 36.
i Num. 16. 1, 31 & 27. 3. Ps. 106. 17.
j Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16.
k Neh. 9. 32. See ch. 7. 21.
l 2 Chr. 19. 7. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
m Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9. Ep. ch. 24. 17 & Ex. 22. 22.

R.V. 1 Or, *out of* 2 Or, *instruction*
* Or, *former days.* † Heb. *go in journey.* ‡ Or, *living substance which followed them.* § Heb. was *at their feet.*

eyes have seen [a]all the great work acts of the LORD which he did.
8 Therefore shall ye keep all the commandment commandments which I command thee you this day, that ye may [c]be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go over to possess it; 9 and [e]that ye may prolong your days upon in the land, [g]which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, [h]a land flowing that floweth with milk and honey. 10 For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs: 11 [j]but the land, whither ye go over to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven: 12 a land which the LORD thy God [1*]careth for; for: [m]the eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, [q]to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul, 14 that [t]I will give *you* the rain of your land in its his due season, [v]the former first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. 15 [y]And I will give †send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, and that [z]thou shalt mayest eat and be full. 16 Take heed to yourselves, [b]lest that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and [d]serve other gods, and worship them; 17 and [f]the anger of the LORD *then* the LORD'S wrath be kindled against you, and he [g]shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and *lest* [b]ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you. 18 Therefore [d]shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul; soul, and [f]ye shall bind them for a sign upon your hand, and that they shall be for may be as frontlets between your eyes. 19 And ye shall teach them your children, talking speaking of them, them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. 20 [i]And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates: 21 [k]that your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, upon in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, [l]as the days of the heavens above heaven upon the earth.
22 For if [n]ye shall diligently keep all this commandment these commandments which I command you, to do it; them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and [o]to cleave unto him; 23 then will the LORD [p]drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall [r]possess nations greater greater nations and mightier than yourselves. 24 [s]Every place whereon the sole soles of your foot feet shall tread shall be yours: [u]from the wilderness, wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto [w]the 2hinder uttermost sea shall be your border. coast be. 25 [x]There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the LORD your God shall lay [a]the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, [c]as he hath spoken said unto you.
26 [e]Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; 27 [h]the A blessing, if ye shall hearken unto obey

a Judg. 2. 7.
b ch. 4. 26 & 30. 18. Josh. 23. 15, 16.
c ch. 31. 6, 7. Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9, 18.
d See ch. 6. 6.
e See ch. 4. 40.
f See ch. 6. 8.
g See Gen. 50. 24.
h Ex. 3. 8.
i ch. 6. 9.
j ch. 8. 7.
k See ch. 4. 40.
l Ps. 89. 29.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 3 & Jer. 24. 6.
n ch. 6. 17.
o See ch. 10. 20.
p See ch. 4. 38.
q See ch. 6. 5.
r ch. 9. 1.
s Josh. 1. 3. Cp. Josh. 14. 9.
t ch. 28. 12. Lev. 26. 4.
u See Ex. 23. 31.
v Cp. Job 29. 23. Jer. 5. 24. Hos. 6. 3. Joel 2. 23. James 5. 7.
w ch. 34. 2 & mg. for mg. Joel 2. 20 (for mg.). Zech. 14. 8 (for mg.).
x See ch. 7. 24.
y Ps. 104. 14.
z ch. 6. 11. Cp. Joel 2. 19.
a ch. 2. 25.
b Cp. Job 31. 27.
c Ex. 23. 27.
d ver. 28. See ch. 6. 14.
e ch. 30. 1, 15, 19.
f ch. 6. 15.
g 1 Kin. 8. 35. 2 Chr. 6. 26 & 7. 13. Cp. ch. 28. 23, 24 & Lev. 26. 19, 20 & Amos 4. 7 & Zech. 14. 17 & Rev. 11. 6.
h See ch. 28. 2–14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *seeketh after.* [2] That is, *western.*
A.V. * Heb. *seeketh.* † Heb. *give.*

the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day: 28 and [b]the curse, if ye shall not hearken unto / will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, [c]to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God shall / hath bring / brought thee into / in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt set / put [g]the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal. 30 Are they not beyond / on the other side Jordan, behind / by the way of the going down / where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites / Canaanites, which dwell in the [i]Arabah, / champaign over against Gilgal, beside [j]the [1]oaks / plains of Moreh? 31 For ye are / [k]to shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein. 32 And ye shall observe [o]to do all the statutes and the judgements / judgments which I set before you this day.

1 [q]These are the statutes
12 and the judgements, / judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD, the / LORD God of thy fathers, hath given / fathers giveth thee to possess it, [r]all the days that ye live upon the earth. 2 [s]Ye shall surely / utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall *possess served their gods, [t]upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree: and ye shall break down / †overthrow their altars, and dash in pieces / break [u]their [2]pillars, and burn their [v]Asherim / groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods; / gods, and ye shall destroy their name / the names of them out of that place. 4 [y]Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

a ch. 16. 2 & 26. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 12. Ps. 78. 68 & 132. 13, 14, *al.* Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
b See ch. 28. 15—45.
c See ch. 6. 14.
d ch. 14. 22, 23 & 15. 19, 20.
e ch. 14. 23.
f ch. 14. 23, 26 & 15. 20.
g ch. 27. 12, 13. Josh. 8. 33.
h ch. 14. 26 & 16. 11, 14, 15 & 26. 11 & 27. 7 & 28. 8. Lev. 23. 40.
i See Deut. 1. 1.
j Gen. 12. 6 & mg. for mg. Judg. 7. 1.
k Judg. 17. 6 & 21. 25.
l ch. 9. 1 & 12. 10. Josh. 1. 11.
m 1 Kin. 8. 56. Ps. 95. 11. Cp. Heb. 4. 8.
n See ch. 11. 31.
o ch. 5. 32 & 12. 32.
p ch. 25. 19. Josh. 23. 1. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 1 & 1 Kin. 5. 4.
q ch. 6. 1.
r ch. 4. 10.
s ch. 7. 5. Ex. 34. 13.
t 1 Kin. 14. 23. 2 Kin. 16. 4 & 17. 10. Jer. 3. 6. Hos. 4. 13, *al.*
u Ex. 23. 24 & mg. for mg. See ch. 16. 22.
v See ch. 16. 21.
w Cp. Zeph. 1. 4 & Zech. 13. 2.
x See Num. 18. 20.
y ver. 31.
z Lev. 17. 3, 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28, 33.

5 But unto [a]the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: 6 and thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and [d]your tithes, and the heave / offering offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and [e]the firstlings of your herd / herds and of your flock / flocks: 7 and [f]there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and [h]ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee. 8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, [k]every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes: / eyes. 9 for / For ye are not as yet come to [m]the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD thy / your God giveth thee. / you. 10 But when [n]ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God causeth / giveth you to inherit, [p]and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; 11 then it shall come to pass that / there shall be a [a]the place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there, / there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, [d]your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all [‡]your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD: 12 and [h]ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates, / gates; forasmuch as [x]he hath no portion / part nor inheritance with you. 13 [z]Take heed to

R.V. [1] Or, *terebinths* [2] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. * Or, *inherit.* † Heb. *break down.* ‡ Heb. *the choice of your vows.*

thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: 14 but in [b]the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. 15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh [within] in all thy gates, [after all the desire of thy soul, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after,] [c]according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: [e]the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the [gazelle, roebuck,] and as of the hart. 16 [f]Only ye shall not eat the blood; [thou shalt ye shall] pour it [out] upon the earth as water. 17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates [i]the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of [thine thy] oil, or the firstlings of thy [herd herds] or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, [nor or the] heave offering of thine hand: 18 but [m]thou [shalt must] eat them before the LORD thy God in [b]the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and [m]thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine [hand hands] unto. 19 [n]Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite *as long as thou livest upon [thy land. the earth.] 20 When the LORD thy God [p]shall enlarge thy border, [q]as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul [desireth longeth] to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, [after all the desire whatsoever thy soul of thy soul. lusteth after.] 21 If [b]the place which the LORD thy God [shall choose hath chosen] to put his name there be too far from thee, [a]then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock which the LORD hath given thee as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat [within thy gates, after all in thy gates whatsoever the desire of thy soul. thy soul lusteth after.] 22 Even [e]as the [gazelle roebuck] and [as] the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat [thereof them] [e]the unclean and the clean shall eat [thereof of them] alike. 23 [f]Only †be sure that thou eat not the blood: [d]for the blood is the life; and thou [shalt mayest] not eat the life with the flesh. 24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it [out] upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; [g]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, [h]when thou shalt do that which is right in the [eyes sight] of the LORD. 26 Only thy [j]holy things which thou hast, and [k]thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto [b]the place which the LORD shall choose: 27 and [l]thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh. 28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, [g]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the [eyes sight] of the LORD thy God.

29 When [o]the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest [in] to possess them, and thou [possessest ‡succeedest] them, and dwellest in their land; 30 take heed to thyself [r]that thou be not [ensnared §snared] [follow following] them, after that they be destroyed from before thee, and that thou inquire not after

a ver. 15.
b See ver. 5.
c ch. 16. 17.
d See Gen. 9. 4.
e ch. 14. 5 & 15. 22.
f See Lev. 3. 17.
g ch. 4. 40. Cp. Eccles. 8. 12 & Isai. 3. 10.
h ch. 6. 18 & 13. 18. Ex. 15. 26. 1 Kin. 11. 38.
i See ver. 6.
j Cp. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 19.
k Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 21.
l Lev. 1. 5, 9, 13 & 17. 11.
m See ver. 7.
n ch. 14. 27. Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 4 & Ecclus. 7. 31.
o ch. 19. 1. Josh. 23. 4, 5.
p ch. 19. 8.
q ch. 11. 24 & 19. 8, 9. Gen. 28. 14. Ex. 34. 24.
r ch. 7. 16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *after them.*

A.V. * Heb. *all thy days.* † Heb. *be strong.* ‡ Heb. *inheritest*, or, *possessest them.* § Heb. *after them.*

their gods, saying, How (do did) these nations serve their gods? [1]even so will I do likewise. 31 [c]Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every *[d]abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for [g]even their sons and their daughters (do they burn they have burnt) in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, (that shall ye observe to do: observe to do it) [h]thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

13 [1] If there arise (in the midst of among) thee you a prophet, or [k]a dreamer of dreams, and (he [l]give giveth) thee a sign or a wonder, [2] and [m]the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; [3] thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or (unto) that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God [p]proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul. [4] Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. [5] And [u]that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath †spoken (2[v]rebellion to turn) (against u away from) the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed (2e u) you out of the house of bondage, to (draw thee aside thrust thee) out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. [x]So shalt thou put (away the evil the evil away) from the midst of thee.

[6] [y]If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or [a]the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, [b]which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, [e]which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers; [7] (*Namely,*) [f]of the gods of the (peoples people) which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; [8] thou shalt [h]not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither [j]shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him: [9] but thou shalt surely kill him; [n]thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people. [10] [o]And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to (draw thrust) thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, (out of from) the house of ‡bondage. [11] And [q]all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is (in the midst of thee. among you.)

[12] If thou shalt hear (tell [3]concerning *say* in) one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God (giveth hath given) thee to dwell there, saying, [13] Certain (4[x]base men, § the fellows) children of Belial, (the midst of thee, among you,) are gone out from and have (drawn away withdrawn) the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known; [14] then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask [w]diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought (in the midst of thee. among you); [15] thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, [5]destroying it utterly, and all that is (therein therein,) and the

[a] ch. 28. 54, 56. Mic. 7. 5.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3 & 20. 17.
[c] ver. 4. Lev. 18. 3, 26, 30. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15.
[d] ch. 7. 25 & 17. 1 & 18. 12 & 23. 18 & 25. 16 & 27. 15.
[e] ch. 28. 64.
[f] ch. 6. 14.

[Ch. 13. 1 in Heb.]
[g] 2 Kin. 17. 31. Jer. 7. 31 & 19. 5. See Lev. 18. 21, *al.*
[h] Prov. 1. 10.
[i] See ch. 4. 2.
[j] See ch. 7. 16.
[k] Jer. 23. 25, 32 & 27. 9 & 29. 8. Zech. 10. 2.
[l] Cp. Matt. 7. 22, 23 & 24. 24 & 2 Thess. 2. 9, 11 & Rev. 13. 13, 14, *al.*
[m] Cp. ch. 18. 22 & Jer. 28. 9.
[n] ch. 17. 7.
[o] ch. 17. 5. See Josh. 7. 25.

[p] ch. 8. 2.
[q] ch. 17. 13 & 19. 20 & 21. 21.

[r] 2 Kin. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 34. 31.

[s] Judg. 19. 22 & 20. 13. 1 Sam. 2. 12 & 25. 17. 2 Sam. 16. 7 & 20. 1. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. Cp. ch. 15. 9 & Ps. 101. 3 & Nah. 1. 11 (mg.).
[t] See ch. 10. 20.
[u] ch. 18. 20. Cp. Jer. 2. 8 & 14. 14, 15 & Zech. 13. 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 19. 16 (mg.).
[w] ch. 17. 4 & 19. 18.

[x] ch. 17. 7 & 19. 19 & 21. 21 & 22. 21 & 24. 7. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 13.
[y] ch. 17. 2.

[1] Or, *that I also may do likewise*
[2] Heb. *turning aside.*
[3] Or, *in*
[4] Heb. *sons of worthlessness.*
[5] Heb. *devoting it.*
* Heb. *abomination of the.*
† Heb. *spoken revolt against the* LORD.
‡ Heb. *bondmen.*
§ Or, *naughty men.*

cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword. 16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt [b] burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof [1] every whit, unto the LORD thy God: and it shall be [c] an [2] heap for ever; it shall not be built again. 17 And [e] there shall cleave nought of the devoted thing to thine hand: [f] that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, [g] as he hath sworn unto thy fathers; 18 when thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, [i] to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

[b] Josh. 6. 24.

[c] Josh. 8. 28. Jer. 49. 2. Cp. Isai. 17. 1 & 25. 2 & Jer. 30. 18.

[d] Cp. Lev. 11. 26.

[e] Josh. 6. 18.

[f] Josh. 7. 26.

[g] See Gen. 50. 24.

[i] ch. 12. 25, 28.

14 1 Ye are [j] the children of the LORD your God: [k] ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any [l] baldness between your eyes for the dead. 2 For [m] thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, [3] above all peoples the nations that are upon the face of the earth.

[j] Cp. Isai. 1. 2 & Hos. 1. 10 & John 1. 12 & Rom. 9. 8, 26 & Gal. 3. 26.

[k] See Lev. 19. 28.

[l] Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 22. 12 & Ezek. 7. 18 & Amos 8. 10.

[m] See ch. 7. 6.

3 [o] Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. 4 [p] These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat, 5 the hart, and the gazelle, roebuck, and the roebuck, fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the [†] pygarg, and the antelope, wild ox, and the chamois. 6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and hath the hoof cloven in two, cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* [4] cheweth the cud, cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat. 7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that have the hoof cloven: divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the [a] coney, because coney: for they chew the cud, cud, but part divide not the hoof, hoof; *therefore* they are unclean unto you: you: 8 and And the swine, because he parteth it divideth the hoof, hoof, but yet cheweth not the cud, he it is unclean unto you: of their flesh ye shall ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase. not eat, and [d] their carcases ye shall not touch.

[o] Ezek. 4. 14. Cp. Acts 10. 13, 14.

[p] For ver. 4—20, see Lev. 11. 2—23.

9 These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath all that have fins and scales shall ye eat: 10 and whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye shall may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 Of all clean birds ye may shall eat. 12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the [h] eagle, and the gier eagle, ossifrage, and the ospray; ospray, 13 and the glede, and the falcon, kite, and the kite vulture after its kind; his kind, 14 and every raven after its kind; his kind, 15 and the ostrich, owl, and the night hawk, and the seamew, cuckow, and the hawk after its kind; his kind, 16 the little owl, and the great owl, and the horned owl; swan, 17 and the pelican, and the vulture, gier eagle, and the cormorant; cormorant, 18 and the stork, and the heron after its her kind, and the hoopoe, lapwing, and the bat. 19 And all winged creeping every creeping thing things are that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten. 20 Of *But of* all clean fowls ye may eat.

[a] Lev. 11. 5. Cp. Ps. 104. 18 & Prov. 30. 26.

[h] See Lev. 11. 13 & mg.

21 [n] Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou mayest shalt give it unto the stranger that is within in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto a foreigner: an alien: for [m] thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God. [q] Thou shalt not seethe a kid in its his mother's milk.

[n] See Lev. 7. 24.

[q] See Ex. 23. 19.

22 [r] Thou shalt surely truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that which that cometh forth of the field the field bringeth forth year by year. 23 [s] And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to cause his place his name to dwell name there, the tithe of thy

[r] See Num. 18. 21.

[s] ch. 12. 7 & 15. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *as a whole burnt offering* [2] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [3] Or, *out of* [4] Heb. *bringeth up.*
A.V. * Or, *devoted.* † Or, *bison.* Heb. *dishon.*

rn, of thy wine, and of thine
l, [a]and the firstlings of thy
rd rds and of thy flock flocks; [b]that thou
ayest learn to fear the LORD
y God always. 24 And if the
ay be too long for thee, so
at thou art not able to carry
because ; or if [e]the place is be too far
om thee, which the LORD thy
od shall choose to set his name
ere, when the LORD thy God
all bless h blessed thee: 25 then shalt thou
rn it into money, and bind up
e money in thine hand, and
alt go unto the place which
e LORD thy God shall choose:
and thou shalt bestow the that
oney for whatsoever thy soul
lesireth, teth after, for oxen, or for sheep,
for wine, or for strong drink, or
r whatsoever thy soul asketh of thee: *desireth
d [k]thou shalt eat there before
e LORD thy God, and thou shalt
joice, thou thou, and thine household: household,
[l]and the Levite that is within
y gates, gates; thou shalt not forsake
n; for [m]he hath no portion part nor
heritance with thee.
28 [o]At the end of every three
ars thou shalt bring forth all
e tithe of thine increase in the
ne year, and shalt lay it up
thin thy gates: 29 and the
vite, because (because [m]he hath no portion part
r inheritance with thee, thee,) and
e stranger, and the fatherless,
d the widow, which are within
y gates, shall come, and shall
and be satisfied; that [r]the
RD thy God may bless thee
all the work of thine hand
ich thou doest.

15 1 At the end of [v]every
seven years thou shalt
make a release. 2 And
is the manner of the release:
ev †creditor shall release that which he
that lendeth *ought* unto his
lent unto his neighbour
ghbour shall release *it*; he shall not

a ch. 12. 6.
b ch. 4. 10 & 17. 19.
c Cp. ch. 23. 20.
d Cp. ver. 11.
e ch. 12. 21.
f ch. 28. 8.
g ch. 28. 1.
h ch. 7. 13. Ex. 23. 25.
i ch. 28. 12, 44.
j ch. 28. 13. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24. Ezra 4. 20. Cp. Prov. 22. 7.
k See ver. 23.
l See ch. 12. 19.
m See Num. 18. 20.
n Cp. 1 John 3. 17.
o ch. 26. 12. Cp. Amos 4. 4 & Tobit 1. 8.
p Lev. 25. 35. Ecclus. 29. 9. Cp. Matt. 5. 42 & Luke 6. 34, 35.
q ch. 28. 54, 56. Prov. 23. 6 & 28. 22. Matt. 20. 15. Cp. Tobit 4. 7.
r ch. 15. 10 & 24. 19. Ps. 41. 1. Prov. 14. 21 & 19. 17 & 22. 9. Mal. 3. 10.
s ch. 24. 15.
t Cp. Matt. 25. 41, 42.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7.
v ch. 31. 10. Neh. 10. 31. Cp. ver. 12 & Ex. 23. 10, 11 & Lev. 25. 2—4.
w Prov. 28. 27. See ch. 14. 29.

exact it of his neighbour and neighbour, or of his
brother; because the LORD's release it is called the
hath been proclaimed. LORD's release. 3 [c]Of a foreigner
thou mayest exact it *it again*: but
whatsoever of thine is *that* which is thine with thy brother
thine hand shall [1]release. release; 4 [d]Howbeit ‡Save when
there shall be no poor with thee among you;
(for for the LORD will surely shall greatly bless thee
in the land which the LORD thy
God giveth thee for an inherit-
ance to possess it;) it: 5 [g]if only Only if thou
diligently carefully hearken unto the voice
of the LORD thy God, to observe
to do all this commandment these commandments which I
command thee this day. 6 For
the LORD thy God will bless blesseth thee,
[h]as he promised thee: and [i]thou
shalt lend unto many nations,
but thou shalt not borrow; and
[j]thou shalt rule reign over many na-
tions, but they shall not rule reign over
thee.

7 If there be with thee among you a poor
man, man of one of thy brethren, brethren within
any of thy gates in thy land
which the LORD thy God giveth
thee, [n]thou shalt not harden
thine heart, nor shut thine hand
from thy poor brother: 8 but
[p]thou shalt surely open thine hand open thine hand wide unto
him, and shalt surely lend him
sufficient for his need need, *in that*
which he wanteth. 9 Beware
that there be not a base thought in §thought in thy
thine ‖wicked heart, saying, The seventh
year, the year of release, is at
hand; and thine [q]eye be evil
against thy poor brother, and
thou give givest him nought; and he
[s]cry unto the LORD against thee,
and [t]it be sin unto thee. 10 Thou
shalt surely give him, and [u]thine
heart shall not be grieved when
thou givest unto him: because
that [w]for this thing the LORD
thy God shall bless thee in all
thy work, works, and in all that thou
puttest thine hand unto. 11 For

R.V. [1] Or, *release: save when there &c.*
* Heb. *asketh of thee.* † Heb. *master of the lending of his hand.* ‡ Or, *To the end that there be no poor among you.*
‖ Heb. *Belial.*

[a]the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, [b]Thou shalt surely open thine hand open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy needy, poor, and to thy poor, needy, in thy land.

12 [d]If *And if* thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. 13 And when thou lettest him go sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty: 14 thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy threshing-floor, floor, and out of thy winepress: [h]as *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him. 15 And [j]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to-day. to day. 16 And it shall be, [m]if he say unto thee, I will not go out away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee; 17 then thou shalt take an awl, aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy [1]servant for ever. And also unto thy [2]maidservant thou shalt do likewise. 18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou lettest sendest him go him away free from thee; for to the he hath double of the hire of an hireling hath he served been worth a double hired servant *to thee*, in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 [r]All the firstling males that are born come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thine ox, thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy flock. sheep. 20 [s]Thou shalt eat it before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household. 21 [c]And if it have any there be *any* blemish, blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, *or have* any ill blemish whatsoever, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: [e]the unclean and the clean *person* *shall eat it* alike, as the gazelle, roebuck, and as the hart. 23 [f]Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it out upon the ground as water.

16 1 Observe the [g]month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for [i]in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. 2 And thou shalt Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and [k]the herd, [l]in the place which the LORD shall choose to cause his name to dwell place his name there. 3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; [n]seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt [o]in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. 4 [p]And there shall be no leaven leavened bread seen with thee in all thy borders coast seven days; [q]neither shall any there *any thing* of the flesh which thou sacrificest sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning. 5 Thou mayest not *sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee: 6 but at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to cause his name place his dwell name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the

[a] Cp. Matt. 26. 11 & Mark 14. 7 & John 12. 8.
[b] See ver. 8.
[c] See Lev. 22. 20.
[d] Ex. 21. 2. Jer. 34. 14. Cp. Lev. 25. 39—41.
[e] ch. 12. 15.
[f] See Lev. 3. 17.
[g] For ver. 1—8, see Ex. 12. 2—39.
[h] ch. 8. 18 & 16. 17.
[i] Ex. 13. 4 & 34. 18.
[j] See ch. 5. 15.
[k] Num. 28. 19.
[l] See ch. 12. 5.
[m] Ex. 21. 5, 6.
[n] Ex. 13. 6.
[o] Ex. 12. 11. Cp. Isai. 52. 12.
[p] Ex. 13. 7.
[q] Ex. 34. 25.
[r] See Ex. 13. 2.
[s] ch. 12. 7 & 14. 23, 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *bondman* [2] Or, *bondwoman*
A.V. * Or, *kill*.

going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt. 7 And thou shalt [1]roast and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. 8 [b]Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be [d]a [*]solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein*.

9 [e]Seven weeks shall thou number unto thee: from the time begin to number thou beginnest to put the sickle to the standing the seven weeks from *such time as* thou corn shalt thou begin to number seven weeks. beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep [g]the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with [†i]a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, according as the LORD thy God blesseth hath blessed thee: 11 and [l]thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among the midst of thee, in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to cause his name to dwell hath chosen to place his name there. 12 [p]And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 [q]Thou shalt keep the feast of [3]tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in from thy threshing-floor and from thy winepress: [‡]corn and thy wine: 14 [t]and thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that

[a] Lev. 23. 39.

[b] Cp. Ex. 13. 6.

[c] ch. 31. 11. Ex. 23. 14, 17 & 34. 23.

[d] Lev. 23. 8, 36.

[e] Ex. 23. 16 & 34. 22. Lev. 23. 15. Num. 28. 26. Cp. Acts 2. 1.

[f] Ex. 23. 15.

[g] 2 Chr. 8. 13.

[h] Cp. Ezek. 46. 5, 11 & 2 Cor. 8. 12.

[i] See ch. 26. 1—11.

[j] ch. 1. 16. Num. 11. 16. Josh. 1. 10. 1 Chr. 23. 4 & 26. 29. 2 Chr. 19. 5, 8, *al.*

[k] ch. 12. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 2.

[l] ch. 12. 7, 12, 18 & 14. 26. See Neh. 8. 9—12.

[m] ch. 27. 19. Ex. 23. 2, 6. Isai. 10. 2. Amos 5. 12. Cp. Lev. 19. 15. See ch. 24. 17.

[n] See ch. 1. 17.

[o] See Ex. 23. 8.

[p] See ch. 5. 15.

[q] Ex. 23. 16. See Lev. 23. 34.

[r] Ex. 34. 13. Judg. 6. 25. 1 Kin. 14. 15 & 16. 33. 2 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 16. 2 Chr. 33. 3. Isai. 17. 8 & 27. 9, *al.*

[s] Ex. 23. 24 & mg. for mg. Jer. 43. 13 & mg. for mg. Hos. 3. 4 & mg. for mg. & 10. 1, 2 & mg. for mg. Mic. 5. 13 & mg. for mg., *al.*

[t] ver. 11. See Neh. 8. 9—12.

[u] See Lev. 22. 20.

are within thy gates. 15 [a]Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the work works of thine hands, and therefore thou shalt be altogether joyful. surely rejoice. 16 [c]Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: [f]and they shall not appear before the LORD empty: 17 every man [4]shall give [§h]as he is able, [k]according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee.

18 [j]Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, according to throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with righteous judgement. just judgment. 19 [m]Thou shalt not wrest judgement; judgment; [n]thou shalt not respect persons: persons, [o]neither shalt thou take a gift: gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the [5]‖words of the righteous. 20 [6]**That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

21 Thou shalt not plant thee [r]an Asherah a grove of any kind of tree beside trees near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee. 22 Neither shalt thou set thee up [s]a [7]pillar any ††image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

17 1 [u]Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God an ox, or a any bullock, or ‡‡sheep, wherein is a is a blemish, *or* any evilfavouredness: for that is an

R.V. [1] Or, *seethe* [2] Or, *after the measure of the &c.* [3] Heb. *booths.* [4] Heb. *according to the gift of his hand.* [5] Or, *cause* [6] Heb. *Justice, justice.* [7] Or, *obelisk*

A.V. * Heb. *restraint.* † Or, *sufficiency.* ‡ Heb. *floor, and thy winepress.* § Heb. *according to the gift of hand.* ‖ Or, *matters.* ** Heb. *Justice, justice.* †† Or, *statue*, or, *pillar.* ‡‡ Or, *goat.*

abomination unto the LORD thy God.

2 [a]If there be found [in the midst of] [among] thee, [you,] within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that [doeth] [hath] [that which is evil] [wrought wickedness] in the sight of the LORD thy God, [b]in transgressing his covenant, 3 and hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, [or] [either] [c]the sun, or [the] moon, or any of the host of heaven, [d]which I have not commanded; 4 and it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, [then shalt thou inquire] [and inquired] [e]diligently, and, behold, [if] it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in [Israel:] [Israel:] 5 then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have [done this evil] [committed that wicked] thing, unto thy gates, even [the] [that] man or [the] [that] woman, and [thou] [i]shalt stone them with stones, [that] [till] they die. 6 [j]At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is [to die] [worthy of death] be put to death; [but] at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. 7 [l]The [hand] [hands] of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the [hand] [hands] of all the people. So [n]thou shalt put [away the evil] [the evil away] from [the midst of] [among] thee. [you.]

8 If there arise a matter too hard for thee in [judgement,] [judgment,] between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up [unto] [into] [r]the place which the LORD thy God shall choose; 9 [t]and thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those [days:] [days,] and [thou shalt] inquire; and [v]they shall shew thee the sentence of [judgement:] [judgment:] 10 and thou shalt do according to [the tenor of] the sentence, which they [shall shew thee from] [of] that place which the LORD shall choose [shall shew thee]; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they [shall teach] [inform] thee: 11 according to the [tenor] [sentence] of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the [judgement] [judgment] which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not [turn aside] [decline] from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left. 12 And the man that [doeth] [will do] presumptuously, [in not hearkening] [*and will not hearken] unto the priest [g]that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and [n]thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. 13 And all the people [h]shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell [therein:] [therein,] and shalt say, [k]I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that are [round] about me; 15 thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, [m]whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one [o]from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not [put a foreigner] [set a stranger] over thee, which is not thy brother. 16 [Only] [But] he shall not multiply [p]horses to himself, nor cause the people [q]to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said unto you, [s]Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. 17 Neither [u]shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: [w]neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold

[a] For ver. 2–7, see ch. 13. 6–14.
[b] Josh. 7. 11, 15 & 23. 16. Judg. 2. 20. 2 Kin. 18. 12. Hos. 6. 7 & 8. 1.
[c] See ch. 4. 19.
[d] Cp. Jer. 7. 31 & 19. 5 & 32. 35.
[e] ch. 13. 14 & 19. 18.
[f] Cp. ch. 18. 20, 22 & Ezra 10. 8.
[g] ch. 10. 8 & 18. 5, 7.
[h] See ch. 13. 11.
[i] Cp. Lev. 24. 14, 16 & Josh. 7. 25.
[j] Cp. John 8. 17. See Num. 35. 30.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19, 20.
[l] ch. 13. 9. Cp. Acts 7. 58.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 15 & 10. 24 & 16. 12 & 1 Chr. 22. 10.
[n] ver. 12. See ch. 13. 5.
[o] Cp. Jer. 30. 21.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 10. 26, 28 & 2 Chr. 1. 16 & 9. 28 & Isai. 2. 7 & 31. 1.
[q] Isai. 31. 1. Ezek. 17. 15.
[r] See ch. 12. 5.
[s] ch. 28. 68. Hos. 11. 5. Cp. Ex. 13. 17 & 14. 13 & Num. 14. 3, 4. See Jer. 42. 15–19.
[t] ch. 19. 17 & 21. 5. 2 Chr. 19. 8, 10. Ps. 122. 5. Jer. 18. 18. Hag. 2. 11. Mal. 2. 7.
[u] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4 & Neh. 13. 26.
[v] Ezek. 44. 24.
[w] Cp. Isai. 2. 7.

A.V. * Heb. *not to hearken.*

18 [a]And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, book out of [c]*that which is* before the priests the Levites: 19 and [d]it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: [f]that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them: 20 that his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he [h]turn not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: [j]to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

18 [1]The priests the Levites, even *and* all the tribe of Levi, [p]shall have no portion part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance. 2 And they shall Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD is their inheritance, as he hath spoken said unto them. 3 And this shall be the priests' priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep, that sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. 4 [v]The firstfruits firstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him. 5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, [x]to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

6 And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourneth, sojourned, and come with all the desire of his soul mind [b]unto the place which the LORD shall choose; 7 then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, [b]as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD. 8 They shall have like [e]portions to eat, beside *that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [g]thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. 10 There shall not be found with thee among you any one [i]that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, one or that [k]useth divination, [l]one that practiseth augury, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or [m]a sorcerer, witch, 11 or a charmer, or [n]a consulter with a familiar spirit, familiar spirits, or a wizard, or [o]a necromancer. 12 [q]For whosoever all that doeth do these things is *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and [s]because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee. 13 Thou shalt be [†]perfect with the LORD thy God. 14 For these nations, which thou shalt [‡]possess, hearken hearkened unto them that practise observers of augury, times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to do. 15 [u]The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a prophet Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 according to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb [w]in the day of the assembly, saying, [y]Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not. 17 And the LORD said unto me, [a]They have well said *spoken* that which they have spoken.

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 6 & 2 Chr. 31. 2.
[c] ch. 31. 9, 26. 2 Kin. 22. 8. 2 Chr. 34. 14.
[d] Josh. 1. 8.
[e] 2 Chr. 31. 4. Neh. 12. 44, 47 & 13. 10.
[f] ch. 4. 10 & 14. 23.
[g] ch. 12. 29–31. See Lev. 18. 26–30.
[h] ch. 5. 32. 1 Kin. 15. 5.
[i] See Lev. 18. 21.
[j] ch. 4. 40.
[k] 2 Kin. 17. 17.
[l] See Lev. 19. 26.
[m] Cp. Ex. 22. 18.
[n] See Lev. 19. 31.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
[p] See Num. 18. 20.
[q] ch. 22. 5 & 25. 16.
[r] Num. 18. 8, 9. Josh. 13. 14. 1 Sam. 2. 28. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13.
[s] See ch. 9. 4.
[t] See Lev. 7. 30–34.
[u] John 1. 21, 25, 45. Cited Acts 3. 22 & 7. 37.
[v] Num. 18. 12. 2 Chr. 31. 5.
[w] See ch. 9. 10.
[x] ch. 17. 12.
[y] See Ex. 20. 19.
[z] Num. 35. 2, 3. Judg. 17. 7 & 19. 1.
[a] ch. 5. 28.
[b] See ch. 12. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, and
A.V. * Heb. *his sales by the fathers.* † Or, *upright*, or, *sincere.* ‡ Or, *inherit.*

18 [a]I will raise them up a prophet (Prophet) from among their brethren, like unto thee; (thee,) [b]and I will put my words in his mouth, (mouth;) and [c]he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 And [d]it shall come to pass, that whosoever will [f]not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. 20 [g]But the prophet, which shall speak a presume word presumptuously to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that same (that) prophet shall die. 21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken? 22 [j]When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken: (spoken,) *but* [g]the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously, (presumptuously:) thou shalt not be afraid of him.

19 1 When [m]the LORD thy God (shall hath) cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou *succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; 2 [n]thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it. 3 Thou shalt prepare thee (the a) way, and divide the borders (coasts) of thy land, which the LORD thy God (causeth giveth) thee to inherit, into three parts, that every manslayer (slayer) may flee thither. 4 And this is the case of [p]the manslayer, (slayer,) which shall flee thither (thither, and) that he may live: whoso (Whoso) killeth his neighbour unawares, (unawares, and hated him) not ignorantly, whom he hated †in time past; 5 as when a man goeth into the forest (wood) with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the [1]‡head slippeth from [2]the §helve, and ‖lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of these cities, (these cities, those cities,) and live: 6 lest [e]the avenger of (the) blood pursue the manslayer, (slayer,) while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and smite him mortally; (**slay him;) whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not †in time past. 7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee. 8 [h]And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy border, (coast,) [i]as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and [k]give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers; 9 if thou shalt keep all this commandment (these commandments) to do it, (them,) which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; [l]then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three: 10 that [3]innocent blood be not shed in the midst of (the midst of) thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee. 11 But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, [o]and smite him ††mortally that he die; (die,) and he flee (fleeth) into one of these cities: 12 then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. 13 [q]Thine eye shall not pity him, [r]but thou shalt put away [4]the guilt of (the) innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

14 [s]Thou shalt not remove

a See ver. 15.

b Jer. 1. 9 & 5. 14. Cp. John 17. 8.
c Cp. John 4. 25 & 8. 28 & 12. 49, 50.
d Cp. Acts 3. 23.
e Num. 35. 12, 19, 21, 24, 25, 27.
f Jer. 29. 19 & 35. 13.
g See ch. 13. 5.

h ch. 12. 20.

i Ex. 34. 24. Cp. Ex. 23. 31.
j Cp. ch. 13. 1—3 & Jer. 28. 9.
k See Gen. 15. 18—21.

l ver. 2. Cp. Josh. 20. 7.
m ch. 12. 29.

n Ex. 21. 13. Num. 35. 10, 14. Josh. 20. 2, 8.

o ch. 27. 24. Ex. 21. 12, 14. See Num. 35. 16—21.

p ch. 4. 42. Num. 35. 15. Josh. 20. 3, 5.
q See ch. 7. 16.
r ch. 21. 9. Num. 35. 33. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 31.
s ch. 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Prov. 22. 28 & 23. 10. Hos. 5. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *iron.* [2] Or, *the tree* [3] Or, *the blood of an innocent man* [4] Or, *the blood of the innocent*
A.V. * Heb. *inheritest*, or, *possessest.* † Heb. *from yesterday the third day.* ‡ Heb. *iron.* § Heb. *wood*
‖ Heb. *findeth.* ** Heb. *smite him in life.* †† Heb. *in life.*

thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have (set, set) in thine (inheritance inheritance,) which thou shalt (inherit, inherit) in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: [b]at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall (a the) matter be established. 16 If [c](an unrighteous a false) witness rise up against any man to testify against him *(of [1]wrong) *that which is* (doing wrong); 17 then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the LORD, [d]before the priests and the (judges judges,) which shall be in those days; 18 and the judges shall [f]make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother; 19 [h]then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought (to have done) unto his brother: so shalt thou put (away the evil the evil away) from (the midst of thee. among you.) 20 And those which remain [i]shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil (in the midst of thee. among you.) 21 [k]And thine eye shall not pity; but [l]life *shall go* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

[a] ch. 1. 30 & 3. 22. Josh. 23. 10.

[b] Cited Matt. 18. 16 & 2 Cor. 13. 1. See Num. 35. 30.

[c] Cp. Ex. 23. 1 & Ps. 35. 11.

[d] ch. 17. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 21. 5.

[e] ch. 28. 30. Lev. 19. 23—25. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 7.

[f] ch. 13. 14 & 17. 4.

[g] Cp. ch. 24. 5 & 28. 30.

[h] Prov. 19. 5, 9. Cp. Dan. 6. 24.

[i] See ch. 13. 11.

[j] Cp. Judg. 7. 3 & 1 Mac. 3. 56.

[k] See ver. 13.

[l] See Ex. 21. 23, 24.

20 1 When thou goest (forth out) to battle against thine enemies, and seest [m]horses, and chariots, *and* a people more than thou, (thou shalt not be be not) afraid of them: for the LORD thy God is with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 2 And it shall be, when ye (draw are come) nigh unto the battle, that [p]the priest shall approach and speak unto the people, 3 and shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye (draw nigh approach) this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your (heart faint; hearts [†]faint,) fear not, (and do not nor) [‡]tremble, neither be ye (affrighted terrified because) at (of) them; 4 for the LORD your God is he that goeth with you, [a]to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. 5 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. 6 And what man (is there *is he*) that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not [e](used the fruit thereof *yet* [§]eaten of it)? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man (use the fruit thereof. eat of it.) 7 [g]And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her. 8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, [j]What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart (melt [‖]faint) as well as his heart. 9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall (appoint make) captains of (hosts at the head of the armies **to lead) the people.

[m] Cp. Josh. 17. 18 & Ps. 20. 7 & Isai. 31. 1.

[n] Judg. 21. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & 2 Sam. 20. 18, 20.

[o] ch. 31. 6, 8. 2 Chr. 13. 12 & 32. 8.

[p] Cp. Num. 10. 8, 9 & 31. 6.

10 When thou (drawest comest) nigh unto a city to fight against it, [n]then proclaim peace unto it. 11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall (become [2]tributary be tributaries) unto thee, and (they) shall serve thee. 12 And if it will make no peace with

R.V. [1] Or, *rebellion* See ch. 13. 5. [2] Or, *subject to taskwork*

A.V. * Or, *falling away.* † Heb. *be tender.* ‡ Heb. *make haste.* § Heb. *made it common.* ‖ Heb. *melt.* ** Heb. *to be in the head of the people.*

thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 and when the LORD thy God (delivereth / hath delivered) it into thine (hand, / hands,) [a]thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword: 14 [b]but the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, [c]shalt thou *take (for a prey) unto thyself; and [d]thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. 15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations. 16 But [f]of the cities of these (peoples, / people,) which the LORD thy God (giveth / doth give) thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth: 17 but [g]thou shalt [1]utterly destroy them; *namely*, the (Hittite, / Hittites,) and the (Amorite, / Amorites,) the (Canaanite, / Canaanites,) and the (Perizzite, / Perizzites,) the (Hivite, / Hivites,) and the (Jebusite / Jebusites;) as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee: 18 that [j]they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye [l]sin against the LORD your God.

19 When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, [m]thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by (wielding / forcing) an axe against (them; / them:) for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them (down; / down) (for / ‡for) the tree of the field (man, that / *is* man's) (it should be besieged of thee? / *life*) ‡to employ *them* in the siege: 20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until §it (fall. / be subdued.)

a Num. 31. 7.
b Num. 31. 9.
c Josh. 8. 2.
d Josh. 22. 8.
e Cp. Num. 19. 2.
f ch. 7. 1, 2. Num. 33. 52. Josh. 11. 14.
g See ch. 7. 2.
h See ch. 10. 8.
i ch. 17. 8, 9 & 19. 17.
j ch. 7. 4 & 12. 30, 31 & 18. 9.
k Cp. Ps. 26. 6 & 73. 13 & Matt. 27. 24.
l Ex. 23. 33.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 19, 25.
n Cp. Jonah 1. 14.
o ch. 19. 13.

21 1 If one be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath (smitten / slain) him: 2 then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain: 3 and it shall be, that the city which is (nearest / next) unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer (of the herd), [e]which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke; 4 and the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a (valley with running water, / rough valley,) which is neither (plowed / eared) nor sown, and shall (break / strike off) the heifer's neck there in the valley: 5 and the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for [h]them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the LORD; and [i](according to / by) their ‖word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried*: 6 and all the elders of that city, (who are / *that are*) (nearest / next) unto the slain man, [k]shall wash their hands over the heifer (whose neck was broken / that is beheaded) in the valley: 7 and they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it. 8 (Forgive, O LORD, / Be merciful, O LORD,) unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and [m](suffer / lay) not innocent blood (*to remain* in the midst of / **unto thy people) (thy people Israel. / of Israel's charge.) And the blood shall be forgiven them. 9 So [o]shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from (the midst of thee, / among you,) when thou shalt do that which is right in the (eyes / sight) of the LORD.

10 When thou goest forth to (battle / war) against thine enemies, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *devote.*

A.V. * Heb. *spoil.* § Heb. *it come down.* † Or, *for, O man, the tree of the field* is *to be employed in the siege.* ‖ Heb. *mouth.* ** Heb. *in the midst.* ‡ Heb. *to go from before thee*

the LORD thy God (delivereth / hath delivered) them into thine hands, and thou (carriest them away / hast taken them) captive, 11 and seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and (thou) hast a desire unto her, (and / that thou) wouldest (take / have) her to (thee / thy) wife; 12 then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and *pare her nails; 13 and she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and [c]bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife. 14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt [f]let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not [h]deal with her [l]as a slave, (make merchandise of her,) because thou hast humbled her.

15 If a man have two wives, [j]the one beloved, and (the other / another) hated, and they have (borne / born) him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was (hated; / hated:) 16 then it shall be, (in the day that he / when he maketh) [l]causeth his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved [the] firstborn [2]before the son of the hated, which is *indeed* the firstborn: 17 but he shall acknowledge the (firstborn, the son of / son of the hated *for*) the hated, (the firstborn,) by giving him [m]a double portion of all [†]that he hath: for he is [n]the beginning of his strength; [o]the right of the firstborn is his.

18 If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and (though / *that*, when) they (chasten / have chastened) him, will not hearken unto them: 19 then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place; 20 and they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a (riotous liver, / glutton,) and a drunkard. 21 [a]And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: [b]so shalt thou put (away the evil / evil away) from (the midst of thee. / among you;) [d]and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

22 And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be (to be) put to death, and thou hang him on a (tree; / tree:) 23 [e]his body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt (surely / in any wise) bury him (the same / that) day; (for / for [g]he that is hanged is [3‡]accursed of God;) (God;) that [i]thou defile not thy (land / defiled,) which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

22 1 Thou [k]shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt (surely / in any case) bring them again unto thy brother. 2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it (home to thine / unto thine own) house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again. 3 (And so / In like manner) shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his (garment; / raiment;) and so shalt thou do with (every / all) lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, (shalt / found) thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 [p]Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox (fallen / fall) down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

[a] ch. 13. 10. See Josh. 7. 25.
[b] See ch. 13. 5.
[c] Cp. Ps. 45. 10.
[d] ch. 13. 11 & 17. 13 & 19. 20.
[e] Cp. Josh. 8. 29 & 10. 26, 27 & John 19. 31.
[f] Cp. Jer. 34. 16.
[g] Cited Gal. 3. 13.
[h] ch. 24. 7.
[i] Num. 35. 34.
[j] Cp. Gen. 29. 30, 33 & 1 Sam. 1. 4, 5.
[k] Ex. 23. 4.
[l] 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2. Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 10 & 2 Chr. 11. 19, 20, 22.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 9 (mg.).
[n] Gen. 49. 3 Ps. 78. 51 (mg.) & 105. 36 (mg.).
[o] Gen. 25. 31, 33 & 27. 36.
[p] Ex. 23. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *as a chattel* [2] Or, *during the life time of* [3] Heb. *the curse of God.*
A.V. * Or, *suffer to grow.* Heb. *make*, or, *dress.* † Heb. *that is found with him.* ‡ Heb. *the curse of God.*

5 A woman shall not wear
The
that which pertaineth unto a
man, neither shall a man put on
a woman's garment: [a]for whosoever
all that
doeth these things is an
do so are
abomination
unto the LORD thy God.

6 If a bird's nest chance to be
before thee in the way, in any
way
tree or on the ground, with whether they be
tree,
young ones, or eggs, and the dam
ones
sitting upon the young, or upon
the eggs, [b]thou shalt not take the
dam with the young: 7 But thou
shalt in any wise let the dam go,
but the young thou mayest take unto thyself;
and take the young to thee
[c]that it may be well with thee,
and that thou mayest prolong
thy days.

8 When thou buildest a new
house, then thou shalt make a
battlement for thy roof, that
thou bring not blood upon thine
house, if any man fall from thence.
9 [e]Thou shalt not sow thy vine-
yard with two kinds of seed
divers seeds: lest the
1whole *fruit be 2forfeited, the
of thy
seed which
thou hast sown, and the increase of
fruit of thy
the vineyard.
vineyard, be defiled.

10 Thou shalt not plow with
an ox and an ass together.
11 Thou shalt not wear a mingled
garment
stuff, wool
of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen
together.

12 [j]Thou shalt make thee
3fringes upon the four borders
†quarters
of thy vesture, wherewith thou
coverest thyself.

13 If any man take a wife, and
[k]go in unto her, and hate her,
14 and lay shameful things to her charge,
give occasions of speech against her,
and bring up an evil name upon
her, and say, I took this woman,
and when I came nigh to her, I
found not in her the tokens of virginity:
her not a maid
15 then shall the father of the
damsel, and her mother, take
and bring forth the tokens of
the damsel's virginity unto the
elders of the city in the gate:
16 and the damsel's father shall
say unto the elders, I gave my
daughter unto this man to wife,
and he hateth her; 17 and, lo, he
hath laid shameful things *to her charge*,
given occasions of speech *against her*, say-
ing, I found not in thy daughter
the tokens of virginity
a maid
; and yet these
are the tokens of my daughter's
virginity. And they shall spread
the garment
cloth
before the elders of
the city. 18 And the elders of
that city shall take the
that
man
and chastise him; 19 and they
shall amerce him in an hundred
shekels of silver, and give them
unto the father of the damsel,
because he hath brought up an
evil name upon a virgin of Israel:
and she shall be his wife; [d]he
may not put her away all his
days. 20 But if this thing be
true, that
and
the tokens of virginity
were
be
not found in
for
the damsel:
21 then they shall bring out the
damsel to the door of her father's
house, and [f]the men of her
city shall stone her with stones
that she die: because she hath
[g]wrought folly in Israel, to play
the harlot
whore
in her father's house:
[h]so shalt thou put away the evil from
evil away from
the midst of thee.
among you.

22 [i]If a man be found lying
with a woman married to an
husband, then they shall both
of them die, *both* the man that
lay with the woman, and the
woman: [h]so shalt thou put
away the evil from Israel.

23 If there be a damsel that is
a virgin be [l]betrothed unto an
husband, and a man find her
in the city, and lie with her;
24 then ye shall bring them both
out unto the gate of that city,
and ye shall stone them with
stones that they die; the damsel,
because she cried not, being in
the city; and the man, because

[a] Cp. ch. 18. 12 & 25. 16.
[b] Lev. 22. 28.
[c] See ch. 4. 40.
[d] Cp. Matt. 19. 8, 9 & Mark 10. 11 & Luke 16. 18.
[e] Lev. 19. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 21. 21.
[g] See Gen. 34. 7.
[h] See ch. 13. 5.
[i] Lev. 20. 10. Cp. Ezek. 16. 38, 40 & 23. 45, 47 & John 8. 5.
[j] Num. 15. 38. Cp. Matt. 23. 5.
[k] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 15.
[l] Cp. Matt. 1. 18, 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *fulness*. [2] Heb. *consecrated*. [3] Or, *twisted threads*
A.V. * Heb. *fulness of thy seed*. † Heb. *wings*.

he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: [a]so thou shalt put away the evil from (the midst of thee. among you.)

25 But if (the a) man find (a betrothed damsel) that is betrothed (damsel) in the field, and the man *force her, and lie with (her; her:) then the man only that lay with her shall die: 26 but unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter: 27 for he found her in the (field; field, *and*) the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 [h]If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found; 29 then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his (wife, wife;) because he hath humbled (her; her,) he may not put her away all his days.

30 [j]A man shall not take his father's wife, (and shall not [k]uncover nor discover) his father's skirt.

23 1 He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the (assembly congregation) of the LORD.

2 [m]A bastard shall not enter into the (assembly congregation) of the LORD; even to (the his) tenth generation shall (one of his he not) enter into the (assembly congregation) of the LORD.

3 [n]An Ammonite (or a Or) Moabite shall not enter into the (assembly congregation) of the LORD; even to (the their) tenth generation shall (none belonging to them they not) enter into the (assembly congregation) of the LORD for ever: 4 [p]because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they [b]hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor (from of) Pethor of [1c]Mesopotamia, to curse thee. 5 Nevertheless the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned [d]the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee. 6 Thou [e]shalt not seek their peace nor their †prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for [f]he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because [g]thou wast a stranger in his land. 8 The children (of the that third generation that are born unto are begotten of) them shall enter into the (assembly congregation) of the (LORD. LORD in their third generation.)

9 When (thou goest forth in camp the host goeth forth) against thine enemies, then (thou shalt) keep thee from every (evil wicked) thing. 10 If there be among you any man, that is [i]not clean by reason of (that uncleanness which that) chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp: 11 but it shall be, when evening ‡cometh on, he shall ('bathe wash) himself (in with) water: and when the sun is down, he shall come (within into) the (camp. camp *again.*) 12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad: 13 and thou shalt have a [2]paddle (among upon) thy (weapons weapon); and it shall be, when thou (sittest down §wilt ease thyself) abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee: 14 for [o]the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see

a See ver. 21. b Num. 22. 5, 6. Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 15. c Gen. 24. 10 & mg. for mg. Judg. 3. 8 & mg. for mg. Acts 7. 2. d Num. 23. 11 & 24. 10. e Cp. Ezra 9. 12. f Gen. 25. 24–26. Num. 20. 14. Obad. 10, 12. g ch. 10. 19. Ex. 22. 21 & 23. 9. Lev. 19. 34. h Ex. 22. 16, 17. i Lev. 15. 16. [Ch. 23. 1 in Heb.] j See Lev. 18. 8. k ch. 27. 20. Cp. Ruth 3. 9 & Ezek. 16. 8. l See Lev. 15. 5. m Cp. Zech. 9. 6. n Neh. 13. 1, 2. o Lev. 26. 12. p Cp. ch. 2. 29.*

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* [2] Or, *shovel*
A.V. * Or, *take strong hold of her.* † Heb. *good.* ‡ Heb. *turneth toward.* § Heb. *sittest down.*

no [1*]unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 [a]Thou shalt not deliver unto his master [a the] servant which is escaped from his master unto thee: 16 he shall dwell with thee, [in the midst of thee, even among you,] in [the that] place which he shall choose [within in] one of thy gates, where it [†]liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

17 There shall be no [2harlot ‡whore] [c]of the daughters of Israel, [neither shall there be nor] [d]a [3]sodomite of the sons of Israel. 18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the [wages price] of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these are [an] abomination unto the LORD thy God.

19 [f]Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; [g]usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury: 20 [h]unto a [foreigner stranger] thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: [j]that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou [puttest settest] thine hand [unto, to] in the land whither thou goest [in] to possess it.

21 [k]When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not [be] slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee. 23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt [observe keep] and [do perform]; *even* a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, [a freewill offering,] which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into [thy neighbour's standing corn, the standing corn of thy neighbour,] [b]then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

24 1 When a man [taketh hath taken] a wife, and [marrieth married] her, [then it shall be, if and it come to pass that] she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found [§]some [unseemly thing uncleanness] in her, [that he shall her: then let him] write her a bill of [‖]divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. 2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife*. 3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and [give giveth] it in her hand, and [send sendeth] her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife; 4 [i]her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 [l]When a man [taketh hath taken] a new wife, he shall not go out [in the host, to war,] [**]neither shall he be charged with any business: *but* he shall be free at home one year, and shall [m]cheer [up] his wife which he hath taken. 6 No man shall take the [mill nether] or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

7 [n]If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the

[a] 1 Sam. 30. 15.
[b] Cp. Matt. 12. 1 & Mark 2. 23 & Luke 6. 1.
[c] Lev. 19. 29.
[d] 1 Kin. 14. 24 & 15. 12 & 22. 46. 2 Kin. 23. 7. Job 36. 14 (mg.).
[e] Matt. 19. 7. Mark 10. 4. Cited Matt. 5. 31. Cp. Isai. 50. 1 & Jer. 3. 8.
[f] See Ex. 22. 25.
[g] Cp. Neh. 5. 10.
[h] Cp. ch. 15. 3.
[i] Cp. Jer. 3. 1.
[j] ch. 15. 10.
[k] Cp. Ps. 66. 13, 14 & 76. 11. See Num. 30. 2.
[l] Cp. ch. 20. 7.
[m] Cp. Prov. 5. 18.
[n] Ex. 21. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *nakedness of any thing.* [2] Heb. *kedeshah.* See Gen. 38. 21. [3] Heb. *kadesh.*
A.V. * Heb. *nakedness of any thing.* † Heb. *is good for him.* ‡ Or, *sodomitess.* § Heb. *matter of nakedness*
‖ Heb. *cutting off.* ** Heb. *not any thing shall pass upon him.*

children of Israel, and he [a]deal maketh with him [1]as a slave, or sell selleth him; then that thief shall die: [c]so shalt die; and thou thou put away the evil from the midst of thee. shalt put evil away from among you.

8 Take heed in [e]the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. 9 Remember what the LORD thy God did unto [g]Miriam, Miriam [h]by the way as way, after that ye came ye were come forth out of Egypt.

10 When thou dost *lend thy neighbour brother any manner of loan, thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge. 11 Thou shalt stand without, abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring forth out the pledge without abroad unto thee. 12 And if he be a poor man, the man *be* poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge: 13 [j]thou In shalt surely restore to any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his garment, own raiment, and [k]bless thee: and [l]it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 Thou shalt not [m]oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates: 15 in At his day [o]thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and †setteth his heart upon it: [q]lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

16 [r]The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 [t]Thou shalt not wrest pervert the judgement judgment of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherless; [b]nor take the a widow's raiment to pledge: 18 but [d]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 [f]When thou reapest cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: [i]that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, ‡thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 21 When thou gatherest *the grapes of* thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it after thee §afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow. 22 And [d]thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

25 1 If there be a [n]controversy between men, and they come unto judgement, judgment, and *the judges* that *the judges* may judge them; then they [p]shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked; wicked. 2 and And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his wickedness, fault, by a by certain number. 3 [s]Forty stripes he may give him, he shall and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

a ch. 21. 14.
b Cp. ver. 6, 13 & Job 24. 3.
c See ch. 13. 5.
d See ch. 5. 15.
e See Lev. ch. 13 & ch. 14.
f Lev. 19. 9 & 23. 22.
g See Num. 12. 10—15.
h ch. 25. 17.
i See ch. 14. 29.
j See Ex. 22. 26.
k Job 29. 13 & 31. 20.
l Ps. 112. 9. Dan. 4. 27. Cp. ch. 6. 25.
m Mal. 3. 5. See Lev. 25. 39—43.
n ch. 19. 17.
o Jer. 22. 13. See Lev. 19. 13.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 32 & Prov. 17. 15.
q ch. 15. 9. James 5. 4.
r Cited 2 Kin. 14. 6 & 2 Chr. 25. 4. Cp. Jer. 31. 29, 30 & Ezek. 18. 20.
s Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 24.
t Ex. 22. 21, 22 & 23. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 18 & 27. 19 & Isai. 1. 23 & Jer. 5. 28. See ch. 16. 19.

A.V. * Heb. *lend the loan of any thing to, &c.* ‡ Heb. *after thee.*
R.V. 1 Or, *as a chattel*
† Heb. *lifteth his soul unto it.* ‡ Heb. *thou shalt not bough it after thee.*

4 [a]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he *treadeth out *the corn.*

5 [c]If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no son, child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her †[d]husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. 6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that [i]his name be not blotted out put out of Israel. 7 And if the man like not to take his ‡brother's wife, then his brother's let his wife shall brother's wife [l]go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of an husband's brother my husband's unto me. brother. 8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand, stand to it, and say, [n]I like not to take her; 9 then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and [p]loose his shoe from off his foot, and [q]spit in his face; face, and she shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto the that man that doth will not [r]build up his brother's house. 10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets: 12 then thou shalt cut off her hand, [u]thine eye shall have not pity. pity *her.*

[a] Cited 1 Cor. 9. 9 & 1 Tim. 5. 18.
[b] Lev. 19. 35, 36. Cp. Prov. 16. 11 & Ezek. 45. 10 & Amos 8. 5 & Mic. 6. 11.
[c] Matt. 22. 24. Mark 12. 19. Luke 20. 28.
[d] Cp. Gen. 38. 8, 9 & Ruth 1. 12, 13 & 3. 9.
[e] See ch. 4. 40.
[f] Prov. 11. 1.
[g] ch. 18. 12 & 22. 5.
[h] Ex. 17. 8.
[i] Ruth 4. 10.
[j] ch. 24. 9.
[k] Cp. Josh. 10. 19.
[l] Cp. Ruth 4. 1, 2.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3.
[n] Cp. Ruth 4. 6.
[o] See Ex. 17. 8—14.
[p] Cp. Ruth 4. 7.
[q] Cp. Num. 12. 14 & Job 30. 10 & Isai. 50. 6.
[r] Ruth 4. 11.
[s] ch. 16. 10. Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Num. 15. 20 & 18. 13. Prov. 3. 9.
[t] See ch. 12. 5.
[u] See ch. 7. 16.

13 Thou [b]shalt not have in thy bag §divers weights, a great and a small. 14 Thou shalt not have in thine house ‖divers measures, a great and a small. 15 A perfect *But* thou and just weight shalt thou have; shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: [e]that thy days may be long upon lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 16 For [f]all that do such things, even *and* all that do unrighteously, [g]are an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

17 [h]Remember what Amalek did unto thee [j]by the way as way, when ye were came come forth out of Egypt; 18 how he met thee by the way, and [k]smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared not God. 19 Therefore it shall be, [m]when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt [o]blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget. forget *it.*

26 1 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein; 2 that [s]thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the ground, earth, which thou shalt bring in from of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee; thee, and thou shalt put it in a basket, and shalt [t]go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to cause his name to dwell place his name there, 3 And thou shalt come go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I pro

A.V. * Heb. *threshcth.* † Or, *next kinsman.* ‡ Or, *next kinsman's wife.* § Heb. *a stone and a stone.* ‖ Heb. *a ephah and an ephah.*

fess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the land (country) [a]which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us. 4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God. 5 And thou shalt answer (speak) and say before the LORD thy God, [b]A [1]Syrian [2][c]ready to perish was my father, and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there, [d]few in number; (there with a few,) and he became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous: 6 and [g]the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage: 7 and when [i]we cried unto the LORD, the (LORD) God of our fathers, and the LORD heard our voice, and saw (looked on) our affliction, and our toil, (labour,) and our oppression: 8 and [k]the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt [l]with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders: 9 and he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* [m]a land flowing (that floweth) with milk and honey. 10 And now, behold, I have brought the first of the fruit (firstfruits) of the ground, (land,) which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it down before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God: 11 and thou shalt rejoice in all the good (every good *thing*) which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is in the midst of thee. (among you.)

12 When thou hast made an end of tithing all [q]the tithe (tithes) of thine increase [in] the third year, which is [t]the year of tithing, and (when thou shalt give) hast given it unto the Levite, the stranger, [to] the fatherless, and [to] the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled; 13 and (Then) thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have put (brought) away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandment (commandments) which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed [any of] thy commandments, [e]neither have I forgotten them: 14 [f]I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I put (taken) away *ought* thereof, (being unclean, thereof for *any* unclean *use*,) nor given *ought* thereof [h]for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, [I] *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. 15 [j]Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the ground (land) which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land flowing (that floweth) with milk and honey.

16 This day the LORD thy God commandeth (hath commanded) thee to do these statutes and judgements (judgments): thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. 17 [n]Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and that thou shouldest (to) walk in his ways, and [to] keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgements, (judgments,) and [to] hearken unto his voice: 18 and the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be [p]a (his) peculiar people unto himself, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments; 19 and to make thee [r]high above all nations [s]which he hath made, [3]in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be [u]an holy people

[a] Ex. 13. 5. See ch. 1. 8.
[b] Cp. Hos. 12. 12 (for mg.).
[c] Gen. 43. 1, 2. Isai. 27. 13 & mg. for mg.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 22 & Gen. 46. 27 & Acts 7. 14, 15.
[e] Ps. 119. 141, 153, 176.
[f] Cp. Lev. 7. 20 & 21. 1, 11 & Hos. 9. 4.
[g] Ex. 1. 11, 14. Num. 20. 15.
[h] Cp. Jer. 16. 7 & Tobit 4. 17 & Ecclus. 30. 18.
[i] Ex. 2. 23—25 & 3. 9. Num. 20. 16.
[j] Isai. 63. 15. Zech. 2. 13.
[k] Ex. 12. 37, 51.
[l] See ch. 4. 34.
[m] See Ex. 3. 8.
[n] Cp. Ex. 24. 7.
[o] See ch. 12. 7.
[p] ch. 7. 6 & 14. 2. See Ex. 19. 5.
[q] Cp. Tobit 1. 7. See Lev. 27. 30.
[r] ch. 28. 1. Cp. ch. 32. 8.
[s] Ps. 86. 9.
[t] ch. 14. 28, 29. Cp. Amos 4. 4.
[u] See ch. 7. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aramean.* [2] Or, *wandering* Or, *lost* [3] Or, *for a praise, and for a name, and for an honour*

unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

27 [1] And Moses (and with) the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the (commandment / commandments) which I command you this day. [2] And it shall be on the day [b]when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister: [3] [c]and thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed (over; / over,) that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, [f]a land (flowing / that floweth) with milk and (honey, / honey;) as the (LORD, the / LORD) God of thy (fathers, / fathers) hath promised thee. [4] (And / Therefore) it shall be when ye (are passed / be gone) over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, [i]in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister. [5] And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: [k]thou shalt (lift up no / not lift up *any*) iron *tool* upon them. [6] Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of [1](unhewn / whole) stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God: [7] and thou shalt (sacrifice / offer) peace offerings, and [n]shalt eat (there; / there,) and [o]thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God. [8] And [o]thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

[9] And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, (Keep silence, / Take heed,) and hearken, O Israel; [s]this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God. [10] Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.

[11] And Moses charged the people the same day, saying, [12] [a]These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are (passed / come) over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin: [13] and these shall stand upon mount Ebal (for the / *to the*) curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali. [14] And [d]the Levites shall (answer, / speak,) and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

[15] [e]Cursed be the man that maketh (a / *any*) graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and (setteth it up / putteth *it*) in (secret. / *a secret place.*) [g]And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

[16] [h]Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[17] [j]Cursed be he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[18] [l]Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[19] [m]Cursed be he that (wresteth / perverteth) the (judgement / judgment) of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[20] [p]Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he (hath [q]uncovered / uncovereth) his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[21] [r]Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

[22] [t]Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of

a ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 33. Cp. Judg. 9. 7.
b Josh. 4. 1.
c Josh. 8. 32.
d Cp. ch. 33. 10 & Dan. 9. 11.
e See Ex. 20. 4 & 34. 17.
f See Ex. 3. 8.
g Cp. Num. 5. 22 & Neh. 5. 13 & Ps. 106. 48 & Jer. 11. 5 & 28. 6 & 1 Cor. 14. 16.
h Ex. 20. 12 & 21. 17. Lev. 19. 3. See ch. 21. 18—21.
i ch. 11. 29. Josh. 8. 30.
j See ch. 19. 14.
k Ex. 20. 25. Josh. 8. 31.
l Lev. 19. 14.
m See Ex. 22. 21, 22.
n See ch. 12. 7.
o Cp. Hab. 2. 2.
p See Lev. 18. 8.
q See ch. 22. 30.
r See Lev. 18. 23.
s ch. 26. 18.
t Lev. 18. 9 & 20. 17. Cp. Ezek. 22. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whole.*
A.V. * Heb. *for a cursing.*

his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 [c]Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 [c]Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbour in secret. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 [f]Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 [i]Cursed be he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

28 1 And it shall come to pass, [l]if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on [n]high above all the nations of the earth: 2 and all these blessings shall come upon thee, and [q]overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God. 3 Blessed shalt thou be in the city, and [s]blessed shalt thou be in the field. 4 Blessed shall be [t]the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the young flocks of thy flock. sheep. 5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy [v]kneadingtrough. *store. 6 Blessed shalt thou be [w]when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. 7 The LORD [y]shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: thee they shall come out against thee one way, and shall flee before thee seven ways. 8 The LORD [z]shall command the blessing upon thee in thy barns, †storehouses, and [a]in all that thou puttest settest thine hand unto; [b]and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee. 9 [d]The LORD shall establish thee for an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee; thee if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways. 10 And [g]all the peoples people of the earth shall see that thou art [h]called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be [j]afraid of thee. 11 And [k]the LORD shall make thee plenteous for good, ‡in goods, in [t]the fruit of thy §body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee. 12 The LORD shall open unto thee his good [1]treasure treasure, the heaven [m]to give the rain of unto thy land in its his season, and [o]to bless all the work of thine hand: and [p]thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. 13 And the LORD shall make thee [r]the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if thou that shalt thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them: them; 14 [u]and thou shalt not turn go aside from any of the words which I command you thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 But it shall come to pass, [x]if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and [q]overtake thee: thee. 16 Cursed

a See ch. 12. 7.
b ch. 15. 4.
c Lev. 18. 17 & 20. 14.
d ch. 7. 6 & 26. 18, 19 & 29. 13. See Ex. 19. 5, 6.
e ch. 19. 11. Ex. 21. 12, 14.
f ch. 16. 19. Ex. 23. 7, 8. Ezek. 22. 12.
g Cp. Isai. 61. 9.
h See Num. 6. 27.
i ch. 28. 15. Jer. 11. 3. Cited Gal. 3. 10.
j ch. 2. 25 & 11. 25.
k ch. 30. 9.
l Cp. Ex. 15. 26 & 23. 22 & Lev. 26. 3 & Isai. 55. 2.
m ch. 11. 14. Lev. 26. 4.
n ch. 26. 19.
o ch. 14. 29.
p ch. 15. 6. Cp. ver. 44 & Ps. 37. 26.
q ver. 15. Zech. 1. 6.
r Isai. 9. 14, 15 & 19. 15.
s Cp. Gen. 39. 5.
t ch. 7. 13 & 30. 9. Cp. Gen. 49. 25 & Ex. 23. 26.
u See ch. 5. 32.
v ver. 17. Cp. Ex. 8. 3 & 12. 34.
w Ps. 121. 8.
x Lev. 26. 14. Lam. 2. 17. Dan. 9. 11, 13. Mal. 2. 2. Baruch 1. 19, 20.
y Ex. 23. 22, 27. Lev. 26. 7, 8. Cp. ver. 25. See 2 Sam. 22. 38—41 & Ps. 18. 37—40.
z Lev. 25. 21. Ps. 133. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *treasury*
A.V. * Or, *dough*, or, *kneadingtrough*. † Or, *barns*. ‡ Or, *for good*. § Heb. *belly*.

shalt thou be [a]in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. 17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy kneadingtrough. store. 18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, land, the increase of thy kine, and the young flocks of thy flock. sheep. 19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out. 20 The LORD [g]shall send upon thee cursing, discomfiture, vexation, and [h]rebuke, in all that thou puttest settest thine hand unto *for to do, [i]until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the evil wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. 21 The LORD shall make [m]the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest [in] to possess it. 22 [n]The LORD shall smite thee with with a consumption, and with with a fever, and with with an inflammation, and with an extreme fiery heat, burning, and with [1]the †sword, and with [o]blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. 23 And [q]thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. 24 The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 25 [s]The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and shalt flee seven ways before them: and thou [v]shalt be ‡tossed to and fro among ‡removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 And [w]thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and [y]there shall be none to no man shall fray them away. 27 The LORD shall will smite thee [b]with the boil botch of Egypt, and with the [3][c]emerods, and with [d]the scurvy, scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. 28 The LORD shall smite thee with [c]madness, and with blindness, and with astonishment of heart: 29 and thou shalt [f]grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled alway, evermore, and there shall no man be none to shall save thee. 30 [j]Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: [k]thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: [l]thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not §[l]use the fruit §gather the grapes thereof. 31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and ‖shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to save thee. rescue *them*. 32 [p]Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: [r]and there shall be nought in the power of no might in thine hand. 33 The fruit of thy ground, land, and all thy labours, shall a nation [t]which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway: 34 so that thou shalt be mad [u]for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 35 The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, [x]with a sore boil, whereof thou canst not botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the crown top of thy head. 36 The

[a] Cp. ver. 3—6.
[b] Cp. ver. 35.
[c] 1 Sam. 5. 6 & mg.
[d] Lev. 21. 20 & 22. 22.
[e] Cp. ver. 34 & Zech. 12. 4.
[f] Job 5. 14. Isai. 59. 10.
[g] Mal. 2. 2.
[h] Ps. 80. 16. Isai. 30. 17 & 51. 20 & 66. 15.
[i] Josh. 23. 16.
[j] ch. 20. 5—7. Jer. 8. 10.
[k] Amos 5. 11. Zeph. 1. 13.
[l] ch. 20. 6. Lev. 19. 23—25. Cp. Mic. 6. 15.
[m] See Lev. 26. 25.
[n] Lev. 26. 16.
[o] 1 Kin. 8. 37. 2 Chr. 6. 28. Amos 4. 9. Hag. 2. 17.
[p] Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 9 & Joel 3. 6.
[q] Lev. 26. 19.
[r] Neh. 5. 5.
[s] ch. 32. 30. Lev. 26. 17, 37. Isai. 30. 17. Cp. ver. 7.
[t] Cp. Jer. 14. 18 (mg.) & 15. 14 & 17. 4 & 22. 28.
[u] ver. 67.
[v] 2 Chr. 29. 8 & mg. for mg. Jer. 15. 4 & 24. 9 & mg. for mg. & 29. 18 & mg. for mg. & 34. 17 & mg. for mg. Ezek. 23. 46.
[w] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 44, 46 & Ps. 79. 2 & Jer. 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20.
[x] Cp. ver. 27.
[y] Jer. 7. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, according to some ancient versions, *drought* [2] Or, *a terror unto* [3] Or, *tumours* Or, *plague boils*
A.V. * Heb. *which thou wouldest do.* † Or, *drought.* ‡ Heb. *for a removing.* § Heb. *profane*, or, *use it as common meat*: as ch. 20. 6. ‖ Heb. *shall not return to thee.*

ORD shall [a]bring thee, and thy
ing which thou shalt set over
nee, unto a nation which thou neither
st not known, thou [b]nor thy fathers;
thou nor thy fathers have known; and
here shalt thou serve other
ods, wood and stone. 37 And
ou shalt become [e]an astonish-
ent, a proverb, and a byword,
mong all the peoples nations whither the
ORD shall lead thee away. 38 [g]Thou
alt carry much seed out into
e field, and shalt gather but
tle in; for [j]the locust shall
nsume it. 39 [k]Thou shalt plant
eyards eyards, and dress them, but thou
alt neither drink of the wine,
r gather *the grapes*; for the
rm
ms shall eat them. 40 Thou
alt have olive trees throughout
thy borders, coasts, but thou [n]shalt not
oint thyself with the oil; for
ne olive shall cast its his *fruit*.
Thou shalt beget sons and
laughters, but *they shall not be thine; thou shalt not enjoy them;
[o]they shall go into captivity.
All thy trees and the fruit of
ground land shall [j]the locust †possess. †consume.
The stranger that is in the midst of is within
e shall mount get up above thee
er and higher very high; and thou shalt
ne down lower and lower. very low. 44 [r]He
ll lend to thee, and thou
lt not lend to him: [q]he shall
the head, and thou shalt be
tail. 45 And Moreover [t]all these
ses shall come upon thee,
l shall pursue thee, and over-
e thee, till thou be destroyed;
cause thou hearkenedst not
o the voice of the LORD thy
d, to keep his commandments
his statutes which he com-
nded thee: 46 and they shall
upon thee [x]for a sign and for
onder, and upon thy seed for
ve; 47 [y]because Because thou servedst not
LORD thy God with joyful-
e, and with gladness of heart,
y ason of or the abundance of all

[a] 2 Kin. 17. 4, 6 & 24. 12, 14 & 25. 7, 11. 2 Chr. 33. 11 & 36. 6, 20.
[b] Jer. 9. 16 & 16. 13.
[c] ver. 64. ch. 4. 28.
[d] Jer. 28. 14.
[e] 1 Kin. 9. 7, 8. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Jer. 24. 9 & 25. 9. Cp. Ezek. 14. 8.
[f] Cp. Jer. 5. 15—17 & 6. 22, 23 & Baruch 4. 15. See Isai. 5. 26—30.
[g] Mic. 6. 15. Hag. 1. 6.
[h] Jer. 48. 40 & 49. 22. Lam. 4. 19. Hos. 8. 1. Hab. 1. 8. Cp. Ezek. 17. 3, 12.
[i] Isai. 28. 11 & 33. 19. Jer. 5. 15.
[j] Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25.
[k] Zeph. 1. 13.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17 & Isai. 47. 6 & Baruch 4. 15.
[m] ver. 33. Jer. 5. 17. Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9.
[n] Mic. 6. 15.
[o] Lam. 1. 5.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 5 & 25. 1, 2, 4.
[q] Cp. ver. 13.
[r] Cp. ver. 12.
[s] ver. 57. Lev. 26. 29. Jer. 19. 9. Ezek. 5. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 28, 29 & Lam. 2. 20 & 4. 10 & 2 Esd. 15. 58 & Baruch 2. 3.
[t] ver. 15.
[u] ver. 55, 57.
[v] See ch. 15. 9.
[w] ch. 13. 6.
[x] Cp. Isai. 8. 18.
[y] Neh. 9. 35—37.

things: *things;* 48 therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he [d]shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. 49 [f]The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, *as swift* [h]as the eagle flieth; a nation [i]whose tongue thou shalt not †understand; 50 a nation §of fierce countenance, [l]which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young: 51 and he shall [m]eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy ground, land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or the young flocks of thy flock, sheep, until he have caused thee to perish. destroyed thee. 52 And he shall [p]besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee. 53 And [s]thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own ‖body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee; thee, [u]in the siege siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall straiten thee. distress thee: 54 The *So that* the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, [v]his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward [w]the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he hath remaining. shall leave: 55 so that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat, eat: because he hath nothing left him; him

* Heb. *they shall not be thine.* † Or, *possess.* ‡ Heb. *hear.* § Heb. *strong of face.* ‖ Heb. *belly.*

[a]in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall straiten thee in all thy gates. 56 [b]The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, 57 and toward her [1*]young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly: [a]in the siege and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall straiten thee in thy gates. 58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, [k]THE LORD THY GOD; 59 then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance. 60 Moreover he will bring upon thee again all [n]the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee. 61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD [t]bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed. 62 And [p]ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were [s]as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou didst not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God. 63 And it shall come to pass, that as the LORD [u]rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will [v]rejoice over you to cause you to perish, and to destroy you; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest [in] to possess it. 64 And the LORD [c]shall scatter thee among all peoples, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth; and [d]there thou shalt serve other gods, [e]which thou hast not known, neither thou nor thy fathers, even wood and stone. 65 And [g]among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but [h]the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, [i]and pining of soul: 66 and thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear night and day, and shalt have none assurance of thy life: 67 [j]in the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and [l]for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. 68 And the LORD [m]shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, [o]Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall sell yourselves unto your enemies for bondmen and for bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

29 1 These are the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel [q]in the land of Moab, beside [r]the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, [t]Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land; 3 the great [w]temptations

a ver. 53.
b ver. 54. Isai. 47. 1.
c See Lev. 26. 33.
d ver. 36.
e ch. 13. 6. Jer. 19. 4 & 44. 3.
f ch. 4. 28.
g Cp. Amos 9. 4.
h Cp. Lev. 26. 36.
i Lev. 26. 16.
j Job 7. 3, 4.
k Ex. 6. 3.
l ver. 34.
m Hos. 8. 13 & 9. 3. Cp. Jer. 43. 7.
n See ch. 7. 15.
o See ch. 17. 16.
[Ch. 28. 69 in Heb.]
p ch. 4. 27. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 14 & Neh. 7. 4 & Jer. 42. 2 & Baruch 2. 29.
q ch. 1. 5.
r ch. 5. 2, 3.
s See ch. 10. 22.
[Ch. 29. 1 in Heb.]
t Ex. 19. 4. Cp. Josh. 23. 3.
u ch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41. Zeph. 3. 17.
v Cp. Prov. 1. 26 & Isai. 1. 24 & Ezek. 5. 13.
w See ch. 4. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *afterbirth*
A.V. * Heb. *afterbirth.* † Heb. *cause to ascend.*

hich thine eyes saw, have seen, the
gns, and those great wonders: miracles:
but Yet [a]the LORD hath not given
ou an heart to know, perceive, and eyes
see, and ears to hear, unto
is day. 5 And [c]I have led
ou forty years in the wilder-
ess: your clothes are not waxen
d upon you, and thy shoe is
ot waxen old upon thy foot.
6 [d]Ye have not eaten bread,
either have ye drunk wine or
rong drink: that ye might
now that I am the LORD your
od. 7 And when ye came unto
is place, [e]Sihon the king of
eshbon, and Og the king of
ashan, came out against us
nto battle, and we smote them:
and we took their land, and
ave it for an inheritance unto
e Reubenites, and to the Gad-
es, and to the half tribe of
Manassites. Manasseh. 9 [h]Keep therefore
e words of this covenant, and
them, that ye may [1]prosper
all that ye do.
10 Ye stand this day all of you
efore the LORD your God; your
eads, ains of your tribes, your elders,
nd your officers, even with all the
en of Israel, 11 your little ones,
ur wives, and thy [l]stranger
hat is in the midst of thy camps, thy camp, from
he hewer of thy wood un-
o the drawer of thy water:
12 that thou shouldest *enter
nto the covenant of covenant with the LORD thy
God, and [o]into his oath, which
the LORD thy God maketh with
hee this day: 13 that he may
[p]establish thee this day unto himself for to day for a people unto
a ople, himself, and that [q]he may be un-
o thee a God, as he spake hath said
nto thee, and [s]as he sware hath sworn
nto thy fathers, to Abraham, to
Isac, and to Jacob. 14 Neither
wh you only [t]do I make this

a Cp. Isai. 6. 9, 10 & 63. 17 & John 8. 43 & Acts 28. 26, 27 & Rom. 11. 8, 10.
b Cp. Acts 2. 39.
c ch. 1. 3 & 8. 2, 4. Amos 2. 10. Acts 13. 18.
d ch. 8. 3. See Ex. 16. 4.
e ch. 2. 24, 26, 32 & 3. 1. See Num. 21. 21—24, 33—35.
f Acts 8. 23 (mg.). Heb. 12. 15.
g ch. 3. 12, 13. Num. 32. 33.
h ch. 4. 6. Josh. 1. 7 & mg. for mg. 1 Kin. 2. 3 & mg. for mg.
i Ps. 74. 1.
j Ps. 79. 5.
k Ps. 80. 4 (mg.).
l Cp. Ex. 12. 38.
m See ch. 9. 14.
n Cp. Josh. 9. 21, 23, 27.
o Neh. 10. 29.
p ch. 28. 9.
q Ex. 6. 7.
r ver. 24.
s Gen. 17. 7. Cp. Gen. 50. 24.
t Cp. Jer. 31. 31—33 & Heb. 8. 8—10.

covenant and this oath; 15 but with him that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, [b]and also with him that is not here with us this day: 16 (for ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the midst of the nations through which ye passed. which ye passed by; 17 and ye have seen their abominations, and their †idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:) 18 lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go to, and serve the gods of those these nations; lest there should be among you [f]a root that beareth ‡gall and wormwood; 19 and it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this [3]curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the §imagination stubbornness of mine heart, [4]to destroy the moist with the dry. add ‖drunkenness to thirst: 20 the LORD will not pardon spare him, but then [i]the anger of the LORD and [j]his jealousy shall [k]smoke against that man, and all the curse that is curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD [m]shall blot out his name from under heaven. 21 And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that **is are written in this book of the law. law: 22 And So that the generation to come, come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the foreigner stranger that shall come from a far land, [r]shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses wherewith †† which the LORD hath made it sick. laid upon it; 23 *and that* the whole land thereof is brimstone,

V. to rst
1 Or, *deal wisely*
2 Heb. *rosh*, a poisonous herb.
3 Or, *oath* and so vv. 20, 21.
4 Or, *to add drunkenness*
V. dr en
* Heb. *pass.* to the thirsty.
† Heb. *dungy gods.*
** Heb. *is written.*
‡ Or, *a poisonful herb.* Heb. *rosh.*
§ Or, *stubbornness.*
‖ Heb. *the*
†† Heb. *wherewith the* LORD *hath made it sick.*

and [a]salt, and a burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, [c]like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboiim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: 24 even all the nations [g]shall say, [h]Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? 25 Then men shall say, Because they forsook the covenant of the LORD, the God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 and For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom he had not †given unto them: 27 And therefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, [l]to bring upon it all the curse that is written in this curses that are book: 28 and the LORD [m]rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and [n]cast them into another land, as at it is this day. 29 The secret things belong unto the LORD our God: but those things that which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law.

30 1 And [p]it shall come to pass, when [q]all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and [r]thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee, 2 and shalt [s]return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

[a] Judg. 9. 45. Jer. 17. 6. Ezek. 47. 11. Zeph. 2. 9.
[b] Ps. 126. 1, 4. Jer. 29. 14 & mg. for mg.
[c] Gen. 19. 24, 25. Jer. 20. 16 & 49. 18 & 50. 40. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
[d] Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 34. 13 & 36. 24. Tobit 13. 5.
[e] Gen. 14. 2. Hos. 11. 8.
[f] ch. 28. 64. Neh. 1. 9.
[g] ver. 22.
[h] 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. Jer. 22. 8, 9.
[i] Zeph. 3. 19, 20. See ch. 28. 63.
[j] Cp. Jer. 31. 33 & 32. 39, 40 & Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26, 27. See ch. 10. 16.
[k] ver. 16.
[l] See ch. 28. 15—68 & Lev. 26. 14—39 & Dan. 9. 11—14.
[m] 1 Kin. 14. 15. 2 Chr. 7. 20. Jer. 12. 14.
[n] Jer. 22. 26.
[o] ch. 28. 11.
[p] ch. 11. 26—28. Lev. 26. 40—42.
[q] See ch. 28.
[r] ch. 4. 29—31. See 1 Kin. 8. 47—50.
[s] Neh. 1. 9. Isai. 55. 7. Lam. 3. 40. Joel 2. 12, 13.
[t] Cp. Isai. 45. 19 & 48. 16.
[u] Cp. Baruch 3. 29, 30 & Rom. 10. 6—8.

3 that then the LORD thy God [b]will [2]turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and [d]gather thee from all the peoples, nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee. 4 [f]If *any of* thine outcasts be in be driven out unto the uttermost outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee: 5 and the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; [i]and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers. 6 And [j]the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, [k]to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. 7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day. 9 [o]And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in all the every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, land, good: [i]for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers: 10 if thou shalt obey hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law; law, *and* if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 For this commandment which I command thee this day, [t]it is not too hard for hidden from thee, neither is it far off. 12 [u]It is not

R.V. [1] Heb. *divided.* [2] Or, *return to* [3] Or, *wonderful*
A.V. * Or, who *had not given to them* any portion. † Heb. *divided.*

eaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to eaven, and bring it unto us, d make us to hat we may hear it, that we may and do it? Neither is it beyond the sea, hat thou shouldest say, Who hall go over the sea for us, and ring it unto us, and make us to that we may hear that we may and do it? 14 But the ord is very nigh unto thee, in y mouth, and in thy heart, hat thou mayest do it.

15 See, [f]I have set before thee is day life and good, and death d evil; 16 in that I command ee this day [i]to love the LORD y God, to walk in his ways, d to keep his commandments d his statutes and his judgements, judgments, hat thou mayest live and multiply, multiply: d that the LORD thy God may shall less thee in the land whither ou goest in to possess it. 17 But i[m]thine heart turn away, and so that ou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gds, and serve them; 18 [o]I denounce unto you this day, that y shall surely perish, perish; and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go in to possess it. 19 I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, record this day against you, that I have set before thee you life and death, [q]the blessing and the curse cursing: therefore [r]choose life, that thou mayest live, thou both thou and thy and thy seed may live: 20 That thou mayest to love the LORD thy God, *and* that thou mayest to obey his voice, [u]and that thou mayest to cleave unto him: for [1w]he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in [y]the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

31 1 And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel. 2 And he said unto them, I am [a]an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more [b]go out and come in: and also the LORD hath said unto me, [c]Thou shalt not go over this Jordan. 3 The LORD thy God, [d]he will go over before thee; thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, [e]as the LORD hath spoken. said. 4 And the LORD shall do unto them [g]as he did to Sihon [h]and to Og, the kings of the Amorites, and unto their land; the land of them, whom he destroyed. 5 And the LORD shall deliver give them up before you, and ye shall your face, that ye may do unto them [j]according unto all the commandment commandments which I have commanded you. 6 [k]Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be affrighted at afraid of them: [l]for the LORD thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; [n]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 7 And [p]Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, [k]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt must go with this people into unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. 8 And the LORD, [r]he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, [n]he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: [t]fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 And Moses [v]wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, [x]which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them, saying, [z]At the end of *every* seven years, in the set time solemnity of the year of release, in [a]the feast of tabernacles, 11 when all Israel is come

a ch. 34. 7. Cp. Ex. 7. 7.

b See Num. 27. 17.

c ch. 3. 27. See ch. 1. 37.

d ch. 9. 3.

e ch. 1. 38 & 3. 28. Num. 27. 18, 21.

f Cp. ch. 11. 26 & 32. 47.

g See ch. 2. 31—35 & Num. 21. 21—25.

h See ch. 3. 1—7 & Num. 21. 33—35.

i ver. 6. See ch. 6. 5.

j See ch. 7. 2.

k ver. 23. Josh. 1. 6, 7 & 10. 25. 1 Chr. 22. 13 & 28. 20.

l See ch. 20. 4.

m ch. 29. 18.

n Josh. 1. 5.

o See ch. 4. 26.

p Cp. ch. 3. 28.

q ver. 1.

r See Ex. 13. 21.

s 2 Esd. 7. 59.

t ch. 1. 21 & 7. 18. Josh. 1. 9 & 8. 1 & 10. 25.

u See ch. 10. 20.

v Cp. ch. 17. 18.

w Ps. 27. 1 & 66. 9. John 11. 25. Cp. ch. 32. 47 (for mg.).

x Num. 4. 15. Josh. 3. 3 & 8. 33. 1 Chr. 15. 15.

y See ch. 1. 8.

z See ch. 15. 1.

a See Lev. 23. 34.

[a]to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, [b]thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.
12 [d]Assemble the people, the men and the women and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law: 13 and that their children, [h]which have not known any thing, [i]may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, [k]as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tent of meeting, that [p]I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tent of meeting. 15 And [s]the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood [1]over the door of the tabernacle. 16 And the LORD said unto Moses, [o]Behold, thou shalt *sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and [u]go a whoring after the strange gods of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will [w]forsake me, and [x]break my covenant which I have made with them. 17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and [z]I will forsake them, and [b]I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall come upon them; so that they will say in that day, [d]Are not these evils come upon us, because [f]our God is not among us? 18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that [c]they are turned unto other gods. 19 Now therefore write ye [e]this song for you, and [f]teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be [g]a witness for me against the children of Israel. 20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, [j]that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and [l]waxen fat; [m]then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and [n]despise me, and [x]break my covenant. 21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are come upon them, that this song shall testify before them as [q]a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for [r]I know their imagination which they [§]go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware. 22 So Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel. 23 [t]And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, [v]Be strong and of good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and [y]I will be with thee.

24 And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end [a]writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished, 25 that Moses commanded [c]the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying, 26 Take this book of the law, [e]and put it by the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your G

[a] ch. 16. 16. Ex. 23. 14, 17 & 34. 23.
[b] Josh. 8. 34, 35. 2 Kin. 23. 2. See Neh. 8. 1—3.
[c] ver. 20.
[d] ch. 4. 10.
[e] See ch. 32. 1—43.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 18.
[g] ver. 21, 26..
[h] ch. 11. 2.
[i] Ps. 78. 5, 6.
[j] See Ex. 3. 8.
[k] See ch. 4. 10.
[l] ch. 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25, 26. Jer. 5. 28. Hos. 13. 6.
[m] ver. 18.
[n] Num. 14. 11, 23 & 16. 30.
[o] Cp. ch. 34. 5 & Num. 27. 13.
[p] Cp. ver. 23 & Num. 27. 19.
[q] ver. 19, 26.
[r] Cp. Hos. 5. 3 & 13. 5.
[s] Ex. 33. 9. Num. 12. 5.
[t] Cp. ver. 14.
[u] Ex. 34. 15, 16. Lev. 20. 5. Num. 15. 39. Judg. 2. 17 & 8. 27, 33, *al.*
[v] See ver. 6.
[w] ch. 32. 15. Judg. 2. 12 & 10. 6, 13.
[x] Judg. 2. 20.
[y] ver. 8. Josh. 1. 5 & 3. 7.
[z] 2 Chr. 12. 5 & 15. 2 & 24. 20.
[a] ver. 9.
[b] ch. 32. 20. Ps. 30. 7 & 104. 29. Isai. 8. 17 & 64. 7. Ezek. 39. 23, *al.* Cp. Isai. 59. 2.
[c] See ver. 9.
[d] Judg. 6. 13.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 8.
[f] Num. 14. 42.

R.V. [1] Or, *by*
A.V. * Heb. *lie down.* † Heb. *find them.* ‡ Heb. *before.* § Heb. *do.*

at it may be there for [a]a witness against thee. 27 For I now thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am et alive with you this day, e have been rebellious against e LORD; and how much more ter my death? 28 Assemble Gather unto e all the elders of your tribes, d your officers, that I may eak [j]these words in their ears, d [k]call heaven and earth to ness cord against them. 29 For I now that after my death [m]ye ll utterly corrupt yourselves, d turn aside from the way ich I have commanded you; d [o]evil will befall you [p]in the ter days; because ye will do which is evil in the sight of the RD, [r]to provoke him to anger rough the work of your hands. 30 And Moses spake in the rs of all the assembly congregation of Israel e words of this song, until they re finished. ended.

32 1 Give ear, [t]ye O ye heavens, and
I will speak;
And let [u]the earth hear hear, O earth, the
words of my mouth: mouth.
2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain,
My speech shall distil as the dew; dew,
As the small rain upon the tender grass, herb,
And [v]as the showers upon the herb. grass:
3 For because I will proclaim publish the name
of the LORD:
Ascribe ye [b]greatness unto our God.
4 [c]The He is the Rock, [d]his work is perfect;
perfect:
For [e]all his ways are judgement: judgment:
A God of faithfulness truth and [g]without iniquity,
Just and right is he.

a ver. 19, 21.
b Cp. ch. 31. 29 (for mg.).
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 13.
d See ch. 9. 6.
e Matt. 17. 17. Luke 9. 41. Phil. 2. 15.
f See ch. 9. 7.
g Isai. 63. 16 & 64. 8.
h Ps. 74. 2.
i ver. 15. Isai. 44. 2 & 51. 13.
j See ch. 32. 1—43.
k See ch. 4. 26.
l Cp. Isai. 63. 11.
m ch. 32. 5 (mg.). Judg. 2. 19. Hos. 9. 9.
n Ps. 44. 1.
o Cp. Jer. 44. 23.
p See Gen. 49. 1.
q Acts 17. 26.
r ch. 4. 25 & 9. 18 & 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 16. 7. 2 Kin. 22. 17. Jer. 25. 6, *al.*
s Gen. 11. 8.
t Ps. 50. 4. Cp. Josh. 24. 27. See ch. 4. 26.
u Isai. 34. 1. Mic. 1. 2 & 6. 1, 2.
v Isai. 55. 10, 11. Cp. Job 29. 22, 23.
w ch. 8. 15. Jer. 2. 6. Hos. 13. 5.
x Ps. 32. 10.
y Ps. 72. 6. Mic. 5. 7.
z Ps. 17. 8. Prov. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 8.
a Ex. 19. 4.
b See ch. 3. 24.
c ver. 15, 18, 30, 31, 37. Ps. 18. 2, 31. Isai. 30. 29. Hab. 1. 12. See 2 Sam. 22. 2.
d Cp. Ps. 18. 30.
e Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3.
f Ps. 78. 52, 53.
g Job 34. 10.
h Isai. 43. 12.

5 *They have [1]b dealt corruptly with him, corrupted themselves,
they are not his children, [2]c *it is* their †their spot *is* not *the spot* of his blemish;
children:
They are [e]a perverse and crooked generation.
6 Do ye thus requite the LORD,
O foolish people and unwise?
Is not he [g]thy father that hath [3]h bought thee?
He hath hath he not [i]made thee, and established thee. thee?
7 [l]Remember the days of old,
Consider the years of ‡many generations:
[n]Ask thy father, and he will shew thee;
Thine thy elders, and they will tell thee.
8 When the Most most High [q]gave divided to the nations their inheritance,
When he [s]separated the children sons of men, Adam,
He set the bounds of the peoples people
According to the number of the children of Israel.
9 For the LORD'S portion is his people;
Jacob is the §lot of his inheritance.
10 He found him [w]in a desert land,
And in the waste howling wilderness;
He [x]compassed ‖led him about, he cared for instructed him,
He [z]kept him as the apple of his eye: eye.
11 [a]As an eagle that stirreth up her nest,
That fluttereth over her young,
[4]He spread spreadeth abroad his her wings, he took taketh them,
He bare beareth them on his pinions. her wings:
12 [f]The So the LORD alone did lead him,
And [h]there was no strange god with him.

1 Or, *corrupted themselves*, they &c. 2 Or, but *a blot upon them* 3 Or, *possessed* Or, *gotten* 4 Or, *Spreadeth her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her pinions*
* Heb. *He hath corrupted to himself.* † Or, that they are *not his children*, that is *their blot.* ‡ Heb. *generation*
§ Heb. *cord.* ‖ Or, *compassed him about.*

13 [a]He made him ride on the high places of the earth,
And that he did might eat the increase of the field fields;
And he made him to suck
[b]honey out of the rock,
And [c]oil out of [d]the flinty rock;
14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep,
With fat of lambs,
And rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats,
With [h]the fat of kidneys of wheat;
And of [i]the blood of the grape thou drankest thou didst drink the pure blood of the wine. grape.
15 But [l]Jeshurun waxed fat, and [m]kicked:
[n]Thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art become covered sleek: *with fatness;*
[o]Then he forsook God [p]which made him,
And lightly esteemed [r]the Rock of his salvation.
16 [s]They moved provoked him to jealousy with strange *gods,*
With abominations provoked they him to anger.
17 [u]They sacrificed unto demons, devils, *which were* no God, *not to God;
To gods whom they knew not,
To [w]new *gods* that came up of newly late, up,
Whom your fathers dreaded feared not.
18 Of [r]the Rock that [l]begat thee thou art unmindful,
And hast [y]forgotten God that gave thee birth. formed thee.
19 [a]And when the LORD saw *it,* and he [†]abhorred *them,*
Because of the provocation provoking of [c]his sons sons, and of his daughters.
20 And he said, [d]I will hide my face from them,
I will see what their end shall be:

a ch. 33. 29. Isai. 58. 14. Ezek. 36. 2.
b Ps. 81. 16.
c Job 29. 6.
d ch. 8. 15.
e 1 Kin. 16. 13, 26. Ps. 31. 6. Jer. 8. 19 & 10. 8 (mg.) & 14. 22 & 16. 19 & 51. 18. Jonah 2. 8. Acts 14. 15.
f Cited Rom. 10. 19. Cp. Hos. 1. 9, 10.
g Cp. Ps. 74. 18.
h Ps. 81. 16 (mg.) & 147. 14 (mg.).
i Jer. 15. 14 & 17. 4. Lam. 4. 11.
j Gen. 49. 11. Ecclus. 39. 26 & 50. 15. 1 Mac. 6. 34.
k Ps. 86. 13.
l ch. 38. 5, 26. Isai. 44. 2.
m Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 29.
n See ch. 31. 20.
o ch. 31. 16.
p ver. 6.
q Job 6. 4. Ps. 7. 12, 13 & 38. 2. Lam. 3. 12, 13. Ezek. 5. 16.
r 2 Sam. 22. 47. Ps. 89. 26 & 95. 1.
s Ps. 78. 58. See Num. 25. 11.
t Lev. 26. 22. Ezek. 5. 17.
u Ps. 106. 37. Cp. Baruch 4. 7 & 1 Cor. 10. 20.
v Jer. 8. 17. Mic. 7. 17.
w Cp. Judg. 5. 8.
x Lam. 1. 20. Ezek. 7. 15.
y Isai. 17. 10. Jer. 2. 27, 32. Hos. 8. 14.
z Ezek. 20. 23.
a Cp. Judg. 2. 14.
b Job 18. 17. Ps. 34. 16 & 109. 15.
c Cp. Isai. 1. 2.
d See ch. 31. 17.

For they are a very froward generation,
Children in whom is no faith.
21 [s]They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God;
They have provoked me to anger [e]with their vanities;
And [f]I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people;
I will provoke them to anger with [g]a foolish nation.
22 For [i]a fire is kindled in mine anger,
And burneth ‡shall burn unto [k]the lowest 2pit, hell,
And §devoureth shall consume the earth with her increase,
And setteth set on fire the foundations of the mountains.
23 I will heap mischiefs upon them;
[q]I will spend mine arrows upon them: them.
24 *They shall be* wasted burnt with hunger, and devoured with [3]‖burning heat heat,
And with bitter destruction; destruction:
[t]And the teeth of beasts will I send I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them,
With the poison of [v]crawling things serpents of the dust.
25 [x]Without shall the sword bereave, The sword without,
And in the chambers terror; terror **within,
It shall destroy shall ††destroy both the young man and the virgin,
The suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.
26 [z]I said, I would scatter them afar, into corners,
[b]I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:
27 Were it not that I feared the provocation wrath of the enemy,
Lest their adversaries should misdeem, behave themselves strangely,

R.V. [1] Or, *bare* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Heb. *burning coals.* See Hab. 3. 5.
A.V. * Or, which were *not God.* † Or, *despised.* ‡ Or, *hath burned.* § Or, *hath consumed.* ‖ Heb. *burning*
** Heb. *from the chambers.* †† Heb. *bereave.*

Lest *and* lest they should say, [a]*Our
hand is exalted, high,
And the LORD hath not done
all this.
For they are a nation void of
counsel,
And there is [d]no neither *is there any* understanding
in them.
[f]Oh O that they were wise, that
they understood this,
That they would [g]consider
their latter end!
How should [h]one chase a
thousand,
And two put ten thousand to
flight,
Except their Rock [j]had sold
them,
And the LORD had delivered shut them
up?
For [m]their rock is not as our
Rock,
Even our enemies themselves
being judges.
For their vine †[p]is of the vine
of Sodom,
And of the fields of Gomorrah:
Their grapes are grapes of
[r]gall,
Their clusters are bitter:
33 Their wine is the poison of
dragons,
And the cruel venom of [s]asps.
34 Is not this laid up in store
with me,
[u]Sealed *and* sealed up [1]among my trea-
sures?
35 [v]Vengeance is mine, and recompence,
To me *belongeth* vengeance, recompence;
At the time when their foot shall slide.
their foot shall slide in *due* time
For [z]the day of their calamity
is at hand,
And the things that are to shall come
upon them shall make haste.
36 For [c]the LORD shall judge his
people,
And repent himself for his
servants;
servants,

a Ps. 140. 8. Isai. 10. 13. Cp. Num. 14. 16.
b 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8 & 14. 26.
c Judg. 10. 14 1 Kin. 18. 27. Jer. 2. 28.
d Isai. 27. 11. Jer. 4. 22.
e Cp. ver. 31.
f ch. 5. 29. Ps. 81. 13. Luke 19. 42.
g Isai. 47. 7. Lam. 1. 9.
h See Lev. 26. 8.
i Isai. 41. 4 & 48. 12.
j See Judg. 2. 14.
k 1 Sam. 2. 6. 2 Kin. 5. 7. Cp. Tobit 13. 2 & Wisd. 16. 13.
l Job 5. 18. Hos. 6. 1.
m 1 Sam. 2. 2.
n See Gen. 14. 22.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 8.
p Cp. Isai. 1. 10 & Jer. 23. 14 & Ezek. 16. 46.
q Ps. 7. 12. Isai. 27. 1 & 34. 5 & 66. 16. Ezek. 21. 9, 10.
r ch. 29. 18.
s Job 20. 14, 16. Ps. 58. 4 (Heb.).
t Jer. 46. 10.
u Cp. Job 14. 17 & Hos. 13. 12 & Rom. 2. 5.
v Ps. 94. 1. Isai. 1. 24 & 59. 18. Nah. 1. 2. Ecclus. 28. 1. Cited Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 10. 30.
w Cp. Ps. 68. 21 (for mg.).
x Judg. 5. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 94. 18.
z Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
a Cited Rom. 15. 10.
b Rev. 6. 10 & 19. 2. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 7 & Ps. 79. 10.
c Ps. 135. 14. Cited Heb. 10. 30.
d Judg. 2. 18. Ps. 106. 45. Cp. Ps. 90. 13.

When he seeth that *their*
‡power is gone,
And there is none *remaining*, [b]shut
up up, or left at large.
37 And he shall say, [c]Where are
their gods,
[e]The *their* rock in which whom they [2]trusted; trusted,
38 Which did eat the fat of their
sacrifices,
And drank the wine of their
drink offering offerings?
Let them rise up and help
you,
Let them *and* be §your protection.
39 See now that [i]I, even I, am
he,
And there is no god with me:
[k]I kill, and I make alive;
[l]I have wounded, wound, and I heal:
And there is none neither *is there any* that can deliver
out of my hand.
40 For [n]I lift up my hand to
heaven,
And say, As I live for ever, ever.
41 If I [q]whet [3]my glittering sword,
And mine hand take hold on
judgement judgment;
I will render vengeance to
mine adversaries, enemies,
And will recompense reward them that
hate me.
42 I will make mine arrows drunk
with blood,
And [t]my sword shall devour
flesh;
With *and that* with the blood of the
slain and of the captives,
[4]From [5][w]the head of [x]the leaders of beginning of revenges upon
the enemy.
43 [6]‖[a]Rejoice, O [7]ye nations, *with*
his people:
For he will [b]avenge the blood
of his servants,
And will render vengeance to
his adversaries,
And will make expiation for be merciful unto his land,
for *and* to his people.

R. [1] Or, *in my treasuries* [2] Or, *took refuge* [3] Heb. *the lightning of my sword.* [4] Or, *From the beginning of revenges upon the enemy* [5] Or, *the hairy head of the enemy* [6] Or, *Praise his people, ye nations* [7] Or, *ye nations his people*

A. * Or, *Our high hand, and not the* LORD, *hath done all this.* † Or, is worse *than the vine of Sodom, &c.* ‡ Heb. *hand.* Heb. *in hiding for you.* ‖ Or, *Praise his people, ye nations:* or, *Sing ye.*

44 And Moses came and spake
all the words of this song in
the ears of the people, he, and
b* Hoshea the son of Nun. 45 And
Moses made an end of speaking
all these words to all Israel:
46 and he said unto them, d Set
your heart / hearts unto all the words
which I testify unto / among you this day / day,
e which ye shall command your
children, / children to observe to do / do, all
the words of this law. 47 For
it is no / not a vain thing for you;
i because it is your life, / life:
through this thing ye shall pro-
long your days upon / in the land,
whither ye go over Jordan to
possess it.

48 And the LORD spake unto
Moses that selfsame day, saying,
49 Get thee up into m this moun-
tain of Abarim, unto mount Nebo,
which is in the land of Moab,
that is over against Jericho;
and behold the land of Canaan,
which I give unto the children
of Israel for a possession: 50 and
die in the mount whither thou
goest up, and be gathered un-
to thy people; as o Aaron thy
brother died in mount Hor, and
was gathered unto his people:
51 p because ye trespassed against
me in the midst of / among the children of
Israel at the waters of Meribah of / †Meribah-
Kadesh, / Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin;
because ye sanctified me not in
the midst of the children of
Israel. 52 For / Yet r thou shalt see
the land before thee; but thou
shalt not go thither into / unto the
land which I give the children
of Israel.

33 1 And this is the blessing,
wherewith Moses v the man
of God blessed the children
of Israel before his death. 2 And
he said,

a Cp. Ex. 19. 18, 20 & Judg. 5. 4, 5 & Ps. 68. 7, 8 & Hab. 3. 3.
b Num. 13. 8, 16.
c Cp. Ps. 68. 17 & Dan. 7. 10 & Acts 7. 53 & Gal. 3. 19 & Heb. 2. 2 & Jude 14 & Rev. 5. 11.
d ch. 11. 18. See ch. 6. 6.
e See ch. 4. 9.
f ch. 7. 7, 8 & 10. 15. Hos. 11. 1.
g Cp. John 10. 27–29 & Rom. 8. 35, 38, 39.
h Cp. Luke 10. 39 & Acts 22. 3.
i Cp. Lev. 18. 5. See ch. 30. 20.
j John 1. 17 & 7. 19.
k Num. 23. 21. Cp. Judg. 8. 23 & Isai. 33. 22.
l See ch. 32. 15.
m See Num. 27. 12.
n Cp. Gen. 49. 3, 4.
o Num. 20. 24, 25, 28 & 33. 38.
p Num. 20. 11–13 & 27. 14.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 8 (for mg.).
r ch. 3. 27 & 34. 4.
s Cp. Gen. 49. 5.
t See Ex. 28. 30.
u See Ex. 17. 7 & Num. 20. 13.
v Josh. 14. 6. 1 Chr. 23. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 16. Ezra 3. 2.

a The LORD came from Sinai
And rose up from Seir unto
them;
He shined forth from mount
Paran,
And he came c from the / with ten thou-
sands of 1 holy ones / saints:
At / from his right hand 2 was / went ‡a fiery
law unto / for them.
3 Yea, f he loveth / loved the 3 peoples / people;
g All 1 his saints are in thy
hand:
h And they sat down at thy
feet;
Every one 5 shall receive of
thy words.
4 j Moses commanded us a law,
An / *even* the inheritance for / of the as-
sembly / congregation of Jacob.
5 And 6 k he was king in l Jeshu-
run,
When the heads of the peo-
ple were gathered,
All / *and* the tribes of Israel we-
gathered together.
6 n Let Reuben live, and no
die;
7 Yet / and let *not* his men be few.
7 And this is *the blessin*
of Judah: and he said,
Hear, LORD, the voice
Judah,
And bring him in unto h
people:
8 q With / let his hands he contended 9
be sufficient f
himself /
him;
And thou shalt be / be thou an help agai
to
his adversaries.
from his enemies.
8 And s of Levi he said,
t Thy / *Let* thy Thummim and thy Ur
are / *be* with 10 thy godly / holy one,
u Whom thou didst prove
Massah,
With / *and with* whom thou didst str
at the waters of Merib
9 Who said of / unto his father, / father
of / to his mother, I have
seen him;

R.V. 1 Heb. *holiness.* 2 Or, *was fire, a law* Or, as otherwise read, *were streams for them* 3 Or, *tribes* 4 Or
holy ones 5 Or, *received* 6 Or, *there was a king* 7 Or, *And let* not *his men* 8 Or, Let *his hands* be
for him 9 Or, *for them* 10 Or, *him whom thou lovest*
A.V. * Or, *Joshua.* † Or, *Strife at Kadesh.* ‡ Heb. *a fire of law.*

[a]Neither did he acknowledge his brethren,
Nor knew [he] his own children:
For [b]they have observed thy word,
And [keep] kept thy covenant.
*[e]They shall teach Jacob thy judgements, judgments,
And Israel thy law:
†[h]They shall put incense [1]‡ before thee,
And [i]whole burnt [offering] sacrifice upon thine altar.
Bless, LORD, his substance,
And [k]accept the work of his hands:
Smite through the loins of them that rise [up] against him,
And of them that hate him, that they rise not again.
12 [And] Of Benjamin he said,
The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him;
[He covereth] and the LORD shall cover him all the day long,
And he [dwelleth] shall dwell between his shoulders.
13 And [g]of Joseph he said,
Blessed of the LORD be his land; land,
For the precious things of heaven, [t]for the dew,
And for the deep that coucheth beneath,
14 And for the precious [things of the fruits] brought forth by the sun,
And for the precious things of the growth of the moons,
§put forth by the ‖moon,
15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains,
And for the precious things of [w]the [everlasting] lasting hills,
16 And for the precious things of the earth and [x]the fulness thereof,
And [for] the good will of [c]him that dwelt in the bush:
Let *the blessing* come upon the head of Joseph,
And upon the [crown] top of the head of him [2c]that was [separate] separated from his brethren.
17 [3d]The firstling of his bullock, majesty is his;
His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullock,
And his horns [are] *are like* the horns of [f]wild-ox [**unicorns]:
With them [g]he shall [4]push the peoples all of them, *even* people together to the ends of the earth:
And [j]they are the ten thousands of Ephraim,
And they are the thousands of Manasseh.
18 And of Zebulun he said,
[l]Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out;
And, Issachar, in thy tents.
19 They shall call the [peoples] people [m]unto the mountain;
There [shall they] they shall offer [o]sacrifices of righteousness:
For they shall suck *of* the abundance of the seas,
And [the hidden] *of* treasures [of] hid in the sand.
20 And [p]of Gad he said,
Blessed be he that enlargeth Gad:
He dwelleth [s]as a [lioness] lion,
And teareth the [arm] arm, yea, arm with the crown of the head.
21 And [u]he [5]provided the first part for himself,
For there was [6]the lawgiver's portion because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, reserved *was he* ††seated;
And [v]he came [7]*with* the heads of the people,
He executed the justice of the LORD,
And his [judgements] judgments with Israel.
22 And [z]of Dan he said,
[y]Dan is a lion's [whelp] whelp:
[a]That leapeth forth [he shall leap] from Bashan.
23 And [b]of Naphtali he said,
O Naphtali, satisfied with favour,

a See Ex. 32. 26—29.
b Mal. 2. 4—6.
c Gen. 49. 26 & mg. for mg.
d Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 1.
e ch. 17. 9—11. Ezek. 44. 23. See Lev. 10. 11.
f See Num. 23. 22.
g 1 Kin. 22. 11. Ps. 44. 5. Dan. 8. 4.
h Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 28.
i Ps. 51. 19. Ezek. 43. 27.
j Cp. Gen. 48. 19 & Num. 1. 33, 35.
k Ezek. 20. 40, 41 & 43. 27. Cp. Amos 5. 22.
l Cp. Gen. 49. 13—15.
m Ex. 15. 17. Isai. 2. 3.
n Cp. Gen. 49. 27.
o Ps. 4. 5 & 51. 19.
p Cp. Gen. 49. 19.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 22.
r Gen. 49. 25.
s Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 8.
t ver. 28. Gen. 27. 28.
u See Num. 32. 1—5, 16—19.
v Num. 32. 31, 32. See Josh. 1. 12—15 & 1 Chr. 5. 18—22.
w Gen. 49. 26. Hab. 3. 6. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.
x Cp. Gen. 49. 16.
y Cp. Gen. 49. 9.
z Ps. 24. 1.
a Cp. Josh. 19. 47 & Judg. 18. 27.
b Cp. Gen. 49. 21.
c Ex. 3. 2—4. Acts 7. 30, 35.

V. 1 Heb. *in thy nostrils.* 2 Or, *that is prince among* 3 Or, *His firstling bullock* 4 Or, *gore* 5 Or, *chose*
He. 6 Or, *a ruler's portion* 7 Or, to
* Or, *Let them teach, &c.* † Or, *let them put incense.* ‡ Heb. *at thy nose.* § Heb. *thrust forth.* ‖ Heb. *moons.*
Jb. *an unicorn.* †† Heb. *cieled.*

And full with the blessing of
the LORD:
[a]Possess thou the [1]west and
the south.
24 And [e]of Asher he said,
Blessed be Asher / *Let* Asher *be* blessed [2]with children;
Let him be acceptable [unto / to] his
brethren,
And let him [i]dip his foot in oil.
25 *[3]Thy [bars / shoes] shall be iron and
brass;
And as thy days, so shall thy
[4]strength be.
26 [l]There is none like unto
[God, O / the God of] [m]Jeshurun,
[n]Who rideth upon the heaven
[for / in] thy help,
And in his excellency on the
skies. / sky.
27 The eternal God is *thy* [p]dwelling
place, / refuge,
And underneath are the everlasting arms:
And he [shall] thrust out the
enemy from before [thee, / thee];
And [said, / shall say, Destroy] *them*.
28 And Israel dwelleth in safety,
Israel then shall dwell in safety alone:
[u]The fountain of Jacob [alone, / *shall be*]
[In / upon] a land of corn and wine;
[Yea, / also] his heavens [shall] drop down
dew.
29 Happy art thou, O Israel:
[y]Who is like unto thee, [a / O] people [z]saved by the LORD,
[b]The shield of thy help,
And [that / who] is the sword of thy
excellency!
And thine enemies [†]shall
[5d]submit themselves / be found liars] unto thee;
And thou shalt tread upon
[g]their high places.

34 1 And Moses went up
from the plains of Moab
[h]unto [mount / the mountain of] Nebo,
to the top of [‡]Pisgah, that is
over against Jericho. And the
LORD [i]shewed him all the land
of Gilead, unto [Dan / Dan,] 2 and all
Naphtali, and the land of [Ephraim / Ephraim]
and Manasseh, and all the land
of Judah, [b]unto the [6]hinder sea / utmost sea,
3 and [c]the [South, / south,] and [d]the [Plain / plain] of
the valley of [Jericho / Jericho,] [f]the city of
palm trees, unto [g]Zoar. 4 And
the LORD said unto him, [h]This
is the land which I sware unto
Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto
Jacob, saying, I will give it unto
thy seed: [j]I have caused thee
to see it with thine eyes, but
[k]thou shalt not go over thither.
5 So Moses the servant of the
LORD died there in the land of
Moab, according to the word of
the LORD. 6 And [7]he buried
him in [the / a] valley in the land of
[Moab / Moab,] over against [o]Beth-peor:
but [q]no man knoweth of his
sepulchre unto this day. 7 [r]And
Moses was an hundred and
twenty years old when he died:
[s]his eye was not dim, nor his
[§]natural force [‖]abated. 8 And
the children of Israel [t]wept for
Moses in the plains of Moab
thirty days: so the days of
weeping [in the / *and*] mourning for Mo-
ses were ended. 9 And Joshua
the son of Nun was full of [w]the
spirit of wisdom; for [x]Moses
had laid his hands upon him:
and [a]the children of Israel
hearkened unto him, and did
as the LORD commanded Moses.
10 And there [hath not / arose not] [e]arisen a pro-
phet since in Israel like unto
Moses, [e]whom the LORD knew
face to [face; / face,] 11 in all [f]the signs
and the wonders, which the
LORD sent him to do in the
land of [Egypt, / Egypt] to Pharaoh, and to
all his servants, and to all his
[land; / land,] 12 and in all [the / that] mighty
hand, and in all the great [te- / te-]
which Moses [wrought / shewed] in the sight
of all Israel.

a See Josh. 19. 32—39.
b See ch. 11. 24.
c ch. 1. 7.
d Gen. 13. 12 & 19. 17, 25, 28, 29. 2 Sam. 18. 23.
e Cp. Gen. 49. 20.
f Judg. 1. 16 & 3. 13. 2 Chr. 28. 15.
g Gen. 14. 2 & 19. 22.
h See Gen. 12. 7 & 50. 24.
i Cp. Job 29. 6.
j See ch. 1. 37.
k ch. 3. 27 & 32. 52.
l See Ex. 15. 11.
m See ch. 32. 15.
n Ps. 68. 33, 34 & 104. 3. Isai. 19. 1. Hab. 3. 8.
o Num. 23. 28(?).
p Ps. 90. 1 & 91. 9.
q Cp. Jude 9.
r ch. 31. 2.
s Cp. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10 & Josh. 14. 10, 11 & 1 Sam. 3. 2 & 4. 15.
t Num. 20. 29. Cp. Gen. 50. 3.
u Cp. Ps. 68. 26 & Isai. 48. 1.
v Num. 23. 9.
w Ex. 28. 3. Isai. 11. 2.
x Num. 27. 18, 23.
y Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 23.
z Isai. 45. 17.
a Josh. 1. 17.
b Ps. 33. 20 & 115. 9—11.
c Cp. ch. 18. 15, 18.
d 2 Sam. 22. 45 & mg. for mg. Ps. 18. 44 & mg. for mg. & 66. 3 & mg. for mg. & 81. 15 & mg. for mg.
e ch. 5. 4. See Ex. 33. 11.
f See ch. 4. 34.
g ch. 32. 13. Amos 4. 13. Mic. 1. 3.
h See Num. 27. 12.
i Cp. 2 Mac. 2. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *sea* [2] Or, *above sons* [3] Or, *shoes* [4] Or, *rest* Or, *security* [5] Or, *yield feigned obe-*
[6] That is, *western*. [7] Or, *he was buried*
A.V. * Or, Under *thy shoes* shall be *iron*. † Or, *shall be subdued*. ‡ Or, *The hill*. § Heb. *mo-*
‖ Heb. *fled*.

THE
BOOK OF JOSHUA.

1 Now it came to pass after the death of Moses the [b]servant of the LORD, it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' [c]minister, saying, 2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel. 3 [f]Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, to you have I given it, as I spake unto Moses. 4 [g]From the wilderness, wilderness and this Lebanon, Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your border, coast. 5 [k]There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: [l]as I was with Moses, so [m]I will be with thee: [n]I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. 6 [o]Be strong and of a good courage: for thou * unto shalt cause this people to inherit the land, people shall thou divide for an inheritance which I sware unto their fathers to give them. 7 Only be thou strong and [q]very courageous, that to you mayest observe to do according to all the law, [r]which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest † have good success prosper whithersoever thou goest. 8 This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth, mouth; but [a]thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt † have good success. 9 Have not I commanded thee? [d]Be strong and of a good courage; [e]be not affrighted, afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 Then Joshua commanded the [h]officers of the people, saying, 11 Pass through the midst of the camp, host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for [i]within three days [j]ye are to shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

12 And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying, 13 Remember the word which [p]Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God giveth hath given you rest, and will give hath given you this land. 14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall abide remain in the land which Moses gave you beyond on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass over before your brethren ‡ armed, all the mighty men of valour, and shall help them; 15 [t]until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath*

[a] Ps. 1. 2 & 119. 15.
[b] ver. 13, 15. Ex. 14. 31. Num. 12. 7. Deut. 34. 5. Heb. 3. 5, *al.*
[c] Deut. 1. 38. Cp. Ex. 24. 13.
[d] ver. 6, 7, 18.
[e] Deut. 1. 29 & 7. 21 & 20. 3 & 31. 6, 8.
[f] Deut. 11. 24. Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[g] Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. See Num. 34. 3—12.
[h] Deut. 16. 18.
[i] ch. 3. 2.
[j] Deut. 9. 1 & 11. 31.
[k] Deut. 7. 24.
[l] ver. 17. Ex. 3. 12.
[m] ver. 9, 17. ch. 3. 7 & 6. 27. Deut. 31. 8, 23.
[n] Gen. 28. 15. Deut. 31. 6, 8. 1 Chr. 28. 20. Cited Heb. 13. 5.
[o] ver. 7, 9, 18. Deut. 31. 6, 7.
[p] See Num. 32. 20—28.
[q] ch. 23. 6.
[r] ch. 11. 15.
[s] Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14.
[t] Deut. 3. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *deal wisely*
A.V. * Or, *thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land, &c.* † Or, *do wisely.* ‡ Heb. *marshalled by five.*

given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: [a]then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and possess enjoy it, which Moses the servant of the LORD's servant gave you beyond on this side Jordan toward the sunrising. 16 And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou hast commanded commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us us, we will go. 17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God [c]be with thee, as he was with Moses. 18 Whosoever he be that shall doth rebel against thy commandment, and shall will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: [g]only be strong and of a good courage.

2 1 And Joshua the son of Nun [*i]sent out of Shittim two men as to spies spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, and even Jericho. And they went, and came into the house of [m]an harlot whose an harlot's house, name was named [n]Rahab, and lay †lodged there. 2 And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to-night to night of the children of Israel to search out the land. country. 3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the land. country. 4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them; them, and she said, Yea, the men came said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were: 5 and it came to pass about the time of the shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtak them. 6 But she had brough them up to the roof of the roof, house, an hid them with the stalks of fla which she had laid in order upo the roof. 7 And the men pursue after them the way to Jorda [b]unto the fords: and as soon a they which pursued after the were gone out, they shut th gate. 8 And before they we laid down, she came up un them upon the roof; 9 and sh said unto the men, I know tha the LORD hath given you th land, [d]and that your terror fallen upon us, and that all th inhabitants of the land ‡melt awa ‡faint becau before of you. 10 For we have hear how the LORD [f]dried up th water of the Red Sea before sea for yo when ye came out of Egypt and [h]what ye did unto the tw kings of the Amorites, that we beyond on the other side Jordan, unto [j]Sih and to Og, whom ye utterly d stroyed. 11 And [k]as soon as had heard it these things, [l]our hear did melt, neither [§]did there main any more spirit courage in a man, because of you: for [o]t LORD your God, he is God heaven above, and on in earth neath. 12 Now therefore, I p you, swear unto me by the Lo since I have dealt kindly with you, shewed you kindness, t ye also will deal kindly with will also shew kindness unto my fath house, and [p]give me a true tok 13 and that ye will save alive father, and my mother, and brethren, and my sisters, and that they have, and [‖]will deli our lives from death. 14 the men said unto answered her, Our [‖]for yours, if ye utter not our business; and business. And it shall be, w the LORD giveth hath given us the that [q]we will deal kindly truly with thee. 15 Then

[a] ch. 22. 4.
[b] Judg. 3. 28 & 7. 24.
[c] ver. 5.
[d] Ex. 15. 16 & 23. 27.
[e] ver. 11, 24. Ex. 15. 15.
[f] ch. 4. 23. Ex. 14. 21.
[g] ver. 6, 7, 9.
[h] See Num. 21. 23—26, 33—35.
[i] Num. 25. 1.
[j] Ps. 135. 11 & 136. 19, 20.
[k] Ex. 15. 14, 15.
[l] ver. 9. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 10 & Ps. 22. 14 & Isai. 13. 7 & Ezek. 21. 7.
[m] Heb. 11. 31. James 2. 25.
[n] Matt. 1. 5.
[o] Deut. 4. 39.
[p] ver. 18.
[q] Judg. 1. 24, 25.

R.V. ‖ Heb. *instead of you to die.*
A.V. * Or, *had sent.* † Heb. *lay.* ‡ Heb. *melt.* § Heb. *rose up.* ‖ Heb. *instead of you to die*

let them down by a cord rough the window: for her ouse was upon the town wall, nd she dwelt upon the wall.
16 And she said unto them, Get ou to the mountain, lest the ursuers light upon meet you; and hide ourselves there three days, ntil the pursuers be returned: nd afterward may ye go your ay. 17 And the men said unto er, We will be guiltless blameless of this ine oath which thou hast made s to swear. 18 [f]Behold, when e come into the land, thou alt bind this line of scarlet read in the window which ou didst let us down by: [g]and ou shalt gather unto thee into the house *bring y father, and thy mother, and y brethren, and all thy father's household. 19 And it sehold, home unto thee. all be, that whosoever shall g out of the doors of thy house to the street, [j]his blood shall l upon his head, and we will l guiltless: and whosoever s all be with thee in the house, h blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him. 20 But And if thou [l]utter this our business, th n we will be guiltless quit of thine o h which thou hast made us t swear. 21 And she said, Ac- cording unto your words, so be it And she sent them away, a l they departed: and she b nd the scarlet line in the w dow. 22 And they went, a l came unto the mountain, a l abode there three days, u il the pursuers were returned: a l the pursuers sought them thoughout all the way, but fond them not. 23 Then So the two m n returned, and descended fr n the mountain, and [q]passed ov r, and came to Joshua the so of Nun; Nun, and they told him all that had befallen them. 24 And they *things* that befell them: said unto Joshua, Truly [b]the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; and moreover for even all the inhabitants of the land country [c]do melt away before †faint because of us.

3 [1] And Joshua rose up early in the morning, morning; and they removed [d]from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel; Israel, and they lodged there before they passed over. [2] And it came to pass [e]after three days, that the officers went through the midst of the camp. host; [3] and they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and [h]the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. [4] [i]Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go; go: for ye have not passed this way ‡heretofore. [5] And Joshua said unto the people, [k]Sanctify yourselves: for to-morrow to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you. [6] And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, [m]Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people. [7] And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to [n]magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, [o]as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee. [8] And thou shalt command [p]the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the waters water of Jordan, [r]ye shall stand still in Jordan.

[a] 1 Sam. 19. 12. Acts 9. 25. 2 Cor. 11. 33.
[b] ch. 21. 44. Ex. 23. 31.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] ch. 2. 1.
[e] ch. 1. 10, 11.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] ver. 12. ch. 6. 23.
[h] ver. 8. Deut. 31. 9, 25.
[i] Cp. Ex. 19. 12.
[j] Cp. Matt. 27. 25.
[k] ch. 7. 13. Ex. 19. 10, 14, 15. Lev. 20. 7. Num. 11. 18. 1 Sam. 16. 5. Joel 2. 16.
[l] ver. 14.
[m] Num. 4. 15.
[n] ch. 4. 14. 1 Chr. 29. 25. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
[o] ch. 1. 5.
[p] ver. 3.
[q] ver. 7.
[r] ver. 17.

A.V. * Heb. *gather.* † Heb. *melt.* ‡ Heb. *since yesterday, and the third day.*

9 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God. 10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that [b]the living God is among you, and that he will without fail [c]drive out from before you the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Girgashite, Girgashites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Jebusite. Jebusites. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of [f]the Lord of all the earth [g]passeth over before you into Jordan. 12 Now therefore [i]take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, [k]for out of every tribe a man. 13 And it shall come to pass, [m]when as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, [f]the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off, even off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they shall [n]stand in one upon an heap. 14 And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests that bare bearing [o]the ark of the covenant being before the people; 15 and when as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and [q]the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brink brim of the water, (for [s]Jordan overfloweth all its his banks [t]all the time of harvest,) 16 that the waters which came down from above stood, stood and rose up in one heap, a great way [1]off, at Adam, the city upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside [v]Zarethan Zaretan: and those that went came down toward the sea of [w]the Arabah, plain, even [x]the Salt Sea, were salt sea, failed, and were wholly cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. 17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, [a]and all the Israelites Israel passed over on dry ground, until all the nation people were passed clean over Jordan.

[a] ch. 4. 22. Cp. Ex. 14. 29.

[b] Deut. 5. 26. 1 Sam. 17. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 4, *al.*

[c] Ex. 33. 2. Deut. 7. 1. Ps. 44. 2. Cp. Ex. 13. 5.

[d] ch. 3. 17.

[e] ch. 3. 12.

[f] Mic. 4. 13. Zech. 4. 14 & 6. 5.

[g] Cp. Deut. 9. 3.

[h] ch. 3. 13, 15.

[i] ch. 4. 2, 4.

[j] Deut. 27. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 31.

[k] Cp. Num. 13. 2.

[l] ver. 8, 19, 20.

[m] ver. 15, 16.

[n] Ps. 114. 3. Cp. Ex. 15. 8 & Ps. 78. 13.

[o] Acts 7. 44, 45.

[p] ver. 21. Cp. Ex. 12. 26 & 13. 14 & Deut. 6. 20.

[q] ver. 13.

[r] ch. 3. 16.

[s] 1 Chr. 12. 15. Jer. 12. 5 & 49. 19 & 50. 44. Ecclus. 24. 26.

[t] Cp. ch. 4. 18 & 5. 10, 12.

[u] Ex. 12. 14. Num. 16. 40.

[v] 1 Kin. 4. 12 & 7. 46.

[w] See Deut. 1. 1.

[x] Gen. 14. 3. Num. 34. 3.

4 1 And it came to pass, when all the nation people were clean passed [d]over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 [e]Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man, 3 and command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place [h]where the priests' feet stood firm, [j]twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and lay them down leave them in [l]the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night. 4 Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man: 5 and Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you ye up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel: 6 that this may be a sign among you, that [p]when your children ask *their fathers* [*]in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? 7 then ye shall say unto answer them, Because That [r]the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for [u]a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. 8 And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *off from.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *to morrow.*

srael; and they carried them over
srael, with them unto the place where
hey lodged, and laid them down
here. 9 And Joshua set up
welve stones in the midst of
Jordan, [b]in the place where the
eet of the priests which bare
he ark of the covenant stood:
nd they are there, there unto this day.
0 For the priests which bare
he ark stood in the midst of
Jordan, until every thing was
inished that the LORD com-
nanded Joshua to speak unto
he people, according to all that
Moses commanded Joshua: and
he people hasted and passed
ver. 11 And it came to pass,
hen all the people were clean
assed over, that the ark of the
ORD passed over, and the priests,
n the presence of the people.
And the children of Reuben,
nd the children of Gad, and
e half of the tribe of Manasseh, [g]passed
ver armed before the children
f Israel, as Moses spake unto
hem: 13 about forty thousand
ady armed, prepared for war passed over
efore the LORD unto battle, to
he plains of Jericho. 14 On
hat day the LORD [l]magnified
oshua in the sight of all Israel;
nd they feared him, as they
eared Moses, all the days of
is life.

15 And the LORD spake unto
Joshua, saying, 16 Command the
priests that bear [o]the ark of the
testimony, that they come up
out of Jordan. 17 Joshua there-
fore commanded the priests,
saying, Come ye up out of
Jordan. 18 And it came to pass,
when the priests that bare the
ark of the covenant of the LORD
were come up out of the midst
of Jordan, and the soles of the

a ch. 3. 15.
b ver. 3.
c ch. 5. 9.
d ver. 3, 9.
e ver. 6.
f ch. 3. 17.
g ch. 6. 7, 9, 13. Num. 32. 20, 21, 27.
h ch. 2. 10. Ex. 14. 21. Neh. 9. 11, *al.*
i 1 Kin. 8. 42, 43.
j Deut. 3. 24. Ps. 89. 13.
k Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 6. 2.
l See ch. 3. 7.
m Num. 13. 29.
n Ex. 15. 14.
o Ex. 25. 16, 21, 22.
p See ch. 2. 11.
q 1 Kin. 10. 5.
r Ex. 4. 25.

priests' feet were [†]lifted up unto
the dry ground, land, that the waters of
Jordan returned unto their place,
and went [‡]flowed over all its his banks, [a]as
aforetime. they did before. 19 And the people
came up out of Jordan on the
tenth day of the first month,
and encamped in [c]Gilgal, on in the
east border of Jericho. 20 And
[d]those twelve stones, which they
took out of Jordan, did Joshua
set up pitch in Gilgal. 21 And he spake
unto the children of Israel, say-
ing, [e]When your children shall
ask their fathers [§]in time to
come, saying, What mean these
stones? 22 then ye shall let
your children know, saying, [f]Is-
rael came over this Jordan on
dry land. 23 For the LORD your
God dried up the waters of Jor-
dan from before you, until ye
were passed over, as the LORD
your God did to the Red Sea, sea,
[h]which he dried up from before
us, until we were passed gone over:
24 [i]that all the peoples people of the earth
may might know the hand of the LORD,
that it is [j]mighty; mighty: that [l]they may ye might [k]fear
the LORD your God [‖]for ever.

5 1 And it came to pass, when
all the kings of the Amorites,
which were beyond on the side of Jordan
westward, and all the kings of
the Canaanites, [m]which were by
the sea, [n]heard how that the LORD
had dried up the waters of Jor-
dan from before the children of
Israel, until [2]we were passed
over, that their heart [p]melted,
[q]neither was there spirit in them
any more, because of the children
of Israel.

2 At that time the LORD said
unto Joshua, Make thee [r]knives of
**sharp flint, knives, and circumcise again the
children of Israel the second
time. 3 And Joshua made him

R.V. [1] So with a change of vowel-points. The pointing of the text is irregular. [2] Another reading is, *they.*
** V. * Or, *ready armed.* † Heb. *plucked up.* ‡ Heb. *went.* § Heb. *to morrow.* ‖ Heb. *all days.*
, *knives of flints.*

knives of flint, sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at [1*]the hill of the foreskins. 4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: [a]all All the people that came forth out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came forth out of Egypt. 5 For Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had not circumcised. 6 For the children of Israel walked [e]forty years in the wilderness, till all the nation, people even the that were men of war, which came forth out of Egypt, were consumed, because they hearkened not unto obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD [f]sware that he would not let them see shew them the land land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, [h]a land flowing that floweth with milk and honey. 7 And [i]their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them did Joshua circumcise Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way. 8 And it came to pass, [†]when they had done circumcising all the nation, people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole. 9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the [l]reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of that the place was is called [2m]Gilgal, [‡]Gilgal unto this day.

10 And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal; Gilgal, and they kept the passover [p]on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. 11 And they did eat of the [3]old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes cakes, and parched corn, corn in the selfsame day. 12 And [b]the manna ceased on the morrow, morrow after they had eaten of the [3]old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood [c]a man over against him [d]with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries? 14 And he said, Nay; but *as* [4§]captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua [g]fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant? 15 And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, [j]Put off Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so.

6 [1] (Now Now) Jericho [5‖]was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.) in. 2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, [k]I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour. 3 And ye shall compass the city, all the ye men of war, *and* going go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven [6n]trumpets of [o]rams' horns before the ark: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and [q]the priests shall

[a] Num. 14. 29 & 26. 64, 65. Deut. 2. 16. Ps. 106. 26. 1 Cor. 10. 5. Heb. 3. 17.
[b] Ex. 16. 35.
[c] Gen. 18. 2 & 32. 24. Acts 1. 10. Cp. Ex. 23. 20, 23.
[d] Num. 22. 23, 31.
[e] Num. 14. 33. Deut. 1. 3 & 2. 7, 14 & 8. 4. Ps. 95. 10.
[f] Num. 14. 23. Ps. 95. 11. Heb. 3. 11.
[g] Gen. 17. 3.
[h] See Ex. 3. 8.
[i] Num. 14. 31. Deut. 1. 39.
[j] Ex. 3. 5. Acts 7. 33.
[k] ch. 2. 9, 24. Deut. 7. 24. Neh. 9. 24. Cp. ch. 8. 1.
[l] Gen. 34. 14.
[m] ch. 4. 19.
[n] Judg. 7. 16, 22.
[o] ver. 5, 6, 8, 13.
[p] Ex. 12. 6. Num. 9. 5.
[q] Num. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *Gibeath-ha-araloth* [2] That is, *Rolling.* [3] Or, *produce* Or, *corn* [4] Or, *prince* [5] Heb. *shut* gates *and was shut in.* [6] Or, *jubile trumpets*

A.V. * Or, *Gibeah-haaraloth.* † Heb. *when the people had made an end to be circumcised.* ‡ That is, *Rol*
§ Or, *prince.* ‖ Heb. *did shut up, and was shut up.*

blow with the trumpets. 5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down [1*]flat, and the people shall go up every man straight before him. 6 And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD. 7 And [2]they said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let [a]the armed men that is armed pass on before the ark of the LORD. 8 And it was so, that when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns before the LORD passed on, passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them. 9 And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the [d]rearward went †rereward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets as they went. 10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor let your voice be heard, ‡make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout. 11 So he caused the ark of the LORD to compass compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 And Joshua rose early in the morning, and [h]the priests took up the ark of the LORD. 13 And the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went

[a] ch. 4. 12, 13.

[b] Lev. 27. 28. Deut. 20. 17.

[c] ch. 2. 4.

[d] ver. 13. Num. 10. 25. Isai. 52. 12 & 58. 8.

[e] Cp. ch. 7. 12.

[f] ch. 7. 25. 1 Chr. 2. 7.

[g] ver. 5. Heb. 11. 30.

[h] See ch. 3. 6.

[i] Cp. Deut. 7. 2.

on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; and the rearward but the rereward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets as they went. 14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days. 15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early at about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times. 16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city. 17 And the city shall be [b]devoted, §accursed, even it it, and all that is *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she [c]hid the messengers that we sent. 18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the devoted accursed thing, lest when ye have devoted it, ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the devoted thing; so should ye accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel [3]accursed, a curse, and [f]trouble it. 19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are ‖consecrated holy unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD. 20 So the people shouted, and shouted when *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, that and the people shouted with a great shout, and that [g]the wall fell down [1*]flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. 21 And they [3i]utterly destroyed all that was

R.V. [1] Heb. *in its place.* [2] Another reading is, *he.* [3] Heb. *devoted.*
R.V. * Heb. *under it.* † Heb. *gathering* host. ‡ Heb. *make your voice to be heard.* § Or, *devoted.* ‖ Heb. *holiness.*

in the city, both man and woman, both young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword. 22 And Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the land, country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, [b] as ye sware unto her. 23 And the young men that were the spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and [c] her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had, all her [1] kindred also they brought out; had; and they brought out all her *kindred, and they left them without the camp of Israel. 24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: [e] only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD. 25 But Joshua saved Rahab the harlot, harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had, did Joshua save alive; had and [g] she dwelt in the midst of Israel, dwelleth in Israel, *even* unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. 26 And Joshua charged them with an oath adjured *them* at that time, saying, [k] Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: with the loss of his firstborn shall he he shall lay the foundation thereof, and with the loss of thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. 27 [m] So the LORD was with Joshua; and [n] his fame was *noised* in all the throughout all the land. country.

7 [1] But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the devoted accursed thing: for [†o] Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of [‡] Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the devoted accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside [a] Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them saying, Go up and spy out the land view the country And the men went up and spied out viewed Ai. 3 And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let [§] about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai *and* make not all the people to toil labour thither; for they are but few. 4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and [d] they fled before the men of Ai. 5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: and for they chased them *from* before the gate even unto [2] Shebarim, and smote them [‖] in the going down: and wherefore the hearts of the people [f] melted and became as water. 6 And Joshua [h] rent his clothes, and [i] fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the evening, eventide, he and the elders of Israel, Israel; and they put [j] dust upon their heads. 7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, [l] wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorite to cause us to perish destroy us? would to we had been content, content, and dwelt beyond on the other side Jordan! 8 Oh O Lord, what shall I say, after that when Israel hath turned turneth their **backs before their enemies! 9 For the Canaanite and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall compass environ us round, and [p] cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do for unto thy great name? 10 And the LORD said unto Joshua

[a] ch. 18. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5 & 14. 23. Hos. 4. 15 & 5. 8 & 10. 5.
[b] ch. 2. 14. Heb. 11. 31.
[c] ch. 2. 13.
[d] Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25.
[e] ver. 19.
[f] ch. 2. 9, 11.
[g] Cp. Matt. 1. 5.
[h] Gen. 37. 29, 34. Num. 14. 6. 2 Sam. 1. 11 & 13. 31. Acts 14. 14, *al.*
[i] Num. 14. 5.
[j] 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2 & 13. 19 & 15. 32, *al.*
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 34.
[l] Ex. 5. 22. 2 Kin. 3. 10.
[m] See ch. 1. 5.
[n] ch. 9. 9.
[o] ch. 22. 20. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 6, 7.
[p] Ps. 83. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *families.* [2] Or, *the quarries*
A.V. * Heb. *families.* † 1 Chr. 2. 7, *Achar.* ‡ Or, *Zimri*, 1 Chr. 2. 6. § Heb. *about* 2000 *men, or about* 300
‖ Or, *in Morad.* ** Heb. *necks.*

Get thee up; wherefore art thou thus *liest thou fallen thus upon thy face? 11 Israel hath sinned; yea, even also [b] they have transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: yea, for they have even taken of the [c] devoted thing; accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have even put it put *it* even among their own stuff. 12 [d] Therefore the children of Israel cannot could not stand before their enemies, they *but* turn turned their backs before their enemies, because they are become were accursed: I will not neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the devoted thing accursed from among you. 13 Up, sanctify the people, and say, [e] Sanctify yourselves against morrow: morrow: for thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, There is a devoted an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the devoted accursed thing from among you. 14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought near [m] by according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come near by according to the families *thereof*; and the family which the LORD shall take shall come near by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come near man by man. 15 [n] And it shall be, that he that is taken with the devoted accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath [o] transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought [†] folly in Israel.

16 So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel near by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken: 17 and he brought near the [1] family of Judah; and he took the family of the [2] Zerahites Zarhites: and he brought near the family of the Zerahites Zarhites [2] man by man; and Zabdi was taken: 18 and he brought near his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, [e] give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and [3] [g] make confession unto him; and [h] tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. 20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Of a truth Indeed [k] I have sinned against the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done: 21 when I saw among the spoil spoils a goodly [4] Babylonish mantle, garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a [‡] wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it. 22 So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it. 23 And they took them from out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel Israel; and they [§] laid them down out before the LORD. 24 And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the mantle, garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them up unto [q] the valley of Achor. 25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou [r] troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all

[a] Num. 26. 20.
[b] ver. 15.
[c] ch. 6. 17, 18.
[d] Num. 14. 45. Judg. 2. 14.
[e] 1 Sam. 6. 5. Jer. 13. 16. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] Num. 5. 6, 7. 2 Chr. 30. 22. Ezra 10. 11. Dan. 9. 4.
[h] 1 Sam. 14. 43.
[i] ch. 6. 18.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] 2 Sam. 12. 13.
[l] ch. 3. 5.
[m] 1 Sam. 10. 19.
[n] 1 Sam. 14. 38, 39.
[o] ver. 11.
[p] Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6.
[q] ver. 26. ch. 15. 7. Isai. 65. 10. Hos. 2. 15.
[r] ch. 6. 18. 1 Chr. 2. 7.

[3] V. give praise
[1] According to some ancient authorities, *families*.
[2] According to some ancient authorities, *by households*.
[4] Heb. *mantle of Shinar*.
A.V. * Heb. *fallest*. † Or, *wickedness*. ‡ Heb. *tongue*. § Heb. *poured*.

Israel [a]stoned him with stones; stones, [b]and they burned them with fire, and after they had stoned them with stones. 26 And they raised over him [c]a great heap of stones, stones unto this day; and day. So [d]the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of [1*]Achor, unto this day.

8 [1] And the LORD said unto Joshua, [f]Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, [g]I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land: [2] and thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst [i]unto Jericho and her king: only [j]the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: set lay thee an ambush for the city behind it. [3] So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up to against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand men, the mighty men of valour, and sent them forth away by night. [4] And he commanded them, saying, Behold, [k]ye shall lie in ambush wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready: [5] and I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, [l]as at the first, that we will flee before them; them, [6] and (For they will come out after us, us) till we have [†o]drawn them away from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first; first: so therefore we will flee before them: them. [7] and Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and take seize possession of upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand. [8] And it shall be, when ye have seized upon taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire fire according to the word commandment of the LORD shall ye do: [‡]see, do. See, I have commanded you. [9] And Joshua Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to the ambushment, lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

[10] And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and mustered numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai. [11] And [h]all the people, *even* the *men of the people* of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a valley between him them and Ai. [12] And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side [‡]of [2]the city. [13] [3]So And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and [§]their liers in wait that were on the west of the city; city; and Joshua [4]went that night into the midst of the vale. valley. [14] And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, [5]at the a time appointed before [m]the Arabah plain; [n]but he wist not that there was an *were* liers in ambush against him behind the city. [15] And Joshua and all Israel [p]made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness. [16] And all the people that were in [2]the

[a] Lev. 20. 2 & 24. 14. Deut. 13. 10 & 17. 5, *al.*
[b] ch. 22. 20.
[c] ch. 8. 29. 2 Sam. 18. 17. Cp. Lam. 3. 53.
[d] Deut. 13. 17.
[e] 2 Sam. 13. 28.
[f] ch. 1. 9 & 10. 25. Deut. 1. 21 & 7. 18 & 31. 8.
[g] ch. 2. 24 & 6. 2.
[h] ver. 5.
[i] ch. 6. 21.
[j] ver. 27. Deut. 20. 14.
[k] Cp. Judg. 20. 29.
[l] ch. 7. 5.
[m] See Deut. 1. 1.
[n] Judg. 20. 34.
[o] ver. 16.
[p] Judg. 20. 36.

R.V. [1] That is, *Troubling.* [2] Another reading is, *Ai.* [3] Or, *So the people set all &c.* [4] Some MSS. read, *lo*
that night in. [5] Or, *to the place appointed*
A.V. * That is, *Trouble.* † Heb. *pulled.* ‡ Or, *of Ai.* § Heb. *their lying in wait.*

were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and [a]were drawn away from the city. 17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel. 18 And the LORD said unto Joshua, [c]Stretch out the javelin, spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the javelin, spear that was, *he had* in his hand toward the city. 19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand, hand: and they entered into the city, and took it; it, and they hasted and set the city on fire. 20 And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers. 21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai. 22 And the other came forth, issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they [j]let none of them remain or escape. 23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua. 24 And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they pursued, chased them, and when they were all fallen by, on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites, Israel returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword. 25 And so it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai. 26 For Joshua drew not back his hand, his hand back, wherewith he [b]stretched out the javelin, spear, until he had [2]utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai. 27 Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he [d]commanded Joshua. 28 So, And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it an [3e]heap for ever, even a desolation, desolation unto this day. 29 [f]And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until the eventide: [g]and at the, as soon going down of the sun, as the sun was down, Joshua commanded, commanded and that they took, should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and [h]raised, raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

30 Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [i]in mount Ebal, 31 as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of [4]unhewn, whole stones, upon, over which no man had, hath lift up any iron: and they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings. 32 And he wrote there upon [k]the stones a copy of the law of Moses, [5]which he wrote, wrote in the presence of the children of Israel. 33 And all Israel, and their elders, elders and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, [l]which bare the ark of the covenant of the

a ver. 6.
b ver. 18.
c ver. 26.
d ver. 2.
e Deut. 13. 16.
f ch. 10. 26.
g Deut. 21. 23.
h ch. 7. 26.
i See Ex. 20. 24, 25 & Deut. 27. 4–6.
j Deut. 7. 2.
k Deut. 27. 2–4.
l Deut. 31. 9, 25.

[1] Heb. *hands.* [2] Heb. *devoted.* [3] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [4] Heb. *whole.* [5] Or, *which he wrote in &c.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *hand.*

LORD, [a]as well the stranger, as he that is homeborn: half of them was born among them; in front of mount Gerizim, and over against half of them in front of mount Ebal; [d]as Moses the servant of over against the LORD had [1]commanded, commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel first of all. Israel. 34 And afterward [f]he read all the words of the law, [g]the blessing and the curse, blessings cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the assembly of congregation Israel, [a]and with the women, and the little ones, and [k]the strangers that [2*]were conversant among them.

9 [1] And it came to pass, when all the kings which were beyond on this side Jordan, [m]in the hill country, hills, and in the lowland, valleys, and on in all the shore coasts [n]of the great sea in front of over against Lebanon, [o]the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof; [2] that they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one [†]accord.

[3] But And when the inhabitants of [p]Gibeon heard what Joshua had done [q]unto Jericho and [r]to Ai, [4] they also did work wilily, and went and [3]made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine-skins, old bottles, old, and rent rent, and bound up; [5] and old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and was become mouldy. [6] And they went to Joshua unto [u]the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We are be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a covenant league with us. [7] And the men of Israel said unto [b]the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and [c]how shall we make a covenant league with you? [8] And they said unto Joshua, [e]We are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? [9] And they said unto him, [h]From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the LORD thy God: [i]for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt, [10] [j]and all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which was at [l]Ashtaroth. [11] And Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take provision victuals in your hand ‡with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: and therefore now make ye a covenant league with us. [12] This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry and is become it is mouldy: [13] and these wine-skins, bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey. [14] And §the men took of their provision victuals and [s]asked not counsel at the mouth of the LORD. [15] And Joshua [t]made peace with them, and made a covenant league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them. [16] And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a covenant league with

[a] Deut. 31. 12.
[b] ch. 11. 19.
[c] Ex. 23. 32. Deut. 7. 2. Judg. 2. 2.
[d] Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 11—13.
[e] ver. 11.
[f] Deut. 31. 11. Neh. 8. 2, 3 & 13. 1.
[g] Deut. 30. 19. See Deut. 28. 2—68.
[h] Deut. 20. 15.
[i] ch. 2. 10 & 6. 27.
[j] See Num. 21. 21—35.
[k] ver. 33.
[l] ch. 12. 4. Deut. 1. 4.
[m] Deut. 1. 7.
[n] Num. 34. 6.
[o] ch. 3. 10 & 12. 8. Ex. 3. 8, 17 & 13. 5, *al.*
[p] ch. 10. 2, 10, 12. 2 Sam. 21. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 3. 4, 5 & 9. 2.
[q] ch. 6. 21, 24.
[r] ch. 8. 26, 28.
[s] Num. 27. 21.
[t] ch. 11. 19.
[u] ch. 5. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *commanded at the first, that they should bless the people of Israel.* followed by most ancient versions, is, *took them provisions.* See ver. 12. [2] Heb. *walked.* [3] Another read
A.V. * Heb. *walked.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Heb. *in your hand.* § Or, *they received the men by reaso*
their victuals.

hem, that they heard that they
ere their neighbours, [a]and that
hey dwelt among them. 17 And
he children of Israel journeyed,
nd came unto their cities on
he third day. [b]Now their cities
ere Gibeon, and Chephirah,
nd Beeroth, and Kiriath-jearim. Kirjath-jearim.
And the children of Israel
note them not, because the
rinces of the congregation had
worn unto them by the LORD, the LORD
od of Israel. And all the con-
regation murmured against the
rinces. 19 But all the princes
id unto all the congregation,
e have sworn unto them by
he LORD, the LORD God of Israel: now
herefore we may not touch
hem. 20 This we will do to
them, and m; we will even let them live; live, lest
rath be upon us, [i]because of
e oath which we sware unto
em. 21 And the princes said
nto them, Let them live: so they live: but let
came m be [k]hewers of wood and
awers of water unto all the
ngregation; as the princes
ad spoken unto promised them. 22 And
Jshua called for them, and he
ake unto them, saying, Where-
fore have ye beguiled us, saying,
[m]We are very far from you; when
[n]e dwell among us? 23 Now
therefore ye are cursed, and
there [1]shall never fail to be of *none of you be freed from
ye beg bondmen, both and [o]hewers of
wood and drawers of water for
the house of my God. 24 And
they answered Joshua, and said,
Because it was certainly told
the servants, how that the LORD
the God [q]commanded his servant
Moses to give you all the land,
and to destroy all the inhabit-
ants of the land from before you; you,
therefore [s]we were sore afraid
for of our lives because of you, and
have done this thing. 25 And

a ver. 22.
b Cp. ch. 18. 25—28 & Ezra 2. 25.
c ver. 21, 23. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 2 & Ezra 2. 43 & 8. 20 & Neh. 7. 60 & 11. 3.
d Deut. 12. 5.
e See ch. 6. 21, 24.
f ch. 8. 22, 26—29.
g ch. 9. 15.
h Cp. Num. 1. 53.
i 2 Sam. 21. 2.
j Deut. 11. 25.
k ver. 23, 27. Deut. 29. 11.
l ver. 15.
m ver. 6, 9.
n ver. 16.
o ver. 21, 27.
p ver. 1. ch. 9. 15.
q Deut. 7. 1, 2.
r ch. 9. 2.
s Ex. 15. 14.
t ch. 5. 10 & 9. 6.

now, behold, we are in thine
hand: as it seemeth good and
right unto thee to do unto us,
do. 26 And so did he unto them,
and delivered them out of the
hand of the children of Israel,
that they slew them not. 27 And
Joshua †made them that day
[c]hewers of wood and drawers of
water for the congregation, and
for the altar of the LORD, even
unto this day, [d]in the place which
he should choose.

IO 1 Now it came to pass,
when Adoni-zedek Adoni-zedec king of Je-
rusalem had heard how
Joshua had taken Ai, and had
[2]utterly destroyed it; [e]as he had
done to Jericho and her king,
so [f]he had done to Ai and her
king; and [g]how the inhabitants
of Gibeon had made peace with
Israel, and were among them;
2 that [j]they feared greatly, be-
cause Gibeon was a great city,
as one of the ‡royal cities, and
because it was greater than Ai,
and all the men thereof were
mighty. 3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek Adoni-zedec
king of Jerusalem sent unto
Hoham king of Hebron, and
unto Piram king of Jarmuth,
and unto Japhia king of Lachish,
and unto Debir king of Eglon,
saying, 4 Come up unto me, and
help me, and let us that we may smite Gibeon:
for [p]it hath made peace with
Joshua and with the children of
Israel. 5 Therefore the five kings
of the Amorites, the king of
Jerusalem, the king of Hebron,
the king of Jarmuth, the king
of Lachish, the king of Eglon,
[r]gathered themselves together,
and went up, they and all
their hosts, and encamped against before
Gibeon, and made war against
it. 6 And the men of Gibeon
sent unto Joshua [t]to the camp

R.V. [1] Heb. *shall not be cut off from you.* [2] Heb. *devoted.*
A.V. * Heb. *not be cut off from you.* † Heb. *gave, or, delivered to be.* ‡ Heb. *cities of the kingdom.*

to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the hill country mountains are gathered together against us. 7 So Joshua went up ascended from Gilgal, he, and [c]all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour. 8 And the LORD said unto Joshua, [e]Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hands hand; [f]there shall not a man of them stand before thee. 9 Joshua therefore came upon unto them suddenly; *for* he suddenly, *and* went up from Gilgal all the night. 10 [h]And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and he slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them by along the way of that goeth up to the ascent of Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah. 11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, while they *and* were [i]in the going down of to Beth-horon, that [k]the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with the hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

12 Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, Israel; and he said in the sight of Israel,

[n]Sun, [1]*stand thou still upon Gibeon;
And thou, Moon, in the valley of Aijalon. Ajalon.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed,
Until the nation people had avenged themselves of upon their enemies.

Is not this written in the book of [2]Jashar ? [†]Jasher ? And So the sun stayed stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. 14 [a]And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for [b]the LORD fought for Israel.

15 And Joshua [d]returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

16 And But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in the a cave at [g]Makkedah. 17 And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found, hidden found hid in the a cave at Makkedah. 18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones unto upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them: 19 but And stay not ye; ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and [‡]smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand. 20 And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, [l]till they were consumed, and the remnant that the rest which remained of them had entered into the fenced cities, cities. 21 that And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: [m]none [3]moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring forth out those five kings unto me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon. 24 And it came to pass, when they brought forth out those kings unto

a Isai. 38. 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 11.
b ver. 42. ch. 23. 3, 10. Ex. 14. 14, *al.*
c ch. 8. 1, 3.
d ver. 43.
e ch. 11. 6. Judg. 4. 14.
f ch. 1. 5.
g ver. 10, 28, 29.
h Judg. 4. 15. 1 Sam. 7. 10. Ps. 18. 14. Isai. 28. 21.
i ch. 16. 3, 5 & 18. 13, 14. 1 Kin. 9. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 24. 2 Chr. 8. 5.
j Cp. Deut. 25. 18.
k Cp. Ps. 18. 12—14 & Isai. 30. 30 & Rev. 16. 21.
l ch. 8. 24.
m Ex. 11. 7.
n Hab. 3. 11. Ecclus. 46. 4. Cp. Isai. 28. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *be silent.* [2] Or, *The Upright* See 2 Sam. 1. 18. [3] Heb. *whetted.*
A.V. * Heb. *be silent.* † Or, *The upright?* ‡ Heb. *cut off the tail.*

Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the chiefs captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them. 25 And Joshua said unto them, [b]Fear not, nor be dismayed; dismayed, be strong and of good courage: [d]for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight. 26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and put them to death, slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening. 27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and [g]they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had hidden themselves, been hid, and laid great stones on the in the cave's mouth of the cave, unto this south, *which remain* until this very day.

28 And that day Joshua took Makkedah on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof; he [1]utterly destroyed them, and all the souls that were therein, he let none remaining: and he did to the king of Makkedah [j]as he had done unto the king of Jericho.

29 And Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto [k]Libnah, and fought against Libnah: 30 and the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remaining in it; and he but did unto the king thereof [j]as he had done unto the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto [a]Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it: 32 and the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, and he which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 Then Horam king of [c]Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 And Joshua passed from from Lachish Joshua passed Lachish, unto Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto him [f]Eglon; and they encamped against it, and fought against it: it; 35 and they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he [1]utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto [h]Hebron; and they fought against it: 37 and they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but he [1]utterly destroyed it, destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to [l]Debir; and fought against it: 39 and he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and [1]utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to the king thereof. her king.

[a] ver. 3. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 17 & 19. 8, *al.*

[b] ch. 1. 6, 9. See Deut. 31. 6—8.

[c] ch. 16. 10. Judg. 1. 29. See 1 Kin. 9. 15—17.

[d] Deut. 3. 21 & 7. 19.

[e] ch. 8. 29.

[f] ver. 3.

[g] Deut. 21. 22, 23.

[h] ch. 15. 13. Judg. 1. 10. See ch. 14. 13—15.

[i] ver. 10, 16, 17.

[j] ch. 6. 21.

[k] ch. 21. 13. 2 Kin. 8. 22 & 19. 8, *al.*

[l] See ch. 15. 15—17 & Judg. 1. 11—13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *devoted.*

40 So Joshua smote all the land, the hill country, country of the hills, and the South, of the south, and the lowland, of the vale, [b]and of the springs, and all their kings; kings: he left none remaining: remaining, [c]but he [1]utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel commanded. 41 And Joshua smote them from [e]Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of [g]Goshen, even unto Gibeon. 42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, [j]because the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel fought for Israel. 43 [k]And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

[a] ch. 17. 16–18. Deut. 20. 1. Judg. 1. 19 & 4. 3.
[b] ch. 12. 8.
[c] Deut. 20. 16, 17.
[d] ch. 10. 9.
[e] Deut. 9. 23.
[f] ch. 19. 28.
[g] ch. 11. 16.
[h] ch. 13. 6.
[i] ver. 3.
[j] ver. 14.
[k] ver. 15.
[l] ver. 6.

11 1 And it came to pass, when [m]Jabin king of Hazor had heard thereof, *those things*, that he [n]sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 and to the kings that were on the north, in north of the hill country, mountains, and in of the [p]Arabah plains south of [q]Chinneroth, and in the lowland, valley, and [s]in [2]the heights borders of [t]Dor on the west, 3 *And* to the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and *to* the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the [u]Jebusite in the hill country, mountains, and *to* the [v]Hivite under [w]Hermon in the land of [x]Mizpah. Mizpeh. 4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even [z]as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. 5 And when all these kings met together; and were *met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight with against Israel. 6 And the LORD said unto Joshua, [a]Be not afraid because of them: for to-morrow at to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt [d]hough their horses, and burn their [a]chariots with fire. 7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom [a]suddenly, suddenly; and they fell upon them. 8 And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, and they who smote them, and chased them unto [†f]great Zidon, and unto [‡h]Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of [i]Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Joshua did unto them [l]as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire. 10 And Joshua turned back at that time, at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for [o]Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms. 11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, [3]utterly destroying them: [r]there was none left that breathed, not §any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire. 12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and [4]he smote them with the edge of the sword, and he [1]utterly destroyed them; them, [c]as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded. 13 But as for the cities that stood [y]on their still ‖in their mounds, strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshua burn. 14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any that breathed. to breathe. 15 [b]As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, [c]so did Moses command Joshua: Joshua, [e]and so did Joshua; [4**]he

[m] Cp. Judg. 4. 2, *al.*
[n] ch. 10. 3.
[o] Cp. Judg. 4. 2.
[p] ch. 3. 16. Deut. 1. 1.
[q] ch. 12. 3 & 13. 27 & 19. 35. Num. 34. 11.
[r] ch. 10. 40.
[s] ch. 12. 23.
[t] ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27.
[u] ch. 15. 63.
[v] Judg. 3. 3.
[w] See Deut. 3. 8.
[x] ver. 8. Gen. 31. 49.
[y] Cp. ch. 8. 28 (mg.) & Deut. 13. 16 (mg.).
[z] Gen. 22. 17 & 32. 12. Judg. 7. 12. 1 Sam. 13. 5.
[a] Cp. ch. 10. 8.
[b] Ex. 34. 11, 12.
[c] Deut. 7. 2.
[d] ver. 9. 2 Sam. 8. 4. 1 Chr. 18. 4. Cp. Gen. 49. 6.
[e] ch. 1. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *devoted.* [2] Or, *Naphoth Dor* [3] Heb. *devoting.* [4] Heb. *he removed nothing.*
A.V. * Heb. *assembled by appointment.* † Or, *Zidon-rabbah.* ‡ Or, *Salt pits.* Heb. *Burnings.* § Heb. *any breat*
‖ Heb. *on their heap.* ** Heb. *he removed nothing.*

eft nothing undone of all that he LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Joshua took all that and, [b]the hill country, hills, and all the South, south country, and [e]all the land of Goshen, [f]and the lowland, valley, [f]and the Arabah, plain, [g]and the hill country, mountain of Israel, and the lowland, valley of the same; 17 *Even* from *the [l]mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto [k]Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under [l]mount Hermon: [n]and all their kings he took, and smote them, and put them to death, slew them. 18 Joshua made war [o]a long time with all those kings. 19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: they took all, all *other* they took in battle. 20 For it was of the LORD [u]to harden their hearts, to that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might [3]utterly destroy them, destroy them utterly, *and* that they [4]might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 And Joshua came at that time, at that time came Joshua, and cut off [a]the Anakim, Anakims from the hill country, mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the hill country, mountains of Judah, and from all the hill country, mountains of Israel: Joshua utterly destroyed them, destroyed them utterly with their cities. 22 There was none of the Anakim, Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, [c]in Gath, and in Ashdod, did some remain, there remained. 23 So Joshua took the whole land, [e]according to all that the LORD spake, said unto Moses; [f]and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel [g]according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land had rest, rested from war.

12 1 Now these are the kings of the land, whom, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land beyond on the other side Jordan toward the sunrising, rising of the sun, from [a]the valley of, river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all [c]the Arabah eastward, plain on the east: 2 [d]Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is on the edge, upon the bank of the valley of, river Arnon, and [h]*the city that is in* from the middle of the valley, river, and from half Gilead, even unto the [j]river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon; 3 and [e]the from Arabah [m]unto, the plain to the sea of Chinneroth, Chinneroth eastward, east, and unto the sea of the Arabah, plain, even the Salt Sea, salt sea eastward, on the east, the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and on, from [†]the south, under [p]the slopes of Pisgah, [‡]Ashdoth-pisgah: 4 and the border, coast of [q]Og king of Bashan, *which was* of the remnant of [s]the Rephaim, giants, [t]that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei, 5 and ruled, reigned in [v]mount Hermon, and [w]in Salecah, Salcah, and in all Bashan, [x]unto the border of the Geshurites and the Maacathites, Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon. 6 Them did [z]Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smote them, smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD [b]gave it for a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

7 And these are the kings of the land, whom, country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote beyond, on this side Jordan westward, on the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the [d]mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir; and Joshua gave it, which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel for a possession [g]according to their divisions; 8 [h]in the hill country, mountains, and in the lowland, valleys, and in the Arabah, plains, and in the slopes, springs, and in the wilderness, and in the South, south country; [j]the Hittite, Hittites, the Amorite, Amorites, and the Canaanite, Canaanites, the Perizzite, Perizzites, the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites: 9 [k]the king of

[a] Num. 21. 13, 24. Deut. 3. 8, 9.
[b] ch. 12 8.
[c] See Deut. 1. 1.
[d] Deut. 2. 32, 33 & 3. 6, 16. See Num. 21. 21—26.
[e] ch. 10. 41 & 15. 51.
[f] ver. 2.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] Deut. 2. 36.
[i] ch. 12. 7.
[j] Gen. 32. 22.
[k] ch. 12. 7 & 13. 5.
[l] See ch. 11. 3.
[m] ch. 12. 7. Deut. 7. 24.
[n] ch. 11. 2.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 7, 10.
[p] ch. 13. 20. Deut. 3. 17 & 4. 49.
[q] Deut. 3. 3, 10. See Num. 21. 33—35.
[r] ch. 9. 3, 7.
[s] ch. 13. 12 & 15. 8 & 18. 16. Deut. 3. 11, *al.*
[t] ch. 9. 10. Deut. 1. 4.
[u] See Ex. 4. 21.
[v] Deut. 3. 8, 9.
[w] ch. 13. 11. Deut. 3. 10.
[x] Deut. 3. 14.
[y] Deut. 20. 16, 17.
[z] See Num. 21. 23, 24 & 33—35.
[a] ch. 15. 13, 14. Num. 13. 22, 23. Deut. 1. 28.
[b] ch. 13. 8. Num. 32. 29, 33. Deut. 3. 11, 12.
[c] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 4.
[d] ch. 11. 17.
[e] See Num. 34. 2—12.
[f] See ch. 14—ch. 19 & Num. 26. 52—56.
[g] ch. 11. 23 & 12. 7 & 18. 10.
[h] ch. 10. 40 & 11. 16.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 15 & 21. 44 & 22. 4 & 23. 1 & Judg. 3. 11, *al.*
[j] ch. 9. 1.
[k] Cp. ch. 6. 2.

R [1] Or, *the bare mountain* [2] Heb. *make strong.* [3] Heb. *devote.* [4] Or, *might not sue for favour* [5] Heb. *devoted.*
A.V. * Or, *the smooth mountain.* † Or, *Teman.* ‡ Or, *The springs of Pisgah*, or, *The hill.*

Jericho, one; [a]the king of Ai, which is beside Beth-el, one; 10 [b]the king of Jerusalem, one; [b]the king of Hebron, one; 11 [b]the king of Jarmuth, one; [b]the king of Lachish, one; 12 [b]the king of Eglon, one; [e]the king of Gezer, one; 13 [g]the king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one; 14 the king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one; 15 [i]the king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one; 16 [l]the king of Makkedah, one; [m]the king of Beth-el, one; 17 the king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one; 18 the king of Aphek, one; the king of Lassharon, *Lasharon, one; 19 [q]the king of Madon, one; [r]the king of Hazor, one; 20 [q]the king of Shimron-meron, one; [q]the king of Achshaph, one; 21 [s]the king of Taanach, one; [s]the king of Megiddo, one; 22 the king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam in Carmel, one; 23 [s]the king of Dor in [1][v]the height of Dor, one; the king of [2]Goiim in the nations of Gilgal, one; 24 the king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

13 1 Now Joshua [y]was old and well stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old and well stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land [†a]to be possessed. 2 [b]This is the land that yet remaineth: all the [c]regions borders of the Philistines, and all the Geshurites: Geshuri, 3 from [3]the [d]Shihor, Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the border borders of Ekron northward, *which* is counted to the Canaanites: [g]the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazites, Gazathites, and the Ashdodites, Ashdothites, the Ashkelonites, Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; [4]also [h]the Avvim, Avites: 4 on From the south: south, all the land of the Canaanites, and [‡]Mearah that belongeth to *is* beside the Zidonians, Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the border borders of [e]the Amorites: 5 and the land of the [d]Gebalites, Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from [f]Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto [h]the entering in of Hamath: into Hamath. 6 all All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto [j]Misrephoth-maim, even *and* all the Zidonians; Sidonians, [k]them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only [n]allot thou it divide thou it by lot unto Israel the Israelites [o]for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee. 7 Now therefore [p]divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh. Manasseh, 8 With him whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, [t]which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them; 9 [u]from Aroer, that is on the edge upon the bank of the valley of river Arnon, and the city that is in the middle midst of the valley, river, and [w]all the [5]plain of Medeba unto Dibon; 10 [x]and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon; 11 and Gilead, and the [z]border of the Geshurites and Maacathites, Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and [z]all Bashan unto Salecah. Salcah; 12 [z]all the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei (the same was he Edrei, who remained of [z]the remnant of the Rephaim giants: [e]for these did Moses smite, and drave cast them out. 13 [f]Nevertheless the children of Israel drave not out expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maacathites Maachathite: but Geshur the Geshurites and Maacath dwell the Maachathite in the midst of Israel, unto this day. 14 [i]Only unto the tribe of Le

a ch. 8. 29.
b ch. 10. 23.
c See Judg. 1. 34—36.
d 1 Kin. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7. Ezek. 27. 9.
e ch. 10. 33.
f ch. 11. 17 & 12. 7.
g ch. 10. 38, 39.
h Num. 34. 8.
i ch. 10. 29.
j ch. 11. 8.
k Cp. ch. 23. 13 & Judg. 2. 21—23.
l ch. 10. 28.
m ch. 8. 17. Judg. 1. 22.
n ch. 23. 4.
o ch. 23. 4. Num. 34. 2.
p ch. 14. 1, 2.
q ch. 11. 1.
r ch. 11. 1, 10.
s ch. 17. 11.
t ch. 12. 6. See Num. 32. 33.
u Deut. 2. 36.
v ch. 11. 2.
w ver. 16. Cp. Num. 21. 30.
x Num. 21. 24, 25.
y ch. 14. 10 & 23. 1.
z Deut. 3. 14.
a Deut. 31. 3.
b Judg. 3. 1.
c Joel 3. 4.
d 1 Chr. 13. 5. Jer. 2. 18.
e Num. 21. 24, 35.
f ver. 11.
g Judg. 3. 3.
h Deut. 2. 23.
i ch. 14. 3, 4. See Num. 18. 20—32.

R.V. [1] Or, *Naphath-dor* [2] Or, *nations* [3] Commonly called, *the brook of Egypt.* See Num. 34. 5. [4] Or, *also*
Avvim: from the south, all &c. [5] Or, *table land*
A.V. * Or, *Sharon.* † Heb. *to possess it.* ‡ Or, *The cave.*

he gave none inheritance; the offerings of the LORD, the God of Israel, sacrifices made by fire are his inheritance, as he spake unto them.

15 And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance according to their families. 16 And their border was from Aroer, that is on the edge of the bank valley of river Arnon, and the city that is in the middle of the valley, and all the plain by Medeba; 17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon; 18 and Jahaz, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath; 19 and Kiriathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley; 20 and Beth-peor, and the slopes of Pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth; 21 and all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the chiefs of princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, the princes which were of Sihon, that dwelt in the land. dwelling country. Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. the rest of their slain. And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reuben according to their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance unto the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad, Gad according to their families. 25 And their border was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before Rabbah; 26 and from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir; 27 and in the valley, Beth-haram, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and the border his border, thereof, even unto the uttermost part edge of the sea of Chinnereth beyond on the other side Jordan eastward. 28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad according to after their families, the cities and the villages thereof. cities, their villages.

29 And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and it was for this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh according to by their families. 30 And their border coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities: 31 and half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, the cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were for were pertaining unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even for the to the one half of the children of Machir according to by their families.

32 These are the inheritances are the countries distributed which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, beyond the on the other side Jordan at Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. 33 But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave none not any inheritance: the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, is Israel was their inheritance, as he spake said unto them.

14 1 And these are the inheritances are the countries which the children of Israel took inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' houses fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed unto them, 2 by the lot of for inheritance to them By lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and

a Gen. 32. 2. 2 Sam. 2. 8, 12 & 17. 24.
b 2 Sam. 9. 4, 5 (for mg.).
c Gen. 33. 17.
d See ch. 11. 2.
e ver. 9.
f Cp. Num. 21. 30.
g Cp. Num. 21. 19 & 22. 41 (mg.) & 32. 38 & Ezek. 25. 9.
h Num. 21. 23.
i Num. 32. 37, 38.
j See ver. 26.
k Deut. 4. 46.
l See ch. 12. 3.
m Num. 32. 41. 1 Chr. 2. 23. Cp. Deut. 3. 14.
n Deut. 3. 10.
o ch. 12. 4.
p Num. 21. 24.
q Num. 31. 8.
r ch. 17. 1. Num. 32. 39, 40.
s Num. 22. 1.
t ver. 14. ch. 18. 7. Num. 18. 20.
u ch. 17. 4 & 21. 1. Num. 34. 17, 18.
v Num. 32. 34—36.
w Num. 26. 56 & 33. 54 & 34. 13.
x Cp. Deut. 3. 11 & 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26.

R.V. 1 Or, *table land* 2 Or, *springs* 3 Or, *Lidebir* 4 Or, *having Jordan for a border*
A.V. * Or, *The high places of Baal, and house of Baal-meon.* † Or, *Springs of Pisgah*, or, *The hill.* ‡ Or, *diviner.*

for the half tribe. 3 [a]For Moses had given the inheritance of the two tribes and the half tribe beyond on the other side Jordan: [b]but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them. 4 For [d]the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: and therefore they gave no portion part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with the their [1]suburbs thereof suburbs for their cattle and for their substance. 5 [f]As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

6 Then the children of Judah drew nigh came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the [i]Kenizzite Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest [j]the thing that the LORD spake said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and concerning thee in Kadesh-barnea. 7 Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD [n]sent me from Kadesh-barnea to spy espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart. 8 Nevertheless [o]my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God. 9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, [r]Surely the land [s]whereon thy foot hath feet have trodden shall be an thine inheritance to thee inheritance, and to thy children thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God. 10 And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, [u]as he spake, said, these [v]forty and five years, from the time that even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while *the children of* Israel *walked *wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day [v]fourscore and five years old. 11 [x]As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, and both [c]to go out out, and to come in. 12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the [e]Anakim Anakims were there, and *that* the cities *were* great and fenced: it may if so be that be the LORD will be with me, and then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD spake. said. 13 And Joshua [g]blessed him; him, and he gave [h]Hebron unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance. 14 Therefore Hebron Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite, Kenezite unto this day; day, [k]because that he wholly followed the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 15 [l]Now And the name of Hebron beforetime before was [2]Kiriath-arba: Kirjath-arba; *which Arba was* a great the greatest man among the Anakim. Anakims. [m]And the land had rest from war.

15 1 This And then was the lot for of the tribe of the children of Judah according to by their families was [p]unto families; *even* to the border of Edom, even to Edom [q]the wilderness of Zin southward, at southward *was* the uttermost part of the south. south coast. 2 And their south border was from the uttermost part shore of the [p]Salt Sea salt sea, from the [3]† bay that looked looketh southward: 3 and it went out southward to the south of [t]the ascent of Akrabbim, side to ‡Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and went ascended up on the south side of unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along by to Hezron, and went up to Addar, Adar, and turned about fetched a compass to Karka, to Karkaa. 4 From thence and it passed along toward Azmon, and went out at [w]the brook unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of the border that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south border. coast. 5 And the east border was [p]the Salt Sea salt sea

[a] See ch. 13. 8.
[b] See ch. 13. 33.
[c] Deut. 31. 2.
[d] Gen. 48. 5. 1 Chr. 5. 1, 2.
[e] Num. 13. 28, 33.
[f] ch. 21. 2. Num. 35. 1, 2.
[g] ch. 22. 6.
[h] ch. 10. 36, 37 & 15. 13, 14 & 21. 11, 12. Judg. 1. 20. 1 Chr. 6. 55, 56. 1 Mac. 2. 56.
[i] ver. 13, 14. Num. 32. 12. Cp. ch. 15. 17.
[j] Num. 14. 24, 30. Deut. 1. 36, 38.
[k] ver. 8, 9.
[l] ver. 13. Gen. 23. 2 & 35. 27. Judg. 1. 10. See ch. 10. 36.
[m] See ch. 11. 23.
[n] Num. 13. 6, 16, 30 & 14. 6—9.
[o] Deut. 1. 28. See Num. 13. 31—33.
[p] Num. 34. 3.
[q] Num. 33. 36.
[r] Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36.
[s] ch. 1. 3.
[t] Num. 34. 4. Judg. 1. 36.
[u] Num. 14. 30.
[v] Cp. ver. 7.
[w] ver. 47. Num. 34. 5. Cp. ch. 13. 3.
[x] Cp. Deut. 34. 7 & Ecclus. 46. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *pasture lands* [2] That is, *The city of Arba.* [3] Heb. *tongue.*
A.V. * Heb. *walked.* † Heb. *tongue.* ‡ Or, *The going up to Acrabbim.*

even unto the end of Jordan. And the border of the north quarter was from the [1]bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan: [6] and the border went up to Beth-hoglah, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben: [7] and the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that is over against the ascent of Adummim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed along toward the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel: [8] and the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south [2]side of the Jebusite (the same is Jebusite southward; Jerusalem): and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the uttermost part of the vale of giants northward: [9] and the border was drawn from the top of the mountain unto the fountain of the waters of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah (the same is Kiriath-Jearim): [10] and the border turned about from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, on the north (the same is Chesalon), which *is* Chesalon, on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed along by on to Timnah: [11] and the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shikkeron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

[12] And the west border was to the great sea, and the border coast thereof. This is the border coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

[13] And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a portion part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, even [3]Kiriath-arba, *which Arba was* the father of *the city of Arba Anak (the same is Hebron). Anak, which *city is* Hebron. [14] And Caleb drove out thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak. [15] And he went up thence against to the inhabitants of Debir: now and the name of Debir beforetime before was Kiriath-sepher. Kirjath-sepher. [16] And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. [17] And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. [18] And it came to pass, when as she came *unto him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted down from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou? [19] And Who she said, answered, Give me a [4]blessing; for that thou hast [5]set me in the land of given me a south the South, land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, springs, and the nether springs.

[20] This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

[21] And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the border coast of Edom in the South southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur; Jagur, [22] and Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah; Adadah, [23] and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan; Ithnan,

a ver. 47. ch. 23. 4. Num. 34. 6, 7. Ezek. 47. 20.
b ch. 18. 19, 21.
c ch. 18. 18, 22.
d ch. 18. 17.
e ver. 54. See ch. 14. 13—15.
f ch. 7. 26.
g Num. 13. 22. Judg. 1. 10, 20.
h ch. 18. 16. 2 Sam. 17. 17. 1 Kin. 1. 9.
i Judg. 1. 11. Cp. ver. 49.
j ch. 18. 16. 2 Kin. 23. 10. 2 Chr. 28. 3, *al.*
k ver. 63. ch. 18. 28. Cp. Judg. 19. 10 & 1 Chr. 11. 4.
l See Judg. 1. 13.
m See ch. 14. 6, 13.
n ch. 18. 16. See ch. 12. 4.
o ch. 18. 15.
p Gen. 33. 11 (mg.).
q ver. 60. 1 Chr. 13. 6.
r 1 Sam. 6. 9, 12.
s Gen. 38. 12—14. Judg. 14. 1.
t ch. 13. 3.
u ver. 9.
v Gen. 35. 21.

V. [1] Heb. *tongue.* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] That is, *The city of Arba.* [4] Or, *present* [5] Or, *given me the land of the South*

A.V. * Or, *Kirjath-arba.*

24 [a]Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth; 25 and Hazor-hadattah, and Kerioth-hezron (the same is Hazor); 26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah; 27 and Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-pelet; 28 and Hazar-shual, and [d]Beer-sheba, and Biziothiah; 29 Baalah, and Iim, and Ezem; 30 and Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah; 31 and [h]Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah; 32 and Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 In the lowland, *And* in the valley, [j]Eshtaol, and Zorah, and Ashnah; 34 and Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam; 35 [k]Jarmuth, and [l]Adullam, [n]Socoh, and [n]Azekah; 36 and Shaaraim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, * and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages.

37 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad; 38 and Dilan, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel; 39 [q]Lachish, and Bozkath, and [r]Eglon; 40 and Cabbon, and [1]Lahmam, and Chithlish; 41 and Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and [u]Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages.

42 [v]Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan; 43 and Iphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib; 44 and [w]Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages.

45 [x]Ekron, with her [2]towns and her villages: 46 from Ekron even unto the sea, all that were by the side of † near Ashdod, with their villages.

47 [z]Ashdod, Ashdod with her towns and her villages; [z]Gaza, villages, Gaza with her towns and her villages; unto [a]the brook river of Egypt, and [b]the great sea, and the border thereof.

48 And in the hill country, mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh; 49 and Dannah, and Kiriath-sannah (*the same is* Kirjath-sannah, which *is* Debir); 50 and Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim; 51 and [b]Goshen, and Holon, and [c]Giloh; eleven cities with their villages.

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshan; 53 and ‡Janim, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah; 54 and Humtah, and [e]Kiriath-arba (the same is [e]Hebron), and Zior; nine cities with their villages.

55 [f]Maon, [f]Carmel, and [g]Ziph, and Jutah; 56 and Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah; 57 Kain, Gibeah, and [i]Timnah; ten cities with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor; 59 and Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages.

60 [m]Kiriath-baal (the same is Kiriath-jearim), and Rabbah; two cities with their villages.

61 In the wilderness, [o]Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah; 62 and Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and [p]En-gedi; six cities with their villages.

63 And as for the [s]Jebusites, the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [t]the children of Judah could not drive them out: [t]but the Jebusites dwelt with the children of Judah at Jerusalem, unto this day.

16 1 And the lot for the children of Joseph went out § fell from the Jordan at Jericho, at the waters unto the water of Jericho on the east, [y]even to the wilderness, going up from Jericho through the hill country to Beth-el throughout mount Beth-el, 2 and [z]it went goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passed along unto the border of the Archites to Ataroth; 3 and borders of Archi to Ataroth, it went goeth down westward to the border of the Japhletites, coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of [c]Beth-horon the nether, even unto [d]Gezer: and the goings out thereof were at the sea. 4 And so the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance. 5 And the border

[a] 1 Sam. 23. 14, 15, 19, 24 & 26. 1, 2.
[b] ch. 10. 41 & 11. 16.
[c] 2 Sam. 15. 12.
[d] Gen. 21. 31 & 26. 23, 33.
[e] For ver. 13, see ch. 14. 13—15.
[f] 1 Sam. 23. 24, 25 & 25. 2.
[g] ver. 24.
[h] 1 Sam. 27. 6 & 30. 1.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] Cp. Num. 13. 23.
[k] ch. 10. 3.
[l] 1 Sam. 22. 1.
[m] ver. 9.
[n] 1 Sam. 17. 1.
[o] ver. 6.
[p] 1 Sam. 23. 29 & 24. 1.
[q] ch. 10. 3, 31, 32.
[r] ch. 10. 3, 36, 37.
[s] See ver. 8.
[t] Cp. Judg. 1. 8, 21 & 2 Sam. 5. 6.
[u] ch. 10. 10, 21.
[v] ch. 10. 29, 30.
[w] 1 Sam. 23. 1, 2.
[x] ch. 13. 3.
[y] ch. 8. 15 & 18. 12.
[z] Cp. ch. 18. 13 & Gen. 28. 19 & Judg. 1. 23, 26.
[a] See ver. 4.
[b] See ver. 12.
[c] See ch. 10. 10.
[d] See ch. 10. 33.
[e] Cp. ch. 17. 14.
[f] Cp. ver. 49.

R.V. [1] Or, *Lakmas* [2] Heb. *daughters.*
A.V. * Or, *or.* † Heb. *by the place of.* ‡ Or, *Janus.* § Heb. *went forth.*

ne children of Ephraim accord-
ng to their families was *thus*:
ven the border of their inherit-
nce on the eastward side was [b]Ataroth-
ldar, unto Beth-horon the
pper; 6 and the border went
ut westward at the sea toward [c]Michmethath to the north side; and the bor-
er turned about eastward unto
anath-shiloh, and passed along by
on the east of Janoah to Janohah; 7 and it
ent down from Janohah to Ata-
oth, and [f]to Naarah, and Naarath, and reached unto came to
ericho, and went out at Jordan.
From [g]Tappuah the border went along The border went out from Tappuah west-
ard to the brook of unto the river Kanah; and the
ings out thereof were at the
a. This is the inheritance of
e tribe of the children of
phraim according to by their families;
ogether with [g]the cities which were separated And the separate cities
r the children of Ephraim
the midst of were among the inheritance of
e children of Manasseh, all
e cities with their villages.
[i]And they drove not out the
naanites that dwelt in Gezer:
t the Canaanites dwelt in the dwell among
ist of Ephraim
e Ephraimites unto this day, and
ame servants [k]to do taskwork.
serve under tribute.

17 1 And *this* There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was [m]the firstborn Joseph. As Joseph; *to wit*, for [n]Machir the
rstborn of Manasseh, the father Gilead, Gilead: because he was a man
war, therefore [o]he had Gilead
d Bashan. 2 And *the lot* was There was also *a lot* for the rest of the children of
nasseh according to by their families; for the children of [*]Abiezer, and
r the children of Helek, and
r the children of Asriel, and
r the children of Shechem, and
r the children of Hepher, and
r the children of Shemida:
ese were the male children of
nasseh the son of Joseph
ording to by their families. 3 But

[a] Num. 26. 33 & 27. 1 & 36. 2, 11.

[b] ch. 18. 13.

[c] ch. 17. 7.

[d] ch. 14. 1 & 21. 1. Num. 34. 17.

[e] Num. 27. 6, 7 & 36. 2.

[f] 1 Chr. 7. 28.

[g] ch. 17. 8, 9.

[h] ver. 1. ch. 13. 30, 31.

[i] Judg. 1. 29. 1 Kin. 9. 16.

[j] ch. 16. 6.

[k] ch. 17. 13. Gen. 49. 15.

[l] ch. 16. 8, 9.

[m] Gen. 41. 51 & 46. 20 & 48. 18.

[n] Gen. 50. 23. Num. 26. 29 & 32. 39, 40. 1 Chr. 7. 14.

[o] Deut. 3. 13, 15.

[p] See Num. 26. 29—32.

[q] 1 Chr. 7. 29. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 11, 12.

[a]Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, [a]Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah. 4 And they came near before [d]Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, [e]The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren: brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the LORD he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father. 5 And there fell ten parts portions to Manasseh, beside [h]the land of Gilead and Bashan, which is beyond *were* on the other side Jordan; 6 because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the land rest of Gilead belonged unto the rest of the sons of Manasseh's sons had the land of Manasseh. of Gilead. 7 And the border coast of Manasseh was from Asher to [j]Michmethath, which is Michmethah, that *lieth* before Shechem; and the border went along to on the right hand, hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah. 8 The land of *Now* Manasseh [i]Tappuah belonged to Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim. 9 [l]And the border went down Ephraim; coast descended unto the brook of †river Kanah, southward of the brook river: these cities belonged to of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manasseh: and the border the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the brook, river, and the goings out outgoings thereof of it were at the sea: 10 southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea was is his border; and they reached to met together in Asher on the north, and to in Issachar on the east. 11 [q]And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Beth-shean and her [2]towns, and Ibleam and her

R.V. [1] Heb. *lines*. [2] Heb. *daughters*.
A.V. [*] Num. 26. 30, *Jeezer*. † Or, *brook of reeds*.

towns, and the inhabitants of [a]Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of [a]Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of [a]Megiddo and her towns, even [d]the three heights. three countries.
12 [e]Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 13 And Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites [g]to taskwork, and tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 And [h]the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but [i]one lot and one [1]part for an inheritance, portion to inherit, seeing I am [j]a great people, forasmuch as hitherto the LORD hath blessed me hitherto? 15 And Joshua said unto answered them, If thou be a great people, *then* get thee up to the forest, wood *country*, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of [m]the Rephaim; since [n]the hill country of *giants, if mount Ephraim is be too narrow for thee.
16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill country hill [2]is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have [q]chariots of iron, both they who are in of Beth-shean and her towns, and they who are in of [s]the valley of Jezreel. 17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only: 18 but the hill country mountain shall be thine; for though it is a forest, it *is* a wood, and thou shalt cut it down, down: and the goings out thereof outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, [t]though they have chariots iron of iron, chariots, and though they be strong.

[a] 1 Chr. 7. 29. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 11, 12.
[b] ch. 19. 51 & 21. 2 & 22. 9, 12. Jer. 7. 12, 14 & 26. 6, 9, *al.*
[c] ch. 19. 51. Ex. 29. 10, *al.*
[d] Cp. ch. 11. 2 & 12. 23.
[e] Judg. 1. 27, 28.
[f] Cp. Judg. 18. 9.
[g] ch. 16. 10. Gen. 49. 15.
[h] ch. 16. 4.
[i] Cp. Gen. 48. 22.
[j] Gen. 48. 19. Cp. Num. 26. 34, 37.
[k] Cp. ch. 15. 1.
[l] Cp. ch. 16. 1, 4.
[m] See ch. 12. 4.
[n] ch. 24. 33. Judg. 3. 27.
[o] ver. 10. ch. 14. 2.
[p] See ch. 13. 33.
[q] See ch. 11. 6.
[r] See ch. 13. 8.
[s] Judg. 6. 33.
[t] Deut. 20. 1. See ch. 11. 6.

18 1 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled themselves together at [b]Shiloh, and set up [c]the tent of meeting there: tabernacle of the congregation there. and And the land was subdued before them. 2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet divided received their inheritance. 3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, [f]How long are ye slack to go in to possess the land, which the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, fathers hath given you? 4 Appoint for Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall arise, rise, and walk go through the land, and describe it according to the their inheritance inheritance of them; and they shall come unto *again* to me. 5 And they shall divide it into seven portions parts: [k]Judah shall abide in his border their coast on the south, [l]and the house of Joseph shall abide in their border coasts on the north. 6 And, Ye shall ye shall therefore describe the land into seven portions, parts, and bring *the description* hither to me: [o]and I will me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God. 7 [p]For But the Levites have no portion part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: [r]and Gad Gad, and Reuben Reuben, and the half half the tribe of Manasseh Manasseh have received their inheritance beyond Jordan eastward, on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them. 8 And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me and I will that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh. 9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven portions parts in a book

R.V. [1] Heb. *line.* [2] Heb. *is not found for us,*
A.V. * Or, *Rephaims.*

nd they came again to Joshua unto the camp to the host
Shiloh. 10 And Joshua [a]cast
ts for them in Shiloh before
ie LORD: and there Joshua di-
ded the land unto the children
Israel [c]according to their di-
sions.

11 And the lot of the tribe of
ie children of Benjamin came
p according to their families:
nd the border coast of their lot went out came forth
etween the children of Judah
nd the children of Joseph.
12 [f]And their border on the
rth quarter side was from Jordan;
nd the border went up to the
de of Jericho on the north, north side,
d went up through the hill country mountains
estward; and the goings out
ereof were at the wilderness
[h]Beth-aven. 13 And the border
ssed along ent over from thence to toward Luz,
the [1]side of [i]Luz (the same is Beth-el), Luz, which *is* Beth-el,
outhward; and the border
nt down to [k]Ataroth-addar, by Ataroth-adar, near the
ntain hill that lieth on the south
de [l]Beth-horon the nether.
of the nether Beth-horon. 14 And the
rder was drawn and turned about on *thence*, and compassed
[m]west quarter
the corner of the sea southward, from
the mountain hill that lieth before
th-horon southward; and the
gings out thereof were at Kiriath-Kirjath-
("the same is Kiriath-jearim), baal, which *is* Kirjath-jearim, a city
o the children of Judah: this
as the west quarter. 15 And
the south quarter was from the
uttermost part of Kiriath-jearim, end of Kirjath-jearim, and the
border went out westward, on the west, and
went out [n]to the fountain of the waters well of waters
o Nephtoah: 16 and the border
went down to the uttermost part end of
the mountain that lieth before
the valley of the son of Hinnom,
and which is in the vale of [p]Rephaim valley of the giants
northward; and it went down descended
on the north, and to the
valley of Hinnom, to the side
of the Jebusite southward, Jebusi on the south, and went down descended
to [1]En-rogel; En-rogel, 17 and it was drawn
on the north, and went out at forth to
En-shemesh, and went out to forth toward
Geliloth, which is over against
the ascent of Adummim; going up of Adummim, and it went down descended
to [b]the stone of Bohan the son
of Reuben; Reuben, 18 and it passed along
to toward the side over against [d]the
*Arabah northward, and went
down unto [d]the Arabah: 19 and
the border passed along to the
side of [b]Beth-hoglah northward:
and the goings out outgoings of the border
were at the north [2†]bay of [e]the
Salt Sea, salt sea at the south end of
Jordan: this was the south border. coast.
20 And Jordan was the border of
it on the east quarter. side. This was
the inheritance of the children
of Benjamin, by the borders coasts thereof round about, according to
their families. 21 Now the cities
of the tribe of the children of
Benjamin according to their
families were [j]Jericho, and
Beth-hoglah, and Emek-keziz; the valley of Keziz,
22 and Beth-arabah, and Ze-
maraim, and Beth-el; Beth-el, 23 and Avvim, Avim,
and Parah, and Ophrah; Ophrah, 24 and
Chephar-ammoni, Chephar-haammonai, and Ophni, and
Geba Gaba; twelve cities with their
villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah,
and Beeroth; Beeroth, 26 and Mizpeh, and
Chephirah, and Mozah; Mozah, 27 and
Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah; Taralah,
28 and Zelah, Eleph, and the [o]Jebusite
(the same is Jerusalem), Jebusi, which *is* Jerusalem, Gibeath, *and*
Kiriath Kirjath; fourteen cities with their
villages. This is the inheritance
of the children of Benjamin
according to their families.

19 [1]And the second lot came
out for forth to Simeon, even for the
tribe of the children of
Simeon according to their fami-
lies: [q]and their inheritance was
in the midst of within the inheritance of the
children of Judah. 2 [r]And they
had for in their inheritance Beer-
sheba, or and Sheba, and Moladah; Moladah, 3 and
Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Ezem; Azem,

a ver. 6.
b ch. 15. 6.
c ch. 11. 23 & 12. 7.
d ch. 11. 2 & 15. 6.
e ch. 15. 2.
f Cp. ch. 16. 1.
g ch. 18. 21.
h See ch. 7. 2.
i See ch. 16. 2.
j ver. 12.
k ch. 16. 5.
l ch. 16. 3. See ch. 10. 10.
m Cp. ch. 19. 11.
n ch. 15. 9.
o See ch. 15. 8.
p See ch. 12. 4.
q ver. 9. Cp. Gen. 49. 7.
r For ver. 2—8, see 1 Chr. 4. 28—33.
s See ch. 15. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *shoulder.* [2] Heb. *tongue.*
A.V. * Or, *The plai* † Heb. *tongue.*

4 and Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah; 5 and Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah; 6 and Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities with their villages: 7 Ain, Rimmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities with their villages: 8 and all the villages that were round about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramah of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families. 9 [b]Out of the part of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the portion of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid: 11 and their border went up westward, even toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth; and it reached to the brook that is before [e]Jokneam; 12 and it turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor; and it went out to Daberath, and went up to Japhia; 13 and from thence it passeth on along eastward to Gath-hepher, to Eth-kazin; and it goeth out at Rimmon which stretcheth unto to Remmon-*methoar to Neah; 14 and the border turned about it on the north side to Hannathon: and the goings out thereof were at the valley of Iphtah-el; 15 and Kattath, and Nahalal, and [h]Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages. 16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 The fourth lot came out for Issachar, even for the children of Issachar according to their families. 18 And their border was unto Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and [a]Shunem; 19 and Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath; 20 and Rabbith, and Kishion, and Ebez, 21 and Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez; 22 and the border reached to Tabor, and Shahazumah, and Beth-shemesh; and the goings out of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities with their villages.

24 And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 and Allammelech, and Amad, and Mishal; and it reached to [c]Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath; 27 and it turned toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reached to Zebulun, and to the valley of Iphtah-el northward to Beth-emek Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek and Neiel; and it went out to [f]Cabul on the left hand, 28 and Ebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, even unto [g]great Zidon. 29 and then the coast turned to Rama, and to [2]the strong city of †Tyre; and the border turned to Hosah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea from the region of Achzib; 30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages. 31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 The sixth lot came out for the children of Naphtali, even

[a] 1 Sam. 28. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 8, *al.*

[b] ver. 1.

[c] 1 Kin. 18. 19, 20, 42. 2 Kin. 2. 25 & 4. 25. S. of S. 7. 5. Isai. 33. 9. Jer. 50. 19. Amos 1. 2, *al.*

[d] Cp. ch. 18. 14 & Gen. 49. 13.

[e] ch. 12. 22 & 21. 34.

[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 13.

[g] ch. 11. 8. Cp. Judg. 1. 31.

[h] ch. 11. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *line.* [2] Or, *the city of Mibzar Zor* that is, the fortress of Tyre. [3] Or, *from Hebel to Achzib*
A.V. * Or, *which is drawn.* † Heb. *Tzor.*

cording to their families. 33 And their border coast was from Heleph, from [a]the oak in Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami-nekeb, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakkum, Lakum; and the goings out outgoings thereof were at Jordan: 34 and the border turned *then* the coast turneth [b]westward to Aznoth-tabor, and went goeth out from thence to Hukkok; Hukkok, and it reacheth to Zebulun on the south, south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west, west side, and to Judah at upon Jordan toward the sunrising. 35 And the fenced cities were *are* Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and [d]Chinnereth; Chinnereth, 36 and Adamah, and Ramah, and [e]Hazor; Hazor, 37 and Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor; En-hazor, 38 and Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh; nineteen cities with their villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities with their villages.

40 The *And the* seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families. 41 And the border coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh; Ir-shemesh, 42 and [i]Shaalabbin, and [i]Aijalon, Ajalon, and Ithlah; Jethlah, 43 and Elon, and Timnah, Thimnathah, and Ekron; Ekron, 44 and Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath; Baalath, 45 and Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon; Gath-rimmon, 46 and Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border over against [2]Joppa. *before †Japho. 47 [k]And the border coast of the children of Dan went out [3]beyond *too little* for them: for therefore the children of Dan went up and fought to fight against [4]Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father. 48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 So they When they had made an end of distributing dividing the land for inheritance by the borders thereof; and their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun in the midst of among them: 50 according to the commandment word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, even [c]Timnath-serah in the hill country of mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 [f]These are the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers' *houses* fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for divided for an inheritance by lot [g]in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tent of meeting. tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the land. country.

1 And the LORD The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying, 2 Speak to the children of Israel, saying, [h]Assign you the Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses: 3 that the manslayer slayer that killeth any person [5]unwittingly unawares *and* unawares unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be unto you for a your refuge from the avenger of blood. 4 And he when he shall he that doth flee unto one of those cities, and cities shall stand [l]at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city; and city, they shall [6]take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them. 5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver up the man-the slayer slayer up into his hand; because he

[a] Cp. Judg. 4. 11.
[b] Cp. Deut. 33. 23.
[c] ch. 24. 30. Judg. 2. 9.
[d] See ch. 11. 2.
[e] ch. 11. 1.
[f] ch. 14. 1. Num. 34. 17.
[g] See ch. 18. 1.
[h] Ex. 21. 13. See Num. 35. 6, 11—14 & Deut. 4. 41—43 & 19. 2—9.
[i] Judg. 1. 35.
[j] 2 Chr. 2. 16. Ezra 3. 7. 1 Mac. 10. 75, 76. 2 Mac. 12. 3, 7. Acts 9. 36, 43 & 10. 4, *al.*
[k] Judg. 1. 34, 35 & 18. 1.
[l] Cp. Deut. 21. 19 & Ruth 4. 1, 2 & Ps. 127. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *oak* (or *terebinth*) *of Bezaanannim* [2] Heb. *Japho.* [3] Or, *from them: and &c.* [4] In Judg. 18. 29, *Laish.*
r, through error [5] Heb. *gather.*
A.V. * Or, *over against.* † Or, *Joppa.*

smote his neighbour unawares, unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.
6 And he shall dwell in that city, [a]until he stand before the congregation for judgement, judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the manslayer slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.
7 And they [1]set apart *appointed [c]Kedesh in [2]Galilee in the hill country of mount Naphtali, and [e]Shechem in the hill country of mount Ephraim, and [f]Kiriath-arba (the same is Kirjath-arba, which *is* Hebron) Hebron, [g]in the hill country mountain of Judah.
8 And beyond the on the other side Jordan at by Jericho eastward, they assigned [i]Bezer in the wilderness in upon the [3]plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and [j]Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and [k]Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.
9 These were the appointed cities cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and [m]for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person [4]unwittingly at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

21 1 Then came near the heads of fathers' *houses* the fathers of the Levites [p]unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of fathers' *houses* the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel; 2 and they spake unto them [r]at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, [s]The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the [5]suburbs thereof for our cattle. 3 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, according to at the commandment of the LORD, these cities with and their suburbs.
4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, which were of the Levites, [b]had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of the Simeonites, Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.
5 And the rest of the children of Kohath had by lot [d]out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.
6 And the [h]children of Gershon had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.
7 The children [l]of Merari according to by their families had out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.
8 And the children of Israel [n]gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, [o]as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.
9 And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* [†]mentioned by name: 10 and they were for name, Which [q]the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, Levi had: for theirs was the first lot.
11 And [t]they gave them [‡]the city of Arba Kiriath-arba, *which Arba was* the father of [6]Anak, (the same is Hebron,) which *city is* Hebron, [v]in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

a Num. 35. 12, 24, 25.
b See ver. 9—19 & Ex. 6. 16—19 & Num. 3. 17—20.
c ch. 31. 32. 1 Chr. 6. 76.
d See ver. 20—26.
e ch. 21. 21.
f ch. 21. 11, 13. See ch. 14. 13—15.
g ch. 21. 11. Luke 1. 39.
h See ver. 27—33.
i ch. 21. 36. 1 Chr. 6. 78.
j ch. 21. 38. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
k ch. 21. 27. 1 Chr. 6. 71.
l See ver. 34—40.
m Num. 35. 15.
n ver. 3.
o Num. 35. 2. See ch. 14. 3—5.
p ch. 14. 1 & 17. 4 & 19. 51. Num. 34. 17, 18.
q ver. 4.
r See ch. 18. 1.
s Num. 35. 2.
t For ver. 11—19, see 1 Chr. 6. 54—60.
u See ch. 14. 13—15.
v ch. 20. 7. Luke 1. 39.

R.V. [1] Heb. *sanctified.* [2] Heb. *Galil.* [3] Or, *table land* [4] Or, *through error* [5] Or, *pasture lands* [6] Heb. *Anak.*
A.V. * Heb. *sanctified.* † Heb. *called.* ‡ Or, *Kirjath-arba.*

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

13 [b]And unto Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest they gave Hebron with her suburbs, [c]the to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer; and [d]Libnah with her suburbs; suburbs, 14 and Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs; suburbs, 15 and *Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs; suburbs, 16 and †Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, *and* Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. 17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin, [e]Gibeon with her suburbs, ‡Geba with her suburbs; suburbs, 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and §Almon with her suburbs; four cities. 19 All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

20 [f]And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites, Levites even the rest which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim. 21 And For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in the hill country of mount Ephraim, [h]the to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs; suburbs, 22 and Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities. 23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Elteke Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs; uburbs, 24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities. 25 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Taanach Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities. 26 All the cities of the families of the rest ere ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath were ten that with their suburbs. remained.

27 [a]And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the other half tribe of Manasseh *they gave* Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, [h]the to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer; and Be-eshterah Beesh-terah with her suburbs; two cities. 28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishion Kishon with her suburbs, Daberath Dabareh with her suburbs; suburbs, 29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-gannim with her suburbs; four cities. 30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs; suburbs, 31 Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities. 32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, [h]the to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities. 33 All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 [g]And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs, 35 Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities. 36 [1]And out of the tribe of Reuben, [i]Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahaz Jahazah with her suburbs, 37 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities. 38 And out of the tribe of Gad, [i]Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, the to be a city of refuge for the manslayer, slayer; and [j]Mahanaim with her suburbs; suburbs, 39 [j]Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four

[a] For ver. 27—33, see 1 Chr. 6. 71—76.
[b] See ver. 11.
[c] ch. 20. 7.
[d] ch. 10. 29.
[e] ch. 9. 3.
[f] For ver. 20—26, see 1 Chr. 6. 66—70.
[g] For ver. 34—40, see 1 Chr. 6. 77—81.
[h] ch. 20. 7, 8.
[i] ch. 20. 8.
[j] See ch. 13. 26.

R.V. [1] Verses 36, 37 are not in the Massoretic text, but are found in very many MSS. and in the ancient versions. See also Chr. 6. 78, 79.

A.V. * 1 Chr. 6. 58, *Hilen.* † 1 Chr. 6. 59, *Ashan.* ‡ ch. 18. 24, *Gaba.* § 1 Chr. 6. 60, *Alemeth.*

cities in all. 40 All *these were* So all the
cities of for the children of Merari
according to by their families, even the which were
rest remaining of the families of the
Levites; and their lot was Levites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.
41 [b] All the cities of the Levites
in the midst of within the possession of the
children of Israel were forty and
eight cities with their suburbs.
42 These cities were every one
with their suburbs round about
them: thus it was with *were* all these
cities.
43 [d] So And the LORD gave unto
Israel all the land which he
sware to give unto their fathers;
and they possessed it, and dwelt
therein. 44 [f] And the LORD gave
them rest round about, accord-
ing to all that he sware unto
their fathers: [g] and there stood
not a man of all their enemies
before them; [h] the LORD de-
livered all their enemies into
their hand. 45 [i] There failed not
aught ought of any good thing which the
LORD had spoken unto the house
of Israel; all came to pass.

22 1 Then Joshua called the
Reubenites, and the Gad-
ites, and the half tribe of
Manasseh, 2 and said unto them,
Ye have kept [k] all that Moses the
servant of the LORD commanded
you, [m] and have hearkened unto obeyed my
voice in all that I commanded
you: 3 ye have not left your
brethren these many days unto
this day, but have kept the
charge of the commandment of
the LORD your God. 4 [f] And
now the LORD your God hath
given rest unto your brethren, as
he spake unto promised them: therefore now
turn return ye, and get you unto your
tents, *and* unto the land of your
possession, [o] which Moses the
servant of the LORD gave you
beyond on the other side Jordan. 5 [p] Only But take
diligent heed to do the com-

a ch. 23. 11. Deut. 6. 5 & 10. 12 & 11. 1, 13, 22.
b Num. 35. 7.
c ch. 14. 13.
d Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18 & 26. 3 & 28. 4, 13.
e ch. 17. 5.
f See ch. 11. 23.
g ch. 10. 8 & 23. 9.
h ch. 2. 24. Deut. 7. 24.
i ch. 23. 14, 15.
j Num. 31. 27. 1 Sam. 30. 24.
k See Num. 32. 20—22 & Deut. 3. 18—20.
l Num. 32. 1, 26, 29.
m ch. 1. 16, 17.
n See Deut. 13. 12—15.
o See ch. 13. 8.
p Deut. 6. 6, 17 & 11. 22.

mandment and the law, which
Moses the servant of the LORD
commanded charged you, [a] to love the LORD
your God, and to walk in all his
ways, and to keep his command-
ments, and to cleave unto him,
and to serve him with all your
heart and with all your soul.
6 So Joshua [c] blessed them, and
sent them away: and they went
unto their tents.
7 Now to the one half of the
tribe of Manasseh Moses had
given *inheritance possession* in Bashan: [e] but
unto the other half thereof gave
Joshua among their brethren
beyond on this side Jordan westward. Moreover And
when Joshua sent them away also
unto their tents, then he blessed
them, 8 and he spake unto them,
saying, Return with much wealth riches
unto your tents, and with very
much cattle, with silver, and
with gold, and with brass, and
with iron, and with very much
raiment: [j] divide the spoil of
your enemies with your brethren.
9 And the children of Reuben
and the children of Gad and the
half tribe of Manasseh returned,
and departed from the children
of Israel out of Shiloh, which is
in the land of Canaan, to go
[l] unto the land country of Gilead, to the
land of their possession, whereof
they were possessed, according
to the commandment word of the LORD by
the hand of Moses. 10 And when
they came unto the region about borders of
Jordan, that is *are* in the land of
Canaan, the children of Reuben
and the children of Gad and the
half tribe of Manasseh built
there an altar by Jordan, a great
altar to see to. 11 And the children
of Israel [n] heard say, Behold, the
children of Reuben and the
children of Gad and the half
tribe of Manasseh have built an
altar in the forefront of over against the land of

Canaan, in the region about borders of Jordan, on the side that pertaineth to at the passage of the children of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, [b]the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up against them to war against them.

13 And the children of Israel [b]sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, [d]Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest; priest, 14 and with him ten princes, one prince of a fathers' house for each of of each *chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and they were each one [f]every one of them head of their fathers' houses *was* an head of the house of their fathers among the [1]thousands of Israel.

15 And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying, 16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, [j]to that ye might rebel this day against the LORD? 17 Is [k]the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we have are not cleansed ourselves unto until this day, although there came was a plague upon in the congregation of the LORD, 18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, seeing [j]ye rebel to-day to day against the LORD, that to-morrow to morrow [l]he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel. 19 Howbeit, Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, [n]wherein the LORD'S tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: [a]but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides beside the altar of the LORD our God. 20 [c]Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the devoted accursed thing, and [l]wrath fell upon on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 Then the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and spake said unto the heads of the [1]thousands of Israel, 22 [2]The LORD, [e]the LORD God of gods, the LORD, the LORD God of gods, [g]he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion, or if in trespass transgression against the LORD, (save thou us not this day,) 23 that we have built us an altar to turn away from following the LORD, LORD; or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meal meat offering, or if to offer sacrifices of peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself [h]require it; 24 and if we have not *rather* out of carefulness done this, *and* of purpose, done it for fear of *this* thing, saying, †[i]In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD, the LORD God of Israel? 25 for the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no portion part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD. 26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice: 27 but it shall be *that* it *may be* [m]a witness between us us, and you, and between our generations after us, that we may might [o]do the service of the LORD before him with our

[a] ver. 16, 18.
[b] Judg. 20. 1.
[c] ch. 7. 1, 5.
[d] Ex. 6. 25. Num. 25. 7. Judg. 20. 28.
[e] Deut. 10. 17.
[f] Num. 1. 4.
[g] 1 Kin. 8. 39. Ps. 44. 20, 21 & 94. 11, *al.*
[h] Deut. 18. 19. 1 Sam. 20. 16.
[i] See ch. 4. 6, 21.
[j] ver. 18, 19. Num. 14. 9. Cp. Lev. 17. 8, 9 & Deut. 12. 13, 14.
[k] Num. 25. 3. Deut. 4. 3. Ps. 106. 28.
[l] Num. 16. 22.
[m] ver. 34. ch. 24. 27. Gen. 31. 48.
[n] ch. 18. 1.
[o] Deut. 12. 5, 6, 17, 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *families* [2] Or, *God, even God, the LORD* Heb. *El Elohim Jehovah.*
A.V. * Heb. *house of the father.* † Heb. *To morrow.*

burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no portion (part) in the LORD. 28 Therefore said we, It (that it) shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we shall say, (may say again,) Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offering, (offerings,) nor for sacrifice (sacrifices); but it is [b]a witness between us and you. 29 God forbid that we should [d]rebel against the LORD, and turn away this day from following the LORD, [d]to build an altar for burnt offering, (offerings,) for meal offering, (meat offerings,) or for sacrifice, (besides sacrifices, beside) the altar of the LORD our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 And when [g]Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation, (even the congregation and) heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, *[j]it pleased them well. 31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we know (perceive) that [l]the LORD is in the midst of (among) us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: †now (have ye, ye have) delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD. 32 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, [q]out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again. 33 And the thing [t]pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel [a]blessed God, and spake no more of going (did not intend to go) up against them to war, (in battle,) to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and the children of Gad dwelt. 34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar [1]‡*Ed*: For, *said they,* [b]it is (for it *shall be*) a witness between us that the LORD is God.

23 [1] And it came to pass after many days, (when a long time after that) the LORD had given [c]rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, and (that) Joshua [c](was waxed) old and well §stricken in years; (age.) 2 And (that) Joshua [f]called for all Israel, *and* for their elders, (elders,) and for their heads, and for their judges, (judges,) and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and well stricken in years: (age.) 3 and ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; [h]for the LORD your God, (God, he it is God *is* he) that hath fought for you. 4 Behold, [i]I have allotted unto you, (divided unto you by lot) these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun. (‖westward.) 5 And the LORD your God, [k]he shall thrust them out, (expel them) from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, [m]as the LORD your God spake, (hath promised) unto you. 6 Therefore [n]be ye (Be ye therefore) very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, [o]that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left; 7 [p]that ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; [r]neither make mention of the name of their gods, [s]nor cause to swear *by them,* neither serve them, nor bow down

a 1 Chr. 29. 20. Neh. 8. 6. Dan. 2. 19. Luke 2. 28.
b ver. 27.
c See ch. 11. 23.
d See ver. 16. e ch. 13. 1.
f ch. 24. 1. Cp. Deut. 31. 28 & 1 Chr. 28. 1.
g ver. 13, 14.
h ch. 10. 14, 42. Ex. 14. 14.
i See ch. 13. 2—7.
j ver. 33.
k ch. 13. 6. Ex. 23. 30 & 33. 2 & 34. 11. Deut. 4. 28 & 11. 23.
l Lev. 26. 11, 12.
m Num. 33. 53.
n ch. 1. 7.
o ch. 1. 7. Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14.
p Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 2, 3.
q ver. 10, 11, 15.
r Ex. 23. 13. Cp. Ps. 16. 4.
s Jer. 5. 7. Cp. Zeph. 1. 5.
t ver. 30.

R.V. [1] That is, Witness.
A.V. * Heb. *it was good in their eyes.* † Heb. *then.* ‡ That is, A witness. § Heb. *come into days.* ‖ Heb. *at the sunse*

yourselves unto them: 8 *[a]but cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day. 9 †[b]For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, [c]no man hath stood been able to stand before you unto this day. 10 [d]One man of you [1]shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, [e]he it is that fighteth for you, as he spake unto hath promised you. 11 [h]Take good heed therefore unto [‡]yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God. 12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, [k]and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you: 13 know for a certainty that [m]the LORD your God will no more drive out *any of* these nations from out of your sight before you; [o]but they shall be a snare and a trap snares and traps unto you, and a scourge scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. 14 And, behold, this day [u]I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that [x]not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof. 15 And Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all the good things are come upon you of you, which the LORD your God spake unto you, promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you [d]all the evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you. 16 When ye transgress have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and go have gone and serve served other gods, and bow down bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

[a] ch. 22. 5. Deut. 10. 20 & 11. 22 & 13. 4.
[b] See ver. 5.
[c] ch. 1. 5 & 10. 8 & 21. 44.
[d] Cp. Lev. 26. 8 & Deut. 32. 30.
[e] ver. 3. Ex. 14. 14. Deut. 3. 22.
[f] ver. 25, 32.
[g] See ch. 23. 2.
[h] ch. 22. 5.
[i] 1 Sam. 10. 19.
[j] See Gen. 11. 27—32.
[k] Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3.
[l] Judith 5. 6, 7. Cp. Gen. 31. 30 & 35. 2.
[m] Judg. 2. 3, 21.
[n] See Gen. 12. 1—5 & Acts 7. 2—4.
[o] Ex. 23. 33. Num. 33. 55. Deut. 7. 16. Judg. 2. 3.
[p] Gen. 12. 6.
[q] Gen. 21. 2, 3.
[r] Gen. 25. 24—26.
[s] Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5.
[t] Gen. 46. 1, 6. Acts 7. 15.
[u] 1 Kin. 2. 2.
[v] Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 14.
[w] See Ex. ch. 7—ch. 12.
[x] ch. 21. 45.
[y] Ex. 12. 37, 51.
[z] Ex. 14. 2.
[a] Ex. 14. 9.
[b] Ex. 14. 10.
[c] Ex. 14. 20.
[d] See Lev. 26. 14—39 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
[e] Ex. 14. 27, 28.
[f] Deut. 4. 34 & 29. 2.
[g] See ch. 5. 6.

24 [1] And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel [f]to Shechem, and [g]called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and [i]they presented themselves before God. 2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [j]Your fathers dwelt of old time beyond the River, on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nahor Nachor: and [l]they served other gods. 3 [n]And I took your father Abraham from beyond the River, the other side of the flood, and [p]led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, [q]and gave him Isaac. 4 And I gave unto Isaac [r]Jacob and Esau: [s]and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; [t]and but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. 5 [v]And I sent Moses I sent Moses also and Aaron, [w]and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did in the midst thereof among them: and [y]afterward I brought you out. 6 And [y]I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and [z]ye came unto the sea; [a]and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and with horsemen unto the Red Sea. sea. 7 [b]And when they cried out unto the LORD, [c]he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, [e]and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; [f]and your eyes saw have seen what I did have done in Egypt: [g]and ye dwelt in the wilderness a many days long season.

R.V. [1] Or, *hath chased*
A.V. * Or, *For if ye will cleave, &c.* † Or, *Then the LORD will drive.* ‡ Heb. *your souls.*

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt beyond on the other side Jordan; [a]and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, and that ye possessed might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you. 9 [b]Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and fought warred against Israel; Israel, [c]and he sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you: 10 [d]but I would not hearken unto Balaam; [d]therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand. 11 [e]And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: [f]and the men of Jericho fought against you, [f]the Amorite, Amorites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Canaanite, Canaanites, and the Hittite, Hittites, and the Girgashite, Girgashites, the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand. 12 And I sent [l]the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites; but [m]not with thy sword, nor with thy bow. 13 And I gave I have given you a land whereon thou hadst for which ye did not labour, not laboured, [n]and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell therein in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat. 14 [p]Now therefore fear the LORD, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and [r]put away the gods which your fathers served beyond the River, on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD. 15 [s]And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, [t]choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether [r]the gods which your fathers served that were beyond on the the River, other side of the flood, or [x]the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: [z]but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD. 16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods; 17 for the LORD our God, he it is that brought us and our up and our fathers up fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of [1]bondage, and that which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the peoples people through the midst of whom we passed: 18 and the LORD drave out from before us all the peoples, people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore we also will will we also serve the LORD; for he is our God. 19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD; LORD: for he is [g]an holy God; he is [h]a jealous God; [i]he will not forgive your transgression transgressions nor your sins. 20 [j]If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then [k]he will turn and do you evil, hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. 21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD. 22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that [o]ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. 23 Now therefore [q]put away, *said he,* the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 24 And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and unto his voice will we hearken. obey. 25 So Joshua [u]made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a [v]statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 And Joshua [w]wrote these words in the book of the law of God; God, and [y]he took a great stone, and set it up there [a]under the oak an oak, that was [2]by the sanctuary of the LORD. 27 And Joshua said

[a] See Num. 21. 21—35.
[b] Cp. Judg. 11. 25.
[c] Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4.
[d] Num. 23. 11, 20 & 24. 1, 10.
[e] ch. 3. 14, 17 & 4. 10—13.
[f] ch. 6. 1. See ch. 10. 1—3 & 11. 1—3.
[g] Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. Ps. 99. 5, 9. Isai. 5. 16.
[h] Ex. 20. 5. Nah. 1. 2.
[i] Ex. 23. 21.
[j] Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 9 & 2 Chr. 15. 2 & Ezra 8. 22 & Isai. 1. 28 & 65. 11, 12 & Jer. 17. 13.
[k] ch. 23. 15. Isai. 63. 10. Cp. Acts 7. 42.
[l] Ex. 23. 28. Deut. 7. 20.
[m] Ps. 44. 3.
[n] Deut. 6. 10, 11. Cp. ch. 11. 13.
[o] ver. 15.
[p] Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam. 12. 24.
[q] ver. 14. Judg. 10. 16. 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[r] ver. 2, 23.
[s] 1 Kin. 18. 21. Ezek. 20. 39.
[t] ver. 22.
[u] 2 Kin. 11. 17. 2 Chr. 23. 16. Neh. 9. 38.
[v] Ex. 15. 25.
[w] Deut. 31. 24.
[x] Ex. 23. 24, 32, 33 & 34. 15. Deut. 13. 7 & 29. 18. Judg. 6. 10.
[y] Cp. ch. 4. 3 & Gen. 28. 18.
[z] Gen. 18. 19.
[a] Gen. 35. 4. Judg. 9. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Or, *in*

unto all the people, Behold, [a]this stone shall be a witness against unto us; for [b]it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness against you, lest ye deny your God. 28 So Joshua [c]sent let the people away, depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 [f]And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old. 30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in [h]Timnath-serah, which is in the hill country of mount Ephraim, on the north of the mountain side of the hill of Gaash. 31 [j]And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that *outlived overlived Joshua, [c]and which had known all the work works of the LORD, that he had wrought done for Israel. 32 [d]And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in the a parcel of ground [g]which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred †pieces of money silver: and they it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. 33 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in ‖the a hill of *that pertained to* [i]Phinehas his son, which was given him in ‖the hill country of mount Ephraim.

a ch. 22. 27. 28, 34. Gen. 31. 48, 52. Deut. 31. 19, 21, 26.
b Cp. Deut. 32. 1.
c Deut. 11. 2 & 31. 13.
d Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19.
e Judg. 2. 6.
f For ver. 29—31, see Judg. 2. 7—9.
g Gen. 33. 19.
h Cp. ch. 19. 50.
i ch. 22. 13.
j Judg. 2. 7.
k ver. 30. ch. 17. 15. Judg. 2. 9 & 3. 27, *al.*

THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

1 AND it came to pass after the death Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel [a]asked of the LORD, saying, [b]Who shall go up for us first against the Canaanites, against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? 2 And the LORD said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand. 3 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; [e]and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him. 4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they smote slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. 5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they smote slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. 6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes. 7 And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having ‡their thumbs and their great toes cut off, §[c]gathered *their meat* under my table: [d]as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died there. there he died.

8 [f]And Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and took had taken it, and smote smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire. 9 And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the

a Num. 27. 21. 1 Sam. 22. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 1.
b ch. 20. 18.
c Cp. Luke 16. 21.
d Cp. Lev. 24. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 33.
e ver. 17.
f Cp. Josh. 15. 63.

R.V. ‖ Or, *Gibeah of Phinehas*

A.V. * Heb. *prolonged* their *days after Joshua.* Or, *gleaned.* † Or, *lambs.* ‡ Heb. *the thumbs of their hands and of their feet.*

Canaanites / Canaanites, / hill country, / mountain, / and in the / South, / south, / and in [a]the / lowland. / *valley. 10 [c]And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: [e](now the name of Hebron / beforetime / before / was / Kiriath-arba: / Kirjath-arba:) and they / smote / slew [g]Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai. 11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of / Debir. / Debir: (Now / and the name of Debir / beforetime / before / was / Kiriath-sepher.) / Kirjath-sepher: 12 And Caleb said, He that smiteth / Kiriath-sepher, / Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife. 13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, [k]Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife. 14 And it came to pass, when she came / unto / to *him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted / down from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What / wouldest / wilt thou? 15 And she said unto him, Give me a [1]blessing; / blessing: for / that thou hast [2]set / given me / in the land of the / a south / South, / land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 And the children of the [o]Kenite, Moses' [3]brother / father in law, went up out [p]of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which / is / *lieth* in the south of [r]Arad; [s]and they went and dwelt / with / among the people. 17 [t]And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they / smote / slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and [4]utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called [u]Hormah. 18 Also Judah [v]took Gaza with the / border / coast thereof, and / Ashkelon / Askelon with the / border / coast thereof, and Ekron with the / border / coast thereof. 19 [t]And the LORD was with Judah; and [†]he drove out *the inhabitants of* the / hill country; / for / he / mountain; / but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had [d]chariots of iron. 20 [f]And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses / had spoken: / said: and he / drave out / expelled thence [h]the three sons of Anak. 21 And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited / Jerusalem: / Jerusalem; [i]but the Jebusites / dwelt / dwell with the children of Benjamin in / Jerusalem, / Jerusalem unto this day.

22 And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: [j]and the LORD was with them. 23 And the house of Joseph sent to / spy out / descry Beth-el. ([l]Now the name of the city / beforetime / before was Luz.) 24 And the / watchers / spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, [m]and we will / deal kindly with thee. / shew thee mercy. 25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, / and / they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let / the man go / go the man and all his family. 26 And the man went into [n]the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 [g]And Manasseh did not / Neither did Manasseh drive out *the inhabitants of* Beth-shean and her [5]towns, nor *of* Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. 28 And it came to pass, when Israel was / waxen / strong, that they put the Canaanites to / taskwork, / tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

[a] Josh. 9. 1 & 11. 2, 16 & 12. 8.
[b] See ver. 9.
[c] For ver. 10—15, see Josh. 15. 13—19.
[d] Josh. 17. 16, 18.
[e] Josh. 14. 15 & 15. 13.
[f] Num. 14. 24. Deut. 1. 36. Josh. 14. 9, 13 & 15. 13, 14.
[g] Num. 13. 22. Josh. 15. 14.
[h] ver. 10.
[i] Cp. Josh. 15. 63.
[j] ver. 19.
[k] ch. 3. 9.
[l] Gen. 28. 19 & 35. 6 & 48. 3. Josh. 18. 13.
[m] Josh. 2. 12, 14.
[n] Josh. 1. 4.
[o] ch. 4. 11, 17. 1 Sam. 15. 6.
[p] Deut. 34. 3.
[q] For ver. 27, 28, see Josh. 17. 11—13.
[r] Num. 21. 1.
[s] See Num. 10. 29—32.
[t] ver. 8.
[u] ver. 2, 22. Num. 21. 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 3. 3 & Josh. 11. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *present* [2] Or, *given me the land of the South* [3] Or, *father in law* [4] Heb. *devoted.* [5] Heb. *daughters*
A.V. * Or, *low country.* † Or, *he possessed the mountain.*

29 [a]And Neither did Ephraim [drave not drive] out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

30 Zebulun drave not Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of [d]Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became [1]tributary.' tributaries.

31 [f]Asher drave not Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Acco, Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob: 32 but the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 Naphtali drave not Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of [g]Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributary tributaries unto them.

34 [i]And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the hill country mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley: 35 but the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres, Heres [j]in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributary. tributaries. 36 And the border coast of the Amorites was from †[m]the ascent going up of Akrabbim, from [2]the rock, and upward.

2 1 And [3]the an ‡angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to [n]Bochim. And he Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, [q]I will never break my covenant with you: 2 [r]and you. And ye shall make no [o] covenant league with the inhabitants of this land; [b]ye shall break throw down their altars: but ye have not hearkened unto obeyed my voice: why have ye done this? 3 Wherefore I also said, [c]I will not drive them out from before you; but they [4]shall be *[e]as thorns* in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you. 4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept. 5 And they called the name of that place [5]§Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

6 Now And when Joshua had sent let the people away, go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land. 7 [h]And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that ‖outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great work works of the LORD, that he had wrought did for Israel. 8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, being an hundred and ten years old. 9 And they buried him in the border of [k]his inheritance in **Timnath-heres, [l]in the hill country mount of Ephraim, on the north of the side of mountain of the hill Gaash. 10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the work works which he had wrought done for Israel.

11 [o]And the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and served the Baalim: 12 [p]and they forsook the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the

a Josh. 16. 10. 1 Kin. 9. 16.
b Deut. 12. 3.
c ver. 21.
d Cp. Josh. 19. 15 & 21. 35.
e Num. 33. 55. Josh. 23. 13.
f For ver. 31, 32, see Josh. 19. 24—30.
g For ver. 33, see Josh. 19. 32—39.
h For ver. 7—9, see Josh. 24. 29—31.
i Cp. Josh. 19. 47, 48.
j Josh. 19. 42.
k Josh. 19. 50.
l Josh. 24. 33.
m Num. 34. 4. Josh. 15. 3.
n ver. 5.
o ch. 3. 7 & 4. 1 & 6. 1 & 10. 6 & 13. 1.
p Deut. 31. 16.
q Gen. 17. 7. Ex. 6. 4. Deut. 31. 16.
r Deut. 7. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *subject to taskwork* and so vv. 33, 35. [2] Or, *Sela* [3] Or, *a messenger* [4] Some ancient versions have, *will be adversaries unto you.* [5] That is, *Weepers.*

A.V. * Heb. *was heavy.* † Or, *Maalch-akrabbim.* ‡ Or, *messenger.* § That is, *Weepers.* ‖ Heb. *prolonged days after Joshua.* ** Josh. 19. 50, and 24. 30, *Timnath-serah.*

land of Egypt, [a]and followed other gods, of the gods of the peoples people that were round about them, [c]and bowed themselves down unto them, them: [e]and they provoked the LORD to anger. 13 And they forsook the LORD, [f]and served Baal and the Ashtaroth. 14 [h]And the anger of the LORD was kindled hot against Israel, [i]and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, [j]and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, [l]so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. 15 Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had spoken, said, [m]and as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were sore greatly distressed. 16 [o]And Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges, [p]which *saved delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them. 17 And yet they hearkened not would not hearken unto their judges, for but [q]they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves down unto them: [r]they turned aside quickly out of the way wherein their fathers walked, which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so. 18 And when the LORD raised them up judges, [t]then the LORD was with the judge, and saved delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: [v]for it repented the LORD because of [w]their groaning groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. 19 But And it came to pass, [y]when the judge was dead, that they turned back, returned, and dealt more corruptly †corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; [1]‡they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way. 20 [b]And the anger of the LORD was kindled hot against Israel; and he said, Because this nation that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice; 21 [g]I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died: 22 that by through them [k]I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not. 23 [1]So Therefore the LORD §left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

3 [1] [n]Now these are the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, even as many *of Israel* as had not known all the wars of Canaan; 2 only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as beforetime before knew nothing thereof; 3 *namely*, [2]the five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Zidonians, Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath. 4 And they were for [u]to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses. 5 And the children of Israel dwelt [x]among [2]the Canaanites; the Hittite, Canaanites, Hittites, and the Amorite, Amorites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Hivite, Hivites, and the Jebusite: Jebusites. 6 [z]and they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their own daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

[a] Cp. Deut. 6. 14.
[b] ver. 14.
[c] ver. 17, 19. Cp. Ex. 20. 5.
[d] Deut. 17. 2. Josh. 23. 16.
[e] Deut. 31. 29.
[f] ch. 3. 7 & 10. 6. Ps. 106. 36. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 4.
[g] ver. 3. Josh. 23. 13.
[h] ver. 20.
[i] 2 Kin. 17. 20.
[j] ch. 3. 8 & 4. 2. Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & 1 Sam. 12. 9.
[k] ch. 3. 1, 4. Ex. 15. 25. Cp. Deut. 8. 2, 16 & 13. 3.
[l] Lev. 26. 37. Josh. 7. 12, 13.
[m] See Lev. 26. 14—46 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
[n] ver. 4. ch. 2. 21, 22.
[o] ch. 3. 9, 15. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Acts 13. 20.
[p] ch. 3. 31 & 10. 1, 12, 13 & 12. 2, 3 & 13. 5. Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Neh. 9. 27.
[q] ch. 8. 33. Ex. 34. 15.
[r] Deut. 9. 12.
[s] See Josh. 13. 2—6.
[t] Cp. Josh. 1. 5.
[u] ver. 1.
[v] Gen. 6. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 106. 45. Jer. 18. 8 & 26. 3. Cp. Num. 23. 19.
[w] Ex. 2. 24 & 6. 5.
[x] Ex. 3. 8. Ps. 106. 35. Cp. Gen. 15. 20, 21 & Ex. 13. 5 & Ezra 9. 1, *al.*
[y] Cp. ch. 3. 12 & 4. 1 & 6. 1 & 8. 33.
[z] Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3 & Ezra 9. 12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *they let nothing fall of their doings.* [2] Or, *the Canaanites, the Hittites &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *saved.* † Or, *were corrupt.* ‡ Heb. *they let nothing fall of their.* § Or, *suffered.*

7 [a]And the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served the Baalim and [b]the Asheroth. groves. 8 Therefore the anger of the LORD was kindled hot against Israel, [c]and he sold them into the hand of [d]Cushan-rishathaim Chushan-rishathaim king of [1*]Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Cushan-rishathaim Chushan-rishathaim eight years. 9 And when the children of Israel [e]cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a [g]saviour †deliverer to the children of Israel, who saved delivered them, even [h]Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. 10 [i]And the spirit Spirit of the LORD ‡came upon him, and he judged Israel; Israel, and he went out to war, war: and the LORD delivered Cushan-rishathaim Chushan-rishathaim king of [2§]Mesopotamia into his hand; hand: and his hand prevailed against Cushan-rishathaim. rishathaim. 11 [l]And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

12 [m]And the children of Israel again did that which was evil did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon [n]the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. 13 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and [p]Amalek; Amalek, and he went and smote Israel, and they possessed [q]the city of palm trees. 14 And So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years. 15 But when the children of Israel [s]cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up [s]a saviour, deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, the ‖a Benjamite, [t]a man **left-handed: and by him the children of Israel sent a present by him unto Eglon the king of Moab.

16 And But Ehud made him a sword dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he girded did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh. 17 And he offered brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: now and Eglon was a very fat man. 18 And when he had made an end of offering to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present. 19 But he himself turned back again from [f]the [3††]quarries that were by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king. And he king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him. 20 And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting by himself alone in in ‡‡a summer parlour, his [4]summer parlour. which he had for himself alone. [k]And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat. 21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the sword dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly: 22 and the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, for he drew so that he could not the sword draw the dagger out of his belly; and §it came out behind. §§the dirt came out. 23 Then Ehud went forth into through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, [o]and locked them. 24 Now when When he was gone out, his servants came; and they saw, and, when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked; and locked, they said, [r]Surely he *covereth his feet in his summer chamber. 25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took the a key, and opened *them*: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth. 26 And Ehud escaped

[a] ch. 2. 11—13.
[b] ch. 6. 25. Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 16. 21, *al.*
[c] ch. 2. 14.
[d] Hab. 3. 7.
[e] ver. 15. ch. 4. 3 & 6. 7 & 10. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 10, *al.*
[f] ver. 26. Cp. Josh. 4. 20.
[g] ver. 15. ch. 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27.
[h] ch. 1. 13.
[i] ch. 6. 34 & 11. 29 & 13. 25 & 14. 6, 19 & 15. 14. [j] Amos 3. 15.
[k] Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10.
[l] Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 5. 31 & 8. 28 & Josh. 11. 23.
[m] ch. 2. 19.
[n] 1 Sam. 12. 9.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 17, 18.
[p] ch. 5. 14 & 6. 33. Ps. 83. 7.
[q] ch. 1. 16. Deut. 34. 3.
[r] 1 Sam. 24. 3.
[s] See ver. 9.
[t] ch. 20. 16. Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* [2] Heb. *Aram.* [3] Or, *graven images* [4] Heb. *upper chamber of cooling.* Or, *he went out into the antechamber*

A.V. * Heb. *Aram-naharaim.* † Heb. *saviour.* ‡ Heb. *was.* § Heb. *Aram.* ‖ Or, *the son of Jemini.* ** Heb. *shut of his right hand.* †† Or, *graven images.* ‡‡ Heb. *a parlour of cooling.* §§ Or, *it came out at the fundament.* Or, *doeth his casement.*

while they tarried, and passed beyond [a] the [1] quarries, and escaped unto Seirah, Seirath. 27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that [b] he blew a trumpet in [c] the hill country, mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the hill country, mount, and he before them. 28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: [f] for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took [h] the fords of Jordan [2] against the Moabites, toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. 29 And they smote, slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, every lusty man, and every man, all *lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man. 30 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. [k] And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 And after him was [l] Shamgar the son of Anath, which smote, slew of the Philistines six hundred men [n] with an ox goad: and he also [o] saved, delivered Israel.

4 1 [p] And the children of Israel again did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead. 2 And the LORD [r] sold them into the hand of [s] Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in [s] Hazor; the captain of whose host was [v] Sisera, which dwelt in [w] Harosheth of the [3] Gentiles. 3 And the children of Israel [y] cried unto the LORD: for he had [z] nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

4 Now And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lappidoth, Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. 5 And she [4] dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in [c] the hill country, mount of Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgement, judgment. 6 And she sent and called [d] Barak the son of Abinoam out of [e] Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD, LORD the God of Israel, Israel commanded, *saying*, Go and draw unto, toward mount [g] Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun? 7 And I will draw unto thee to the [i] river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; [j] and I will deliver him into thine hand. 8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go. 9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall [m] sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh. 10 And Barak called [q] Zebulun and Naphtali together to Kedesh; and there went up, he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber [t] the Kenite had severed himself from [5] the Kenites, even from the children of Hobab the father in law of [6] Hobab the brother in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and had pitched his tent as far as unto the [7] oak in [z] Zaanannim, plain of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they told, shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor. 13 And Sisera [†] gathered together all his chariots, even [z] nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the [3] Gentiles, Gentiles unto the river of Kishon. 14 And

[a] ver. 19.
[b] ch. 6. 34. 1 Sam. 13. 3.
[c] See Josh. 24. 33.
[d] Heb. 11. 32.
[e] Josh. 19. 37.
[f] ch. 4. 7, 14 & 7. 9, 15. 1 Sam. 17. 47. 2 Chr. 16. 8. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 12, 15.
[g] ch. 8. 18.
[h] ch. 12. 5. Josh. 2. 7. Cp. ch. 7. 24.
[i] ver. 13. ch. 5. 21. 1 Kin. 18. 40. Ps. 83. 9.
[j] See ch. 3. 28.
[k] ver. 11.
[l] ch. 5. 6.
[m] See ch. 2. 14.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
[o] See ch. 2. 16.
[p] See ch. 2. 19.
[q] ch. 5. 18.
[r] ch. 2. 14.
[s] Cp. Josh. 11. 1, 10.
[t] ch. 1. 16.
[u] Num. 10. 29.
[v] 1 Sam. 12. 9. Ps. 83. 9.
[w] ver. 13, 16.
[x] Josh. 19. 33.
[y] See ch. 3. 9.
[z] ver. 13. Cp. ch. 1. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *graven images* [2] Or, *toward Moab* [3] Or, *nations* [4] Or, *sat* [5] Heb. *Kain*. See Num. 24. 22 [6] Or, *father in law* [7] Or, *terebinth*
A.V. * Heb. *fat*. † Heb. *gathered by cry*, or, *proclamation*.

Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this is the day in which [a]the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: [b]is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him. 15 [c]And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; and so that Sisera lighted down from off his chariot, and fled away on his feet. 16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the [1]Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell by upon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not *a man left.

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite. 18 And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he he had turned in unto her into the tent, and she covered him with a †rug, mantle. 19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened [i]a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him. 20 And Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No. 21 Then Jael Heber's wife took a [m]nail tent-pin, of the tent, and ‡took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the pin nail into his temples, and it pierced through fastened it into the ground ground: for he was [2]in a deep sleep; so he swooned and fast asleep and weary. So he died. 22 And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And he came unto her; and, when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the tent-pin nail was in his temples. 23 [d]So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel. 24 And the hand of the children of Israel prevailed more §prospered, and and more prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

a ver. 7.

b Deut. 9. 3. 2 Sam. 5. 24. Ps. 68. 7. Isai. 52. 12.

c ver. 23. Ps. 83. 9. Cp. Josh. 10. 10.

d ver. 15.

e Cp. Ex. 15. 1.

1 [e]Then sang Deborah and
5 Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,

2 For that the leaders took the lead in Israel,
Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of
For that [f]the people offered themselves willingly offered
when willingly, themselves.
Bless ye the LORD.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes;
I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD;
I will sing praise to the LORD, the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, [g]when thou wentest forth out of Seir,
When thou marchedst out of the field of Edom,
[h]The earth trembled, and the heavens also dropped,
Yea, the clouds the clouds also dropped water.
5 The mountains [3]*j*flowed down at the ‖melted from presence of before the LORD,
[k]Even yon that Sinai at the presence of from before the LORD, the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the days of [l]Shamgar the son of Anath,
In the days of [n]Jael, [4]*o*the high ways highways were unoccupied,
And the **travellers walked through [5]††*p*byways.

7 [6]The rulers ceased in Israel,
The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased,
ceased in Israel,

f ver. 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 16.

g Deut 33. 2. Cp. Ps. 68. 7.

h 2 Sam. 22. 8. Ps. 18. 7 & 68. 8 & 77. 18. Nah. 1. 5. Hab. 3. 10.

i ch. 5. 25.

j Isai. 64. 1, 3.

k Cp. Ex. 19. 18 & Deut. 4. 11.

l ch. 3. 31.

m ch. 5. 26 (mg.).

n ch. 4. 17.

o Lev. 26. 22. Isai. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4.

p Ps. 125. 5 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *nations* [2] Or, *in a deep sleep and weary; so he died* [3] Or, *quaked* [4] Or, *the caravans ceased*
[5] Heb. *crooked ways.* [6] Or, *The villages were unoccupied*
A.V. * Heb. *unto one.* † Or, *rug*, or, *blanket.* ‡ Heb. *put.* § Heb. *going went and was hard.* ‖ Heb. *flowed.*
** Heb. *walkers of paths.* †† Heb. *crooked ways.*

Until that I Deborah arose,
That I arose a mother in Israel.
8 [b]They chose new gods;
Then was war in the gates:
[c]Was there a shield or spear seen
Among forty thousand in Israel?
9 My heart is toward the governors of Israel,
[1]That [e]offered themselves willingly among the people: (people.)
Bless ye the LORD.
10 Tell of it, (*Speak,) [g]ye that ride on white asses,
Ye that sit (on rich carpets, in judgment,)
And (ye that) walk by the way.
11 (2Far) *They that are delivered* from the noise of (archers, archers) in the places of drawing water,
There shall they rehearse the [†]righteous acts of the LORD,
Even the righteous acts (3of *toward* his rule) *the inhabitants* of his villages in (Israel. Israel):
Then (shall) the people of the LORD (went go) down to the gates.
12 [n]Awake, awake, (Deborah; Deborah:)
Awake, awake, utter a song:
Arise, Barak, [q]and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.
13 [4]Then (came down a remnant he made him that remaineth have) (of dominion over) the nobles (5*and*, among) the people; (people:)
The LORD (came down for me 6against made me have dominion over) the mighty.
14 Out of Ephraim (*came down* †they *was there*) a root of (whose root is in them against) Amalek;
After thee, Benjamin, among thy (peoples. people;)
Out of [u]Machir came down 7governors,
And out of Zebulun they that ‡handle 8the (marshal's staff. pen of the writer.)
15 And [9]the princes of Issachar were with Deborah;
As was (even) Issachar, (so was [a]Barak; and also Barak:)
Into the valley they rushed forth at his feet. (he was sent on §foot into the valley.)
By the watercourses (‖For the divisions) of Reuben
There were great (**thoughts resolves) of heart.
16 Why (satest abodest) thou [d]among the sheepfolds,
To hear the (pipings for bleatings of) the flocks?
At the watercourses (‖For the divisions) of Reuben
There were great searchings of heart.
17 [f]Gilead abode beyond Jordan:
[h]And (Dan, why did he why did Dan) remain in ships?
[i]Asher (sat still *at the* 10haven of the sea, continued on the sea ††shore,)
And abode (by in) his (‡‡breaches. creeks.)
18 [k]Zebulun (was and Naphtali *were*) a people that §§jeoparded their lives unto the (death, death)
And [k]Naphtali, (upon in) the high places of the field.
19 The kings came and (fought; fought,)
Then fought the kings of (Canaan, Canaan)
In [l]Taanach by the waters of [m]Megiddo: (Megiddo;)
[o]They took no gain of money.
20 [p]They fought from (heaven, heaven;)
The stars in their *courses fought against Sisera.
21 [r]The river (of) Kishon swept them away,
That ancient river, the river Kishon.
O my soul, (11march on with thou hast trodden down) strength.
22 Then (did were) the horsehoofs (stamp broken)
By (reason the means) of the †pransings, the pransings of their (strong mighty) ones.
23 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD,
Curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof;

a ch. 4. 14.
b ch. 2. 12, 17. Deut. 32. 16.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
d Gen. 49. 14. Ps. 68. 13. Cp. Num. 32. 1.
e ver. 2.
f See Josh. 13. 24—28.
g Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 12. 14 & Zech. 9. 9.
h Cp. Josh. 19. 46.
i Cp. Josh. 19. 29, 31.
j Gen. 49. 13.
k ch. 4. 10.
l ch. 1. 27. Josh. 17. 11. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
m 2 Kin. 9. 27 & 23. 29, 30. 2 Chr. 35. 22.
n Ps. 57. 8.
o Cp. ver. 30.
p Josh. 10. 11.
q Ps. 68. 18. Eph. 4. 8.
r ch. 4. 7.
s ch. 3. 27 & 12. 15.
t Cp. ch. 12. 15.
u Num. 32. 39, 40.

R.V. 1 Or, *Ye that offered yourselves willingly among the people, bless &c.* 2 Or, *Because of the voice of the archers... there let them rehearse* 3 Or, *toward his villages* 4 Or, *Then made he a remnant to have dominion over the nobles* and *the people; the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty* 5 Or, as otherwise read, *the people of the LORD came down for me against (or, among) the mighty* 6 Or, *among* 7 Or, *lawgivers* 8 Or, *the staff of the scribe* 9 Or, *my princes in Issachar* 10 Or, *shore* 11 Or, *thou hast trodden down strength*

A.V. * Or, *Meditate.* † Heb. *righteousnesses of the LORD.* ‡ Heb. *draw with the pen, &c.* § Heb. *his feet.* ‖ Or, *In the divisions, &c.* ** Heb. *impressions.* †† Or, *port.* ‡‡ Or, *creeks.* §§ Heb. *exposed to reproach.* * Heb. *paths.* † Or, *tramplings*, or, *plungings.*

[a] Because they came not to the help of the LORD,
To the help of the LORD [1] against the mighty.
24 Blessed [2] above women shall [e] Jael be,
The wife of Heber the Kenite,
Kenite be,
Blessed shall she be [2] above women in the tent.
25 [h] He asked water, *and* she gave him milk;
She brought him forth butter in a lordly dish.
26 [j] She put her hand to the [3] nail,
And her right hand to the workmen's hammer;
And [*] with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote through off his head,
Yea, when she had pierced and struck stricken through his temples.
27 [†] At her feet he bowed, he fell,
he lay lay down:
At her feet he bowed, he fell:
Where he bowed, there he fell down [4] [‡] dead.
28 [e] Through the window she looked forth,
The mother of Sisera and cried, out at a window,
The mother of Sisera cried and cried through
[p] the lattice,
Why is his chariot so long in coming?
Why tarry the [5] wheels of his chariots?
29 Her wise ladies answered her,
[6] Yea, she returned [§] answer to herself,
30 Have they not found, sped? have they not [s] divided the spoil? prey;
A damsel, two damsels to every man,
[‖] to every man a damsel *or* two,
To Sisera a spoil prey of [7] divers colours,
A spoil prey of [7] divers colours of embroidery, needlework,
Of [7] divers colours of embroidery needlework on both sides, on *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the spoil?

[a] Cp. ch. 21. 9, 10.
[b] Cp. Ps. 83. 9, 10.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 4 & Dan. 12. 3 & Matt. 13. 43.
[d] Ps. 19. 5 & 37. 6.
[e] ch. 4. 17.
[f] See ch. 3. 11.
[g] See ch. 2. 19.
[h] ch. 4. 19.
[i] Gen. 25. 2. Num. 25. 17, 18. Hab. 3. 7.
[j] ch. 4. 21.
[k] 1 Sam. 13. 6. Heb. 11. 38.
[l] ch. 3. 13.
[m] ver. 33. ch. 7. 12 & 8. 10. Gen. 29. 1. 1 Kin. 4. 30. Job 1. 3.
[n] Cp. Lev. 26. 16. See Deut. 28. 30—33, 51 & Mic. 6. 15.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 16.
[p] Cp. Prov. 7. 6.
[q] ch. 7. 12.
[r] See ch. 3. 9.
[s] Ex. 15. 9.
[t] 1 Sam. 10. 18.

31 [b] So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD:
But let them that love him be
[c] as the sun [d] when he goeth forth in his might.
[f] And the land had rest forty years.

6 1 [g] And the children of Israel did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of [i] Midian seven years. 2 And the hand of Midian [**] prevailed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the Midian the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and [k] the caves, and the strong holds. 3 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and [l] the Amalekites, and [m] the children of the east; east, even they came up against them; 4 and they encamped against them, [n] and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance in for Israel, neither [††] sheep, nor ox, nor ass. 5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, they came in [2] as locusts and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they came entered into the land to destroy it. 6 And Israel was brought very low greatly impoverished because of the Midianites Midian; and the children of Israel [r] cried unto the LORD.

7 And it came to pass, when the children of Israel [r] cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites, Midian, 8 that the LORD sent [‡‡] a prophet unto the children of Israel; and he Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [t] I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; 9 and I delivered you

R.V. [1] Or, *among* [2] Or, *of* [3] Or, *tent-pin* [4] Or, *overpowered* [5] Heb. *steps.* [6] Or, *(Yet she repeateth her words unto herself.)* [7] Or, *dyed garments*
A.V. [*] Heb. *she hammered.* [†] Heb. *Between.* [‡] Heb. *destroyed.* [§] Heb. *her words.* [‖] Heb. *to the head of a man.* [**] Heb. *was strong.* [††] Or, *yoke.* [‡‡] Heb. *a man a prophet.*

out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and [a]drave them out from before you, and gave you their land; [10] and I said unto you, I am the LORD your God; [c]ye shall not fear (fear not) the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not (hearkened unto, obeyed) my voice.

[11] And (the angel of the LORD came, there came an angel of the LORD,) and sat under (the, an) [1]oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash [d]the (Abiezrite, Abi-ezrite): and his son *[e]Gideon (was beating out, threshed) wheat (in, by) the winepress, †to hide it from the Midianites. [12] And [h]the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, [i]The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour. [13] And Gideon said unto him, Oh my (lord, Lord,) if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where be [k]all his (wondrous works, miracles) [l]which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath (cast us off, forsaken us,) and delivered us into the (hand of Midian, hands of the Midianites). [14] And the LORD [2]looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and (thou shalt) save Israel from the hand of (the Midian, Midianites): [o]have not I sent thee? [15] And he said unto him, [p]Oh (my) Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, ‡[r]my [3][s]family is (the poorest, poor) in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house. [16] And the LORD said unto him, [u]Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man. [17] And he said unto him, [v]If now I have found grace in thy sight, then [w]shew me a sign that (it is, thou) that talkest with me. [18] [y]Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my [4]§present, and (lay, set) it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again. [19] And Gideon went in, [b]and made ready ‖a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of (meal, flour): the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the [1]oak, and presented it. [20] And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them [f]upon this rock, and [g]pour out the broth. And he did so. [21] Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; [j]and there (went, rose) up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened (cakes; and, cakes. Then) the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight. [22] And (when, the, an) Gideon (saw, perceived) that he was (the, an) angel of the (LORD; and, LORD,) Gideon said, [m]Alas, O Lord GOD! (forasmuch as, for, because) I have seen (the, an) angel of the LORD face to face. [23] And the LORD said unto him, [n]Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die. [24] Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it [5]**[q]Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in [t]Ophrah of the (Abiezrites, Abi-ezrites).

[25] And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's (young, young) bullock, [6]††even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down [x]the (Asherah, grove) that is [7]by it: [26] and build an altar unto the LORD thy God

[a] Ps. 44. 2, 3.
[b] Gen. 18. 6—8.
[c] Josh. 24. 15. See 2 Kin. 17. 35—38.
[d] ch. 8. 2. Josh. 17. 2.
[e] Heb. 11. 32.
[f] ch. 13. 19.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 33, 34.
[h] ch. 13. 3. Luke 1. 11. Cp. Acts 10. 3.
[i] Josh. 1. 5.
[j] Lev. 9. 24. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 2 Chr. 7. 1.
[k] Ps. 89. 49. Isai. 63. 15.
[l] Ps. 44. 1.
[m] ch. 13. 21, 22. Cp. Gen. 32. 30 & Ex. 33. 20 & Deut. 5. 26.
[n] Dan. 10. 19.
[o] 1 Sam. 12. 11. Cp. Josh. 1. 9.
[p] Cp. Ex. 3. 11.
[q] Cp. Gen. 22. 14 & Ex. 17. 15 & Ezek. 48. 35.
[r] 1 Sam. 9. 21 & 18. 18.
[s] Cp. Mic. 5. 2 (for mg.).
[t] ver. 11.
[u] Ex. 3. 12. Josh. 1. 5.
[v] Ex. 33. 13.
[w] 2 Kin. 20. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 11. Cp. ver. 36, 37. See Ex. 4. 1—8.
[x] ch. 3. 7. Ex. 34. 13, *al.*
[y] ch. 13. 15. Gen. 18. 3—5.

R.V. [1] Or, *terebinth* [2] Or, *turned towards* [3] Heb. *thousand.* [4] Or, *offering* [5] That is, *The LORD is peace*
‖ Or, *and* [7] Or, *upon*
A.V. * Heb. 11. 32, called *Gideon.* † Heb. *to cause it to flee.* ‡ Heb. *my thousand is the meanest.* § Or, *meat offering*
‖ Heb. *a kid of the goats.* ** That is, *The LORD send peace.* †† Or, *and.*

upon the top of this [a]strong hold, *rock, [1]† in the orderly manner, ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt offering sacrifice with the wood of the Asherah grove which thou shalt cut down. 27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had spoken said unto him: and it came to pass, so it was, because he feared his father's household household, and the men of the city, so that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night. 28 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was broken cast down, and the Asherah grove was cut down that was [2]by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built. 29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing. 30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath broken cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the Asherah grove that was [2]by it. 31 And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? or will ye save him? he that will plead for him, [3]let him be put to death [4]whilst *it is yet* morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself, because one hath broken cast down his altar. 32 Therefore on that day he called him [5]‡[j]Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath broken thrown down his altar.

33 Then [m]all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east assembled themselves together; were gathered together, and they passed went over, and pitched in [b]the valley of Jezreel. 34 But [c]the spirit Spirit of the LORD [6]§[d]came upon Gideon; Gideon, [e]and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer Abi-ezer ‖was gathered together after him. 35 [f]And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; and they also were who also was gathered together after him: [f]and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them. 36 [g]And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast spoken, said, 37 behold, I will put a fleece of wool on the threshing-floor; in the floor; *and* if there be dew the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the ground, earth *beside*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast spoken. said. 38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and pressed thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowlful bowl full of water. 39 And Gideon said unto God, [h]Let not thine anger be kindled hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew. 40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

7 [1]Then [i]Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with him, rose up early, and pitched beside [k]the spring well of [7]Harod: and the camp so that the host of Midian was the Midianites were on the north side of them, [8]l by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that are

[a] Dan. 11. 7, 10, 31 (Heb.).
[b] Josh. 17. 16.
[c] See ch. 3. 10.
[d] 1 Chr. 12. 18 (for mg.). 2 Chr. 24. 20 (for mg.).
[e] ch. 3. 27.
[f] ch. 7. 24.
[g] For ver. 36—40, see Ex. 4. 1—7.
[h] Gen. 18. 32.
[i] ch. 6. 32.
[j] ch. 7. 1. 1 Sam. 12. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 21.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 1.
[l] Gen. 12. 6. Deut. 11. 30.
[m] ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *with that pertaining to it* [2] Or, *upon* [3] Or, *shall be put to death: let be till morning; if &c.* [4] Or, *before morning* [5] That is, *Let Baal plead.* [6] Heb. *clothed itself with.* [7] That is, *Trembling.* See ver. 3. [8] Or, *from the hill of Moreh* onwards *in the valley*

A.V. * Heb. *strong place.* † Or, *in an orderly manner.* ‡ That is, *Let Baal plead.* 1 Sam. 12. 11, 2 Sam. 11. 21, *Jerubbesheth;* that is, *Let the shameful* thing *plead.* § Heb. *clothed.* ‖ Heb. *was called after him.*

with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hand, hands, [b]lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me. 3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, [e]Whosoever is fearful and trembling, afraid, let him return and [1]depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go. 5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink. 6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, was were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water. 7 And the LORD said unto Gideon, [j]By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place. 8 [2]So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the men of *the rest of* Israel every man unto his tent, but and retained the those three hundred men: and the camp host of Midian was beneath him [a]in the valley.

9 And it came to pass the same [c]night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down [3]into the camp unto the host; [d]for I have delivered it into thine hand. 10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Purah Phurah thy servant down to the camp host: 11 [f]and thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down [3]into the camp. unto the host. [g]Then went he down with Purah Phurah his servant unto the outermost part outside of the *armed men that were in the camp. host. 12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and [h]all the children of the east lay along in the valley like locusts grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, [i]as the sand which is by upon the sea shore side for multitude. 13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the camp host of Midian, and came unto the a tent, and smote it that it fell, and turned it upside down, overturned it, that the tent lay along. 14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: *for* into his hand God hath hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

15 And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and †the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped; worshipped, and he returned into the camp host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian. 16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put

[a] ver. 1.
[b] Deut. 8. 17. Cp. Isai. 10. 13.
[c] Gen. 46. 2, 3. 1 Kin. 3. 5.
[d] See ch. 3. 28.
[e] Deut. 20. 8. 1 Mac. 3. 56.
[f] See ver. 13—15.
[g] Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 9, 10.
[h] See ch. 6. 3.
[i] Josh. 11. 4.
[j] Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 6 & 2 Chr. 14. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *go round about* [2] According to some ancient versions, *So they took the victuals of the people.* [3] Or, *against*
A.V. * Or, *ranks by five.* † Heb. *the breaking thereof.*

into the hands of all of them trumpets, and *a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, with [b]torches and †lamps within the pitchers. 17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outermost part outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do. 18 When I blow with a the trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, [f]For the LORD *The sword* of the LORD, and for of Gideon.

19 So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outermost part outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; when and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake in pieces the pitchers that were in their hands. 20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the torches lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: [f]and they cried, [1]The sword of the LORD LORD, and of Gideon. 21 And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: [l]and all the host ran; ran, and they shouted, cried, and [2]put *them* to flight. fled. 22 [m]And they blew the three hundred the three hundred blew the trumpets, and [o]the LORD set [p]every man's sword against his fellow, and against even throughout all the host: and the host fled as far as to Beth-shittah toward Zererah, as far as ‡in Zererath, *and* to the [3]§border of Abel-meholah, by unto Tabbath. 23 And the men of Israel were gathered gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after Midian. the Midianites. 24 [s]And Gideon sent messengers throughout [u]all the hill country of mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against Midian, he Midianites, and take before them the waters, as far as [a]Beth-barah, [4]even waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. So Then all the men of Ephraim were gathered gathered themselves together, [c]and took the waters as far as [a]Beth-barah, [4]even unto Beth-barah and Jordan. 25 And they took [d]the two princes of Midian, the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb [e]at upon the rock [of] Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian: Midian, and they brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon [g]beyond on the other side Jordan.

8 1 [h]And the men of Ephraim said unto him, ‖Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with Midian the Midianites? And they did chide with him **sharply. 2 And he said unto them, What have I now done done now in comparison of you? Is not [i]the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer Abi-ezer? 3 [j]God hath delivered into your hand hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? [k]Then their [5]††anger was abated toward him, when he had said that. 4 And Gideon came to Jordan, [6]*and* passed over, he, and [n]the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing. pursuing *them*. 5 And he said unto the men of [q]Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, the kings of Midian. 6 And the princes of Succoth said, [r]Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, [t]that we should give bread unto thine army? 7 And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered

[a] John 1. 28 (mg.).
[b] ch. 15. 4. Gen. 15. 17.
[c] Cp. ch. 3. 28.
[d] ch. 8. 3. Ps. 83. 11.
[e] Isai. 10. 26.
[f] Cp. Ex. 14. 13, 14 & 2 Chr. 20. 17.
[g] ch. 8. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 1 & 2 Sam. 19. 41.
[i] Isai. 24. 13. Jer. 49. 9. Obad. 5. Mic. 7. 1.
[j] ch. 7. 24, 25.
[k] Cp. Prov. 15. 1.
[l] Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 7.
[m] Cp. Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20.
[n] ch. 7. 6.
[o] Cp. Ps. 83. 9 & Isai. 9. 4.
[p] 1 Sam. 14. 20. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 23.
[q] Gen. 33. 17. Ps. 60. 6.
[r] Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 11.
[s] ch. 6. 35.
[t] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 11.
[u] See Josh. 24. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *A sword for &c.* [2] Another reading is, *fled.* [3] Heb. *lip.* [4] Or, *and also* [5] Heb. *spirit.* Or, *to pass*

A.V. * Heb. *trumpets in the hand of all of them.* † Or, *firebrands*, or, *torches.* ‡ Or, *toward.* § Heb. *lip.* Heb. *What thing is this thou hast done unto us.* ** Heb. *strongly.* †† Heb. *spirit.*

Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, [a]then I will [1*]tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers. 8 And he went up thence to [c]Penuel, and spake unto them (in like manner: likewise): and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had (answered. answered *him*.) 9 And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, [e]When I come again in peace, [f]I will break down this tower.

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the (host hosts) of [h]the children of the east: for there fell [†]an hundred and twenty thousand men [‡]that drew sword. 11 And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of [j]Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the (host: host:) for the host was [l]secure. 12 And (Zebah and when Zebah and Zalmunna fled; and Zalmunna fled,) he pursued after them; [k]and (he them,) took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and [2‡]discomfited all the host. 13 And Gideon the son of Joash returned from (the battle from before the ascent of Heres. sun *was up*,) 14 And (he unto) caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he [3§]described (for unto) him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, (seventy *even* threescore and seven seventeen) men. 15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, (concerning with) whom ye did (taunt upbraid) me, saying, [p]Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary? 16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he [4‖]taught the men of Succoth. 17 [b]And he (brake beat) down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city. 18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at [d]Tabor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one [**]resembled the children of a king. 19 And he said, They were my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: [g]as the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. 20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth. 21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, [k]and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took (away the [m]the crescents [††]ornaments) that were on their camels' necks.

22 Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast (saved us out of delivered us from) the hand of Midian. 23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: [n]the LORD shall rule over you. 24 And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the [5]earrings of his (spoil. prey.) (For they had golden earrings, [o]because they were Ishmaelites.) 25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his (spoil. prey.) 26 And the weight of the

[a] ver. 16.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
[c] Gen. 32. 30, 31. 1 Kin. 12. 25.
[d] Cp. ch. 4. 6.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27, 28.
[f] ver. 17.
[g] See Ruth 3. 13.
[h] See ch. 6. 3.
[i] ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25, 35, 46. 2 Sam. 24. 9. 2 Kin. 3. 26. 1 Chr. 21. 5.
[j] Num. 32. 35, 42.
[k] Ps. 83. 11.
[l] ch. 18. 27.
[m] ver. 26. Isai. 3. 18.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 7 & 10. 19 & 12. 12, 17, 19.
[o] Cp. Gen. 37. 25, 28, 36 & 39. 1.
[p] ver. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresh.* [2] Heb. *terrified.* [3] Or, *wrote down* [4] Some ancient authorities read, *threshed.* See ver. 7. [5] Or, *nose-rings*

A.V. * Heb. *thresh.* † Or, *an hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a sword.* ‡ Heb. *terrified.* § Heb. *writ.* ‖ Heb. *made to know.* ** Heb. *according to the form, &c.* †† Or, *ornaments like the moon*

golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; beside [b]the crescents, ornaments, and [c]the pendants, *collars, and the purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks. 27 And Gideon [d]made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even [e]in Ophrah: and all Israel [g]went thither a whoring after it there: and it it: which thing became [h]a snare unto Gideon, and to his house. 28 So Thus was Midian was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so and that they lifted up their heads no more. [j]And the land had rest country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

29 And [l]Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house. 30 And Gideon had [n]threescore and ten sons †of his body begotten: for he had many wives. 31 And his concubine [p]that was in Shechem, she also bare him a son, and he ‡called his name whose name he ‡called Abimelech. 32 And Gideon the son of Joash died [r]in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, [e]in Ophrah of the Abiezrites. Abi-ezrites.

33 And it came to pass, [s]as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and [u]went a whoring after the Baalim, and made [v]Baal-berith their god. 34 And the children of Israel [w]remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hand hands of all their enemies on every side: 35 [y]neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, who is namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

a ch. 8. 31.
b ver. 21.
c Isai. 3. 19.
d ch. 17. 5 & 18. 14, 17. See Ex. 28. 6—35.
e ch. 6. 24.
f ch. 8. 30.
g ver. 33. ch. 2. 17. Ex. 34. 15. Ps. 106. 39.
h Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16.
i Gen. 29. 14.
j Cp. ch. 3. 11 & 5. 31.
k ver. 18.
l ch. 6. 32 & 7. 1.
m ch. 8. 33. Cp. ver. 46.
n ch. 9. 2, 5.
o ch. 11. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 7. Cp. Prov. 12. 11 & Acts 17. 5.
p ch. 9. 1, 2.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 1, 2.
r Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8. Job 5. 26.
s Cp. ch. 2. 19.
t ver. 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
u See ver. 27.
v ch. 9. 4, 46.
w Ps. 78. 11, 42 & 106. 13, 21.
x Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 12. Josh. 8. 33. Cp. John 4. 20.
y See ch. 9. 16—18.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 9.
a ch. 8. 22, 23.

9 1 And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto [a]his mother's brethren, and spake communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying, 2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, §Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, [f]which are threescore and ten persons, rule reign over you, or that one rule reign over you? remember also that [a]I am [i]your bone and your flesh. 3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined ‖to follow Abimelech; for they said, [k]He is our brother. 4 And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of [m]Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired [o]vain and light fellows, persons, which followed him. 5 And he went unto his father's house at [e]Ophrah, [q]and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: but notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem assembled themselves gathered together, and all [2]t the house of Millo, and went went, and made Abimelech king, **by the [3]oak plain of the [4]pillar that was in Shechem. 7 And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of [x]mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you. 8 [z]The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, [a]Reign thou over

R.V. 1 Heb. *set.* 2 Or, *Beth-millo.* 3 Or, *terebinth* 4 Or, *garrison*
A.V. * Or, *sweet jewels.* † Heb. *going out of his thigh.* ‡ Heb. *set.* § Heb. *What is good? whether, &c.*
‖ Heb. *after.* ** Or, *by the oak of the pillar.*

us. 9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, [1]wherewith by me they honour God and man, and *go to wave to and fro be promoted over the trees? 10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us. 11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I leave forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to wave to and fro be promoted over the trees? 12 And the trees said Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us. 13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, [d]which cheereth God and man, and go to wave to and fro be promoted over the trees? 14 Then said all the trees unto the [2]†bramble, Come thou, and reign over us. 15 And the [2]bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and [g]put your trust in my shadow: and if not, [h]let fire come out of the [2]bramble, and devour [i]the cedars of Lebanon. 16 Now therefore, if ye have dealt done truly and uprightly, sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with [j]Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him [k]according to the deserving of his hands; 17 (for my father fought for you, and [3]‡adventured his life, life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: 18 and ye are risen up against my father's house this day, [l]and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made [n]Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, [p]because he is your brother;) 19 if ye then have dealt truly and uprightly sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, then [r]rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you: 20 but if not, [a]let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech. 21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to [b]Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

22 And When Abimelech was prince over had reigned three Israel three years. 23 [c]And Then God sent years over Israel, an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem [e]dealt treacherously with Abimelech: 24 [f]that the violence cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and that their blood might be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them, them; and upon the men of Shechem, which strengthened his hands §aided him in the to slay killing of his brethren. 25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him on in the tops top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their trust confidence in him. 27 And they went out into the field, fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and [4]held festival, made ‖merry, and went into [m]the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech. 28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, [o]Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve [ye] the men of [q]Hamor the father of Shechem: but for why

a ver. 15. Cp. ver. 56, 57.
b Num. 21. 16.
c Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 14 & 18. 10 & 19. 9.
d Ps. 104. 15.
e Isai. 33. 1.
f ver. 56. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Esth. 9. 25 & Ps. 7. 16 & Matt. 23. 35, 36.
g Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7. Cp. Isai. 30. 2.
h ver. 20. Cp. Num. 21. 28 & Ezek. 19. 14.
i 1 Kin. 4. 33. 2 Kin. 14. 9 & 19. 23. Ps. 104. 16. Isai. 2. 13 & 37. 24. Ezek. 31. 3, *al.*
j See ch. 6. 32.
k Prov. 12. 14. Isai. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 8. 35.
l ver. 5, 6.
m ver. 4, 46.
n ch. 8. 31.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
p ver. 3.
q Gen. 34. 2, 6.
r Cp. Isai. 8. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *which God and man honour in me praise offering*
A.V. * Heb. *go up and down for* other *trees.*
[2] Or, *thorn*
† Or, *thistle.*
[3] Heb. *cast his life before him.*
‡ Heb. *cast his life.*
[4] Or, *offered a*
§ Heb. *strengthened his hands to kill.*
‖ Or, *songs.*

should we serve him? 29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said [1]to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out. 30 And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was *kindled. 31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech [2]craftily, †privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren [are] be come to Shechem; and, behold, they [3]constrain fortify the city *to take part* against thee. 32 Now therefore, therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field: 33 and it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them [4]‡[b]as thou shalt find occasion.

34 And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies. 35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that were with him, from the ambushment. lying in wait. 36 And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from [e]the tops top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men. 37 And Gaal spake again and said, See, See there come people down by the [5]§[i]middle of the land, and one another company cometh by the way of [6]the oak come along by the plain of ‖Meonenim. 38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, that wherewith thou saidst, [a]Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out now, I pray, out, I pray now, and fight with them. 39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech. 40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and there many fell many were overthrown *and* wounded, even unto the entering of the gate. 41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul drave thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem. 42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech. 43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field: field, and [he] looked, and, behold, the people came *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them. 44 And Abimelech, and the companies company that were *was* with him, [c]rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two *other* companies rushed ran upon all *the people* that were in the field, fields, and smote slew them. 45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein: therein, and [d]he beat down the city, and [f]sowed it with salt.

46 And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard thereof, that, they entered into [g]the an hold of the house of [h]El-berith. the god Berith. 47 And it was told Abimelech Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together. 48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount [j]Zalmon, he and all the people

a ver. 28, 29.

b 1 Sam. 10. 7 (mg. for mg.) & 25. 8 (for mg.). Eccles. 9. 10.

c ch. 20. 37.

d 2 Kin. 3. 25.

e ver. 7, 25.

f Deut. 29. 23.

g ver. 49.

h ver. 4. ch. 8. 33.

i Ezek. 38. 12 (for mg.).

j Ps. 68. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *of* [2] Or, *in Tormah* [3] Or, *oppress the city on thy account* [4] Heb. *as thine hand shall find.*
[5] Heb. *navel.* [6] That is, *the augurs' oak* or *terebinth*
A.V. * Or, *hot. regarders of times.* † Heb. *craftily*, or, *to Tormah.* ‡ Heb. *as thine hand shall find.* § Heb. *navel.* ‖ Or, *The*

that were with him; and Abimelech took [1]an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it [up], and laid it on his [shoulder; shoulder,] and [he] said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen [*]me do, make haste, and do as I have done. 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to [d]the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it. 51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut [themselves in, *it* to them,] and gat them up to the [roof top] of the tower. 52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire. 53 [j]And a certain woman cast [a upper piece of a] millstone upon Abimelech's head, and [all to] brake his skull. 54 [l]Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and [kill slay] me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. 55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place. 56 [n]Thus God [requited rendered] the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren: 57 and all the [wickedness evil] of the men of Shechem did God [requite render] upon their heads: and upon them came [a]the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

10 1 And after Abimelech there arose to [†b save defend] Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in [c the hill country of mount] Ephraim. 2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 And after him arose Jair, [the Gileadite; a Gileadite,] and [he] judged Israel twenty and two years. 4 And he had thirty sons that [e]rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, [f]which are called [2Havvoth-jair ‡Havoth-jair] unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead. 5 And Jair died, and was buried in [Kamon. Camon.]

6 [g]And the children of Israel [again did that which was evil did evil again] in the sight of the LORD, [h]and served [the] Baalim, and [the] Ashtaroth, and the gods of [3]Syria, and [i]the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the [Philistines; Philistines,] and [they] [k]forsook the LORD, and served [him not. not him.] 7 And the anger of the LORD was [kindled hot] against Israel, and [m]he sold them into the [hand hands] of the Philistines, and into the [hand hands] of the children of Ammon. 8 And [that year] they vexed and [§]oppressed the children of Israel [that year:] eighteen [years *oppressed they* years,] all the children of Israel that were [beyond on the other side] Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which is in Gilead. 9 [And Moreover] the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed. 10 And the children of Israel [o]cried unto

a ver. 20.
b ver. 12, 13. See ch. 2. 16.
c See Josh. 24. 33.
d ver. 46.
e ch. 5. 10 & 12. 14.
f Deut. 3. 14.
g See ch. 2. 11.
h See ch. 2. 13.
i 1 Kin. 11. 5, 7, 33. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
j 2 Sam. 11. 21.
k ver. 10, 13. Deut. 31. 16.
l Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 4.
m See ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. Job 31. 3 & Ps. 94. 23 & Prov. 5. 22. See ver. 24.
o See ch. 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the axes.* [2] That is, *The towns of Jair.* See Num. 32. 41. [3] Heb. *Aram.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *I have done.* † Or, *deliver.* Heb. *save.* ‡ Or, *The villages of Jair.* § Heb. *crushed.*

the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, even both because [a]we have forsaken our God, and have also served the Baalim. 11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did* not *I* save deliver *you* [b]from the Egyptians, and [c]from the Amorites, [d]from the children of Ammon, and [e]from the Philistines? 12 The Zidonians also, and [h]the Amalekites, and [i]the [1]Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried unto to me, and I [j]saved delivered you out of their hand. 13 Yet ye have [k]forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will save deliver you no more. 14 Go and cry [l]unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them save deliver you in the time of your distress. tribulation. 15 And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever *seemeth good unto thee; only deliver deliver us, us only, we pray thee, this day. 16 And they put away the †strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and [m]his soul ‡was grieved for the misery of Israel.

17 Then the children of Ammon were §gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in °Mizpah. Mizpeh. 18 And the people, the people *and* princes of Gilead, Gilead said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? [p]he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

XI 1 Now ‖[r]Jephthah the Gileadite was [s]a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of **an harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah. 2 And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and when his wife's sons grew up, and they drave thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of another a strange woman. 3 Then Jephthah fled ††from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of [e]Tob: and there were gathered [g]vain fellows men to Jephthah, and they went out with him.

4 And it came to pass ‡‡after a in process while, of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel. 5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of [e]Tob: 6 and they said unto Jephthah, Come Come, and be our chief, captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon. 7 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and drive expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress? 8 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore are we turned we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight with against the children of Ammon, and "thou shalt be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead. 9 And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight with against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head? 10 And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, [q]The LORD shall §§be [2]witness between us; surely according to thy word so will we do. us, if we do not so according to thy words. 11 Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people [t]made him head and chief captain over them: and Jephthah spake uttered all

a ver. 6, 13.
b Ex. 14. 30.
c See Num. 21. 21—32.
d Cp. ch. 3. 13.
e 2 Sam. 10. 6, 8.
f ch. 3. 31.
g See ch. 9. 4. Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 2.
h Cp. ch. 3. 13 & 5. 14 & 6. 3.
i ch. 6. 1, 2 (for mg.).
j See ch. 2. 16.
k ver. 6, 10. Cp. Deut. 32. 15 & Jer. 2. 13.
l Deut. 32. 37, 38.
m ch. 2. 18. Isai. 63. 9.
n ch. 10. 18.
o ch. 11. 11, 29.
p Cp. ch. 11. 5, 6, 8, 11.
q Jer. 42. 5.
r Heb. 11. 32.
s ch. 6. 12. 2 Kin. 5. 1.
t ver. 6, 8. ch. 10. 18.

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *Midianites.* [2] Heb. *hearer.*
A.V. * Heb. *is good in thine eyes.* † Heb. *gods of strangers.* ‡ Heb. *was shortened.* § Heb. *cried together.*
‖ Heb. 11. 32, called *Jephthae.* ** Heb. *a woman an harlot.* †† Heb. *from the face.* ‡‡ Heb. *after days.*
§§ Heb. *be the hearer between us.*

his words [a]before the LORD in [b]Mizpah. Mizpeh.
12 And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come unto against me to fight against in my land? 13 And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, [c]Because Israel took away my land, when he they came up out of Egypt, from [d]Arnon even unto [e]Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably. 14 And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon: 15 and he said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah: Jephthah, [f]Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon: 16 but when they Israel came up from Egypt, and Israel walked through the wilderness [i]unto the Red Sea, sea, and [j]came to Kadesh; 17 then [l]Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: [m]but the king of Edom would not hearken hearkened not. *thereto.* And in like manner he they sent unto the king of Moab: but he would not *consent*: and Israel [p]abode in Kadesh. 18 Then he walked they went along through the wilderness, and [q]compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and [r]came by the east side of the land of Moab, and [t]they pitched on the other side of Arnon; Arnon, but they came not within the border of Moab, Moab: for Arnon was the border of Moab. 19 [u]And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land unto into my place. 20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his border coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel. 21 And the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country. 22 And they possessed all the border coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan. 23 So now the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess them it? 24 Wilt not thou possess that which [g]Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? [h]So whomsoever the LORD our God hath dispossessed shall drive out from before us, them will we possess. 25 And now art thou any thing better than [k]Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them? them, 26 While Israel dwelt [n]in Heshbon and her [1]towns, and [o]in Aroer and her [1]towns, and in all the cities that are be along by the side coasts of Arnon, three hundred years; wherefore years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time? 27 I therefore Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: [s]the LORD, the Judge, LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. 28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 [v]Then the spirit Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he

[a] 1 Sam. 10. 19, 25 & 11. 15 & 12. 7. Cp. ch. 20. 1 & 1 Sam. 10. 17.
[b] ch. 10. 17.
[c] See Num. 21. 24–26.
[d] Num. 21. 13.
[e] Gen. 32. 22.
[f] Deut. 2. 9, 19.
[g] Num. 21. 29. 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[h] Deut. 9. 5 & 18. 12. Josh. 3. 10.
[i] Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40.
[j] Num. 13. 26.
[k] Num. 22. 2. Josh. 24. 9. Mic. 6. 5.
[l] Num. 20. 14.
[m] See Num. 20. 18–21.
[n] Num. 21. 25.
[o] Deut. 2. 36.
[p] Num. 20. 1. Deut. 1. 46.
[q] Num. 21. 4. See Deut. 2. 1–8.
[r] Num. 21. 11.
[s] Gen. 16. 5 & 18. 25 & 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15.
[t] Num. 21. 13 & 22. 36.
[u] For ver. 19–22, see Num. 21. 21–26 & Deut. 2. 26–37.
[v] See ch. 3. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *daughters.*

passed over Gilead, Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over unto the children of Ammon. 30 And Jephthah [a]vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hand, hands, 31 then it shall be, that [1*]whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, [b]it shall shall surely be the LORD'S, [†]and [c]I will offer it up for a burnt offering. 32 So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hand. hands. 33 And he smote them from Aroer until Aroer, even till thou come to [e]Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto [2]Abel-cheramim, [‡]the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. So Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 And Jephthah came to [g]Mizpah Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him [h]with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; [§]beside her he had neither son nor daughter. 35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that [i]he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, [k]and I cannot go back. 36 And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD; LORD, do unto to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. 37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may depart and go ‖go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my companions. fellows. 38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she departed, she and went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains. 39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, [d]who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she had not known knew no man. And it was [3]a [**]custom in Israel, 40 that the daughters of Israel went [††]yearly [‡‡]to [4]celebrate lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

12 [1]And the men of Ephraim were gathered together, §§gathered themselves together, and passed [5]northward; went northward, and they said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire. 2 And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye saved delivered me not out of their hand. hands. 3 And when I saw that ye saved delivered me not, [j]I put my life in my hand, hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? 4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead

a Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
b Cp. Lev. 27. 2 & 1 Sam. 1. 28.
c Ps. 66. 13.
d ver. 31.
e Ezek. 27. 17.
f ch. 8. 1.
g ver. 11. ch. 10. 17.
h Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6. Ps. 68. 25. Jer. 31. 4.
i Gen. 37. 29, 34 & 44. 13, al.
j 1 Sam. 19. 5 & 28. 21. Job 13. 14. Cp. Ps. 119. 109.
k Num. 30. 2. Cp. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *whosoever* [2] That is, *The meadow of vineyards.* [3] Or, *an ordinance* [4] Or, *lament* [5] Or, *to Zaphon*
A.V. * Heb. *that which cometh forth, which shall come forth.* † Or, *or I will offer it, &c.* ‡ Or, *Abel.* § Or, *he had not of his own either son or daughter.* Heb. *of himself.* ‖ Heb. *go and go down.* ** Or, *ordinance.* †† Heb. *from year to year.* ‡‡ Or, *to talk with.* §§ Heb. *were called.*

smote Ephraim, because they said, [a]Ye are fugitives of Ephraim, ye Gileadites *are* fugitives of Ephraim Gileadites, in the midst of Ephraim, *and* in the among the Ephraimites, midst of Manasseh. the Manassites. 5 And the Gileadites took [c]the fords passages of Jordan [1]against before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when *any of* the those Ephraimites fugitives of Ephraim which were escaped said, Let me go over, over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay; 6 then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth; Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth; Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right; right. then Then they laid hold on took him, and slew him at [c]the fords passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraim Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gilead.

8 And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel. 9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and thirty daughters he brought in took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years. 10 And Ibzan Then died died, Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 And after him Elon the Zebulunite Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years. 12 And Elon the Zebulunite Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the land country of Zebulun.

13 And after him Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel. 14 And he had forty sons and thirty [n]sons' sons, *nephews, [o]that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years. 15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the hill country mount of the Amalekites.

a Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 10.
b See ch. 2. 11.
c See ch. 3. 28.
d Cp. ch. 3. 31 & 10. 7 & 1 Sam. 12. 9.
e Josh. 19. 41. Cp. Josh. 15. 33.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 2 & Luke 1. 7.
g ch. 6. 12. Luke 1. 11, 13.
h ver. 7, 14. Cp. Num. 6. 2, 3 & Luke 1. 15.
i ch. 16. 17. 1 Sam. 1. 11. Cp. Num. 6. 5.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 13 & 2 Sam. 8. 1 & 1 Chr. 18. 1.
k See Deut. 33. 1.
l Cp. ver. 17, 18.
m ver. 3—5.
n Job 18. 19. Isai. 14. 22. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 4.
o ch. 5. 10.

13 1 And the children of Israel again [b]did that which was evil [†]did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them [d]into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

2 And there was a certain man of [e]Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah; [f]and his wife was barren, and bare not. 3 [g]And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son. 4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, [h]and drink no not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing: 5 for, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; [i]and no razor shall come upon on his head: for the child shall be [h]a Nazirite Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall [j]begin to save deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. 6 Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, [k]A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of the an angel of God, very terrible; terrible: [l]and but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: 7 but he said unto me, [m]Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, and eat not neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazirite unto Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death. 8 Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, Oh O my Lord, I pray thee, let the man of God whom which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born. 9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God

R.V. [1] Or, *toward Ephraim*
A.V. * Heb. *sons' sons.* † Heb. *added to commit, &c.*

came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her. 10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and told her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day. 11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am. 12 And Manoah said, [1]Now let thy words come to pass: [c]what shall be the [2]manner of we order the child, and [3]*what shall be* his work? [†]*how* shall we do unto him? 13 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. 14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the [4]vine, [d]neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe. 15 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, [g]until we shall have made ready a kid [‡]for thee. 16 And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt make ready a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he was the angel of the LORD. 17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, [k]What is thy name, that when thy words come to pass we may do thee honour? 18 And the angel of the LORD said unto him, [m]Wherefore askest thou thus after my name, seeing [o]it is [5]wonderful? 19 So [p]Manoah took the kid with the meal offering, and offered it upon the rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on. 20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manoah and his wife looked on it, [a]and they fell on their faces to the ground. 21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. [b]Then Manoah knew that he was the angel of the LORD. 22 And Manoah said unto his wife, [b]We shall surely die, because we have seen God. 23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meal offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these. 24 And the woman bare a son, and called his name [6]Samson: [e]and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him. 25 [f]And the spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in [7]Mahaneh-dan, between [h]Zorah and Eshtaol.

14 [1]And [i]Samson went down to [j]Timnah, and saw a woman in Timnah of the daughters of the Philistines. 2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnah of the daughters of the Philistines: [l]now therefore get her for me to wife. 3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters [n]of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the [q]uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for [**]she pleaseth

[a] Lev. 9. 24. 1 Chr. 21. 16. Ezek. 1. 28. Matt. 17. 6, *al.*
[b] ch. 6. 22.
[c] Cp. Luke 1. 66.
[d] ver. 4, 7.
[e] 1 Sam. 2. 21 & 3. 19. Luke 1. 80. Cp. Luke 2. 52.
[f] See ch. 3. 10.
[g] ch. 6. 19. Cp. Gen. 18. 5—8.
[h] ch. 18. 11. Josh. 15. 33.
[i] Heb. 11. 32.
[j] Gen. 38. 12, 13. Josh. 15. 10 & 19. 43.
[k] Cp. ver. 6.
[l] Cp. Gen. 34. 4.
[m] Gen. 32. 29.
[n] Cp. Gen. 24. 3, 4 & 28. 1, 2.
[o] Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
[p] ch. 6. 19—21.
[q] ch. 15. 18. 1 Sam. 14. 6 & 17. 26, 36 & 31. 4. 2 Sam. 1. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *Now when thy words come to pass, what &c.* [2] Or, *ordering* [3] Or, how *shall we do unto him* [4] Or, *grape-vine* See Num. 6. 4. [5] Or, *secret* [6] Heb. *Shimshon.* [7] That is, *The camp of Dan.* See ch. 18. 12.
A.V. * Heb. *What shall be the manner of the, &c.* † Or, what *shall he do?* Heb. what shall be *his work?* ‡ Heb. *before thee.* § Or, *wonderful.* ‖ Heb. *Mahaneh-dan*, as ch. 18. 12. ** Heb. *she is right in mine eyes.*

me well. 4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was [a]of the LORD; for that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: [b]Now for at that time the Philistines had rule dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnah, Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnah Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared *against him. 6 [c]And the spirit Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. 7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well. 8 And after a while time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees in the body of the lion, and honey. and honey in the carcase of the lion. 9 And he took it into thereof in his hands, and went on, eating as he went, on eating, and he came to his father and mother, and gave unto he gave them, and they did eat: but he told them not not them that he had taken the honey out of the body carcase of the lion. 10 And his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do. 11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him. 12 And Samson said unto them, [h]Let me I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within [i]the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty †sheets linen garments and thirty [k]changes of raiment change of garments: 13 but if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty linen garments sheets and thirty changes of raiment. change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it. 14 And he said unto them,

Out of the eater came forth meat,
And out of the strong came forth sweetness.

And they could not in three days declare expound the riddle. 15 And it came to pass on the [1]seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, [d]Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, [e]lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us ‡to [2]impoverish us take that we have? is it not *so*? 16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, [f]Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee? 17 And she wept before him §the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because [g]she pressed him sore lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people. 18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them,

If ye had not plowed with my heifer,
Ye had not found out my riddle.

19 [j]And the spirit Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he went down to [l]Ashkelon, and smote slew thirty men of them, and took their [3]‖spoil, and gave

[a] Josh. 11. 20.
[b] ch. 13. 1 & 15. 11.
[c] ver. 19. ch. 15. 14. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[d] ch. 16. 5.
[e] ch. 15. 6.
[f] Cp. ch. 16. 15.
[g] Cp. ch. 16. 16.
[h] Ezek. 17. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 1 & Ps. 78. 2 & Prov. 1. 6.
[i] Gen. 29. 27.
[j] See ver. 6.
[k] Gen. 45. 22. 2 Kin. 5. 5, 22, 23.
[l] ch. 1. 18.

R.V. [1] The Sept. and Syriac have, *fourth*. [2] Or, *take that we have* [3] Or, *apparel*
A.V. * Heb. *in meeting him*. † Or, *shirts*. ‡ Heb. *to possess us*, or, *to impoverish us?* § Or, the rest of *the seven days, &c.* ‖ Or, *apparel*.

the changes *of raiment* (change of garments) unto them (that which) declared (expounded) the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house. 20 But Samson's wife was *given* to [b]his companion, [c]whom he had used as his friend.

15 1 But it came to pass (after a while, within a while after,) in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with [f]a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in. 2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; [h]therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? *take her, I pray thee, instead of her. 3 And Samson said (unto, concerning) them, (This time, †Now) [1]shall I be (blameless in regard of, more blameless than) the Philistines, (when, though) I do them a (mischief, displeasure). 4 And Samson went and caught three hundred [2]foxes, and took [3]††firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between (every) two tails. 5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the (shocks and shocks, and also) the standing corn, (and also the oliveyards. 6 Then, with the vineyards *and* olives.) the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they (said, answered,) Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he (hath had) taken his wife, [k]and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, [l]and burnt her and her father with fire. 7 And Samson said unto them, (If ye, Though ye) o after this manner, surely (have done this, yet will I) I will be avenged of you, and after that I will cease. 8 And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the (cleft, top) of the rock of Etam.

9 Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and [d]spread themselves in [e]Lehi. 10 And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they (said, answered,) To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us. 11 Then three thousand men of Judah §went (down to the cleft, to the top) of the rock of Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that [g]the Philistines are rulers over us? what (then) is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them. 12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves. 13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two [i]new (ropes, cords,) and brought him up from the rock. 14 (When, *And* when) he came unto Lehi, the Philistines shouted (as they met against) him: [j]and the (spirit, Spirit) of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the (ropes, cords) that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands [4](dropped, ‖loosed) from off his hands. 15 And he found a **new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, [m]and (smote, slew) a thousand men therewith. 16 And Samson said,

With the jawbone of an ass,
5††heaps upon heaps,

[a] ver. 11. Isai. 2. 21 & 57. 5.
[b] ch. 15. 2, 6.
[c] John 3. 29.
[d] 2 Sam. 5. 18, 22.
[e] ver. 14, 17, 19.
[f] Cp. Gen. 38. 17.
[g] ch. 13. 1 & 14. 4.
[h] ver. 6. ch. 14. 20.
[i] ch. 16. 11, 12.
[j] ch. 14. 6, 19. 1 Sam. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[k] ver. 2.
[l] ch. 14. 15.
[m] Josh. 23. 10. Cp. ch. 3. 31 & Lev. 26. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *shall I be quits with* [2] Or, *jackals* [3] Or, *torches* [4] Heb. *were melted.* [5] Heb. *an heap, two heaps.*
A.V. * Heb. *let her be thine.* † Or, *Now shall I be blameless from the Philistines, though &c.* ‡ Or, *torches.*
Heb. *went down.* ‖ Heb. *were melted.* ** Heb. *moist.* †† Heb. *an heap, two heaps.*

With the jawbone of an ass have I smitten slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand; and [1]that place was called called that place [2]*Ramath-lehi. 18 And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, [d]Thou hast given this great deliverance by into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised. uncircumcised? 19 But God clave the an hollow place that is was in [3]Lehi, in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, [e]his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore [4]the name thereof was called he called the name thereof [5]‡ En-hakkore, which is in Lehi, Lehi unto this day. 20 And he judged Israel [g]in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

16 1 And Samson went Then went Samson to [h]Gaza, and saw there §an harlot, and went in unto her. 2 *And it was told* the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they [i]compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were ‖quiet all the night, saying, [6]*Let* In *be* till morning light, then the morning, when it is day, we will shall kill him. 3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and laid hold of took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and plucked them up, went away with them, **bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of the mountain an hill that is before Hebron.

4 And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman [7]††in the valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah. 5 And [k]the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, [a]Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to [8]‡‡[c]afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver. 6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to [c]afflict thee. 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven [9]§§green withes withs that were never dried, [f]then shall I become be weak, and be as *another man. 8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven [9]green withes withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them. 9 Now she had liers in wait *there were* men lying in wait, abiding in with the inner her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withes, withs, as a string thread of tow is broken when it [10]†toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known. 10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they only bind me bind me fast with no work hath been done, never were occupied, with [j]new ropes wherewith ‡that then shall I become be weak, and be as another man. 12 So Delilah Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And the liers in wait were *there were* liers in wait abiding in the inner chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread. 13 And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou

a ch. 14. 15.
b ver. 9, 14.
c ver. 19.
d Cp. Ps. 3. 7.
e Gen. 45. 27.
f ver. 11, 17.
g ch. 13. 1.
h Josh. 15. 47.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 26 & Ps. 118. 10—12 & Acts 9. 24.
j ch. 15. 13, 14.
k Josh. 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *he called that place* [2] That is, *The hill of the jawbone.* [3] Or, *the jawbone* [4] Or, *he called the name thereof* [5] That is, *The spring of him that called.* [6] Or, *When* (or *Before*) *the morning is light* [7] Or, *by the brook* [8] Or, *humble* [9] Or, *new bowstrings* [10] Heb. *smelleth.*

A.V. * That is, *The lifting up of the jawbone*, or, *casting away of the jawbone.* † Or, *Lehi.* ‡ That is, *The well of him that called*, or, *cried.* § Heb. *a woman an harlot.* ‖ Heb. *silent.* ** Heb. *with the bar.* †† Or, *by the brook.* ‡‡ Or, *humble.* §§ Or, *new cords.* Heb. *moist.* * Heb. *one.* † Heb. *smelleth.* ‡ Heb. *wherewith work hath not been done.*

hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web. 14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and plucked away / went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web. 15 And she said unto him, [c]How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth. 16 And it came to pass, [e]when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was *vexed unto death; / death; 17 And / That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, [g]There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I have been a Nazirite / Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man. 18 And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath told / shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought the money in their hand. 19 And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for [2]a man, and shaved / she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began [k]to afflict him, and his strength went from him. 20 And she said, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times, / times before, and shake myself. But / And he wist not that [a]the LORD was departed from him. 21 And / But the Philistines laid hold on / took him, and [†]put out his eyes / eyes, and they brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; [b]and he did grind in the prison house. 22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again [‡]after he was shaven.

23 And / Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto [d]Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand. 24 And when the people saw him, [f]they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hand / hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, [§]which hath slain / slew many of us. 25 And it came to pass, [h]when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made sport before them / [‖]them sport: and they set him between the pillars. 26 And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house resteth, / standeth, that I may lean upon them. 27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines were there; and there were [j]upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport. 28 And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, [l]remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may

[a] 1 Sam. 28. 15, 16.
[b] Cp. Ex. 11. 5 & Matt. 24. 41.
[c] ch. 14. 16.
[d] 1 Chr. 10. 10. 1 Mac. 10. 83 & 11. 4. See 1 Sam. 5. 2–7.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 17.
[f] Cp. Dan. 5. 4.
[g] Cp. ch. 13. 5.
[h] ch. 19. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
[i] ver. 5.
[j] Cp. Deut. 22. 8 & 2 Sam. 11. 2 & Neh. 8. 16 & Matt. 24. 17 & Mark 13. 15 & Luke 17. 31.
[k] ver. 5, 6.
[l] Jer. 15. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, according to another reading, *he had told her* [2] Or, *the men*
A.V. * Heb. *shortened.* † Heb. *bored out.* ‡ Or, *as when he was shaven.* § Heb. *and who multiplied our slain.* ‖ Heb. *before them.*

[1]be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes. [29] And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house rested, stood, and *leaned upon on which it was them, borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left. [30] And Samson said, Let †me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life. [31] Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him [h]between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

17 [1] And there was a man of [i]the hill country of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah. [2] And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *pieces shekels* of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou didst utter [2]a curse, cursedst, and didst also speak it spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, [l]Blessed be my son of the LORD. *be thou* of the LORD, my son. [3] And when he had restored the eleven hundred *pieces shekels* of silver to his mother, and his mother said, I verily [3]dedicate had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make [o]a graven image and [p]a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee. [4] And when Yet he restored the money unto his mother, mother; and his mother [r]took two hundred *pieces shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and it was they were in the house of Micah. [5] And the man Micah had an house of [4]gods, and he made [a]an ephod, [b]and teraphim, and [5]‡[c]consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. [6] [d]In those days there was no king in Israel: Israel, *but* [e]every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

[7] And there was a young man out of [f]Beth-lehem-judah, Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. [8] And the man departed out of the city, out of Beth-lehem-judah, city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place*: and he came to [g]the hill country of mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, §as he journeyed. [9] And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place*. [10] And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me [j]a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *pieces shekels* of silver by the year, and ‖a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in. [11] And the Levite [k]was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons. [12] And Micah [m]consecrated the Levite, Levite; and the young man [n]became his priest, and was in the house of Micah. [13] Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

18 [1] [q]In those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days [s]the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their*

[a] ch. 8. 27 & 18. 14, 17. See Ex. 28. 6–35.
[b] Cp. Gen. 31. 19 & Hos. 3. 4.
[c] ver. 12. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 33.
[d] ch. 18. 1 & 19. 1 & 21. 25.
[e] Cp. Deut. 12. 8.
[f] ch. 19. 1. Ruth 1. 1, 2. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5, 6.
[g] See Josh. 24. 33.
[h] ch. 13. 25.
[i] ver. 8. ch. 18. 2. See Josh. 24. 33.
[j] ch. 18. 19.
[k] Cp. Ex. 2. 21.
[l] Ruth 3. 10. 1 Sam. 15. 13.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] Cp. ch. 18. 30.
[o] Cp. Ex. 20. 4.
[p] Cp. Lev. 19. 4.
[q] ch. 17. 6 & 21. 25.
[r] Cp. Isai. 46. 6.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 34 & Josh. 19. 47, 48.

R.V. [1] Or, *he avenged...for one of my two eyes* [2] Or, *an adjuration* [3] Or, *had dedicated* [4] Or, *Go*
[5] Heb. *filled the hand of.*
A.V. * Or, *he leaned on them.* † Heb. *my soul.* ‡ Heb. *filled the hand.* § Heb. *in making his wa*
‖ Or, *a double suit, &c.* Heb. *an order of garments.*

inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.
2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their whole number, coasts, *men of valour, [b]from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, [c]to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: and who when they came [e]to the hill country of mount Ephraim, unto to the house of Micah, and they lodged there. 3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned aside in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what doest makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here? 4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus hath Micah dealt dealeth Micah with me, [j]and he hath hired me, and I am become his priest. 5 And they said unto him, [k]Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous. 6 And the priest said unto them, [m]Go in peace: before the LORD is your way wherein ye go.

7 Then the five men departed, and came to †[n]Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt in security, careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; for and there was no one in the land, possessing ‡authority, [2]that might put *them* to shame in any thing, thing; and [s]they were far from the Zidonians, and had no dealings business with any man. 8 And they came unto their brethren to [u]Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye? 9 And they said, [v]Arise, and let us that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: [w]and are ye still? [x]be not slothful to go go, and to enter in to possess the land. 10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people [a]secure, and the land is large to a large land: for God hath given it into your hand hands; [d]a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 And there set forth went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men §girt appointed with weapons of war. 12 And they went up, and encamped in [g]Kiriath-jearim, pitched in Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place [h]Mahaneh-dan, Mahaneh-dan unto this day: behold, it is behind [g]Kiriath-jearim. Kirjath-jearim. 13 And they passed thence unto [i]the hill country of, mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah. 14 Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that [l]there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do. 15 And they turned aside thither, thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and [o]asked him of his welfare. ‖saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men §girt appointed with their weapons of war, who which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate. 17 And [r]the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took [t]the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood by in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men girt *that were* appointed with weapons of war. 18 And when these went into Micah's house, and fetched

a ver. 7, 27.
b ver. 8, 11. ch. 13. 25.
c Cp. Num. 13. 17 & Josh. 2. 1.
d Cp. ch. 19. 19 & Deut. 8. 9.
e ch. 17. 1, 8. See Josh. 24. 33.
f ver. 16.
g Josh. 15. 60.
h ch. 13. 25.
i ver. 2.
j ch. 17. 10.
k Num. 27. 21. Cp. Isai. 30. 1 & Hos. 4. 12, al.
l ch. 17. 4, 5.
m 1 Sam. 1. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 6.
n Cp. Josh. 19. 47.
o Gen. 43. 27.
p ver. 11.
q ver. 10, 27.
r ver. 2, 14.
s ver. 28.
t ver. 14. ch. 17. 4, 5.
u ver. 2, 11.
v Cp. Num. 13. 20 & Josh. 2. 23, 24.
w 1 Kin. 22. 3.
x Cp. Josh. 18. 3.

A.V. * Heb. *sons.* ‖ Heb. *asked him of peace.*
R.V. [1] Heb. *power of restraint.* † Josh. 19. 47, called, *Leshem.* [2] Or, *that might do any hurt* ‡ Heb. *possessor*, or, *heir of restraint.* § Heb. *girded.*

[a]the graven image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image, the priest said image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? 19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, [d]lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us [f]a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel? 20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people. 21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and [i]the goods carriage before them. 22 When And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan. 23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, [1*]that thou comest with such a company? 24 And he said, [o]Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away, away: and what have I more? and how then say ye what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee? 25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest [2†r]angry fellows fall upon you, run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household. 26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house. 27 And they took that which the things Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish,

a See ver. 17.
b ver. 7, 10.
c Josh. 19. 47.
d Job 21. 5 & 29. 9 & 40. 4. Prov. 30. 32. Mic. 7. 16.
e ver. 7.
f ch. 17. 10.
g 2 Sam. 10. 6. Cp. Num. 13. 21 & Josh. 19. 28.
h ch. 20. 1. Gen. 14. 14. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30 & 15. 20.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 22 & Isai. 10. 28 & Acts 21. 15.
j Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3.
k Cp. ch. 17. 12.
l ch. 13. 1. 1 Sam. 4. 2, 3, 10, 11. See Ps. 78. 60—64.
m Josh. 18. 1. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
n ch. 17. 6 & 18. 1 & 21. 25.
o Cp. Gen. 31. 30.
p See Josh. 24. 33.
q See ch. 17. 7.
r Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10 (for ng.) & 22. 2 (mg. for mg.) & 2 Sam. 17. 8 (mg. for mg.).

unto a people that were at [b]quiet and secure, secure: [c]and they smote them with the edge of the sword; sword, and they burnt the city with fire. 28 And there was no deliverer, because it was [e]far from Zidon, and they had no dealings with any business man; and it was in the valley that lieth by [g]Beth-rehob. And they built the a city, and dwelt therein. 29 And they called the name of the city [h]Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit [e]the name of the city was Laish at the first. 30 And the children of Dan set up for themselves the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, [j]the son of [3]Moses, Manasseh, [k]he and his sons were priests to the tribe of the Danites Dan until the day [l]of the captivity of the land. 31 So And they set them up Micah's graven image which image, he made, [m]all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

19 [1]And it came to pass in those days, [n]when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the farther side of [p]the hill country of mount Ephraim, who took to him [‡]a concubine out of [q]Beth-lehem-judah. 2 And his concubine played the harlot whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there the space of four §four whole months. 3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak [4]kindly ‖friendly unto her, *and* to bring [5]her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him. 4 And his father in law

R.V. [1] Heb. *that thou art gathered together.* [2] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [3] Another reading is, *Manasseh.* [4] Heb. *her heart.* [5] Another reading is, *it*, that is, her heart.

A.V. * Heb. *that thou art gathered together?* † Heb. *bitter of soul.* ‡ Heb. *a woman a concubine*; or, *a wife a concubine* § Or, *a year* and *four months.* Heb. *days four months.* ‖ Heb. *to her heart.*

the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there. 5 And it came to pass on the fourth day, that (when) they arose early in the morning, (and that) he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, *[b]Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward ye shall go your way. 6 So (And) they sat down, and did eat and (drink, drink) both of them together: (and for) the damsel's father (had) said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and [d]let thine heart be merry. 7 And (when) the man rose up to (depart; but depart,) his father in law urged (him: depart, him, and) therefore he lodged there again. 8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to (depart; depart:) and the damsel's father said, [f]Comfort thine heart, I pray (thee, and thee.) And tarry ye until the day declineth; (they tarried †until afternoon,) and they did (eat, eat) both of them. 9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day ‡draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, §the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and (to-morrow to morrow) get you early on your way, that thou mayest go [1]‖home. 10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came **over against [j]Jebus, (Jebus, the same is Jerusalem): which *is* Jerusalem; and there were with him (a couple of two) asses (saddled; saddled,) his concubine also was with him. (When *And* when) they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn (aside in) into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it. 12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside (hither) into the city of a stranger, [2]that is not of the children of Israel; (but) we will pass over to [a]Gibeah. 13 And he said unto his servant, (Come Come,) and let us draw near to one of these (places; and we will lodge places; to lodge all night,) in Gibeah, or in [c]Ramah. 14 So (And) they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them (near to *when they were* by) Gibeah, which belongeth to Benjamin. 15 And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and (when) he went in, (and he) sat him down in (the a) street of the city: [e]for there was no man that took them into his house to (lodge. lodging.) 16 And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at (even; now the man even, which) was of [g]the hill country of Ephraim, (also of mount Ephraim;) and he sojourned in Gibeah: [h]but the men of the place were Benjamites. 17 And (when he) had lifted up his eyes, (and he) saw (the a) wayfaring man in the street of the (city; city;) and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou? 18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah (unto the farther toward the) side of (the hill country of mount) Ephraim; from thence am I; (I;) and I went to (Beth-lehem-judah: Beth-lehem-judah, but) [3]I am *now* going [i]to the house of the LORD; [e]and there is no man that (taketh me into his ††receiveth me to) house. 19 Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: [k]there is no want of any thing. 20 And the old

a Josh. 18. 28.
b ver. 8. Gen. 18. 5.
c Josh. 18. 25.
d ver. 9, 22. ch. 16. 25. Ruth 3. 7. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
e ver. 18.
f ver. 5.
g ver. 1. See Josh. 24. 33.
h ver. 14. ch. 20. 4.
i ch. 18. 31.
j See Josh. 15. 8, 63.
k Cp. ch. 18. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to thy tents.* [2] Or, *where there are none of the children of Israel* [3] The Sept. has, *and I am going my house.*

A.V. * Heb. *Strengthen* † Heb. *till the day declined.* ‡ Heb. *is weak.* § Heb. it is *the pitching* time *of the day.* ‖ Heb. *to thy tent.* ** Heb. *to over against.* †† Heb. *gathereth.*

man said, [a]Peace be unto thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; [c]only lodge not in the street. 21 So he brought him into his house, and gave the asses fodder: [d]and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink. 22 As they were [f]making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain [1g]sons of [2]Belial, [h]beset the house round about, beating at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. 23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, [i]do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, [n]do not this folly. 24 [o]Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and [r]humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not [*]any such folly. 25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go. 26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light. 27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands upon the threshold. 28 And he said unto her,

[a] Gen. 43. 23.
[b] Cp. ch. 20. 5.
[c] Gen. 19. 2.
[d] Gen. 18. 4 & 24. 32 & 43. 24. Cp. John 13. 5.
[e] ch. 20. 6. Cp. 1 Sam. 11. 7.
[f] See ver. 6.
[g] See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
[h] ch. 20. 5. Cp. Gen. 19. 4.
[i] Cp. Hos. 9. 9 & 10. 9.
[j] ch. 20. 7.
[k] ch. 21. 5. Cp. Josh. 22. 12 & 1 Sam. 11. 7.
[l] Gen. 19. 7.
[m] 1 Sam. 3. 20. 2 Sam. 3. 10 & 24. 2.
[n] ch. 20. 6. Gen. 34. 7. Deut. 22. 21. 2 Sam. 13. 12. Cp. Josh. 7. 15.
[o] Cp. Gen. 19. 8.
[p] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 5 & 10. 17.
[q] 1 Sam. 14. 38.
[r] Gen. 34. 2. Deut. 21. 14.
[s] ver. 15, 17, 25, 35, 46. See ch. 8. 10.
[t] ch. 19. 15.
[u] ch. 19. 22, 25, 26.
[v] ch. 19. 29.

Up, and let us be going; but none answered: then he took her up upon the ass; and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, [e]and divided her, [3]limb by limb, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her throughout all the borders of Israel. 30 [i]And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: [j]consider of it, take counsel, and speak your minds.

20 [1]Then [k]all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was assembled as one man, [m]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD in Mizpeh. 2 And the [4]chiefs of all the people, [5]even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen [s]that drew sword. 3 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness brought to pass? 4 And [†]the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, [t]I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge. 5 [u]And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they [‡]forced, and she is dead. 6 [v]And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellows* [2] That is, *worthlessness*. [3] Heb. *according to her bones*. [4] Heb. *corners*. [5] Or, *even all*
A.V. [*] Heb. *the matter of this folly*. [†] Heb. *the man the Levite*. [‡] Heb. *humbled*.

country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and [a]folly in Israel. 7 Behold, ye children of Israel, all of you, *are* all children of Israel; [c]give here your advice and counsel. 8 And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn unto into his house. 9 But now this is *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gibeah; *we will go up* against it by lot; by lot against it; 10 and we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to [1]Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel. 11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, *knit together as one man.

12 [g]And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the [2]tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is come to pass done among you? 13 Now therefore deliver up *us* the men, [h]the [3]sons children of [4]Belial, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of [5]Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel. Israel: 15 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, and go out to battle against the children of Israel. 15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered on at that day time out of the cities twenty and [6]six thousand men that drew sword, besides beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men. 16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men [b]lefthanded; every one could sling stones at an hair-breadth, hair *breadth*, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered [l]four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these were men of war. 18 And the children of Israel arose, and went up to [d]Beth-el, the house of God, and asked counsel of God; and they said, [e]Which of us shall go up for us first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, [e]Judah *shall go up* first. 19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah. 20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel set the battle put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah. 21 [f]And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites on that day twenty and two thousand men. 22 And the people, the men of people Israel, Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they set put themselves in array the first day. 23 [j](And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even; even, and they asked counsel asked of the LORD, saying, Shall I again go up draw nigh again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day. 25 And Benjamin [m]went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down

[a] See ch. 19. 23.
[b] ch. 3. 15. Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.
[c] ch. 19. 30.
[d] ver. 26, 31.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[f] ver. 25.
[g] Cp. Deut. 13. 14 & Josh. 22. 13, 16.
[h] ch. 19. 22. See Deut. 13. 13.
[i] Deut. 13. 5 & 17. 2.
[j] ver. 26—28.
[k] Cp. Num. 1. 37 & 26. 41.
[l] ver. 2.
[m] ver. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Geba*. [2] Heb. *tribes*. See Num. 4. 18. 1 Sam. 9. 21. [3] Or, *base fellows* [4] That is, *worthlessness*.
[5] another reading is, *the children of Benjamin*. [6] According to some ancient authorities, *five*.
A.V. * Heb. *fellows*.

to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these [a]drew the sword.
26 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto [b]the house of God, [b]Beth-el, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even; even, and offered [they] burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.
27 And the children of Israel asked [inquired] of the LORD, [d](for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,
28 and [e]Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, [f]stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to-morrow [to-morrow] I will deliver him [them] into thine hand.
29 [h]And Israel set liers in wait against Gibeah round about. [round about Gibeah.]
30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and set [put] themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.
31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began *to smite and kill [of the people, and kill] of the people, as at other times, in the high ways, [highways,] [i]of which one goeth up to †the house of God, [k]Beth-el, and the other to Gibeah, [Gibeah] in the field, about thirty men of Israel.
32 And the children of Benjamin said, [l]They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them away from the city unto the high ways. [highways.]
33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and set [put] themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel brake [came] forth out of their place, [places,] even out of the meadows of Gibeah. [1]Maareh-geba.
34 And there came over [against] Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: [e]but they knew not that evil was [2]close upon [was near] them.
35 And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites [Benjamin] that day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men: all these [a]drew the sword.
36 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, [Benjamin,] because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside [against] Gibeah.
37 [g]And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait ‡drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.
38 Now there was an [the] appointed §sign between the men of Israel ‖and the liers in wait [was], that they should make a great **flame with [cloud of] smoke rise up out of the city.
39 [3]And when [when] the men of Israel turned [retired] in the battle, and [and] Benjamin began ††to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, [j]Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.
40 But when the flame [cloud] began to arise up out of the city with [in] a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, ‡‡[m]the whole flame [whole] of the city went up [ascended up] to heaven.
41 And when [when] the men of Israel turned [turned, and turned again,] the men of Benjamin were amazed: [n]for they saw that evil §§was come upon them.
42 Therefore the

a ver. 2.
b ver. 18, 31.
c ver. 41.
d Cp. Josh. 18. 1 & 1 Sam. 4. 3, 4.
e Num. 25. 7 & 31. 6. Josh. 24. 33
f Deut. 10. 8 & 18. 5, 7.
g Cp. Josh. 8. 19.
h Cp. Josh. 8. 4.
i ch. 21. 19.
j ver. 31, 32.
k ver. 18, 26.
l Cp. Josh. 8. 5, 6.
m Cp. Josh. 8. 20.
n ver. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *the meadow of Geba* (or *Gibeah*. See ver. 10) [2] Heb. *touching.* [3] Or, *And the men...battle: (no*
Benjamin...heaven:) and the men &c.
A.V. * Heb. *to smite of the people wounded as at; &c.* † Or, *Beth-el.* ‡ Or, *made a long* sound with the trump
§ Or, *time.* ‖ Heb. *with.* ** Heb. *elevation.* †† Heb. *to smite the wounded.* ‡‡ Heb. *the whole consumptio*
§§ Heb. *touched them.*

turned their backs before the men of Israel unto [a]the way of the wilderness; but the battle followed hard after overtook them; and [1]they them which came out of the cities destroyed them they destroyed in the midst thereof. of them. 43 They *Thus* they inclosed the Benjamites round about, *and* chased them, *and* [2]trode them down [3]at *their* resting place, as far as [†]over against Gibeah toward the sunrising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour. 45 And they turned [a]and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of [e]Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high ways highways five thousand men; and followed pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and smote of them slew two thousand men. men of them. 46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour. 47 But six hundred men turned and [a]fled toward to the wilderness unto the rock of [e]Rimmon, and abode in the rock of Rimmon four months. 48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, both [4]the entire as well the men of *every* city, and the cattle, as the beast, and all that they found: moreover all the cities which they came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities found they set on fire. that §they came to.

21 [1] Now the men of Israel had sworn [i]in Mizpah, Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife. 2 And the people came to [k]Beth-el, the house of God, and sat abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore. sore; 3 And they said, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to-day to day one tribe lacking in Israel? 4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and [b]built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. 5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up in the assembly with the congregation unto the LORD? [c]For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up unto to the LORD to Mizpah, Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death. 6 And the children of Israel [d]repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day. 7 [f]How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD that we will not give them of our daughters to wives? 8 And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that came not up unto to the LORD to Mizpah Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from [g]Jabesh-gilead to the assembly. 9 For when the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of [g]Jabesh-gilead there. 10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, [h]Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the little ones. children. 11 And this is the thing that ye shall do; ye do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that ‖hath lien lain by man. 12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred **young virgins, that had not known known no man by lying with him any male: and

a Cp. Josh. 8. 15, 24.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 25.
c Cp. ch. 5. 23.
d ver. 15.
e ch. 21. 13. Josh. 15. 32.
f ver. 16.
g 1 Sam. 11. 1 & 31. 11—13.
h Cp. ver. 5.
i ver. 18. ch. 20. 1.
j Num. 31. 17.
k ch. 20. 18, 26, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *them which came ... they destroyed* [2] Or, *overtook them* [3] Or, *at Menuhah* [4] Or, as otherwise read, *inhabited city* See Deut. 2. 34.
A.V. * Or, from *Menuchah*, &c. † Heb. *unto over against.* ‡ Heb. *was found.* § Heb. *were found.*
Heb. *knoweth the lying* with *man.* ** Heb. *young women virgins.*

they brought them unto the camp to [a]Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent (and spake / *some* *to speak) to the children of Benjamin that were in the [b]rock of Rimmon, and [c](proclaimed / to †call) peace (peaceably) unto them. 14 And Benjamin (returned / came again) at that time; and they gave them (the women / wives) which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not. 15 And the people [e]repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, [f]How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin? 17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that (are / be) escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not (blotted / destroyed) out (from / of) Israel. 18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: [h]for the children of Israel (had / have) sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Benjamin. 19 (And / Then) they said, Behold, there is [1]a feast of the LORD (from year in Shiloh / to year in Shiloh, / ‡yearly *in a place*) which is on the north (side) of Beth-el, §on the east side ‖of [j]the (high way / highway) that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah. 20 (And / Therefore) they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards; 21 and see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to [d]dance in [the] dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin. 22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come to [2]complain unto us, (unto us / to complain,) that we will say unto them, (Grant them [3]graciously / **Be favourable unto them for our sakes (unto us): because we (took / reserved) not for to each man *of them* his wife in battle: neither did ye (them unto / the war: for ye did not) give them (unto them at / this time, *that* ye should) be guilty. 23 And the children of Benjamin did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they (carried off: / caught:) and they went and returned unto their inheritance, [g]and (built / repaired) the cities, and dwelt in them. 24 And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance. 25 [i]In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

a Josh. 18. 1.
b ch. 20. 47.
c Deut. 20. 10.
d ch. 11. 34. Ex. 15. 20. 1 Sam. 18. 6, *al.*
e ver. 6.
f ver. 7.
g Cp. ch. 20. 48.
h ver. 1.
i ch. 17. 6 & 18. 1 & 19. 1.
j Cp. ch. 20. 31.

THE BOOK OF RUTH.

1 (AND / NOW) it came to pass in the days [a]when the judges (judged, / ††ruled,) that there was [b]a famine in the land. And a certain man of [d]Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the [4]country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. 2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife [5]Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, [e]Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and ‡‡continued there. 3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died,

a Judg. 2. 16.
b Gen. 12. 10 & 26. 1 & 43. 1. 2 Kin. 8. 1.
c Gen. 35. 19.
d See Judg. 17. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *the feast* [2] Or, *strive with us* [3] Or, *as a gift* [4] Heb. *field.* [5] Heb. *Noomi.*
A.V. * Heb. *and spake and called.* † Or, *proclaim peace.* ‡ Heb. *from year to year.* § Or, *toward the sunrising*
‖ Or, *on.* ** Or, *Gratify us in them.* †† Heb. *judged.* ‡‡ Heb. *were.*

and she was left, and her two
sons. 4 And they took them
wives of the women of Moab;
the name of the one was Or-
pah, and the name of the other
Ruth: and they dwelled there
about ten years. 5 And Mahlon
and Chilion died also both of
them; and the woman was left
of her two children sons and of her
husband. 6 Then she arose with
her daughters in law, that she
might return from the country
of Moab: for she had heard in
the country of Moab how that
[c]the LORD had visited his people
[d]in giving them bread. 7 And Wherefore
she went forth out of the place
where she was, and her two
daughters in law with her; and
they went on the way to re-
turn unto the land of Judah.
8 And Naomi said unto her two
daughters in law, Go, return
each of you to her mother's house:
the LORD [h]deal kindly with you,
as ye have dealt with [i]the dead,
and with me. 9 The LORD grant
you that ye may find [j]rest, each
of you in the house of her hus-
band. Then she kissed them;
and they lifted up their voice,
and wept. 10 And they said
unto her, Nay, but Surely we will return
with thee unto thy people. 11 And
Naomi said, Turn again, my
daughters: why will ye go with
me? have I are there yet any more sons in
my womb, [n]that they may be
your husbands? 12 Turn again,
my daughters, go your way; for
I am too old to have an husband.
If I should say, I have hope, *if
I should even have an husband
to-night, so to night, and should also bear
sons; 13 would ye therefore tarry †tarry for them till
they were grown? would ye there-stay
re stay r them from having husbands?

a Judg. 2. 15. Cp. Job 19. 21 & Ps. 32. 4 & 38. 2 & 39. 10.
b Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kin. 11. 7. Jer. 48. 7, 13, 46.
c Ex. 3. 16 & 4. 31. Luke 1. 68.
d Ps. 132. 15.
e Cp. ch. 2. 11, 12.
f 1 Sam. 3. 17 & 25. 22. 2 Sam. 19. 13. 1 Kin. 2. 23. 2 Kin. 6. 31, al.
g Cp. Acts 21. 14.
h Josh. 2. 12, 14. Judg. 1. 24.
i ver. 5. ch. 2. 20.
j ch. 3. 1.
k Cp. Matt. 21. 10.
l Ex. 15. 23.
m Job 1. 21.
n Gen. 38. 11. Deut. 25. 5.
o 2 Sam. 21. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 23.

nay, my daughters; for [1]‡it
grieveth me much for your sakes, sakes
for that [a]the hand of the LORD is
gone forth out against me. 14 And
they lifted up their voice, and
wept again: and Orpah kissed
her mother in law; but Ruth
clave unto her. 15 And she said,
Behold, thy sister in law is gone
back unto her people, and unto
[b]her god gods: return thou after thy
sister in law. 16 And Ruth said,
§Intreat me not to leave thee,
and or to return from following after
thee: for whither thou goest, I
will go; and where thou lodgest,
I will lodge: [e]thy people shall
be my people, and thy God my
God: 17 where thou diest, will I
die, and there will I be buried:
[f]the LORD do so to me, and more
also, if aught ought but death part thee
and me. 18 [g]And when When she saw that
she ‖was stedfastly minded to
go with her, then she left speaking
unto her. 19 So they two went
until they came to Beth-lehem.
And it came to pass, when they
were come to Beth-lehem, that
[k]all the city was moved about
them, and the women they said, Is this
Naomi? 20 And she said unto
them, Call me not [2]**Naomi, call
me [3]††[l]Mara: for the Almighty
hath dealt very bitterly with
me. 21 [m]I went out full, and the
LORD hath brought me home
again empty: why then call ye
me Naomi, seeing the LORD
hath testified against me, and
the Almighty hath afflicted me?
22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth
the Moabitess, her daughter in
law, with her, which returned
out of the country of Moab:
and they came to Beth-lehem
[o]in the beginning of barley
harvest.

R.V. [1] Or, *it is far more bitter for me than for you* [2] That is, *Pleasant.* [3] That is, *Bitter.*
A.V. * Or, if *I were with an husband.* † Heb. *hope.* ‡ Heb. *I have much bitterness.* § Or, *Be not against me.*
‖ Heb. *strengthened herself.* ** That is, *Pleasant.* †† That is, *Bitter.*

2 [1] And Naomi had [a]a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of [1]wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was [*c]Boaz. [2] And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and [d]glean among the ears of corn after him [f]in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter. [3] And she went, and came, came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her [†]hap was to light on the portion, a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the family, kindred of Elimelech. [4] And, behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and said unto the reapers, [i]The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee. [5] Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this? [6] And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Moabitish damsel [l]that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab: [7] and she said, Let me glean, I pray you, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, save that she tarried a little in the house. [8] Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither pass, go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens, maidens: [9] Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn. [10] Then [n]she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thy sight, thine eyes, that thou shouldest [b]take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger? [11] And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, [e]all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore. [12] [g]The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [h]under whose wings thou art come to take refuge, trust. [13] Then she said, [‡j]Let me find grace, favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken [2‡k]kindly, [§]friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not as, like unto one of thine handmaidens. [14] And at meal-time Boaz said unto her, Boaz said unto her, Come hither, At mealtime come thou, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and [3]they, he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and [m]was sufficed, and left thereof. [15] And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and [‖]reproach her not, not: [16] And also pull out, let fall also some for her of purpose from the bundles, of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave it, them, and let her glean, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not. [17] So she gleaned in the field until even; even, and she beat out that she had gleaned, gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley. [18] And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought

[a] ch. 3. 2, 12.
[b] ver. 19.
[c] ch. 4. 21. Matt. 1. 5.
[d] Cp. Deut. 24. 19.
[e] ch. 1. 14, 16, 17.
[f] ver. 10, 13.
[g] Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 19.
[h] Ps. 17. 8 & 36. 7 & 63. 7, al.
[i] Ps. 129. 7, 8.
[j] ver. 2, 10. Gen. 33. 15. 1 Sam. 1. 18.
[k] Gen. 34. 3 (mg. for mg.). Judg. 19. 3 (mg. for mg.).
[l] ch. 1. 22.
[m] ver. 18.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 23, 41.

R.V. [1] Or, *valour* [2] Heb. *to the heart of.* [3] Or, *he*
A.V. * Called *Booz*, Matt. 1. 5. † Heb. *hap happened.* ‡ Or, *I find favour.* § Heb. *to the heart.* ‖ Heb. *shame her not.*

forth forth, and gave to her that she had left reserved *a*after she was sufficed. 19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to-day to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he *b*that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to-day to day is Boaz. 20 And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, *c*Blessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness *e*to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man is nigh near of kin unto us, 1*one of *f*our near next kinsmen. 21 And Ruth the Moabitess said, Yea, He he said unto me, me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest. 22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, and that they †meet thee not in any other field. 23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and she dwelt with her mother in law.

3 1 And Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek 2*j*rest for thee, that it may be well with thee? 2 And now is there not Boaz not Boaz of *l*our kinsman, kindred, *m*with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to-night to night in the threshing-floor. threshingfloor. 3 *o*Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the threshing-floor. floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking. 4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and ‡uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do. 5 And she said unto her, All that thou 3sayest unto me I will do. 6 And she went down unto the threshing-floor, floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her. 7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and *d*his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down. 8 And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was 4afraid, and §turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet. 9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: *g*spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art 5**h*a near kinsman. 10 And he said, *i*Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than *e*at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich. 11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou sayest requirest: for all the 6‖city of my people doth know that thou art *k*a virtuous woman. 12 And now it is true that I am *n*a *thy* near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I. 13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will *p*perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do

a ver. 14.

b ver. 10.

c ch. 3. 10. Judg. 17. 2. 1 Sam. 15. 13 & 23. 21. 2 Sam. 2. 5.
d See Judg. 19. 6.
e ch. 1. 8.

f ch. 3. 9 & 4. 14.

g Ezek. 16. 8. Cp. Deut. 22. 30.

h ch. 2. 20.

i See ch. 2. 20.

j ch. 1. 9.

k Prov. 12. 4 & 31. 10.
l ch. 2. 1.
m ch. 2. 8.
n ch. 4. 1.

o 2 Sam. 12. 20 & 14. 2.

p ch. 4. 5. Cp. Deut. 25. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, *one of them that hath the right to redeem for us* See Lev. 25. 25. 2 Or, *a resting place* 3 Another reading is, *sayest unto me.* 4 Or, *startled* 5 Or, *one that hath the right to redeem* Heb. *goel.* 6 Heb. *gate.* See ch. 4. 1, 11.
A.V. * Or, *one that hath right to redeem.* † Or, *fall upon thee.* ‡ Or, *lift up the clothes that are on his feet.* § Or, *took hold on.* ‖ Heb. *gate.*

the part of a kinsman to thee, [a]as the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning. 14 And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could discern / know another. For / And he said, Let it not be known that the / a woman came to the threshing-floor. / into the floor. 15 And / Also he said, Bring the mantle / *vail that / is / thou hast upon thee, and hold it. / it; and / And when she held it: / it, and / it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid it on her: and he / she went into the city. 16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, [2]Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her. 17 And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said, / [3]said, to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law. 18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not / be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

4 1 Now / Then Boaz went / went Boaz up to [c]the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the [f]near kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down. 2 And he took ten men [h]of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down. 3 And he said unto the near kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth the / a parcel of land, which was our brother Elimelech's: 4 and †I thought to ‡/disclose it unto / advertise thee, saying, [k]Buy it before them that sit here, / the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if [5]thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it. 5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, [b]to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance. 6 [c]And the near kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: take / redeem thou my right of redemption on thee / to thyself; for I cannot redeem it. 7 [d]Now this was *the* custom / manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning exchanging, / changing, for to confirm all things; a man drew / plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was the *manner of* attestation / a testimony in Israel. 8 So the near / Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thyself. / thee. And / So he drew off his shoe. 9 And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was [g]Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi. 10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, [b]to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day. 11 And all the people that were [i]in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, [l]which two did [m]build the house of Israel: and [6]‡do thou worthily

a Judg. 8. 19. 1 Sam. 14. 39. 2 Sam. 4. 9 & 12. 5. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 6. Jer. 4. 2 & 5. 2, *al.*

b ver. 10. ch. 3. 13. Deut. 25. 5, 6.

c ch. 3. 12, 13.

d See Deut. 25. 7—10.

c ver. 11. ch. 3. 11 (mg.). 2 Sam. 15. 2 & 18. 4, 24, 33 & 19. 8 & Ps. 127. 5.

f ch. 2. 20.

g ch. 1. 2, 4, 5.

h 1 Kin. 21. 8. Prov. 31. 23.

i See ver. 1.

j 1 Sam. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.).

k Lev. 25. 25. Cp. Jer. 32. 7, 8.

l See Gen. 29. 31—30. 24 & 35. 16—18.

m Deut. 25. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *she went* [2] Or, *How hast thou fared* [3] Another reading is, *said to me.* [4] Heb. *uncover thine ear.* [5] So many ancient authorities. The printed Hebrew text has, *he will.* [6] Or, *get thee wealth* or *power*

A.V. * Or, *sheet*, or, *apron.* † Heb. *I said I will reveal* in *thine ear.* ‡ Or, *get thee riches*, or, *power.*

in [a]Ephrathah, Ephratah, and [*b]be famous in Beth-lehem: 12 and let thy house be like the house of Perez, Pharez, [d]whom Tamar bare unto Judah, [e]of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman. 13 So Boaz took Ruth, and she became his wife; and when he went in unto her, [g]and the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son. 14 [h]And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not [†]left thee this day without [j]a near [‡]kinsman, and let that his name may [k]be famous in Israel. 15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and [§]a nourisher of [‖]thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, [c]which is better to thee than seven sons, hath borne born him. 16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it. 17 [f]And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he is the father of [1]Jesse, the father of David.

18 Now these are the generations of Perez: [i]Perez Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron; Hezron, 19 and Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab; Amminadab, 20 and [l]Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat [2]Salmon; [**]Salmon, 21 and Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed; Obed, 22 and Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

a Gen. 35. 16, 19.
b ver. 14.
c 1 Sam. 1. 8.
d Gen. 38. 29. 1 Chr. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 3.
e 1 Sam. 2. 20.
f Luke 1. 59.
g Gen. 29. 31 & 33. 5.
h Cp. Luke 1. 58.
i For ver. 18—22, see 1 Chr. 2. 4—15 & Matt. 1. 3—6.
j ch. 2. 20.
k ver. 11.
l Num. 1. 7. Cp. Ex. 6. 23.

THE FIRST BOOK OF
SAMUEL.

[*A. V.*], OTHERWISE CALLED, THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

I 1 Now there was a certain man of [a]Ramathaim-zophim, of [b]the hill country of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephraimite Ephrathite: 2 and he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children. 3 And this man went up out of his city [e]from year to year [††]yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts [g]in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests unto of the LORD, were there. 4 And when the day came time was that Elkanah sacrificed, offered, [c]he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions: 5 but unto Hannah he gave [3‡‡]a double portion: worthy portion; for he loved Hannah, Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb. 6 And her rival adversary also [§§]provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb. 7 And *as* he did so year by year, [*]when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat. 8 And Then said Elkanah her husband said unto to her,

a Cp. ver. 19.
b See Josh. 24. 33.
c Deut. 12. 17, 18 & 16. 11. Cp. Neh. 8. 10, 12.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 26.
e ver. 21. Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16. Cp. Luke 2. 41.
f See Deut. 12. 5—7.
g Cp. Josh. 18. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Ishai.* [2] Heb. *Salmah.* [3] The Sept. reads, *a single portion, because she had no child; howbeit Elkanah loved &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *proclaim thy name.* † Heb. *caused to cease unto thee.* ‡ Or, *redeemer.* § Heb. *to nourish.* ‖ Heb. *thy gray hairs.* ** Or, *Salmah.* †† Heb. *from year to year.* ‡‡ Or, *a double portion.* §§ Heb. *angered her.* Or, *from the time that she, &c.* Heb. *from her going up.*

Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? [b]am not I better to thee than ten sons? 9 So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon [his a] seat by [the door a] post of [d]the temple of the LORD. 10 And she was [*f]in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore. 11 And she [g]vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed [h]look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and [i]remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid [1†]a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, [k]and there shall no razor come upon his head. 12 And it came to pass, as she [‡]continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth. 13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken. 14 And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee. 15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman [§]of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but [r]I [have] poured out my soul before the LORD. 16 Count not thine handmaid for [2r]a daughter of [3]Belial: for out of the abundance of my [‖]complaint and [my provocation grief] have I spoken hitherto. 17 Then Eli answered and said, [t]Go in peace: and the God of Israel [u]grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him. 18 And she said, [w]Let [thy servant thine handmaid] find grace in thy sight. So the woman [a]went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*. 19 And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to [c]Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD [e]remembered her. 20 [And Wherefore] it came to pass, [**]when the time was come [about, about] [that after] Hannah [had] conceived, [and that she] bare a [son; son,] and [she] called his name [††]Samuel, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD. 21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, [j]went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow. 22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up* until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, [l]and there abide for ever. 23 [m]And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; [n]only the LORD establish his word. So the woman [tarried abode,] and gave her son [suck, suck] until she weaned him. 24 And when she had weaned him, [o]she took him up with her, with [4]three bullocks, and one ephah of [meal, flour,] and a [5]bottle of wine, and brought him unto [q]the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child was young. 25 And they slew [the a] bullock, and brought the child to Eli. 26 And she said, Oh my lord, [s]as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD. 27 For this child I prayed; [v]and the LORD hath given me my petition which I asked of him: 28 therefore [I also also I]

a Cp. Eccles. 9. 7.
b Ruth 4. 15.
c ch. 2. 11. Cp. ver. 1.
d ch. 3. 3.
e ver. 11.
f Job 7. 11 & 10. 1.
g Gen. 28. 20. Judg. 11. 30.
h Gen. 29. 32.
i ver. 19. Cp. Gen. 30. 22.
j ver. 3.
k Judg. 13. 5. Cp. Num. 6. 5.
l ver. 11, 28. Cp. ch. 2. 11, 18 & 3. 1.
m Cp. Num. 30. 7.
n 2 Sam. 7. 25.
o Deut. 12. 5, 6, 11.
p Job 30. 16. Ps. 42. 4. Lam. 2. 19. Cp. Ps. 62. 8.
q ver. 3, 9. Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
r ch. 2. 12. Judg. 19. 22. 1 Kin. 21. 10, *al.*
s ch. 17. 55 & 20. 3. 2 Sam. 11. 11. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6 & 4. 30.
t ch. 20. 42. Judg. 18. 6. 2 Kin. 5. 19. Mark 5. 34. Luke 7. 50, *al.*
u Ps. 20. 4, 5.
v ver. 17. Cp. Ps. 6. 9.
w Gen. 33. 15. Ruth 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *seed of men.* [2] Or, *a wicked woman* [3] That is, *worthlessness.* [4] The Sept. and Syriac have, *a bullock of three years old.* [5] Or, *skin*

A.V. * Heb. *bitter of soul.* † Heb. *seed of men.* ‡ Heb. *multiplied to pray.* § Heb. *hard of spirit.* ‖ Or, *meditation.* -- ** Heb. *in revolution of days.* †† That is, *Asked of God.*

have [1]granted *lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth [†]he is granted shall be lent to the LORD. [b]And [2]he worshipped the LORD there.

2 1 And Hannah prayed, and said: said,

[d]My heart exulteth rejoiceth in the LORD,
[f]Mine horn is exalted in the LORD:
My mouth is enlarged over mine enemies;
Because [h]I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 [i]There is none holy as the LORD; LORD:
For there is none beside thee:
Neither is there [j]any rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly;
Let not [‡]arrogancy come out of your mouth:
For the LORD is a God of knowledge,
[3]And by him actions are weighed.

4 [o]The bows of the mighty men are broken,
And they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread;
And they that were hungry [4]have ceased:
[t]Yea, so that the barren hath borne seven;
[u]And she that hath many children languisheth. is waxed feeble.

6 [v]The LORD killeth, and maketh alive:
He bringeth down to [5]the grave, and bringeth up.

7 [w]The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich:
[x]He bringeth low, he also and lifteth up.

8 [a]He raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
He and lifteth up the needy beggar from the dunghill,
[c]To make them sit with set them among princes,
And to make them inherit the throne of glory:
[e]For the pillars of the earth are the LORD'S,
And he hath set the world upon them.

9 [g]He will keep the feet of his [6]holy ones, saints,
But and the wicked shall be put to silence be silent in darkness;
For by strength shall no man prevail.

10 [k]They that strive with The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces;
[l]Against them out of heaven in heaven upon them:
[m]The LORD shall judge the ends of the earth;
And he shall give strength unto his king,
[n]And exalt the horn of his anointed.

11 And Elkanah went [p]to Ramah to his house. [q]And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

12 Now the sons of Eli were [7r]sons of [8]Belial; [9s]they knew not the LORD. 13 And the custom priest's of the priests custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand; 14 and he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took [10]therewith. for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither. 15 Yea, Also [y]before they burnt the

[a] Ps. 113. 7, 8. Cp. Dan. 4. 17 & Luke 1. 52.
[b] Gen. 24. 26, 52.
[c] Job 36. 7.
[d] For ver. 1—10, see Luke 1. 46—53.
[e] Cp. Job 38. 4—6 & Ps. 24. 2 & 102. 25 & 104. 5.
[f] ver. 10. Ps. 75. 10 & 89. 17, 24 & 92. 10 & 112. 9 & 148. 14.
[g] Ps. 121. 3. Prov. 3. 26. Cp. Ps. 91. 11.
[h] Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5 & 20. 5 & 35. 9.
[i] Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8.
[j] Deut. 32. 30, 31.
[k] Ps. 2. 9.
[l] ch. 7. 10. Ps. 18. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 14.
[m] Ps. 96. 10, 13 & 98. 9.
[n] ver. 1. Cp. Ps. 89. 24.
[o] Ps. 37. 15 & 46. 9 & 76. 3.
[p] ch. 1. 19.
[q] ver. 18. ch. 3. 1.
[r] See ch. 1. 16.
[s] Judg. 2. 10.
[t] Ps. 113. 9. Isai. 54. 1.
[u] Jer. 15. 9.
[v] Deut. 32. 39.
[w] Cp. Job 1. 21.
[x] Job 5. 11. Ps. 75. 7.
[y] Lev. 3. 5, 16 & 7. 23, 25, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *lent not weighed.* [2] According to several ancient authorities, *they.* [3] According to another reading, *Though actions* [4] Or, *have rest* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Or, *godly ones* Another reading is, *holy one.* [7] Or, *wicked men* [†] That is, *worthlessness.* [8] Or, *they knew not the Lord, nor the due of the priests from the people. When any man &c.* [9] Some ancient authorities read, *for himself.*

A.V. * Or, *returned him, whom I have obtained by petition, to the Lord.* † Or, *he whom I have obtained by petition shall be returned.* ‡ Heb. *hard.*

fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw. 16 And if [the any] man said unto him, [They will surely Let them not fail to] burn the fat [1*] presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then [2]he would [say, answer him, Nay,] *Nay;* but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force. 17 [And Wherefore] the sin of the young men was very great [a] before the LORD: [f] for [3]men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 [g] But Samuel ministered before the LORD, being a child, [i] girded with a linen ephod. 19 Moreover his mother made him a little [robe, coat,] and brought it to him from year to year, [k] when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice. 20 And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman [4n] for the †loan which [was is] lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home. 21 [5p] And the LORD visited Hannah, [and so that] she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. [q] And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 Now Eli was very [old; old,] and [he] heard all that his sons did unto all [Israel, Israel;] and how [that] they lay with the women that [t did service ‡ assembled] at the door of the [tent tabernacle] of the [meeting congregation.] 23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for §I hear of your evil dealings [from by] all this people. 24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report [6]that I hear: ye make the LORD'S people ‖ to transgress. 25 If one man sin against another, [the [7]God judge] shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, [a] because the LORD would slay them. 26 And the child Samuel [b] grew on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

27 And there came [c] a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, [e] Did I [reveal myself plainly appear] unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt [8] *in bondage* to [in] Pharaoh's house? 28 [9h] And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel to be my priest, to [10] go up unto offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, [j] to wear an ephod before me? [11l] and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings [of the children of Israel made by fire? made by fire of the children of Israel] 29 Wherefore [12m] kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded [in *my* in *my*] habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people? 30 [Therefore Wherefore] the [LORD, the LORD] God of [Israel, Israel] saith, [r] I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: [s] but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. 31 Behold, [u] the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house. 32 And thou shalt behold [13v] the affliction of see **an enemy *in* *my* habitation,

a Cp. Josh. 11. 20.
b Luke 2. 52.
c 1 Kin. 13. 1.
d Cp. Gen. 6. 11.
e Ex. 4. 14, 27.
f Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
g ver. 11. ch. 3. 1.
h Ex. 28. 1. Num. 18. 1, 7.
i Ex. 28. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 14. 1 Chr. 15. 27.
j Cp. ch. 14. 3 & 22. 18.
k ch. 1. 3.
l Lev. 2. 3, 10 & 6. 16 & 7. 7, 8, 34 & 10. 14, 15. Num. 5. 9, 10. See Num. 18. 8—19.
m Deut. 32. 15.
n ch. 1. 28.
o ver. 32. Deut. 12. 5, 6 & 26. 15. Ps. 26. 8 & 68. 5.
p Gen. 21. 1.
q ver. 26. ch. 3. 19. Cp. Judg. 13. 24 & Luke 1. 80 & 2. 40.
r Ex. 27. 21 & 29. 9.
s Cp. Jer. 18. 9, 10.
t Ex. 38. 8.
u 1 Kin. 2. 27. Cp. ch. 4. 11, 18, 20 & 22. 18, 19.
v ch. 4. 11. Cp. Judg. 18. 30. See Ps. 78. 59—64.

R.V. [1] Or, *first* [2] Another reading is, *he would say unto him, Thou &c.* [3] Or, *the men despised* [4] Or, *for the petition which was asked for the* LORD [5] The Heb. has, *For.* [6] Or, *which I hear the* LORD'S *people do spread abroad* [7] Or, *the judge* [8] Or, *in Pharaoh's house* [9] Or, *And I chose* [10] Or, *offer upon* [11] Or, *and gave* [12] Or, *trample ye upon...and upon* [13] Or, *an adversary in* my *habitation*

A.V. * Heb. *as on the day.* † Or, *petition which she asked, &c.* ‡ Heb. *assembled by troops.* § Or, *I hear evil words of you.* ‖ Or, *to cry out.* ** Or, *the affliction of the tabernacle, for all the wealth which God would have given Israel.*

in all the wealth which *God* shall give Israel: [a]and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever. 33 [1]And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die [2*]in the flower of their age. 34 [b]And this shall be [the a] sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; [c]in one day they shall die both of them. 35 [d]And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: [e]and I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before [f]mine anointed for ever. 36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and [bow down crouch] to him for a piece of silver and a [loaf morsel] of bread, and shall say, [†]Put me, I pray thee, into [‡]one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a [morsel piece] of bread.

3 1 [h]And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. [i]And the word of the LORD was [3]precious in those days; there was no [4]open vision. 2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place, [(*now and) began] his eyes had begun to wax dim, that he could not [see,) see;] 3 [m]and ere the lamp of God [was not yet gone out, and went out in the temple] Samuel was laid down *to sleep*, [°]in the temple of of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and the LORD, where the ark of God was; 4 that Samuel was laid down *to sleep;* the LORD called Samuel: and he [said, answered,] Here am I. 5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down. 6 And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou [calledst didst call] me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again. 7 §Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him. 8 And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou [calledst didst call] me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child. 9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place. 10 And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel [said, answered,] Speak; for thy servant heareth. 11 And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, [g]at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. 12 In that day I will perform against Eli [j]all [that things] which I have spoken concerning his house, from the beginning even house: ‖when I begin, I will also [unto the make an] end. 13 **[j]For I have told him that I will judge his house for [ever, ever] for the iniquity which he [knew, knoweth;] [l]because his sons [5]did bring a curse upon themselves, [made themselves ††vile,] [n]and he [‡‡]restrained them not. 14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, [p]that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be [6]purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever. 15 And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD.

a Cp. Zech. 3. 4.
b 1 Kin. 13. 3.
c ch. 4. 11.
d 1 Kin. 2. 35. 1 Chr. 29. 22.
e ch. 25. 28. 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
f 2 Sam. 22. 51. Ps. 18. 50. Cp. Ps. 89. 20.
g 2 Kin. 21. 12. Jer. 19. 3.
h ch. 2. 11, 18.
i Cp. ver. 21 & Ps. 74. 9 & Amos 8. 11.
j See ch. 2. 30—36.
k ch. 4. 15. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10. Cp. Deut. 34. 7.
l ch. 2. 12, 17, 22.
m Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2, 3. 2 Chr. 13. 11.
n ch. 2. 23—25.
o ch. 1. 9.
p Cp. Isai. 22. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Yet will I not cut off every man of thine from mine altar, to consume &c.* [2] Heb. when they be *men*. The Sept. has, *by the sword of men.* [3] Or, *rare* [4] Or, *frequent* Heb. *widely spread.* [5] The Sept. has, *speak evil of God.* [6] Or, *expiated*

A.V. * Heb. *men.* † Heb. *Join.* ‡ Or, *somewhat about the priesthood.* § Or, *Thus* did *Samuel before he knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was revealed unto him.* ‖ Heb. *beginning and ending.* ** Or, *And I will* [illegible] *him, &c.* †† Or, *accursed.* ‡‡ Heb. *frowned not upon them.*

And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision. 16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he said, answered, Here am I. 17 And he said, What is the thing that *the* LORD hath spoken said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: [b]God do so to thee, and *more also, if thou hide any †thing from me of all the things that he spake said unto thee. 18 And Samuel told him ‡every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, [d]It is the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good. 19 [e]And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, [f]and did let none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel [g]from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was §established to be a prophet of the LORD. 21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel [h]in Shiloh [i]by the word of the LORD.

4 1 ‖And the word of Samuel came to all Israel.

Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside [k]Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in [l]Aphek. 2 And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when [1]**they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of ††the [2]army in the field about four thousand men. 3 And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to-day before the Philistines? Let us ‡‡fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD [r]out of Shiloh unto us, that it may come that, when it cometh among us, and it may save us out of the hand of our enemies. 4 So the people sent to Shiloh, and they brought that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, [a]which [3]sitteth upon the dwelleth *between* the cherubim cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel [c]shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again. 6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp. 7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing §§heretofore. 8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty gods? Gods? these are the gods Gods that smote the Egyptians with all manner of the [4]plagues in the wilderness. 9 [j]Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, [m]as they have been to you: *quit yourselves like men, and fight. 10 And the Philistines fought, [n]and Israel was smitten, [o]and they fled every man to into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. 11 [p]And the ark of God was taken; [q]and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, †were slain. 12 And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the [2]army, and came to Shiloh the same day [s]with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

[a] Ex. 25. 22. 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 80. 1 & 99. 1. Cp. Num. 7. 89.
[b] Cp. Ruth 1. 17.
[c] Josh. 6. 5, 20.
[d] Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12 & Job 1. 21 & 2. 10 & Ps. 39. 9 & Isai. 39. 8.
[e] See ch. 2. 21.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 6.
[g] See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
[h] Cp. Josh. 18. 1.
[i] ver. 1, 4.
[j] Cited 1 Cor. 16. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 12.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 12.
[l] ch. 29. 1. Josh. 12. 18.
[m] Judg. 13. 1.
[n] ver. 2. Ps. 78. 62. Cp. Lev. 26. 17 & Deut. 28. 25.
[o] 2 Sam. 18. 17 & 19. 8. 2 Kin. 14. 12. 2 Chr. 25. 22.
[p] Cp. ch. 2. 32 & Ps. 78. 60, 61.
[q] ch. 2. 34. Ps. 78. 64.
[r] Josh. 18. 1.
[s] See Josh. 7. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *the battle was spread* [2] Heb. *array.* [3] Or, *dwelleth between* [4] Heb. *smiting.*
A.V. * Heb. *so add.* † Or, *word.* ‡ Heb. *all the things*, or, *words.* § Or, *faithful.* ‖ Or, *came to pass.*
Heb. *was.* ** Heb. *the battle was spread.* †† Heb. *the array.* ‡‡ Heb. *take unto us.* §§ Heb. *yesterday, or, the third day.* * Heb. *be men.* † Heb. *died.*

13 And when he came, lo, [a]Eli sat upon [his a] seat [1]by the [way side wayside] watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out. 14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man [hasted, and came came in hastily,] and told Eli. 15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; [e]and his eyes [*]were [set, dim,] that he could not see. 16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the [2]army, and I fled [to-day to day] out of the [2]army. And he said, [i]How went the matter, my son? 17 And [What †is there done, he that brought the tidings the messenger] answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken. 18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell [l]from off [his the] seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years. 19 And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near [‡]to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and [brought forth travailed]; for her pains [§]came upon her. 20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, [p]Fear not; for thou hast [brought forth born] a son. But she answered not, [‖]neither did she regard it. 21 And she named the child [Ichabod, I-chabod,] saying, [c]The glory is departed from Israel: because [d]the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband. 22 And she said, The glory is departed from [Israel: Israel:] [d]for the ark of God is taken.

a ver. 18. ch. 1. 9.
b ch. 14. 3.
c Ps. 78. 61. Cp. Ps. 26. 8.
d ver. 11.
e 1 Kin. 14. 4. Cp. ch. 3. 2.
f ch. 4. 1 & 7. 12.
g Josh. 13. 3.
h Judg. 16. 23.
i 2 Sam. 1. 4.
j Cp. Isai. 46. 1, 2.
k Cp. Jer. 50. 2 & Ezek. 6. 4, 6 & Mic. 1. 7.
l ver. 13.
m Cp. Zeph. 1. 9.
n Cp. Ex. 9. 3 & Ps. 32. 4 & Acts 13. 11.
o ch. 6. 5. Deut. 28. 27 (mg.).
p Gen. 35. 17.

1 [Now And] the Philistines [had taken took] the ark of God, and [they] brought it from [f]Eben-ezer unto [g]Ashdod. 2 [And When] the Philistines took the ark of God, [and they] brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by [h]Dagon. 3 And when [they] of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, [j]Dagon was fallen [4]upon his face to the [ground earth] before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. 4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen [4]upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; [k]and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands [*lay were*] cut off upon the threshold; only [††]*the stump of* Dagon was left to him. 5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, [m]tread on the threshold of Dagon in [Ashdod, Ashdod] unto this day.

6 [n]But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with [5°tumours, emerods,] [6]even Ashdod and the [borders coasts] thereof. 7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god. 8 They sent

---

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *beside the gate, watching the way.* [2] Heb. *array.* [3] That is, There is *no glory.* [4] Or, *before it* Or, *plague boils* As read by the Jews, *emerods.* [6] The Sept. has instead, *and in the midst of the land thereof mice were brought forth, and there was a great and deadly destruction in the city.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *stood.* [†] Heb. *is the thing.* [‡] Or, *to cry out.* [§] Heb. *were turned.* [‖] Heb. *set not her heart.* [i] That is, *Where is the glory?* or, There is *no glory.* [††] Or, *the fishy part.*

therefore and gathered all [a]the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*. 9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, [f]the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great discomfiture destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and [d]tumours they had brake out upon them. 10 So emerods in their secret parts. Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to *us, to slay us and our people. 11 [d]They sent therefore So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and they said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to its his own place, that it slay †us not, and our people: for there was a deadly discomfiture destruction throughout all the city; [o]the hand of God was very heavy there. 12 And the men that died not were smitten with the [d]tumours emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

6 1 And the ark of the LORD was in the [1]country of the Philistines seven months[2]. 2 And the Philistines called for the priests and [r]the diviners, saying, What shall we do with to the ark of the LORD? shew tell us wherewith we shall send it to its his place. 3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him [b]a [3]guilt trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why [c]his hand is not removed from you. 4 Then said they, What shall be the guilt trespass offering which we shall return to him? And they said, They answered, Five golden [d]tumours emerods, and five golden mice, [e]*according to* the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on [4]‡you all, and on your lords. 5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your [d]tumours emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; [g]and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure [h]he will lighten his hand from off you, [i]and from off your gods, and from off your land. 6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as [j]the Egyptians and [k]Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had [5]wrought §wonderfully among them, [l]did they not let [4]‡the people go, and they departed? 7 Now therefore take make and prepare you [m]a new cart, and a new cart, and take two milch kine, [n]on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them: 8 and take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put [p]the jewels of gold, which ye return him for [b]a guilt trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go. 9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of its his own border coast to [q]Beth-shemesh, then ‖he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not [s]his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us. 10 And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home: 11 and

a Josh. 13. 3. *b* Cp. Lev. 5. 15, 16.

c ver. 9.

d ch. 5. 6, 9, 12.

e ver. 17, 18. Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3.

f ch. 7. 13 & 12. 15. Deut. 2. 15.

g Cp. Josh. 7. 19.

h Cp. ch. 5. 6, 9, 11.

i ch. 5. 3, 4, 7.

j Cp. Ex. 14. 17.

k Ex. 8. 15, 32. Cp. Ex. 7. 13 & 9. 7, 35 & 10. 1.

l Ex. 12. 31.

m Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 3.

n Cp. Num. 19. 2

o See ver. 6.

p ver. 4, 5.

q Josh. 15. 10.

r Deut. 13. 10. Cp. Gen. 41. 8 & Ex. 7. 11 & Dan. 2. 2 & 5. 7.

s ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *field.* [2] The Sept. adds, *and their land swarmed with mice.* [3] Or, *trespass offering* [4] Heb. *them.* [5] Or, *made a mock of*

A.V. * Heb. *me, to slay me and my.* † Heb. *me not, and my.* ‡ Heb. *them.* § Or, *reproachfully.* ‖ Or, *it.*

they put the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their tumours. emerods. 12 And the kine took the straight way by to the way to [b]Beth-shemesh; they of Beth-shemesh, *and* went along [1c]the high way, highway. lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of [b]Beth-shemesh. 13 And they of [b]Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it. 14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua the Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was [f]a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered up the kine for a burnt offering unto the LORD. 15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on [f]the great stone: and the men of [b]Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD. 16 And when [h]the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned to Ekron the same day.

17 And these are the golden tumours emerods which the Philistines returned for a [i]guilt trespass offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Ashkelon Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one; 18 and the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, [o]both of fenced cities cities, and of country villages villages: even unto [q]the [*]great [2]stone, *stone of* Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD, LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Joshua Joshua, the Beth-shemite. 19 [3a]And he smote of the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people seventy men, *and* fifty fifty thousand and three-thousand score and ten men: and the people mourned, lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter. 20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, [d]Who is able to stand before the LORD, this holy this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us? 21 And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of [e]Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

7 [1]And the men of Kiriath-jearim Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of [g]Abinadab in [4]the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, from the day that while the ark abode in Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel [5]lamented after the LORD. 3 And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, [i]If ye do return unto the LORD with all your heart, hearts, then [j]put away the strange gods and the [k]Ashtaroth from among you, and [6m]prepare your hearts unto the LORD, [n]and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. 4 Then the children of Israel did put away the Baalim and the Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to [p]Mizpah, Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD. 6 And they gathered together to [p]Mizpah, Mizpeh, [r]and drew water, and poured it

a Cp. Ex. 19. 21 & Num. 4. 15, 20 & 2 Sam. 6. 7.
b Josh. 21. 16.
c Num. 20. 19.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 9.
e 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6. Cp. Josh. 9. 17 & 18. 14.
f ver. 18.
g 2 Sam. 6. 3.
h See ver. 4.
i 1 Kin. 8. 48. Isai. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2. 12. See Deut. 30. 2—10.
j Gen. 35. 2. Josh. 24. 14, 23. Cp. Judg. 10. 16.
k Judg. 2. 13.
l ver. 3, 8.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 3 & 30. 19 & Ezra 7. 10.
n Deut. 6. 13 & 10. 20 & 13. 4. Cited Matt. 4. 10 & Luke 4. 8.
o Cp. Deut. 3. 5.
p Cp. Judg. 20. 1.
q ver. 14, 15.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *one raised way.* [2] So the Sept. and Targum. The Hebrew text has, *Abel* (that is, *a meadow*). [3] The Sept. has, *And the sons of Jeconiah rejoiced not among the men of Beth-shemesh, because they saw the ark of the* LORD; *and he smote among them seventy men, and fifty thousand men.* [4] Or, *Gibeah* [5] Or, *was drawn together* [6] Or, *direct*

A.V. * Or, *great stone.*

out before the LORD, [a]and fasted on that day, and said there, [b]We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpah. Mizpeh. 7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpah, Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines. 8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, *Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. 9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a whole burnt offering burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and [g]Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD answered †heard him. 10 And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: [j]but the LORD thundered with a great [1]thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten down before Israel. 11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpah, Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car. 12 Then Samuel [l]took a stone, and set it between Mizpah Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it [2]‡Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us. 13 [m]So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more within into the border coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. 14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the border coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hand hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites. 15 [c]And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 And he went from year to year §in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpah; Mizpeh; and he judged Israel in all those places. 17 And his return was to [d]Ramah, Ramah; for there was his house; and there he judged Israel: Israel; [e]and he built there there he built an altar unto the LORD.

8 [1]And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that [f]he made his sons judges over Israel. 2 Now the name of his firstborn was ‖Joel; and the name of his second, Abijah Abiah: they were judges in Beer-sheba. 3 And his sons walked not in his ways, [h]but turned aside after lucre, [i]and took bribes, and perverted judgement. judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto [d]Ramah; Ramah, 5 and they said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: [k]now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. 6 But the thing **displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD. 7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: [n]for they have not rejected thee, [o]but they have rejected me, that I should not be king reign over them. 8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, in that wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods,

a ch. 31. 13. Neh. 9. 1. Cp. Joel 2. 12, *al.*
b Judg. 10. 10.
c ver. 6. ch. 12. 11. Cp. Judg. 2. 16.
d ch. 1. 19.
e Cp. ch. 14. 35 & Judg. 21. 4.
f Deut. 16. 18.
g Ps. 99. 6. Jer. 15. 1.
h Cp. Ex. 18. 21.
i Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Deut. 16. 19 & Ps. 15. 5.
j ch. 2. 10. Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 14, 15 & Ps. 18. 13.
k ver. 19, 20. Cp. Deut. 17. 14 & Hos. 13. 10 & Acts 13. 21.
l Gen. 28. 18 & 31. 45 & 35. 14. Josh. 4. 9 & 24. 26.
m Cp. Judg. 13. 1.
n Cp. Ex. 16. 8.
o ch. 10. 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *voice.* [2] That is, *The stone of help.*
A.V. * Heb. *Be not silent from us from crying.* † Or, *answered.* ‡ That is, *The stone of help.* § Heb. *and he circuited.* ‖ *Vashni*, 1 Chr. 6. 28. ** Heb. *was evil in the eyes of Samuel.*

so do they also unto thee. 9 Now therefore *hearken unto their voice: †howbeit thou yet shalt protest solemnly unto them, [b]and shalt shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

10 And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king. 11 And he said, [d]This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: he He will take your sons, and appoint them unto him, for himself, [1]for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and they some shall run before his chariots: 12 and chariots. And he will appoint them unto him for him captains captains of over thousands, and captains over of fifties; and he *will set some them* [g]to plow ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and the instruments of his chariots. 13 And he will take your daughters to be [2]confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. 14 [j]And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. 15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his [3]‡officers, and to his servants. 16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work. 17 He will take the tenth of your flocks sheep: and ye shall be his servants. 18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; [m]and the LORD will not answer hear you in that day. 19 But Nevertheless the people refused to hearken unto obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us; 20 [a]that we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles. 21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD. 22 And the LORD said to Samuel, [c]Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

a ver. 5.

b See ver. 11—18.

c ver. 7. Cp. Hos. 13. 11.

d ch. 10. 25. See Deut. 17. 16—20.

e ch. 14. 52.

f ch. 14. 51. 1 Chr. 8. 33 & 9. 39.

g See Gen. 45. 6.

h Cp. ch. 8. 16.

i ch. 10. 23.

j 1 Kin. 21. 7. Cp. Ezek. 46. 18.

k See Josh. 24. 33.

l 2 Kin. 4. 42.

m Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4.

n ch. 10. 2.

o Deut. 33. 1. Judg. 13. 6. 1 Kin. 13. 1.

9 [1]Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was [f]Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, the son of §a Benjamite, a mighty man of ‖valour. power. 2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice [6]young man man, and [h]a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: [i]from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people. 3 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses. 4 And he passed through [k]the hill country of mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of [l]Shalishah, Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shaalim, Shalim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not. 5 When And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come Come, and let us return; [n]lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us. 6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city [o]a man of God, and

R.V. [1] Or, *over his chariots, and over his horses* [2] Or, *perfumers* See Ex. 30. 25. [3] Or, *eunuchs* [4] The Sept. has, *herds.* [5] Or, *wealth* [6] Or, *choice*

A.V. * Or, *obey.* † Or, *notwithstanding when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shalt shew, &c.* Heb. *eunuchs.* § Or, *the son of a man of Jemini.* ‖ Or, *substance.*

he is a man that is held in honour, or an honourable man; [a]all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can tell us shew us concerning our way our journey whereon we that we should go. 7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, [d]what shall we bring the man? for the bread *is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what †have we? 8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, ‡I have in my here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man [h]went to inquire of God, thus he said, Come spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called [i]a Seer.) 10 Then said Saul to his servant, §Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was. 11 As And as they went up ‖the ascent hill to the city, [j]they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here? 12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before thee you: make haste now, for he is come to-day into came to day to the city; for the people [l]have a sacrifice *there is* a **sacrifice of the people to-day to day in [m]the high place: 13 as soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for at about ††this time ye shall find him. 14 And they went up to into the city; city: *and* as when they came were come within into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 [b]Now the LORD had [1c]revealed ‡‡told unto Samuel Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying, 16 To-morrow To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, [e]and thou shalt anoint him to be [2]prince captain over my people Israel, and he shall that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: [f]for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me. 17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD [3]said unto him, [g]Behold the man [4]of whom I spake to thee of! this same shall have authority §§reign over my people. 18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is. 19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer; seer: go up before me unto the high place, place; for ye shall eat with me to-day: to day, and in the morning to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart. 20 [k]And as for thine asses that were lost *three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And [5]for on whom is all that is desirable in the desire of Israel? Is it not for on thee, and for on all thy father's house? 21 And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, [n]of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? [o]and my family the least of all the families of the [6]tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou to me after this manner? †so to me 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the guest-chamber, parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons

[a] ch. 3. 19.
[b] ch. 15. 1. Cp. Acts 13. 21.
[c] ch. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.). Ruth 4. 4.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 3 & 2 Kin. 4. 42 & 8. 8.
[e] ch. 10. 1.
[f] Ex. 2. 25 & 3. 7, 9.
[g] Cp. ch. 16. 12.
[h] Gen. 25. 22.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 27 & 2 Kin. 17. 13 & 1 Chr. 29. 29 & Isai. 30. 10, *al.*
[j] Gen. 24. 11.
[k] ver. 3.
[l] ch. 16. 2 & 20. 29. Gen. 31. 54.
[m] ch. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 3. 2—4.
[n] Cp. Judg. 20. 46 & 21. 6 & Ps. 68. 27.
[o] ch. 15. 17. Cp. Judg. 6. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *uncovered the ear of Samuel.* [2] Or, *leader* [3] Heb. *answered him.* [4] Or, *of whom I said unto thee, This same &c.* [5] Or, *on whom is all the desire of Israel? Is it not on thee, and on all &c.?* [6] Heb. *tribes.*
A.V. * Heb. *is gone out of, &c.* † Heb. *is with us.* ‡ Heb. *there is found in my hand.* § Heb. *Thy word is good.* ‖ Heb. *in the accent of the city.* ** Or, *feast.* †† Heb. *to day.* ‡‡ Heb. *revealed the ear of Samuel* §§ Heb. *restrain in.* * Heb. *to day three days.* † Heb. *according to this word?*

23 And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee. 24 And the cook took up [c] the [1]thigh, shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And *Samuel* said, Behold that which hath been reserved is *left! set it before thee and eat; because thee, and eat: for unto the appointed this time hath it been kept for thee, [2]for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day. 25 And when they were come down from the high place into the city, [3]he *Samuel* communed with Saul [g] upon the housetop. top of the house. 26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called to Saul [g] on the housetop, Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad. 27 As *And* as they were going down at to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still at this time, †a while, that I may cause thee to hear shew thee the word of God.

10 1 [m] Then Samuel took the a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, [o] and kissed him, and said, Is it not that because the LORD hath anointed thee to be prince captain over [q] his inheritance? 2 When thou art departed from me to-day, to day, then thou shalt find two men by [s] Rachel's sepulchre, sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, [t] The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, [u] thy father hath left ‡the care of the asses, and taketh thought sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son? 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the [4a]oak plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee there three men [b] going up [d] to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a [5]bottle of wine: 4 and they will §salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hand. hands. 5 After that thou shalt come to [6e] the hill of God, [f] where is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a band company of prophets coming down [h] from the high place with a psaltery, and a timbrel, tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall be prophesying prophesy: 6 [i] and the spirit Spirit of the LORD will come mightily upon thee, [j] and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. 7 And [7]‖let it be, when [k] these signs are come unto thee, [8]**that thou do as occasion serve thee; [l] for God is with thee. 8 And thou shalt go down before me [n] to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and [p] to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: [r] seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come unto to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do. 9 And it was so, that when he had turned his ††back to go from Samuel, God [9]‡‡gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to [6v] the hill, behold, a band company of prophets met him; [i] and the spirit Spirit of God came mightily upon

a Gen. 13. 18.
b Cp. Judg. 20. 31.
c Ex. 29. 22, 27. Lev. 7. 32, 33. Cp. Ezek. 24. 4.
d Gen. 28. 22 & 35. 1, 3, 7.
e ver. 10.
f ch. 13. 3, 4.
g Cp. Deut. 22. 8 & 2 Sam. 11. 2 & 16. 22 & Neh. 8. 16 & Matt. 24. 17 & Acts 10. 9.
h Cp. ch. 9. 12.
i ver. 10. ch. 11. 6 & 16. 13. Cp. Num. 11. 25 & Judg. 3. 10 & 14. 6, 19.
j ver. 10. ch. 19. 23, 24.
k Ex. 4. 8. Judg. 6. 17. Luke 2. 12.
l Josh. 1. 5. Judg. 6. 12.
m ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13. 2 Sam. 2. 4. 1 Kin. 1. 34, 39. 2 Kin. 9. 1, 3, 6. Ps. 89. 20, *al.*
n ch. 11. 14, 15 & 13. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 2. 12.
p ch. 11. 15.
q Deut. 32. 9. Ps. 78. 71.
r ch. 13. 8.
s Gen. 35. 19, 20.
t ch. 9. 3, 4.
u ch. 9. 5.
v ver. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *shoulder* [2] Heb. *saying.* [3] The Sept. has, *they spread a couch for Saul on the housetop, and he lay down.* *And it came to pass &c.* [4] Or, *terebinth* [5] Or, *skin* [6] Or, *Gibeah* [7] Heb. *it shall come to pass, that when these signs &c.* [8] Heb. *do for thee as thine hand shall find.* [9] Heb. *turned.*

A.V. * Or, *reserved.* † Heb. *to day.* ‡ Heb. *the business.* § Heb. *ask thee of peace:* as Judg. 18. 15. ‖ Heb. *It shall come to pass, that when these signs, &c.* ** Heb. *do for thee as thine hand shall find.* †† Heb. *shoulder.* ‡‡ Heb. *turned.*

him, and he prophesied among them. 11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied [with among] the prophets, then the people said *one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? [b]Is Saul also among the prophets? 12 And one †of the same place answered and said, [d]And [But] who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, [b]Is Saul also among the prophets? 13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 And [f]Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, [g]To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were [not found, no where,] we came to Samuel. 15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you. 16 And Saul said unto his uncle, [j]He told us plainly that the asses were found. But [concerning of] the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 And Samuel called the people together [l]unto the LORD [n]to [Mizpah Mizpeh]; 18 and [he] said unto the children of Israel, [o]Thus saith the [LORD, the LORD] God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and [I] delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all [the kingdoms kingdoms, *and* of them] that oppressed you: 19 [q][but And] ye have this day rejected your God, who himself [saveth saved] you out of all your [calamities adversities] and your [distresses tribulations]; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore [u]present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands. 20 [So And when] Samuel [[a]brought had caused] all the tribes of Israel [near, and to come near,] the tribe of Benjamin was taken. 21 [And When he brought the tribe of Benjamin had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come] near by their families, [and] the family of [the Matrites Matri] was [taken[1]: taken,] and Saul the son of Kish was [taken; but taken: and] when they sought him, he could not be found. 22 [c]Therefore they [asked inquired] of the LORD further, [2]Is there yet a man to [hither? if the man should yet] come [hither? thither.] And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff. 23 And they ran and fetched him [thence; thence:] and when he stood among the people, [e]he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward. 24 And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him [h]whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, [3‡][i]God save the king.

25 Then Samuel told the people [k]the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in [4]a book, and laid it up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house. 26 And Saul also went [to his house home] [m]to Gibeah; and there went with him [a the band] [5]host, of men, whose hearts God had touched. 27 But [certain [6]p]sons the children] of [7]Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no [present. presents.] [8]But [§]he held his peace.

1 [r]Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against [s]Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, [t]Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. 2 And Nahash the Ammonite [said unto answered] them, On this condition will I make [it] *a covenant*

[a] Josh. 7. 14, 16, 17.
[b] ch. 19. 24. Cp. Matt. 13. 54, 55 & John 7. 15.
[c] See ch. 22. 10.
[d] Cp. Isai. 54. 13 & John 6. 45.
[e] ch. 9. 2.
[f] ch. 14. 50.
[g] See ch. 9. 4—6.
[h] 2 Sam. 21. 6.
[i] 2 Sam. 16. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 25, 39. 2 Kin. 11. 12. 2 Chr. 23. 11.
[j] ch. 9. 20.
[k] See ch. 8. 11—18 & Deut. 17. 14—20.
[l] Cp. ch. 11. 15.
[m] ch. 11. 4.
[n] ch. 7. 5, 6.
[o] Judg. 6. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 12. 8.
[p] ch. 2. 12. Deut. 13. 13. Judg. 19. 22, *al.*
[q] ch. 8. 7, 19 & 12. 12.
[r] ch. 12. 12.
[s] Judg. 21. 8.
[t] Gen. 26. 28. 1[s]Kin. 20. 34. Ezek. 17. 13. Cp. Ex. 23. 32 & 34. 12, 15 & Deut. 7. 2.
[u] Josh. 24. 1.

R.V. [1] The Sept. adds, *and the family of the Matrites was brought near man by man.* [2] Or, *Is the man yet come hither?* [3] Heb. *Let the king live.* [4] Or, *the* [5] Or, men of *valour* [6] Or, *base fellows* [7] That is, *worthlessness.* [8] Or, *But he was as though he had been deaf* The Sept. has, *And it came to pass after about a month, that Nahash &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *a man to his neighbour.* † Heb. *from thence.* ‡ Heb. *Let the king live.* § Or, *he was as though he had been deaf.*

with you, [a]that all your right eyes I may thrust out all be put out; and I will your right eyes, and lay it [c]for a reproach upon all Israel. 3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, *Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the borders coasts of Israel: and then, if there be none no man to save us, we will come out to thee. 4 Then came the messengers to [e]Gibeah of Saul, and spake these words told the tidings in the ears of the people: [g]and all the people lifted up their voice, voices, and wept. 5 And, behold, Saul came following after the oxen herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the words tidings of the men of Jabesh. 6 [l]And the spirit Spirit of God came mightily upon Saul when he heard those words, tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. 7 And he took a yoke of oxen, [m]and cut hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the borders coasts of Israel by the hand hands of messengers, saying, [p]Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the dread fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out †as one man. with one consent. 8 And when he numbered them in *Bezek; †and Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand. 9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To-morrow, by the time To morrow, by *that time* the sun is be hot, ye shall have *deliverance. ‡help. And the messengers came and told shewed *it* to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad. 10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said, [b]To-morrow To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you. 11 [b]And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people [d]in three companies; and they came into the midst of the camp host in the morning watch, and smote slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together. 12 And the people said unto Samuel, [f]Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? [h]bring the men, that we may put them to death. 13 And Saul said, [i]There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to-day to day [j]the LORD hath wrought [2§]deliverance salvation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there. 15 And all the people went to [n]Gilgal; and there they made Saul king [o]before the LORD in Gilgal; and there [n]they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

12 1 And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto [r]your voice in all that ye said unto me, [u]and have made a king over you. 2 And now, behold, the king [v]walketh before you: [w]and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my youth childhood unto this day. 3 Here Behold, here I am: [y]witness against me before the LORD, and before [z]his anointed: [a]whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I taken a ransom received *any* §bribe ‖to

[a] Cp. Num. 16. 14.
[b] Cp. ch. 31. 11.
[c] ch. 17. 26. Gen. 34. 14.
[d] Judg. 7. 16.
[e] ch. 10. 26.
[f] ch. 10. 27.
[g] Judg. 2. 4 & 21. 2.
[h] Cp. Luke 19. 27.
[i] 2 Sam. 19. 22.
[j] Cp. ch. 19. 5 & Ex. 14. 13.
[k] ver. 9.
[l] See ch. 10. 6, 10.
[m] Cp. Judg. 19. 29.
[n] ch. 10. 8.
[o] ch. 15. 33. Cp. ch. 10. 17 & Judg. 11. 11.
[p] Judg. 21. 5, 8, 10.
[q] Judg. 20. 1.
[r] ch. 8. 5, 19, 20.
[s] Judg. 1. 5.
[t] Cp. Judg. 20. 15—17 & 2 Sam. 24. 9.
[u] ch. 10. 24 & 11. 14, 15.
[v] Cp. ch. 8. 20 & Num. 27. 17.
[w] ch. 8. 1, 5.
[x] ver. 13.
[y] Ecclus. 46. 19.
[z] ch. 24. 6 & 26. 9, 11, 16. 2 Sam. 1. 14, 16. Cp. ch. 10. 1.
[a] Cp. Ex. 20. 17 & Num. 16. 15.
[b] ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror from the* LORD [2] Heb. *salvation.* [3] Or, *bribe* [4] Or, *that I should hide mine eyes at him* The pt. has, *even a pair of shoes? answer against me and I will &c.* See Ecclus. 46. 19.
A.V. * Heb. *Forbear us.* † Heb. *as one man.* ‡ Or, *deliverance.* § Heb. *ransom.* ‖ Or, *that I should le mine eyes at him.*

blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. 4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught (ought) of any man's hand. 5 And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and [d]his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found aught (ought) [f]in my hand. And they said, answered, He is witness. 6 And Samuel said unto the people, [h]It is the LORD that [1]appointed *advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt. 7 Now therefore stand still, that I may plead (reason) with you before the LORD concerning (of) all the †righteous acts of the LORD, which he did ‡to you and to your fathers. 8 [k]When Jacob was come into Egypt, [l]and your fathers cried unto the LORD, [o]then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, [p]who (which) brought forth your fathers out of [q]Egypt, and made them to dwell in this place. 9 But (And when) they forgat the LORD their God, [t]and he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, [v]and into the hand of the Philistines, [w]and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them. 10 [x]And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, [z]and have served the Baalim and the Ashtaroth: but now [b]deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. 11 And the LORD sent [c]Jerubbaal, [d]and [2]Bedan, [e]and Jephthah, and [f]Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled in safety. (safe.) 12 And when ye saw that [h]Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, [a]ye said unto me, Nay, (Nay;) but a king shall reign over us: [b]when the LORD your God was your king. 13 Now therefore [c]behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have asked for: (desired!) and, behold, [e]the LORD hath set a king over you. 14 If ye will [g]fear the LORD, and serve him, and hearken unto (obey) his voice, and not rebel against the §commandment of the LORD, [3]and (then) shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you ‖continue following (be followers of) the LORD your God, *well*: 15 but [i]if ye will not hearken unto (obey) the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD, then [j]shall the hand of the LORD be against you, [4m]as it was against your fathers. 16 Now therefore [n]stand still and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes. 17 [r]Is it not wheat harvest to-day (to day)? [s]I will call unto the LORD, that he may (and he shall) send thunder and rain; and ye shall know (that ye may perceive) and see that [u]your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king. 18 So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: [y]and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel. 19 And all the people said unto Samuel, [a]Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king. 20 And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have indeed done all this evil (wickedness): yet [g]turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart; 21 [5]and [g]turn ye not

[a] ch. 8. 5, 19.
[b] Cp. ch. 8. 7 & 10. 19. Judg. 8. 23.
[c] ch. 10. 24.
[d] See ver. 3.
[e] ch. 9. 16, 17. Cp. Hos. 13. 11.
[f] Ex. 21. 16 & 22. 4.
[g] ver. 24. Deut. 6. 2. Josh. 24. 14.
[h] Cp. Mic. 6. 4.
[i] Lev. 26. 14, 15. Deut. 28. 15. Josh. 24. 20.
[j] ch. 5. 9.
[k] Gen. 46. 5, 6.
[l] Ex. 2. 23.
[m] Cp. ver. 9.
[n] Ex. 14. 13.
[o] Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 14—16.
[p] Cp. ch. 10. 18.
[q] Judg. 3. 7.
[r] Cp. Prov. 26. 1.
[s] ch. 7. 9, 10. Cp. James 5. 16—18.
[t] Judg. 4. 2.
[u] ch. 8. 7.
[v] Judg. 10. 7 & 13. 1. Cp. Judg. 3. 31.
[w] Judg. 3. 12.
[x] Judg. 10. 10. Cp. Judg. 3. 9.
[y] Ex. 14. 31. Cp. Ezra 10. 9.
[z] Judg. 2. 13.
[a] ver. 23. Cp. Ex. 9. 28 & 10. 17 & Jer. 15. 1.
[b] Judg. 10. 15.
[c] Judg. 6. 14, 32.
[d] Judg. 4. 6, 8, 10 (for mg.). 1 Chr. 7. 17.
[e] Judg. 11. 1.
[f] See ch. 7. 10—13.
[g] Deut. 11. 16.
[h] ch. 11. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *made* [2] Some ancient authorities read, *Barak*. [3] Or, *then shall both ye... the LORD your God: but &c.*
[4] The Sept. has, *and against your king.* [5] The Sept. has, *and turn ye not aside after the vanities which &c.*
A.V. * Or, *made.* † Heb. *righteousnesses*, or, *benefits.* ‡ Heb. *with.* § Heb. *mouth.* ‖ Heb. *be after.*

aside: for *then should ye go* after [b]vain [things *things*,] which cannot profit nor [deliver, deliver;] for they are vain. 22 [c]For the LORD will not forsake his people [e]for his great name's sake: because [f]it hath pleased the LORD to make you [a people unto himself. his people.] 23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD [*]in ceasing [h]to pray for you: [i]but I will [instruct teach] [you in you] the good and the right [way. way:] 24 [j]Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider [†k]how great things he hath done for you. 25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, [l]ye shall be consumed, [n]both ye and your king.

13 [1]Saul was [1*thirty*] years old when [‡reigned one year; he began to reign; and he and when he had] reigned two years over [Israel. Israel,] 2 And Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in [the] mount [of] Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in [p]Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent. 3 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was [r]in [§]Geba, and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. 4 And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten the garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also [‖was] had an abomination with the Philistines. And the people were [thered called] together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 And the Philistines [assembled gathered] themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people [a]as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward [of from] [d]Beth-aven. 6 When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves [g]in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in [2holds, high places,] and in [3]pits. 7 [Now And] some of the Hebrews [had gone went] over Jordan to the land of Gad and [Gilead; but as Gilead. As] for Saul, he was yet in Gilgal, and all the people [**]followed him trembling.

8 [m]And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed*: but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him. 9 And Saul said, Bring hither [the a] burnt offering to me, and [the] peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering. 10 And it came to pass [that, pass, that] as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might [4††]salute him. 11 And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Philistines [assembled gathered] themselves together at Michmash; 12 therefore said I, [Now will the Philistines come down The Philistines will come down now] upon me to Gilgal, and I have not [‡‡treated the favour of made supplication unto] the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered [the a] burnt offering. 13 And Samuel said to Saul, [t]Thou hast done foolishly: [u]thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would

a Josh. 11. 4.
b Jer. 16. 19. Hab. 2. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4.
c 1 Kin. 6. 13. Ps. 94. 14. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 57.
d ch. 14. 23.
e Josh. 7. 9. Ps. 106. 8. Jer. 14. 21. Ezek. 20. 9, 14, 22.
f Deut. 7. 7, 8 & 14. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
g Judg. 6. 2. Heb. 11. 38.
h See ver. 19.
i 1 Kin. 8. 36. 2 Chr. 6. 27. Ps. 27. 11. Cp. Prov. 4. 11 & Jer. 6. 16.
j ver. 14. Cp. Eccles. 12. 13.
k Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 126. 2, 3.
l Josh. 24. 20. Cp. Num. 16. 26.
m ch. 10. 8.
n Cp. Deut. 28. 36.
o ver. 5, 11, 16, 23. ch. 14. 31.
p ver. 15. ch. 10. 26.
q ch. 10. 5.
r ver. 16. ch. 14. 5.
s Cp. Judg. 3. 27.
t 2 Sam. 24. 10. 1 Chr. 21. 8. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
u ch. 15. 11.

R.V. [1] The Hebrew text has, *Saul was a year old.* The whole verse is omitted in the unrevised Sept., but in a later recension a number *thirty* is inserted. [2] Or, *holes* [3] Or, *cisterns* [4] Or, *bless*

A.V. * Heb. *from ceasing.* † Or, *what a great* thing, &c. ‡ Heb. *the son of one year in his reigning.* § Or, *The hill.* Heb. *did stink.* ** Heb. *trembled after him.* †† Heb. *bless him.* ‡‡ Heb. *intreated the face.*

the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. 14 But now [a]thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man [b]after his own heart, and the LORD hath appointed him to be prince over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto [f]Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people that were *present with him, [g]about six hundred men. 16 And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in [h]Geba †Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash. 17 And [k]the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, unto the land of Shual: 18 and another company turned the way to [p]Beth-horon: and another company turned *to* the way of the border that looketh down to upon the valley of [q]Zeboim toward the wilderness.

19 [r]Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make them swords or spears: 20 but all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock; mattock. 21 ‡yet they had ‡a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes; axes, and §to set sharpen the goads. 22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, [v]that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found. 23 And [c]the ‖garrison of the Philistines went out unto to the [d]pass passage of [e]Michmash.

14 1 Now **it fell came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on yonder the other side. But he told not his father. 2 And Saul abode tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under the a pomegranate tree which is in [e]Migron: and the people that were with him were about [i]six hundred men; 3 and [j]Ahijah, Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, [l]Ichabod's I-chabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the priest of the LORD LORD's priest [m]in Shiloh, [n]wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone. 4 And between [o]the passes, passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a rocky crag sharp rock on the one side, and a rocky crag sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh. 5 The one crag rose up on the north in ††forefront of the one *was* situate northward over front of against Michmash, and the other on the south in front of 'Geba. southward over against Gibeah. 6 And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these [t]uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: [u]for there is no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few. 7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee, behold thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart. 8 Then said Jonathan,

a ch. 13. 28.
b Cited Acts 13. 22.
c ch. 14. 1, 4, 6, 11. 2 Sam. 23. 14.
d ch. 14. 4, 5. Isai. 10. 28, 29.
e Isai. 10. 28.
f ver. 2.
g ch. 14. 2.
h ver. 3. ch. 14. 5.
i ch. 13. 15.
j ch. 22. 9, 11, 20.
k ch. 14. 15.
l ch. 4. 21.
m See Josh. 18. 1.
n ch. 2. 28.
o ch. 13. 23.
p See Josh. 10. 10.
q Neh. 11. 34.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 14.
s ch. 13. 3, 16.
t ch. 17. 26. Judg. 14. 3.
u Cp. Judg. 7. 4, 7 & 2 Chr. 14. 11.
v Cp. Judg. 5. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, *when the edges of the mattocks... and of the axes were blunt* The Hebrew text is obscure.
A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Heb. *Geba*, ver. 3. ‡ Heb. *a file with mouths.* § Heb. *to set.* ‖ Or, *standing camp.*
** Or, *there was a day.* †† Heb. *tooth.*

Behold, we will pass over unto
the *these* men, and we will discover
ourselves unto them. 9 If they
say thus unto us, *Tarry until
we come to you; then we will
stand still in our place, and will
not go up unto them. 10 But if
they say thus, Come up unto
us; then we will go up: [a]for
the LORD hath delivered them
into our hand: and this shall be
the a sign unto us. 11 And both of
them discovered themselves unto
the garrison of the Philistines:
and the Philistines said, Behold,
the Hebrews come forth [c]out of
the holes where they had hid
themselves. 12 And the men of
the garrison answered Jonathan
and his armourbearer, and said,
Come up to us, and we will shew
you a thing. And Jonathan said
unto his armourbearer, Come up
after me: [a]for the LORD hath
delivered them into the hand of
Israel. 13 And Jonathan climbed
up upon his hands and upon his
feet, and his armourbearer after
him: and they fell before Jona-
than; and his armourbearer slew
them after him. 14 And that first
slaughter, which Jonathan and
his armourbearer made, was a-
bout twenty men, within as it
were [1]half a furrow's length in an acre †an half acre of land, *which* a yoke *of* of land. *xen might plow.* 15 And there was
trembling trembling in the camp, host, in the field,
and among all the people; people: the
garrison, and [j]the spoilers, they
also trembled: trembled, and the earth quaked; quaked;
so there it was [2l]an exceeding ‡a very great
trembling. 16 And the watchmen
of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin
looked; and, behold, the multi-
tude [m]melted away, and they
went *hither* and thither. on beating down *one another.*
17 Then said Saul unto the

a 1 Mac. 4. 30.
b Num. 27. 21.
c ch. 13. 6.
d Cp. Judg. 7. 22 & 2 Chr. 20. 23.
e Cp. ch. 29. 4.
f ver. 11. ch. 13. 6.
g See Josh. 24. 33.
h Ex. 14. 30.
i ch. 13. 5.
j ch. 13. 17.
k Cp. Josh. 6. 26.
l Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 35. 5 (for mg.).
m Josh. 2. 9.
n Ex. 3. 8, 17 & 13. 5, *al.*

people that were with him,
Number now, and see who is
gone from us. And when they
had numbered, behold, Jonathan
and his armourbearer were not
there. 18 And Saul said unto
Ahijah, Ahiah, [3]Bring hither the ark of
God. For the ark of God was
there at that time [4]with the
children of Israel. 19 And it
came to pass, [b]while Saul talked
unto the priest, that the tumult §noise
that was in the camp host of the Philis-
tines went on and increased:
and Saul said unto the priest,
Withdraw thine hand. 20 And
Saul and all the people that
were with him were gathered together, ‖assembled themselves,
and they came to the battle: and,
behold, [d]every man's sword was
against his fellow, *and there
was* a very great discomfiture.
21 Now Moreover the Hebrews that were
with the Philistines as beforetime, before that time,
which went up with them [5]into
the camp [6]*from the country*
round about; about, [e]even they also
turned to be with the Israelites
that were with Saul and Jona-
than. 22 Likewise all the men
of Israel [f]which had hid them-
selves [g]in the hill country of mount Ephraim,
when they heard that the Philis-
tines fled, even they also followed
hard after them in the battle.
23 [h]So the LORD saved Israel
that day: and the battle passed
over by unto [i]Beth-aven. 24 And
the men of Israel were distressed
that day: [k]but for Saul had adjured
the people, saying, Cursed be
the man that eateth any food
until it be evening, and I evening, that I may be avenged
on mine enemies. So none of
the people tasted *any* food. 25 And
all [7]the people came into the forest; *they of* the land came to a wood; [n]and
there was honey upon the ground.

R.V. [1] Or, *half an acre of land* [2] Heb. *a trembling of God.* [3] The Sept. has, *Bring hither the ephod. For he wore the ephod at that time before Israel.* [4] Heb. *and.* [5] Or, *in the camp, round about* [6] The Sept. has, *they also turned to be &c.* Heb. *the land.*
A.V. * Heb. *Be still.* † Or, *half a furrow of an acre of land.* ‡ Heb. *a trembling of God.* § Or, *tumult.* Heb. *were cried together.*

26 And when the people were come unto the forest, into the wood, behold, [1] the honey dropped: dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth; mouth: for the people feared the oath. 27 But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: [b] wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in the an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened. 28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were *[d] faint. 29 Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey. 30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to-day to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? [2] for now hath there had there not been been no great now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines. Philistines? 31 And they smote [e] the Philistines that day from [i] Michmash to [j] Aijalon: and the people were very [d] faint. 32 And the people [k] flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them [l] with the blood. 33 Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat [l] with the blood. And he said, Ye have dealt treacherously: † transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day. 34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox [‡] with him that night, and slew them there. 35 And Saul [a] built an altar unto the LORD: [§] the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

36 And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said [c] the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God. 37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? [e] But he answered him not that day. 38 And Saul said, Draw nigh ye near hither, all ye [3] the ‖ chiefs of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day. 39 For, [g] as the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, [h] though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him. 40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee. 41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [4] Shew the right. ** Give a perfect *lot*. [m] And Jonathan Saul and Saul Jonathan were taken *by lot*: but the people †† escaped. 42 And Saul said, [m] Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken. 43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, [n] Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, [o] I did certainly but

a Cp. ch. 7. 12, 17.
b ver. 43.
c ver. 3, 18, 19.
d Judg. 8. 4, 5.
e ch. 28. 6.
f Judg. 20. 2 (mg. for mg.).
g See Ruth 3. 13.
h ver. 44.
i ch. 16. 2.
j Josh. 10. 12.
k ch. 15. 19.
l Cp. Lev. 3. 17.
m Cp. ch. 10. 20, 21 & Josh. 7. 16—18 & Acts 1. 24—26.
n Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
o ver. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *a stream of honey* [2] Or, *for had there not been now a much greater slaughter &c.?* [3] Heb. *corners.* [4] Or, *Give a perfect lot*

A.V. * Or, *weary.* † Or, *dealt treacherously.* ‡ Heb. *in his hand.* § Heb. *that altar he began to build unto the* LORD. ‖ Heb. *corners.* ** Or, *Shew the innocent.* †† Heb. *went forth.*

taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand; and, lo, I must die. 44 And Saul said, answered, [b]God do so and more also: [c]for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan. 45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: [e]as the LORD liveth, [f]there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people [1]rescued Jonathan, that he died not. 46 Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

47 Now when So Saul had taken took the kingdom over Israel, and he fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, [j]and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of [k]Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, [2]he vexed *them*. 48 And he *did valiantly, *gathered an host, [m]and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 [o]Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishvi, and Ishui, and Malchi-shua, Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn [p]Merab, and the name of the younger [r]Michal: 50 and the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, Ahinoam the daughter of Ahimaaz: [u]and the name of the captain of his host was Abner, †Abner the son of Ner, [w]Saul's uncle. 51 [3x]And Kish was the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner was the son of [x]Abiel.

52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any mighty, strong man, or any valiant man, [a]he [4]took him unto him.

15 1 And Samuel, Samuel also said unto Saul, [d]The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD. 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I [5]have marked, remember that which Amalek did to Israel, [g]how he set himself against, laid *wait* for him in the way, when he came up out of, from Egypt. 3 Now go and smite Amalek, and [6h]utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; [i]but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul summoned the people, gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah. 5 And Saul came to the, a city of Amalek, and [7‡]laid wait in the valley. 6 And Saul said unto [l]the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: [n]for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites. 7 [q]And Saul smote the Amalekites, Amalekites from [s]Havilah, as, *until* thou goest, comest to [t]Shur, that is, before, over against Egypt. 8 And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, [v]and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword. 9 [y]But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and [§]of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not [6]utterly destroy them:

a ch. 8. 11.
b See Ruth 1. 17.
c ver. 39.
d ch. 9. 16.
e See ver. 39.
f 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. Acts 27. 34. Cp. Matt. 10. 30 & Luke 12. 7.
g See Ex. 17. 8—16 & Deut. 25. 17—19.
h Lev. 27. 28, 29. Josh. 6. 17, 21.
i Cp. ch. 22. 19.
j ch. 11. 11.
k 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 6.
l ch. 27. 10. Judg. 1. 16.
m ch. 15. 3, 7.
n Cp. Ex. 18. 10, 19 & Num. 10. 29, 32.
o Cp. ch. 31. 2 & 2 Sam. 2. 8—10 & 1 Chr. 8. 33 & 9. 39.
p ch. 18. 17, 19.
q ch. 14. 48.
r ch. 18. 20, 27 & 19. 12, 17 & 2 Sam. 6. 20, 21, 23 & 21. 8, *al.*
s Gen. 2. 11 & 25. 18.
t ch. 27. 8. Cp. Gen. 16. 7 & Ex. 15. 22.
u 2 Sam. 2. 8.
v Cp. ch. 27. 8, 9 & 30. 1.
w Cp. ch. 10. 14.
x ch. 9. 1.
y ver. 15, 21. Cp. ch. 28. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *ransomed.* [2] Or, *he put* them *to the worse* The Sept. has, *he was victorious.* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *And Kish the father of Saul and Ner... were the sons of Abiel.* [4] Heb. *gathered.* [5] Or, *will visit* [6] Heb. *devote.* Or, *strove*

A.V. * Or, *wrought mightily.* † Heb. *Abiner.* ‡ Or, *fought.* § Or, *of the second sort.*

but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying, 11 [b]It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, [d]and hath not performed my commandments. And Samuel was wroth; it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night. 12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning; morning, and it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to [f]Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a [1]monument, place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal. 13 And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, [h]Blessed be thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD. 14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear? 15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: [n]for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have [2]utterly destroyed. 16 Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on. 17 And Samuel said, [3?]Though When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel? And Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel; Israel? 18 and And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until [*]they be consumed. 19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, [a]but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst [that which was] evil in the sight of the LORD? 20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, [c]I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have [2]utterly destroyed the Amalekites. 21 [e]But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the devoted things, things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal. 22 And Samuel said, [g]Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, [i]to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. 23 For rebellion is as the sin of [4†j]witchcraft, and stubbornness is as [5]idolatry iniquity and [k]teraphim. idolatry. Because [l]thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, [m]he hath also rejected thee from being king. 24 And Saul said unto Samuel, [o]I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. 25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and [p]turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD. 26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: [r]for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, [s]and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel. 27 [t]And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his robe, mantle, and it rent. 28 And Samuel said unto him, [u]The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day,

a ch. 14. 32.
b ver. 35. Cp. ver. 29. See Gen. 6. 6.
c ver. 13.
d ver. 3, 9. Cp. ch. 13. 13.
e ver. 15.
f Josh. 15. 55.
g Ps. 40. 6—8 & 50. 8, 9. Prov. 21. 3. Isai. 1. 11—13, 16, 17. Jer. 7. 22, 23. Mic. 6. 6—8. Heb. 10. 6—9.
h See Ruth 2. 20.
i Eccles. 5. 1. Hos. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7. Mark 12. 33.
j Deut. 18. 10 (for mg.).
k See Gen. 31. 19, 34.
l ver. 26.
m ch. 13. 14.
n ver. 9, 21.
o Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13.
p ver. 30.
q Cp. ch. 9. 21.
r ver. 23.
s ch. 16. 1.
t Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30, 31.
u ch. 28. 17, 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hand.* [2] Heb. *devoted.* [3] Or, *Though thou be little...art thou not head of the tribes of Isr*
[4] Heb. *divination.* [5] Or, *iniquity*
A.V. [*] Heb. *they consume them.* [†] Heb. *divination.*

and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou. 29 And also the 1*Strength of Israel [a]will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent. 30 Then he said, I have sinned: yet [c]honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, [e]and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God. 31 So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him 2delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past. 33 And Samuel said, [i]As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

34 Then Samuel went [l]to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to [n]Gibeah of Saul. 35 [p]And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death; 3?for Samuel mourned for Saul: [r]and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

16 1 And the LORD said unto Samuel, [s]How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing [t]I have rejected him from 3being king over Israel? [u]fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Beth-lehemite: [v]for I have provided me a king among his sons. 2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take an heifer [f]with thee, and say, [y]I am come to sacrifice to the LORD. 3 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: [b]and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee. 4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem. And the elders of the city [d]came to meet him trembling, 4town trembled at his ‡coming, and said, [f]Comest thou peaceably? 5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: [g]sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice. 6 And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on 4§[h]Eliab, and said, Surely the LORD'S anointed is before him. 7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, [j]Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have 5rejected refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth; for man looketh on the ‖outward appearance, [m]but the LORD looketh on the heart. 8 Then Jesse called [o]Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. 9 Then Jesse made 5**[o]Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this. 10 And 6Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these. 11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, [v]There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, [x]Send and fetch him: for we will not sit 6††down till he come hither. 12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was [z]ruddy, and

a Num. 23. 19. Cp. Ezek. 24. 14.
b ch. 9. 16.
c Cp. John 5. 44 & 12. 43.
d ch. 21. 1.
e ver. 25.
f 1 Kin. 2, 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 22.
g Josh. 3. 5.
h ch. 17. 13.
i Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
j Ps. 147. 10, 11.
k ver. 12, 21.
l Cp. ch. 1. 19.
m 1 Kin. 8. 39. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10 & 20. 12. Cp. Acts 1. 24.
n ch. 11. 4.
o ch. 17. 13.
p Cp. ch. 19. 24.
q ch. 16. 1.
r ver. 11.
s ch. 15. 35.
t ch. 15. 23, 26.
u See ch. 10. 1.
v ch. 17. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 3 & 1 Chr. 2. 13.
w Ps. 78. 70 & 89. 19, 20. Acts 13. 22.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 8 & Ps. 78. 70, 71.
y Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 20. 29.
z ch. 17. 42.

R.V. 1 Or, *Victory* Or, *Glory* 2 Or, *cheerfully* 3 Or, *but* 4 In 1 Chr. 27. 18, *Elihu.* 5 In 2 Sam. 13. 3, *Shimeah.* In 1 Chr. 2. 13, *Shimea.* 6 Heb. *around.*
A.V. * Or, *Eternity*, or, *Victory.* † Heb. *in thine hand.* ‡ Heb. *meeting.* § Called *Elihu*, 1 Chr. 27. 18. ‖ Heb. *eyes.* ** *Shimeah*, 2 Sam. 13. 3. *Shimma*, 1 Chr. 2. 13. †† Heb. *round.*

withal [1]*of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look upon. to. And the LORD said, [a]Arise, anoint him: for this is he. 13 Then Samuel took [c]the horn of oil, [d]and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: [e]and the spirit Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 [g]Now the spirit But the Spirit of the LORD had departed from Saul, [h]and an evil spirit from the LORD [2]†troubled him. 15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. 16 Let our lord now command thy servants, [l]which are before thee, to seek out a man man, who is a cunning player on the an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall [n]play with his hand, and thou shalt be well. 17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me. 18 Then answered one of the young men, servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, [q]and a mighty man of valour, valiant man, and a man of war, and [3]prudent in [4]speech, ‡matters, and a comely person, [r]and the LORD is with him. 19 Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, [t]which is with the sheep. 20 [u]And Jesse took an ass *laden* with bread, and a [5]bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul. 21 And David came to Saul, [w]and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer. 22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight. 23 And it came to pass, [b]when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took the an harp, [n]and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

17 1 Now the Philistines [f]gathered together their armies to battle, and they were gathered together at [i]Socoh, Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Socoh Shochoh and [j]Azekah, in §[k]Ephes-dammim. 2 And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched in by [m]the vale valley of [6]Elah, and ‖set the battle in array against the Philistines. 3 And the Philistines stood on the a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on the a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them. 4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named [o]Goliath, of [p]Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span. 5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was **clad armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass. 6 And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a [7]‡javelin ††target of brass between his shoulders. 7 And the [8]staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: [v]and his shield-bearer one bearing a shield went before him. 8 And he stood and cried unto the [9]armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philistine, and ye [x]servants to Saul? choose you

[a] Cp. ch. 9. 17.
[b] ver. 14, 16.
[c] ver. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Ps. 89. 20.
[e] ch. 10. 6, 10 & 11. 6. See Judg. 3. 10.
[f] ch. 13. 5.
[g] ch. 18. 12 & 28. 15, 16. Cp. Judg. 16. 20.
[h] ch. 18. 10 & 19. 9. Cp. Judg. 9. 23.
[i] Josh. 15. 35.
[j] Josh. 10. 10. Neh. 11. 30.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 11. 13.
[l] ver. 21, 22. 1 Kin. 10. 8.
[m] ver. 19. ch. 21. 9.
[n] ch. 18. 10 & 19. 9. Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 15.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19 & 1 Chr. 20. 4.
[p] ver. 52 (mg.). ch. 21. 10. Josh. 11. 22 & 13. 3. 2 Sam. 1. 20, *al.*
[q] See ch. 17. 32, 34—36.
[r] ch. 3. 19 & 18. 12, 14.
[s] ver. 45.
[t] ver. 11. ch. 17. 15, 34.
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 27 & 17. 18.
[v] ver. 41.
[w] See ver. 16.
[x] ch. 8. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *fair of eyes.* [2] Or, *terrified* [3] Or, *skilful* [4] Or, *business* [5] Or, *skin* [6] Or, *the terebinth*
[7] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *target.* [8] Or, according to another reading, *blade* [9] Heb. *ranks*, and in vv. 10, 21, 22, 26, &c
A.V. * Heb. *fair of eyes.* † Or, *terrified.* ‡ Or, *speech.* § Or, *The coast of Dammim*, called *Pasdammim* 1 Chr. 11. 13. ‖ Heb. *ranged the battle.* ** Heb. *clothed.* †† Or, *gorget.*

a man for you, and let him come down to me. 9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, [b]and serve us. 10 And the Philistine said, [c]I [1]defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together. 11 And when Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 [2]Now David was [e]the son of that [f]Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, [g]whose name was Jesse; and [i]he had eight sons: and the man was going among men for an old man in the days of Saul, stricken in years among men. 13 And the three eldest sons of Jesse had gone after Saul and followed to the battle: and [k]the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah. 14 [l]And David was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul. 15 But David went and returned from Saul [n]to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem. 16 And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren; 18 [r]and carry these ten *cheeses unto the [t]captain of their thousand, [t]and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge. 19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, [3]were in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to [a]the [4]place of the wagons, [‡]trench, as the host which was going forth to the [5]fight, [§]fight, and shouted for the battle. 21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army. 22 And David left ‖his [d]baggage carriage in the hand of the keeper of the [d]baggage, carriage, and ran into the army, and came and **saluted his brethren. 23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up [h]the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the ranks armies of the Philistines, and spake [j]according to the same words: and David heard them. 24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled ††from him, and were sore afraid. 25 And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to [1][m]defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, [o]and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel. 26 And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away [p]the reproach from Israel? for who is this [q]uncircumcised Philistine, that he should [1][m]defy the armies of [s]the living God? 27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, [u]So shall it be done to the man that killeth him. 28 And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David,

a ch. 26. 5, 7.
b Cp. ch. 11. 1.
c ver. 25, 26, 36, 45. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 21.
d Isai. 10. 28. Acts 21. 15.
e ver. 58. ch. 16. 1, 18. Ruth 4. 22.
f Gen. 35. 19.
g ver. 58. ch. 16. 1, 18. Ruth 4. 22, *al.*
h ver. 4.
i ch. 16. 10, 11. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13–15.
j ver. 8.
k ch. 16. 6, 8, 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13.
l ch. 16. 11.
m ver. 10, 36, 45.
n ch. 16. 19.
o Cp. Josh. 15. 16.
p ch. 11. 2.
q See Judg. 14. 3.
r Cp. ch. 16. 20.
s Deut. 5. 26. Josh. 3. 10.
t Cp. Gen. 37. 14.
u ver. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *reproach* [2] The Sept. omits vv. 12–31 and 55—ch. 18. 5. [3] Or, *are* [4] Or, *barricade* [5] Or, *battle ground*

A.V. * Heb. *cheeses of milk.* † Heb. *captain of a thousand.* ‡ Or, *place of the carriage.* § Or, *battle array*, or, *place of fight.* ‖ Heb. *the vessels from upon him.* ** Heb. *asked his brethren of peace*, as Judg. 18. 15. †† Heb. *from his face.*

and he said, Why art thou come / camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle. 29 And David said, What have I now done? 1[a]Is there not a cause? 30 And he turned away from him toward another, and spake [b]after the same *manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner. 31 And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: / Saul; and he †sent for him. 32 And David said to Saul, [c]Let no man's heart fail 2because of him; [d]thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine. 33 And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth. 34 And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep; / sheep, 3and when / or, and there came a lion, a bear, and took a ‡lamb out of the flock, / flock: 35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him. 36 Thy servant smote / slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, [j]seeing he hath 4defied the armies of the living God. 37 And David said, / David said moreover, [k]The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, [m]and the LORD shall be with thee. 38 And Saul / clad armed David with his apparel, / armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head, and he clad / head; also he armed him with a coat of mail. 39 And David girded his sword upon his apparel, / armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And David put them off him. 40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the 5‖brook, and put them in the / a shepherd's **bag which he had, even in his / a scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine. 41 And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; [e]and the man that bare the shield went before him. 42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was but a youth, and [f]ruddy, and withal / withal of a fair countenance. 43 And the Philistine said unto David, Am I [g]a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods. 44 And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh [h]unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field. 45 Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with [i]a / javelin / shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, [j]which / whom thou hast 4defied. 46 This day will the LORD ††deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from off / off thee; [l]and I will give the carcases of the host of the Philistines this day [n]unto

[a] ver. 17.
[b] ver. 26, 27.
[c] Cp. Deut. 20. 3.
[d] Cp. ch. 16. 18.
[e] ver. 7.
[f] ch. 16. 12.
[g] ch. 24. 14. 2 Sam. 3. 8 & 9. 8 & 16. 9. 2 Kin. 8. 13.
[h] ver. 46.
[i] ver. 6.
[j] ver. 10, 26.
[k] Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
[l] Deut. 28. 26.
[m] Cp. ch. 20. 13 & 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16.
[n] ver. 44.

R.V. 1 Or, *Was it not but a word?* 2 Or, *within him* 3 Or, *and there came a lion and a bear...and I went out a*
4 Or, *reproached* 5 Or, *torrent bed*
A.V. * Heb. *word.* † Heb. *took him.* ‡ Or, *kid.* § Heb. *clothed David with his clothes.* ‖ Or, *valle*
** Heb. *vessel.* †† Heb. *shut thee up.*

the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; [a]that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel: 47 and that Israel. And all this assembly may shall know that [d]the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: [f]for the battle is the LORD'S, and he will give you into our hand. hands. 48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hastened, hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine. 49 And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead; and forehead, that the stone sank sunk into his forehead, forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth. 50 [i]So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. 51 Then Therefore David ran, and stood over upon the Philistine, [m]and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw that their [1]champion was dead, [n]they fled. 52 And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou comest to come to the valley, [2]Gai, and to the gates of [o]Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to [3q]Shaaraim, even unto [r]Gath, and unto Ekron. 53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their camp. tents. 54 And David took [s]the head of the Philistine, [t]and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

[a] 1 Kin. 18. 36. Cp. Josh. 4. 24.
[b] 2 Sam. 2. 8.
[c] Cp. ch. 16. 21, 22.
[d] Hos. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 44. 6, 7 & Zech. 4. 6.
[e] See ch. 1. 26.
[f] 2 Chr. 20. 15
[g] ver. 54.
[h] ver. 12.
[i] Ecclus. 47. 4. Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 30.
[j] Cp. Gen. 44. 30 (mg.).
[k] ch. 20. 17. Deut. 13. 6. Cp. ch. 19. 2 & 2 Sam. 1. 26.
[l] Cp. ch. 17. 15.
[m] ch. 21. 9. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 21.
[n] Cp. Heb. 11. 34.
[o] Josh. 15. 11.
[p] ver. 14, 15, 30. Cp. Deut. 29. 9 (mg.).
[q] Josh. 15. 36.
[r] See ver. 4.
[s] ver. 57.
[t] Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 6, 7.
[u] Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.

55 And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner, [b]the captain of the host, Abner, [c]whose son is this youth? And Abner said, [e]As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell. 56 And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling is. 57 And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul [g]with the head of the Philistine in his hand. 58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And David answered, [h]I am the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

18 1 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, [j]that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan [k]loved him as his own soul. 2 And Saul took him that day, [l]and would let him go no more home to his father's house. 3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because [k]he loved him as his own soul. 4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his apparel, garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. 5 And David [4]went out whithersoever Saul sent him, [p]*and* [5*]behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and it he was good accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the [6†]Philistine, that [u]the women came out of all the cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul,

R.V. [1] Or, *mighty man* [2] The Sept. has, *Gath.* [3] Or, *the two gates* [4] Or, *went out; whithersoever Saul sent him, he &c.* [5] Or, *prospered* [6] Or, *Philistines*
A.V. * Or, *prospered.* † Or, *Philistines.*

with timbrels, tabrets, with joy, and with [1*] instruments of music. musick. 7 And the women [2b] sang one to another in their play, answered *one another* as they played, and said,

[d] Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and this the saying [†] displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but [h] the kingdom? 9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

10 And it came to pass on the morrow, that [i] an the evil spirit from God came mightily upon Saul, and [m] he [3] prophesied in the midst of the house: and David [n] played with his hand, as he did day by day, at other times: [p] and Saul had his spear in his *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand. 11 And Saul [q] cast the spear javelin; for he said, I will smite David even to the wall wall. *with it.* And David avoided out of his presence twice. 12 [r] And Saul was afraid of David, because [s] the LORD was with him, [t] and was departed from Saul. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; [v] and he went out and came in before the people. 14 And David [4‡] [w] behaved himself wisely in all his ways; [s] and the LORD was with him. 15 And Wherefore when Saul saw that he [w] behaved himself very wisely, he stood in awe was afraid of him. 16 [y] But all Israel and Judah loved David; for David, because he went out and came in before them.

17 And Saul said to David, Behold, Behold, [b] my elder daughter Merab, [c] her will I give thee to wife: only be thou [§] valiant for me, [d] and fight the LORD'S battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, [a] but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him. 18 And David said unto Saul, [e] Who am I, [5] and [5] what is my life, *or* my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king? 19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto [e] Adriel the [f] Meholathite to wife. 20 [g] And Michal Saul's daughter [i] loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing [‖] pleased him. 21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may [k] be a snare to him, [l] and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, [o] Thou shalt this day be my son in law a second time. in *the one of* the twain. 22 And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law. 23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, [u] Seemeth it to you a light thing to be the a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed? 24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, [**] On this manner spake David. 25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth no any [x] dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, [z] to be avenged of the king's enemies. [a] Now But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines. 26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law. [a] And and the days were not expired; 27 and Wherefore David arose

a ver. 21, 25.
b Cp. Ex. 15. 21.
c ver. 23. 2 Sam. 7. 18.
d ch. 21. 11 & 29. 5. Cp. Ecclus. 47. 6.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 8.
f Judg. 7. 22.
g ch. 14. 49.
h ch. 15. 28.
i ver. 28.
j ch. 16. 14. Cp. Judg. 9. 23.
k Ex. 10. 7.
l ver. 17.
m ch. 19. 23, 24. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29 & Acts 16. 16.
n See ch. 16. 16.
o Cp. ver. 26.
p ch. 19. 9.
q ch. 19. 10 & 20. 33.
r ver. 15, 29.
s ver. 28. ch. 16. 18.
t ch. 16. 14 & 28. 15.
u Cp. Num. 16. 9.
v ver. 16. Cp. Num. 27. 17 & 2 Sam. 5. 2.
w ver. 5.
x Gen. 34. 12. Ex. 22. 17.
y Cp. ver. 5.
z ch. 14. 24.
a ver. 17, 21.
b ch. 14. 49.
c ch. 17. 25.
d ch. 25. 28.
e Cp. ver. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *triangles* Or, *three-stringed instruments* [2] Or, *answered one another* [3] Or, *raved* [4] Or, *prosper* [5] Or, *who are my kinsfolk*

A.V. * Heb. *three-stringed instruments.* † Heb. *was evil in his eyes.* ‡ Or, *prospered.* § Heb. *a son of valor* ‖ Heb. *was right in his eyes.* ** Heb. *According to these words.* †† Heb. *fulfilled.*

and went, he [a]and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; [c]and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife. 28 And Saul saw and knew that [e]the LORD was with David; [f]and *that* Michal Saul's daughter loved him. 29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul was became David's enemy continually. 30 [h]Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, as often as after they went forth, [j]that David [1]behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much [2*]set by.

19 [1]And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should slay kill David. (2) [m]But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David. David: 2 And and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to slay kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself in until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself: 3 and I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and if I see aught, what I see, that I will tell thee. 4 And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king [q]sin against his servant, against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good: 5 for [r]he did put his life in his hand, [s]and smote slew the Philistine, [t]and the LORD wrought a great [3]victory salvation for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against [b]innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? 6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, [d]As the LORD liveth, he shall not be put to death. slain. 7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, [g]as beforetime. †in times past.

8 And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled before from ‡him. 9 [i]And [4]an the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his spear javelin in his hand; hand: [k]and David played with his hand. 10 [l]And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the spear javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the spear javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night. 11 [n]And Saul Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to-night, to night, to-morrow to morrow thou shalt be slain. 12 [o]So Michal let David down through the a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped. 13 And Michal took [p]the teraphim, an §image, and laid it in the bed, and put a [5]pillow of goats' *hair* at the head for his thereof, bolster, and covered it with the clothes. a cloth. 14 And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He is sick. 15 And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him. 16 And when the messengers came were come in, behold, [p]the teraphim was *there was* an image in the bed,

a ver. 13.
b Matt. 27. 4.
c 2 Sam. 3. 14.
d See Ruth 3. 13.
e ver. 12.
f ver. 20.
g ch. 16. 21 & 18. 2, 13.
h ch. 19. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 1.
i See ch. 16. 14.
j ver. 5.
k See ch. 16. 16.
l ch. 18. 11 & 20. 33.
m ch. 18. 1.
n See Ps. 59.
o Cp. Josh. 2. 15 & Acts 9. 24, 25. 2 Cor. 11. 33.
p See Gen. 31. 19.
q Cp. Gen. 42. 22.
r ch. 28. 21. Judg. 12. 3. Cp. Judg. 9. 17.
s ch. 17. 49, 50.
t Cp. ch. 11. 13 & 1 Chr. 11. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *prospered more than toward Saul* [2] Heb. *precious.* [3] Heb. *salvation.* [4] Or, *the spirit of the LORD was evil* [5] Or, *quilt* Or, *network*
A.V. * Heb. *precious.* † Heb. *yesterday third day.* ‡ Heb. *his face.* § Heb. *teraphim.*

with the a [1]pillow of goats' *hair*
at the head thereof. for his bolster. 17 And Saul said
unto Michal, Why hast thou de-
ceived me thus, so, and let mine enemy go, sent away mine enemy,
that he is escaped? And Michal
answered Saul, He said unto me,
Let me go; [a]why should I kill
thee?
18 Now So David fled, and escaped,
and came to Samuel to [c]Ramah,
and told him all that Saul had
done to him. And he and Samuel
went and dwelt in Naioth. 19 And
it was told Saul, saying, Behold,
David is at Naioth in [c]Ramah.
20 And Saul sent messengers to
take David: and when they saw
the company of the prophets
prophesying, and Samuel stand-
ing as head appointed over them, [g]the
spirit Spirit of God came was upon the mes-
sengers of Saul, [h]and they also
prophesied. 21 And when it was
told Saul, he sent other mes-
sengers, [h]and they also prophesied. prophesied likewise.
And Saul sent messengers again
the third time, [h]and they also prophesied
prophesied. also. 22 Then went he also
to Ramah, and came to [2]the a great
[3]well that is in Secu Sechu: and he asked
and said, Where are Samuel and
David? And one said, Behold,
they be at Naioth in [c]Ramah.
23 And he went thither to Naioth
in Ramah: [g]and the spirit Spirit of God
came was upon him also, and he went
on, [o]and prophesied, until he
came to Naioth in Ramah.
24 [p]And he also stripped off his clothes, stripped off his clothes also,
and he also prophesied before Samuel, prophesied before Samuel in like manner,
and [4]*lay down naked all that
day and all that night. Where-
fore they say, [s]Is Saul also
among the prophets?

20 1 And David fled from
Naioth [t]in Ramah, and
came and said before Jona-
than, What have I done? what
is mine iniquity? and what is
my sin before thy father, that
he seeketh my life? 2 And he
said unto him, God forbid; thou
shalt not die: behold, my father
doeth will do nothing either great or
small, but that [b]he [5]discloseth it unto will †shew it
me: and why should my father
hide this thing from me? it is
not so. 3 And David sware
moreover, and said, Thy father
knoweth well certainly knoweth that [d]I have found
grace in thine eyes; and he
saith, Let not Jonathan know
this, lest he be grieved: but
truly [e]as the LORD liveth, and
[f]as thy soul liveth, there is but
a step between me and death.
4 Then said Jonathan unto Da-
vid, [6]‡Whatsoever thy soul [7]§de-
sireth, I will even do it for thee.
5 And David said unto Jonathan,
Behold, to-morrow to morrow is [i]the new moon
and I should not fail to sit with
the king at meat: but let me
go, [j]that I may hide myself in
the field unto the third day at
even. 6 [k]If thy father miss me at all at all miss me
then say, David earnestly asked
leave of me that he might run
[l]to Beth-lehem his city: for it is there
the is a yearly ‖[m]sacrifice there for all
the family. 7 If he say thus, It
is well; thy servant shall have
peace: but if he be very wroth
then know be sure that [n]evil is deter-
mined by him. 8 Therefore thou
shalt deal kindly with thy servant
[q]for thou hast brought thy ser-
vant into a covenant of the LORD
with thee: [r]but notwithstanding, if there
be in me iniquity, slay me thy-
self; for why shouldest thou
bring me to thy father? 9 And
Jonathan said, Far be it from
thee: for if I should at all know knew certainly that
[n]evil were determined by my
father to come upon thee, then

a Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 22.
b ch. 9. 15 (mg.).
c 1 Sam. 1. 19.
d See Gen. 33. 15.
e ch. 25. 26. 2 Kin. 2. 2, 4, 6 & 4. 30. See Ruth 3. 13.
f ch. 1. 26.
g Cp. ch. 10. 5, 6, 10.
h Cp. Num. 11. 25 & Joel 2. 28.
i ver. 18. Num. 10. 10 & 28. 11.
j ch. 19. 2, 3.
k ver. 18.
l ch. 16. 4.
m Cp. ch. 9. 12.
n ch. 25. 17. Esth. 7. 7. Cp. ver. 33.
o Cp. ch. 18. 10.
p Isai. 20. 2. Mic. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 20.
q ver. 16, 42. ch. 18. 3 & 23. 18. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
r 2 Sam. 14. 32.
s ch. 10. 11, 12.
t ch. 1. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *quilt* Or, *network* [2] The Sept. has, *the well of the threshing-floor that is &c.* [3] Or, *cistern* [4] Or, *f*
[5] Heb. *uncovereth mine ear.* [6] Or, *What doth thy soul desire, that I should do it for thee?* [7] Heb. *saith.*
A.V. * Heb. *fell.* † Heb. *uncover mine ear.* ‡ Or, *Say what is thy mind, and I will do, &c.* § Heb. *speake*
or, *thinketh.* ‖ Or, *feast.*

would not I tell it thee? 10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me if perchance me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly? 11 And Jonathan said unto David, Come Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, The O LORD, the O LORD God of Israel, *be witness;* when I have *sounded my father about this time to-morrow, to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, shall I not then send and I then send not unto thee, and disclose it unto thee? †shew it thee; 13 [d]The LORD do so to Jonathan, and more also, should and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, if I disclose it not unto then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: [f]and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father. 14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not: 15 [g]but also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth. 16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David, *saying,* [i]And Let the LORD shall even require it at the hand of David's enemies. 17 And Jonathan caused David to swear again, [l]for the love that he had to §because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said unto him, [m]To-morrow to David, To morrow is the new moon: and [n]thou shalt be missed, because [o]thy seat will be [2]‖empty. 19 And when thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down [3]**quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself [4]††when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by [5]the stone ‡‡Ezel. 20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark. 21 And, behold, I will send the a lad, *saying,* Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee: thee, take [6]them, and come; them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee thee, and [7]§§no hurt, hurt; [a]as the LORD liveth. 22 But if I say thus unto the boy, young man, [b]Behold, the arrows are beyond thee: thee; go thy way; way: for the LORD hath sent thee away. 23 [c]And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, [e]the LORD is *be* between thee and me for ever.

24 So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat. 25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon the a seat by the wall; wall: and Jonathan stood up, arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side; side: [h]but and David's place was empty. 26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, [i]he is not clean; surely he is not clean. 27 And it came to pass on the morrow after the morrow, *which* was the second *day,* that [h]David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to-day? to day? 28 And Jonathan answered Saul, [n]David earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bethlehem: 29 and he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there:* and now, if I have found favour in thine

a ver. 3. See Ruth 3. 13.
b ver. 37.
c ver. 14, 15.
d Cp. Ruth 1. 17.
e ver. 42.
f Josh. 1. 5, 17. 1 Kin. 1. 37. 1 Chr. 22. 11, 16. Cp. ch. 17. 37.
g 2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7 & 21. 7.
h ver. 18.
i Lev. 7. 21. See Lev. 11. 24–28 & 15. 1–4.
j Cp. ch. 25. 22 & Josh. 22. 23.
k Cp. ver. 34.
l ch. 18. 1, 3.
m ver. 5.
n ver. 6.
o ver. 25, 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *by his love toward him* [2] Heb. *missed.* [3] Heb. *greatly.* [4] Heb. *in the day of the business.* See ch. 19. 2. [5] Or, as read by the Sept., *this mound.* [6] Or, *him* [7] Heb. *not* any *thing.*

A.V. * Heb. *searched.* † Heb. *uncover thine ear.* ‡ Heb. *cut.* § Or, *by his love toward him.* ‖ Heb. *missed.* ** Or, *diligently.* Heb. *greatly.* †† Heb. *in the day of the business.* ‡‡ Or, *that sheweth the way.* §§ Heb. *not* any *thing.*

eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he [is not come] cometh not unto the king's table. 30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, *Thou son of [a] the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own [shame,] confusion, and unto the [shame] confusion of thy mother's nakedness? 31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be [stablished,] established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, [b]for he 1†shall surely die. 32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, [e]Wherefore [should] shall he be [put to death] slain? what hath he done? 33 [f]And Saul cast [his spear] a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that [g]it was determined of his father to [put David to death.] slay David. 34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

35 And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field [2]at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him. 36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find [out] now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow 3‡beyond him. 37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, [k]Is not the arrow beyond thee? 38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master. 39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter. 40 And Jonathan gave his [weapons] §artillery unto ‖his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city. 41 And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose [4]out of *a place* toward the [South,] south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. 42 And Jonathan said to David, [a]Go in peace, **forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, [c]The LORD [shall] be between me and thee, [d]and between my seed and thy [seed,] seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

[a] ver. 13. ch. 1. 17.
[b] ch. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.). 2 Sam. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26 (mg. for mg.).
[c] ver. 23.
[d] ver. 15.
[e] ch. 19. 5.
[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.]
[f] ch. 18. 11 & 19. 10.
[g] ver. 7.
[h] ch. 22. 9, 11, 19. Neh. 11. 32. Isai. 10. 32.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 3 & Mark 2. 26.
[j] Cp. ch. 16. 4.
[k] ver. 22.
[l] Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5. Matt. 12. 3, 4. Mark 2. 25, 26. Luke 6. 3, 4.
[m] Ex. 19. 15.

21 1 Then came David to [h]Nob to [i]Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech [j]came to meet David trembling, was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee? 2 And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed [the young men] my servants to such and such a place. 3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or [whatsoever] what there is ††present. 4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is [holy] hallowed bread; [m]if [only] the young men have kept themselves [at least] from women. 5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth

R.V. [1] Or, *is worthy to die.* Heb. *is a son of death.* [2] Or, *to the place* [3] Heb. *making it pass over him.* [4] Heb. *from beside the South.* Or, as read by the Sept., *from beside the mound.*
A.V. * Or, *Thou perverse rebel.* Heb. *Son of perverse rebellion.* † Heb. *is the son of death.* ‡ Heb. *to pass over him.* § Heb. *instruments.* ‖ Heb. *that* was *his.* ** Or, the LORD be witness of that *which, &c.* †† Heb. *found.*

women have been kept from us about these three days; when days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men were holy, [1]though it was but a common journey; how much more then to-day shall their vessels be holy? in the vessel. 6 So the priest gave him holy hallowed *bread*: for there was no bread there but [a]the shew-bread, [b]that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. 7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name was [c]Doeg the Doeg, an Edomite, the [2]chiefest of the herdmen that belonged to Saul. 8 And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste. 9 And the priest said, [h]The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in [j]the vale valley of [3]Elah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to [k]Achish the king of Gath. 11 And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? [m]did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying,

Saul hath slain his thousands,
And David his ten thousands?

12 And David [n]laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath. 13 [k]And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [4]†scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard. 14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man [5]is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me? 15 Do I lack Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

22 [1]David therefore departed thence, and escaped to [c]the cave of [d]Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him. 2 [f]And every one that was in distress, and every one that [§]was in debt, and every one that was [5]‖[g]discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became captain a captain over them: and there were with him [i]about four hundred men.

3 And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me. 4 And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold. 5 And the prophet [l]Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hereth. Hareth.

6 And When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that were with him: him, (now now Saul was sitting abode in Gibeah, Gibeah under [6]*the tamarisk tree a **tree [6]in Ramah, with having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were

a See ver. 4.
b Lev. 24. 8, 9.
c See Ps. 57 & 142.
d 2 Sam. 23. 13. 1 Chr. 11. 15. Mic. 1. 15, *al.*
e ch. 22. 9. See Ps. 52.
f Cp. Judg. 9. 4 & 11. 3.
g Cp. Judg. 18. 25 (mg. for mg.) & Prov. 31. 6 (for mg.).
h ch. 17. 51.
i Cp. ch. 23. 13 & 25. 13.
j ch. 17. 2.
k See Ps. 34.
l 2 Sam. 24. 11, 18, 19. 1 Chr. 21. 9, 11, 13, 18, 19 & 29. 29. 2 Chr. 29. 25.
m ch. 18. 7 & 29. 5.
n Cp. Luke 2. 19.
o Cp. ch. 31. 13 & Gen. 21. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *and it may be used as common bread; and especially since to-day it will be holy in respect of their vessels.* [2] Or, *mightiest* [3] Or, *the terebinth* [4] Or, *made marks* [5] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [6] Or, *on the height*
A.V. * Or, *especially when this day there is* other *sanctified in the vessel.* † Or, *made marks.* ‡ Or, *playeth the mad man.* § Heb. *had a creditor.* ‖ Heb. *bitter of soul.* ** Or, *grove in a high place.*

standing about him. (him:) 7 And (Then) Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse [a]give every one of you fields and vineyards, (will he *and*) make you all captains of (thousands thousands,) and captains of hundreds; 8 that all of you have conspired against me, and [1]there is none that (discloseth to me *sheweth me that) [d](when) my son (maketh hath made) a league with the son of Jesse, and there is none of you [e]that is sorry for me, or (disclosest sheweth) unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, [f]to lie in wait, as at this day? 9 Then answered [g]Doeg the Edomite, which (2stood by was set over) the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse [h]coming to Nob, to [i]Ahimelech the son of Ahitub. 10 [j]And he inquired of the LORD for him, [l]and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine. 11 Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nob: and they came all of them to the king. 12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, †Here I am, my lord. 13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and [j]hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, [p]to lie in wait, as at this day? 14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who (among *is so*) all thy servants is so faithful (faithful among all thy servants) as David, which is the king's son in law, and (is taken into thy council, goeth at thy bidding,) and is honourable in thine house? 15 Have I to-day begun (Did I then begin) [j]to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant (knoweth knew) nothing of all this, ‡[b]less or more. 16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house. 17 And the king said unto [c]the (3guard §footmen) that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also is with David, and because they knew (that when) he fled, and did not (disclose shew) it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD. 18 And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, [k]and (he) slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod. 19 And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, [m]both men and women, children and sucklings, and (oxen oxen,) and (asses asses,) and sheep, with the edge of the sword. 20 And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named [n]Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David. 21 And Abiathar (told shewed) David that Saul had slain the LORD'S priests. 22 And David said unto Abiathar, I knew (on it) that day, [o]when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house. 23 [q]Abide thou with me, fear (not; not:) for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: (for but) with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

a Cp. ch. 8. 14.
b ch. 25. 36.
c Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 25 & 11. 4, 6 & 2 Chr. 12. 10.
d ch. 18. 3.
e Cp. ch. 23. 21.
f ver. 13.
g ch. 21. 7. See Ps. 52.
h ch. 21. 1.
i Cp. ch. 14. 3.
j ch. 23. 2, 4 & 30. 8. 2 Sam. 5. 19, 23. Cp. Num. 27. 21.
k Cp. ch. 2. 31.
l ch. 21. 6, 9.
m Cp. ch. 15. 3.
n ch. 23. 6, 9.
o ch. 21. 7.
p ver. 8.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *there was none that disclosed it to me when my son made &c.* [2] Or, *was set over* [3] Heb. *runners.*
A.V. * Heb. *uncovereth mine ear.* † Heb. *Behold me.* ‡ Heb. *little or great.* § Or, *guard.* Heb. *runners.*

23 [1] And Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines are fighting fight against [a]Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors. threshingfloors.
[2] Therefore David [b]inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah. [3] And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we go come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines? [4] Then David [b]inquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; [f]for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand. [5] And So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and slew smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.
[6] And it came to pass, [i]when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, that he came down with an ephod in his hand. [7] And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath [1]delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars. [8] And Saul summoned all the people called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men. [9] And David knew that Saul devised secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, [m]Bring hither the ephod. [10] Then said David, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath surely certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake. [11] Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down. [12] Then said David, Will the men of Keilah *deliver up me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, [e]They will deliver thee up. [13] Then David and his men, [d]which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went [e]whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth.
[14] And David abode in the wilderness in the strong holds, and remained in the hill country a mountain [g]in the wilderness of [h]Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand. [15] And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in [2]the a wood. [16] And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into [2]the wood, and strengthened his hand in God. [17] And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; [j]and that also Saul my father knoweth. [18] [k]And they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in [2]the wood, and Jonathan went to his house. [19] [l]Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in the strong holds in [2]the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which is †on the south of [3]*the desert ‡Jeshimon? [20] Now therefore, O king, come down, down

[a] Josh. 15. 44.
[b] See ch. 22. 10.
[c] ver. 20.
[d] ch. 25. 13 & 27. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 2 & 30. 9, 10.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 20.
[f] ver. 14. Josh. 24. 11. Judg. 7. 7 & 20. 28.
[g] See Ps. 63.
[h] Josh. 15. 24.
[i] ch. 22. 20.
[j] ch. 24. 20. Cp. ch. 20. 31.
[k] ch. 18. 3 & 20. 8, 16, 42. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
[l] ch. 26. 1. See Ps. 54.
[m] ch. 30. 7. Cp. Num. 27. 21.
[n] Num. 21. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *alienated him.* The Sept. has, *sold.* [2] Or, *Horesh* [3] Or, *Jeshimon*
A.V. * Heb. *shut up.* † Heb. *on the right hand.* ‡ Or, *The wilderness!*

according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; [a]and our part shall be to deliver him [up] into the king's hand. 21 And Saul said, [d]Blessed be ye of the LORD; [e]for ye have [had] compassion on me. 22 Go, I pray you, [make yet more sure, prepare yet,] and know and see his place where his [1*]haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly. 23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me [2of a with the] certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out [among throughout] all the [3]thousands of Judah. 24 And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men were [j]in the wilderness of Maon, [k]in the [Arabah plain] on the south of [4l]the desert. [Jeshimon.] 25 [And Saul Saul also] and his men went to seek him. And they told David: wherefore he came down [to the †into a] rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon. 26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. 27 But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have [made a raid upon ‡invaded] the land. 28 [So Wherefore] Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place [5§]Selahammahlekoth. 29 And David went up from thence, and dwelt in [the] strong holds [of at] [b]En-gedi.

[a] ver. 12. [b] Josh. 15. 62. 2 Chr. 20. 2. S. of S. 1. 14. Ezek. 47. 10. [c] ch. 23. 28. [d] See Ruth 2. 20. [e] Cp. ch. 22. 8. [f] ch. 26. 2. [g] Judg. 3. 24. [h] See Ps. 57 & Ps. 142. [i] ver. 7. Cp. ch. 26. 8. [j] ch. 25. 2. Josh. 15. 55. [k] See Deut. 1. 1. [l] ver. 19. [m] 2 Sam. 24. 10. [n] ch. 26. 11. [o] See ch. 12. 3. [p] Cp. Ps. 7. 4.

24 1 And it came to pass, [c]when Saul was returned from ‖following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wilderness of En-gedi. 2 Then Saul took [f]three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats. 3 And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in [g]to cover his [feet. Now feet: and] David and his men [were 6abiding remained] in the [innermost parts sides] [h]of the cave. 4 And the men of David said unto him, [i Behold, Behold] the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, [and that] thou [shalt mayest] do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of **Saul's robe privily. 5 And it came to pass afterward, that [m]David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt. 6 And he said unto his men, [n]The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my [lord, master,] the LORD's anointed, to [put stretch] forth mine hand against him, seeing he is [o]the [LORD's anointed. anointed of the LORD.] 7 So David [checked ††stayed] his [men servants] with these words, [p]and suffered them not to rise against Saul. [And But] Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way. 8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David [bowed stooped] with his face to the earth, and [did obeisance. bowed himself] 9 And David said to Saul, Wherefore [hearkenest hearest] thou [to] men's words,

[Ch. 24. 1 in Heb.]

R.V. [1] Heb. *foot.* [2] Or, *with the certainty* Or, *to a set place* [3] Or, *families* [4] Or, *Jeshimon* [5] That is, *The rock of divisions* or *escape.* [6] Or, *sitting*

A.V. * Heb. *foot shall be.* † Or, *from the rock.* ‡ Heb. *spread themselves upon, &c.* § That is, *The rock of divisions* ‖ Heb. *after.* ** Heb. *the robe which was Saul's.* †† Heb. *cut off.*

saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt? 10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee (to-day / to day) into mine hand in the cave: [a]and some bade me kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; [c]for he is the LORD'S anointed. 11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that [f]there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against (thee, / thee;) (though / yet) [g]thou [1]huntest [after] my soul to take it. 12 [i]The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. 13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, (Out of the wicked / Wickedness proceedeth) (cometh forth wickedness / from the wicked): but mine hand shall not be upon thee. 14 After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? [q]after a dead dog, [g]after a flea. 15 [i]The LORD therefore be judge, and (give sentence / judge) between me and thee, and see, and [s]plead my cause, and [2*]deliver me out of thine hand. 16 And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, [t]Is this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept. 17 And he said to David, Thou art more righteous than I: [v]for thou hast (rendered unto / rewarded) me good, whereas I have (rendered unto / rewarded) thee evil. 18 And thou hast (declared / shewed) this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had [†]delivered me [up] into thine hand, thou killedst me not. 19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day. 20 And now, behold, [b]I know [well] that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand. 21 [d]Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, [e]that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house. 22 And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up [h]unto the hold.

[a] ver. 4.
[b] ch. 23. 17.
[c] ver. 6.
[d] Cp. Gen. 21. 23.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 7.
[f] Ps. 7. 3.
[g] ch. 26. 20.
[h] ch. 23. 29.
[i] Gen. 16. 5. Judg. 11. 27.
[j] ch. 28. 3. Ecclus. 46. 19, 20.
[k] Gen. 50. 10. Cp. Num. 20. 29 & Deut. 34. 8.
[l] Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 34.
[m] ch. 1. 19.
[n] Num. 10. 12.
[o] ch. 23. 24.
[p] Josh. 15. 55.
[q] See ch. 17. 43.
[r] Cp. Gen. 38. 13 & 2 Sam. 13. 23.
[s] ch. 25. 39. Ps. 35. 1 & 43. 1 & 119. 154. Cp. ch. 25. 39 & Prov. 22. 23 & Jer. 50. 34, *al.*
[t] ch. 26. 17.
[u] Cp. ch. 30. 14.
[v] Cp. ch. 26. 21.

[1]And Samuel died; and all (Israel gathered themselves / the Israelites were gathered) together, [k]and lamented him, and buried him [l]in his house [m]at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to [n]the wilderness of Paran.

25

2 And there was a man in [o]Maon, whose [3‡]possessions were in [p]Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: [r]and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel. 3 Now the name of the man was Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and (the woman was / *she was* a woman) of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of [u]the house of Caleb. 4 And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal [r]did shear his sheep. 5 And David sent [out] ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and [§]greet him in my name: 6 and [4]thus

R.V. [1] Or, *layest wait for* [2] Heb. *give sentence for me.* [3] Or, *business was* [4] Or, *thus shall ye say, All hail! and peace be unto thee &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *judge.* † Heb. *shut up.* ‡ Or, *business.* § Heb. *ask him in my name of peace.*

shall ye say [1]to him that liveth *in prosperity*, [b]Peace be both [unto to] thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast. [7] And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: [now] thy shepherds [have now been which were] with us, [and] we [2]did them no hurt, [*hurt them not,] [c]neither was there [aught ought] missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel. [8] Ask thy young men, and they will [tell shew] [thee: wherefore thee. Wherefore] let the young men find favour in thine [eyes: eyes:] for we come [h]in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine [hand, hand] unto thy servants, and to thy son David. [9] And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and [3†]ceased. [10] And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, [i]Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? [j]there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master. [11] Shall I then take [k]my bread, and my water, and my [4‡]flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto [l][men of men,] whom I know not whence they be? [12] So David's young men turned [on] their way, and went [back, again,] and came and told him [according to all all those] [these words. sayings.] [13] And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after David [p]about four hundred men; [p]and two hundred [q]abode by the stuff. [14] But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to [5]salute our master; and he [6*][flew upon §railed on] them. [15] But the men were [†]very good unto us, and we were not [7*]hurt, [c]neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields: [16] they were [d]a wall unto us both by night and [by] day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. [17] Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; [f]for evil is determined against our master, and against all his [house household]: for he is such [g]a [8]son of [9]Belial, that [a one man] cannot speak to him. [18] Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two [10]bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred ‖clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses. [19] And she said unto her [young men, servants,] Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. [20] And it was so, as she rode on [her the] ass, [and that she] came down by the covert of the [mountain, that, hill, and,] behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them. [21] Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, [m]so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: [n]and he hath [returned requited] me evil for good. [22] [°God do so So and more also do God] [11]unto the enemies of David, [and more also,] if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light [12]so much [any that as one man child.] [pisseth against the wall.] [23] And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, [r]and lighted off [her the] ass, [s]and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the [ground ground] [24] And [she] fell at his feet, and

a ch. 14. 32 & 15. 19.
b Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 18 & Matt. 10. 13 & Luke 10. 5.
c ver. 7, 21.
d Cp. Job 1. 10.
e ver. 15, 21.
f Cp. ch. 20. 7.
g Deut. 13. 13.
h Esth. 8. 17 & 9. 19, 22.
i Cp. Judg. 9. 28.
j Cp. Judg. 12. 4.
k Cp. Judg. 8. 6.
l Cp. ch. 22. 2.
m ver. 7, 15.
n Ps. 109. 5. Cp. Prov. 17. 13.
o See Ruth 1. 17.
p ch. 23. 13 & 27. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 2.
q ch. 30. 24.
r Josh. 15. 18. Judg. 1. 14. Cp. Gen. 24. 64.
s ver. 41. Ruth 2. 10.

R.V. [1] The Vulgate has, *to my brethren*. [2] Heb. *put them not to shame*. [3] Or, *remained quiet* [4] Heb. *slaughter* [5] Heb. *bless*. [6] Or, *railed on* [7] Heb. *put to shame*. [8] Or, *base fellow* [9] That is, *worthlessness*. [10] Or, *skin* [11] The Sept. has, *unto David*. [12] Heb. *any that pisseth against the wall*.
A.V. * Heb. *shamed*. † Heb. *rested*. ‡ Heb. *slaughter*. § Heb. *flew upon them*. ‖ Or, *lumps*

said, [a]Upon me, my lord, upon me *be the iniquity* *let this* iniquity *be*: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine *ears, audience, and hear thou the words of thine handmaid. 25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, †regard this [1][b]man of [2]Belial, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; [3]‡Nabal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send. 26 Now therefore, my lord, [d]as the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing [e]the LORD hath withholden thee [4]from *blood-coming to guiltiness, shed* blood, and from [5]§§[g]avenging thyself with thine own hand, now *therefore* [h]let thine enemies, and *them they* that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal. 27 And now this [6]‖*present blessing* which *thy servant thine handmaid* hath brought unto my lord, let it *even* be given unto the young men that **follow my lord. 28 *Forgive, I pray thee, I pray thee, forgive* the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord [k]a sure *house, house;* because my lord [l]fighteth the battles of the *LORD, LORD;* and evil *shall hath* not *be been* found in thee all thy days. 29 *And though man be risen up to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul, Yet a man is risen soul: yet but* the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of [7]life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, [p]them shall he sling out, ††*as from out of* the *hollow middle* of a sling. 30 And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee *prince ruler* over Israel; 31 that this shall be ‡‡no [8]grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, [9]either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord [g]hath avenged himself: *and but* when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid. 32 And David said to Abigail, [c]Blessed be the *LORD, the LORD* God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me: 33 and blessed be thy [10]*wisdom, advice,* and blessed be thou, [e]which hast kept me this day from *bloodguiltiness, coming to shed* blood, [g]and from avenging myself with mine own hand. 34 For in very deed, [f]as the *LORD, the LORD* God of *Israel, Israel* liveth, [e]which hath *withholden me kept me back* from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light *so much as one man child. any that pisseth against the wall.* 35 So David received of her hand that which she had brought *him: him,* and *he* said unto her, [j]Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person. 36 And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, [m]he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart [n]was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, [o]less or more, until the morning light. 37 *And But* it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, *that his wife and his wife had* told him these things, *and that* his heart died within him, and he became as a stone. 38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that [q]the LORD smote Nabal, that he died. 39 And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, [c]Blessed be the LORD, that hath [r]pleaded the cause of my re-

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 9.
[b] ver. 17.
[c] Gen. 24. 27. Ps. 41. 13 & 72. 18. Luke 1. 68.
[d] See ch. 20. 3.
[e] Cp. Gen. 20. 6.
[f] See Ruth 3. 13.
[g] Cp. Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 10. 30.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 32.
[i] ch. 30. 26. Gen. 33. 11. Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 15 & 18. 31.
[j] See ch. 1. 17.
[k] 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. ch. 2. 35 & 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27 & 1 Kin. 9. 5 & 1 Chr. 17. 10, 25.
[l] ch. 18. 17.
[m] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 23.
[n] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28 & 1 Kin. 21. 7.
[o] ch. 22. 15.
[p] Jer. 10. 18.
[q] ch. 26. 10.
[r] See ch. 24. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellow* [2] That is, *worthlessness.* [3] That is, *Fool.* [4] Heb. *from coming into blood.* [5] Heb. *thine own hand saving thee.* [6] Heb. *blessing.* [7] Or, *the living* [8] Heb. cause of *staggering.* [9] Or, *so that thou shouldest shed &c.* [10] Or, *discretion*

A.V. * Heb. *ears.* ** Heb. *walk at the feet of, &c.* † Heb. *lay it to his heart.* †† Heb. *in the midst of the bought of a sling.* ‡ That is, *Fool.* ‡‡ Heb. *no staggering,* or, *stumbling.* § Heb. *saving thyself.* ‖ Or, *present.*

proach from the hand of Nabal, [a]and hath kept [back] his servant from evil: [and the evil-doing of Nabal hath for the LORD hath returned the] [c]the LORD returned wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and [d]spake concerning [communed with] Abigail, to take her to him to wife. 40 And when the servants of David were come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David [hath] sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife. 41 And she arose, [h]and bowed herself [with on] her face to the earth, and said, Behold, [thine handmaid is let thine handmaid be] a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord. 42 And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that [followed went *after] her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife. 43 David also took Ahinoam of [k]Jezreel; [l]and they [became were also] both of them his wives. 44 [Now But] Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to [‖Palti †Phalti] the son of Laish, which was of Gallim.

26 1 [m]And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, which is before [2the desert? Jeshimon] 2 Then Saul arose, and went down to [s]the wilderness of Ziph, having [t]three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph. 3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before [2the desert, Jeshimon,] by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness. 4 David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come [3]of a certainty. [in very deed.] 5 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and [b]Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay [within in] [c]the [4]place of the wagons, [the ‡trench,] and the people pitched round about him. 6 Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to [f]Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, [g]Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee. 7 So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within [e]the [4]place of the wagons, with [trench, and] his spear stuck in the ground [i]at his [head: and bolster: but] Abner and the people lay round about him. 8 Then said Abishai to David, [j]God hath §delivered [up] thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear [even] to the earth at [one stroke, once,] and I will not smite him the second time. 9 And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can [put stretch] forth his hand [n]against the LORD'S anointed, and be guiltless? 10 [And David David said] [said, furthermore,] [o]As the LORD liveth, [p]the LORD shall smite him; [5]or [q]his day shall come to die; [r]or he shall [go down descend] into battle, and perish. 11 [u]The LORD forbid that I should [put stretch] forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed: [but now take, I pray thee, but, I pray thee, take thou now] the spear that is [v]at his [head, bolster,] and the cruse of water, and let us go. 12 So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's [head bolster]; and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither [did any awake awaked]: for they were all asleep; because [w]a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon

[a] ver. 26, 33, 34.
[b] ch. 14. 50 & 17. 55. 2 Sam. 2. 8.
[c] 1 Kin. 2. 44. Ps. 7. 16 & Ezek. 17. 19.
[d] Cp. S. of S. 8. 8.
[e] ch. 17. 20.
[f] 2 Sam. 2. 18 & 3. 39 & 16. 10 & 19. 22. 1 Chr. 2. 16.
[g] Cp. Judg. 7. 9—11.
[h] Cp. Ruth 2. 10.
[i] ver. 11, 16.
[j] Cp. ch. 24. 4, 18.
[k] Josh. 15. 56.
[l] ch. 27. 3 & 30. 5. 2 Sam. 2. 2 & 3. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 3. 1.
[m] ch. 23. 19. See Ps. 54.
[n] ver. 11, 16, 23. ch. 24. 6, 10. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16.
[o] Cp. Ruth 3. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 25. 38.
[q] Cp. Gen. 47. 29 & Deut. 31. 14.
[r] ch. 31. 6.
[s] ch. 23. 14.
[t] ch. 24. 2.
[u] ch. 24. 6.
[v] ver. 7, 16.
[w] Gen. 2. 21 & 15. 12.

R.V. [1] In 2 Sam. 3. 15, *Paltiel.* [2] Or, *Jeshimon* See ch. 23. 19. [3] Or, *to a set place* See ch. 23. 23. [4] Or, *barricade* [5] Or, *either*
A.V. * Heb. *at her feet.* † *Phaltiel*, 2 Sam. 3. 15. ‡ Or, *midst of his carriages.* § Heb. *shut up.*

them. 13 Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of the mountain / an hill afar off; a great space being between them: 14 and David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king? 15 And David said to Abner, Art not thou a *valiant* man? and who is like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept watch over thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord. 16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. [c]As the LORD liveth, ye are [1*d]worthy to die, because ye have not kept watch over your lord, master, the LORD'S anointed. And now, see, / now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was [e]at his head. / bolster. 17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, [f]Is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my voice, my lord, O king. 18 And he said, [h]Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand? 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If it be the / the LORD that hath / LORD have stirred thee up against me, let him [2†i]accept an offering: but if it be / *they be* the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; [j]for they have driven me out this day that I should [3]not cleave from ‡abiding / unto / in [l]the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods. 20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth away from / before the presence / face of the LORD: for the king of Israel is come out to seek [4o]a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains. 21 Then said Saul, [a]I have sinned: return, my son David: for I will no more do thee harm, because my life / soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly. 22 And David answered and said, Behold [5]the spear, O king! let then / king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it. 23 [b]And the LORD shall / The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: forasmuch as / for the LORD delivered thee into my hand to-day, and / to day, but I would not put / stretch forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed. 24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed be thou, my son David: thou shalt both do mightily, / great *things*, and shalt surely / also shalt still [g]prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

27 1 And David said in his heart, I shall now §perish one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in all the borders / any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand. 2 And David arose, and he passed over, / over he and / with [k]the six hundred men that were with him, / him [m]unto Achish / Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath. 3 And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with [n]his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and

[a] ch. 15. 24. Cp. ch. 24. 17, 18.
[b] Cp. Ps. 7. 8 & 18. 20.
[c] ver. 10.
[d] ch. 20. 31 (mg. for mg.). 2 Sam. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 26 (mg. for mg.).
[e] ver. 7, 11.
[f] ch. 24. 16.
[g] Cp. Gen. 32. 28.
[h] ch. 24. 9, 11.
[i] Gen. 8. 21 (for mg.). Lev. 26. 31 (for mg.).
[j] Cp. Ps. 120. 5.
[k] ch. 23. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 18.
[l] 2 Sam. 14. 16 & 20. 19 & 21. 3.
[m] ch. 21. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 39.
[n] See ch. 25. 43.
[o] ch. 24. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *sons of death.* [2] Heb. *smell.* [3] Or, *have no share in* [4] The Sept. has, *my life.* [5] Another reading is, *the king's spear.*
A.V. * Heb *the sons of death.* † Heb. *smell.* ‡ Heb. *cleaving.* § Heb. *be consumed.*

Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife. 4 And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

5 And David said unto Achish, If now [b]I have found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in one of the cities in the [1]country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee? 6 Then Achish gave him [c]Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

7 [d]And *the number of the days that David dwelt in the [1]country of the Philistines was [†]a full year and four months. 8 And David [g]and his men went up, and made a raid upon invaded [i]the Geshurites, and [j]the [2]Girzites, ‡Gezrites, and [k]the Amalekites: for those *nations* were of old the inhabitants of the land, [3]which were of old, [m]as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt. 9 And David smote the land, and saved left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel; apparel, and he returned, and came to Achish. 10 And Achish said, [4§]Whither have ye [r]made a raid to-day road to day? And David said, Against the South south of Judah, and against the South south of [t]the Jerahmeelites, and against the South south of [u]the Kenites. 11 And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring them *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so hath been *will be* his manner all the while he hath dwelt dwelleth in the [1]country of the Philistines. 12 And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel ‖utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

28 1 And it came to pass in those days, [a]that the Philistines gathered their [5]hosts armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me in the host, to battle, thou and thy men. 2 And David said to Achish, Therefore Surely thou shalt know what thy servant will can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

3 Now [e]Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him [f]in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away [h]those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land. 4 And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched [l]in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched [n]in Gilboa. 5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart trembled greatly. greatly trembled. 6 And when Saul inquired of the LORD, [o]the LORD answered him not, neither [p]by dreams, nor [q]by Urim, nor by prophets. 7 Then said Saul unto his servants, [s]Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at [v]En-dor. 8 And Saul [w]disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and went, he went and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, [x]Divine unto me, I pray thee 1 pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring

[a] Cp. ch. 29. 1.
[b] See Gen. 33. 15.
[c] Josh. 15. 31.
[d] Cp. ch. 29. 3.
[e] ch. 25. 1.
[f] ch. 1. 19.
[g] See 1 Chr. ch. 12.
[h] Cp. Ex. 22. 18 & Lev. 19. 31 & 20. 27 & Deut. 18. 10, 11.
[i] Josh. 13. 2.
[j] Cp. Josh. 16. 10 & Judg. 1. 29.
[k] Cp. ch. 15. 7, 8.
[l] Josh. 19. 18.
[m] See ch. 15. 7.
[n] ch. 31. 1.
[o] ver. 15. ch. 14. 37.
[p] Num. 12. 6.
[q] Cp. Ex. 28. 30 & Num. 27. 21 & Deut. 33. 8.
[r] Cp. ch. 23. 27.
[s] Cp. 1 Chr. 10. 13.
[t] ch. 30. 29.
[u] See Judg. 1. 16.
[v] Josh. 17. 11. Ps. 83. 10.
[w] 1 Kin. 20. 38 & 22. 30. 2 Chr. 18. 29 & 35. 22.
[x] Cp. Deut. 18. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *field.* [2] Another reading is, *Gizrites.* [3] Some copies of the Sept. have, *from Telam.* [4] So some ancient authorities. Others read, *Against whom.* [5] Heb. *camps.*

A.V. * Heb. *the number of days.* † Heb. a year *of days.* ‡ Or, *Gerzites.* § Or, *Did you not make a road, &c* ‖ Heb. *to stink.*

me (up whomsoever / *him* up, whom) I shall name unto thee. 9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, [b]how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die? 10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, [c]As the LORD liveth, there shall no [1]punishment happen to thee for this thing. 11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel. 12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul. 13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what (seest / sawest) thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I (see / saw) [2]a god coming up (gods ascending) out of the earth. 14 And he said unto her, [*]What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered [f]with a (robe. / mantle.) And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he (bowed / stooped) with his face to the ground, and (did bowed / obeisance. / himself.) 15 And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and [g]God is departed from me, and [h]answereth me no more, neither [†]by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. 16 (And Samuel said, / Then said Samuel,) [i]Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and [3]is become thine (adversary? / enemy?) 17 And the LORD hath [4]wrought for (done [‡]to / himself, / him,) as he spake by [§]me: (and / for) [j]the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to (David. / David:) 18 [a]Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, (and didst not execute / nor executedst) his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day. 19 Moreover the LORD will (deliver Israel also / also deliver Israel) with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and (to-morrow / to morrow) shalt thou [d]and thy sons be with me: the LORD (also) shall deliver the host of Israel (also) into the hand of the Philistines. 20 Then Saul [‖]fell straightway (his full length upon / all along on) the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night. 21 And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath (hearkened unto / obeyed) thy voice, and [e]I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. 22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way. 23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, (constrained / compelled) him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed. 24 And the woman had a (fatted / fat) calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed (it; / it,) and [she] took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof: 25 and she brought it before Saul, and

[a] ch. 15. 9.
[b] See ver. 3.
[c] See Ruth 3. 13.
[d] ch. 31. 2.
[e] See Judg. 12. 3.
[f] ch. 15. 27.
[g] ch. 16. 14 & 18. 12.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] Ecclus. 46. 20.
[j] ch. 15. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *guilt come upon thee* [2] Or, *gods* [3] The Sept. has, *is on the side of thy neighbour.* [4] Or, *done unto him*
Some ancient authorities read, *done unto thee.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *What is his form?* [†] Heb. *by the hand of prophets.* [‡] Or, *for himself.* [§] Heb. *mine hand.*
[‖] Heb. *made haste, and fell with the fulness of his stature.*

before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

1 [a]Now the Philistines **29** gathered together all their hosts armies to [b]Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by [c]the a fountain which is in [d]Jezreel. 2 And [e]the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: and but David and his men passed on in the rearward rereward [f]with Achish. 3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here*? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me [i]these days days, or these years, [j]and I have found no fault in him since he fell away *unto me* unto this day? 4 But And [e]the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make the man this fellow return, that he may go back again [k]to his place where which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, [m]lest in the battle he become be an adversary to us: for wherewith should this *fellow* he reconcile himself unto his lord master? should it not be with the heads of these men? 5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying,

[p]Saul hath slain slew his thousands,
And David his ten thousands?

6 Then Achish called David, and said unto him, [q]As Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and [r]thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless *the lords favour thee not. 7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou †displease not the lords of the Philistines. 8 And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been before ‡with thee unto this day, that I may not go and fight against the enemies of my lord the king? 9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, [g]as an angel of God: notwithstanding [e]the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle. 10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning [h]with the servants thy master's of thy lord servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart. 11 So David rose up early, he and his men rose and his men, up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to [d]Jezreel.

1 And it came to pass, **30** when David and his men were come to [l]Ziklag on the third day, that [n]the Amalekites had [o]made a raid upon the South, invaded the south, and upon Ziklag, and had smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; 2 and had taken captive the women and all captives, that were therein, both small and therein: they slew not great: they slew not any, any, either great or small, but carried them off, away, and went on their way. 3 And when So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives. 4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep. 5 And David's [s]two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the

a ch. 28. 1.
b ch. 4. 1. Josh. 12. 18.
c Judg. 7. 1.
d Josh. 17. 16.
e Josh. 13. 3.
f ch. 28. 1, 2.
g 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20 & 19. 27.
h Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 19, 22.
i Cp. ch. 27. 7.
j Cp. Dan. 6. 5.
k ch. 27. 6 & 30. 1.
l ch. 29. 4, 11.
m Cp. ch. 14. 21.
n ch. 27. 8. Cp. ch. 15. 3, 7.
o ver. 14.
p ch. 18. 7 & 21. 11.
q See ch. 20. 3.
r 2 Sam. 3. 25. 2 Kin. 19. 27. Ps. 121. 8. Isai. 37. 28.
s See ch. 25. 42, 43.

A.V. * Heb. *thou* art *not good in the eyes of the lords.* † Heb. *do not evil in the eyes of the lords.* ‡ Heb. *before thee.*

Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite. 6 And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake [b]of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was *grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David strengthened himself in the LORD his God.

7 [c]And David said to Abiathar the priest, the son of Ahimelech, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David. 8 [e]And David inquired of the LORD, saying, [1]If I pursue after this troop, shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, [g]and without fail recover *all*. 9 So David went, he and [h]the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed. 10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: [j]for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor: 11 and they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they gave him water to drink: 12 and they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, [k]his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights. 13 And David said unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick. 14 [n]We made a raid upon the South of [a]the Cherethites, and upon that which belongeth to Judah, and upon the South of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire. 15 And David said to him, Wilt thou bring me down to this troop? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me up into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this [d]troop. 16 And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad over all the ground, eating and drinking, and dancing, [2]because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah. 17 And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of [†]the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled. 18 [i]And David recovered all that the Amalekites had taken: and David rescued his two wives. 19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: [i]David brought back all. 20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drove before those *other* cattle, and said, This is David's spoil. 21 And David came to [l]the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom also they had made to abide [l]at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that were with him: and when David came near [3]to the people, he [4‡m]saluted them. 22 Then answered all the

[a] 2 Sam. 8. 18 & 15. 18 & 20. 7, 23. 1 Kin. 1. 38, 44. 1 Chr. 18. 17. Cp. Ezek. 25. 16. Zeph. 2. 5.
[b] Cp. Ex. 17. 4 & Num. 14. 10.
[c] ch. 23. 6, 9.
[d] Cp. ch. 25. 3.
[e] See ch. 22. 10.
[f] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 21.
[g] ver. 18.
[h] See ch. 23. 13.
[i] ver. 8.
[j] ver. 21.
[k] Judg. 15. 19. Cp. ch. 14. 27.
[l] ver. 10.
[m] Judg. 18. 15 (for mg.).
[n] ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *Shall I pursue* [2] Or, *amidst* [3] Or, *with* [4] Or, *asked them of their welfare*
A.V. * Heb. *bitter.* † Heb. *their morrow.* ‡ Or, *asked them how they did.*

wicked men and [1][a]men of [2]Belial, of [*]those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them aught *ought* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart. 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given unto us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the troop company that came against us into our hand. 24 And For who will hearken unto you in this matter? [h]for but as his share part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his share part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall share part alike. 25 And it was so from that day [†]forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel, Israel unto this day.

26 And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a [3][‡][l]present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD; 27 to them which were in [m]Beth-el, and to them which were in [n]Ramoth of the South, Ramoth, and to them which were in [o]Jattir, Jattir, 28 and to them which were in [p]Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were in [q]Eshtemoa; Eshtemoa, 29 and to them which were in Racal, Rachal, and to them which were in the cities of [r]the Jerahmeelites, and to them which were in the cities of [s]the Kenites; Kenites, 30 and to them which were in [t]Hormah, and to them which were in [4]Cor-ashan, Chor-ashan, and to them which were in Athach; Athach, 31 and to them which were in [u]Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

a See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
b For ver. 1—13, see 1 Chr. 10. 1—12.
c ch. 28. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 6, 21 & 21. 12.
d 1 Chr. 8. 33.
e Cp. ch. 14. 49.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 6.
g Cp. Judg. 9. 54.
h Cp. Num. 31. 27 & Josh. 22. 8.
i See Judg. 14. 3.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 14.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10.
l See ch. 25. 27 (mg. for mg.).
m Gen. 28. 19. See Judg. 1. 22—26.
n Cp. Josh. 19. 8?
o Josh. 15. 48.
p Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 16.
q Josh. 15. 50.
r ch. 27. 10.
s See Judg. 1. 16.
t Judg. 1. 17.
u Josh. 14. 13—15. Judg. 1. 10. 2 Sam. 2. 1—4.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 20.
w Cp. Judg. 16. 23, 24.
x Cp. ch. 21. 9.

31 1 [b]Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down [5][§]slain [c]in mount Gilboa. 2 And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew [d]Jonathan, and [6][e]Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. Melchi-shua, Saul's sons. 3 [f]And the battle went sore against Saul, and the [‖]archers overtook [**]hit him; and he was greatly distressed by reason sore wounded of the archers. 4 [g]Then said Saul to unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these [i]uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and [7][††]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; [j]for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took his a sword, [k]and fell upon it. 5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he likewise fell fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him. 6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together. 7 And when the men of Israel that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were beyond on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa. 9 And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, [v]to carry the tidings [w]unto publish *it in* the house of their idols, and to among the people. 10 And [x]they

R.V. [1] Or, *base fellows* [2] That is, *worthlessness.* [3] Heb. *blessing.* [4] According to many MSS. and versions, *Bor-ashan.* [5] Or, *wounded* [6] In ch. 14. 49, *Ishvi.* [7] Or, *make a mock of me*
A.V. [*] Heb. *men.* [†] Heb. *and forward.* [‡] Heb. *blessing.* [§] Or, *wounded.* [‖] Heb. *shooters, men with bows.* [**] Heb. *found him.* [††] Or, *mock me.*

put his armour in the house of [the] Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of [b]Beth-shan. 11 [c]And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard [concerning him] [*of] that which the Philistines had done to [Saul, Saul;] 12 [f]all the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of [Beth-shan; Beth-shan,] and [they] came to Jabesh, [d]and burnt them there. 13 And they took their bones, [e]and buried them under [g]the tamarisk tree in [a tree at] Jabesh, and [h]fasted seven days.

[a] See Judg. 2. 13.
[b] Josh. 17. 11. [c] 2 Sam. 21. 10. See ch. 11. 1—11.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & 21. 19 & Jer. 34. 5.
[e] 2 Sam. 21. 12, 14.
[f] 2 Sam. 2. 4—7.
[g] Cp. ch. 22. 6.
[h] Cp. Gen. 50. 10.

THE SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL.

[*A.V.*], OTHERWISE CALLED, THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 [And] [Now] it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned [a]from the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag; 2 it came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, [b]a man came out of the camp from Saul [c]with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that [c]he fell to the earth, and did obeisance. 3 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped. 4 And David said unto him, [†g]How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, [The] [That the] people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also. 5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead? 6 And the young man that told him said, [j]As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and [the] horsemen followed hard after him. 7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, [‡]Here am I. 8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite. 9 [And he] [He] said unto [me, me again,] [d]Stand, I pray thee, [1beside upon] me, and slay [me, me:] for [2§anguish hath taken hold of me; is come upon me,] because my life is yet whole in me. 10 So I stood [1beside upon] him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: [f]and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord. 11 Then David took hold on his clothes, and [h]rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him: 12 and they mourned, and wept, [i]and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

[a] See 1 Sam. 30. 17—20.
[b] ch. 4. 10.
[c] See Josh. 7. 6.
[d] Cp. Judg. 9. 54.
[e] ch. 14. 4.
[f] Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
[g] Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 16.
[h] ch. 13. 31. Cp. ch. 3. 31. See Josh. 7. 6.
[i] Cp. ch. 3. 35.
[j] For ver. 6—10, see 1 Sam. 31. 1—4 & 1 Chr. 10. 1—6.

R.V. [1] Or, *over* [2] Or, *giddiness*
A.V. * Or, *concerning him.* † Heb. *What was, &c.* ‡ Heb. *Behold me.* § Or, *my coat of mail*, or, *my embroidered coat hindereth me, that my, &c.*

13 And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite. 14 And David said unto him, How wast thou not [b]afraid to [put] stretch forth thine hand to destroy [d]the LORD'S anointed? 15 And [e]David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died. 16 And David said unto him, [g]Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain [d]the LORD'S anointed.

17 And David [i]lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son: 18 [and] (Also) he bade them teach the children of Judah *the* [song] use *of* the bow: behold, it is written in [k]the book *of [1]Jashar. (Jasher.)

19 [2]Thy glory, O Israel, The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high [places] places!
[l]How are the mighty fallen!
20 [m]Tell it not in Gath,
[o]Publish it not in the streets of [Ashkelon] Askelon;
[p]Lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice,
Lest the daughters of [q]the uncircumcised triumph.
21 [s]Ye mountains of Gilboa,
Let there be no [dew nor] dew, neither *let there be* rain [rain,] upon you, [neither] nor fields of offerings:
For there the shield of the mighty [was] is [3]vilely cast away,
The shield of Saul, *as though he had* [4]not *been* [v]anointed with oil.
22 From the blood of the slain,
from the fat of the mighty,
[x]The bow of Jonathan turned not back,
And the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and [t]pleasant in their lives,
And in their death they were not [divided; divided:]
They were [a]swifter than eagles,
They were [c]stronger than lions.
24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul,
Who clothed you in [scarlet] scarlet, with [5]delicately, *other* delights,
[f]Who put [on] ornaments of gold upon your apparel.
25 [h]How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle!
O Jonathan, [6]Jonathan is *thou wast* slain [upon thy] in thine high places.
26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan:
Very pleasant hast thou been unto me:
[j]Thy love to me was wonderful,
Passing the love of women.
27 [h]How are the mighty fallen,
And the weapons of war perished!

2 1 And it came to pass after this, that David [n]inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto [r]Hebron. 2 So David went up thither, and [t]his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail [the wife of] Nabal's [Nabal] wife the Carmelite. 3 And [u]his men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron. 4 And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David [w]king over the house of Judah.

And they told David, saying [y]The [That the] men of Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul. 5 And

[a] Cp. Jer. 4. 13 & Hab. 1. 8.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 6, 10 & 26. 9 & 31. 4.
[c] Cp. Judg. 14. 18.
[d] See 1 Sam. 12. 3.
[e] ch. 4. 10.
[f] Cp. Ezek. 16. 11.
[g] Cp. ch. 3. 29 & Josh. 2. 19 & 1 Kin. 2. 32, 37 & Matt. 27. 25.
[h] ver. 19.
[i] Cp. ch. 3. 33 & 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[j] See 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3.
[k] Josh. 10. 13.
[l] ver. 25, 27.
[m] Mic. 1. 10.
[n] See 1 Sam. 22. 10.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 9 & Amos 3. 9.
[p] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Judg. 11. 34.
[q] See Judg. 14. 3.
[r] See Josh. 14. 13.
[s] 1 Sam. 31. 1.
[t] See 1 Sam. 25. 42, 43.
[u] 1 Sam. 27. 2, 3 & 30. 1. See 1 Chr. 12. 1—22.
[v] Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 1.
[w] ch. 5. 5.
[x] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 4.
[y] 1 Sam. 31. 11—13.

R.V. [1] Or, *The Upright* [2] Or, *The gazelle* [3] Or, *defiled* [4] Or, as of one *not anointed* [5] Heb. *with delights* [6] Or, *O Jonathan, slain &c.*
A.V. * Or, *of the upright.* † Or, *sweet.*

David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, [a]Blessed be ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. 6 And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing. 7 Now therefore (Therefore now) let your hands be strengthened, (strong,) and *be ye valiant: for Saul your lord (your master Saul) is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

8 Now (But) [c]Abner the son of Ner, captain of †Saul's host, (had taken took) ‡Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to [e]Mahanaim; 9 and he made him king over Gilead, and over the [2]Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel. 10 (Ish-bosheth Ish-bosheth) Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and he reigned two years.) years. But the house of Judah followed David. 11 [f]And the §time that David was king in Hebron over [g]the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

12 And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. 13 And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met (them together) by [h]the pool of Gibeon; (Gibeon:) and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool. 14 And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men, (men) I pray thee, arise now (arise,) and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

15 Then (they there) arose and went over by number; (number) twelve for (of) Benjamin, which (and for) pertained to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David. 16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called [4]**Helkath-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon. 17 And (the battle was very sore there was a very sore battle) that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David. 18 And (the there were) [b]three sons of Zeruiah (were) there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel was [d]as light ††of foot [5]‡‡as a wild roe. 19 And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left §§from following Abner. 20 Then Abner looked behind him, and said, (Is it thou, Art thou) Asahel? And he answered, (It is I. I am.) 21 And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his [6]*armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him. 22 And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother? 23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him (in under) the belly, (the fifth *rib*,) that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down

[a] See Ruth 2. 20.

[b] 1 Chr. 2. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 6.

[c] 1 Sam. 14. 50.

[d] Cp. ch. 22. 34 & 1 Chr. 12. 8 & Ps. 18. 33 & S. of S. 2. 17 & 8. 14 & Hab. 3. 19.

[e] See Josh. 13. 26.

[f] ch. 5. 5. 1 Kin. 2. 11.

[g] ver. 4.

[h] Cp. Jer. 41. 12.

[i] ch. 3. 27 & 4. 6 & 20. 10.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 8. 33, 9. 39, *Eshbaal*. [2] The Vulgate and Syriac have, *Geshurites*. [3] Heb. *them together*. [4] That is, *The field of the sharp knives*. [5] Heb. *as one of the roes that are in the field*. [6] Or, *spoil* See Judg. 14. 19.

A.V. * Heb. *be ye the sons of valour*. † Heb. *the host which* was *Saul's*. ‡ Or, *Esh-baal*. § Heb. *number of days*. ‖ Heb. *them together*. ** That is, *The field of strong men*. †† Heb. *of his feet*. ‡‡ Heb. *as one of the roes that* is *in the field*. §§ Heb. *from after Abner*. * Or, *spoil*.

and died stood still. 24 But Joab (Joab also) and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that lieth before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon. 25 And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one (band, troop,) and stood on the top of an hill. 26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren? 27 And Joab said, As God liveth, (if thou hadst not / unless thou hadst) spoken, surely then [1]*in the morning the people had †gone (away, nor followed up every one from) (every one following) his brother. 28 So Joab blew (the a) trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more. 29 And Abner and his men (went walked) all that night through ‡the (Arabah; plain,) and (they) passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and (they) came to [k]Mahanaim. 30 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel. 31 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died. 32 And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Beth-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and (the day brake upon them at Hebron. / they came to Hebron at break of day.)

3 [1] Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: (and / but) David waxed stronger and stronger, (but / and) the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 [a]And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, of [b]Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; 3 and his second, ‡Chileab, of [b]Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah [c]the daughter of Talmai king of [d]Geshur; 4 and the fourth, [e]Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital; 5 and the sixth, Ithream, (of / by) Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner [2]made himself strong (in / for) the house of Saul. 7 (Now / And) Saul had a concubine, whose name was [g]Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and *Ish-bosheth* said to Abner, [h]Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine? 8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I [j]a dog's (head that belongeth to Judah? This day do I shew kindness / head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day) unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, (and yet / that) thou chargest me (this / to) day with [3]a fault concerning this (woman. / woman?) 9 [4]God do so / So do God to Abner, and more also, (if, except,) [m]as the LORD hath sworn to David, (I do not even so / even so I do) to him; 10 to translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, [n]from Dan even to Beersheba. 11 And he could not answer Abner (another word, / a word again,) because he feared him.

12 And Abner sent messengers to David [4]on his behalf, saying,

a For ver. 2—5, see 1 Chr. 3. 1—4.
b 1 Sam. 25. 42, 43.
c ch. 13. 37, 38.
d ch. 14. 32 & 15. 8. Cp. 1 Sam. 27. 8.
e 1 Kin. 1. 5.
f ver. 14. Cp. Prov. 17. 14.
g ch. 21. 8—10.
h Cp. ch. 16. 21.
i See Deut. 1. 1.
j See 1 Sam. 17. 43.
k ver. 8. See Josh. 13. 26.
l ver. 35. See Ruth 1. 17.
m 1 Sam. 15. 28 & 16. 1, 12 & 28. 17. 1 Chr. 12. 23.
n ch. 17. 11 & 24. 2, 15. Judg. 20. 1. 1 Sam. 3. 20. 1 Kin. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Heb. *from the morning.* [2] Or, *shewed himself strong for* [3] Or, *the fault of this woman* [4] Or, *where he was*
A.V. * Heb. *from the morning.* † Or, *gone away.* ‡ Or, *Daniel*, 1 Chr. 3. 1.

Whose is the land? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee. 13 And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, *that is, thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring [c]Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face. 14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, [d]whom I betrothed which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines. 15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from [1]Paltiel †Phaltiel the son of Laish. 16 And her husband went with her, weeping as he went, and followed her ‡along weeping behind to [e]Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return: and return. And he returned.

17 And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, In times past ye sought for David Ye sought for David §in times past to be king over you: 18 now then do it: [g]for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies. 19 And Abner also spake in the ears of [h]Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin. 20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast. 21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and [l]will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a covenant league with thee, and that thou mayest [a]reign over all that thy soul thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace. 22 And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from [2]a foray, *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace. 23 When Joab and all the host that was with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace. 24 Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone? 25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know [f]thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest. 26 And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, and they which brought him back again from the [3]well of Sirah: but David knew it not. 27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside into the midst of in the gate to speak with him ‖quietly, [i]and smote him there [j]in the belly, under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother. 28 And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the LORD for ever from the **blood of Abner the son of Ner: 29 [k]let it fall upon rest on the head of Joab, and upon on all his father's house; and let there not ††fail from the house of Joab [m]one that hath an issue, or that

[a] 1 Kin. 11. 37.
[b] Cp. Gen. 43. 3.
[c] 1 Sam. 14. 49.
[d] 1 Sam. 18. 25, 27.
[e] ch. 16. 5 & 17. 18 & 19. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
[f] See 1 Sam. 29. 6.
[g] See ver. 9.
[h] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 29.
[i] 1 Kin. 2. 5, 32. Cp. ch. 20. 9, 10.
[j] See ch. 2. 23.
[k] See ch. 1. 16.
[l] ver. 12.
[m] Lev. 15. 2.

R.V. [1] In 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Palti*. [2] Heb. *the troop*. [3] Or, *cistern*
A.V. * Heb. *saying*. † 1 Sam. 25. 44, *Phalti*. ‡ Heb. *going and weeping*. § Heb. *both yesterday and the third day*.
‖ Or, *peaceably*. ** Heb. *bloods*. †† Heb. *be cut off*.

is [a]a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth [by] on the sword, or that lacketh bread. 30 So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because [b]he had [killed] slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

31 And David said to Joab, and to all the people that were with him, [d]Rend your clothes, and [e]gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the *bier. 32 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept. 33 And the king [i]lamented [for] over Abner, and said,

*Should Abner die [l]as a fool dieth? Died Abner

34 Thy hands were not bound,
nor thy feet put into fetters:
As a man falleth before
the children of iniquity, so didst thou fall.
†wicked men, *so* fellest thou.

And all the people wept again over him. 35 And [when] all the people came [n]to cause David to eat [bread] meat while it was yet [day]; but day, David sware, saying, [o]God do so [So do God] to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or [aught] ought else, [p]till the sun be down. 36 And all the people took notice of it, and it ‡pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people. 37 [So] For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner. 38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? 39 And I am this day §weak, though anointed king; [r]and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me: [t]the LORD shall reward the [wicked doer] doer of evil according to his wickedness.

4 [1] And when *Ish-bosheth*, Saul's [son], son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, [c]his hands [became] were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled. 2 And *Ish-bosheth*, Saul's [son], son *had* two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the ‖other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon [the] a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also [is] was reckoned to Benjamin: 3 [g]and the Beerothites fled [h]to Gittaim, and [have been] were sojourners there until this day.)

4 [Now] And [j]Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan [m]out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was [1]**Mephibosheth.

5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, [as he took his rest] who lay on a bed at noon. 6 [2]And [3]they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him [in the belly] under the fifth *rib*: and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped. 7 [Now] For when they came into the house, [as] he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, [and] they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and went by the way of ‘the Arabah all night, gat them away through the plain 8 And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to

a Lev. 14. 2.
b ch. 2. 23.
c Ezra 4. 4. Isai. 13. 7. Jer. 6. 24.
d See Josh. 7. 6.
e Gen. 37. 34. 1 Kin. 20. 31. 2 Kin. 19. 1, al.
f Josh. 18. 25.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 7.
h Neh. 11. 33.
i Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 2 Chr. 35. 25.
j ch. 9. 3, 6.
k Cp. Eccles. 2. 16.
l ch. 13. 12, 13.
m 1 Sam. 29. 1, 11.
n ch. 12. 17.
o See Ruth 1. 17.
p Cp. ch. 1. 12.
q See ch. 2. 23.
r Cp. ch. 16. 10 & 19. 22.
s ch. 2. 29. See Deut. 1. 1.
t Cp. Ps. 28. 4 & 2 Tim. 4. 14.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 8. 34, 9. 40, *Merib-baal*. [2] The Sept. has, *And, behold, the woman that kept the door of the house was winnowing wheat, and she slumbered and slept; and the brethren, Rechab and Baanah, went privily into the house.* [3] Or, *there came...me fetching wheat*

A.V. * Heb. *bed*. † Heb. *children of iniquity*. ‡ Heb. *was good in their eyes*. § Heb. *tender*. ‖ Heb. *second*
** Or, *Merib-baal*.

Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, [b]which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed. 9 And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, [f]As the LORD liveth, [g]who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity, 10 [i]when one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, *thinking to have brought good tidings, [j]I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, which was the reward I gave him
†who *thought* that I would have given him a reward
for his tidings. 11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed, shall I not therefore now [l]require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth? 12 And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up beside the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it [m]in the grave of Abner in Hebron.

5 1 Then [o]came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, [r]we are thy bone and thy flesh. 2 In times past, when Saul was king over us, [s]it was thou that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, [t]Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a prince over Israel. 3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; [u]and king David made a covenant with them in Hebron [a]before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

4 David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and [c]he reigned forty years. 5 [c]In Hebron he reigned over Judah [d]seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah. 6 [e]And the king and his men went to Jerusalem against the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, [2]Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: ‡thinking, David cannot come in hither. 7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: [k]the same is the city of David. 8 And David said on that day, Whosoever smiteth getteth the Jebusites, let him get up to the watercourse, up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, [3]and *smite* and the lame and the blind, [4]that are hated of David's soul. *he shall be chief and captain.* § Wherefore they say, [5]There are the blind and the lame; he cannot said, The lame shall not come into the house. 9 And So David dwelt in the strong hold, and called it [k]the city of David. And David built round about from [n]Millo and inward. 10 And David ‖went on, waxed greater and greater; for the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, was with him.

11 [p]And [q]Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and **masons: and they built David an house. 12 And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

13 And David took him more [v]concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come

[a] Judg. 11. 11. 1 Sam. 23. 18.
[b] 1 Sam. 19. 10, 11 & 23. 15.
[c] 1 Kin. 2. 11. 1 Chr. 3. 4 & 29. 27.
[d] ch. 2. 11.
[e] For ver. 6—10, see 1 Chr. 11. 4—9.
[f] See Ruth 3. 13.
[g] 1 Kin. 1. 29.
[h] Judg. 19. 11. Cp. Josh. 15. 63 & Judg. 1. 21.
[i] See ch. 1. 4—10.
[j] ch. 1. 15.
[k] ch. 6. 12, 16. 1 Kin. 2. 10 & 3. 1 & 8. 1 & 9. 24, *al.*
[l] Cp. Gen. 9. 5, 6.
[m] ch. 3. 32.
[n] 1 Kin. 9. 15, 24 & 11. 27. 2 Kin. 12. 20. 2 Chr. 32. 5.
[o] For ver. 1—3, see 1 Chr. 11. 1—3.
[p] For ver. 11—25, see 1 Chr. 14. 1—16.
[q] 1 Kin. 5 & 6.
[r] See Gen. 29. 14.
[s] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 13.
[t] ch. 7. 7. 1 Chr. 17. 6. Ps. 78. 71, 72. Cp. Matt. 2. 6.
[u] ch. 3. 12, 13, 21. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 17.
[v] Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Or, *Thou shalt not come in hither, but the blind and the lame shall turn thee away for the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul— and the lame shall not come into the house* [3] Or, *and as* [4] Another reading is, *that hate David's soul.* [5] Or, *The blind*

A.V. * Heb. *he was in his own eyes as a bringer, &c.* † Or, *which* was *the reward I gave him for his tidings.* ‡ Or, *saying, David shall not, &c.* § Or, *Because they had said, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the house.* ‖ Heb. *went going and growing.* ** Heb. *hewers of the stone of the wall.*

from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David. 14 [b]And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; *Shammua, *Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, 15 and Ibhar, Ibhar also, and Elishua; †Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia; Japhia, 16 and Elishama, and 1‡Eliada, and Eliphelet. Eliphalet.

17 And But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines went came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down [g]to the hold. 18 Now the The Philistines had come also came and spread themselves in [h]the valley of Rephaim. 19 And David [j]inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up against to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will certainly doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand. 20 And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there; there, and he said, The LORD hath 2broken forth upon mine enemies before me, like as the breach of waters. [m]Therefore he called the name of that place 3§Baal-perazim. 21 And there they left their images there, and David and his men took them away. ‖burned them.

22 And the Philistines came up yet again, [p]and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim. 23 [r]And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up: make a circuit up; *but* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the 4mulberry trees. 24 And it shall let it be, [t]when thou hearest the sound of marching a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: [a]for then is shall the LORD gone go out before thee thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. 25 And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from 5Geba until thou come [c]to Gezer. Gazer.

6 1 [d]And David again Again, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand. 2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him, him from **[e]Baale of Judah, [f]to bring up from thence the ark of God, ††whose 6which name is called by the Name, even the name name of the LORD of hosts [i]that 7sitteth upon dwelleth *between* the cherubim. cherubims. 3 And they ‡‡set the ark of God [k]upon a new cart, and brought it [l]out of the house of Abinadab that was in §§the 8hill Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart. 4 And they brought it [l]out of the house of Abinadab, Abinadab which was in 8the hill, with at Gibeah, *accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark. 5 And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD with on [n]all manner of *instruments made of* 9fir wood, and with even on harps, and with on psalteries, and with on timbrels, and with 10castanets, on cornets, and with on cymbals. 6 And when they came to the threshing-floor of °Nacon, †Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah [q]put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen 11stumbled. ‡shook *it*. 7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah; and [s]God smote him there for his 12§error; and there he died by the ark of God. 8 And David was displeased, because the LORD had broken forth ‖made a breach upon Uzzah: and

[a] Cp. Judg. 4. 14.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 5—8.
[c] Josh. 10. 33.
[d] For ver. 1—11, see 1 Chr. 13. 6—14.
[e] Josh. 15. 9, 60.
[f] 2 Chr. 1. 4.
[g] ch. 23. 14. 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.
[h] ver. 22. ch. 23. 13. Josh. 15. 8 & 18. 16. Cp. Josh. 17. 15.
[i] Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. Ps. 80. 1.
[j] See ch. 2. 1.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 7.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
[m] Isai. 28. 21.
[n] Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 8. See Ps. 150. 3—5.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 9.
[p] ver. 18.
[q] Cp. Num. 4. 15 & 1 Chr. 15. 2.
[r] See 1 Sam. 22. 10.
[s] Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 19.
[t] Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 6.

R.V. 1 In 1 Chr. 14. 7, *Beeliada.* 2 Or, *broken forth upon mine enemies* 3 That is, *The place of breakings forth.* 4 Or, *balsam trees* 5 In 1 Chr. 14. 16, *Gibeon.* 6 Heb. *whereupon is called the Name.* 7 Or, *dwelleth between* 8 Or, *Gibeah* 9 Or, *cypress* 10 Or, *sistra* 11 Or, *were restive* Or, *threw it down* 12 Or, *rashness*

A.V. * Or, *Shimea.* † Or, *Elishama.* ‡ Or, *Beeliada.* § That is, *The plain of breaches.* ‖ Or, *took them away.* ** Or, *Baalah*, that is, *Kirjath-jearim*, Josh. 15. 9, 60. †† Or, *at which the name*, even *the name of the* LORD *of hosts, was called upon.* ‡‡ Heb. *made to ride.* §§ Or, *the hill.* * Heb. *with.* † 1 Chr. 13. 9, he is called, *Chidon.* ‡ Or, *stumbled.* § Or, *rashness.* ‖ Heb. *broken.*

he called the name of the place [1]Perez-*Perez-uzzah, unto this day. 9 And David was afraid of the LORD that day; and he said, How shall the ark of the LORD come unto me? 10 So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside [b]into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 11 And the ark of the LORD remained in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: [d]and the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household. 12 And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. [f]And David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom [h]into the city of David with joy. 13 And it was so, that when [j]they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, [k]he sacrificed an ox and a fatling. 14 And David [l]danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was [m]girded with a linen ephod. 15 So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet. 16 And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looked out at a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart. 17 And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it [r]in its place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had [t]pitched for it: [t]and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD. 18 And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, [a]he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts. 19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, both to men and women, as well to every one a cake of bread, and a good portion [2]*of flesh*, and a flagon *of wine*. [c]So all the people departed every one to his house. 20 Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to-day, who [e]uncovered himself to-day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the [g]vain fellows [‡]shamelessly uncovereth himself! 21 And David said unto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, [i]which chose me above thy father, and above all his house, to appoint me prince over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD. 22 And I will be yet more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: but [§]of the handmaids which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour. 23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

7 1 [n]And it came to pass, when the king dwelt in his house, and the LORD [o]had given him rest from all his enemies round about, 2 that the king said unto [p]Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell [q]in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth [s]within curtains. 3 And Nathan said to the king, [u]Go, do all that is in thine heart; for the LORD is with thee. 4 And it came to pass the same night, that the word of the LORD came unto

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 14. 55.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 25.
[c] 1 Chr. 16. 43.
[d] 1 Chr. 26. 5.
[e] ver. 14, 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24.
[f] For ver. 12—19, see 1 Chr. 15. 25—16. 3.
[g] Judg. 9. 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 1.
[i] 1 Sam. 13. 14 & 15. 28.
[j] Cp. Num. 4. 15 & 7. 9 & Josh. 3. 3 & 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15.
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 5.
[l] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Ps. 30. 11 & 150. 4.
[m] 1 Sam. 2. 18.
[n] For ver. 1—29, see 1 Chr. 17. 1—27.
[o] See Josh. 11. 23.
[p] ver. 17. ch. 12. 1.
[q] ch. 5. 11.
[r] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 1 & 2 Chr. 1. 4 & Ps. 132. 8.
[s] Ex. 26. 1.
[t] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 5, 62, 63.
[u] 1 Kin. 8. 17, 18. 1 Chr. 22. 7 & 28. 2. Cp. Acts 7. 46.

R.V. [1] That is, *The breach of Uzzah.* [2] Or, of wine
A.V. * That is, *The breach of Uzzah.* † Heb. *stretched.* ‡ Or, *openly.* § Or, *of the handmaids of* my servants.

Nathan, saying, 5 Go and tell *my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, [b]Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? 6 for Whereas I have not dwelt in an *any* house [e]since the day time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked [f]in a tent and in a tabernacle. 7 In all *the* places wherein [h]I have walked with all the children of Israel, Israel spake I a word with [1†j]any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded [k]to feed my people Israel, saying, Why have ye not built build ye not me an house of cedar? 8 Now therefore thus so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, [l]I took thee from the [2]sheepcote, [‡]from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be [3]prince to be ruler over my people, over Israel: 9 [n]and I have been was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies §out before thee; and I will make of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great ones *men* that are in the earth. 10 And Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, [q]and will plant them, that they may dwell in their own place, a place of their own, [r]and be moved and move no more; [s]neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as at the first, beforetime, 11 and *as* [u]from the day since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel; Israel, and [w]I [4]will cause have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Moreover Also the LORD telleth thee that [y]the LORD he will make thee an house. 12 [z]When And when thy days be fulfilled, and [a]thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, [b]I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. 13 [d]He shall build an house for my name, and [a]I will establish stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. 14 [c]I will be his father, and he shall be my son: if son. If he commit iniquity, [d]I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men: men: 15 [d]but my mercy shall not depart away from him, [g]as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. 16 [i]And thine house and thy kingdom shall be made sure established for ever before thee: [i]thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

18 Then David the king went went king David in, and sat before the LORD; LORD: and he said, [m]Who am I, O Lord GOD, God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? hitherto? 19 And this was yet a small thing in thine eyes, thy sight, O Lord GOD; [o]but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come; come. [5]and this *too* after And *is* this the ‖manner of man, man, O Lord GOD! God? 20 And what can David say more unto thee? [p]for thou knowest thy servant, O Lord GOD. thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant. 21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou wrought all this greatness, done all these great things, to make thy servant know it. *them.* 22 [t]Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: [v]for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. 23 [6x]And what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem unto himself for a people, for a people to himself, and to make him a name, [c]and to do great things for you, and terrible things for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which [e]thou redeemedst to thee

a ver. 16. Ps. 89. 4, 29, 36, 37.
b 1 Kin. 5. 3 & 8. 19. 1 Chr. 22. 8 & 28. 3.
c Ps. 89. 26, 27. Cited Heb. 1. 5.
d Ps. 89. 32, 33.
e 1 Kin. 8. 16.
f Ex. 40. 18, 19, 34.
g 1 Sam. 15. 23, 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 13, 34.
h Lev. 26. 11, 12. Deut. 23. 14.
i ver. 13. Ps. 89. 36, 37. Cp. Luke 1. 33.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 17. 6.
k See ch. 5. 2.
l 1 Sam. 16. 11. Ps. 78. 70.
m Cp. Gen. 32. 10.
n ch. 5. 10 & 8. 6, 14. 1 Sam. 18. 14.
o ver. 12, 13. 1 Chr. 17. 17.
p See Ps. 139. 1—4.
q Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Jer. 24. 6. Amos 9. 15.
r 2 Kin. 21. 8.
s Cp. Ps. 89. 22.
t 1 Chr. 16. 25. 2 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 86. 10 & 96. 4 & 135. 5, *al.*
u See Judg. 2. 14—16 & 1 Sam. 12. 9—11.
v Ex. 15. 11. Deut. 3. 24. Ps. 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8. Isai. 45. 5. Jer. 10. 6. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 5, 6, *al.*
w ver. 1. See Josh. 11. 23.
x Deut. 4. 7, 34 & 33. 29. Ps. 147. 20.
y ver. 27. 1 Kin. 11. 38. Cp. Ex. 1. 21 & 1 Sam. 2. 35.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 1.
a 1 Kin. 1. 21 & 2. 10. Acts 13. 36. Cp. Deut. 31. 16.
b 1 Kin. 8. 20. Ps. 132. 11.
c Deut. 10. 21.
d 1 Kin. 5. 5 & 6. 12 & 8. 19. 1 Chr. 22. 10 & 28. 6.
e Deut. 9. 26. Neh. 1. 10.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 17. 6, *any of the judges.* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Or, *leader* [4] Or, *have caused* [5] Or, *and is this the law of man, O Lord God?* [6] Or, *And who is like thy people, like Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *to my servant, to David.* † *any of the judges,* 1 Chr. 17. 6. ‡ Heb. *from after.* § Heb. *from thy face.* ‖ Heb. *law.*

out of from Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods? 24 [b]And For thou didst establish hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever: and ever: thou, LORD, becamest art become their God. 25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, confirm thou establish it for ever, and do as thou hast spoken. said. 26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David shall be established before thee. 27 For thou, O LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, hast *revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant [1]found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. 28 And now, O Lord GOD, thou art that God, and [k]thy words are truth, be true, and thou hast promised this good thing goodness unto thy servant: 29 now therefore Therefore now [2]†let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken it: [m]and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

8 1 [n]And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took [3]*the bridle ‡Metheg- of the mother city ammah out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 [q]And he smote Moab, and measured them with the a line, making casting them to lie down on down to the ground; and he measured two lines even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Moabites [u]became servants to David, David's servants, and [w]brought presents. gifts. 3 David smote also [a]Hadadezer §Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of [c]Zobah, as he went to recover his dominion border at [4][d]the river River. Euphrates. 4 [e]And David took ‖from him a thousand **chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David [f]houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots. 5 [g]And when [5]the Syrians of Damascus came to succour [a]Hadadezer king of [c]Zobah, David smote slew of [5]the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put garrisons in [5]Syria of Damascus: and [5]the Syrians [h]became servants to David, and brought presents. gifts. [i]And the LORD [6]gave victory to preserved David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took [j]the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 And from [7]Betah ††Betah, and from ‡‡Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass. 9 And when When §§Toi king of [l]Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer, 10 then Toi sent [8]*Joram his son unto king David, to [9]†salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer Hadadezer, and smitten him: for Hadadezer [10]‡had wars with Toi. And [11]*Joram* §brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass: 11 [p]these Which also did king David king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all the nations which he subdued; 12 of [12]Syria, and of [r]Moab, and of [s]the children of Ammon, and [t]of the Philistines, and [v]of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of

[a] Cp. ch. 10. 16, 19 & 1 Chr. 18. 3.
[b] ver. 13, 16, 26. Deut. 26. 18.
[c] ch. 10. 6. 1 Sam. 14. 47. 1 Kin. 11. 23.
[d] Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 3 (for mg.).
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 4.
[f] See Josh. 11. 6.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 23—25.
[h] ver. 2, 14.
[i] ver. 14.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 10 & 2 Chr. 23. 9 & S. of S. 4. 4.
[k] John 17. 17.
[l] 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 18. 34.
[m] ch. 22. 51. Ps. 89. 28, 29.
[n] For ver. 1—18, see 1 Chr. 18. 1—17 & Ps. 60.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 1.
[p] 1 Kin. 7. 51. 1 Chr. 26. 26.
[q] Num. 24. 17.
[r] ver. 2.
[s] ch. 10. 14 & 12. 30.
[t] See ch. 5. 17—25.
[u] ver. 6, 14. Cp. Ps. 60. 8.
[v] 1 Sam. 30. 20.
[w] Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 27 & 2 Kin. 17. 3 & Ps. 72. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *been bold* [2] Or, *begin and bless* [3] Or, *Metheg-ammah* [4] Another reading is, *the river Euphrates.* [5] Heb. *Aram.* [6] Or, *saved David* [7] In 1 Chr. 18. 8, *Tibhath.* [8] In 1 Chr. 18. 10, *Hadoram.* [9] Heb. *ask him of his welfare.* [10] Heb. *was a man of wars.* [11] Heb. *in his hand were.* [12] Heb. *Aram.* According to some ancient authorities, *Edom*, as in 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12, Ps. 60. title.

A.V. * Heb. *opened the ear.* † Heb. *be thou pleased and bless.* ‡ Or, *The bridle of Ammah.* § Or, *Hadarezer.* ‖ Or, *of his.* ** As 1 Chr. 18. 4. †† Or, *Tibhath.* ‡‡ Or, *Chun*, 1 Chr. 18. 8. §§ *Tou*, 1 Chr. 18. 9. * 1 Chr. 18. 10, *Hadoram.* † Heb. *ask him of peace.* ‡ Heb. *was a man of wars with.* § Heb. *in his hand were.*

Rehob, king of [a]Zobah. 13 And David gat him a name when he returned from [*]smiting of [1]the Syrians in [c]the Valley of Salt, even valley of salt, †*being* eighteen thousand men. 14 And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons, [d]and all the Edomites they of Edom became servants David's servants. And the LORD [2]gave victory to preserved David whithersoever he went.

15 And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgement judgment and justice unto all his people. 16 [e]And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and [g]Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was [3]recorder; ‡recorder; 17 and [h]Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and [j]Seraiah was the [4]§scribe; 18 and [k]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada [5]*was over* both the [l]Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were [6]*m*priests. ‖chief rulers.

9 1 And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may [n]shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake? 2 And there was of the house of Saul a servant whose name was Ziba. [o]Ziba, and they David; and when they had called him unto David, and the king said unto him, Art thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant is he. 3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew [q]the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, [r]Jonathan hath yet a son, which is lame on his feet. 4 And the king said unto him, Where is he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of [t]Machir Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar. 5 Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar. 6 And Now when [**]*b*Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, came was come unto David, and he fell on his face, and did obeisance. reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant! 7 And David said unto him, Fear not: for [n]I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the [7]land of Saul thy father; and [f]thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. 8 And he did obeisance, bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such [i]a dead dog as I am? 9 Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, All I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and to all his house have I given unto thy master's son. house. 10 And thou shalt till the land for him, thou, Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants; servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy master's son may have bread food to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son [f]shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had [p]fifteen sons and twenty servants. 11 Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king commandeth hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. [8]As for Mephibosheth, *said the king*, [f]he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons. 12 And Mephibosheth had a young son, [s]whose name was Mica. Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth. 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for [f]he did eat continually at the king's table; and [r]he was lame on both his feet.

a See ver. 3.
b ch. 16. 4 & 19. 24, 25, 30 & 21. 7. Cp. 1 Chr. 8. 34 & 9. 40.
c 2 Kin. 14. 7. Cp. Josh. 15. 62.
d Gen. 25. 23 & 27. 29, 37, 40. Num. 24. 18.
e For ver. 16—18, see ch. 20. 23—26.
f ch. 19. 28. 1 Kin. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 29.
g 1 Kin. 4. 3.
h 1 Chr. 24. 3, 6.
i ch. 16. 9. 1 Sam. 24. 14.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 18. 16.
k 1 Kin. 4. 4. Cp. ch. 23. 20—23.
l ch. 15. 18 & 20. 7. 1 Sam. 30. 14. 1 Kin. 1. 38.
m ch. 20. 26 (mg. for mg.).
n 1 Sam. 18. 3 & 20. 14, 15, 42.
o ch. 16. 1—4 & 19. 17, 29.
p ch. 19. 17.
q 1 Sam. 20. 14.
r ch. 4. 4.
s 1 Chr. 8. 34.
t ch. 17. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Aram.* According to some ancient authorities, *Edom*, as in 1 Chr. 18. 11, 12, Ps. 60. title. [2] Or, *saved David* [3] Or, *chronicler* [4] Or, *secretary* [5] So in ch. 20. 23, and 1 Chr. 18. 17. The Hebrew text has, *and the Cherethites a* [6] Or, *chief ministers* [7] Heb. *field.* [8] Or, *But Mephibosheth eateth &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *his smiting.* † Or, slaying. ‡ Or, *remembrancer*, or, *writer of chronicles.* § Or, *secretar* ‖ Or, *princes.* ** Called, *Merib-baal*, 1 Chr. 8. 34.

1 [a]And it came to pass
10 after this, that the king
of the children of Ammon
died, and Hanun his son reigned
in his stead. 2 And David said, Then said David, I will
shew kindness unto Hanun the
son of [b]Nahash, as his father
shewed kindness unto me. So And
David sent to comfort him by the
hand of his servants to comfort him
concerning for his father. And David's
servants came into the land of
the children of Ammon. 3 But And
the princes of the children of
Ammon said unto Hanun their
lord, *Thinkest thou that David
doth honour thy father, that he
hath sent comforters unto thee?
hath not David *rather* sent his
servants unto thee thee, to search the
city, and to spy it out, and to
overthrow it? 4 So Wherefore Hanun
took David's servants, and shaved
off the one half of their beards,
and cut off their garments in the
middle, [f]even to their buttocks,
and sent them away. 5 When
they told it unto David, he sent
to meet them; for them, because the men were
greatly ashamed. And ashamed: and the king said,
Tarry at Jericho until your beards
be grown, and then return. 6 And
when the children of Ammon saw
that they were become odious to stank before David,
the children of Ammon sent and
hired the Syrians of [g]Beth-rehob,
and [i]the Syrians of Zobah, Zoba, twenty
thousand footmen, and the king of of king
[k]Maacah with a thousand men,
and the men of [l]Tob of †Ish-tob twelve thousand
men. 7 And when David heard
of it, he sent Joab, and all the
host of [m]the mighty men. 8 And
the children of Ammon came out,
and put the battle in array at
the entering in of the gate: and
[i]the Syrians of Zobah, Zoba, and of
Rehob, and [l]the men of Tob Ish-tob, and
Maacah, were by themselves in
the field. 9 Now when When Joab saw
that [1]the front of the battle was set
against him before and behind,
he chose of all the choice men
of Israel, and put them in array
against the Syrians: 10 and the
rest of the people he committed delivered
into the hand of [2]Abishai his
brother, and he that he might put them in
array against the children of
Ammon. 11 And he said, If the
Syrians be too strong for me,
then thou shalt help me: but
if the children of Ammon be too
strong for thee, then I will come
and help thee. 12 [c]Be of good
courage, and [d]let us play the
men for our people, and for the
cities of our God: and [e]the LORD
do that which seemeth him good.
13 So Joab And Joab drew nigh, and the people
that were with him drew nigh him, unto
the battle against the Syrians:
and they fled before him. 14 And
when the children of Ammon saw
that the Syrians were fled, they then
likewise fled fled they also before Abishai, and
entered into the city. Then So Joab
returned from the children of
Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.
15 And when the Syrians saw
that they were put to the worse smitten before
Israel, they gathered themselves
together. 16 And [3]Hadarezer sent,
and brought out the Syrians that
were beyond ‡[h]the River river: and they
came to Helam, with Helam; and §[j]Shobach the
captain of the host of Hadarezer
at their head. went before them. 17 And when it was
told David; and David, he gathered all Israel
together, and passed over Jordan,
and came to Helam. And the
Syrians set themselves in array
against David, and fought with
him. 18 And the Syrians fled
before Israel; and David slew
of the Syrians [n]*the men of* seven
hundred chariots, chariots of the Syrians, and
forty thousand horsemen, and

[a] For ver. 1—19, see 1 Chr. 19. 1—19.
[b] 1 Sam. 11. 1.
[c] See Deut. 31. 6.
[d] 1 Sam. 4. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 13.
[e] 1 Sam. 3. 18.
[f] Cp. Isai. 20. 4.
[g] Judg. 18. 28.
[h] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[i] ch. 8. 3, 5.
[j] Cp. 1 Chr. 19. 16.
[k] Cp. Josh. 13. 11, 13.
[l] Judg. 11. 3, 5.
[m] ch. 23. 8.
[n] Cp. 1 Chr. 19. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the face of the battle was against.* [2] Heb. *Abshai.* [3] In ch. 8. 3, *Hadadezer.*
A.V. * Heb. *In thine eyes doth David.* † Or, *the men of Tob.* ‡ That is, *Euphrates.* § Or, *Shophach.*

smote [a]Shobach the captain of their host, [that he / who] died there. 19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were [put to the smitten / worse] before Israel, they made peace with Israel, [b]and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

II 1 [c]And it came to pass, [d]at the return of the year, [*after the year was expired], at the time when kings go [out / forth] *to battle,* that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged [g]Rabbah. But David tarried [still] at Jerusalem.

2 And it came to pass [in / at] an [eventide, / eveningtide,] that David arose from off his bed, and walked upon [h]the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman [bathing / washing herself]; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon. 3 And David sent and inquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this [†j]Bath-sheba, the daughter of [‡j]Eliam, the wife of [i]Uriah the Hittite? 4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; ([m]for [§for] she was purified from her [uncleanness;) / uncleanness:] and she returned unto her house. 5 And the woman [conceived; / conceived,] and [she] sent and told David, and said, I am with child. 6 And David sent to Joab, *saying,* Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David. 7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David [asked / demanded] of him ‖how Joab did, and how the people [fared, / did,] and how the war prospered. 8 And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and [p]wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there [**]followed him a [1]mess *of meat* from the king. 9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house. 10 And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, [Art thou not come / Camest thou not] from [a *thy*] journey? [wherefore / why *then*] didst thou not go down unto thine house? 11 And Uriah said unto David, [c]The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in [booths, / tents;] and my lord Joab, and [f]the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open [field / fields]; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and [i]as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing. 12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here [to-day / to day] also, and [to-morrow / to morrow] I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem [2]that day, and the morrow. 13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; [k]and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with [f]the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house. 14 And it came to pass in the morning, that David [n]wrote a letter to Joab, and sent it by the hand of Uriah. 15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the [3††]hottest battle, and retire ye ‡‡from him, [o]that he may be smitten, and die. 16 And it came to pass, when Joab [4]kept watch [upon / observed] the city, that he assigned Uriah unto [t] place where he knew that valiant men were. 17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell some

a ver. 16.
b ch. 8. 6.
c 1 Chr. 20. 1.
d 1 Kin. 20. 22, 26. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
e ch. 7. 2, 6.
f ch. 20. 6. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
g ch. 12. 26. Deut. 3. 11.
h See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
i See 1 Sam. 1. 26.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 5.
k Cp. Gen. 19. 33, 35.
l ch. 23. 39.
m Lev. 15. 19, 28 & 18. 19.
n 1 Kin. 21. 8, 9.
o ch. 12. 9.
p See Gen. 18. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *present from* [2] Or, *that day. And on the morrow David called him, and he &c.* [3] Heb. *stron*
[4] Or, *observed*
A.V. * Heb. *at the return of the year.* † Or, *Bath-shuah.* ‡ Or, *Ammiel.* § Or, *and when she had purified herself, s*
she returned. ‖ Heb. *of the peace of, &c.* ** Heb. *went out after him.* †† Heb. *strong.* ‡‡ Heb. *from after hi*

of the people, even people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also. 18 Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war; 19 and he charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling all the things concerning the matters of the war unto the king, 20 it shall be that, if And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore went approached ye so nigh unto the city when to ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall? 21 [d]who smote Abimelech the son of [1]Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast an upper piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died at in Thebez? why went ye so nigh the wall? then shalt thou say, say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 22 So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for. 23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely The the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate. 24 And the shooters shot at thy servants from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also. 25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing *displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him. 26 And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she made lamentation mourned for her husband. 27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and took her home fetched her to his house, and [a]she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done †displeased the LORD.

12 1 And the LORD sent [b]Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, [c]There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor. 2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds: 3 but the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own morsel, §meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter. 4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him, him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him. 5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, [e]As the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this is 2f worthy to thing ‖shall surely die: 6 and he shall restore the lamb [g]fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [h]I anointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul; 8 and I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would have added moreover have given unto thee such

a ch. 12. 9.

b ver. 7, 13, 15, 25. ch. 7. 2, 4, 17. 1 Kin. 1. 10, 22, 34 & 4. 5. 1 Chr. 29. 29. 2 Chr. 9. 29.

c Cp. ch. 14. 5—7 & Judg. 9. 8—15. 1 Kin. 20. 35—41.

d Judg. 9. 53.

e See Ruth 3. 13.

f See 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).

g Cp. Ex. 22. 1 & Luke 19. 8.

h 1 Sam. 16. 13.

R.V. [1] In Judg. 6. 32, *Jerubbaal.* [2] Heb. *a son of death.*

A.V. * Heb. *be evil in thine eyes.* † Heb. *so and such.* ‡ Heb. *was evil in the eyes of.* § Heb. *morsel.*
Or, is *worthy to die*, or, is *a son of death.*

and such things. 9 [a]Wherefore hast thou despised the word commandment of the LORD, [b]to do that which is evil in his sight? [c]thou hast smitten killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and [d]hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. 10 Now therefore, therefore, the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. 11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. 12 For thou didst it secretly: [g]but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun. 13 [h]And David said unto Nathan, [i]I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, [j]The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. 14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD [k]to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die. 15 And Nathan departed unto his house.

And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. 16 David therefore besought God for the child; and David *[n]fasted, and went in, [o]and lay all night upon the earth. 17 And the elders of his house arose, *and* stood went beside him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them. 18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he hearkened not would not hearken unto our voice: [1]how will he then [†]vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead? 19 But when David saw that his servants whispered together, David perceived that the child was dead: and therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead. 20 Then David arose from the earth, [e]and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel; apparel, and he came into the house of the LORD, [f]and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, require they set bread before him, and he did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread. 22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, [l]Who knoweth can tell whether the LORD will not GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live? 23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, [m]but he shall not return to me. 24 And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and [p]she bare a son, and [2]he called his name [‡]Solomon. And the LORD loved him; Solomon: and 25 and he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet, prophet: and he called his name [3‡]Jedidiah, for the because of the LORD's sake. LORD.

[a] Num. 15. 31.
[b] 1 Sam. 15. 19.
[c] ch. 11. 15, 17.
[d] ch. 11. 27.
[e] Ruth 3. 3.
[f] Job 1. 20.
[g] ch. 16. 22.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 24.
[i] ch. 24. 10. Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 4.
[j] Ps. 32. 1. Mic. 7. 18. Zech. 3. 4. Ecclus. 47. 11.
[k] Isai. 52. 5. Cp. Ezek. 36. 20, 23 & Rom. 2. 24.
[l] Cp. Jonah 3. 9.
[m] Job 7. 8—10.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 27.
[o] ch. 13. 31.
[p] Matt. 1. 6.
[q] 1 Chr. 22. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *how then shall we tell him that the child is dead, so that he do himself some harm?* [2] Another reading is, *she called*
[3] That is, *Beloved of Jah.*
A.V. * Heb. *fasted a fast.* † Heb. *do hurt.* ‡ That is, *Beloved of the* LORD.

26 [a]Now And Joab [b]fought against [c]Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. 27 And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, yea, and I have taken the city of waters. 28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and [1*d]it be called after my name. 29 And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it. 30 And he took the crown of [2]their king their king's crown from off his head; and head, the weight thereof whereof was a talent of gold, and *in it were* gold with the precious stones; stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much. city †in great abundance. 31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them [3]under saws, and [2]under harrows of iron, and [3]under axes of iron, and [4]made them pass through the [5]brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. And So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

13 1 And it came to pass after this, that [g]Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name was [h]Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her. 2 And Amnon was so vexed, vexed that he fell sick because of for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and it seemed hard ‡Amnon thought to Ammon it hard for him to do any thing unto to her. 3 But Amnon had a friend, whose name was Jonadab, the son of [i]Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab was a very subtil man. 4 And he said unto him, Why, O son of the king, art thou thus §lean Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, ‖from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister. 5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and feign make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, Let my sister I pray thee, let Tamar come, I pray thee, my sister Tamar come, and give me bread to eat, meat, and dress the food meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand. 6 So Amnon lay down, and feigned made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, Let my sister Tamar come, I pray thee, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and [e]make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand. 7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him food. meat. 8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took dough, **flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. 9 And she took the a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, [f]Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him. 10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the food meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Amnon her brother. 11 And when she had brought them near unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister. 12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not [7††j]force me; for ‡‡[k]no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this [l]folly. 13 And I, whither shall I carry my shame cause my shame to go?

[a] For ver. 26–31, see 1 Chr. 20. 1–3.
[b] ch. 11. 1.
[c] Deut. 3. 11.
[d] Cp. James 2. 7 (for mg.).
[e] Gen. 18. 6.
[f] Cp. Gen. 45. 1.
[g] ch. 3. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
[h] 1 Chr. 3. 9.
[i] 1 Chr. 2. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
[j] Gen. 34. 2 (for mg.). Deut. 22. 29 (for mg.).
[k] Lev. 18. 9, 11 & 20. 17.
[l] Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 19. 23 & 20. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *my name be called upon it.* [2] Or, *Malcam* See Zeph. 1. 5. [3] Or, *to* [4] Or, with a slight change in the Hebrew text, *made them labour at* [5] Or, *brickmould* [6] Heb. *morning by morning.* [7] Heb. *humble.*
A.V. * Heb. *my name be called upon it.* † Heb. *very great.* ‡ Heb. *it was marvellous*, or, *hidden in the eyes of Amnon.* § Heb. *thin.* ‖ Heb. *morning by morning.* ** Or, *paste.* †† Heb. *humble me.* ‡‡ Heb. *it ought not so to be done.*

and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of [a]the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee. 14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, he forced her, and lay with her. 15 Then Amnon hated her with exceeding great hatred; for the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone. 16 And she said unto him, [1c]Not so, because this great wrong in putting me forth away is worse than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her. 17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her. 18 And she had [2]a [d]garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her. 19 And Tamar [f]put ashes on her head, and [g]rent her garment of divers colours that was on her; and [h]she laid her hand on her head, and went her way, crying aloud as she went. 20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath [3†]Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; take not this thing to heart. So Tamar remained [§]desolate in her brother Absalom's house. 21 But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth. 22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon [i]neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had [b]sheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which is beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons. 24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I pray, beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant. 25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be burdensome unto thee. [c]And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him. 26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee? 27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him. 28 Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now, when Amnon's [e]heart is merry with wine; and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon, then kill him, fear not: ‖have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be **valiant. 29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man ††gat him up upon his mule, and fled. 30 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that the tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left. 31 Then the king arose, and [g]rent his garments, and [j]lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. 32 And [k]Jonadab

[a] Cp. ch. 3. 33.
[b] Gen. 31. 19 & 38. 12, 13. 1 Sam. 25. 4, 36.
[c] Cp. Jer. 3. 8 (for mg.).
[d] Gen. 37. 3. Judg. 5. 30. Ps. 45. 14.
[e] See Judg. 19. 6.
[f] See Josh. 7. 6.
[g] See ch. 1. 11.
[h] Jer. 2. 37.
[i] ch. 12. 16.
[j] Gen. 24. 50 & 31. 24.
[k] ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, Think not there is occasion for this great wrong in putting me forth, which is worse &c. [2] Or, a long garment with sleeves [3] Heb. Amnon.

A.V. * Heb. with great hatred greatly. † Heb. Amnon. ‡ Heb. set not thine heart. § Heb. and desolate
‖ Or, will you not, since I have commanded you? ** Heb. sons of valour. †† Heb. rode.

the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have killed all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the *appointment of Absalom this hath been †determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar. 33 Now therefore let not my lord the king [d]take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead. 34 [f]But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him. 35 And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons are come: ‡as thy servant said, so it is. 36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice, and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept §very sore. 37 [i]But Absalom fled, and went to [j]Talmai, the son of [2]Ammihur, ‖Ammihud, king of [k]Geshur. And *David* mourned for his son every day.

38 [i]So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years. 39 And *the soul of* king David **longed to go forth unto Absalom: for [n]he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

14 1 Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that [o]the king's heart was toward Absalom. 2 And Joab sent to [p]Tekoa, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, I pray thee, and [q]anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead: 3 and go in to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab [b]put the words in her mouth. 4 And when the woman of Tekoa spake to the king, [c]she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, ††[e]Help, O king. 5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, [g]Of a truth I am a widow woman, and mine husband is dead. 6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was ‡‡none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him. 7 And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and so we will [h]destroy the heir also: thus shall they and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor [l]remainder §§upon the face of the earth. 8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee. 9 And the woman of Tekoa said unto the king, My lord, O king, [m]the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless. 10 And the king said, Whosoever saith aught unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more. 11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that *[q]the avenger of blood destroy not thou wouldest not suffer the revengers to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 20 & Ruth 3. 3.
[b] ver. 19. Cp. Ex. 4. 15.
[c] ch. 1. 2. 1 Sam. 20. 41 & 25. 23, *al.*
[d] ch. 19. 19.
[e] 2 Kin. 6. 26.
[f] ver. 37, 38.
[g] See ch. 12. 1.
[h] Cp. Matt. 21. 38 & Mark 12. 7 & Luke 20. 14.
[i] ver. 34.
[j] ch. 3. 3. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
[k] ch. 14. 23, 32 & 15. 8.
[l] Cp. Gen. 45. 7.
[m] 1 Sam. 25. 24.
[n] Gen. 24. 67 & 38. 12. Cp. Gen. 37. 35.
[o] ch. 13. 39.
[p] 2 Chr. 11. 6 & 20. 20. Amos 1. 1. 1 Mac. 9. 33, *al.*
[q] Num. 35. 19, 21. Deut. 19. 12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *with a very great weeping.* [2] Another reading is, *Ammihud.*
A.V. * Heb. *mouth.* † Or, *settled.* ‡ Heb. *according to the word of thy servant.* § Heb. *with a great weeping greatly.* ‖ Or, *Ammihur.* ** Or, *was consumed.* †† Heb. *Save.* ‡‡ Heb. *no deliverer between them.* §§ Heb. *upon the face of the earth.* * Heb. *that the revenger of blood do not multiply to destroy.*

said, [a]As the LORD liveth, [b]there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth. 12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak [a one] word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on. 13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou [devised thought] such a thing against [d]the people of God? for [in speaking this word the king is the king doth speak this thing] as one which is [guilty, faulty,] in that the king doth not fetch home again [e]his banished [one]. 14 For we must needs die, and are [f]as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; [take away life, respect *any* person:] neither doth God [but deviseth yet doth he devise] means, [g]that [he that is his] banished be not [an outcast expelled] from him. 15 Now therefore [seeing] that I am come to speak [this word of this thing] unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his [servant. handmaid.] 16 For the king will hear, to deliver his [servant handmaid] out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of [j]the inheritance of God. 17 Then thine handmaid said, [Let, I pray thee, the The] word of my lord the king [shall now] be [1†]comfortable: for [l]as [2]an angel of God, so is my lord the king [3‡]to discern good and bad: [and therefore] the LORD thy God [will] be with thee. 18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, [aught the thing] that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak. 19 And the king said, [Is Is not] the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, [o]As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from [aught ought] that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, [c]and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid: 20 to [change the face of the matter fetch about this form of speech] hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of [2]an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth. 21 And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, [4]I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again. 22 And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and [did obeisance, bowed himself,] [h]and [blessed §thanked] the king: and Joab said, [To-day To day] thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath [performed fulfilled] the request of [5‖]his servant. 23 So Joab arose and went to [i]Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem. 24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, [but and] let him not see my face. So Absalom [turned returned] to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 [Now **But] in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: [k]from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him. 26 And when he polled his head, ([now for] it was at every year's end that he polled it: because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he [m]polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred [shekels, shekels] after the king's weight. 27 And [n]unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tamar: she

a See Ruth 3. 13.
b 1 Sam. 14. 45. Acts 27. 34.
c ver. 3.
d Judg. 20. 2.
e Cp. ch. 13. 37, 38.
f Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
g Num. 35. 15, 25, 28.
h 1 Kin. 8. 66.
i ch. 13. 38.
j See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
k Deut. 28. 35. Job 2. 7. Isai. 1. 6.
l ch. 19. 27. 1 Sam. 29. 9.
m Ezek. 44. 20.
n Cp. ch. 18. 18.
o 1 Sam. 1. 26.

R.V. 1 Heb. *for rest.* 2 Or, *the* 3 Heb. *to hear.* 4 Another reading is, *thou hast done.* 5 Another reading is, *thy.*

A.V. * Or, *because God hath not taken away his life, he hath also devised means, &c.* † Heb. *for rest.* ‡ Heb. *to hear.* § Heb. *blessed.* ‖ Or, *thy.* ** Heb. *And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.*

was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 And So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, Jerusalem; and he saw not the king's face. 29 Then Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again a the second time, but he would not come. 30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is *near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire. 31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire? 32 And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from [c]Geshur? it were better it had been good for me to be to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; [f]and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me. 33 So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king [h]kissed Absalom.

15 1 And it came to pass after this, that Absalom [i]prepared him a chariot chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him. 2 And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside [l]the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a suit which should come controversy †came to the king for judgement, judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Israel. 3 And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters are good and right; but ‡there is no man deputed of the king to hear thee. 4 Absalom said moreover, [a]Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice! 5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took hold of him, and kissed him. 6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgement judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 And it came to pass [b]at the end of after [1]forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron. 8 For thy servant [d]vowed a vow [e]while I abode at Geshur in [2]Syria, saying, If the LORD shall indeed bring me again bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will [3]serve the LORD. 9 And the king said unto him, [g]Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron. 10 But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom is king reigneth in Hebron. 11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, [j]that were invited, called; and they went [k]in their simplicity; simplicity, and they knew not any thing. 12 And Absalom [4]sent for [m]Ahithophel the Gilonite, [n]David's counsellor, from his city, even from [o]Giloh, while he offered the sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people [p]increased continually with Absalom.

13 And there came a messenger to David, saying, [q]The hearts

a Judg. 9. 29.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1.
c ver. 23.
d Gen. 28. 20, 21. 1 Sam. 1. 11.
e ch. 13. 38.
f 1 Sam. 20. 8.
g 1 Sam. 1. 17.
h Gen. 29. 13 & 31. 55 & Luke 15. 20, *al.*
i 1 Kin. 1. 5.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 13 & 16. 3, 5.
k Cp. Gen. 20. 5 & 1 Kin. 22. 34 (mg.).
l See Ruth 4. 1.
m ver. 31. ch. 16. 20 & 17. 1, 14, 23.
n 1 Chr. 27. 33. Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 12–14.
o Josh. 15. 51.
p Ps. 3. 1.
q Judg. 9. 3.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient authorities, *four.* [2] Heb. *Aram.* [3] Or, *worship* [4] Or, *sent Ahithophel*
A.V. * Heb. *near my place.* † Heb. *to come.* ‡ Or, *none will hear thee from the king* downward.

of the men of Israel are after Absalom. 14 And David said unto all his servants that were with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us [a]flee; for [else] none of us shall escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us [quickly, suddenly,] and *bring [down] evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword. 15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall [choose. †appoint.] 16 And the king went forth, and all his household ‡after him. And the king left [b]ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house. 17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him; and [they] tarried ‖in a place that [Beth-merhak. was far off.] 18 And [j]all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from [n]Gath, passed on before the king. 19 Then said the king to [p]Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? [return, return to thy place,] and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an [exile; *return* to thine own place. exile.] 20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day §make thee go up and down with [us, us?] seeing I go [s]whither I [may? may,] return thou, and take back thy [brethren; brethren:] mercy and truth be with thee. 21 And Ittai answered the king, and said, [u]As the LORD liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, [w]surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether [for in] death or [for] life, even there also will thy servant be. 22 And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him. 23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over [b]the brook ‖[c]Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of [d]the wilderness. 24 [And, lo, And lo] [e]Zadok also *came*, and all the Levites *were* with him, [f]bearing the ark of the covenant of [God: God:] and they set down the ark of [God, God:] and [g]Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city. 25 And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will [i]bring me again, and shew me both it, and his [k]habitation: 26 but if he [say thus, thus say,] I have no [l]delight in thee; behold, here am I, [m]let him do to me as seemeth good unto him. 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, [2Art thou *not* *Art not* thou] a [o]seer? return into the city in peace, and [q]your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar. 28 See, I will tarry [3at in] [r]the [fords plain] of [d]the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me. 29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they [abode tarried] there.

30 And David went up by the ascent of [the] *mount* [of Olives, Olivet,] **and wept as he went [up; up,] and [‡he] had his head covered, and [he] went [v]barefoot: and all the people that [were *was*] with him covered every man his head, and they went up, [x]weeping as they went up. 31 And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And

[a] ch. 19. 9.
[b] 1 Kin. 2. 37 & 15. 13. 2 Kin. 23. 4, 6, 12. Jer. 31. 40, *al.*
[c] Cp. John 18. 1.
[d] ch. 16. 2 & 17. 16, 29.
[e] ch. 8. 17 & 20. 25.
[f] Num. 4. 15.
[g] 1 Sam. 22. 20.
[h] ch. 16. 21, 22 & 20. 3.
[i] Ps. 43. 3.
[j] See ch. 8. 18.
[k] Ex. 15. 13. Jer. 25. 30.
[l] ch. 22. 20. Num. 14. 8. 1 Kin. 10. 9. 2 Chr. 9. 8. Ps. 18. 19 & 22. 8. Isai. 62. 4.
[m] 1 Sam. 3. 18.
[n] 1 Sam. 27. 2.
[o] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[p] ch. 18. 2.
[q] ch. 17. 17.
[r] ch. 17. 16.
[s] Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 13.
[t] ch. 19. 4. Esth. 6. 12. Jer. 14. 3, 4.
[u] See Ruth 3. 13.
[v] Isai. 20. 2—4.
[w] Cp. Ruth 1. 16, 17.
[x] Ps. 126. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *at the Far House* [2] Or, *Seest thou?* [3] Another reading is, *in the plains.*
A.V. * Heb. *thrust.* † Heb. *choose.* ‡ Heb. *at his feet.* § Heb. *make thee wander in going.* ‖ Called, John 18. 1, *Cedron.* ** Heb. *going up, and weeping.*

David said, O LORD, I pray thee, [a]turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness. 32 And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top *of the* *ascent, mount,* [1]where *God was worshipped, he worshipped God,* behold, Hushai [d]the Archite came to meet him [e]with his coat rent, and [e]earth upon his head: 33 *and Unto* David said unto him, *whom David said,* If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be [f]a burden unto me: 34 but if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, [g]I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant *in time past, hitherto,* so will I now *also* be thy servant: then *shalt mayest* thou *defeat for me for me defeat* the counsel of Ahithophel. 35 And hast thou not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, [k]thou shalt tell it to Zadok and Abiathar the priests. 36 Behold, they have there with them [l]their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; [m]and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye *shall can* hear. 37 So Hushai [p]David's friend came into the *city; city,* [r]and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

16 1 And when David was a little past [s]the top *of the* *ascent, hill,* behold, [t]Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, [u]and an hundred *clusters bunches* of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a [2]bottle of wine. 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, [z]The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be [b]faint in the wilderness may drink. 3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? [c]And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, *To-day To day* shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father. 4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *is are* all that *pertaineth pertained* unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, *I do obeisance; let me humbly beseech thee that* I may find *favour grace* in thy sight, my lord, O king.

5 And when king David came to [h]Bahurim, behold, *there came out thence thence came out* a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was [i]Shimei, the son of Gera: [†]he came *out, forth,* and [j]cursed still as he came. 6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left. 7 And thus said Shimei when he [j]cursed, *Begone, begone, Come out, come out,* thou man of blood, [‡]bloody man, and *thou* [n]man of [3]Belial: 8 the LORD [o]hath returned upon thee all [q]the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, [§]behold, thou art *taken* in *thine thy own* mischief, because thou art a *man of blood. bloody man.* 9 Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this [v]dead dog [w]curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head. 10 And the king said, [x]What have I to do with you, [y]ye sons of Zeruiah? [4]*Because he curseth, and so let him curse,* because the LORD hath said unto

[a] ch. 16. 23 & 17. 14, 23.
[b] ver. 14. ch. 17. 29.
[c] ch. 19. 26, 27.
[d] Josh. 16. 2.
[e] See Josh. 7. 6.
[f] ch. 19. 35.
[g] ch. 16. 19.
[h] See ch. 3. 16.
[i] ch. 19. 16. See 1 Kin. 2. 8, 36—46.
[j] ch. 19. 21.
[k] ch. 17. 15, 16.
[l] ver. 27.
[m] ch. 17. 17.
[n] See Deut. 13. 13, & mg. for mg.
[o] Judg. 9. 24, 56, 57. 1 Kin. 2. 32, 33.
[p] ch. 16. 16. 1 Chr. 27. 33.
[q] See ch. 1. 16.
[r] ch. 16. 15.
[s] ch. 15. 30, 32.
[t] See ch. 9. 2—13.
[u] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 18.
[v] ch. 9. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 8.
[w] Cp. Ex. 22. 28.
[x] ch. 19. 22.
[y] See 1 Sam. 26. 6.
[z] Cp. Judg. 5. 10 & 10. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *where he was wont to worship God when &c.* Another reading is, *So let him curse, because.* [2] Or, *skin* [3] That is, *worthlessness.* [4] Or, *When he curseth, and*
A.V. * Heb. *I do obeisance.* † Or, *he still came forth and cursed.* ‡ Heb. *man of blood.* § Heb. *behold thee in thy evil.*

him, Curse David; who then shall David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so? 11 And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, [b]my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this now may this Benjamite do *it*? let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him. 12 It may be that the LORD will look on [1]the mine wrong done unto me, [2]affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for *his* cursing of me this day. 13 So And as David and his men went by the way: and way, Shimei went along on the hill hill's side over against him, and [g]cursed as he went, and threw stones [2]at him, and [†]cast dust. 14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, [h]came [3]weary; and he refreshed himself weary, refreshed themselves there.

15 [i]And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him. 16 And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, [k]David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, [4]‡[l]God save the king, God save the king. 17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? [m]why wentest thou not with thy friend? 18 And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel have chosen, Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide. 19 And again, [o]whom should I serve? *should I* not *serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence. 20 Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give your counsel counsel among you what we shall do. 21 And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto [a]thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall [c]the hands of all that are with thee be strong. 22 So they spread Absalom a tent [d]upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines [e]in the sight of all Israel. 23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had inquired at the [5]§oracle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel [f]both with David and with Absalom.

17 1 Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night: 2 and I will come upon him while he is [j]weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and [k]I will smite the king only: 3 and I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in peace. 4 And the saying ‖pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

5 Then said Absalom, Call now [n]Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise **what he saith. 6 And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his ††saying? if not, not; speak thou. 7 And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath ‡‡given this is not time is not good. 8 Hushai said moreover, Thou good at this time. For, said Hushai, thou

a ch. 15. 16 & 20. 3.
b ch. 12. 11.
c ch. 2. 7. Zech. 8. 9, 13.
d See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
e ch. 12. 11, 12.
f ch. 15. 12.
g ver. 5.
h ver. 2.
i ch. 15. 37.
j ch. 16. 14. Cp. Deut. 25. 18.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 31.
l 1 Sam. 10. 24. 1 Kin. 1. 25, 39. 2 Kin. 11. 12.
m Cp. ch. 19. 25.
n ch. 16. 16–18.
o ch. 15. 34.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions read, *my affliction*. [2] Heb. *over against*. [3] Or, *to Ayephim* [4] Heb. *Let the king live* [5] Heb. *word*.

A.V. * Or, *tears*. Heb. *eye*. † Heb. *dusted* him *with dust*. ‡ Heb. *Let the king live*. § Heb. *word*
‖ Heb. *was right in the eyes of*, &c. ** Heb. *what* is *in his mouth*. †† Heb. *word* ‡‡ Heb. *counselled*.

knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be [1]*[a]chafed in their minds, [b]as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people. 9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, [2]when some of them be †overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom. 10 And even he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly [g]melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men. 11 But Therefore I counsel that all Israel be gathered together generally gathered unto thee, [i]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, [k]as the sand that is by the sea for multitude; and [3]‡that thou go to battle in thine own person. 12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not we will leave be left so much as one. 13 Moreover, if he [4]be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there. 14 And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the counsel of Ahithophel. [m]For the LORD had §ordained appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

15 [n]Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled. 16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night [5]at In the [c]the fords plains of the wilderness, but in any wise speedily pass over; lest the king be [d]swallowed up, and all the people that are with him. 17 [6]Now [e]Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by [f]En-rogel; and a maidservant used to go and for they might not be seen to come tell them; and they into the city: and a wench went and told king David: for they might not be seen to them; and they went and told come into the city. king David. 18 But Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Absalom: and but they went both of them away quickly, and came to the house of a man a man's house in [h]Bahurim, who which had a well in his court; and they went down thither. whither they went down. 19 [j]And the woman took and spread the a covering over the well's mouth, and strewed bruised spread ground corn thereon; and nothing was the thing was not known. 20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house; and house, they said, Where are *is* Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Jerusalem. 21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David; and David, they said unto David, [l]Arise ye, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you. 22 Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

a Judg. 18. 25 (mg. for mg.).
b Prov. 17. 12. Hos. 13. 8.
c ch. 15. 28.
d ch. 20. 19.
e ch. 15. 27, 36.
f Josh. 15. 7 & 18. 16.
g See Josh. 2. 11.
h See ch. 3. 16.
i See ch. 3. 10.
j Cp. Josh. 2. 6.
k See Gen. 22. 17.
l ver. 15, 16.
m ch. 15. 31, 34.
n ch. 15. 35, 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bitter of soul.* [2] Or, *when he falleth upon them* [3] Or, *that thy presence* (Heb. *face*) *go to the battle* [4] Or, *withdraw himself* [5] Another reading is, *in the plains.* [6] Or, *Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stay by En-rogel; so let the maidservant go and tell them, and let them go and tell king David; for they may not be seen to come into the city*

A.V. * Heb. *bitter of soul.* † Heb. *fallen.* ‡ Heb. *that thy face, or, presence go, &c.* § Heb. *commanded.*

23 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not *followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home, unto home to his house, to [b]his city, and [c]set †put his house household in order, and [d]hanged himself; himself, and he died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 Then David came to [f]Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. 25 And Absalom set made [g]Amasa over captain of the host instead of Joab: Joab. Now which Amasa was the son of a man, a man's son, whose name was ‡‖Ithra the an Israelite, that went in to §Abigal Abigail the daughter of ‖[h]Nahash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother. 26 And So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that [i]Shobi the son of Nahash of [j]Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and [l]Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and [m]Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim, 28 brought beds, and **basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and meal, flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentils, lentiles, and parched *pulse*, 29 and honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that were with him, to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and [o]weary, and thirsty, [p]in the wilderness.

18 1 And David numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them. 2 And David sent forth the people, a third part a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of [a]Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also. 3 [e]But the people said, answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not ††care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: [3]but now thou art ‡‡worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou be ready to §§succour us out of the city. 4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people went came out by hundreds and by thousands. 5 And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Absalom. [k]And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom. 6 So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the "forest wood of Ephraim. Ephraim; 7 And Where the people of Israel were smitten there slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter there that day of twenty thousand men. 8 For the battle was there spread scattered over the face of all the country: and the forest wood *devoured more people that day than the sword devoured. 9 And Absalom chanced to meet met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon his a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great [4]oak, [q]and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule

[a] ch. 15. 19.
[b] ch. 15. 12.
[c] Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 1.
[d] Cp. Matt. 27. 5.
[e] ch. 21. 17.
[f] See Josh. 13. 26.
[g] ch. 19. 13 & 20. 9, 12. 1 Kin. 2. 5, 32.
[h] Cp. 1 Chr. 2. 13, 16.
[i] Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2.
[j] ch. 12. 26, 29.
[k] ver. 12.
[l] ch. 9. 4.
[m] ch. 19. 31, 32. 1 Kin. 2. 7. Cp. Ezra 2. 61.
[n] ver. 17. Cp. Josh. 17. 15, 18.
[o] ch. 16. 2.
[p] ch. 15. 23.
[q] Cp. ch. 14. 26.

R.V. [1] In 1 Chr. 2. 17, *Jether the Ishmaelite.* [2] In 1 Chr. 2. 16, 17, *Abigail.* [3] So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, *for now are there ten thousand such as we.* [4] Or, *terebinth*

A.V. * Heb. *done.* † Heb. *gave charge concerning his house.* ‡ Or, *Jether an Ishmaelite.* § Heb. *Abigal.* ‖ Or, *Jesse.* ** Or, *cups.* †† Heb. *set* their *heart on us.* ‡‡ Heb. *as ten thousand of us.* §§ Heb. *be to succour.* " Heb. *multiplied to devour.*

that was under him went on. away. 10 And a certain man saw it, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanging hanged in an oak. 11 And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest it, him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten pieces of shekels of silver, and a girdle. 12 And the man said unto Joab, Though I should *receive a thousand pieces of shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for [c]in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, [1]†Beware that none touch the young man Absalom. 13 Otherwise [2]If I had dealt falsely should have wrought falsehood against his life, (and mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king,) then king, and thou thyself [3]wouldest have stood aloof. set thyself against *me*. 14 Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus ‡with thee. And he took three [4]darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the §midst of the oak. 15 And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him. 16 And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab [5]held back the people. 17 And they took Absalom, and cast him into the a great pit in the forest, wood, and raised over him laid [g]a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel [h]fled every one to his tent. 18 Now Absalom in his life time lifetime had taken and reared up for himself [i]the a pillar, which is in [j]the king's dale: for he said, [k]I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called Absalom's monument, unto this day. unto this day, Absalom's place.

19 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, [a]Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that [b]the LORD hath [6]‖avenged him of his enemies. 20 And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not be the bearer of **bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead. 21 Then said Joab to [c]the Cushite, Gushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And the Cushite Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran. 22 Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But come what may, ††howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after the Cushite. Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou [7]wilt have hast no reward for the tidings? tidings ‡‡ready 23 But come what may, howsoever, *said he*, I will let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of [d]the Plain, plain, and overran the Cushite. Cushi.

24 Now And David [e]sat between the two gates: and [f]the watchman went up to the roof of over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, and behold, a man running alone. 25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near. 26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings. 27 And the watchman

a ch. 15. 36.

b ver. 31.

c ver. 5.

d Cp. Deut. 34. 3.

e ch. 19. 8.

f Cp. ch. 13. 34 & 2 Kin. 9. 17.

g Josh. 7. 26 & 8. 29.

h ch. 19. 8 & 20. 1, 22. 1 Sam. 4. 10. 2 Kin. 8. 21.

i Gen. 28. 18.

j Cp. Gen. 14. 17.

k ch. 14. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Have a care, whosoever ye be, of &c.* [2] Another reading is, *my*. [3] Or, *wouldest have set thyself against* me [4] Heb. *staves*. [5] Or, *spared sufficient tidings* [6] Heb. *judged him from the hand &c.* [7] Or, *hast no*

A.V. * Heb. *weigh upon mine hand*. † Heb. *Beware whosoever* ye be *of, &c.* ‡ Heb. *before thee*. § Heb. *heart*. ‖ Heb. *judged him from the hand, &c.* ** Heb. *be a man of tidings*. †† Heb. *be what* may. ‡‡ Or, *convenient*.

said, *Me thinketh the running of the foremost is [a]like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, [b]He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings. 28 And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, [1]†All is well. And he bowed himself fell down before the king with to the earth upon his face to the earth, before the king, and said, [e]Blessed be the LORD thy God, which hath ‡delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king. 29 And the king said, [2]§[f]Is it well with the young man Absalom? the young man Absalom safe And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, [3]even and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was. 30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still. 31 And, behold, the Cushite Cushi came; and the Cushite Cushi said, ‖Tidings for my lord the king: for [g]the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee. 32 And the king said unto the Cushite, Cushi, [f]Is it well with the young man Absalom? the young man Absalom safe And the Cushite Cushi answered, [i]The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise [up] against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is. 33 And the king was much moved, and went up [k]to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, [l]O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

19 [1] And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom. 2 And the [4]**victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day, The day how the king grieveth was grieved for his son. 3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people that are being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle. 4 And But the king [c]covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, [d]O my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son, my son! 5 And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines; 6 ††in that thou lovest them that hate thee, thine enemies, and hatest them that love thee. thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, ‡‡that princes and thou servants are nought unto thee regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well. 7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak §§[h]comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry a man one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that hath befallen befell thee from thy youth until now. 8 Then the king arose, and [j]sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate: and gate. And all the people came before the king. king: Now for Israel had [m]fled every man to his tent. 9 And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, [n]The king delivered saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and [o]he saved delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now [p]he is fled out of the land from for Absalom. 10 And Ab-

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 20.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 42.
[c] ch. 15. 30.
[d] ch. 18. 33.
[e] See Gen. 14. 20.
[f] ch. 20. 9.
[g] ver. 19.
[h] Gen. 34. 3 (Heb.).
[i] 1 Sam. 25. 26.
[Ch. 19. 1 in Heb.]
[j] ch. 18. 4, 24, 33. See Ruth 4. 1.
[k] ver. 24.
[l] ch. 19. 4.
[m] See ch. 18. 17.
[n] See ch. 8. 1—14.
[o] ch. 5. 20 & 8. 1.
[p] ch. 15. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Peace.* [2] Heb. *Is there peace with &c.?* [3] Or, *and* [4] Heb. *salvation.*
A.V. * Heb. *I see the running.* † Or, *Peace be to thee.* Heb. *Peace.* ‡ Heb. *shut up.* § Heb. *Is there peace?*
‖ Heb. *Tidings is brought.* ** Heb. *salvation, or, deliverance.* †† Heb. *By loving, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *that princes or servants are not to thee.* §§ Heb. *to the heart of thy servants.*

salom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why *speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 And king David sent to [c]Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, *to bring him* even to his house. 12 Ye are my brethren, [c]ye are my bone bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king? 13 And say ye to Amasa, [g]Art thou not of my bone bone, and of my flesh? [h]God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not [j]captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab. 14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, [l]even as *the heart of* one man; so that they sent unto the king, *saying, this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants. 15 So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to bring conduct the king over Jordan.

16 And [o]Shimei the son of Gera, the a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David. 17 And there were a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and [p]Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went through over Jordan in the presence of before the king. 18 And there went over [1]a ferry boat to bring carry over the king's household, and to do [†]what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, when as he [2]was come over Jordan Jordan;

19 And he said unto the king, [a]Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant [b]did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart. 20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come this day the first the first this day [d]of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king. 21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because [f]he cursed the LORD'S anointed? 22 And David said, [i]What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? [k]shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel? 23 [m]And Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

24 And [n]Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king; king, and [he] had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came home again in peace. 25 And it came to pass, [3]when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, [q]Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth? 26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go [4]with to the king; because [r]thy servant is lame. 27 And [s]he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is [t]as [5]an angel of God: do therefore what is good

[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 15.
[b] See ch. 16. 5—13.
[c] ch. 15. 29.
[c] ch. 5. 1. Cp. Gen. 29. 14.
[d] Cp. ch. 16. 5.
[f] Cp. Ex. 22. 28.
[g] ch. 17. 25.
[h] See Ruth 1. 17.
[i] ch. 16. 10.
[j] ch. 8. 16.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 11. 13.
[l] Cp. Judg. 20. 1.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 8, 9, 37, 46.
[n] ch. 9. 6.
[o] ch. 16. 5. 1 Kin. 2. 8.
[p] ch. 9. 2, 10. See ch. 16. 1—4.
[q] Cp. ch. 16. 17.
[r] ch. 9. 3.
[s] ch. 16. 3.
[t] ch. 14. 17, 20. 1 Sam. 29. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *the convoy* [2] Or, *would go over* [3] Or, *when Jerusalem was come* [4] Another reading is, *to.* [5] Or, *the*
A.V. * Heb. are *ye silent?* † Heb. *the good in his eyes.*

in thine eyes. 28 For all *of* my father's house were [a]but [1*]dead men before my lord the king: [b]yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet [that I should to] cry any more unto the king? 29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I [say, have said,] Thou and Ziba divide the land. 30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come [again] in peace unto his own house.

31 And [c]Barzillai the Gileadite came down from [Rogelim; Rogelim,] and he went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan. 32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and [d]he had provided the king [with of] sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man. 33 And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will [sustain feed] thee with me in Jerusalem. 34 And Barzillai said unto the king, [†h]How [many are the days of the years of my life, long have I to live,] that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem? 35 I am this day [j]fourscore years old: *and* can I discern between good and [bad evil]? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet [l]a burden unto my lord the king? 36 Thy servant [would but just go will go a little way] over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward? 37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and [of] my mother. But [behold, behold] thy servant [c]Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee. 38 And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt [2‡]require of me, that will I do for thee. 39 And all the people went over [Jordan, and Jordan. And when] the king [went over: and was come over,] [d]the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 [So Then] the king went [over on] to Gilgal, and [§]Chimham went [over on] with him: and all the people of Judah [brought the king over, conducted the king,] and also half the people of Israel. 41 And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and [have] [g]brought the king, and his household, [over Jordan,] and all David's men with [him, him, over Jordan]? 42 And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king is [i]near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift? 43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have [k]ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye: why then did ye [‖]despise us, [3]that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? [m]And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 5 (mg. for mg.) & 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).
[b] ch. 9. 7, 10, 13.
[c] 1 Kin. 2. 7. Jer. 41. 17.
[d] See ch. 14. 33.
[e] 1 Kin. 2. 7.
[f] ch. 17. 27—29.
[g] ver. 15.
[h] Gen. 47. 8.
[i] ver. 12.
[j] Cp. Ps. 90. 10.
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30, 31.
[l] ch. 15. 33.
[m] Isai. 9. 21 & 11. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *men of death. Lack our king?*
A.V. * Heb. *men of death.*
[2] Heb. *choose* to lay *upon.*
[3] Or, *and were not we the first to speak of bringin*
† Heb. *How many days* are *the years of my life.*
‡ Heb. *choose.*
§ Heb. *Chimhar*
‖ Heb. *set us at light.*

20 [1] And there happened to be there [a]a man of [1]Belial, whose name was Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew [the a] trumpet, and said, [b]We have no [portion part] in David, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: [c]every man to his tents, O Israel. [2] So [all the men every man] of Israel went up from [following after] David, and followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

[3] And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women [g]his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in [*]ward, and [provided them with sustenance, fed them,] but went not in unto them. So they were [†]shut up unto the day of their death, [2‡]living in widowhood.

[4] Then said the king to [h]Amasa, [Call §Assemble together] me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present. [5] So Amasa went to [call assemble together] *the men of* Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him. [6] And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom: take thou [k]thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and [‖]escape [out of our sight. us.] [7] And there went out after him Joab's men, and the [m]Cherethites [Cherethites,] and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. [8] When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa [came to meet went before] them. And [Joab was girded with his apparel of war Joab's garment that he had put on was] that he had put on, and thereon was girded unto him, and upon it] a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out. [9] And Joab said to Amasa, [Is it *Art* well with thee, thou in health,] my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with [his the] right hand [d]to kiss him. [10] But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joab's hand: [e]so he smote him therewith [f]in the [belly, fifth *rib*,] and shed out his bowels to the ground, and [**]struck him not again; and he died. [And So] Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri. [11] And [there stood by one of] him one of Joab's young men, [Joab's men stood by him,] and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let him [follow *go* after] Joab. [12] And Amasa [lay wallowing wallowed] in [his] blood in the midst of the [high way. highway.] And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he [carried removed] Amasa out of the [high way highway] into the field, and cast a [garment over cloth upon] him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still. [13] When he was removed out of the [high way, highway,] all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri. [14] And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto [i]Abel, and to [i]Beth-maacah, [Beth-maachah,] and all [j]the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him. [15] And they came and besieged him in [i]Abel of [Beth-maacah, Beth-maachah,] and they [l]cast up a [mount bank] against the city, and [††]it stood [against the rampart in the trench]: and all the people that were with Joab [3‡‡]battered the wall, to throw it down. [16] Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

a See Deut. 13. 13.
b Cp. ch. 19. 43.
c ver. 22. 1 Kin. 12. 16. 2 Chr. 10. 16.
d Cp. Matt. 26. 49 & Mark 14. 45 & Luke 22. 47.
e 1 Kin. 2. 5.
f See ch. 2. 23.
g ch. 15. 16 & 16. 21, 22.
h ch. 17. 25 & 19. 13.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
j Num. 21. 16.
k ch. 11. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
l 2 Kin. 19. 32. Isai. 37. 33. Jer. 6. 6. Ezek. 4. 2 & 26. 8.
m ver. 23. See ch. 8. 18.

R.V. [1] That is, *worthlessness.* [2] Heb. *in widowhood of life.* [3] Or, *undermined*
A.V. * Heb. *an house of ward.* † Heb. *bound.* ‡ Heb. *in widowhood of life.* § Heb. *Call.* ‖ Heb. *deliver himself from our eyes.* ** Heb. *doubled not his stroke.* †† Or, *it stood against the outmost wall.* ‡‡ Heb. *marred to throw down*

17 And he came when he was come near unto her; and her, the woman said, Art thou Joab? And he answered, I am. *am he.* Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear. 18 Then she spake, saying, *They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at [c]Abel: and so they ended *the matter.* 19 I am *one* of them that are peaceable and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou [f]swallow up [g]the inheritance of the LORD? 20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should [f]swallow up or destroy. 21 The matter is not so: but a man of [h]the hill country of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri †by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall. 22 Then the woman went unto all the people [j]in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and threw cast it out to Joab. And he blew the a trumpet, and they were dispersed ‡retired from the city, [k]every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 [l]Now Joab was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the [1]Cherethites and over the Pelethites: 24 and [o]Adoram was over the [2]tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was the [3§]recorder: 25 and Sheva was [4]scribe: and [q]Zadok and Abiathar were the priests: 26 and [a]Ira also the Jairite was ‖a [5]priest chief ruler unto about David.

[a] Cp. ch. 23. 38.
[b] Cp. Num. 27. 21.
[c] ver. 14.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 18, 19 (?).
[e] See Josh. 9. 3—17.
[f] ch. 17. 16.
[g] See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
[h] See Josh. 24. 33.
[i] See 1 Sam. 26. 19.
[j] ver. 16. Cp. Eccles. 9. 14, 15.
[k] See 1 Sam. 4. 10.
[l] For ver. 23—26, see ch. 8. 16—18 & 1 Kin. 4. 3—6.
[m] 1 Sam. 10. 26 & 11. 4.
[n] 1 Sam. 10. 24.
[o] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 18.
[p] 1 Sam. 20. 8, 42 & 23. 18.
[q] ch. 15. 24 & 19. 11.

21 1 And Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David [b]sought the face **inquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, said, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because [d]he put to death slew the Gibeonites. 2 And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but [e]of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal for to the children of Israel and Judah:) 3 and Wherefore David said unto Judah. the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless [i]the inheritance of the LORD? 4 And the Gibeonites said unto him, It is no matter of ††We will have no silver or nor gold between us and of Saul, or nor of his house; [6]neither is it for us for us shalt to put any man to death thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you. 5 And they said unto answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that ‡‡devised against us, us, [7]*that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the borders coasts of Israel, 6 let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in [m]Gibeah of Saul, §§"the chosen of the LORD. *whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give them. 7 But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of [p]the LORD'S oath that was between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul. 8 But the

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Carites.* See 2 Kings 11. 4. [2] Or, *levy* [3] Or, *chronicler* [4] Or, *secretary* [5] Or, *a chief minister* See 1 Chr. 18. 17. [6] Or, *neither for us shalt thou put any man to death in Israel* [7] Or, so that *we have been destroyed*

A.V. * Or, *They plainly spake in the beginning, saying, Surely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end.* † Heb. *by his name.* ‡ Heb. *were scattered.* § Or, *remembrancer.* ‖ Or, *a prince.* ** Heb. *sought the face, &c.* †† Or, It *is not silver nor gold that we have to do with Saul or his house, neither* pertains it *to us to kill, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *cut us off.* §§ Or, *chosen of the* LORD.

king took the two sons of [a]Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of [1*]Michal the daughter of Saul, whom [b]she †brought up for bare to [c]Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite: [9] and he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the mountain hill before the LORD, LORD: and they fell *all* seven together: together, and they were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, at in the beginning of barley harvest. [10] [f]And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water was poured dropped upon them from out of heaven; heaven, and she suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night. [11] And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done. [12] And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, [o]which had stolen them from the [2]street of [p]Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, in the day that when the Philistines slew had slain Saul in Gilboa: [13] and he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged. [14] And they buried the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in [s]Zela, Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that [u]God was intreated for the land.

[15] And Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint. [16] And Ishbi-benob, which was of the sons [d]of ‡the [3]giant, the weight of whose §spear was weighed three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight, he being girded with [4]a new *sword*, thought to have slain David. [17] But Abishai the son of Zeruiah succoured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, [g]Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not [h]the ‖lamp light of Israel.

[18] [i]And it came to pass after this, that there was again a war battle with the Philistines at [5]Gob: then [j]Sibbecai Sibbechai [k]the Hushathite slew [6**]Saph, which was of the sons [l]of ‡the [3]giant. [19] And there was again a war battle in Gob with the Philistines at Gob; and the Philistines, where [m]Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim the Beth-lehemite ††Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew *the brother of* [7]Goliath the Gittite, [n]the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. [20] And there was again war at yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born [q]to ‡the [3]giant. [21] And when [r]he [8‡‡]defied Israel, Jonathan the son of [9]Shimei David's §§Shimeah the brother brother of David slew him. [22] These four were born [q]to the [3]giant in Gath; Gath, and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

22 [1] And David spake [t]unto the LORD the words of this song in the day that the LORD had delivered him out of

[a] ch. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. Gen. 50. 23.
[c] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 19.
[d] ver. 18, 20, 22.
[e] Ruth 1. 22.
[f] Cp. Deut. 21. 23.
[g] Cp. ch. 18. 3.
[h] ch. 22. 29. 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7. Ps. 132. 17.
[i] For ver. 18—22, see 1 Chr. 20. 4—8.
[j] 1 Chr. 11. 29 & 27. 11.
[k] ch. 23. 27.
[l] ver. 16, 20, 22.
[m] Cp. ch. 23. 24.
[n] 1 Sam. 17. 7. 1 Chr. 20. 5.
[o] 1 Sam. 31. 10—13. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[p] Josh. 17. 11.
[q] ver. 16, 18.
[r] 1 Sam. 17. 10, 25, 26, 36, 45.
[s] Josh. 18. 28.
[t] Cp. Ex. 15. 1 & Judg. 5. 1 & 1 Chr. 16. 7.
[u] ch. 24. 25.

R.V. [1] In 1 Sam. 18. 19, *Merab*. [2] Or, *broad place* [3] Heb. *Raphah*. [4] Or, *new* armour [5] In 1 Chr. 20. 4, *Geser*. [6] In 1 Chr. 20. 4, *Sippai*. [7] In 1 Chr. 20. 5, *the brother of Goliath*. [8] Or, *reproached* [9] In 1 Sam. 16. 9, *Shammah* in 1 Chr. 2. 13, 20. 7, *Shimea*.

A.V. * Or, *Michal's sister*. † Heb. *bare to Adriel*. ‡ Or, *Rapha*. § Heb. *the staff*, or, *the head*. ‖ Heb. *candle*, or, *lamp*. ** Or, *Sippai*. †† Or, *Jair*. ‡‡ Or, *reproached*. §§ 1 Sam. 16. 9, *Shammah*.

the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul: 2 [c]and he said,

[d]The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer, even mine deliverer;

3 [e]The God of my rock, rock; [f]in him will I trust; trust:

[h]My he is my shield, and [i]the horn of my salvation, my [k]high tower, and [l]my refuge; refuge,

My saviour, saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call upon on the LORD, who is [n]worthy to be praised:

So shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 [o]For When the [*]waves of death compassed me,

The floods of [1]ungodliness †ungodly men made me afraid. afraid;

6 [p]The cords of Sheol were round about me: †sorrows of hell compassed me about;

The snares of death came upon me. prevented me;

7 [r]In my distress I called upon the LORD,

Yea, I called unto and cried to my God:

And he heard did hear my voice out of his temple,

And my cry [t]came did enter into his ears.

8 Then [u]the earth shook and trembled, trembled;

[v]The foundations of heaven moved

And were shaken, shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke [2§]out of his nostrils,

And fire out of his mouth devoured:

[z]Coals were kindled by it.

10 [b]He bowed the heavens also, and [c]came down;

[d]And thick darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly:

Yea, and he was seen upon [f]the wings of the wind.

12 And he made [a]darkness [b]pavilions round about him,

Gathering of waters, ‖dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

13 At Through the brightness before him

[g]Coals of fire were were coals of fire kindled.

14 [j]The LORD thundered from heaven,

And the Most most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out [m]arrows, and scattered them;

Lightning, and discomfited them.

16 Then And the channels of the sea appeared,

The foundations of the world were laid bare, discovered,

By at the rebuke rebuking of the LORD,

At the [q]blast of the breath of his [**]nostrils.

17 [s]He sent from on high, above, he took me;

He drew me out of [3††]many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy,

From *and* from them that hated me; me:

for they were too mighty strong for me.

19 They came upon prevented me in the day of my calamity:

But the LORD was my stay.

20 [w]He brought me forth also into a large place:

He delivered me, because [x]he delighted in me.

21 The LORD [y]rewarded me according to my righteousness:

According to the [a]cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 [e]For I have kept the ways of the LORD,

And have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 [g]For all his judgements judgments were before me:

---

[a] Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & 1 Kin. 8. 12 & Ps. 97. 2.
[b] Job 36. 29.
[c] For ver. 1—51, see Ps. 18. 2—50.
[d] Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 31. 3 & 71. 3 & 91. 2 & 144. 2.
[e] ver. 32, 47.
[f] Cited Heb. 2. 13.
[g] ver. 9.
[h] ver. 31. Gen. 15. 1.
[i] Luke 1. 69.
[j] Job 37. 4. Ps. 29. 3. Isai. 30. 30, *al.*
[k] Ps. 9. 9 & 59. 9, 16, 17 & 62. 2, 6. Cp. Prov. 18. 10.
[l] Ps. 14. 6 & 46. 7, 11 & 71. 7. Jer. 16. 19.
[m] Deut. 32. 23. Ps. 7. 13 & 77. 17 & 144. 6. Hab. 3. 11.
[n] 1 Chr. 16. 25. Ps. 48. 1 & 96. 4.
[o] Cp. Ps. 42. 7 & 93. 4 & Jonah 2. 3.
[p] Ps. 116. 3. Cp. Gen. 37. 35 (mg.).
[q] Ex. 15. 8.
[r] Ps. 116. 4 & 120. 1. Jonah 2. 2.
[s] Ps. 144. 7.
[t] Ps. 18. 6.
[u] Judg. 5. 4. Ps. 77. 18 & 97. 4.
[v] Cp. Job 26. 11.
[w] Ps. 31. 8 & 118. 5.
[x] See ch. 15. 26.
[y] 1 Sam. 26. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 32. Ps. 7. 8.
[z] ver. 13.
[a] Cp. Ps. 24. 4.
[b] Ps. 144. 5.
[c] Isai. 64. 1.
[d] Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & 1 Kin. 8. 12 & Ps. 97. 2.
[e] Gen. 18. 19. Prov. 8. 32.
[f] Ps. 104. 3.
[g] Ps. 119. 30, 102.

A.V. * Or, *pangs.* †† Or, *great.*
R.V. 1 Heb. *Belial.* † Heb. *Belial.* 2 Or, *in his wrath* ‡ Or, *cords.* § Heb. *by.* 3 Or, *great* ‖ Heb. *binding of waters.* ** Or, *anger.*

And as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.
24 I was also [a]perfect toward upright *before him,
And I have kept myself from mine iniquity.
25 [b]Therefore hath the LORD the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness;
According to my cleanness †in his eyesight. eye sight.
26 [d]With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful,
With and with the [a]perfect upright man thou wilt shew thyself perfect; upright.
27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure;
And with the perverse froward thou wilt ‡shew thyself [1]froward. unsavoury.
28 [f]And the afflicted people thou wilt save:
[g]But thine eyes are upon the haughty, [2]that thou mayest bring them down.
29 [j]For thou art my §lamp, O LORD:
And the LORD will lighten my darkness.
30 For by thee I have ‖run [3]upon through a troop:
By my God do I leap have I leaped over a wall.
31 As for God, [l]his way is perfect: perfect;
[n]The word of the LORD is tried; **tried:
He is [p]a shield unto buckler to all them that trust in him.
32 For who is God, save the LORD?
[q]And who is a rock, save our God?
33 God is my [r]strong fortress strength and power:
And he [4]guideth the perfect in his way. ††maketh my way perfect.
34 [t]He ‡‡maketh [5]his my feet like hinds' *feet*:
And setteth me [v]upon my high places.
35 [x]He teacheth my hands §§to war;
So that mine arms do bend a bow of a bow of steel is broken by mine brass. arms.
36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:
And thy [6]gentleness hath *made me great.
37 [c]Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, me;
And so that my [7]††feet have did not slipped. slip.
38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them;
Neither did I turn and turned not again till they until I had were consumed. consumed them.
39 And I have consumed them, and smitten them through, wounded them, that they cannot could not arise:
Yea, they are fallen [e]under my feet.
40 For thou hast girded me with strength unto to the battle:
Thou hast [8]subdued under them that rose up against me [h]those that hast thou rose up against ‡subdued under me.
41 Thou hast also [i]made mine enemies given me the turn their backs unto me, necks of mine enemies,
That I might cut off destroy them that hate me.
42 They looked, but there was none to save;
Even unto the LORD, but [k]he answered them not.
43 Then did I beat them as small [m]as the dust of the earth,
I did stamp them [o]as the mire of the streets, street, and did spread them abroad.
44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people; people,
Thou [9]hast kept me to be the head of [s]the nations heathen:
[u]A people whom I have not known *which* I knew not shall serve me.
45 The strangers §Strangers [w]shall [10]‖submit themselves unto me:
As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey be obedient unto me.

a Cp. Gen. 6. 9 & 17. 1 & Job 1. 1.
b See ver. 21.
c Prov. 4. 12.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 7.
e Cp. Mal. 4. 3.
f Cp. Ps. 72. 12, 13.
g Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 12, 17 & Luke 1. 51.
h Ps. 44. 5 & 59. 1.
i Ex. 23. 27.
j Job 29. 3. Ps. 27. 1. Cp. ch. 21. 17.
k 1 Sam. 28. 6. Prov. 1. 28. Cp. Isai. 1. 15 & Mic. 3. 4.
l Deut. 32. 4 Matt. 5. 48.
m 2 Kin. 13. 7.
n Ps. 12. 6 & 119. 140 (mg.). Prov. 30. 5.
o Isai. 10. 6. Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5. Cp. Deut. 28. 13.
p ver. 3. Ps. 5. 12 & 33. 20 & 59. 11 & 84. 9.
q See ver. 2.
r ver. 2. Ps. 28. 8 & 31. 3, 4.
s See ch. 8. 1—14.
t See ch. 2. 18.
u Isai. 55. 5.
v Deut. 32. 13 & 33. 29. Isai. 58. 14.
w Deut. 33. 29 (mg. for mg.). Ps. 66. 3 (mg. for mg.) & 81. 15 (mg. for mg.).
x Ps. 144. 1.

R.V. [1] So Ps. 18. 26. The text has, *unsavoury.* [2] Or, *whom thou wilt bring down* [3] Or, *through* [4] Or, *setteth free* According to another reading, *guideth my way in perfectness.* [5] Another reading is, *my.* [6] Or, *condescension* [7] Heb. *ankles.* [8] Heb. *caused to bow.* [9] Or, *wilt keep* [10] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.*

A.V. * Heb. *to him.* † Heb. *before his eyes.* ‡ Or, *wrestle.* § Or, *candle.* ‖ Or, *broken a troop.* ** Or, *refined.* †† Heb. *riddeth*, or, *looseth.* ‡‡ Heb. *equalleth.* §§ Heb. *for the war.* * Heb. *multiplied me.* † Heb. *ankles.* ‡ Heb. *caused to bow.* § Heb. *Sons of the stranger.* ‖ Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie.*

46 The strangers (Strangers) shall fade away,
And (shall [1]come trembling they shall be afraid) [b]out of their close places.
47 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock;
And exalted be [d]the God of [e]the rock of my (salvation: salvation.)
48 Even the (It is) God that (executeth vengeance for *avengeth) me,
And (that) [f]bringeth down (peoples the people) under me,
49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies:
(Yea, thou liftest thou also hast lifted) me up (on high) above them [h]that (rise rose) up against me:
Thou (deliverest hast delivered) me from [i]the violent man.
50 [k]Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the (nations, heathen,)
And I will sing praises unto thy name.
51 [2l]Great [3]deliverance giveth he to (He is) his king:
And sheweth (lovingkindness mercy) to [m]his anointed,
(To David unto David,) and to his (seed, seed) [n]for evermore.

23 1 Now these be the last words of David.
David the son of Jesse (saith, said,)
[q]And the man who was raised (up) on high (saith,)
[m]The anointed of the God of Jacob,
And [4]the sweet psalmist of (Israel: Israel, said,)
2 [t]The (spirit Spirit) of the LORD spake [5]by me,
And his word was (upon in) my tongue.
3 The God of Israel said,
[u]The Rock of Israel spake to (me: me,)
[6](One †He) that ruleth over men [7]righteously, (must be just,)
That ruleth [a]in the fear of (ruling God.)
4 (He And he) *shall be* as the light of the morning, [c]when the sun riseth,
(A even a) morning without clouds;
(When as) the tender grass (springeth springing) out of the (earth, earth)
(Through by) clear shining after rain.
5 [8](Verily Although) my house (is be) not so with God;
[g]Yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant,
Ordered in all things, and sure:
For (it is this is) all my salvation, and all *my* desire,
Although he (maketh make) it not to grow.
6 But [9j]the (ungodly sons of Belial) shall be all of them as thorns (to be) thrust away,
(For because) they cannot be taken with (the hand hands):
7 But the man that (toucheth shall touch) them
Must be [10]armed ‡fenced with iron and the staff of a spear;
And they shall be utterly burned with fire in (their the same) place.
8 [o]These be the names of the mighty men whom David had:
[11p]Josheb-basshebeth a Tahchemonite, §The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief (of among) the captains; the same was Adino the (Eznite, Eznite:) ‖he lift up his spear against eight (hundred slain hundred,) **whom he slew at one time. 9 And after him was Eleazar the son of [r]Dodai the son of (Dodo the) [s]an Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel [12]were gone away: 10 he arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great [13]victory that day; and the people returned

[a] Ex. 18. 21. 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9.
[b] Mic. 7. 17.
[c] Cp. Judg. 5. 31 & Prov. 4. 18 & Hos. 6. 5.
[d] ver. 3, 32.
[e] Deut. 32. 15. Ps. 89. 26 & 95. 1.
[f] Ps. 144. 2.
[g] ch. 7. 15, 16. Ps. 89. 29. Isai. 55. 3.
[h] See ver. 40.
[i] Ps. 140. 1.
[j] See Deut. 13. 13 (mg. for mg.).
[k] Cited Rom. 15. 9.
[l] Cp. Ps. 144. 10.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13 & Ps. 89. 20.
[n] ch. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 89. 29.
[o] For ver. 8—39, see 1 Chr. 11. 11—47.
[p] Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 2, 3.
[q] Cp. ch. 7. 8, 9 & Ps. 78. 70, 71.
[r] 1 Chr. 27. 4.
[s] ver. 28.
[t] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
[u] See ch. 22. 2, 3, 32, 47.

R.V. [1] So Ps. 18. 45. The text has, *girt themselves.* [2] Another reading is, *He is a tower of deliverance.* [3] Heb. *salvations.* [4] Heb. *pleasant in the psalms of Israel.* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, There shall be *one*... *and* it shall be *as &c.* [7] Heb. *a righteous one.* [8] Or, *For is not my house so with God? for he ...for all my salvation, and all my desire, will he not make it to grow?* [9] Heb. *Belial,* that is, *worthlessness.* [10] Heb. *filled.* [11] The verse is probably corrupt. See 1 Chr. 11. 11. [12] Heb. *went up.* [13] Heb. *salvation.*
A.V. * Heb. *giveth avengement for me.* † Or, *Be thou ruler, &c.* ‡ Heb. *filled.* § Or, *Josheb-bassebet the Tachmonite, head of the three.* ‖ See 1 Chr. 11. 11 & 27. 2. ** Heb. *slain.*

after him only to spoil. 11 And after him was Shammah the son of Agee [a]the [b]Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together [1]*into a troop, where was a [plot/piece] of ground full of [lentils; lentiles:] and the people fled from the Philistines. 12 But he stood in the midst of the [plot, ground,] and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great [2]victory. 13 And †three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the [c]cave of [Adullam; Adullam:] and the troop of the Philistines [were encamped / pitched] [d]in the valley of Rephaim. 14 And David was then [e]in [the / an] hold, and [f]the garrison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem. 15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me [water to drink / drink of the water] of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate! 16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: [but / nevertheless] he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD. 17 And he said, Be far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: [*shall I drink / is not this*] [g]the blood of the men that went [3]in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did [the / these] three mighty men. 18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief [of the / among] three. And he lifted up his spear against three [hundred / hundred,] [4]‡and slew them, and had [a / the] name among [the] three. 19 Was he not most honourable of [the] three? therefore he was [made] their captain: howbeit he attained not unto [a]the *first* three.

20 And [c]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of [5]a valiant [man / man,] of [d]Kabzeel, §who had done [mighty deeds, / many acts,] he slew [the two *sons of* Ariel / two ‖lionlike men] of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow: 21 and he slew an Egyptian, **a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. 22 These things did [c]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had [a / the] name among [the] three mighty men. 23 He was ††more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to [a]the *first* three. And David set him over his [6]‡‡guard.

24 [i]Asahel the brother of Joab was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of [Beth-lehem; Beth-lehem,] 25 [j]Shammah the Harodite, Elika the [Harodite; Harodite,] 26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the [k]Tekoite; [Tekoite,] 27 Abiezer [l]the [Anathothite, Anethothite,] Mebunnai [m]the [Hushathite; Hushathite,] 28 Zalmon [n]the Ahohite, Maharai the [o]Netophathite; [Netophathite,] 29 Heleb the son of Baanah the [Baanah, a] [o]Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai [out / out] of [q]Gibeah of the children of [Benjamin; Benjamin,] 30 Benaiah [r]a [the] Pirathonite, Hiddai of the §§brooks of [s]Gaash; [Gaash,] 31 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the [t]Barhumite; [Barhumite,] 32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite, [of] the sons of Jashen, Jonathan; [Jonathan,] 33 [u]Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the [Ararite; Hararite,] 34 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of [v]the [Maacathite, Maachathite,] [w]Eliam the son of [x]Ahithophel the [Gilonite; Gilonite,] 35 [7]Hezro [Hezrai]

[a] 1 Chr. 11. 21.
[b] ver. 33.
[c] ch. 8. 18 & 20. 23.
[d] Josh. 15. 21.
[e] See 1 Sam. 22. 1.
[f] See ch. 5. 18.
[g] 1 Sam. 22. 4, 5.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 13. 23.
[i] ch. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 27. 7.
[j] Cp. 1 Chr. 11. 27 & 27. 8.
[k] See ch. 14. 2.
[l] Josh. 21. 18.
[m] ch. 21. 18.
[n] ver. 9.
[o] 2 Kin. 25. 23.
[p] Cp. Lev. 17. 10.
[q] Josh. 18. 28. Judg. 19. 14.
[r] Judg. 12. 13, 15. 1 Chr. 27. 14.
[s] Josh. 24. 30. Judg. 2. 9.
[t] Cp. ch. 3. 16.
[u] ver. 11.
[v] ch. 10. 6, 8.
[w] ch. 11. 3.
[x] ch. 15. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *for foraging* [2] Heb. *salvation.* [3] Heb. *with their lives.* [4] Heb. *slain.* [5] According to another reading, *Ish-hai.* [6] Or, *council* [7] Or, *Hezrai*

A.V. * Or, *for foraging.* † Or, *the three captains over the thirty.* ‡ Heb. *slain.* § Heb. *great of acts.* ‖ Heb. *lions of God.* ** Heb. *a man of countenance,* or, *sight:* called, 1 Chr. 11. 23, *a man of* great *stature.* †† Or, *honourable among the thirty.* ‡‡ Or, *council.* Heb. *at his command.* §§ Or, *valleys.*

[a]the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite; Arbite, 36 Igal the son of Nathan [b]of Zobah, Bani the Gadite; Gadite, 37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai [c]the Beerothite, [1]armourbearers armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah; Zeruiah, 38 [d]Ira the an [e]Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite; an Ithrite, 39 [f]Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

[a] Josh. 15. 55.
[b] ch. 8. 3.
[c] ch. 4. 2.
[d] Cp. ch. 20. 26.
[e] 1 Chr. 2. 53.
[f] ch. 11. 3, 6.
[g] Judg. 8. 10.

24 [1][h]And [i]again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and *he moved David against them, saying, them to say, [k]Go, number Israel and Judah. 2 And For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, †Go now to and fro through all the tribes of Israel, [m]from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the sum number of the people. 3 And Joab said unto the king, [o]Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and may that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing? 4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel. 5 And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in [s]Aroer, on the right side of the city that is lieth in the middle midst of the ‡valley 2river of Gad, and unto toward [u]Jazer: 6 then they came to Gilead, and to the §land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to [w]Dan-jaan, and round about to [x]Zidon, 7 and came to the [z]strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the [a]Hivites, and of [a]the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, at even to Beer-sheba. 8 So when they had gone to and fro through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days. 9 And Joab gave up the sum of the numbering number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men [g]that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men.

[h] For ver. 1–25, see 1 Chr. 21. 1–28.
[i] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1.
[j] 1 Sam. 24. 5.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 23, 24.
[l] ch. 12. 13.
[m] ver. 15. See ch. 3. 10.
[n] See 1 Sam. 13. 13.
[o] Deut. 1. 11.
[p] See 1 Sam. 22. 5.
[q] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[r] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 12.
[s] Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 9, 16.
[t] Cp. Num. 13. 23.
[u] Num. 21. 32 & 32. 1, 3.
[v] Ps. 119. 156.
[w] Josh. 19. 47 (?). Judg. 18. 29 (?).
[x] Josh. 19. 28. Judg. 18. 28.
[y] 1 Chr. 27. 24.
[z] Cp. Josh. 19. 29 & mg.
[a] Josh. 11. 3. Judg. 3. 3.
[b] ver. 2.
[c] 2 Kin. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 32. 21. Isai. 37. 36. Acts 12. 23.

10 And [j]David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the LORD, [l]I have sinned greatly in that I have done: but and now, O LORD, put away, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done [n]very foolishly. 11 And For when David rose was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto [p]the prophet Gad, David's [q]seer, saying, 12 Go and speak say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I [3]offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 13 So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall [r]seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine thy foes enemies, while they pursue thee? or shall that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise thee, advise, and consider see what answer I shall return to him that sent me. 14 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; [v]for his mercies are [4]‖great: and let me not fall into the hand of man. 15 [y]So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from [b]Dan even to Beer-sheba seventy thousand men. 16 And when [c]the angel stretched out his hand

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *armourbearer*. [2] Or, *toward* [3] Or, *lay upon* [4] Or, *many*
A.V. * *Satan.* See 1 Chr. 21. 1. † Or, *Compass.* ‡ Or, *valley.* § Or, *nether land newly inhabited.* ‖ Or, *many*

toward upon Jerusalem [a]to destroy it, [b]the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel [a]that destroyed the people, It is enough; enough: now stay stay now thine hand. And [c]the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-floor threshingplace of [1*e]Araunah the Jebusite. 17 And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done perversely wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor threshingfloor of [†e]Araunah the Jebusite. 19 And David went up David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded. 20 And Araunah looked forth, and saw the king and his servants [2]coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king with on his face to upon the ground. 21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, To buy the threshing-floor threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that the plague [d]may be stayed from the people. 22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, the here be oxen for the burnt offering, burnt sacrifice, and the [f]threshing instruments and the other furniture instruments of the oxen for the wood: wood. 23 [3]all this, O king, doth Araunah All these *things* did Araunah, *as* a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God [g]accept thee. 24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will verily surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshing-floor threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver. 25 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. [h]So the LORD was intreated for the land, [d]and the plague was stayed from Israel.

[a] Ex. 12. 13, 23.
[b] Gen. 6. 6. 1 Sam. 15. 11. Joel 2. 13, 14. Jonah 3. 10.
[c] 2 Kin. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 32. 21. Isai. 37. 36. Acts 12. 23.
[d] Num. 16. 48, 50.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
[f] 1 Kin. 19. 21.
[g] Deut. 33. 11. Cp. Ps. 20. 3.
[h] ch. 21. 14.

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

[*A. V.*], COMMONLY CALLED, THE THIRD BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 Now king David was old and ‡stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat. 2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, §Let there be sought for my lord the king ‖a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her **cherish him; and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat. 3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag the a [a]Shunammite, and brought her to the king. 4 And the damsel was very fair; fair, and she cherished the king, and ministered to him; him:

[a] Josh. 19. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *Ornah* In 1 Chr. 21. 15, *Ornan.* [2] Or, *passing over* [3] Or, *all this did Araunah the king give &c.*
A.V. * 1 Chr. 21. 15, *Ornan.* † Heb. *Araniah.* ‡ Heb. *entered into days.* § Heb. *Let them seek.*
‖ Heb. *a damsel, a virgin.* ** Heb. *be a cherisher unto him.*

but the king knew her not.
5 Then [a]Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will *be king: [b]and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.
6 And his father had not displeased him [1]†at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he was also a / also was a very goodly man; [c]and he was born / his mother bare him after Absalom.
7 And ‡he conferred with [d]Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with [e]Abiathar the priest: and they §following Adonijah helped him.
8 But [e]Zadok the priest, and [f]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and [g]Nathan the prophet, and [h]Shimei, and Rei, and [i]the mighty men which belonged to David, were not with Adonijah.
9 And Adonijah [2]slew sheep and oxen and fatlings / fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is beside / by ‖En-rogel; and he called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:
10 but Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and [l]Solomon his brother, he called not.
11 Then / Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that [a]Adonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not?
12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.
13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, [n]Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reign?
14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and **confirm thy words.
15 And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.
16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, ††What wouldest thou?
17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying*, [n]Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.
18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; [3]and thou, / now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:
19 [j]and he hath [2]slain oxen and fatlings / fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, [e]and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but [l]Solomon thy servant hath he not called.
20 And [4]thou, my lord, the lord, / O king, the eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.
21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall [m]sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted [5]‡‡offenders.
22 And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also / came in.
23 And they told the king, saying, Behold, / Behold, Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.
24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah

[a] 2 Sam. 3. 4.
[b] 2 Sam. 15. 1.
[c] 2 Sam. 3. 3, 4. 1 Chr. 3. 2.
[d] 2 Sam. 2. 13, 18.
[e] 2 Sam. 20. 25.
[f] 2 Sam. 8. 18.
[g] 2 Sam. 12. 1.
[h] ch. 4. 18.
[i] See 2 Sam. 23. 8—39.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] Josh. 15. 7. 2 Sam. 17. 17.
[l] 2 Sam. 12. 24.
[m] ch. 2. 10. 2 Sam. 7. 12. Cp. Deut. 31. 16.
[n] ver. 30. Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *all his life* [2] Or, *sacrificed* [3] Another reading is, *and now, my lord the king, thou &c.* [4] Another reading is, *now.* [5] Heb. *sinners.*
A.V. * Heb. *reign.* † Heb. *from his days.* ‡ Heb. *his words were with Joab.* § Heb. *helped after Adonijah.* ‖ Or, *The well Roguel.* ** Heb. *fill up.* †† Heb. *What to thee?* ‡‡ Heb. *sinners.*

shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? 25 For he is gone down this day, [b]and hath [1]slain oxen and fatlings fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, *[d]God save king Adonijah. 26 [e]But me, even me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called. 27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy [2]servants servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him? 28 Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came †into the king's presence, and stood before the king. 29 And the king sware, and said, [i]As the LORD liveth, who that hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity, distress, 30 [j]verily Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; verily so will I even so will I certainly do this day. 31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did obeisance reverence to the king, and said, [m]Let my lord king David live for ever. 32 And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king. 33 And the king The king also said unto them, Take with you [n]the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon ‡mine own mule, and bring him down to [q]Gihon: 34 and let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet [r]anoint him there king over Israel: [a]and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, [c]God save king Solomon. 35 Then ye shall come up after him, and he shall that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be [3]prince ruler over Israel and over Judah. 36 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD, the LORD God of my lord the king, king say so *too*. 37 [f]As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, [g]and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David. 38 So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, [h]and the Cherethites Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to [q]Gihon. 39 And Zadok the priest took the an horn [k]of oil out of the Tent, tabernacle, [l]and anointed Solomon. [a]And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, [c]God save king Solomon. 40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with §pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them. 41 And Adonijah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar? 42 While And while he yet spake, behold, [o]Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said, said unto him, Come in; [p]for thou art a worthy valiant man, and bringest good tidings. 43 And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah,

[a] 2 Sam. 15. 10. [2] Kin. 9. 13 & 11. 14.
[b] ver. 19.
[c] Cp. ver. 25. See 1 Sam. 10. 24.
[d] See 1 Sam. 10. 24.
[e] ver. 8, 10, 32.
[f] See 1 Sam. 20. 13.
[g] ver. 47.
[h] See 2 Sam. 8. 18.
[i] See Ruth 3. 13.
[j] ver. 13, 17.
[k] Cp. Ps. 89. 20. See Ex. 30. 23–32.
[l] 1 Chr. 29. 22.
[m] Neh. 2. 3. Dan. 2. 4 & 3. 9 & 5. 10 & 6. 6, 21.
[n] 2 Sam. 11. 11 & 20. 6.
[o] 2 Sam. 15. 27, 36 & 17. 17.
[p] 2 Sam. 18. 27.
[q] 2 Chr. 32. 30 & 33. 14.
[r] See 1 Sam. 10. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *sacrificed* [2] Another reading is, *servant.* [3] Or, *leader*
A.V. * Heb. *Let king Adonijah live.* † Heb. *before the king.* ‡ Heb. *which* belongeth *to me.* § Or, *flutes.*

Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king: 44 and the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and [a]the Cherethites and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule: 45 and Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in [e]Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard. 46 [f]And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom. 47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, [1A]Thy God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne: and the king [k]bowed himself upon the bed. 48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, [m]which hath given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it. 49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way. 50 And Adonijah feared because of Solomon; and he arose, and went, [q]and caught hold on [r]the horns of the altar. 51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath laid hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me [2]this day that he will not slay his servant with the sword. 52 And Solomon said, If he shall shew himself a worthy man, [u]there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. 53 So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and did obeisance to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

a ver. 38.
b Cp. Gen. 47. 29.
c Josh. 23. 14.
d See Josh. 1. 6, 7.
e See ver. 33.
f 1 Chr. 29. 23.
g Deut. 29. 9. 1 Chr. 22. 12, 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 5, 14, 15, 30 & mg.
h ver. 37.
i 2 Sam. 7. 25.
j Ps. 132. 12.
k Cp. Gen. 47. 31.
l Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 9. 4 & 2 Kin. 20. 3.
m ch. 3. 6. Cp. Ps. 132. 11, 12.
n ch. 8. 25 & 9. 5. 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13.
o 2 Sam. 18. 5, 12, 14. Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 39.
p ver. 32. 2 Sam. 3. 27.
q ch. 2. 28.
r Ex. 27. 2.
s 2 Sam. 20. 10.
t Cp. ver. 9.
u See 1 Sam. 14. 45.
v See 2 Sam. 19. 31—38.
w 2 Sam. 9. 7, 10.
x 2 Sam. 17. 27—29.

2 1 Now [b]the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying, 2 [c]I go the way of all the earth: [d]be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man; 3 and keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, *and* his commandments, and his judgements, judgments, and his testimonies, according to that which as it is written in the law of Moses, [g]that thou mayest [3*]prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself: 4 that the LORD may [4]establish continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, [j]If thy children take heed to their way, [l]to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, [n]there shall not [†]fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. 5 Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah [o]did unto to me, even *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, [p]unto Abner the son of Ner, [s]and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and [4‡]shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet. 6 Do therefore [t]according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to [5]the grave in peace. 7 But shew kindness unto the sons of [v]Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be [w]of those that eat at thy table: [x]for so they came to me when I fled from because of Absalom thy

R.V. [1] Another reading omits *Thy*. [2] Or, *first of all* [3] Or, *do wisely* [4] Heb. *set*. [5] Heb. *Sheol*.
A.V. * Or, *do wisely*. † Heb. *be cut off from thee from the throne*. ‡ Heb. *put*.

brother. 8 And, behold, there is *thou hast* with thee [a]Shimei the son of Gera, the Benjamite, a Benjamite of Bahurim, who which cursed me with a *grievous curse in the day [b]when I went to Mahanaim: [c]but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. 9 Now therefore hold him not guiltless, guiltless: [e]for thou art a wise man, man; and thou wilt know knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him, and thou shalt [f]bring his him; but his hoar head hoar head bring thou down to [1]the grave with blood. 10 [g]And So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in [h]the city of David. 11 And the days that David reigned over Israel were [i]forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

12 [k]And Solomon sat Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly. 13 Then And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, [n]Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably. 14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on. 15 And he said, Thou knowest that [p]the kingdom was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: [s]for it was his from the LORD. 16 And now I ask one petition of thee, [2]†[t] deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on. 17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me [x]Abishag the Shunammite to wife. 18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king. 19 Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a throne seat to be set for the king's mother; [d]and she sat on his right hand. 20 Then she said, I ask desire one small petition of thee; [t]deny *I pray thee,* say me not me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not deny thee. say thee nay. 21 And she said, Let [x]Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife. 22 And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask [x]Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; [j]for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and [l]for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah. 23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, [m]God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. 24 Now therefore therefore, [o]as the LORD liveth, who which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me an house, [q]as he promised, surely Adonijah shall be put to death this day. 25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of [r]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him, him that he died. 26 And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to [u]Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art [3]‡[v]worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, [w]because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, [y]and because thou wast hast been afflicted in all

[a] 2 Sam. 16. 5.
[b] 2 Sam. 17. 24.
[c] 2 Sam. 19. 18.
[d] Cp. Ps. 45. 9.
[e] Cp. ver. 6.
[f] Cp. Gen. 42. 38 & 44. 31.
[g] ch. 1. 21. Acts 2. 29 & 13. 36.
[h] ch. 3. 1 & 9. 24. 2 Sam. 5. 7, *al.*
[i] 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5. 1 Chr. 29. 26, 27.
[j] ch. 1. 6. 1 Chr. 3. 2, 5.
[k] 1 Chr. 29. 23. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
[l] ch. 1. 7.
[m] See Ruth 1. 17.
[n] 1 Sam. 16. 4.
[o] See Ruth 3. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 5, 25.
[q] 2 Sam. 7. 11, 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.
[r] 2 Sam. 8. 18.
[s] 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10 & 28. 5–7.
[t] 2 Chr. 6. 42 (for mg.). Ps. 132. 10 (for mg.).
[u] Josh. 21. 18.
[v] 1 Sam. 26. 16 (mg. for mg.).
[w] 1 Sam. 23. 6. 2 Sam. 15. 24, 29.
[x] ch. 1. 3, 4.
[y] See 1 Sam. 22. 20–23.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Heb. *turn not away my face.* [3] Heb. *a man of.*
A.V. * Heb. *strong.* † Heb. *turn not away my face.* ‡ Heb. *a man of death.*

wherein my father was afflicted.
26 [a]So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil [b]the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 27 And the tidings (Then) came to Joab: for Joab [d]had turned after Adonijah, though [g]he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle (Tent) of the LORD, and caught hold on the [i]horns of the altar. 28 And it was told king Solomon, (Solomon) that Joab was (is) fled unto the tabernacle (Tent) of the LORD, (LORD;) and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him. 29 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle (Tent) of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me. 30 And the king said unto him, [l]Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; [n]that thou mayest take away the blood, (innocent shed without cause, shed,) which Joab shed, from me, (me,) and from the house of my father. (my father's house.) 31 And the LORD shall [o]return his blood upon his own head, because he fell (who) upon two men [p]more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, and my father David knew it not, (not knowing *thereof*,) *to wit*, [q]Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and [r]Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. 32 [o]So shall their blood (Their blood shall therefore) return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but unto David, (upon) and unto his seed, (upon) and unto his house, (upon) and unto his throne, (upon) shall there be peace for ever from the LORD. 33 Then (So) Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him, (him:) and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. 34 [c]And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: [e]and Zadok the priest did the king put [f]in the room of Abiathar. 35 And the king sent and called for [h]Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither. 36 For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over [j]the brook Kidron, know thou (thou shalt know) for certain that thou shalt surely die: [k]thy blood shall be upon thine own head. 37 And Shimei said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days. 38 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto [m]Achish, (Achish) son of Maacah, (Maachah) king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath. 39 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish, (Achish) to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath. 40 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again. 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for certain, (a certain,) that on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The saying (word) that I have heard is good. 43 Why then hast thou not kept the

[a] Cp. ver. 35.
[b] See 1 Sam. 2. 27—36.
[c] ch. 4. 4.
[d] ch. 1. 7.
[e] 1 Chr. 29. 22.
[f] ver. 27.
[g] 2 Sam. 17. 25 & 18. 2.
[h] ver. 8.
[i] ch. 1. 50.
[j] 2 Sam. 15. 23.
[k] See 2 Sam. 1. 16.
[l] Cp. Ex. 21. 14.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 27. 2.
[n] Num. 35. 33. Deut. 19. 13 & 21. 8, 9.
[o] See Judg. 9. 24.
[p] 2 Chr. 21. 13.
[q] ver. 5. 2 Sam. 3. 27.
[r] 2 Sam. 20. 9, 10.

oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with? 44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest [b]all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: therefore the LORD shall [d]return thy wickedness upon thine own head; 45 But king Solomon shall be blessed, [h]and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever. 46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he went out, and fell upon him, that he died. [l]And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

3 1 And [n]Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into [o]the city of David, until he had made an end of [p]building his own house, [q]and the house of the LORD, [r]and the wall of Jerusalem round about. 2 Only [s]the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built for the name of the LORD, until those days. 3 And Solomon [u]loved the LORD, [v]walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; [x]for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar. 5 [a]In Gibeon [b]the LORD appeared to Solomon [c]in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. 6 And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great *mercy, according as [f]he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, [a]that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day. 7 And now, O LORD my God, [e]thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: [e]and I am but a little child: I know not [f]how to go out or come in. 8 [g]And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, [i]that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. 9 [j]Give therefore thy servant an †understanding heart [k]to judge thy people, that I may [m]discern between good and evil: for who is able to judge this thy great people? 10 And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself ‡long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding §to discern judgement; 12 behold, [t]I have done according to thy words: lo, [w]I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there hath been none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. 13 [y]And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, [z]both riches and honour: so that there ‖shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. 14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, [d]as thy father David did walk, then [e]I will lengthen thy days. 15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream: and he came to Jerusalem, and stood before

[a] ch. 1. 48.
[b] See 2 Sam. 16. 5—14.
[c] Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 5.
[d] See 1 Sam. 25. 39.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 1.
[f] Num. 27. 17.
[g] Deut. 7. 6.
[h] Cp. Prov. 25. 5.
[i] Gen. 13. 16 & 15. 5.
[j] Cp. Prov. 2. 6, 9 & James 1. 5.
[k] Ps. 72. 1, 2.
[l] ver. 12. Cp. 2 Chr. 1. 1.
[m] Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 17 & Isai. 7. 15 & Heb. 5. 14.
[n] ch. 7. 8 & 9. 16, 24 & 2 Chr. 8. 11.
[o] See ch. 2. 10.
[p] ch. 7. 1.
[q] See ch. 6.
[r] ch. 9. 15.
[s] ch. 22. 43. Cp. Deut. 12. 2, 3.
[t] Cp. 1 John 5. 14, 15.
[u] Deut. 6. 5 & 30. 16, 20. Cp. Ps. 31. 23.
[v] ver. 6, 14.
[w] ch. 4. 29—31 & 5. 12 & 10. 23, 24. Eccles. 1. 16.
[x] 2 Chr. 1. 3, 6, 13. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 39 & 21. 29.
[y] Wisd. 7. 11. Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
[z] ch. 4. 21—24 & 10. 23, 27. Cp. Prov. 3. 16.
[a] For ver. 5—14, see 2 Chr. 1. 7—12.
[b] ch. 9. 2 & 11. 9.
[c] Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Matt. 1. 20 & 2. 13, 19.
[d] ver. 6. ch. 15. 5.
[e] Cp. Ps. 91. 16 & Prov. 3. 2.
[f] ch. 2. 4 & 9. 4. Cp. Ps. 15. 2.
[g] Gen. 41. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hearing.* [2] Heb. *heavy.* [3] Heb. *many days.* [4] Heb. *hear.* [5] Or, *hath not been*
A.V. * Or, *bounty.* † Heb. *hearing.* ‡ Heb. *many days.* § Heb. *to hear.* ‖ Or, *hath not been.*

the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

16 Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, [b]and stood before him. 17 And the one woman said, Oh O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house. 18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house. 19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it. 20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom. 21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear. 22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king. 23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living. 24 And the king said, Fetch Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king. 25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

[a] Gen. 43. 30. Jer. 31. 20. Cp. Isai. 49. 15.

[b] Num. 27. 2.

[c] ver. 9, 11, 12. Cp. Ezra 7. 25.

[d] 1 Chr. 6. 10.

[e] 2 Sam. 8. 16 & 20. 24.

[f] ch. 2. 35.

[g] 2 Sam. 20. 25. Cp. ch. 2. 27, 35.

[h] ver. 7.

[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 37 & 16. 16 & 1 Chr. 27. 33.

[j] ch. 5. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 18 & 2 Sam. 20. 24 & 2 Chr. 10. 18.

[k] Cp. ch. 9. 15.

[l] See Josh. 24. 33.

[m] Josh. 11. 2.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for [a]her bowels *yearned upon her son, and she said, Oh O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, It shall Let it be neither mine nor thine; thine, *but* divide it. 27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof. 28 And all Israel heard of the judgement judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that [c]the wisdom of God was †in him, to do judgement. judgment.

4 1 And So king Solomon was king over all Israel. 2 And these were the princes which he had; Azariah the son of Zadok, Zadok ‡[d]the priest, priest; 3 Elihoreph and Ahijah, Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, [1]§ scribes; [e]Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the [2]recorder; 4 and And [f]Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the host; host: and [g]Zadok and Abiathar were priests; the priests: 5 and Azariah the son of Nathan was over [h]the officers; officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was [3]priest, principal officer, *and* [i]the king's friend; friend: 6 and Ahishar was over the household; household: and [j]Adoniram the son of Abda was over [k]the levy. **tribute. 7 And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man had to his make provision for a month in the year. month in a year made provision. 8 And these are their names: Ben-hur, in ††The son [l]the hill country of of Hur, in mount Ephraim: 9 Ben- ‡‡The son deker, of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan: 10 Ben-hesed, §§The son of Hesed, in Arubboth; Aruboth; to him *pertained* Socoh, Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher: 11 Ben-abinadab, *The son of Abinadab, in all [4]the [5][m]height region of Dor; he which had Taphath the

R.V. [1] Or, *secretaries* [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Or, *chief minister* See 2 Sam. 8. 18. [4] Or, *Naphath-dor*
[5] Or, *region*

A.V. * Heb. *were hot.* † Heb. *in the midst of him.* ‡ Or, *the chief officer.* § Or, *secretaries.* ‖ Or, *remembrancer.*
** Or, *levy.* †† Or, *Ben-hur.* ‡‡ Or, *Ben-dekar.* §§ Or, *Ben-hesed.* * Or, *Ben-abinadab.*

daughter of Solomon to wife:
12 Baana the son of Ahilud, Ahilud; *to him*
in *pertained* [b]Taanach and Megiddo,
and all [b]Beth-shean Beth-shean, which is beside by
Zarethan, Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from
Beth-shean to Abel-meholah,
as far as *even* unto *the place that is* [1]beyond Jokmeam. Jokneam:
13 Ben-geber, *The son of Geber, [f]in Ramoth-
gilead; to him *pertained* [2h]the
towns of Jair the son of Manas-
seh, which are in Gilead; *even* to him
to him *also* *pertained* [j]the region of
Argob, which is in Bashan, three-
score great cities with walls and
brasen bars: 14 Ahinadab the son
of Iddo, in Iddo *had* †Mahanaim: 15 Ahimaaz, Ahimaaz *was*
in Naphtali; he also took Basemath Basmath
the daughter of Solomon to wife:
16 Baana Baanah the son of Hushai, Hushai *was* in
Asher and [3]Bealoth in Aloth: 17 Jehoshaphat
the son of Paruah, in Issachar:
18 [l]Shimei the son of Ela, Elah, in
Benjamin: 19 Geber the son of
Uri, Uri *was* in the land country of Gilead, *in*
[n]the country of Sihon king of
the Amorites Amorites, and of Og king of
Bashan; [4]and *he was* the only
officer which was in the land.
20 Judah and Israel were many,
[q]as the sand which is by the sea
in multitude, eating and drinking drinking,
and making merry.
21 [s]And Solomon ruled reigned over all
the kingdoms from the [t]River river unto
the land of the Philistines, and
unto the border of Egypt: [u]they
brought presents, and served
Solomon all the days of his life.
22 And Solomon's ‡provision for
one day was thirty [5]§measures
of fine flour, and threescore
measures of meal; meal, 23 ten fat oxen,
and twenty oxen out of the
pastures, and an hundred sheep,
beside harts, and gazelles, roebucks, and
roebucks, fallowdeer, and fatted fowl. 24 For
he had dominion over all *the*

a Gen. 10. 19.
b Cp. Josh. 17. 11.
c 1 Chr. 22. 9.
d Jer. 23. 6 & 32. 37. Ezek. 28. 26.
e Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 31 & Isai. 36. 16.
f Cp. ch. 22. 3.
g See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
h Num. 32. 41.
i Cp. ch. 10. 26 & 2 Chr. 1. 14 & 9. 25.
j Deut. 3. 4.
k Esth. 8. 10, 14. Mic. 1. 13.
l ch. 1. 8.
m ch. 3. 12. See Ecclus. 47. 14—17.
n Deut. 3. 8—10.
o Cp. ver. 20.
p Judg. 6. 3.
q Gen. 22. 17. Cp. ch. 3. 8 & 2 Chr. 1. 9.
r Acts 7. 22. Cp. Isai. 19. 11. [Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
s 2 Chr. 9. 26.
t Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Josh. 1. 4. Ps. 72. 8.
u Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10, 11.
v Prov. 1. 1. Eccles. 12. 9.
w S. of S. 1. 1.
x 2 Chr. 9. 23. Cp. ch. 10. 1.

region [6]on this side the River, river,
from Tiphsah even to [a]Gaza, Azzah, over
all the kings [6]on this side the
River river: [c]and he had peace [7]on all
sides round about him. 25 And
Judah and Israel [d]dwelt ‖safely,
[e]every man under his vine and
under his fig tree, [g]from Dan
even to Beer-sheba, all the days of
Solomon. 26 [i]And Solomon had
[8]forty thousand stalls of horses
for his chariots, and twelve thou-
sand horsemen. 27 And those
officers provided victual for king
Solomon, and for all that came
unto king Solomon's table, every
man in his month: they let nothing lacked
be lacking. nothing. 28 Barley also and straw
for the horses and [k]swift steeds **dromedaries
brought they unto the place
[9]where *the officers* were, every
man according to his charge.
29 [m]And God gave Solomon
wisdom and understanding ex-
ceeding much, and largeness of
heart, [o]even as the sand that
is on the sea shore. 30 And
Solomon's wisdom excelled the
wisdom of all [p]the children of
the east, east country, [r]and all the wisdom
of Egypt. 31 For he was [m]wiser
than all men; than Ethan the
Ezrahite, and Heman, and Calcol, Chalcol,
and Darda, the sons of Mahol:
and his fame was in all the nations
round about. 32 [v]And he spake
three thousand proverbs: [w]and
his songs were a thousand and
five. 33 And he spake of trees,
from the cedar tree that is in
Lebanon even unto the hyssop
that springeth out of the wall:
he spake also of beasts, and of
fowl, and of creeping things, and
of fishes. 34 And there came of
all peoples people to hear the wisdom of
Solomon, from [x]all kings of the

R.V. 1 Or, *over against* 2 Or, *Havvoth-jair* 3 Or, *in Aloth* 4 Heb. *and one officer.* 5 Heb. *cor.* 6 Or, *beyond the River* 7 Some authorities read, *with all his servants.* 8 In 2 Chr. 9. 25, *four thousand.* 9 Or, *where he* (that is, the king) *was* Or, *where it should be*

A.V. * Or, *Ben-geber.* † Or, *to Mahanaim.* ‡ Heb. *bread.* § Heb. *cors.* ‖ Heb. *confidently.* ** Or, *mules*, or, *swift beasts.*

earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

5 [1] And *[a] Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: [b] for Hiram was ever a lover of David. [2] And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying, [3] [d] Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house for unto the name of the LORD his God [e] for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet. [4] [f] But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side; so *that* there is neither adversary, adversary nor evil occurrent. [5] And, behold, I † purpose to build an house for unto the name of the LORD my God, [h] as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build the an house for unto my name. [6] Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants; servants: and I will give thee unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt say †appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Zidonians. Sidonians. [7] And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. [8] And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have heard *the message* ‡considered the things which thou hast sentest sent unto me: to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of [1] fir. [9] My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: and I will make them into rafts to go by sea convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt §appoint me, and will cause them to be broken up discharged there, and thou shalt [2] receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, [c] in giving food for my household. [10] So [3] Hiram gave Solomon timber of cedar cedar trees and timber of fir fir trees according to all his desire. [11] And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand [4] ‖ measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of [5] pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. [12] And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, [g] as he promised him; him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

[13] And king Solomon raised [i] a ** levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men. [14] And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: [j] and Adoniram was over the levy. [15] And Solomon had [k] threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand that were hewers in the mountains; [16] besides Beside the Solomon's [l] chief chief of Solomon's officers that which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, [m] which bare rule ruled over the people that wrought in the work. [17] And the king commanded, [n] and they [6] hewed out brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house with wrought stone. [18] And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders and the [o] Gebalites did fashion did hew *them*, and the †† stone- them, and squarers: so they prepared the timber and the stones to build the house.

[Ch. 5. 15 in Heb.]
[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 3.
[b] 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chr. 14. 1.
[c] Cp. Ezra 3. 7 & Ezek. 27. 17 & Acts 12. 20.
[d] For ver. 3—11, see 2 Chr. 2. 3—16.
[e] 1 Chr. 22. 8 & 23. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 24 & 1 Chr. 22. 9.
[g] ch. 3. 12.
[h] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 17. 12 & 22. 10 & 28. 6.
[i] ch. 4. 6 & 9. 15.
[j] See ch. 4. 6.
[k] 2 Chr. 2. 18. Cp. ch. 9. 20—22.
[l] ch. 4. 5.
[m] ch. 9. 23.
[n] Cp. ch. 6. 7 & 1 Chr. 22. 2.
[o] Josh. 13. 5. Ezek. 27. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *cypress* [2] Or, *carry them away* [3] Heb. *Hiram*, and in ver. 18. [4] Heb. *cor.* [5] Or, *beaten*
" Or, *brought away*

A.V. * 2 Chr. 2. 3, *Huram.* † Heb. *say.* ‡ Heb. *heard.* § Heb. *send.* ‖ Heb. *cors.* ** Heb. *tribute*
of men. †† Or, *Giblites*: as Ezek. 27. 9.

6 [1] [a]And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Ziv, which is the second month, that [c]he [1]*began to build the house of the LORD. [2] [d]And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof was three-score cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty *cubits*, and the height thereof thirty cubits. [3] And the porch before [2]the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house. [4] And for the house [h]he made [3]†windows of fixed lattice-work. narrow lights. [5] And ‡against the wall of the house [j]he built §stories chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and [l]of [4]the oracle: and he made ‖side-chambers chambers round about: [6] the nethermost story chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for on the outside he made rebatements *in the wall* of the house he without *in the wall* of the house made **narrowed rests round about, that *the beams* should not have hold be fastened in the walls of the house. [7] [p]And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready [5]at the quarry: and before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building. [8] The door for the [6]middle side-chambers chamber was in the right [7]††side of the house: and they went up by with winding stairs into the middle chambers, chamber, and out of the middle into the third. [9] [b]So he built the house, and finished it; and he covered the house ‡‡with beams and [8]planks boards of cedar. [10] And *then* he built the stories chambers against all the house, each five cubits high: and [9]they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

[11] And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying, [12] Concerning this house which thou art in building, [e]if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgements, judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I establish perform my word with thee, [f]which I spake unto David thy father. father: [13] And [g]I will dwell among the children of Israel, [i]and will not forsake my people Israel.

[14] [k]So Solomon built the house, and finished it. [15] And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar; cedar: [10]from §§both the floor of the house unto house, and the walls of the cieling, cieling: *and* he covered them on the inside with wood: wood, [n]and he covered the floor of the house with boards planks of [11]fir. [16] [o]And he built twenty cubits on the hinder part sides of the house with boards of cedar from the floor unto house, both the floor and the walls with boards the [12]walls of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for an the oracle, even for [q]the most holy place. [17] And the house, that is, the temple before the oracle, it, was forty cubits *long*. [18] And there was the cedar on of the house within, within *was* carved with [13]*[r]knops and †open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen. [19] And he prepared an oracle in the oracle he the midst of prepared in the house within, to set

[a] 2 Chr. 3. 1, 2.
[b] ver. 14, 38.
[c] Acts 7. 47.
[d] 2 Chr. 3. 3, 4. See Ezek. ch. 40—42.
[e] ch. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[f] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Chr. 22. 10.
[g] Ex. 25. 8.
[h] Ezek. 40. 16 & 41. 16, 26.
[i] Deut. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1. 5.
[j] Ezek. 41. 6.
[k] ver. 9, 38.
[l] ver. 16, 19, 20, 23, 31. ch. 7. 49 & 8. 6, 8. 2 Chr. 3. 16 & 4. 20 & 5. 7, 9. Ps. 28. 2.
[m] ch. 7. 3 (mg.). Ezek. 41. 5, 6.
[n] Cp. ch. 7. 7.
[o] 2 Chr. 3. 8.
[p] ch. 5. 18. Deut. 27. 5, 6.
[q] ch. 7. 50 & 8. 6. Ex. 26. 33, 34. 2 Chr. 3. 8. Ezek. 45. 3. Heb. 9. 3.
[r] ch. 7. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *built.* [2] That is, the holy place. [3] Or, *windows broad* within, and *narrow* without. [4] That is, the most holy place. [5] Or, *when it was brought away* [6] The Sept. and Targum have, *lowest.* [7] Heb. *shoulder.* [8] Heb. *rows.* [9] Or, *he fastened the house* [10] Or, *both the floor of the house and the walls &c.* and so ver. 16. [11] Or, *cypress* [12] The Sept. has, *beams.* [13] Or, *gourds*

A.V. * Heb. *built.* † Or, *windows broad* within, and *narrow* without: or, *skewed* and *closed.* ‡ Or, *upon*, or, *joining to.* § Heb. *floors.* ‖ Heb. *ribs.* ** Heb. *narrowings*, or, *rebatements.* †† Heb. *shoulder.* ‡‡ Or, *the vault-beams and the cielings with cedar.* §§ Or, *from the floor of the house unto the walls &c.* and so ver. 16. * Or, *gourds.* † Heb. *openings of flowers.*

there the ark of the covenant of the LORD. 20 And within the oracle the oracle in was *a space of* the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: thereof: and he overlaid it with *pure gold: [1]and he so covered the altar with *which was of* cedar. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he drew chains of gold across made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold. 22 And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until all the house was finished : he had finished all the house : [a]also the whole altar that belonged to *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold. 23 [b]And in within the oracle [c]he made two cherubim cherubims of †olive wood, tree, each ten cubits high. 24 And five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits. 25 And the other cherub was ten cubits: both the cherubim cherubims were of one measure and one form. size. 26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the other cherub. 27 And he set the cherubim cherubims within the inner house: [d]and the wings of the cherubim were stretched ‡they stretched forth the wings of the forth, cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house. 28 And he overlaid the cherubim cherubims with gold. 29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubim cherubims and palm trees and §open flowers, within and without. 30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without. 31 And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive wood: tree: the [2]lintel *and* door side posts were ‖a fifth part *of the wall.* 32 So *he made* two doors The **two doors also *were* of olive wood: tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubim cherubims and palm trees and §open flowers, and overlaid them with gold: gold, and he spread the gold upon the cherubim, cherubims, and upon the palm trees. 33 So also made he for the entering door of the temple door posts of olive wood, out of tree, ††a fourth part *of the wall:* 34 and And the two doors of [3]fir wood; *were of* fir tree: [b]the two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding. 35 And he carved *thereon* cherubim cherubims and palm trees and open flowers: and he overlaid covered them with gold fitted upon the graven carved work. 36 [e]And he built the inner court with three rows of hewn hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams. 37 [f]In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Ziv: Zif: 38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished [4]‡‡throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

[a] Ex. 30. 1, 3, 6.

[b] Cp. Ezek. 41. 24.

[c] For ver. 23—27, see 2 Chr. 3. 10—12.

[d] Ex. 37. 7—9.

[e] ch. 7. 12.

[f] ver. 1.

[g] ch. 8. 7. Ex. 25. 20 & 37. 9. 2 Chr. 5. 8.

[h] ch. 3. 1 & 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8. 1.

[i] ch. 10. 17, 21.

7 1 And But Solomon was [h]building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house. 2 For he built He built also [i]the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. 3 And it was covered with cedar above over the upon the

R.V. [1] Or, *he overlaid the altar also, which was of cedar* [2] Or, *posts* [3] Or, *cypress* [4] Or, *with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof*

A.V. * Heb. *shut up.* † Or, *oily.* Heb. *trees of oil.* ‡ Or, *the cherubims stretched forth their wings.* § Heb. *openings of flowers.* ‖ Or, *foursquare.* ** Or, *leaves of the doors.* †† Or, *foursquare.* ‡‡ Or, *with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.*

forty and five [1][a] beams, that were upon the pillars; *beams, that *lay* on forty five pillars,
fifteen in a row. 4 And there were [2]prospects windows in three rows, and †light was over against light in three ranks. 5 And all the ‡doors and posts [3]were square square, in prospect with the windows: and light was over against light in three ranks. 6 And he made [‘]the a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits cubits: and [a] the porch *was* § before them; and the *other* pillars and the [4][g]thick beams beam *were* § before them. 7 And Then he made the a porch of for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgement judgment: [h] and it was covered with cedar ‖from one side of the floor to the other. floor. 8 And his house where he might dwell, the other dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like work. He Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, (‡whom Solomon whom he had taken to wife,) to wife, like unto this porch. 9 All these were of costly stones, even of according to hewn stone, [5]according to measure, the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside unto toward the great court. 10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits. 11 And above were costly stones, even hewn stone, according to measure, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedar wood. cedars. 12 [j] And the great court round about had *was* with three rows of hewn stone, hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams; [6]like as beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for [m] the porch of the house.

13 And king Solomon sent and fetched **[n]Hiram out of Tyre. 14 He was the son of a widow woman of ††a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; brass: and [b] he was filled with wisdom wisdom, and understanding understanding, and cunning, cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. 15 [c] For he fashioned [d] the ‡‡cast two pillars of brass, [7]of [f] eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits compassed did compass [8]either of them about. 16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and [f] the height of the other chapiter was five cubits. cubits: 17 There were *And* nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter. 18 So And he made the pillars; pillars, and there were two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, top of the [9]pillars with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter. 19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars in the porch were of lily work, *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits. 20 And there were the above also chapiters upon the two pillars, pillars *had* close by *pomegranates* also above, over against beside by the belly which was the network: and the pomegranates were [k] two hundred, hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter. 21 [l] And he set up the pillars at in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof [10]§§Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof [11]*Boaz. 22 And upon the top of the

[a] ch. 6. 5 (for mg.).
[b] Cp. Ex. 31. 3—5 & 35. 31.
[c] For ver. 15—21, see 2 Chr. 3. 15—17.
[d] 2 Kin. 25. 17. 1 Chr. 18. 8. 2 Chr. 4. 12. Jer. 52. 21—23.
[e] Cp. ver. 12.
[f] ver. 41.
[g] Ezek. 41. 25, 26.
[h] ch. 6. 15, 16.
[i] ch. 3. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 11.
[j] ch. 6. 36.
[k] Cp. ver. 42 & 2 Chr. 3. 16 & 4. 13 & Jer. 52. 23.
[l] 2 Chr. 3. 17.
[m] Cp. ver. 6.
[n] Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *side-chambers* Heb. *ribs.* [2] Or, *beams* [3] Or, *were made square with beams* [4] Or, *a threshold* [5] Or, *after* divers *measures* [6] Or, *both for...and for* [7] Heb. *eighteen cubits was the height of one pillar.* [8] Heb. *the other pillar.* [9] So some ancient authorities. The text has, *pomegranates.* [10] That is, *He shall establish.* [11] That is, perhaps, *In it is strength.*

A.V. * Heb. *ribs.* † Heb. *sight against sight.* ‡ Or, *spaces and pillars* were *square in prospect.* § Or, *according to them.* ‖ Heb. *from floor to floor.* ** 2 Chr. 4. 11, *Huram:* See ver. 40. †† Heb. *the son of a widow woman.* ‡‡ Heb. *fashioned.* §§ That is, *He shall establish.* * That is, *In it is strength.*

pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.
23 [a]And he made [b]the [a]molten sea of ten cubits *from brim to brim, round in compass, the one brim to the other: it *was* round all about, and his height thereof was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits compassed did compass it round about. 24 And under the brim of it round about there were [c]knops which did compass it, [1]for ten cubits, compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, cast when it was cast. 25 It stood upon [d]twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set upon above them, upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward. 26 And it was an handbreadth thick; hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, like the flower with flowers of a lily: of lilies: it held it contained two thousand baths. 27 And he made the [e]ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.
28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had [2]borders; borders, [3]and there were borders the borders *were* between the ledges: 29 and on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubim; cherubims: and upon the ledges [4]there was a pedestal base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were wreaths certain additions of hanging made of thin work. 30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and axles plates of brass: and the four feet corners thereof had [5]undersetters: beneath under the laver were the undersetters molten, with wreaths at the side of each every addition. 31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: and but the mouth thereof was round after the work of a pedestal, the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings, and gravings with their borders were borders, foursquare, not round. 32 And the four wheels were underneath the under the borders *were* borders four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were in †*joined* to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit. 33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their felloes, naves, and their spokes, felloes, and their naves, spokes, were all molten. 34 And there were four undersetters at to the four corners of each one base: *and* the undersetters thereof were of the very base itself. 35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the [6]stays ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same. 36 And For on the plates of the stays ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubim, lions, and palm trees, according to the ‡proportion space of each, with wreaths of every one, and additions round about. 37 After this manner he made [e]the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one form. size. 38 And he made [f]ten lavers Then made he of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver. 39 And he set the bases, five put five bases on the right [7]§side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, toward eastward over against the south. 40 [g]And [8]‖Hiram made [h]the [9]lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he wrought for made king Solomon in for the house of the

a For ver. 23—26, see 2 Chr. 4. 2—5.
b 2 Kin. 16. 17 & 25. 13. 1 Chr. 18. 8. Jer. 52. 17. Cp. Ex. 30. 18.
c Cp. ch. 6. 18.
d Jer. 52. 20.
e 2 Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 4. 14. Jer. 52. 17.
f 2 Chr. 4. 6. Cp. Ex. 30. 18.
g For ver. 40—51, see 2 Chr. 4. 11—5. 1.
h Ex. 27. 3 & 38. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *ten in a cubit* [2] Or, *panels* (and so in ver. 29, &c.) [3] Or, *even borders* [4] Or, *it was in like manner above*
[5] Heb. *shoulders.* [6] Heb. *hands.* [7] Heb. *shoulder.* [8] Heb. *Hirom.* [9] Many ancient authorities read, *pots.*
A.V. * Heb. *from his brim to his brim.* † Heb. *in the base.* ‡ Heb. *nakedness.* § Heb. *shoulder.*
‖ Heb. *Hirom.*

LORD: 41 the two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two [b]networks networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that which were on upon the top of the pillars; 42 and the [c]four hundred pomegranates for the two networks; networks, *even* two rows of pomegranates for each one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were [1]*upon the pillars; 43 and the ten bases, and the ten lavers on the bases; 44 and [g]the one sea, and the twelve oxen under the sea; 45 and [i]the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: even and all [2]these vessels, which Hiram made for to king Solomon, in Solomon for the house of the LORD, were of burnished †bright brass. 46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, ‡in the clay ground between [l]Succoth and [n]Zarethan. Zarthan. 47 And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, §because they were exceeding many: °the neither weight of the brass [3]could not be was the weight of the brass ‖found out. 48 And Solomon made all the vessels that were in *pertained* unto the house of the LORD: [p]the golden altar, altar of gold, and [q]the table of gold, whereupon [s]the shewbread was, of gold; 49 [t]and the candlesticks, candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, of pure gold; with [v]and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, tongs of gold; 50 and the cups, bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the [z]firepans, **censers of pure gold; and the hinges, hinges *of* gold, both for the doors of the inner house, [a]the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple, of gold. temple. 51 Thus So was ended all the work that king Solomon wrought in made for the house of the LORD was finished. And Solomon brought in [a]the ††things which David his father had dedicated, dedicated; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, and did he put them in the treasuries among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

8 [1][d]Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, [e]the princes ††chief of the fathers' *houses* fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, [f]to that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of [h]the city of David, which is Zion. 2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at [j]the feast, feast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month. 3 And all the elders of Israel came, and [k]the priests took up the ark. 4 And they brought up the ark of the LORD, [m]and the tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the Tent; tabernacle, even these those did the priests and the Levites bring up. 5 And king Solomon Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, [r]sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude. 6 [u]And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD [w]unto its his place, into [x]the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even [y]under the wings of the cherubim. cherubims. 7 For the cherubim cherubims spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 8 [b]And [4]the staves were so long they drew out the staves, that the §§ends of the staves were seen from out in the *holy place before [x]the oracle; but oracle, and

[a] 2 Sam. 8. 11.
[b] ver. 17, 18.
[c] Cp. ver. 20.
[d] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 5. 2—10.
[e] Num. 1. 16.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 17.
[g] ver. 23, 25.
[h] See 2 Sam. 5. 7.
[i] See ver. 40.
[j] ver. 65. Lev. 23. 34. See 2 Chr. 7. 8—10.
[k] Cp. Num. 4. 15 & Deut. 31. 9 & Josh. 3. 3, 6 & 1 Chr. 15. 14, 15.
[l] Josh. 13. 27.
[m] Cp. ch. 3. 4 & 2 Chr. 1. 3.
[n] Josh. 3. 16.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 3, 14.
[p] See Ex. 37. 25—29.
[q] Cp. 2 Chr. 4. 8. See Ex. 37. 10—16.
[r] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 13.
[s] Ex. 25. 30. See Lev. 24. 5—8.
[t] 2 Chr. 4. 7.
[u] 2 Sam. 6. 17.
[v] See Ex. 25. 31—38.
[w] Ex. 26. 33, 34.
[x] See ch. 6. 5.
[y] ch. 6. 27.
[z] Ex. 27. 3.
[a] See ch. 6. 16.
[b] Ex. 25. 13—15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* [2] Another reading is, *the vessels of the Tent.* [3] Or, *was not searched out*
[4] Or, *they drew out the staves, so that &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* † Heb. *made bright*, or, *scoured.* ‡ Heb. *in the thickness of the ground.*
§ Heb. *for the exceeding multitude.* ‖ Heb. *searched*, 1 Chr. 22. 14. ** Heb. *ash pans.* †† Heb. *holy things of David.*
‡‡ Heb. *princes.* §§ Heb. *heads.* * Or, *ark.*

they were not seen without: and there they are, are unto this day. 9 There was nothing in the ark save [a] the two tables of stone stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, [1*] when [b] the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. 10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, [d] that the cloud filled the house of the LORD, 11 so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 [g] Then spake Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell [i] in the thick darkness. 13 [j] I have surely built thee an house of habitation, [t] a to dwell in, a settled place for thee to dwell abide in for ever. 14 And the king turned his face about, and [n] blessed all the congregation of Israel: and (and all the congregation of Israel stood, stood;) 15 And he said, [o] Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [p] which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying, 16 [q] Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, [s] that my name might be there; therein [t] but I chose David to be over my people Israel. 17 [u] "Now And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 18 But And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house for unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart: heart. 19 [x] "nevertheless Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for unto my name. 20 And the LORD hath established performed his word that he spake; for spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, [c] as the LORD promised, and have built the an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 21 And there have I set I have set there a place for the ark, [e] wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 And Solomon [f] stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and [h] spread forth his hands toward heaven: 23 and he said, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [k] there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath; beneath, [m] who keepest covenant and mercy [2] with thy servants, servants that walk before thee with all their heart: 24 who hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou didst promise thou promisedst him: yea, [p] thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day. 25 Now therefore, O LORD, the Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised promisedst him, saying, [3†r] There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; if only ‡so that thy children take heed to their way, that to they walk before me as thou hast walked before me. 26 "Now therefore, And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father. 27 But will God in very deed indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the [w] heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded! builded? 28 Yet have thou

[a] Ex. 25. 21 & 40. 20. Deut. 10. 2, 5. Heb. 9. 4.
[b] Ex. 34. 27, 28. Deut. 4. 13.
[c] 1 Chr. 28. 5, 6.
[d] Ex. 40. 34, 35. 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14 & 7. 1, 2. Cp. Ezek. 10. 3, 4.
[e] ver. 9. Deut. 31. 26.
[f] ver. 54. 2 Chr. 6. 12, 13.
[g] For ver. 12—50, see 2 Chr. 6. 1—39.
[h] Cp. Ex. 9. 33 & Ezra 9. 5 & Isai. 1. 15.
[i] Ps. 18. 11 & 97. 2. Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
[j] 2 Sam. 7. 13.
[k] Ex. 15. 11. 2 Sam. 7. 22.
[l] Ex. 15. 17. Cp. Ps. 132. 14.
[m] See Deut. 7. 9.
[n] ver. 55. 2 Sam. 6. 18.
[o] Luke 1. 68.
[p] ch. 6. 12.
[q] See 2 Sam. 7. 4—16, 25.
[r] See ch. 2. 4.
[s] ver. 29. Deut. 12. 11.
[t] 1 Sam. 16. 1. 2 Sam. 7. 8. 1 Chr. 28. 4.
[u] 2 Sam. 7. 2, 3. 1 Chr. 17. 1, 2.
[v] 2 Sam. 7. 25.
[w] 2 Chr. 2. 6. Cp. Isai. 66. 1 & Jer. 23. 24 & Acts 7. 49 & 17. 24.
[x] ch. 5. 3, 5. 2 Sam. 7. 5, 12, 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *where*
A.V. * Or, *where.*
[2] Or, *for*
† Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.*
[3] Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.*
‡ Heb. *only if.*

respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee this to day: 29 *c*that thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place whereof of which thou hast said, *e*My name shall be there: to that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall pray make *toward this place. 30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray *toward this place: yea, and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place; place: and when thou hearest, forgive. 31 [1]If a any man sin trespass against his neighbour, †and *f*an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and he come *and* swear the oath come before thine altar in this house: 32 then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, *g*condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his own head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness. 33 *j*When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; thee, and *k*if they shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray pray, and make supplication unto thee ‡in this house: 34 then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers. 35 *m*When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, [2]when thou [3]dost afflict afflictest them: 36 then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, [2]when that [a]thou teachest teach them *b*the good way wherein they should walk; walk, and send give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance. 37 *d*If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting *or* blasting, mildew, locust *or* locust, *or* if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their [4]§cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be; 38 what prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, *or* by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: 39 then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and render unto give to every man according to all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (*h*for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men;) 40 that they may fear thee *i*all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. 41 Moreover concerning the a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, when he shall come but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake; 42 (for they shall hear of thy great name, *l*and of thy mighty strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house; 43 hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; *n*that all the peoples people of the earth may know thy name, *o*to fear thee, as doth do thy people Israel, Israel; and that they may know that [5]‖this house house, which I have built builded, is called

a Cp. Ps. 25. 4 & 27. 11 & 86. 11.
b 1 Sam. 12. 23.
c ver. 52. Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 15 & Neh. 1. 6.
d Cp. Lev. 26. 16, 25, 26 & Deut. 28. 21, 22, 37, 38, 42, 52 & 2 Chr. 20. 9.
e ver. 16. ch. 9. 3. Deut. 12. 11.
f Cp. Ex. 22. 11.
g Deut. 25. 1.
h 1 Chr. 28. 9. Acts 1. 24. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 7 & Jer. 17. 10.
i Deut. 12. 1.
j Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 45.
k Lev. 26. 40. Cp. Neh. 1. 9.
l Deut. 3. 24. 2 Chr. 6. 32.
m Deut. 11. 17. Luke 4. 25. Cp. Lev. 26. 17 & Deut. 28. 25.
n ver. 60. Cp. Josh. 4. 24.
o Ps. 102. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *Wheresoever a man shall sin is called upon this house &c.* [2] Or, *because* [3] Or, *answerest* [4] Heb. *gates.* [5] Or, *thy name*

A.V. * Or, *in this place.* † Heb. *and he require an oath of him.* ‡ Or, *toward.* § Or, *jurisdiction.* ‖ Heb. *thy name is called upon this house.*

by thy name. 44 If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, by whatsoever way whithersoever thou shalt send them, and they shall pray unto the LORD *[b] toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which that I have built for thy name: 45 then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their †cause. 46 If they sin against thee, ([d]for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that [2]they carry them away captive captives [f]unto the land of the enemy, far off or near; 47 yet [g]if they shall ‡bethink themselves in the land whither they are were carried captive, captives, and turn again, repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captive, captives, saying, [j]We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have dealt wickedly committed wickedness; 48 [k]if they And so return unto thee with all their heart heart, and with all their soul soul, in the land of their enemies, which carried them led them away captive, and pray unto thee [m]toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name: 49 then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their †cause; 50 and forgive thy people which that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee; thee, and [p]give them [3]compassion before those them, who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them: 51 [q]for they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, [s]from the midst of the furnace of iron: 52 [a]that thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them whensoever they cry in all that they call for unto thee. 53 For thou didst separate them from among all the peoples people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, [c]as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD.

54 [e]And it was so, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from [h]kneeling on his knees with his hands spread forth toward up to heaven. 55 And he stood, and [i]blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying, 56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: [l]there hath not [4§]failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. 57 The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: [n]let him not leave us, nor forsake us: 58 that he may [o]incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgements, judgments, which he commanded our fathers. 59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel, [5]as every day ‖at all times, as the matter shall require: 60 that [r]all the peoples people of the earth may know that [t]the

[a] Cp. ver. 29.
[b] Cp. ver. 48.
[c] Ex. 19. 5, 6. Deut. 9. 26, 29 & 14. 2.
[d] Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 23. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8, 10.
[e] 2 Chr. 7. 1.
[f] Lev. 26. 34, 44. Deut. 28. 36, 64.
[g] Lev. 26. 40.
[h] Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 13.
[i] ver. 14.
[j] Neh. 1. 6. Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.
[k] 1 Sam. 7. 3. Jer. 29. 12—14.
[l] Josh. 21. 45 & 23. 14.
[m] Dan. 6. 10. Cp. ver. 44 & Ps. 5. 7 & Jonah 2. 4.
[n] Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Josh. 1. 5 & 1 Sam. 12. 22.
[o] Ps. 119. 36.
[p] Ps. 106. 46.
[q] Deut. 9. 29. Cp. Neh. 1. 10.
[r] ver. 43.
[s] Deut. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4.
[t] Deut. 4. 35, 39. Cp. ch. 18. 39.

R.V. [1] Or, *right* [2] Heb. *they that take them captive carry them away.* [3] Heb. *to be for compassion.* [4] Heb. *fallen.* [5] Heb. *the thing of a day in its day.*
A.V. * Heb. *the way of the city.* † Or, *right.* ‡ Heb. *bring back to their heart.* § Heb. *fallen.* ‖ Heb. *the thing of a day in his day.*

LORD, he is LORD God; God, *and that* there is none else. 61 [a]Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. 62 [b]And [c]the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD. 63 And Solomon offered for the a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD. 64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD; LORD: for there he offered the burnt offering, offerings, and the meal offering, meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because [j]the brasen altar that was before the LORD was too little to receive the burnt offering, offerings, and the meal offering, meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings. 65 So Solomon held And at that [k]the feast at that time, time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the [m]entering in of Hamath unto [o]the brook river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days. 66 On the eighth day he sent the people away, away: and they *blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto done for David his servant, and to for Israel his people.

[a] 2 Kin. 20. 3. Ch. ch. 11. 4 & 15. 3, 14.

[b] For ver. 62—66, see 2 Chr. 7. 4—10.
[c] Ezra 6. 16, 17.
[d] ch. 8. 16, 29.
[e] Deut. 11. 12.
[f] Gen. 17. 1.
[g] ch. 11. 4, 6, 38 & 14. 8 & 15. 5.

[h] ch. 6. 12. 1 Chr. 22. 10. See ch. 2. 4.

[i] 2 Sam. 7. 14 & Ps. 89. 30, 32.

[j] See 2 Chr. 4. 1.

[k] ver. 2. Lev. 23. 34.
[l] Deut. 4. 26. 2 Kin. 17. 23 & 25. 21.
[m] Num. 13. 21 & 34. 8. Josh. 13. 5, *al.*
[n] Jer. 7. 14.
[o] Num. 34. 5. 2 Kin. 24. 7.
[p] Deut. 28. 37. Ch. Ps. 44. 14.

[q] Deut. 29. 24—26. Jer. 22. 8, 9.

[r] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 7. 11—22.
[s] ch. 18. 18.

[t] ch. 7. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 1.
[u] ver. 19. 2 Chr. 3. 6.
[v] ch. 3. 5 & 11. 9.

9 [r]And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, [t]and the king's house, and [u]all Solomon's [1]desire which he was pleased to do, [2]that [v]the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon. 3 And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, [d]to put my name there for ever; and [e]mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. 4 And as for thee, if thou wilt [f]walk before me, [g]as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgements; judgments: 5 [h]then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom over upon Israel for ever; according ever, as I [2]promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel. 6 [i]But if ye shall turn away at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but shall go and serve other gods, and worship them: 7 [l]then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; [n]and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; [p]and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all peoples: people: 8 [3]and though at. this house be so house, *which* is high, yet shall every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, [q]Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house? 9 And they shall answer, Because [s]they forsook the LORD their God, which who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and laid have taken hold on upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought all this evil upon them. upon them all this evil.

R.V. [1] Or, *delight* [2] Or, *spake concerning* [3] Or, *and this house shall be high; every one &c.*
A.V. * Or, *thanked.*

10 [a]And it came to pass at the end of [b]twenty years, wherein when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, LORD, and the king's house, 11 (now Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee. 12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they *pleased him not. 13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And [1]he called them the land of [j]Cabul, †Cabul unto this day. 14 And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 And this is the [2]reason of [m]the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and [o]Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and [p]Hazor, and [q]Megiddo, and Gezer. 16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain [r]the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a portion present unto [t]his daughter, Solomon's wife. 17 And Solomon built Gezer, and [u]Beth-horon the nether, 18 and Baalath, and [3]Tamar Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land, 19 and all the store cities cities of store that Solomon had, and [w]the cities for his chariots, and the cities for [y]his horsemen, and ‡that which Solomon [z]desired to build for his pleasure in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion. 20 As for *And* all the people that were left of the Amorites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which

a For ver. 10—28, see 2 Chr. 8. 1—18.
b Cp. ch. 6. 37, 38 & 7. 1.
c Cp. Judg. 1. 21, 27, 29 & 3. 1.
d Cp. Josh. 15. 63 & 17. 12.
e Judg. 1. 28.
f Ezra 2. 55—58. Neh. 7. 57—60 & 11. 3. 1 Esd. 5. 33—35.
g Lev. 25. 39.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 10.
i ch. 5. 16.
j Cp. Josh. 19. 27.
k ch. 7. 8.
l ch. 11. 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9 & 2 Chr. 32. 5.
m ch. 5. 13.
n See ver. 15.
o ver. 24. See 2 Sam. 5. 9.
p Josh. 11. 1.
q Josh. 17. 11.
r Josh. 16. 10.
s ch. 22. 48. Num. 33. 35. Deut. 2. 8.
t ch. 3. 1 & 7. 8.
u See Josh. 10. 10.
v ch. 10. 11.
w ch. 10. 26. 2 Chr. 1. 14 & 9. 25.
x ch. 10. 11 & 22. 48. 1 Chr. 29. 4. Job 22. 24 & 28. 16. Ps. 45. 9. Isai. 13. 12. Ecclus. 7. 18.
y ch. 4. 26.
z ver. 1.
a For ver. 1—13, see 2 Chr. 9. 1—12.
b Cp. Matt. 12. 42 & Luke 11. 31.
c Ps. 72. 10, 15. Isai. 60. 6. Jer. 6. 20. Ezek. 27. 22, 23 & 38. 13. Joel 3. 8.
d See Judg. 14. 12.

were not of the children of Israel; Israel, 21 [c]their children that were left after them in the land, [d]whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, [e]of upon them those did Solomon raise a levy of levy a tribute of [f]bondservants, bondservice unto this day. 22 But [g]of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondservants bondmen: but they were the men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots chariots, and of his horsemen. 23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Solomon's work, [h]five hundred and fifty, [i]which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work. 24 But [t]Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto [k]her house which *Solomon* had built for her: [l]then did he build [n]Millo. 25 And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, burning incense therewith, and he burnt incense §*upon the altar* that was before the LORD. So he finished the house.

26 And king Solomon made a navy of ships in [s]Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the ‖shore of the Red Sea, sea, in the land of Edom. 27 And Hiram sent [v]in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon. 28 And they came to [x]Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

10 1 [a]And when [b]the queen of [c]Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came [d]to prove him with hard questions. 2 And she came to

R.V. [1] Or, *they were called* [2] Or, *account* [3] Another reading is, *Tadmor*. So 2 Chr. 8. 4.
A.V. * Heb. *were not right in his eyes.* † That is, *Displeasing*, or, *Dirty.* ‡ Heb. *the desire of Solomon which he desired.* § Heb. *upon it.* ‖ Heb. *lip.*

Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels [b] that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 3 And Solomon told her all her *questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not. 4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all the wisdom of Solomon, Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built, 5 and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the [1†] attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his [‡] cupbearers, [d] and [2] his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. 6 And she said to the king, It was a true [§] report that I heard in mine own land of thine [3] acts, thy ‖ acts, and of thy wisdom. 7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: [4**] thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard. 8 [f] Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom. 9 [h] Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: [j] because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, [k] to do judgement, judgment and justice. 10 [l] And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

[a] ch. 9. 27.
[b] ver. 10.
[c] See ch. 9. 28.
[d] Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 16.
[e] For ver. 14—28, see 2 Chr. 9. 13—28.
[f] Cp. Prov. 8. 34.
[g] ch. 14. 26.
[h] ch. 5. 7.
[i] ch. 7. 2.
[j] 2 Chr. 2. 11.
[k] 2 Sam. 8. 15. Cp. Ps. 72. 2.
[l] ver. 2.

11 And [a] the navy also of Hiram, that brought [c] gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of [5††] almug trees, trees, and precious stones. 12 And the king made of the almug trees [6‡‡] pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for the singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen, seen unto this day. 13 And king Solomon gave to unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which [7] Solomon gave her [§§] of his royal bounty. So she turned, turned and went to her own land, country, she and her servants.

14 [e] Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold, 15 beside *that which* he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffic, traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of the mingled people, Arabia, and of the *governors of the country. 16 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target. 17 And *he made* three hundred [g] shields of beaten gold; three [8] pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in [i] the house of the forest of Lebanon. 18 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the finest, best gold. 19 There were six steps to the throne, The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round †behind: and there were [9‡] stays on either side by, on the place of the seat, and two lions standing, stood beside the stays. 20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not

R.V. [1] Heb. *standing.* [2] Or, *his burnt offering which he offered in &c.* [3] Or, *sayings* [4] Heb. *thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.* [5] In 2 Chr. 2. 8, 9. 10, *algum trees.* Perhaps, *sandal wood.* [6] Or, *a railing* Heb. *a prop.* [7] Heb. *which he gave her according to the hand of king Solomon.* [8] Heb. *maneh.* [9] Or, *arms* Heb. *hands.*

A.V. * Heb. *words.* † Heb. *standing.* ‡ Or, *butlers.* § Heb. *word.* ‖ Or, *sayings.* ** Heb. *thou hast added wisdom and goodness to the fame.* †† *algum trees*, 2 Chr. 2. 8 & 9. 10, 11. ‡‡ Or, *rails.* Heb. *a prop.* §§ Heb. *according to the hand of king Solomon.* * Or, *captains.* † Heb. *on the hinder part thereof.* ‡ Heb. *hands.*

*the like made in any kingdom. 21 And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of [b]the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold; †none were of silver; it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had at sea [c]a navy of Tarshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tarshish, bringing gold, and silver, ‡ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 23 [e]So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom. 24 And all the earth §sought to the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 26 [h]And Solomon gathered together [j]chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the [l]chariot cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem. 27 And the king ‖made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as [n]the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for abundance. 28 **And [p]the horses which Solomon had were Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt; and Egypt, linen yarn: the king's merchants received them in droves, each drove the linen yarn at a price. 29 And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of [s]the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out ††by their means.

[a] Neh. 13. 26. Cp. Deut. 17. 17 & Ecclus. 47. 19.
[b] ver. 17.
[c] ch. 22. 48. Gen. 10. 4. 1 Chr. 1. 7. 2 Chr. 20. 36, 37. Ps. 48. 7 & 72. 10. Isai. 2. 16 & 23. 1, 6, 10, *al.*
[d] See Ex. 34. 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 3. 12, 13 & 4. 30.
[f] Cp. ch. 8. 61.
[g] ch. 9. 4.
[h] For ver. 26—29, see 2 Chr. 1. 14—17.
[i] ver. 33. Judg. 2. 13. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 26 & 2 Chr. 9. 25.
[k] Cp. ver. 7.
[l] ch. 9. 19.
[m] Num. 21. 29. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
[n] 1 Chr. 27. 28.
[o] Lev. 18. 21 & 20. 2—4. 2 Kin. 23. 10. Acts 7. 43. Cp. ver. 5.
[p] 2 Chr. 9. 28. Cp. Deut. 17. 16.
[q] ver. 2, 4.
[r] ch. 3. 5 & 9. 2.
[s] Judg. 1. 26.
[t] ch. 6. 12 & 9. 6.

1 Now [a]king Solomon loved
11 many strange women, ‡‡together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; 2 of the nations concerning which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, [d]Ye shall not go among in to them, neither shall they come among in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love. 3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart. 4 For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and [f]his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, [g]as was the heart of David his father. 5 For Solomon went after [i]Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after §§[k]Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. 6 And Solomon did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and *went not fully after the LORD, as did David his father. 7 Then did Solomon build an high place for [m]Chemosh Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the mount hill that is before Jerusalem, and for [o]Molech Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. 8 And so likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because [q]his heart was turned away from the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [r]which had appeared unto him twice, 10 and [t]had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he

R.V. [1] Heb. *in their hand.* [2] Or, *besides*
A.V. * Heb. *so.* † Or, there was *no silver* in them. ‡ Or, *elephants' teeth.* § Heb. *sought the face of.* ‖ Heb. *gave.* ** Heb. *And the going forth of the horses which* was *Solomon's.* †† Heb. *by their hand.* ‡‡ Or, *beside.* §§ Called, *Molech*, ver. 7. * Heb. *fulfilled not after.*

kept not that which the LORD commanded. 11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this [1*]is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, [b]I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant. 12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it, it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son. 13 Howbeit [c]I will not rend away all the kingdom; but [d]I will give one tribe to thy son, son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake [e]which I have chosen.

14 And the LORD raised, stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed in Edom. 15 For it came to pass, [g]when David [2]was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after, and he had smitten every male in Edom; 16 (for Joab and all Israel remained there six months, six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom, Edom:) 17 that Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being yet a little child. 18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to [k]Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land. 19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen. 20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh. 21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt [a]that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, [†]Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country. 22 Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, [‡]Nothing: howbeit let me depart, go in any wise.

23 And God raised, stirred him up *another* adversary unto him, Rezon the son of Eliada, Eliadah, which had fled from his lord [f]Hadadezer king of Zobah: 24 and he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a troop, band, [h]when David slew them *of Zobah*: and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. 25 And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, beside the mischief that Hadad *did*: and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

26 And [i]Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [j]an Ephraimite, Ephrathite of Zeredah, Zereda, a servant of Solomon, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Zeruah, a widow woman, even he also [l]lifted up his hand against the king. 27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: [m]Solomon built Millo, and [3§]repaired the breach, breaches of the city of David his father. 28 And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour: and Solomon saw, seeing the young man that he ‖was industrious, and he gave, made him charge, ruler over all the [4]labour, **charge of the house of Joseph. 29 And it came

a ch. 2. 10.
b ver. 31. Cp. ch. 12. 15, 16.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 15 & Ps. 89. 33.
d ver. 32, 36. Cp. ch. 12. 20.
e Deut. 12. 5, 11.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16.
g 2 Sam. 8. 14. 1 Chr. 18. 12, 13.
h 2 Sam. 8. 3 & 10. 8, 18.
i ch. 12. 2. 2 Chr. 13. 6.
j 1 Sam. 1. 1.
k Num. 10. 12. Deut. 33. 2.
l 2 Sam. 20. 21.
m ch. 9. 24. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.

R.V. 1 Heb. *is with thee.* 2 The Sept. and Syr. read, *destroyed Edom.* 3 Heb. *closed up.* 4 Heb. *burden.*
A.V. * Heb. *is with thee.* † Heb. *Send me away.* ‡ Heb. *Not.* § Heb. *closed.* ‖ Heb. *did work.* ** Heb. *burden.*

to pass at that time, time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet [a]Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; now Ahijah and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field. field: 30 And Ahijah laid hold of caught the new garment that was on him, [d]and rent it in twelve pieces. pieces: 31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, [e]I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee: 32 (but [f]he shall have one tribe, tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, [h]the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:) 33 because that they have forsaken me, [j]and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of Moab, the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon; Ammon, and they have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgements, judgments, as did David his father. 34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life, life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, [l]because he kept my commandments and my statutes: 35 [q]but I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes. 36 And unto his son [f]will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have [r]a lamp light alway before me in Jerusalem, [h]the city which I have chosen me to put my name there. 37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign [2]according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. 38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that which is right in mine eyes, my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that [b]I will be with thee, and [c]will build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever. 40 Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam: but Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto [g]Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

41 [i]Now And the rest of the [3]†acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon? 42 And the ‡time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years. 43 And Solomon [k]slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and §[l]Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

12 1 [m]And Rehoboam went to [n]Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when [o]Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard of it, (for [p]he was yet in Egypt, Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard *of it*, whither he had (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt, Egypt;) 3 and That they sent and called him; him.) that And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying, 4 [s]Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them,

a ch. 12. 15 & 14. 2 & 15. 29. 2 Chr. 9. 29.
b Josh. 1. 5.
c 1 Sam. 2. 35. 2 Sam. 7. 11, 27.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 27.
e ver. 11—13.
f ver. 13. ch. 12. 21.
g ch. 14. 25. 2 Chr. 12. 2, 5, 7, 9.
h ch. 14. 21. See Deut. 12. 5.
i For ver. 41—43, see 2 Chr. 9. 29—31.
j ver. 5, 7.
k ch. 2. 10 & 14. 20.
l Matt. 1. 7.
m For ver. 1—19, see 2 Chr. 10. 1—19.
n Cp. Judg. 9. 6.
o ch. 11. 26.
p ch. 11. 40.
q ver. 12. ch. 12. 16, 17.
r ch. 15. 4. 2 Sam. 21. 17. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7.
s ch. 4. 7, 22 & 9. 15. See 1 Sam. 8. 11—18.

R.V. [1] Or, *who kept* [2] Or, *over all* [3] Or, *words* Or, *matters*
A.V. * Heb. *lamp*, or, *candle*. † Or, *words*, or, *things*. ‡ Heb. *days*. § Matt. 1. 7, called *Roboam*.

[a]Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed. 6 And king Rehoboam [took counsel / consulted] with the old men, that [had] stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, [saying, What counsel give ye me to / and said, How do ye advise that I] [return / may] answer [to] this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel of the old [men / men,] which they had given him, and [took counsel / consulted] with the young men that were grown up with him, [that / and which] stood before [him. / him:] 9 And he said unto them, What counsel give [ye, / ye] that we may [return] answer [to] this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke [that / which] thy father did put upon us lighter? 10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou [say / speak] unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou [speak / say] unto them, My little finger [is / shall be] thicker than my father's loins. 11 And now whereas [h]my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father [hath] chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. 12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king [bade, / had appointed,] saying, [k]Come to me again the third day. 13 And the king answered the people *roughly, and forsook the [counsel / old] [of the old men which / men's counsel that] they [had given / gave] him; 14 and spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, [h]My father made your yoke heavy, [but / and] I will add to your yoke: my father [also] chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions. 15 [So / Wherefore] the king hearkened not unto the people; for [b]it [was a thing brought about of / the cause was from] the LORD, that he might [establish / perform] his [word, / saying,] which [c]the LORD spake by [the hand of] Ahijah the Shilonite [to / unto] Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 16 [And / So] when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying; What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: [d]to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. 17 But [e]as for the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Rehoboam sent [f]Adoram, who was over the [levy: / tribute]; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. [And / Therefore] king Rehoboam †made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 [g]So Israel ‡rebelled against the house of [David, / David] unto this day. 20 And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was [returned, / come again,] that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but [i]the tribe of Judah only.

21 [j]And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, [and / with] the tribe of Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

[a] ver. 12.
[b] ver. 24.
[c] ch. 11. 11, 31.
[d] See 2 Sam. 20. 1.
[e] ch. 11. 13, 36.
[f] ch. 4. 6 & 5. 14.
[g] 2 Kin. 17. 21.
[h] See ver. 4.
[i] ch. 11. 13, 32, 36.
[j] For ver. 21—24, see 2 Chr. 11. 1—4.
[k] ver. 5.

A.V. * Heb. *hardly.* † Heb. *strengthened himself.* ‡ Or, *fell away*

22 But the word of God came unto [a]Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 23 Speak unto Rehoboam Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the [c]rest remnant of the people, saying, 24 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; [e]for this thing is of from me. So they They hearkened unto therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned and went to their way, depart, according to the word of the LORD.

25 Then Jeroboam [g]built Shechem in the hill country of mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and he went out from thence, and [i]built Penuel. 26 And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David: 27 if this people [l]go up to offer sacrifices do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto Rehoboam king of Judah; Judah, and they shall kill me, and return go again to Rehoboam king of Judah. 28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and [n]made two calves of gold; gold, and he said unto them, [1]It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem; Jerusalem: [p]behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan. 30 And [q]this thing became a sin: for the people went *to worship* before [2]the one, even unto Dan. 31 And he made [r]houses an house of high places, and [s]made priests from among all of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. 32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto [b]the feast that is in Judah, and he [3]went up unto *offered upon the altar; so altar. So did he in Beth-el, [4]†sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el [d]the priests of the high places which he had made. 33 And So he [3]went up unto *offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el [on] the fifteenth day [in of] the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised [5]of his own heart; heart: and he ordained a feast for unto the children of Israel, Israel: and [3]went up unto he offered upon the altar, [f]to burn ‡and burnt incense.

13 [1]And, behold, there came [h]a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam was standing stood by the altar §[j]to burn incense. 2 [k]And he cried against the altar by in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; LORD: Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, [m]Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he sacrifice offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall they burn be burnt upon thee. 3 And he gave [o]a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the LORD hath spoken; spoken: Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out. 4 And it came to pass, when the king king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which he had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that Jeroboam he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not draw pull it back in again to him. 5 The

[a] 2 Chr. 12. 5, 7, 15.
[b] Lev. 23. 33, 34. Num. 29. 12.
[c] Cp. ver. 17.
[d] ch. 13. 2. Cp. Amos 7. 13.
[e] ver. 15.
[f] ch. 13. 1.
[g] Cp. Judg. 9. 45.
[h] 2 Kin. 23. 17.
[i] Cp. Judg. 8. 17.
[j] ch. 12. 33.
[k] ver. 32.
[l] Deut. 12. 5, 6.
[m] 2 Kin. 23. 15, 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 10. 29 & 17. 16. 2 Chr. 11. 15 & 13. 8. Hos. 8. 5, 6 & 10. 5 & 13. 2. Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[o] See Judg. 6. 17.
[p] Cp. Ex. 32. 4, 8.
[q] ch. 13. 34. 2 Kin. 17. 21.
[r] ch. 13. 32.
[s] ch. 13. 33. 2 Kin. 17. 32. 2 Chr. 11. 14, 15 & 13. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *Ye have gone up long enough* [2] Or, *each of them* [3] Or, *offered upon* [4] Or, *to sacrifice* [5] Another reading is, *apart.*
A.V. * Or, *went up to the altar, &c.* † Or, *to sacrifice.* ‡ Heb. *to burn incense.* § Or, *to offer.*

altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD. 6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, [b]Intreat now the [favour] face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God [intreated] besought * the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. 7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and [d]I will give thee a reward. 8 And the man of God said unto the king, [e]If thou wilt give me half thine house, [f]I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place: 9 for so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, [Thou shalt eat] Eat no bread, nor drink water, [neither return] nor turn again by the [same] way that thou camest. 10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

11 Now there dwelt [g]an old prophet in Beth-el; and [1]one of his †sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them [also they told] they told also [unto] to their father. 12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? [2]Now [For] his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah. 13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode [thereon.] thereon, 14 And [he] went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an [3]oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I am. 15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread. 16 And he said, [a]I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place: 17 for ‡it was said to me [c]by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. 18 [And he] He said unto him, I [also] am a prophet [also] as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him. 19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water. 20 And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back: 21 and he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast [4]been disobedient [unto] disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee, 22 but camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the [place] place, of the which [he said] *the* LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers. 23 And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back. 24 And when he was gone, [h]a

a ver. 8, 9.
b Ex. 8. 8 & 9. 28 & 10. 17. Num. 21. 7. Acts 8. 24.
c ch. 20. 35. 1 Thess. 4. 15.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7 & 2 Kin. 5. 15.
e Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
f ver. 16, 17.
g ver. 25. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 18.
h ch. 20. 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *his son.* [2] According to some ancient versions, *And his sons shewed him.* [3] Or, *terebinth* [4] Or, *rebelled against the word*
A.V. * Heb. *the face of the* LORD. † Heb. *son.* ‡ Heb. *a word* was.

lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it; the lion also stood by the carcase. 25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where [d]the old prophet dwelt. 26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who [1]was disobedient unto the mouth of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath [*]torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him. 27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled it. 28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor [*]torn the ass. 29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and he came to the city of the old prophet, to mourn, and to bury him. 30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, [j]Alas, my brother! 31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; [k]lay my bones beside his bones: 32 [l]For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against [m]all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of [a]Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

33 After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but [†]made again from among all of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: [‡]whosoever would, [b]he [‡]consecrated him, and he became one of the that there might be priests of the high places. 34 [c]And [§]this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, [e]even to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

14 1 At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick. 2 And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to [f]Shiloh: Jeroboam; Shiloh: behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, [g]which spake concerning told me that I should be king over this people. 3 [h]And take [§]with thee ten loaves, and [‖]cracknels, and a [4**]cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child. 4 And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to [f]Shiloh, and came to the house of [i]Ahijah. Now But [i]Ahijah could not see; for his eyes [††]were set by reason of his age. 5 And the LORD said unto [i]Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to inquire ask a thing of thee concerning for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman. 6 And it was so, when [i]Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with [‡‡]heavy tidings.

[a] Cp. ch. 16. 24.
[b] Judg. 17. 5 (& mg.).
[c] ch. 12. 30. 2 Kin. 17. 21.
[d] ver. 11.
[e] ch. 14. 10. Cp. ch. 15. 29, 30.
[f] See Josh. 18. 1.
[g] See ch. 11. 29—31.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.
[i] ch. 11. 29.
[j] Cp. Jer. 22. 18.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 17, 18.
[l] ver. 2. See 2 Kin. 23. 16—19.
[m] ch. 12. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *rebelled against the word* [2] Or, *whomsoever he would* [3] Or, *by this thing he became* [4] Or, *bottle*
A.V. [*] Heb. *broken.* [†] Heb. *returned and made.* [‡] Heb. *filled his hand.* [§] Heb. *in thine hand.* [‖] Or, *cakes.*
[**] Or, *bottle.* [††] Heb. *stood for his heaviness.* [‡‡] Heb. *hard.*

7 Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Israel: [b]Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee [1]prince over my people Israel, 8 and [e]rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been [g]as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes; 9 but hast done evil above all that were before thee, and thee: for thou hast gone and [k]made thee other gods, and [m]molten images, to provoke me to anger, and [n]hast cast me behind thy back: 10 therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and [p]will cut off from Jeroboam every man child, him that pisseth against the wall, and [q]him that is shut up and him that is left at large in Israel, and [r]will utterly sweep away take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man sweepeth taketh away dung, till it be all gone. 11 [s]Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken it. 12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: [u]*and* when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die. 13 And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave: grave, because in him [x]there is found some good thing toward the LORD, the God of Israel, Israel in the house of Jeroboam. 14 [z]Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: [2]but what? even now. 15 For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water; water, and [a]he shall root up Israel out of [c]this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them [d]beyond the River; river, because they have made their [f]Asherim, groves, provoking the LORD to anger. 16 And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, [3]which he hath sinned, who did sin, and wherewith [h]he hath made Israel to sin. who

17 And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to [i]Tirzah: *and* [j]as when she came to the threshold of the house, door, the child died. 18 And all Israel they buried him, him; and all Israel mourned for him, him; [l]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the prophet. 19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, [o]how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he [*]slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 [t]And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, [v]the city which the LORD had chosen did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: and there. And [t]his mother's name was Naamah the an Ammonitess. 22 [w]And Judah did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; LORD, and they [y]provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done. 23 For they also built them [a]high places, [b]and [4]pillars, †images, and [c]Asherim, groves, on every high hill, and [d]under every green tree; tree. 24 and And there were also [e]sodom-

[a] Deut. 29. 28. Ps. 52. 5. Prov. 2. 22.
[b] ch. 16. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 7, 8.
[c] Josh. 23. 15, 16.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
[e] ch. 11. 31.
[f] Ex. 34. 13. Deut. 12. 3.
[g] ch. 11. 33, 38 & 15. 5. Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[h] ch. 12. 30 & 13. 34 & 16. 2, 19, 26, *al.*
[i] ch. 15. 21, 33 & 16. 6, 8, 15, 23.
[j] ver. 12.
[k] ch. 12. 28. 2 Chr. 11. 15.
[l] ver. 13.
[m] Cp. Ex. 34. 17.
[n] Ezek. 23. 35. Cp. Neh. 9. 26 & Ps. 50. 17.
[o] See 2 Chr. 13. 2—20.
[p] ch. 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8.
[q] Deut. 32. 36. 2 Kin. 14. 26.
[r] ch. 16. 3.
[s] ch. 16. 4 & 21. 24.
[t] 2 Chr. 12. 13.
[u] ver. 17.
[v] ch. 11. 32, 36.
[w] Cp. 2 Chr. 12. 1, 14.
[x] 2 Chr. 12. 12 & 19. 3.
[y] See Num. 25. 11.
[z] See ch. 15. 27—29.
[a] See Deut. 12. 2.
[b] See Ex. 23. 24.
[c] ver. 15.
[d] Deut. 12. 2. 2 Kin. 16. 4. Isai. 57. 5. Jer. 2. 20.
[e] See Deut. 23. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Or, *and what even now?* [3] Or, *who did sin, and who made &c.* [4] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. [*] Heb. *lay down.* [†] Or, *standing images*, or, *statues.*

ites in the land: *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD drave out before the children of Israel. 25 [a]And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem: 26 and he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; [d]he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold [g]which Solomon had made. 27 And king Rehoboam made in their stead shields of brass, brasen shields, and committed them to the hands of the captains of the [1*i]guard, which kept the door of the king's house. 28 And it was so, that as oft as the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber. 29 [l]Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 30 [m]And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually. all *their* days. 31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: David. And his mother's name was Naamah the an Ammonitess. And [2†q]Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

15 [1t]Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat began Abijam to reigned reign Abijam over Judah. 2 Three years reigned he in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [3]Maacah ‡Maachah, the daughter of [4§]Abishalom. 3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and [v]his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father. 4 Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him [b]a ‖lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem: 5 because [c]David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, [e]save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite. 6 [f]Now And there was war between [5]Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life. 7 [h]And Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [j]And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam. 8 [k]And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel began reigned Asa to reign Asa over Judah. 10 And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his **mother's name was Maacah Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom. 11 [n]And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father. 12 And he put took away the [p]sodomites out of the land, and removed [r]all the idols that his fathers had made. 13 [s]And also Maacah Maachah his mother mother, even her he removed from being [6]queen, because she had made an abominable image [7]for an Asherah; idol in a grove; and Asa cut down ††destroyed her image, idol, and [u]burnt it at by the brook Kidron. 14 [v]But the high places were not taken away: removed: nevertheless [w]the heart of Asa Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days. 15 And [x]he brought into the house of the ‡LORD in the ‡‡things

a 2 Chr. 12. 2, 9—11.
b See ch. 11. 36.
c ch. 9. 4 & 14. 8.
d Cp. ch. 15. 18.
e 2 Sam. 11. 4, 15 & 12. 9.
f ch. 14. 30.
g ch. 10. 17.
h Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 22.
i 1 Sam. 22. 17 (mg. for mg.).
j See 2 Chr. 13. 2—20.
k 2 Chr. 14. 1.
l For ver. 29—31, see 2 Chr. 12. 15, 16.
m ch. 15. 6. Cp. ch. 12. 21—24.
n 2 Chr. 14. 2.
o ver. 21.
p See ch. 14. 24.
q Cp. Matt. 1. 7.
r Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 8.
s For ver. 13—15, see 2 Chr. 15. 16—18.
t 2 Chr. 13. 1, 2.
u Cp. Ex. 32. 20.
v ch. 22. 43. Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 3 & 14. 4
w Cp. ver. 3.
x Cp. ch. 7. 51.
y ch. 11. 4. Cp. ver. 14 & ch. 8. 61.

R.V. [1] Heb. *runners.* [2] In 2 Chr. 12. 16, *Abijah.* [3] In 2 Chr. 13. 2, *Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.* [4] In 2 Chr. 11. 20, 21, *Absalom.* * According to some authorities, *Abijam.* [5] Or, *queen mother* [6] Or, *for Asherah*
A.V. * Heb. *runners.* † 2 Chr. 12. 16, *Abijah.* Matt. 1. 7, *Abia.* ‡ 2 Chr. 13. 2, *Michaiah the daughter of Uriel.* § 2 Chr. 11. 21, *Absalom.* ‖ Or, *candle.* ** That is, *grandmother's*, ver. 2. †† Heb. *cut off.* ‡‡ Heb. *holy.*

that which his father had dedicated, and the things that which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.
16 [a]And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days. 17 [b]And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and [c]built Ramah, [d]that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. 18 Then Asa took all the silver and the gold [g]that were left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: [i]and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimmon, Tabrimmon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, [l]that dwelt at Damascus, saying,
19 [1]*There is* [m]a league between me and thee, *and* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; go, come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may [*]depart from me. 20 And So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote [o]Ijon, and [p]Dan, and [q]Abel-beth-maacah, Abel-beth-maachah, and all [r]Chinneroth, Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.
21 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, that [t]he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in [u]Tirzah. 22 Then king Asa made a proclamation unto throughout all Judah; none was [†]exempted: and they carried took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built therewith with them [v]Geba of Benjamin, and [w]Mizpah. 23 [*]Now the The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? But Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.
24 And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and [‡e]Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.
25 And [f]Nadab the son of Jeroboam [§]began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and he reigned over Israel two years. 26 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [h]and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin [j]wherewith he made Israel to sin. 27 [k]And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at [n]Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel were laying laid siege to Gibbethon. 28 Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead. 29 And it came to pass that, pass, as soon as he was king, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him; him, [s]according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:
30 for Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and [j]wherewith which he made Israel to sin; because of sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel to anger. 31 Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 32 [y]And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

a ver. 32.
b For ver. 17—22, see 2 Chr. 16. 1—6.
c ver. 21, 22.
d Cp. ch. 12. 27.
e 2 Chr. 17. 1. Cp. Matt. 1. 8.
f ch. 14. 20.
g ch. 14. 26.
h Cp. ver. 34.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 18.
j ver. 30. ch. 12. 30 & 14. 16.
k ch. 14. 14.
l ch. 11. 24.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 7.
n ch. 16. 15. Josh. 19. 44 & 21. 23.
o 2 Kin. 15. 29.
p Judg. 18. 29.
q 2 Sam. 20. 14. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
r See Josh. 11. 2.
s ch. 14. 10, 14.
t ver. 17.
u ch. 14. 17 & 16. 6, 9.
v Josh. 21. 17.
w Josh. 18. 26.
x For ver. 23, 24, see 2 Chr. 16. 11—14.
y ver. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, Let there be
A.V. [*] Heb. *go up.* [†] Heb. *free.* [‡] Matt. 1. 8, called *Josaphat.* [§] Heb. *reigned.*

33 In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, *and reigned* twenty and four years. 34 And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, [b]and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

16 1 *And Then* the word of the LORD came to [d]Jehu the son of [e]Hanani against Baasha, saying, 2 Forasmuch as I [f]exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee [1]prince over my people Israel; and [h]thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins; 3 behold, I will *utterly take away* [k]*sweep* [l]Baasha *the posterity of* Baasha, and *his house; and I the posterity of his house; and* will make thy house [m]like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 4 [n]Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the *field fields* shall the fowls of the air eat. 5 Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 6 *And So* Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in [p]*Tirzah; Tirzah:* and Elah his son reigned in his stead. 7 And *moreover also* by the hand of the prophet [d]Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, *both because of even for* all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, *to provoke in provoking* him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of *Jeroboam, Jeroboam;* and because [r]he *smote killed* [2]him.

8 In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, *and reigned* two years. 9 And his servant [a]Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against *him: now him, as* he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of *Arza,* [c]*which was over the household Arza* [*]*steward of his house* in *Tirzah:* 10 *and Tirzah.* *And* Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead. 11 And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he *smote slew* [g]all the house of Baasha: he left him [i]not *a single one man child,* that *pisseth against a wall,* [†]neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends. 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, [j]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha [‡]by [d]Jehu the prophet, 13 for all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, *by* which they sinned, and *wherewith by which* they made Israel to sin, [o]*to provoke in provoking* the *LORD, the LORD* God of *Israel, Israel* to anger with their vanities. 14 Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. *Now And* the people were encamped against [q]Gibbethon, which belonged to the Philistines. 16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also *smitten slain* the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp. 17 And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah. 18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw

[a] 2 Kin. 9. 31.
[b] Cp. ver. 26.
[c] Cp. ch. 18. 3.
[d] 2 Chr. 19. 2 & 20. 34.
[e] 2 Chr. 16. 7.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 7.
[g] Cp. ver. 3.
[h] ch. 15. 34.
[i] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 22.
[j] ver. 3.
[k] Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 21. 21.
[l] ver. 11.
[m] Cp. ch. 15. 29.
[n] Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 21. 24.
[o] ver. 26. Deut. 32. 21.
[p] ch. 14. 17 & 15. 21.
[q] ch. 15. 27.
[r] ch. 15. 27, 29. Cp. Hos. 1. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Or, *it*
A.V. [*] Heb. *which was over.* [†] Or, *both his kinsmen and his friends.* [‡] Heb. *by the hand of.*

that the city was taken, that he went into [a]the [1]castle palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died, 19 for his sins which he sinned in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, in [b]walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin. 20 Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 Then were the people of Israel divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri. 22 But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned. 23 In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, *and reigned* twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah. 24 And he bought the hill [2*i]Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, silver; and he [3]built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, the owner of the hill, [2*l]Samaria. 25 And But [m]Omri did that which was wrought evil in the sight eyes of the LORD, and dealt wickedly [n]above did worse than all that were before him. 26 For [b]he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sins sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, [p]to provoke the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel to anger with their vanities. 27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years. 30 And Ahab the son of Omri did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD [c]above all that were before him. 31 And it came to pass, [†]as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that [d]he took to wife [4]Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the [e]Zidonians, [f]and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. 32 And he reared up an altar for Baal in [g]the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. 33 And Ahab made the [h]Asherah a grove; and Ahab did yet more to provoke the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel to anger [c]than all the kings of Israel that were before him. 34 [j]In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build [k]Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof with the loss of in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof with the loss of in his youngest son Segub; Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of Joshua the son of Nun.

17 1 And [‡]Elijah the [5]Tishbite, who was [5]of the [6]sojourners inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, [q]As the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel liveth, [r]before whom I stand, [s]there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. 2 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, 3 Get thee hence, and turn

[a] 2 Kin. 15. 25 (mg. for mg.).
[b] Cp. ch. 15. 26, 34.
[c] ch. 21. 25. Cp. ver. 25.
[d] Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3.
[e] Judg. 18. 7.
[f] ch. 21. 25, 26. Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 2 & 10. 18 & 17. 16.
[g] 2 Kin. 10. 21, 26, 27.
[h] ch. 18. 19. 2 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 10 & 21. 3. 2 Chr. 14. 3. Cp. Ex. 34. 13 & Jer. 17. 2.
[i] Cp. ch. 13. 32.
[j] Cp. Josh. 6. 26.
[k] See 2 Kin. 2. 4, 18–22.
[l] ver. 28, 29, 32.
[m] Mic. 6. 16.
[n] ver. 30.
[o] Cp. Judg. 12. 4.
[p] ver. 13.
[q] ch. 18. 10, 15 & 22. 14. 2 Kin. 3. 14 & 5. 16. See Ruth 3. 13.
[r] ch. 18. 15. Cp. Deut. 10. 8.
[s] Ecclus. 48. 3. Luke 4. 25. James 5. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *palace* [2] Heb. *Shomeron.* [3] Or, *fortified the hill* [4] Heb. *Izebel.* [5] According to the Sept., *of Tishbeh of Gilead.*
A.V. * Heb. *Shomeron.* † Heb. *was it a light thing, &c.* ‡ Heb. *Eliahu.*

thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. 4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there. 5 So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. 6 And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook. 7 And it came to pass *after a while, that the brook dried up, because there was no rain in the land.

8 And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying, 9 Arise, get thee to [a]Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee. 10 So he arose and went to [a]Zarephath; and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, a widow woman was there [d]gathering sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. 11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand. 12 And she said, [f]As the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die. 13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it forth unto me, and afterward make for thee and for thy son. 14 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the LORD †sendeth rain upon the earth. 15 And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat ‡*many* days. 16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake §by Elijah. 17 And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him. 18 And she said unto Elijah, [b]What have I to do with thee, O thou [c]man of God? thou art come unto me to bring my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? 19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed. 20 And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son? 21 [e]And he ‖stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come **into him again. 22 And the LORD hearkened unto the voice of Elijah: and the soul of the child came into him again, and [g]he revived. 23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother

[a] Obad. 20. Luke 4. 26.
[b] Cp. Luke 4. 34 & 5. 8.
[c] See Deut. 33. 1.
[d] Num. 15. 32, 33.
[e] 2 Kin. 4. 34, 35. Acts 20. 10.
[f] See ver. 1.
[g] Cp. Heb. 11. 35.

A.V. * Heb. *at the end of days.* ** Heb. *into his inward parts.*
R.V. † Heb. *giveth.* ‡ Or, *a full year.* § Heb. *by the hand of.* ‖ Heb. *measured.*
‡ Or, *art thou &c.*

and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth. 24 And the woman said to Elijah, [a]Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the LORD in thy mouth is truth.

18 1 And it came to pass [b]after many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah, Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth. 2 And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore famine the famine was sore in Samaria. 3 And Ahab called *Obadiah, which was †the governor of his house over the household. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly: 4 for it was so, [f]when ‡Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.) 5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into through the land, unto all the fountains of water, and unto all the brooks: peradventure we may find grass and to save the horses and mules alive, 1§that we lose not all the beasts. 6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself. 7 And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art Is it thou, my lord Elijah? 8 And he answered him, I am It is I: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*. 9 And he said, What Wherein have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me? 10 [o]As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there here; he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not. 11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*. 12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that [c]the spirit Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth. 13 Was it not told my lord what I did [d]when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water? 14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here*: and he shall slay me. 15 And Elijah said, [o]As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to-day. to day. 16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah. 17 And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, [g]Is it thou, thou [h]troubler of Israel Art thou he that troubleth? 18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have [i]forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and [j]thou hast followed the Baalim. 19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount [k]Carmel, and the prophets of Baal [l]four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of [m]the groves Asherah four hundred, [n]which eat at Jezebel's table. 20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel. 21 And Elijah came near unto all the

[a] Cp. John 3. 2.
[b] See ch. 17. 1.
[c] 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14 & 8. 3. Acts 8. 39.
[d] ver. 4.
[e] ch. 16. 9.
[f] ver. 13.
[g] Cp. ch. 21. 20.
[h] Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
[i] ch. 9. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2 & 24. 20.
[j] ch. 16. 31.
[k] See Josh. 19. 26.
[l] ver. 22.
[m] See ch. 16. 33.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 13.
[o] See ch. 17. 1.

A.V. * Heb. *Obadiahu.* † Heb. *over* his *house.* R.V. 1 Or, *and lose none of* ‡ Heb. *Izebel.* § Heb. *that we cut not off* ourselves *from the beasts.*

people, and said, How long [a]halt ye between two *opinions? [b]if the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word. 22 Then said Elijah unto the people, [d]I, even I only, am left remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets are [e]four hundred and fifty men. 23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on the wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on the wood, and put no fire under. under: 24 And call ye on the name of your god, gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that [h]answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, †It is well spoken. 25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your god, gods, but put no fire under. 26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, ‡‡hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that §answered. And they ²‖leaped about upon the altar which was made. 27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry **aloud: for he is a god; either ††he is musing, talking, or he ‡‡is gone aside, pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked. 28 And they cried aloud, and [o]cut themselves after their manner with ³knives and lances, lancets, till §§the blood gushed out upon them. 29 And it was came to pass, so, when midday was past, that and they prophesied until the time of [c]the *offering of the *evening* oblation; but sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any ⁴†that regarded. 30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me; me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was ‡thrown broken down. 31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, [g]Israel shall be thy name. name: 32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD; LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain ⁵two measures of seed. 33 [i]And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid it him on the wood. And he wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and [j]pour it on the burnt offering, sacrifice, and on the wood. 34 And he said, Do it the second time; time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time; time. And they did it the third time. 35 And the water ‡ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water. 36 And it came to pass at the time of [k]the offering of the *evening* oblation, sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, O LORD, LORD, [l]the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that [m]thou art God in Israel, and that I am thy servant, and that [n]I have done all these things at thy word. 37 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 41.
[b] Josh. 24. 15. Cp. Matt. 6. 24.
[c] Cp. Ex. 29. 39, 41.
[d] ch. 19. 10, 14.
[e] ver. 19.
[f] ch. 19. 10, 14.
[g] Gen. 32. 28 & 35. 10. 2 Kin. 17. 34.
[h] See ver. 38.
[i] Gen. 22. 9. Lev. 1. 7.
[j] Cp. Judg. 6. 20.
[k] ver. 29.
[l] See Ex. 3. 6.
[m] Josh. 4. 24. 1 Sam. 17. 46.
[n] Cp. Num. 16. 28.
[o] Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1.

R.V. ¹ Or, *answer* ² Or, *limped* ³ Or, *swords* ⁴ Heb. *attention.* ⁵ Or, *a two-seah measure*
A.V. * Or, *thoughts* † Heb. *The word is good.* ‡ Or, *answer.* § Or, *heard.* ‖ Or, *leaped up and down at the altar.* ** Heb. *with a great voice.* †† Or, *he meditateth.* ‡‡ Heb. *hath a pursuit.* §§ Heb. *poured out blood upon them.* * Heb. *ascending.* † Heb. *attention.* ‡ Heb. *went.*

know that thou, LORD, art thou *art* the LORD God, [1]and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again. 38 [a]Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt offering, sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. 39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, [d]The LORD, he is the God; the LORD, he is the God. 40 And Elijah said unto them, *Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to [f]the brook Kishon, and [g]slew them there. 41 And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is the a sound of abundance of rain. 42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; [i]and he bowed cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees, knees, 43 And he said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again seven times. 44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, [j]there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, as small as like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, ‡Make ready ‡Prepare *thy chariot,* and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not. 45 And it came to pass in a little the mean while, that the heaven grew was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to [m]Jezreel. 46 [n]And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; [p]and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab §to the entrance of [m]Jezreel.

[a] ver. 24. See Lev. 9. 24.
[b] ch. 18. 40.
[c] Cp. ch. 20. 10. See Ruth 1. 17.
[d] ver. 24.
[e] See Gen. 21. 31.
[f] Judg. 4. 7.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 25.
[h] Cp. Num. 11. 15 & Jonah 4. 3, 8.
[i] Cp. James 5. 17, 18.
[j] Cp. Luke 12. 54.
[k] Ex. 24. 18 & 34. 28. Deut. 9. 9, 18. Matt. 4. 2. Mark 1. 13. Luke 4. 2.
[l] Ex. 3. 1.
[m] Josh. 17. 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 3. 15. Ezek. 1. 3 & 3. 14.
[o] ver. 13.
[p] Ex. 12. 11. 2 Kin. 4. 29 & 9. 1. Jer. 1. 17.
[q] Num. 25. 11, 13.

19 [1] And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how [b]he had slain all the prophets with the sword. 2 Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, [c]So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to-morrow to morrow about this time. 3 [3]And when he saw that, he arose, and went for his life, and came to [e]Beer-sheba, which belongeth to Judah, and left his servant there. 4 But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a [4]juniper tree: [h]and he requested ‖for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. 5 And he lay down as he lay and slept under a juniper tree; and, behold, tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat. 6 And he looked, and, behold, there was at his head a cake baken on the [5]coals, and a cruse of water. water at his **head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again. 7 And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee. 8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat [k]forty days and forty nights unto [l]Horeb the mount of God. 9 And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, [o]the word of the LORD came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah? 10 And he said, I have been very [q]jealous for the LORD, the LORD

R.V. [1] Or, *for thou didst turn their heart backward* [2] Or, *Yoke* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *And he was afraid, and arose.* [4] Or, *broom* [5] Or, *hot stones*
A.V. * Or, *Apprehend.* † Or, *a sound of a noise of rain.* ‡ Heb. *Tie*, or, *Bind.* § Heb. *till thou come to Jezreel.*
‖ Heb. *for his life.* ** Heb. *bolster.*

God of hosts; hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, [c]thrown down thine altars, and [d]slain thy prophets with the sword; sword: [e]and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. 11 And he said, Go forth, and [g]stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and [h]a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; but the LORD was not in the wind: and after the wind [j]an earthquake; but the LORD was not in the earthquake: 12 and after the earthquake a fire; but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire [1]a [l]still small voice. 13 And it was so, when Elijah heard it, that [m]he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, [o]there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah? 14 And he said, [q]I have been very jealous for the LORD, the God of hosts; hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, [c]thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. 15 And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way [2]to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, thou shalt anoint Hazael to be king over Syria: 16 [v]and Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and [w]Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abelmeholah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room. 17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth from [x]the sword of Hazael [y]shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu [a]shall Elisha slay. 18 [b]Yet will I leave *I have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not [f]kissed him. 19 So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing, plowing with twelve yoke *of oxen* before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed over by unto him, and cast [i]his mantle upon him. 20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, [k]Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, †Go back again; again: for what have I done to thee? 21 And he returned from following back from him, and took the a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and [3]boiled their flesh [n]with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and [p]ministered unto him.

20 1 And [r]Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were [s]thirty and two kings with him, and horses horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged [t]Samaria, and fought warred against it. 2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel, Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad, 3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine. 4 And the king of Israel answered and said, It is My lord, according to thy saying, my lord, O king; O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have. 5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, I sent indeed Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me

[a] Cp. Hos. 6. 5.
[b] Cited Rom. 11. 4.
[c] ch. 18. 30. Cited Rom. 11. 3.
[d] ch. 18. 4.
[e] ch. 18. 22.
[f] Cp. Hos. 13. 2.
[g] Ex. 24. 12 & 34. 2.
[h] Ezek. 1. 4.
[i] 2 Kin. 2. 8.
[j] Ezek. 37. 7.
[k] Cp. Matt. 8. 21, 22 & Luke 9. 61, 62.
[l] Job 4. 16 (mg.).
[m] Cp. Ex. 3. 6.
[n] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 22.
[o] ver. 9.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 15 (mg.).
[q] ver. 10.
[r] 2 Kin. 6. 24 & 8. 7. Cp. ch. 15. 18.
[s] ch. 22. 31.
[t] ch. 16. 24.
[u] Cp. Ecclus. 48. 8.
[v] See 2 Kin. 9. 1—6.
[w] Cp. ver. 19—21 & 2 Kin. 2. 9, 15.
[x] 2 Kin. 8. 12 & 13. 3, 22.
[y] See 2 Kin. ch. 9 & 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a sound of gentle stillness.* [2] Or, *by the wilderness to* [3] Or, *roasted*
A.V. * Or, *I will leave.* † Heb. *Go return.*

thy silver, and thy gold; and thy wives, and thy children; 6 but Yet I will send my servants unto thee to-morrow to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that 1 c whatsoever is *pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away. 7 Then the king of Israel called all the d elders of the land, and said, e Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and †I denied him not. 8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken thou not *unto* not, neither *him*, nor consent. 9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again. 10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, f The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people g that 2‡follow me. 11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on *his* armour *harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off. 12 And it came to pass, when *Ben-hadad* heard this §message, as h he was drinking, he and the kings, kings in the 3‖pavilions, that he said unto his servants, 4**Set *yourselves in array.* And they set *themselves in array* against the city. 13 And, behold, a prophet there ††came came near a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, a I will deliver it into thine hand this day; b and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. 14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, By *Even* by the 5‡‡young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall 6 begin §§order the battle? And he answered, Thou. 15 Then he mustered numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he mustered numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand. 16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad h was drinking himself drunk in the 3pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him. 17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out from of Samaria. 18 And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive. 19 So these went out of the city, the young men of the princes of the provinces, provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them. 20 And they slew every one his man; man: and the Syrians fled, fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped 7on an horse with the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter. 22 And i the prophet came near to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest:

a ver. 28.
b Cp. ch. 18. 36.
c Ezek. 24. 16, 21, 25 (for mg.).
d ch. 21. 8, 11.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 7.
f ch. 19. 2.
g Judg. 4. 10 (for mg.). Cp. Ex. 11. 8.
h Cp. ch. 16. 9.
i ver. 13.

R.V. 1 Heb. *all the desire of thine eyes.* 2 Heb. *are at my feet.* 3 Or, *huts* 4 Or, *Place* the engines. *And they placed* the engines 5 Or, *servants* 6 Heb. *bind.* 7 Or, *with horse and horsemen*

A.V. * Heb. *desirable.* † Heb. *I kept not back from him.* ‡ Heb. are *at my feet.* § Heb. *word.* ‖ Or, *tents.* ** Or, *Place* the engines: *And they placed* engines. †† Heb. *approached.* ‡‡ Or, *servants.* §§ Heb. *bind*, or, *tie.*

for [a]at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods [god is a god] *are* gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; [we] but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. 24 And do this thing; [take thing,] Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put [1]captains in their rooms: [room] 25 and number thee an army, like the army [*]that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so. 26 And it came to pass [a]at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad mustered [numbered] the Syrians, and went up to [d]Aphek, [†] to fight against Israel. 27 And the children of Israel were mustered, [numbered,] and [‡]were victualled, [all present,] and went against them: and the children of Israel encamped [pitched] before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. 28 And [2]a [f]man of God came near [there came a man of God,] and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, [h]The LORD is [a god] God of the hills, but he is not [a god] God of the valleys; [valleys,] therefore [i]will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 29 And they encamped [pitched] one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined; [joined:] and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

[a] 2 Sam. 11. 1.

[b] ch. 22. 25. 2 Kin. 9. 2. 2 Chr. 18. 24.

[c] See 2 Sam. 3. 31.

[d] 2 Kin. 13. 17.

[e] ch. 15. 20.

[f] ch. 17. 18.

[g] Cp. ch. 11. 24.

[h] ver. 23.

[i] ver. 13.

[j] 2 Kin. 2. 3, 5, 7, 15.

[k] ch. 13. 17, 18.

30 But the rest fled to [d]Aphek, into the city; and [the there a] wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, [3§]into [b]an inner chamber. 31 And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings: let us, we [I] pray thee, [c]put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life. 32 So they [c]girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother. 33 Now the men [4]observed diligently, did diligently observe and hasted [5]to catch whether it were whether *any thing would come* from him, and did [6]his mind; hastily catch *it:* and they said, Thy brother Ben-hadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot. 34 And *Ben-hadad* said unto him, [e]The cities [cities,] which my father took from thy father [father,] I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in [g]Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. [And I, *said Ahab,* Then *said Ahab,* I] will let thee go [send thee away] with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and let him [sent him go.] away.

35 And a certain man of [j]the sons of the prophets said unto his fellow [by neighbour] in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. 36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee.

R.V. [1] Or, *governors* See ch. 10. 15. [2] Or, *the* [3] Or, *from chamber to chamber* [4] Or, *took it as an omen* (Heb. *divined*), *and hasted* [5] Another reading is, *to catch it from him.* [6] Heb. *from him.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *that was fallen.* [†] Heb. *to the war with Israel.* [‡] Or, *were victualled.* [§] Or, *from chamber to chamber.* Heb. *into a chamber within a chamber.*

And as soon as he was departed from him, [a]a lion found him, and slew him. 37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, *so that in smiting he wounded him. 38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and [d]disguised himself with his headband over ashes upon his eyes face. 39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, [e]then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt †pay a talent of silver. 40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, ‡he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall thy judgement judgment be; thyself hast decided it. 41 And he hasted, and took the headband ashes away from his eyes face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he was of the prophets. 42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of thy hand the a man whom I had devoted to appointed to utter destruction, therefore [e]thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people. 43 And the king of Israel [g]went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

21 1 And it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which was in [i]Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria. 2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, [k]Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house; house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; it: or, if it §seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money. 3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, [b]that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee. 4 And Ahab [c]came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread. 5 But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread? 6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard. 7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite. 8 [f]So she wrote [1]letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto [h]the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, *and* that dwelt dwelling with Naboth. 9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth [2]‖on high among the people: 10 and set two men, [j]sons of [3]Belial, before him, and let them to bear witness against him, saying, [l]Thou didst [4]curse blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone

[a] Cp. ch. 13. 24.
[b] Lev. 25. 23. Num. 36. 7. Ezek. 46. 18.
[c] ch. 20. 43.
[d] 1 Sam. 28. 8.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 24.
[f] Cp. Esth. 3. 12.
[g] ch. 21. 4.
[h] ch. 20. 7. Ruth 4. 2.
[i] ch. 18. 45, 46.
[j] See Deut. 13. 13.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14.
[l] Ex. 22. 28. Lev. 24. 16. Cp. Acts 6. 11 & 23. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *a letter* [2] Or, *at the head of* [3] That is, *worthlessness.* [4] Or, *renounce*
A.V. * Heb. *smiting and wounding.* † Heb. *weigh.* ‡ Heb. *he was not.* § Heb. be *good in thine eyes.*
‖ Heb. *in the top of the people.*

him, that he may die. 11 And the men of his city, even [a]the elders and the nobles who dwelt were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, according as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them. 12 [d]They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth [1]on high among the people. 13 And the two men, sons of there came in two men, children Belial, came in of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial bare witness witnessed against him, even against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did [2]curse blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died. 14 Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead. 15 And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead. 16 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

17 [m]And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which dwelleth is in [r]Samaria: behold, he is in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to take possession of possess it. 19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? and And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, [t]In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ahab said to Elijah, [b]Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because [c]thou hast sold thyself to do that which is work evil in the sight of the LORD. 21 Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will utterly sweep thee away, take away thy posterity, and [e]will cut off from Ahab every man child, him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and him that is left at large in Israel: Israel, 22 and [1]I will make thine house like [f]the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like [g]the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, [h]and hast made Israel to sin. 23 And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, [i]The dogs shall eat Jezebel [3]by [j]the rampart *wall of Jezreel. 24 [k]Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat. 25 (But But [l]there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to do that work which was evil wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife †stirred up. 26 And he did very abominably in following [m]idols, according to [n]all that the things as did the Amorites did, Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.) Israel. 27 And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he [p]rent his clothes, and [q]put sackcloth upon his flesh, and [s]fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly. 28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, 29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: [u]but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

[a] See ver. 8.
[b] Cp. ch. 18. 17.
[c] ver. 25. 2 Kin. 17. 17. Rom. 7. 14.
[d] Cp. Isai. 58. 4.
[e] 2 Kin. 9. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 10.
[f] ch. 15. 29.
[g] ch. 16. 3, 11.
[h] ch. 14. 16.
[i] 2 Kin. 9. 36.
[j] 2 Sam. 20. 15.
[k] Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 16. 4.
[l] See ch. 16. 30—33.
[m] Cp. ch. 15. 12. 2 Kin. 17. 12 & 21. 11.
[n] Gen. 15. 16.
[o] Cp. Ps. 9. 12.
[p] 2 Kin. 6. 30.
[q] See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[r] ch. 16. 24.
[s] 2 Sam. 12. 16.
[t] ch. 22. 38. 2 Kin. 9. 26.
[u] 2 Kin. 9. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *at the head of* [2] Or, *renounce* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *in the portion*, as in 2 Kings 9. 10, 36.
A.V. * Or, *ditch.* † Or, *incited.*

1 And they continued
22 three years without war
between Syria and Israel.
2 [a]And it came to pass in the
third year, that [c]Jehoshaphat
the king of Judah came down
to the king of Israel. 3 And the
king of Israel said unto his serv-
ants, Know ye that [‘]Ramoth-gilead
Ramoth in Gilead
is ours, and we [1]be [*]still, and
take it not out of the hand of
the king of Syria? 4 And he
said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou
go with me to battle to Ramoth-
gilead? And Jehoshaphat said
to the king of Israel, [f]I am as
thou art, my people as thy
people, my horses as thy horses.
5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the
king of Israel, Inquire, I pray
thee, at the word of the LORD
to-day. to day.
6 Then the king of Israel
[i]gathered the prophets together,
about four hundred men, and
said unto them, Shall I go a-
gainst Ramoth-gilead to battle,
or shall I forbear? And they
said, Go up; for the Lord shall
deliver it into the hand of the
king. 7 But And [j]Jehoshaphat said, Is
there not here besides a prophet
of the LORD, LORD besides, that we might
inquire of him? 8 And the king
of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat,
There is yet one man, Micaiah the son
of Imlah, by whom we may inquire
of the LORD, Micaiah the son of Imlah.
LORD
but I hate him; for he doth
not prophesy good concerning
me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat
said, Let not the king say so.
9 Then the king of Israel called
an [2†]officer, and said, Fetch quickly
Hasten *hither*
Micaiah the son of Imlah. 10 Now
And
the king of Israel and Jehosha-
phat the king of Judah sat each
on his throne, arrayed in
having put on
their
robes, in [3]an open
a ‡void
place [n]at
in
the
entrance of the gate of Samaria;
and all the prophets prophesied
before them. 11 And Zedekiah
the son of Chenaanah made him
[b]horns of iron,
iron:
and he said, Thus
saith the LORD, With these [d]shalt
thou push the Syrians, until
they be consumed.
thou have consumed them.
12 And all the
prophets prophesied so, saying,
Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and
prosper: for the LORD shall de-
liver it into the hand of the king.
king's hand.
13 And the messenger that went
was gone
to call Micaiah spake unto him,
saying, Behold now, the words
of the prophets *declare* good
unto the king with one mouth:
let thy word, I pray thee, be
like the word of one of them,
and speak thou
that which is good. 14 And
Micaiah said, [g]As the LORD
liveth, [h]what the LORD saith
unto me, that will I speak.
15 And So when he was come
came
to the
king. And
king, the king said unto
him, Micaiah, shall we go to
against
Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall
we forbear? And he answered
him, Go up, and prosper; and
prosper: for
the
LORD shall deliver it into the
hand of the king. 16 And the
king said unto him, How many
times shall I adjure thee that
thou speak
tell
unto
me nothing but
the truth
that which is true
in the name of the
LORD? 17 And he said, I saw all
Israel scattered upon the mountains,
hills,
[k]as sheep that have no
not a
shep-
herd: and the LORD said, These
have no master;
master:
let them return
every man to his house in peace.
18 And the king of Israel said
to
unto
Jehoshaphat, [l]Did I not
tell thee that he would not prophesy
prophesy no
good concerning me, but evil?
19 And he said, Therefore hear thou
Hear thou therefore
the word of the LORD: [m]I saw
the LORD sitting on his throne,
[o]and all the host of heaven
standing by him on his right

[a] For ver. 1—35, see 2 Chr. 18. 2—34.
[b] Cp. Zech. 1. 18, 19.
[c] ch. 15. 24.
[d] Cp. Deut. 33. 17.
[e] Deut. 4. 43. Josh. 21. 38. 2 Kin. 8. 28 & 9. 1, 14. 2 Chr. 22. 5.
[f] 2 Kin. 3. 7.
[g] See ch. 17. 1.
[h] Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
[i] ch. 18. 19.
[j] 2 Kin. 3. 11.
[k] Num. 27. 17. Matt. 9. 36.
[l] ver. 8.
[m] Isai. 6. 1. Dan. 7. 9. Rev. 4. 2.
[n] See Ruth 4. 1.
[o] Cp. Deut. 33. 2 & Job 1. 6 & 2. 1 & Ps. 103. 21 & Dan. 7. 10 & Heb. 12. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *keep silence* [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Heb. *a threshing-floor.*
A.V. * Heb. *silent from taking it.* † Or, *eunuch.* ‡ Heb. *floor.*

hand and on his left. 20 And the LORD said, Who shall [1]entice Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner; and another said on that manner. 21 And there came forth [2]a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. 22 And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be [c]a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt entice him, and shalt prevail also: go forth, and do so. 23 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets; and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee. 24 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, [d]and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? 25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go [3]†[f]into [‡]an inner chamber to hide thyself. 26 And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; 27 and say, Thus saith the king, [h]Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, [i]until I come in peace. 28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, [j]the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, [k]Hear, ye peoples, all Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 30 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, §[a]I will disguise myself, and go into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle. 31 Now the king of Syria had commanded [b]the thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel. 32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the king of Israel; and they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out. 33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him. 34 And a certain man drew his bow [4]‖[e]at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between [5]the **joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; [g]for I am sore ††wounded. 35 And the battle ‡‡increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the §§midst of the chariot. 36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country. 37 So the king died, and *was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria. 38 And [they one] washed the chariot by the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; (now the harlots washed themselves *there*;) and they washed his armour;

[a] 2 Chr. 35. 22.
[b] Cp. ch. 20. 1, 16, 24.
[c] Cp. Judg. 9. 23 & Ezek. 14. 9 & 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[d] Cp. Lam. 3. 30 & Mic. 5. 1 & Matt. 5. 39 & Acts 23. 2.
[e] 2 Sam. 15. 11 (for mg.).
[f] ch. 20. 30.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 23.
[h] Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 10.
[i] Cp. Judg. 8. 9.
[j] Cp. Num. 16. 29 & Deut. 18. 22.
[k] Mic. 1. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *deceive.* [2] Heb. *the spirit.* [3] Or, *from chamber to chamber* [4] Heb. *in his simplicity.* [5] Or, *the lower armour and the breastplate* [6] Or, *and they washed the armour*

A.V. * Or, *deceive.* † Or, *from chamber to chamber.* ‡ Heb. *a chamber in a chamber.* § Or, *when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battle.* ‖ Heb. *in his simplicity.* ** Heb. *joints and the breastplate.* †† Heb. *made sick.* ‡‡ Heb. *ascended.* §§ Heb. *bosom.* * Heb. *came.*

[a]according unto the word of the LORD which he spake. 39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and [c]the ivory house which he built, made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 40 So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

41 [h]And Jehoshaphat the son of [i]Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. 42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 43 [k]And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: howbeit nevertheless [m]the high places were not taken away; *for* the people still sacrificed offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. 44 [o]And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel. 45 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written [q]in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 46 And the remnant [b]of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he put away took out of the land. 47 [d]And there was *There was* then no king in Edom: a deputy was king. 48 Jehoshaphat *made [e]ships of Tarshish Tarshish to go to [f]Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at [g]Ezion-geber. 49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not. 50 [j]And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 Ahaziah the son of Ahab [l]began to reign over Israel in Samaria [in] the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and [he] reigned two years over Israel. 52 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [n]and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [1]who wherein he made Israel to sin: sin. 53 [r]And For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [r]according to all that his father had done.

[a] ch. 21. 19.
[b] ch. 14. 24 & 15. 12.
[c] Cp. Amos 3. 15.
[d] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14 & 2 Kin. 3. 9 & 8. 20.
[e] See ch. 10. 22.
[f] See ch. 9. 28.
[g] See ch. 9. 26.
[h] For ver. 41—43, see 2 Chr. 20. 31—33.
[i] ver. 51.
[j] 2 Chr. 21. 1.
[k] Cp. 2 Chr. 17. 3.
[l] ver. 40.
[m] Cp. ch. 15. 14 & 2 Kin. 12. 3.
[n] Cp. ch. 15. 26.
[o] Cp. 2 Chr. 18. 1 & 20. 35, 36.
[p] ch. 16. 30.
[q] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 34.
[r] Cp. ch. 16. 31, 32.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

[*A. V.*], COMMONLY CALLED, THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

1 AND THEN Moab [a]rebelled against Israel [b]after the death of Ahab. 2 And Ahaziah fell down through the a lattice in his [e]upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, inquire of [c]Baal-zebub the god of Ekron [d]whether I shall recover of this sickness. disease. 3 But

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[b] ch. 3. 5.
[c] Cp. Matt. 10. 25 & 12. 24, 27 & Mark 3. 22 & Luke 11. 15, 18, 19.
[d] Cp. ch. 8. 8.
[e] Cp. Judg. 3. 20 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *who made*
A.V. * Or, had *ten ships*.

the angel of the LORD said to Elijah [a]the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, Is it *not* because there is *no not a* God in Israel, that ye go to inquire of [b]Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? 4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, *[c]Thou shalt not come down from *the that* bed *whither on which* thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed. 5 And *when* the messengers *returned turned back* unto him, *and* he said unto them, Why *is it that are ye* ye are returned? *now turned back?* 6 And they said unto him, There came *up a man a man up* to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it *not* because there is *no not a* God in Israel, that thou sendest to inquire of [b]Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from *the that* bed *whither on which* thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. 7 And he said unto them, †What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words? 8 And they answered him, [f]He was [1]an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite. 9 Then *the king* sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he [2]sat on the top of *the an* hill. And he spake unto him, *[g]O Thou* man of God, the king hath said, Come down. 10 And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, *then* [i]let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. 11 And *again Again also* he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. 12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And [d]the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. 13 And *again he sent the he sent again a* captain of *a the* third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and ‡fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, [e]be precious in thy sight. 14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and *consumed burnt up* the two *former captains of fifty captains of the former fifties* with their fifties: *but now therefore* let my life *now* be precious in thy sight. 15 And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king. 16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of [b]Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, is it *not* because there is no God in Israel to inquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down *from the off that* bed *whither on which* thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. 17 So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram *began to reign reigned* in his stead [h]in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son. 18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah

[a] 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 21. 17.
[b] See ver. 2.
[c] ver. 6, 16.
[d] Job 1. 16.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 21 & Ps. 72. 14.
[f] Cp. Zech. 13. 4 & Matt. 3. 4 & Mark 1. 6.
[g] Deut. 33. 1. Judg. 13. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 27 & 9. 6.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 1 & 8. 16.
[i] Luke 9. 54.

R.V. [1] Or, *a man with a garment of hair* [2] Or, *dwelt*

A.V. * Heb. *The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt not come down from it.* † Heb. *What was the manner of the man.* ‡ Heb. *bowed.*

which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

1 And it came to pass, when
2 the LORD would [a]take up Elijah [by a whirlwind into heaven, into heaven by a whirlwind,] that Elijah went with [b]Elisha from [c]Gilgal. 2 And Elijah said unto Elisha, [d]Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me [as far as to] Beth-el. And Elisha [said, said unto him,] [e]As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el. 3 And [f]the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master [i]from thy head [to-day? to day?] And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. 4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, [d]tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to [k]Jericho. And he said, [e]As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho. 5 And [f]the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came [near] to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master [i]from thy head [to-day? to day?] And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace. 6 And Elijah said unto him, [d]Tarry here, I pray thee; [Tarry, I pray thee, here;] for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on. 7 And fifty men of [f]the sons of the prophets went, and stood [over against them *to view] afar off: and they two stood by Jordan. 8 And Elijah [m]took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, [n]and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground. 9 And it came to pass, [when they were gone over,] that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken [away] from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let [2]a double portion of thy spirit be upon me. 10 And he said, †Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so. 11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* [3]a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, [which and] parted them both asunder; [h]and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. 12 And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, [j]the [4]chariots [chariot] of [Israel Israel,] and the horsemen [thereof! thereof.] And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, [l]and rent them in two pieces. 13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the ‡bank of [Jordan. Jordan;] 14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the [LORD, §the LORD] God of Elijah? and when he also had smitten the waters, [n]they [were divided parted] hither and thither: and Elisha went over. 15 And when [f]the sons of the prophets which were [at Jericho over against him to view at Jericho] saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him. 16 And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty §strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek

a Cp. Gen. 5. 24.
b See 1 Kin. 19. 19—21.
c ch. 4. 38. Cp. Josh. 5. 9.
d Cp. Ruth 1. 15, 16.
e See Ruth 3. 13.
f ch. 4. 1, 38 & 5. 22 & 6. 1 & 9. 1. 1 Kin. 20. 35.
g See ch. 6. 17.
h Ecclus. 48. 9. 1 Mac. 2. 58.
i See ch. 4. 38.
j ch. 13. 14.
k Cp. Josh. 6. 26 & 1 Kin. 16. 34.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 30.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 19.
n Cp. Ex. 14. 21 & Josh. 3. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *as they went* [2] That is, the portion of the firstborn. See Deut. 21. 17. [3] Or, *chariots* [4] Or, *chariot* [5] Or, *the God of Elijah, even he? and when he had smitten &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *in sight*, or, *over against.* † Heb. *Thou hast done hard in asking.* ‡ Heb. *lip.* § Heb. *sons of strength.*

thy master: lest peradventure [a]the spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon *some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send. 17 And when they urged him [c]till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not. 18 And when they came back again to him, while he tarried at Jericho; (for Jericho;) and he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, we I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the land ‡miscarrieth. ground †barren. 20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him. 21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and [j]cast the salt therein, in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or ‡miscarrying. barren *land*. 22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the word saying of Elisha which he spake.

23 And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth [3]little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head. 24 And he looked behind him and saw turned back, and looked on them, [l]and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she-bears she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them. 25 And he went from thence to [n]mount Carmel, and from thence he returned [p]to Samaria.

[a] See 1 Kin. 18. 12.
[b] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[c] ch. 8. 11.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 26, 27 & Ex. 23. 24.
[e] 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.
[f] 1 Kin. 12. 28, 31, 32.
[g] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[h] Cp. Isai. 16. 1, 2.
[i] ch. 1. 1.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 41 & Ex. 15. 25.
[k] 1 Kin. 22. 4.
[l] Cp. Neh. 13. 25.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 47.
[n] Josh. 19. 26. 1 Kin. 18. 19, 20.
[o] Cp. Josh. 7. 7.
[p] Cp. ch. 8. 11.

3 1 Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria [b]in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years. 2 And he did that which was wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the [4]d pillar ‡image of Baal [e]that his father had made. 3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto [f]the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [g]wherewith he which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 Now And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster; sheepmaster, [h]and he rendered unto the king of Israel 5the wool of an hundred thousand lambs, and of an hundred thousand rams. rams, with the wool. 5 But it came to pass, [i]when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel. 6 And king Jehoram went out of Samaria at that the same time, and mustered numbered all Israel. 7 And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: [k]I am as thou art, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses. 8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way of through the wilderness of Edom. 9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and [m]the king of Edom: and they made fetched a circuit compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, nor and for the beasts cattle §that followed them. 10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! for that [o]the LORD hath called these three kings together together, to deliver them into

R.V. [1] Or, *casteth her fruit* [2] Or, *casting of fruit* [3] Or, *young lads* [4] Or, *obelisk* * [5] Or, *an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool*
A.V. * Heb. *one of the mountains.* † Heb. *causing to miscarry.* ‡ Heb. *statue.* § Heb. *at their feet.*

the hand of Moab. Moab! 11 [a]But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here *is* [d]Elisha the son of Shaphat is here, [e]which poured water on the hands of Elijah. 12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him. 13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, [f]What have I to do with thee? get thee to [g]the prophets of thy father, and to [h]the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for [i]the LORD hath called these three kings together together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab. 14 And Elisha said, [j]As the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee. 15 But now [k]bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that [m]the hand of the LORD came upon him. 16 And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of trenches. ditches. 17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain, rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water: and water, that ye shall may drink, both ye ye, and your cattle cattle, and your beasts. 18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will also deliver the Moabites also into your hand. 19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all fountains wells of water, [b]and [*]mar every good piece of land with stones. 20 And it came to pass in the morning, about the time of [c]offering the when the meat offering was oblation, offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water. 21 Now And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they [1][†]gathered themselves together, all that were able to [2][‡]put on armour, and upward, and stood on in the border. 22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water over against them on the other side as red as blood: 23 and they said, This is blood; blood: the kings [3]are surely destroyed, §slain, and they have smitten each man his fellow: one another now therefore, Moab, to the spoil. 24 And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: and but ‖they went forward [4]into the land smiting the smiting the Moabites, even in *their* Moabites. country. 25 And they beat down the cities; cities, and [l]on every good piece of land they cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the fountains wells of water, and felled all the good trees: until in [n]Kir-hareseth *only* they left **only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it. 26 And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men [o]that drew sword, swords, to break through *even* unto the king of Edom: but they could not. 27 Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, [p]and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall.

[a] 1 Kin. 22. 7.
[b] Cp. ver. 25 & Isai. 25. 2.
[c] Cp. Ex. 29. 39, 40.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 25.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 21 & John 13. 4, 5.
[f] Cp. Ezek. 14. 3.
[g] 1 Kin. 22. 6.
[h] 1 Kin. 18. 19.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] ch. 5. 16. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 & 1 Chr. 25. 1.
[l] Cp. ver. 19.
[m] 1 Kin. 18. 46. Ezek. 1. 3 & 3. 14, 22 & 8. 1 & 37. 1 & 40. 1.
[n] Isai. 16. 7. Cp. Isai. 15. 1 & 16. 11 & Jer. 48. 31, 36.
[o] Cp. Judg. 20. 2.
[p] Amos 2. 1. Cp. Mic. 6. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *were called together* [2] Heb. *gird themselves with a girdle.* [3] Or, *have surely fought together*
[4] Heb. *into it.*
A.V. * Heb. *grieve.* † Heb. *were cried together.* ‡ Heb. *gird himself with a girdle.* § Heb. *destroyed.*
‖ Or, *they smote in it even smiting.* ** Heb. *until he left the stones thereof in Kir-haraseth.*

And [1]there was great wrath, indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

4 [1] Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the [a]sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead, dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: [b]and the creditor is come to take unto him my two children, sons to be bondmen. [2] And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, me; what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil. [3] Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; *borrow not a few. [4] And when thou shalt go, thou art come in, and thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, vessels; and thou shalt set aside that which is full. [5] So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons; they, sons, who brought *the vessels* to her, her; and she poured out. [6] And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed. [7] Then she came and told the [g]man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy [†]debt, and live thou and thy sons, children of the rest.

[8] And [‡]it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to [h]Shunem, where was a [i]great woman; and she [§]constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread. [9] And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy [g]man of God, which passeth by us continually. [10] Let us make, I pray thee, make a little chamber, chamber, I pray thee, [2]on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither. [11] And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, chamber, and lay there. [12] And he said to [c]Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him. [13] And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast [3]been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to [d]the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people. [14] And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no son, child, and her husband is old. [15] And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door. [16] And he said, At, About this ‖season, [e]when the, according to time [4]cometh round, the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, [g]thou man of God, [f]do not lie unto thine handmaid. [17] And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season, season [e]when the time came round, as that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life. her. [18] And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers. [19] And he said unto his father, [f]My head, my head. And he said to his servant, a lad, Carry him to his mother. [20] And when he had

[a] See ch. 2. 3.

[b] Cp. Lev. 25. 39—41 & 1 Sam. 22. 2 & Neh. 5. 5 & Matt. 18. 25.

[c] ch. 5. 20, 21, 25 & 8. 4, 5.

[d] 2 Sam. 19. 13. Cp. ch. 5. 1.

[e] Gen. 18. 14. Cp. Gen. 17. 21.

[f] ver. 28.

[g] See Deut. 33. 1.

[h] Josh. 19. 18.

[i] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 2 & 2 Sam. 19. 32.

[j] Cp. Ps. 121. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *there came great wrath upon Israel* [2] Or, *with walls* [3] Or, *shewed us all this reverence* [4] Heb. *liveth*, or, *reviveth.*

A.V. * Or, *scant not.* † Or, *creditor.* ‡ Heb. *there was a day.* § Heb. *laid hold on him.* ‖ Heb. *set time.*

taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died. 21 And she went up, [b]and laid him on the bed of [c]the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out. 22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the servants, young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to [c]the man of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to-day to day? it is neither [e]new moon moon, nor sabbath. And she said, [1]It shall be *well. 24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slacken me not the riding, †slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee. 25 So she went, went and came unto the man of God [h]to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, yonder is the that Shunammite: 26 run, Run now, I pray thee, now to meet her, and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well. 27 And when she came to the man of God [j]to the hill, she caught hold of his feet. And ‡him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away; but away. And the man of God said, Let her alone: alone; for her soul is [2]§vexed within her; her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me. 28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? [l]did I not say, Do not deceive me? 29 Then he said to Gehazi, [o]Gird up thy loins, and [q]take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, [s]salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and [q]lay my staff upon the face of the child. 30 And the mother of the child said, [a]As the LORD liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her. 31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor [3]‖hearing. Wherefore he returned went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child [d]is not awaked. 32 And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed. 33 He went in therefore, and [f]shut the door upon them twain, [g]and prayed unto the LORD. 34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and [i]he [4]stretched himself upon the him child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm. 35 Then he returned, and walked in the house once **to and fro; and went up, [i]and [4]stretched himself upon him: [5]and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. 36 And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son. 37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground; ground, [k]and she took up her son, and went out.

38 And Elisha came again to [m]Gilgal: and [n]there was a dearth in the land; and [p]the sons of the prophets [r]were sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, [t]Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets. 39 And one

[a] See Ruth 3. 13.
[b] ver. 32.
[c] ver. 7.
[d] Cp. John 11. 11.
[e] Cp. Num. 28. 11.
[f] ver. 4. Matt. 6. 6. Cp. Matt. 9. 25 & Mark 5. 37, 40 & Luke 8. 51.
[g] 1 Kin. 17. 20.
[h] ch. 2. 25.
[i] 1 Kin. 17. 21. Cp. Acts 20. 10.
[j] ver. 25.
[k] 1 Kin. 17. 23. Heb. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 8. 1, 5.
[l] ver. 16.
[m] ch. 2. 1.
[n] ch. 8. 1.
[o] See 1 Kin. 18. 46.
[p] See ch. 2. 3.
[q] Cp. Ex. 7. 19 & 14. 16 & Acts 19. 12.
[r] Deut. 33. 3. Luke 10. 39. Acts 22. 3. Cp. ch. 2. 3, 5.
[s] Luke 10. 4.
[t] Ezek. 24. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Peace.* [2] Heb. *bitter.* [3] Heb. *attention.* [4] Or, *bowed himself* [5] Or, *and embraced the child*
A.V. * Heb. *peace.* † Heb. *restrain not for me to ride.* ‡ Heb. *by his feet.* § Heb. *bitter.* ‖ Heb. *attention.*
** Heb. *once hither, and once thither.*

went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew them not. 40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof. 41 But he said, Then bring meal. [c]And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no [1*]harm in the pot.

42 And there came a man from [d]Baal-shalishah, [e]and brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and fresh full ears of corn [†]in [2]his sack. the husk thereof. And he said, [g]Give unto the people, that they may eat. 43 And his [3]servant servitor said, What, should I set this before an hundred men? But he said, He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. 44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

5 1 Now [k]Naaman, [l]captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man [4‡]with his master, and [§]honourable, because by him the LORD had given [5]victory ‖deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man of valour, in *but he was* a leper. 2 And the Syrians had gone out [m]in bands, by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she [6**]waited on Naaman's wife. 3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were [4‡]with the prophet that is in Samaria! then would he for he would [††]recover him of his leprosy. 4 And [7]one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Israel. 5 And the king of Syria said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, [a]and took [‡‡]with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand [8]*pieces* of gold, and ten [b]changes of raiment. 6 And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, And now Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy. 7 And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that [f]he rent his clothes, and said, [h]Am I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? but wherefore [i]consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh [9]a quarrel against me. 8 And it was so, when Elisha the [j]man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel. 9 So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariots, and chariot, stood at the door of the house of Elisha. 10 And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, [n]Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and [10]thou shalt be clean. 11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said,

[a] Cp. ch. 4. 42 & 8. 8, 9 & 1 Sam. 9. 7.
[b] ver. 22, 23. Cp. Judg. 14. 12.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 21 & Ex. 15. 25.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 4.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7.
[f] See Gen. 44. 13.
[g] See Matt. 14. 16—21 & 15. 32—38 & Mark 6. 37—44 & 8. 4—9 & Luke 9. 13—17 & John 6. 5—13.
[h] Cp. Gen. 30. 2 & Deut. 32. 39 & 1 Sam. 2. 6.
[i] Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 7.
[j] See Deut. 33. 1.
[k] Luke 4. 27.
[l] Cp. ch. 4. 13.
[m] ch. 6. 23.
[n] Cp. John 9. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil thing.* [2] Or, *the husk thereof* [3] Or, *minister* [4] Heb. *before.* [5] Heb. *salvation.*
[6] Heb. *was before.* [7] Or, *he* [8] Or, shekels [9] Or, *an occasion* [10] Heb. *be thou clean.*
A.V. * Heb. *evil thing.* † Or, *in his scrip, or, garment.* ‡ Heb. *before.* § Or, *gracious.*
Heb. *lifted up, or, accepted in countenance.* ‖ Or, *victory.* ** Heb. *was before.* †† Heb. *gather in.*
‡‡ Heb. *in his hand.*

Behold, *I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and †wave strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper. 12 Are not [1]b Abanah ‡Abana and Pharpar, the rivers of [c]Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage. 13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, [e]My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean? 14 Then went he down, and dipped *himself* seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: [h]and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, [i]and he was clean. 15 And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold now, Behold, now I know that [l]there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, [n]take a [2]present blessing of thy servant. 16 But he said, [o]As the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, [p]I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused. 17 And Naaman said, If not, yet I pray thee let there Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth; earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD. 18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant; servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of [r]Rimmon to worship there, and [s]he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon; Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing. 19 And he said unto him, [a]Go in peace. So he departed from him [3]§a little way.

20 But [d]Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared this Naaman the Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, [f]as the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him. 21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw one him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, ‖[g]Is all well? 22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from [f]the hill country of mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets; prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and [k]two changes of raiment. garments. 23 And Naaman said, [m]Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of raiment, garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him. 24 And when he came to [q]the [4]**hill, tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed. 25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went †† no whither. 26 And he said unto him, [5]Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is it a time

[a] 1 Sam. 1. 17.
[b] Cp. S. of S. 4. 8 (for mg.).
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.
[d] ch. 4. 12.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 21 & 8. 9 & Judg. 17. 10.
[f] See Ruth 3. 13.
[g] ch. 9. 11.
[h] ver. 10. Cp. Job 33. 25.
[i] Luke 4. 27.
[j] See Josh. 24. 33.
[k] ver. 5.
[l] Cp. Dan. 2. 47 & 3. 29 & 6. 26, 27.
[m] ch. 6. 3.
[n] Cp. Gen. 33. 11.
[o] ch. 3. 14. 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[p] Cp. Gen. 14. 23.
[q] Cp. 2 Chr. 27. 3 (for mg.).
[r] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 18 & Zech. 12. 11.
[s] ch. 7. 2, 17.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Amanah*. [2] Heb. *blessing*. [3] Or, *some way* [4] Heb. *Ophel*. [5] Or, *Mine heart went not* from me, *when &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *I said*. Or, *I said with myself, He will surely come out, &c.* † Heb. *move up and down*. ‡ Or, *Amana*. § Heb. *a little piece of ground*. ‖ Heb. Is there *peace?* ** Or, *secret place*. †† Heb. *not hither or thither*.

to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, sheep, and oxen, and menservants, menservants, and maidservants? 27 The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence [a] a leper *as white* as snow.

6 1 And [b] the sons of the prophets said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell before, with thee is too strait for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye. 3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go. 4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood. 5 But as one was felling a beam, the *axe-head, axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, my master! for it was borrowed. 6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. [f] And he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither, thither; and [1] made the iron to swim. 7 And he said, Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. [1] So, And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 Now, Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, Israel; and [he] took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my [2†] camp. 9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are coming, come down. 10 And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, of; and [he] saved himself there, not once nor twice. 11 And, Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Israel? 12 And one of his servants said, ‡Nay, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that is in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber. 13 And he said, Go and see, spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in [c] Dothan. 14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a §great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about. 15 And when [d] the [3‖] servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host with horses and chariots was round about compassed the city both with horses and the city, chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do? 16 And he answered, Fear not: [e] for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. 17 And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, [g] open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of [h] horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. 18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this [4] people, I pray thee, with blindness. [i] And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha. 19 And Elisha said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: [**] follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. And, But he led them to Samaria. 20 And it came to pass, when

[a] Ex. 4. 6. Num. 12. 10. Cp. ch. 15. 5.
[b] See ch. 2. 3.
[c] Gen. 37. 17.
[d] ch. 4. 43 (mg. for ing.).
[e] 2 Chr. 32. 7. Cp. Ps. 55. 18 & Rom. 8. 31.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 21.
[g] ver. 20.
[h] ch. 2. 11. Cp. Ps. 34. 7 & 68. 17. See Zech. 1. 8—10 & 6. 1—7.
[i] Cp. Gen. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *the iron did swim* [2] Or, *encamping* [3] Or, *minister* [4] Heb. *nation.*
A.V. * Heb. *iron.* † Or, *encamping.* ‡ Heb. *No.* § Heb. *heavy.* ‖ Or, *minister.* ** Heb. *come ye after me.*

they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, [a]open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria. 21 And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, [c]My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them? 22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive [e]with thy sword and with thy bow? [f]set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master. 23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. And So [i]the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

24 And it came to pass after this, that [j]Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria. 25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was sold for fourscore [1]*pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a kab cab of dove's dung for five [1]*pieces* of silver. 26 And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king. 27 And he said, [2*]If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the threshing-floor, barnfloor, or out of the wine-press? 28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to-day, to day, and we will eat my son to-morrow. to morrow. 29 [o]So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the [†]next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son. 30 And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that [b]he rent his clothes; (now and he was passing passed by upon the wall; wall;) and the people looked, and, behold, [b]he had sackcloth within upon his flesh. 31 Then he said, [d]God do so to me, and more also, and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day. 32 But Elisha sat in his house, [g]and the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of [h]a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and [3]hold the door fast against him: him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him? 33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the LORD; [k]why what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

7 [1]And Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the [LORD: LORD; thus Thus] saith the LORD, [†]To-morrow To morrow about this time shall a [4]measure of fine flour be *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria. 2 Then [m]the captain [‡]a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, [n]if the LORD should would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

3 Now And there were four leprous men [p]at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to

[a] ver. 17.
[b] 1 Kin. 21. 27.
[c] ch. 5. 13 & 8. 9. Judg. 17. 10.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 2. See Ruth 1. 17.
[e] Gen. 48. 22.
[f] Rom. 12. 20.
[g] Ezek. 8. 1 & 14. 1 & 20. 1.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 21. 13.
[i] ver. 8, 9. ch. 5. 2 & 24. 2.
[j] 1 Kin. 20. 1.
[k] Cp. Job 2. 9.
[l] ver. 18.
[m] ver. 17, 19. Cp. ch. 5. 18.
[n] Mal. 3. 10. Cp. Gen. 7. 11.
[o] Cp. Lev. 26. 29 & Deut. 28. 53, 57 & Ezek. 5. 10.
[p] Cp. Lev. 13. 46.

R.V. [1] Or, shekels [2] Or, *Nay, let the* LORD *help thee!* [3] Heb. *thrust him back with the door.* [4] Heb. *seah.*
A.V. * Or, *Let not the* LORD *save thee.* † Heb. *other.* ‡ Heb. *a lord which* belonged *to the king leaning upon his hand.*

another, Why sit we here until we die? 4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die. 5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the outermost uttermost part of the camp of the Syrians, Syria, behold, there was no man there. 6 For the Lord had made the host of the Syrians [a]to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us [b]the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us. 7 [c]Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life. 8 And when these lepers came to the outermost uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and they came back, again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it. 9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, [1]punishment *some mischief will overtake come upon us: now therefore come, let us that we may go and tell the king's household. 10 So they came and called unto the [2]porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but the horses tied, and the asses tied, and the tents as they were. 11 And [3]he called the porters; and they told it to the king's household house within. 12 And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall take catch them alive, and get into the city. 13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left [4]†in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it; in it: behold, *I say,* they are even as all the multitude of the Israel Israelites that are consumed:) and let us send and see. 14 They took therefore two chariots with chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see. 15 And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king. 16 And the people went out, and spoiled the camp tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, [d]according to the word of the LORD. 17 And the king appointed [e]the captain lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died died, as the

[a] Cp. ch. 6. 17 & 2 Sam. 5. 24 & Job 15. 21.

[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 29.

[c] Cp. Ps. 48. 4–6 & Prov. 28. 1.

[d] ver. 1.

[e] ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *our iniquity will find us out* [2] Or, *porters* [3] Or, *the porters called* [4] Heb. *in it.*
A.V. * Heb. *we shall find punishment.* † Heb. *in it.*

man of God had said, [a]who spake when the king came down to him. 18 And it came to pass, as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be about this time in the gate of Samaria: 19 and [b]that answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, [b]Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof. 20 And it came to pass even so unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

8 1 Now Elisha had spoken unto the woman, [g]whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD [i]hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land [j]seven years. 2 And the woman arose, and did according to the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years. 3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land. 4 And the king was talking with [o]Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done. 5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how [g]he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom Elisha restored to life. 6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain [1]*officer, saying, Restore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 And Elisha came to [c]Damascus; and [d]Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither. 8 And the king said unto [e]Hazael, [f]Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, [h]and inquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease? 9 So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present [2]†with him, [3]even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, [k]Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease? 10 And Elisha said unto him, [l]Go, [4]say unto him, Thou shalt surely recover; howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that [m]he shall surely die. 11 And he settled his countenance ‡stedfastly *upon him*, [n]until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept. 12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know [p]the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, [q]and wilt dash in pieces their little children, and rip up their women with child. 13 And

[a] ch. 6. 32.
[b] ver. 2.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 24.
[d] ch. 6. 24. 1 Kin. 20. 1.
[e] 1 Kin. 19. 15, 17.
[f] See 1 Sam. 9. 7.
[g] ch. 4. 35.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 2.
[i] Ps. 105. 16. Hag. 1. 11.
[j] Cp. Gen. 41. 27.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 13.
[l] ver. 14.
[m] ver. 15.
[n] ch. 2. 17.
[o] See ch. 4. 12.
[p] ch. 10. 32 & 12. 17 & 13. 3, 7, 22. Amos 1. 3, 4.
[q] Isai. 13. 16. Hos. 13. 16. Nah. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 137. 9 & Hos. 10. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *eunuch* [2] Heb. *in his hand.* [3] Or, *and* [4] According to another reading, *say, Thou shalt not recover: for the* LORD *&c.*

A.V. * Or, *eunuch.* † Heb. *in his hand.* ‡ Heb. *and set* it.

Hazael said, But what, is thy servant, [a]which is but a servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, [b]The LORD hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Syria. 14 Then So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me [e]that thou shouldest surely recover. 15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took the coverlet, a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 And in the fifth year of [i]Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, [1]Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah [*]began to reign. 17 [k]Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. 18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for he had [m]the daughter of Ahab was to his wife: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. 19 Howbeit Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah, Judah for David his servant's sake, [p]as he promised him to give unto him [r]a lamp him alway a †light, [2]for his children alway. *and* to his children. 20 In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made [t]a king over themselves. 21 Then So Joram passed went over to Zair, and all his the chariots with him: and he rose [u]p by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people [w]fled to into their tents. 22 [y]So Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, Judah unto this day. Then did [a]Libnah revolt Libnah revolted at the same time. 23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried [c]with his fathers in the city of David: and [d]Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

25 [f]In the [g]twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign. 26 [h]Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, Athaliah [j]the [3]‡daughter of Omri king of Israel. 27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son in law of the house of Ahab. 28 And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against [l]Hazael king of Syria at [m]Ramoth-gilead: in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram. 29 [o]And king Joram returned went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds [§]which the Syrians had given him at [q]Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And [s]Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was [‖]sick.

9 1 And Elisha the prophet called one of [u]the sons children of the prophets, and said unto him, [v]Gird up thy loins, and take this [z]vial box of oil in thine hand, and go to [a]Ramoth-gilead. Ramoth-gilead: 2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu [b]the son of Jeho-

[a] See 1 Sam. 17. 43.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 15.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 20.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 6 & 25. 23.
[e] ver. 10.
[f] For ver. 25–29, see 2 Chr. 22. 1–6.
[g] Cp. ch. 9. 29.
[h] Cp. 2 Chr. 22. 2.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 3. 1.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 10.
[k] For ver. 17–24, see 2 Chr. 21. 5–10.
[l] ver. 15.
[m] Cp. ver. 26.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
[o] ch. 9. 15.
[p] 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 132. 11.
[q] 2 Chr. 22. 6. Cp. ver. 28 & 2 Chr. 22. 5.
[r] 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.
[s] ch. 9. 16.
[t] ch. 3. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 47.
[u] See ch. 2. 3.
[v] See 1 Kin. 18. 46.
[w] See 2 Sam. 18. 17.
[x] 1 Sam. 10. 1.
[y] Cp. Gen. 27. 40.
[z] ch. 8. 28. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 3.
[a] Josh. 10. 29, 30.
[b] ver. 14. Cp. ver. 20 & 1 Kin. 19. 16.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit the words *Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah.* [2] Another reading is, *and to his children.* [3] Or, *granddaughter.* See ver. 18.
A.V. [*] Heb. *reigned.* Began to reign in consort with his father. † Heb. *candle, or, lamp.* ‡ Or, *granddaughter.*
§ Heb. *wherewith the Syrians had wounded.* ‖ Heb. *wounded.*

shaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among [a]his brethren, and carry him to an *inner chamber. chamber; [3] Then take the vial box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, [b]I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not. [4] So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead. [5] And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain. [6] And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [b]I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, even over Israel. [7] And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, [h]at the hand of Jezebel. [8] For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: [i]and I will cut off from Ahab [j]every man child, him that pisseth against the wall, and [k]him that is shut up and him that is left at large in Israel. Israel: [9] And I will make the house of Ahab like [l]the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like [m]the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah. Ahijah: [10] [n]And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled. [11] Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, [o]Is all well? wherefore came [p]this mad fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man man, and what his talk was. his communication. [12] And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. [13] Then they hasted, [c]and took every man his garment, and put it under him [1]on the top of the stairs, and blew the trumpet, with trumpets, saying, [d]Jehu †is king. [14] So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. ([e]Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of [f]Hazael king of Syria: Syria. [15] [g]but But king [2]‡Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians §had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If this it be your mind, minds, then ‖let none escape go forth and go forth *nor* escape out of the city, city to go to tell it in Jezreel. [16] So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram. [17] Now the watchman stood And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, [3]Is it peace? [18] So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again. [19] Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

[a] Cp. ver. 5, 11.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 16 & 2 Chr. 22. 7.
[c] Cp. Matt. 21. 8 & Mark 11. 8.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 34.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 28.
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
[g] ch. 8. 29.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4. See 1 Kin. 21. 5—15.
[i] ch. 10. 17. 1 Kin. 21. 21. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10.
[j] See 1 Sam. 25. 22.
[k] Deut. 32. 36.
[l] 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 15. 29 & 21. 22.
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 3, 11 & 21. 22.
[n] ver. 35, 36. 1 Kin. 21. 23.
[o] ch. 5. 21.
[p] Jer. 29. 26. Hos. 9. 7. Cp. John 10. 20 & Acts 26. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *on the bare steps* [2] Heb. *Jehoram*, and in vv. 17, 21, 22, 23, 24. [3] Or, *Is all well?*
A.V. * Heb. *chamber in a chamber.* † Heb. *reigneth.* ‡ Heb. *Jehoram.* § Heb. *smote.* ‖ Heb. *let no escaper go*, &c.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the *driving [b]is like the driving of Jehu [c]the son of Nimshi; for he driveth †furiously. 21 And Joram said, [1]‡[e]Make ready. And [they] his chariot was made ready. [f]And Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out [to meet] against Jehu, and [found] §met him [h]in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite. 22 And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as [j]the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many? 23 And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah. 24 And Jehu [2]‖drew [his a] bow with his full strength, and smote [Joram] Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he **sunk down in his chariot. 25 Then said *Jehu* to Bidkar [l]his captain, Take up, and cast him [h]in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, [n]the LORD [3]laid this [o]burden upon him; 26 Surely I have seen yesterday the ††blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this [4]‡‡[p]plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD. 27 [r]But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the [chariot: *and* chariot. *And*] *they* [*smote him did so*] at the [ascent of going up to] Gur, which is by [a]Ibleam. And he fled to [a]Megiddo, and died there. 28 [d]And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

29 And in the [g]eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

30 And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and [i]she §§painted her [eyes, face,] and tired her head, and looked out at [the a] window. 31 And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, [5]*k*Is it peace, thou Zimri, thy master's murderer? *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master? 32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three *eunuchs. 33 And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot. 34 And when he was come in, he did eat and [drink; drink,] and [he] said, [See Go, see] now to this cursed woman, and bury her: [m]for she is a king's daughter. 35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands. 36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the LORD, which he spake †by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, [q]In the portion of Jezreel shall [the] dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel: 37 and the carcase of Jezebel shall be [s]as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel;

[a] Josh. 17. 11.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 27.
[c] 1 Kin. 19. 17. Cp. ver. 2, 14.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 30 & 2 Chr. 35. 24.
[e] 1 Kin. 18. 44.
[f] 2 Chr. 22. 7.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 25 & 2 Chr. 21. 17—19.
[h] 1 Kin. 21. 1. Cp. ver. 26.
[i] Cp. Jer. 4. 30 & Ezek. 23. 40.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 13.
[k] See 1 Kin. 16. 9—20.
[l] Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 31.
[n] 1 Kin. 21. 19, 29.
[o] See Isai. 13. 1.
[p] ver. 21, 25 (for mg.).
[q] ver. 26 (mg.). 1 Kin. 21. 23.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 22. 9.
[s] Cp. Ps. 83. 10 & Jer. 8. 2 & 9. 22 & 16. 4 & 25. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *Yoke* [2] Heb. *filled his hand with the bow.* [3] Or, *uttered this oracle against him* [4] Or, *portion* [5] Or, *Is it well*
A.V. * Or, *marching.* † Heb. *in madness.* ‡ Heb. *Bind.* § Heb. *found.* ‖ Heb. *filled his hand with a bow.* ** Heb. *bowed.* †† Heb. *bloods.* ‡‡ Or, *portion.* §§ Heb. *put her eyes in painting.* * Or, *chamberlains* † Heb. *by the hand of.*

so that they shall not say, This is Jezebel.

10 [1] Now And Ahab had seventy sons in [a]Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, [even to] the elders, and [unto to] [*b] them that brought up [the sons of Ahab, Ahab's children,] saying, [2] And now Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour; [3] look [ye even] out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house. [4] But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, [the] two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand? [5] And he that was over the [household, house,] and he that was over the city, the elders also, and [they that brought up the bringers up of] *the children*, sent to Jehu, saying, [f]We are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any [man] king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes. [6] Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be [on my side, †mine,] and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by [to-morrow to morrow] this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, [b]which brought them up. [7] And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, [j]and slew [them, even] seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent [them unto him him *them*] to Jezreel. [8] And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning. [9] And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, [c]I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who [smote slew] all these? [10] Know now that there shall [d]fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done that [e]which he spake ‡by his servant Elijah. [11] So Jehu [smote slew] all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his [familiar friends, §kinsfolks,] and his priests, until he left him none remaining. [12] And he arose and departed, and [went came] to Samaria. And as he was at the [1]‖shearing house [of the shepherds] in the way, [13] Jehu [**]met with [g]the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of [Ahaziah: Ahaziah;] and we go down [††]to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen. [14] And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the [2]pit of the [1]shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

[15] And when he was departed thence, he [**]lighted on [h]Jehonadab the son of [i]Rechab coming to meet him: and he [‡‡]saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, [k]give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up

[a] 1 Kin. 16. 24.

[b] Cp. Esth. 2. 7.

[c] ch. 9. 14, 24.

[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 19.

[e] 1 Kin. 21. 19, 21, 29.

[f] Josh. 9. 8, 11.

[g] Cp. ch. 8. 29 & 9. 16 & 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 8.

[h] See Jer. 35. 6—10, 14, 16, 18.

[i] 1 Chr. 2. 55.

[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 21.

[k] Ezra 10. 19. Ezek. 17. 18. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *house of gathering* [2] Or, *cistern*

A.V. * Heb. *nourishers.* † Heb. *for me.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of.* § Or, *acquaintance.* ‖ Heb. *house of shepherds binding* sheep. ** Heb. *found.* †† Heb. *to the peace of, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *blessed.*

to him into the chariot. 16 And he said, Come with me, and see [a]my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot. 17 And when he came to Samaria, [c]he smote / slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the word / saying of the LORD, [d]which he spake to Elijah. 18 And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, [g]Ahab served Baal a little; but Jehu shall serve him much. 19 Now therefore call unto me all the [h]prophets of Baal, all his worshippers, / servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal. 20 And Jehu said, [t]Sanctify / *Proclaim [m]a solemn assembly for Baal. And [n]they proclaimed it. 21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into [p]the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was filled / †full from one end to another. 22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments. 23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, / Baal; and he said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only. 24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings. Now / offerings, Jehu had appointed him fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I bring / have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, [b]his life shall be for the life of him. 25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to [e]the [1]guard and to the captains, [f]Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with ‡the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal. 26 And they brought forth the [2]§pillars that were in / §images out of [p]the house of Baal, and burned them. 27 And they brake down the ‖pillar / image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it [j]a draught house, / house unto this day. 28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel. 29 Howbeit from [k]the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [3]*wherewith he / who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, the golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan. 30 And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast [4]done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, [q]thy sons / children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel. 31 But Jehu ‖took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD, the / LORD God of Israel, / Israel with all his heart: for [r]he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, wherewith he / which made Israel to sin.

32 In those days the LORD [s]began **to cut Israel short: and [t]Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel; 33 from Jordan

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 10.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 39, 42.
[c] ch. 9. 8. 2 Chr. 22. 8.
[d] ver. 10.
[e] ch. 11. 4, 6 (mg. for mg.). 1 Sam. 22. 17 (mg. for mg.).
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 40.
[g] 1 Kin. 16. 31, 32.
[h] 1 Kin. 18. 19 & 22. 6.
[i] ch. 3. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23.
[j] Cp. Ezra 6. 11 & Dan. 2. 5 & 3. 29.
[k] See 1 Kin. 12. 28–31.
[l] Cp. Joel 1. 14.
[m] Cp. Lev. 23. 36.
[n] Cp. Ex. 32. 5.
[o] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[p] ch. 11. 18. 1 Kin. 16. 32.
[q] ch. 15. 12. Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 13. 1, 10 & 14. 23 & 15. 8.
[r] ver. 29.
[s] Cp. ch. 13. 25 & 14. 25.
[t] Cp. ch. 8. 12 & 1 Kin. 19. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *runners.* [2] Or, *obelisks* [3] Or, *who* [4] Or, *executed well*
A.V. * Heb. *Sanctify.* † Or, so *full*, that they stood *mouth to mouth.* ‡ Heb. *the mouth.* § Heb. *statues.*
‖ Heb. *observed not.* ** Heb. *to cut off the ends.*

*eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from [b]Aroer, which is by the valley of river of Arnon, †even [c]Gilead and Bashan. 34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 35 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead. 36 And ‡the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 5.
[b] Deut. 2. 36.
[c] Cp. Amos 1. 3, 4.

II 1 [e]Now And when [f]Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the §seed royal. 2 But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took ‖[g]Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the king's sons that which were slain; and they slain, hid him, even him and his nurse, [1]and put them in the [2]bedchamber; and they bedchamber hid him from Athaliah, so that he was not slain. 3 And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years: and years. And Athaliah reigned did reign over the land.

[d] Cp. Num. 27. 17.
[e] For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 22. 10—12.
[f] ch. 8. 26.

4 [i]And in the seventh year [j]Jehoiada sent and fetched the captains rulers over hundreds, of [k]the [3]Carites, with the captains and of the [4]guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD LORD; and he made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son. 5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do: a do; A third part of you, [o]that come enter in on the sabbath, sabbath shall even be

[g] Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 12. 1.
[h] 2 Sam. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 18. 7.
[i] For ver. 4—20, see 2 Chr. 23. 1—21.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] ver. 19. 2 Sam. 20. 23 (mg.).
[l] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 10.
[m] Ex. 25. 16 & 31. 18. See Deut. 17. 18—20.
[n] 1 Sam. 10. 24. 2 Sam. 16. 16. 1 Kin. 1. 39.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 25.

keepers of the watch of the king's house; 6 and [a]a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, and be a barrier. **that it be not broken down. 7 And the two companies of you, even all ††parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king. 8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; hand: and he that cometh within the ranks, ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king [d]when as he goeth out, out and when as he cometh in. 9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all *things* that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men, those men that were to come in on the sabbath, with those them that were to should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest. 10 And the priest delivered to the captains over hundreds the spears and [h]shields did the priest give king that had been king David's, which David's spears and shields, that were in the house temple of the LORD. 11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, from round about the right [5]side king, from the right ††corner of the house temple to the left side corner of the house, temple, along by the altar and the house, by the king round about. temple. 12 Then And he brought out forth the king's son, and [6]put [l]the crown upon him, and *gave him* [m]the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, [7]§§[n]God save the king. 13 And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard *and of* the people, she came to the people into the house temple of the LORD: LORD. 14 and she looked, and, And when she looked,

R.V. [1] Or, who were [2] Or, *chamber for the beds* [3] Or, *executioners* [4] Heb. *runners.* [5] Heb. *shoulder.* [6] Or, *put upon him the crown and the testimony* [7] Heb. *Let the king live.*

A.V. * Heb. *toward the rising of the sun.* † Or, *even to Gilead and Bashan.* ‡ Heb. *the days* were. § Heb. *seed of the kingdom.* ‖ Or, *Jehoash.* ** Or, *from breaking up.* †† Or, *companies.* Heb. *hands.* ‡‡ Heb. *shoulder.* §§ Heb. *Let the king live.*

behold, the king stood [1a]by the a pillar, as the manner was, and the captains princes and the trumpets trumpeters by the king; and all the people of the land rejoiced, [c]and blew with trumpets. Then trumpets: and Athaliah [d]rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason. Treason. 15 And But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of hundreds that were set over the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth between the ranks; without the ranges: and him that followeth her slay kill with the sword: sword. for For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD. 16 So And they made way for laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the of which the horses' entry to horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

17 And Jehoiada [g]made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD'S people; [i]between the king also and the people. 18 And all the people of the land went to into [j]the house of Baal, and brake it down; [k]his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed [2*]officers over the house of the LORD. 19 And he took the captains rulers over hundreds, and [l]the Carites, captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of [m]the gate of the guard unto to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. 20 So And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword at beside the king's house.

[Ch. 12. 1 in Heb.]

a ch. 23. 3. Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 31.

b For ch. 11. 21—ch. 12. 15, see 2 Chr. 24. 1—14.

c 1 Kin. 1. 34.

d See Gen. 44. 13.

e ch. 14. 4 & 15. 35. 1 Kin. 15. 14 & 22. 43.

f ch. 22. 4.

g Cp. Josh. 24. 25.

h Cp. Ex. 35. 5 & 1 Chr. 29. 9.

i 2 Sam. 5. 3.

j ch. 10. 21, 23, 26.

k Cp. Deut. 12. 3.

l ver. 4.

m ver. 6. Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 20.

n Cp. Mark 12. 41 & Luke 21. 1.

21 [b]Jehoash was seven years old Seven years old *was* Jehoash when he began to reign. 1 In

12 the seventh year of Jehu began Jehoash Jehoash began to reign; and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem: and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 And Jehoash did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him. 3 Howbeit But [e]the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the hallowed dedicated things [f]that is brought into the house of the LORD, [3]in current money, [4]the money of the *even* the money of every one that passeth *the* persons for whom each man is rated, *account*, [‡]the money that every man is set at, and all [h]the money that [it] [§]cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD, 5 let the priests take it to them, every man from of his acquaintance: and they shall let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found. 6 But it was so, that [‖]in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. 7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and for the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore take receive no *more* money from of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. 8 And the priests consented that they should take to receive no *more* money from of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house. 9 But Jehoiada the priest took [n]a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one

R.V. [1] Or, *on the platform* [2] Heb. *officers.* [3] Or, *even the money of every one that passeth* the numbering See Ex. 30. 13. [4] Heb. *each man the money of the souls of his estimation.* See Lev. 27. 2.

A.V. * Heb. *officers.* † Or, *holy things* Heb. *holinesses.* ‡ Heb. *the money of the souls of his estimation.* § Heb. *ascendeth upon the heart of a man.* ‖ Heb. *in the twentieth year and third year.*

cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the [1]*door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD. [10] And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's [2]†[b]scribe and the high priest came up, and they [3]‡put up in bags, bags, and told [c]the money that was found in the house of the LORD. [11] And they gave the money that was weighed out money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they [4]§paid laid it out to the carpenters and the builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD, [12] and [h]to the masons masons, and the hewers of stone, and for buying to buy timber and hewn hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that [5]‖was laid out for the house to repair it. [13] [j]But Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD [k]cups bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the LORD: [14] for But they gave that to them that did the work, the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD. [15] Moreover [l]they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to give to them that did the work, be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully. [16] The money for [e]the guilt offerings, trespass money and the money sin for the [g]sin offerings, money was not brought into the house of the LORD: [r]it was the priests'.

[17] Then [v]Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face [x]to go up to Jerusalem. [18] And Jehoash king of Judah [y]took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, [a]and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and [6]of in the king's house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria: and he [**]went away from Jerusalem. [19] Now And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [20] [d]And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, [e]and smote slew Joash at in [††]the house of [f]Millo, on the way which goeth down to Silla. [21] For [g]Jozacar Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of [‡‡][g]Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: [i]and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

[1] In [§§]the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah, Ahaziah king of Judah, Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seventeen years. [2] And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, and *followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [m]wherewith he which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom. [3] [n]And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of [p]Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of [s]Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, [6][t]continually.. all *their* days. [4] And Jehoahaz [u]besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: [w]for he saw the oppression of Israel, how that because the king of Syria oppressed them. [5] (And the LORD gave Israel [z]a saviour, so that

[a] ver. 4.
[b] 1 Kin. 4. 3 (& mg. for mg.).
[c] Cp. ch. 22. 4.
[d] For ver. 20, 21, see 2 Chr. 24. 25–27.
[e] ch. 14. 5.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 26.
[h] Cp. ch. 22. 5, 6.
[i] ch. 14. 1.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 14.
[k] 1 Kin. 7. 50.
[l] ch. 22. 7.
[m] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[n] Cp. Judg. 2. 14.
[o] Lev. 5. 15, 18.
[p] ch. 8. 12. Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 17.
[q] Lev. 4. 24, 29.
[r] Lev. 7. 7. Num. 18. 19.
[s] ver. 24, 25.
[t] ver. 22 (for mg.).
[u] Ex. 32. 11. Cp. Ps. 78. 34.
[v] ch. 8. 12.
[w] ch. 14. 26. Ex. 3. 7, 9.
[x] Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 23, 24.
[y] ch. 16. 8 & 18. 15, 16. 1 Kin. 15. 18. Cp. ch. 14. 14 & 1 Kin. 14. 26.
[z] Cp. Judg. 3. 9 & Neh. 9. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *threshold.* [2] Or, *secretary* [3] Heb. *bound up and &c.* [4] Heb. *brought it forth.* [5] Heb. *went forth.* [6] Heb. *all the days.*

A.V. * Heb. *threshold.* † Or, *secretary.* ‡ Heb. *bound up.* § Heb. *brought it forth.* ‖ Heb. *went forth.* ** Heb. *went up.* †† Or, *Beth-millo.* ‡‡ Or, *Shimrith.* §§ Heb. *the twentieth year and third year.* * Heb. *walked after.*

they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in [a]their tents, [*]as beforetime. 6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, [c]wherewith he made Israel to sin, but [1†]walked therein: and there [‡]remained [d]the Asherah also in Samaria.) 7 For he left not to Jehoahaz of the people save Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust [2e]in threshing. 8 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 9 And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

10 In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteen years. 11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [c]wherewith he made Israel to sin: but he walked therein. 12 [f]Now the rest of the acts of Joash, [k]and all that he did, [l]and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 13 And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

14 Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he [died: died.] and Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over [3]him, his face, and said, [b]My O my father, my father, the [4]chariots of Israel, and the horsemen thereof! thereof. 15 And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows: and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows. 16 And he said to the king of Israel, [§]Put thine hand upon the bow: and bow. And he put his hand *upon* it: it. And Elisha laid his hands upon the king's hands. 17 And he said, Open the window eastward: and eastward. And he opened it. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The LORD'S arrow of arrow [5]victory, even the LORD'S deliverance, and the arrow of [5]victory [6]over deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in [f]Aphek, till thou have consumed them. 18 And he said, Take the arrows: and arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground: and ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed. 19 And [g]the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but [h]thrice.

20 And Elisha died, and they buried him. Now And the bands of [i]the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year. 21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band *of men*; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and [7]as soon as when the man [‖]was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, [m]he revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 [n]And But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz. 23 [o]But And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had

[a] See 2 Sam. 18. 17.
[b] ch. 2. 12.
[c] ver. 2.
[d] 1 Kin. 16. 33.
[e] Cp. Amos 1. 3.
[f] 1 Kin. 20. 26.
[g] See Deut. 33. 1.
[h] ver. 25.
[i] ch. 1. 1 & 3. 7 & 24. 2.
[j] ch. 14. 15.
[k] See ver. 14—19, 25.
[l] See ch. 14. 8—14.
[m] Ecclus. 48. 13, 14.
[n] ch. 8. 12.
[o] ch. 14. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *he walked.* [2] Or, *to trample on* [3] Heb. *his face.* [4] Or, *chariot* [5] Heb. *salvation.*
[a] Or, *against* [7] Heb. *when the man went and touched.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *as yesterday, and third day.* [†] Heb. *he walked.* [‡] Heb. *stood.* [§] Heb. *Make thine hand to ride.*
[‖] Heb. *went down.*

compassion on them, [a]and had respect unto them, [c]because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his *presence [1]as yet. 24 And So Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead. 25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz †took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities cities, [i]which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. [j]Three times did Joash smite beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

14 1 [k]In the [l]second year of Joash son of Joahaz Jehoahaz king of Israel began reigned [o]Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah to reign. 2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddin Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. 3 And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all that things as Joash his father had done did. 4 [q]Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people the people still sacrificed did sacrifice and burnt incense in on the high places. 5 And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was established confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants [u]which had slain the king his father: father. 6 but But the children of the murderers he put not to death slew not: according to unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, as wherein the LORD commanded, saying, [y]The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall die be put to death for his own sin. 7 [a]He slew of Edom in [b]the Valley of Salt valley of salt ten thousand, and took [2d]Sela ‡Selah by war, and called the name of it Joktheel, Joktheel unto this day.

8 [f]Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, [g]let us look one another in the face. 9 And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, [h]The [3]thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. 10 Thou hast indeed [m]smitten Edom, [n]and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory thereof, of this, and abide tarry §at home; home: for why shouldest thou [4]meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee? 11 But Amaziah would not hear. So Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah [g]looked one another in the face at [p]Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. 12 And Judah ‖was put to the worse before Israel; [s]and they fled every man to his tent. their tents. 13 And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from [v]the gate of Ephraim unto [w]the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 14 And he took [x]all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and hostages, and returned to Samaria. 15 [z]Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he

[a] Cp. Ex. 2. 24, 25.
[b] 2 Sam. 8. 13. 1 Chr. 18. 12. See Ps. 60.
[c] Ex. 32. 13.
[d] Isai. 16. 1.
[e] Cp. Josh. 15. 32.
[f] For ver. 8—14, see 2 Chr. 25. 17—24.
[g] Cp. ch. 23. 29.
[h] Cp. Judg. 9. 8—15.
[i] Cp. ch. 10. 32 & 14. 25.
[j] ver. 18, 19. Cp. Amos 1. 4.
[k] For ver. 1—6, see 2 Chr. 25. 1—4.
[l] Cp. ch. 13. 10.
[m] ver. 7.
[n] Deut. 8. 14. 2 Chr. 26. 16 & 32. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17.
[o] ch. 12. 21.
[p] Josh. 15. 10.
[q] See ch. 12. 3.
[r] Cp. ch. 16. 4.
[s] See 1 Sam. 4. 10.
[t] Cp. ch. 15. 19.
[u] ch. 12. 20.
[v] Neh. 8. 16 & 12. 39.
[w] 2 Chr. 25. 23 & 26. 9. Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
[x] ch. 12. 18. 1 Kin. 7. 51.
[y] Deut. 24. 16. Cp. Jer. 31. 30 & Ezek. 18. 4, 20.
[z] ch. 13. 12, 13.
[a] 2 Chr. 25. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *until now.* [2] Or, *the rock* [3] Or, *thorn* [4] Or, *provoke calamity*
A.V. * Heb. *face.* † Heb. *returned and took.* ‡ Or, *The rock.* § Heb. *at thy house.* ‖ Heb. *was smitten.*

did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 16 And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

17 [e]And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 18 Now (And) the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 19 And Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; Jerusalem: and he fled to [h]Lachish; Lachish: but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there. 20 And they brought him upon (on) horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David. 21 And all the people of Judah took [1*]Azariah, who (which) was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room (instead) of his father Amaziah. 22 He built [l]Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, *and reigned* forty and one years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [o]wherewith he (who) made Israel to sin. 25 [p]He restored the border (coast) of Israel [r]from the entering [in] of Hamath unto the sea of [s]the Arabah, (plain,) according to the word of the LORD, the (LORD) God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant [t]Jonah, (Jonah,) the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was of [a]Gath-hepher. 26 For the LORD [b]saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: [c]for there was none shut up nor left at large, neither was there not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel. 27 [d]And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. 28 Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered [f]Damascus, and [g]Hamath, *which had belonged* to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 29 And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and Zechariah (Zachariah) his son reigned in his stead.

15 1 [i]In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began [2†][j]Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign. 2 [k]Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign; (reign,) and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem: (Jerusalem.) And his mother's name was Jecoliah (Jecholiah) of Jerusalem. 3 And he did that which was right in the eyes (sight) of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done. (done;) 4 [m]Howbeit (Save that) the high places were not taken away (removed): the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in (still on) the high places. 5 [n]And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, [q]and dwelt in a [3]several house. And Jotham the king's son was over the household, (house,) judging the people of the land. 6 Now (And) the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the

[a] Josh. 19. 13.
[b] Ex. 3. 7. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
[c] See Deut. 32. 36.
[d] Cp. ch. 13. 5, 23.
[e] For ver. 17—22, see 2 Chr. 25. 25—26. 2.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 6 & 1 Kin. 11. 24 & 1 Chr. 18. 5, 6.
[g] 2 Chr. 8. 3.
[h] See Josh. 10. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 17.
[j] Cp. ver. 13, 30, 32, 34 & 2 Chr. 26. 1.
[k] 2 Chr. 26. 3, 4.
[l] ch. 16. 6. Deut. 2. 8. Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 17 & 26. 2.
[m] See ch. 12. 3.
[n] For ver. 5—7, see 2 Chr. 26. 21—23.
[o] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 10. 32 & 13. 23.
[q] See Lev. 13. 46.
[r] See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[s] See Deut. 3. 17.
[t] Jonah 1. 1. Cp. Matt. 12. 39, 40.

R.V. [1] In ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, *Uzziah*. [2] In verses 13, 30, &c., *Uzziah*. [3] Or, *lazar house*
A.V. * ch. 15. 13, and 2 Chr. 26. 1, he is called *Uzziah*. † Called *Uzziah*, ver. 13, 29, &c.

book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 7 And So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers [b]in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zechariah Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [d]wherewith he who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and [f]smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 11 Now And the rest of the acts of Zechariah, Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 12 This was [g]the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons to the fourth generation shall sit upon on the throne of Israel. Israel unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

13 Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of *[h]Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned the space †a of a full month in [i]Samaria. 14 And For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from [j]Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead. 15 Now And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel. 16 Then Menahem smote [l]Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the borders thereof, coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; [a]and all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, *and reigned* ten years in Samaria. 18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, wherewith he who made Israel to sin.

19 There came against the land [c]Pul the king of *And* Assyria; Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave [c]Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him [e]to confirm the kingdom in his hand. 20 And Menahem ‡exacted the money of Israel, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land. 21 Now And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel? 22 And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* two years. 24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, *wherewith he who made Israel to sin. 25 And But Pekah the son of Remaliah, his captain, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in [m]the [l]castle palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieh; Arieh, and with him were fifty men of the Gileadites: and he slew killed

[a] See ch. 8. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 26. 23.
[c] 1 Chr. 5. 26.
[d] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 5.
[f] Cp. Amos 7. 9.
[g] ch. 10. 30.
[h] Cp. ver. 1.
[i] 1 Kin. 16. 24.
[j] 1 Kin. 14. 17.
[k] ver. 9.
[l] 1 Kin. 4. 24 (?).
[m] 1 Kin. 16. 18 (& mg. for mg.).

R.V. [l] Or, *palace*
A.V. * Matt. 1. 8, 9, called *Ozias*, and ver. 1, *Azariah*. † Heb. *a month of days*. ‡ Heb. *caused to come forth*.

him, and reigned in his stead. room.
26 Now And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

27 In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty years. 28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, [c] wherewith he who made Israel to sin. 29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel came [d] Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took [e] Ijon, and [f] Abel-beth-maacah, Abel-beth-maachah, and [g] Janoah, and [h] Kedesh, and [i] Hazor, and Gilead, and [j] Galilee, all the land of Naphtali; Naphtali, and he carried them captive to Assyria. 30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, [l] in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.
31 Now And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.
33 [r] Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.
34 And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD: [u] he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.
35 [v] Howbeit the high places were not taken away removed: the people still sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built [a] the upper higher gate of the house of the LORD. 36 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?
37 In those days the LORD began to send against Judah [b] Rezin the king of Syria, and [b] Pekah the son of Remaliah. 38 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

16 1 In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign. 2 [k] Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem, and he did not that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD his God, like David his father. 3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, [m] and made his son to pass through the fire, [n] according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.
4 [o] And he sacrificed and burnt incense [p] in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree. 5 [q] Then Rezin king of Syria and [q] Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, [s] but could not overcome him. 6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered [t] Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from [1*t] Elath: and the [2] Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there, there unto this day.

[a] 2 Chr. 23. 20 & 27. 3.
[b] ch. 16. 5. Isai. 7. 1.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] ch. 16. 7. Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 6, 26 & 2 Chr. 28. 20.
[e] 1 Kin. 15. 20.
[f] 2 Sam. 20. 14, 15.
[g] Josh. 16. 6 (?).
[h] Josh. 19. 37.
[i] Josh. 11. 1. Judg. 4. 2. 1 Kin. 9. 15.
[j] Isai. 9. 1.
[k] For ver. 2—4, see 2 Chr. 28. 1—4.
[l] Cp. ch. 17. 1.
[m] Cp. Ps. 106. 37, 38. See Lev. 18. 21.
[n] ch. 21. 2. Cp. Deut. 12. 31 & 18. 9.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 4.
[p] Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23.
[q] ch. 15. 37.
[r] For ver. 33, 34, see 2 Chr. 27. 1, 2.
[s] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6.
[t] See ch. 14. 22.
[u] ver. 3. Cp. 2 Chr. 27. 6.
[v] See ch. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Eloth.* [2] According to another reading, *Edomites.*
A.V. * Heb. *Eloth.*

7 [a]So Ahaz sent messengers to [b]Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me. 8 And Ahaz [d]took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria. 9 [f]And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: and for the king of Assyria went up against *Damascus, [g]and took it, and carried *the people of* it captive to [i]Kir, and slew Rezin. 10 And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet [b]Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw the an altar that was at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to [k]Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof. 11 And Urijah the priest built an altar: altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus, so did Damascus: so Urijah the priest make made it against king Ahaz came from Damascus. 12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: [n]and the king drew near approached unto to the altar, and [l]offered thereon. 13 And he burnt his burnt offering and his meal meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of [2†]his peace offerings, upon the altar. 14 And he brought also [p]the brasen altar, which was before the LORD, he brought [q]from the forefront of the house, from between [r]his the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of [r]his the altar. 15 And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn [c]the morning burnt offering, and the evening meal meat offering, and the king's burnt offering, sacrifice, and his meal meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meal meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: but and [e]the brasen altar shall be for me to inquire by. 16 Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded. 17 And king Ahaz cut off the [3h]borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down [j]the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stone. stones. 18 And the [4]covered way covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he [5]unto from the house of the LORD, LORD because of for the king of Assyria. 19 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not written [l]in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and [m]was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

17 1 In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah [o]began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel, *and reigned* Israel nine years. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, yet but not as the kings of Israel that were before him. 3 [s]Against him came up [t]Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and brought ‡gave him §presents. 4 And

[a] See 2 Chr. 28. 16.
[b] See ch. 15. 29.
[c] Ex. 29. 39—41.
[d] See ch. 12. 18.
[e] ver. 14.
[f] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 21.
[g] Cp. Amos 1. 5.
[h] 1 Kin. 7. 27, 28, 38 (& mg. for mg.).
[i] Isai. 22. 6. Amos 1. 5 & 9. 7.
[j] 1 Kin. 7. 23, 25.
[k] Isai. 8. 2.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 26.
[m] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 27.
[n] See 2 Chr. 26. 16—19.
[o] Cp. ch. 15. 30.
[p] 2 Chr. 4. 1.
[q] Cp. Ex. 40. 6, 29.
[r] ver. 11.
[s] For ver. 3—7, see ch. 18. 9—12.
[t] Cp. Hos. 10. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *went up unto it* [2] Heb. *the peace offerings which were his.* [3] Or, *panels* [4] Or, *covered place* [5] Or, *round*
A.V. * Heb. *Dammesek.* † Heb. *which* were *his.* ‡ Heb. *rendered.* § Or, *tribute.*

the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea; for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and offered no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. 5 Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years. 6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria [c]took Samaria, [f]and carried Israel away unto Assyria, [h]and placed them in Halah, and in Habor, *on* the river of [i]Gozan, and in the cities of [j]the Medes. 7 And it was so, because For *so* it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, [m]which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods, 8 [o]and walked in the statutes of the nations, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, [q]and of the kings of Israel, which they had [1]made. 9 And the children of Israel did secretly *those* things that were not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, [y]from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city. 10 And they set them up [2z]pillars * images and [a]Asherim upon groves in every high hill, and under every green tree: 11 and there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the nations whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger: 12 and For they served idols, [d]whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing. 13 Yet the LORD [f]testified unto Israel, and unto against Judah, †[a]by the hand of every prophet, all the prophets, [b]and of every seer, by all the seers, saying, [c]Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by the hand of my servants the prophets. 14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, [d]but hardened their neck, necks, like to the neck of their fathers, who believed not that did not believe in the LORD their God. 15 And they rejected his statutes, [g]and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified unto against them; and they followed [k]vanity, [l]and became vain, and *went* after the nations heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the [n]LORD had charged them, them, that they should not do like them. 16 And they forsook left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, even [p]two calves, and [r]made an Asherah, a grove, and [s]worshipped all the host of heaven, and served [t]Baal. 17 [u]And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used [v]divination and [w]enchantments, and [x]sold themselves to do that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but [b]the tribe of Judah only. 19 [c]Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they [1]made. 20 And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, [e]and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them

a ver. 23.
b See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
c Jer. 18. 11 & 25. 5 & 35. 15.
d Deut. 9. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Cp. Deut. 31. 27 & Acts 7. 51.
e Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
f Cp. Lev. 26. 32, 33 & Deut. 28. 36, 64 & 29. 27, 28.
g Deut. 29. 25.
h ch. 18. 11. Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 26.
i Isai. 37. 12.
j Ezra 6. 2 Isai. 13. 17 & 21. 2. Jer. 51. 11, 28. Dan. 5. 28, 31, *al.*
k Deut. 32. 21. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 13.
l Jer. 2. 5. Rom. 1. 21.
m ver. 36. Lev. 25, 38. See Ex. 20. 2.
n Deut. 12. 30, 31.
o Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 18. 9.
p See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
q ver. 19. ch. 16. 3.
r 1 Kin. 14. 15, 23 & 15. 13 & 16. 33.
s ch. 21. 3 & 23. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 19.
t ch. 11. 18. 1 Kin. 16. 31 & 22. 53.
u ch. 16. 3. Cp. Lev. 18. 21 & Ezek. 23. 37.
v Cp. Deut. 18. 10.
w Cp. Lev. 19. 26.
x See 1 Kin. 21. 20.
y ch. 18. 8.
z See Ex. 23. 24.
a Cp. Ex. 34. 13 & 1 Kin. 14. 23 & Mic. 5. 14, *al.*
b Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 13, 32 & 12. 20.
c Cp. Jer. 3. 8.
d See Ex. 20. 4.
e Judg. 2. 14. Cp. ch. 13. 3 & 15. 29.
f Neh. 9. 30.

R.V. [1] Or, *practised* [2] Or, *obelisks*
A.V. * Heb. *statues.* † Heb. *by the hand of all.*

out of his sight. 21 [a]For he rent Israel from the house of David; [c]and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam [1]drave Israel from following the LORD, [e]and made them sin a great sin. 22 And / For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them; 23 until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, [g]as he spake by the hand of / had said by all his servants the prophets. [h]So Israel was / was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria, / Assyria unto this day.

24 [k]And the king of Assyria brought men from [n]Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from [p]Avva, / Ava, and from [q]Hamath / Hamath, and from [r]Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. 25 And so it was, / was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the LORD: therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which killed / slew some of them. 26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast carried away, / removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land. 27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land. 28 So / Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in [b]Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD. 29 Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put them [d]in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt. 30 And the men of [f]Babylon made Succothbenoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima, 31 and the Avvites / Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites [i]burnt their children in [3]the fire to [j]Adrammelech and Anammelech, the [2]gods of [l]Sepharvaim. 32 [m]So they feared the LORD, [o]and made unto them from among themselves / themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in [s]the houses of the high places. 33 They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations from among whom they had been carried away. / *whom they carried away from thence. 34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law / or after the / and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, [t]whom he named Israel; 35 with whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, [u]Ye shall not fear other gods, [v]nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them: 36 but the LORD, [w]who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and [x]with a stretched out arm, [y]him shall ye fear, and unto him shall ye bow yourselves, / worship, / sacrifice: / do sacrifice. 37 And / And the statutes / statutes, and the ordinances, and the law / law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, [z]ye shall observe to do for ever-

[a] 1 Kin. 11. 11, 31.
[b] 1 Kin. 12. 29.
[c] 1 Kin. 12. 20.
[d] 1 Kin. 12. 31 & 13. 32.
[e] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[f] ver. 24.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] See ver. 17.
[j] Cp. ch. 19. 37.
[k] Ezra 4. 2, 10.
[l] ver. 24.
[m] Cp. Zeph. 1. 5.
[n] ver. 30.
[o] See 1 Kin. 12. 31.
[p] Cp. ch. 18. 34.
[q] See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[r] ver. 31. ch. 18. 34 & 19. 13.
[s] ver. 29.
[t] Gen. 32. 28 & 35. 10. 1 Kin. 18. 31.
[u] Judg. 6. 10.
[v] See Ex. 20. 5.
[w] ver. 7.
[x] Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34.
[y] Deut. 6. 13.
[z] Deut. 5. 32.

R.V. [1] According to another reading, *drew Israel away.* [2] Or, *god*
A.V. * Or, *who carried them away from thence.*

more; [a]and ye shall not fear other gods: 38 and the covenant that I have made with you [c]ye shall not forget; [a]neither shall ye fear other gods: 39 but the LORD your God shall ye fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. 40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner. 41 [g]So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images; their children likewise, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

18 1 Now it came to pass [i]in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that [j]Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. 2 [l]Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name also was [m]Abi, the daughter of Zechariah. 3 [n]And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done. 4 [p]He removed the high places, and brake the pillars, images, and cut down [s]the Asherah: and he brake in pieces [t]the brasen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and [1]he called it [2]Nehushtan. 5 [u]He trusted in the LORD, the God of Israel; [v]so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor among them that were before him. 6 [x]For he clave to the LORD, and he departed not [:]from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses. 7 [z]And the LORD was with him; and he prospered: whithersoever he went forth

a ver. 35.
b Cp. ch. 16. 7.
c Deut. 4. 23.
d Cp. Isai. 14. 29.
e ver. 36.
f ch. 17. 9.
g ver. 32.
h For ver. 9—12, see ch. 17. 3—7.
i Cp. ch. 16. 2 & 17. 1.
j 2 Chr. 28. 27. Matt. 1. 9.
k ch. 17. 6. 1 Chr. 5. 26.
l For ver. 2, 3, see 2 Chr. 29. 1, 2.
m Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 1.
n ch. 20. 3. 2 Chr. 31. 20.
o For ver. 13—37, see 2 Chr. 32. 1—20 & Isai. 36. 1—22.
p ver. 22. 2 Chr. 31. 1.
q Ecclus. 48. 18.
r ch. 17. 10. See Ex. 23. 24.
s ch. 17. 16. See Deut. 16. 21.
t Num. 21. 8, 9.
u ch. 19. 10.
v ch. 23. 25.
w Cp. ch. 23. 33.
x Cp. Deut. 10. 20 & Josh. 23. 8.
y Cp. ch. 12. 18 & 16. 8.
z 2 Chr. 15. 2.

[b]he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not. 8 [d]He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, §Gaza, [f]from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that [h]Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it. 10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is, which was the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken. 11 And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in [k]Halah, and in [k]Habor, on the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes: 12 because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, even all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear it, nor do it.

13 [o]Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah [q]did ‖Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. 14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. [w]And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold. 15 And Hezekiah [y]gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house. 16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off *the gold from* the doors of the

R.V. [1] Or, *it was called* [2] That is, *A piece of brass.* [3] Heb. *Sanherib.*
A.V. * Heb. *statues.* † That is, *A piece of brass.* ‡ Heb. *from after him.* § Heb. *Azzah.* ‖ Heb. *Sanhe*

temple of the LORD, and *from* the [1]pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave *it to the king of Assyria. 17 And the king of Assyria sent [2a]Tartan and [2]Rab-saris and [2]Rabshakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a †great army unto host against Jerusalem. And they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by [b]the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the high way highway of the fuller's field. 18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them [d]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and 'Shebnah Shebna the [3]‡scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the [4]recorder. 19 And Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh said unto them, Say Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 20 Thou §sayest, but (but they are but [5]‖vain words, words,) ***I have* counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou hast rebelled rebellest against me? 21 Now, behold, thou ††trustest upon [f]the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt; whereon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. 22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that he, [g]whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and [to] Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem? 23 Now therefore, I pray thee, [6]give ‡‡pledges to my master lord the king of Assyria, and I will give deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 24 How then canst wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 25 Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said unto to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. 26 Then said [d]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and 'Shebnah, Shebna, and Joah, unto Rabshakeh, Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the [7]*c*Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak talk not with us in the Jews' language, language in the ears of the people that are on the wall. 27 But Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, to that they may eat their own dung, and to drink §§their own water piss with you? 28 Then Rabshakeh stood, Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear ye the word of the great king, the king of Assyria. Assyria: 29 Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you; you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand: 30 neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be given delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, [8]*Make your an peace with me, *agreement* with me by a present, and come out to me; me, and *then* eat ye [h]every one man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his

a Isai. 20. 1.

b Isai. 7. 3. Cp. ch. 20. 20.

c Cp. Ezra 4. 7 & Dan. 2. 4.

d Isai. 22. 20.

e Isai. 22. 15.

f Cp. Ezek. 29. 6, 7. See Isai. 30. 2, 3, 7.

g Cp. ver. 4 & 2 Chr. 31. 1.

h Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *door posts* [2] The titles of Assyrian officers. [3] Or, *secretary* [4] Or, *chronicler* [5] Heb. *a word of the lips.* [6] Or, *make a wager with* [7] Heb. *Aramean.* [8] Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

A.V. * Heb. *them.* † Heb. *heavy.* ‡ Or, *secretary.* § Or, *talkest.* ‖ Heb. *word of the lips.* ** Or, *But counsel and strength are for the war.* †† Heb. *trustest thee.* ‡‡ Or, *hostages.* §§ Heb. *the water of their feet.*
* Or, *Seek my favour.* Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

own cistern; 32 until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [b]a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and [c]of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he [†]persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. 33 [e]Hath any of the gods of the nations ever delivered delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 34 [g]Where are the gods of [h]Hamath, and of [i]Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and [j]Ivvah Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of my mine hand? 35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of my mine hand, [n]that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my mine hand? 36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 37 Then came [q]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah [t]with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh. Rab-shakeh.

19 1 [u]And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that [t]he rent his clothes, and [w]covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And he sent Eliakim, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, [w]covered with sackcloth, unto to [‡]Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of contumely: § blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 [a]It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rabshakeh, Rab-shakeh, [1]whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent [d]to reproach the living God; God; and will rebuke reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [f]the remnant that is are ‖left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that which thou hast heard, wherewith with which [k]the servants of the king of Assyria have [l]blasphemed me. 7 Behold, I will put a spirit in send a blast upon him, and [m]he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him [o]to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 So Rabshakeh Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [p]Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [r]Lachish. 9 [s]And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God [v]in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, [x]Jerusalem shall not be given delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by [2]destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered? 12 [y]Have the gods of the nations delivered them, them which my fathers have destroyed, destroyed; as [z]Gozan, and [a]Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of [b]Eden which were in Telassar Thelasar?

a Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
b Deut. 8. 7, 8.
c See Ex. 3. 8.
d ver. 16. Cp. ch. 18. 35 & 1 Sam. 17. 26 (mg.).
e ch. 19. 12. Cp. Isai. 10. 10, 11.
f Cp. Isai. 1. 9.
g Cp. ch. 19. 13.
h See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
i Isai. 10. 9.
j Cp. ch. 17. 24.
k ch. 18. 17.
l See ch. 18. 22—25, 30—35.
m ver. 9.
n Cp. Dan. 3. 15.
o ver. 37.
p Josh. 10. 29.
q ver. 18, 26. ch. 19. 2.
r ch. 18. 14. Josh. 10. 31.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 27.
t See Josh. 7. 6.
u For ver. 1—37, see 2 Chr. 32. 20—22 & Isai. 37. 1—38.
v ch. 18. 5.
w See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
x ch. 18. 30.
y ch. 18. 33.
z ch. 17. 6.
a Gen. 11. 31. Ezek. 27. 23.
b Ezek. 27. 23. Amos 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *wherewith the king of Assyria hath sent him* [2] Heb. *devoting them.*
A.V. * Or, *pit.* † Or, *deceiveth.* ‡ Luke 3. 4, called *Esaias.* § Or, *provocation.* ‖ Heb. *found.*

13 [a]Where is the king of Hamath,
and the king of Arpad, and the
king of the city of Sepharvaim,
of Hena, and Ivvah/Ivah? 14 And Hez-
ekiah received [d]the letter from/of the
hand of the messengers, and read
it: and Hezekiah went up unto/into the
house of the LORD, and spread it
before the LORD. 15 And Hez-
ekiah prayed before the LORD,
and said, O LORD, the/LORD God of Israel,
[g]that [1]sittest upon the cherubim, which dwellest *between* the cherubims, [h]thou
art the God, even thou alone,
of all the kingdoms of the
earth; thou hast made heaven
and earth. 16 [j]Incline thine ear, O LORD, LORD, bow down thine ear,
and hear; [k]open thine eyes, O LORD, hear: open, LORD, thine eyes, and
see: and hear the words of
Sennacherib, wherewith he/which hath sent
him [m]to reproach the living God.
17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of
Assyria have laid waste/destroyed the nations
and their lands, 18 and have *cast
their gods into the fire: for they
were no gods, [p]but the work
of men's hands, wood and stone; stone:
therefore they have destroyed
them. 19 Now therefore, O LORD
our God, save thou us, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, save thou us out
of his hand, [r]that all the king-
doms of the earth may know
[2]that [h]thou art the LORD God,
even thou only.
20 Then Isaiah the son of
Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying,
Thus saith the LORD, the/LORD God of
Israel, Whereas/*That* which thou hast prayed
to me against Sennacherib king
of Assyria, Assyria [t]I have heard *thee*.
21 This is the word that the
LORD hath spoken concerning him: him;
[w]The virgin the daughter of Zion
hath despised thee/thee, and laughed
thee to scorn; the daughter of
Jerusalem [y]hath shaken her head
[3]at thee. 22 Whom hast thou
[z]reproached and [a]blasphemed?

a ch. 18. 34.
b Ps. 71. 22. Isai. 5. 24 & 60. 9. Jer. 51. 5.
c ch. 18. 17.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 17.
e Ps. 20. 7.
f See Judg. 9. 15.
g See Ex. 25. 22.
h 1 Kin. 18. 39. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 86. 10. Isai. 37. 16, 20 & 44. 6. Jer. 10. 10, 12.
i 2 Chr. 26. 10. Cp. Isai. 10. 18.
j Ps. 31. 2 & 71. 2. Dan. 9. 18.
k 2 Chr. 6. 40. Dan. 9. 18.
l Isai. 19. 6.
m ver. 4.
n Cp. Isai. 45. 7.
o Cp. Isai. 10. 5.
p 2 Chr. 32. 19. Ps. 115. 4.
q Ps. 129. 6.
r Josh. 4. 24. Ps. 83. 18.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 6.
t Cp. ch. 20. 5.
u Ezek. 29. 4 & 38. 4. Cp. Job 41. 2 & Isai. 30. 28 & Amos 4. 2.
v ver. 33, 36.
w Lam. 2. 13.
x ch. 20. 8, 9. 1 Sam. 2. 34. Isai. 7. 11, 14. Luke 2. 12, *al.*
y Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Lam. 2. 15.
z ver. 4.
a ver. 6.

and against whom hast thou
exalted thy voice/voice, and lifted up
thine eyes on high? *even* against
[b]the Holy One of Israel. 23 †[c]By
thy messengers thou hast re-
proached the Lord, and hast
said, [e]With the [4]multitude of
my chariots am I/I am come up to the
height of the mountains, to the
innermost parts of [f]Lebanon; sides of Lebanon, and I will
cut down ‡the tall cedars/cedar trees there-
of, and the choice [5]fir trees
thereof: and I will enter into
his farthest lodging place, the lodgings of his borders, *and into* §the
forest of his [i]fruitful field. Carmel. 24 I have
digged and drunk strange waters,
and with the sole of my feet will/have
I dry/dried up all the rivers [l]of
[6]Egypt. ‖besieged places. 25 **Hast thou not
heard how/long ago *how* [n]I have done
it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it?
[o]now have I brought it to pass,
that thou shouldest be to lay
waste fenced cities into ruinous
heaps. 26 Therefore their in-
habitants were ††of small power,
they were dismayed and con-
founded; they were [q]as the
grass of the field, and as the
green herb, as the grass on the
housetops, and as corn blasted
before it be grown up. 27 But
I know thy sitting down, ‡‡abode, [s]and thy
going out, and thy coming in,
and thy raging/rage against me. 28 Be-
cause of thy raging/thy rage against me, me and
for that [7]thine arrogancy/thy tumult is come up
into mine ears, therefore will I/I will
[u]put my hook in thy nose, and
my bridle in thy lips, and [v]I
will turn thee back by the way
by which thou camest. 29 And
this shall be [x]the/a sign unto thee: ye/thee, Ye
shall eat this year that which groweth/such things as grow
of itself, themselves, and in the second
year that which springeth of the
same; and in the third year sow

R.V. [1] Or, *dwellest between* [2] Or, *that thou, O LORD, art God* [3] Heb. *after.* [4] According to another reading, *driving.* [5] Or, *cypress* [6] Or, *defence* Heb. *Mazor.* [7] Or, *thy careless ease*

A.V. * Heb. *given.* † Heb. *By the hand of.* ‡ Heb. *the tallness, &c.* § Or, *the forest* and *his fruitful field.* ‖ Or, *fenced.* ** Or, *Hast thou not heard* how *I have made it long ago, and formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be aid waste,* and *fenced cities* to be *ruinous heaps?* †† Heb. *short of hand.* ‡‡ Or, *sitting.*

ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.
30 [b]And [1*]the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.
31 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and out they that escape out of mount Zion: [f]the zeal of [2]the LORD *of hosts* shall perform this.
32 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come unto into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, neither shall he nor come before it with shield, nor [i]cast a mount bank against it.
33 [j]By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and he shall not come unto into this city, saith the LORD.
34 [n]For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, [o]and for my servant David's sake.

35 And it came to pass that night, that [p]the angel of the LORD went forth out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when men they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.
36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [r]Nineveh.
37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that [3s]Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons [t]smote him with the sword: [t]and they escaped into the land of [*]Ararat. ‡Armenia. And [x]Esar-haddon Esarhaddon his son reigned in his stead.

20 1 [y]In those days was [z]Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, §[a]Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.
2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the LORD, saying, 3 [c]Remember now, I beseech thee, O LORD, I beseech thee, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and [d]with a perfect heart, [g]and have done that which is good in thy sight. [h]And Hezekiah wept ‖sore.
4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone [4]out into [5]the middle part of the city, **court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,
5 Turn again, and say to tell Hezekiah [k]the [6]prince captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, [l]I have heard thy prayer, [m]I have seen thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.
6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; [q]and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.
7 And Isaiah said, Take a cake lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.
8 And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up unto into the house of the LORD the third day?
9 And Isaiah said, This shall be "the sign unto thee from sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: [7w]shall the shadow go forward ten [8]steps, degrees, or go back ten steps degrees?
10 And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow [a]to decline go down ten steps degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten steps. degrees.
11 And

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 22, 23.
[c] Cp. Neh. 5. 19 & 13. 14, 22, 31.
[d] See 1 Kin. 8. 61.
[e] Cp. Isai. 10. 20.
[f] Isai. 9. 7.
[g] ch. 18. 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 39. 12, 13.
[i] 2 Sam. 20. 15.
[j] ver. 28.
[k] 1 Sam. 9. 16 & 10. 1.
[l] ch. 19. 20. Cp. Ps. 65. 2.
[m] Ps. 39. 12 & 56. 8.
[n] ch. 20. 6. Cp. Isai. 31. 5.
[o] 1 Kin. 11. 13.
[p] Ecclus. 48. 21. 1 Mac. 7. 41. 2 Mac. 8. 19. Cp. Ex. 12. 23 & 2 Sam. 24. 16.
[q] ch. 19. 34.
[r] Gen. 10. 11. Jonah 1. 2. Nah. 1. 1, *al.*
[s] Cp. ch. 17. 31.
[t] Tobit 1. 21.
[u] See ch. 19. 29.
[v] Gen. 8. 4. Jer. 51. 27.
[w] Ecclus. 48. 23.
[x] Ezra 4. 2.
[y] For ver. 1—11, see Isai. 38. 1—22.
[z] 2 Chr. 32. 24.
[a] Ps. 102. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.* [2] According to another reading, *the LORD of hosts* and so in Is. 37. 32. [3] According to another reading, *Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons* and so in Is. 37. 38. [4] Or, *out of* [5] According to another reading, *the middle court.* [6] Or, *leader* [7] Or, *the shadow is gone forward ten steps, shall it go back &c.* [8] Or, *degrees*

A.V. * Heb. *the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.* † Heb. *the escaping.* ‡ Heb. *Ararat.* § Heb. *Give charge concerning thine house.* ‖ Heb. *with a great weeping.* ** Or, *city.*

Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: [b]and he brought the shadow ten steps degrees backward, by which it had gone down on in the [1*]dial of Ahaz.

12 [d]At that time [2‡]Berodach-baladan †Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, [g]sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick. 13 And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them [j]all the house of his [3†]precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious oil, ointment, and *all* [4]the house of his [5§]armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. 14 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, even from Babylon. 15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is *the things* that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. 16 And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD. 17 Behold, the days come, that [s]all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried to into Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD. 18 [y]And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; [z]and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon. 19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, [a]Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, And he said, ‖Is it not so, *good*, if peace and truth shall be in my days? 20 [c]Now And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made [f]the a pool, and the a conduit, [h]and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 21 [i]And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

[a] 1 Sam. 3. 18. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 25, 26.
[b] Cp. Josh. 10. 12, 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 32.
[d] For ver. 12—19, see Isai. 39. 1—8.
[e] Cp. Isai. 39. 1.
[f] ch. 18. 17. Neh. 2. 14 & 3. 16.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
[h] 2 Chr. 32. 30. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 11.
[i] 2 Chr. 32. 33.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 27.
[k] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Chr. 33. 1—9.
[l] Cp. ch. 16. 3.
[m] ch. 18. 4.
[n] See Deut. 16. 21.
[o] 1 Kin. 16. 32, 33.
[p] ch. 17. 16 & 23. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 19.
[q] Jer. 7. 30 & 32. 34.
[r] ver. 7. ch. 23. 27. 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 9. 3. Cp. Deut. 12. 11.
[s] ch. 24. 13. Jer. 20. 5. Cp. ch. 25. 13. See Jer. 27. 19—22.
[t] ch. 23. 12. 1 Kin. 6. 36 & 7. 12.
[u] See Lev. 18. 21.
[v] See Lev. 19. 26.
[w] ch. 17. 17.
[x] ch. 23. 24. See Lev. 19. 31.
[y] ch. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 33. 11.
[z] Cp. Dan. 1. 3.

21 [1 k]Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned five and fifty fifty and five years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. and his mother's name was Hephzi-bah. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [l]after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For he built up again the high places [m]which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made [n]an Asherah, a grove, [o]as did Ahab king of Israel, Israel; [p]and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. 4 [q]And he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof of which the LORD said, [r]In Jerusalem will I put my name. 5 And he built altars [p]for all the host of heaven in [t]the two courts of the house of the LORD. 6 [u]And he made his son to pass through the fire, and [v]practised augury, observed times, and [w]used enchantments, and [6]dealt [x]with them that had familiar spirits, spirits, and with wizards: he wrought much evil wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 7 And he set the a graven image of [n]Asherah, the grove that he had made, made in the house, house, of which the LORD said to David, David, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *steps.* [2] In Is. 39. 1, *Merodach-baladan.* [3] Or, *spicery* [4] Another reading is, *all the house.*
[5] Or, *jewels* [6] Or, *appointed* Heb. *made.*
A.V. * Heb. *degrees.* † Or, *Merodach-baladan.* ‡ Or, *spicery* § Or, *jewels.* Heb. *vessels.*
‖ Or, *Shall there not be peace and truth, &c.*

to Solomon his son, In this house, [a]and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all [the] tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever: [8] [c]neither will I [cause make] the feet of Israel [to wander move] any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; [if only only if] they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them. [9] But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do [that which is evil more more evil] than did the [nations, nations] whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel. [10] And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying, [11] [g]Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly [h]above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, [i]and hath made Judah also to sin [k]with his idols: [12] therefore thus saith the [LORD, the LORD] God of Israel, Behold, I [*am* bringing] such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, [n]both his ears shall tingle. [13] [o]And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, *wiping [it *it*,] and turning it upside down. [14] And I will [cast off forsake] the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; [15] because they have done that which [is *was*] evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day. [16] [q]Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem †from one end to another; beside his sin [b]wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. [17] [d]Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [18] [e]And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, [f]in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

[19] Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to [reign; reign,] and he reigned two years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [Meshullemeth Meshullemeth,] the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. [20] And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [j]as [did his Manasseh his father. father Manasseh did.] [21] And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served [l]the idols that his father served, and worshipped them: [22] [m]and he forsook the [LORD, the LORD] God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD. [23] And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and [put the king to death slew the king] in his own house. [24] [But And] the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead. [25] Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? [26] And he was buried in his sepulchre [p]in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

[a] See ver. 4.
[b] ver. 11.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
[d] See 2 Chr. 33. 11—19.
[e] For ver. 18—24, see 2 Chr. 33. 20—25.
[f] ver. 26.
[g] ver. 2. ch. 23. 26 & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.
[h] 1 Kin. 21. 26.
[i] ver. 16.
[j] See ver. 2—6, 11.
[k] ver. 21.
[l] ver. 11.
[m] ch. 22. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 33.
[n] 1 Sam. 3. 11. Jer. 19. 3.
[o] Isai. 34. 11. Cp. Isai. 28. 17 & Lam. 2. 8 & Amos 7. 7, 8.
[p] ver. 18.
[q] ch. 24. 4.

A.V. * Heb. *he wipeth and turneth it upon the face thereof.* † Heb. *from mouth to mouth.*

22 [1] [a]Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign; and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath. [2] And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, [c]and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

[3] And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, that the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying, [4] Go up to [g]Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver [h]which is brought into the house of the LORD, which [i]the keepers of the [1*]door have gathered of the people: [5] [k]and let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work which are in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house, [6] unto the carpenters, and to the builders, and to the masons, and for buying timber and hewn stone to repair the house. [7] Howbeit [m]there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully. [8] And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found [o]the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it. [9] And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have [2]emptied out the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the workmen, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD. [10] And Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king. [11] And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that [d]he rent his clothes. [12] And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and [e]Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and [f]Achbor the son of Micaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah the king's servant, saying, [13] Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is [j]the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is [3]written concerning us. [14] So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asaiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of [l]Tikvah, the son of §[l]Harhas, keeper of the ‖wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem **in [n]the [4]second quarter;) and they communed with her. [15] And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Tell ye the man that sent you unto me, [16] Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read: [17] [p]because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that

[a] See 2 Chr. 34. 1, 2.
[b] Josh. 15. 39.
[c] See Deut. 5. 32.
[d] See Josh. 7. 6.
[e] ch. 25. 22. Jer. 26. 24 & 39. 14 & 40. 5.
[f] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 20.
[g] Cp. ch. 12. 10.
[h] ch. 12. 4.
[i] ch. 12. 9.
[j] Deut. 29. 27.
[k] ch. 12. 11, 12, 14.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 22.
[m] ch. 12. 15.
[n] Zeph. 1. 10. Cp. ch. 20. 4.
[o] Deut. 31. 24—26. 2 Chr. 34. 14.
[p] ch. 21. 22. Deut. 29. 25, 26.

R.V. [1] Heb. *threshold.* [2] Or, *poured out* [3] Or, *enjoined us* [4] Heb. *Mishneh.*
A.V. * Heb. *threshold.* † Heb. *melted.* ‡ Or, *Micah.* § Or, *Hasrah.* ‖ Heb. *garments.*
** Or, *in the second part.*

they might provoke me to anger with all the work of their hands; therefore [a]my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and it shall not be quenched. 18 But unto the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: As touching the words which thou hast heard, heard; 19 [c]because thine heart was tender, and thou didst [f]humble hast humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become [1h]a desolation and [i]a curse, and [j]hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the LORD. 20 Therefore, behold, Behold therefore, I will gather thee to unto thy fathers, and [k]thou shalt be gathered to into thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

23 1 [m]And the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem. 2 And the king went up to into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, *both small and great: and [r]he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant [s]which was found in the house of the LORD. 3 And the king stood [2t]by the a pillar, and [v]made a covenant before the LORD, [w]to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, commandments and his testimonies, testimonies and his statutes, statutes with all his, their heart and all his, their soul, to 3confirm perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book: and book. And all the people stood to the covenant. 4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests [b]of the second order, and the keepers of the [4]door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for [d]Baal, and for [e]the Asherah, grove, and for all the host of heaven: and [g]he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el. 5 And he [†]put down the [5‡]idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the [6§]planets, [l]and to all the host of heaven. 6 And he brought out [e]the Asherah grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, [g]and burned it at the brook Kidron, [n]and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves [o]of the 7common children of the people. 7 And he brake down the houses of [p]the sodomites, that were in by the house of the LORD, [q]where the women wove 8‖hangings for [e]the Asherah. grove. 8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from [u]Geba to Beer-sheba; Beer-sheba, and he brake down the high places of the gates that were at in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's

[a] ver. 13.
[b] Cp. ch. 25. 18 & Jer. 52. 24.
[c] Cp. Ps. 51. 17 & Isai. 57. 15.
[d] ch. 21. 3.
[e] See Deut. 16. 21.
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 29.
[g] ver. 15.
[h] Lev. 26. 31, 32. 2 Chr. 30. 7. Jer. 25. 18 & 44. 22. Micah 6. 16. Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 8 (for mg.) & Jer. 25. 9 & 29. 18 (for mg.).
[i] Jer. 24. 9 & 26. 6 & 44. 22.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] Ps. 37. 37. Isai. 57. 1, 2.
[l] ch. 21. 3.
[m] For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 34. 29—32.
[n] ver. 15. Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 16.
[o] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 4.
[p] 1 Kin. 14. 24 & 15. 12. See Deut. 23. 17.
[q] Cp. Ezek. 16. 16.
[r] See Deut. 31. 11.
[s] ch. 22. 8.
[t] ch. 11. 14. Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 13 (for mg.).
[u] 1 Kin. 15. 22.
[v] Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[w] Deut. 13. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *an astonishment* See Hos. 10. 5, Zeph. 1. 4. [2] Or, *on the platform* [3] Or, *perform* [4] Heb. *threshold.* [5] Heb. *Chemarim.* [6] Or, *twelve signs* [7] Heb. *children of the people.* [8] Or, *tents* Heb. *houses.*

A.V * Heb. *from small even unto great.* † Heb. *caused to cease.* ‡ Heb. *Chemarim.* § Or, *twelve signs,* or, *constellations.* ‖ Heb. *houses.*

left hand at the gate of the city.
9 [b]Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat [of the] unleavened bread among their brethren. 10 And he defiled [d]Topheth, which is [e]in the valley of the [1]children of Hinnom, [f]that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to [g]Molech. 11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by [i]the chamber of Nathan-melech the *chamberlain, which was in [j]the [precincts; suburbs,] and [he] burned the chariots of the sun with fire. 12 And the altars that were [l]on the [roof top] of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars [m]which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king [break beat] down, and [2beat †brake] *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them [o]into the brook Kidron. 13 And the high places that were before Jerusalem, which were on the right hand of [‡q]the mount of [3]corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for [r]Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for [t]Chemosh the abomination of [the Moab,] the Moabites, and for [v]Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile. 14 And he brake in pieces the [4w]pillars, [§images,] and cut down the [Asherim, groves,] and filled their places with the bones of men. 15 Moreover the altar that was at Beth-el, and the high place [a]which Jeroboam the son of Nebat,

[a] See 1 Kin. 14. 16.
[b] See Ezek. 44. 10—14.
[c] ver. 6.
[d] Isai. 30. 33. Jer. 7. 31, 32 & 19. 6, 11—14.
[e] See Josh. 15. 8.
[f] See Lev. 18. 21.
[g] See 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[h] 1 Kin. 13. 2.
[i] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33 & 28. 12 & 2 Chr. 31. 11, *al.*
[j] 1 Chr. 26. 18 (mg.).
[k] 1 Kin. 13. 1, 30.
[l] Cp. Jer. 19. 13 & 32. 29 & Zeph. 1. 5.
[m] ch. 21. 5.
[n] 1 Kin. 13. 11, 31.
[o] ver. 4, 6.
[p] Cp. 2 Chr. 34. 6, 7.
[q] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 7.
[r] See 1 Kin. 11. 5.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 18 & Ex. 22. 20 & 1 Kin. 18. 40.
[t] Cp. Num. 21. 29.
[u] 2 Chr. 34. 5.
[v] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5.
[w] See Ex. 23. 24.
[x] See 2 Chr. 35. 1—17 & 1 Esd. 1. 1—19.
[y] See Ex. 12. 3—11 & Lev. 23. 5, 8 & Num. 9. 2—4 & Deut. 16. 2—8.
[z] 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19. 1 Esd. 1. 20—22.
[a] 1 Kin. 12. 28, 29, 33.

[a]who made Israel to sin, had made, [even both] that altar and the high place he brake [down down,] [c]and [he] burned the high [place place,] and stamped it small to powder, and burned the [Asherah. grove.] 16 And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the [mount; mount,] and [he] sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and [defiled polluted] it, [h]according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these [things. words.] 17 Then he said, What [monument title] is that [which that] I see? And the men of the city told him, [k]It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el. 18 And he said, Let him [be alone]; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones ‖alone, with the bones [n]of the prophet that came out of Samaria. 19 And all the houses also of the high places that were [p]in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke *the* LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el. 20 And [s]he [5**]slew all the priests of the high places that were [there, there] upon the altars, [u]and burned men's bones upon [them; them,] and [he] returned to Jerusalem.

21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, [x]Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, [y]as it is written in [this the] book of [this the] covenant. 22 [z]Surely there was not [kept holden] such a passover from the days of the judges

R.V. [1] According to another reading, *son.* [2] Or, *ran from thence* [3] Or, *destruction* [4] Or, *obelisks* [5] Or, *sacrificed*

A.V. * Or, *eunuch*, or, *officer.* † Or, *ran from thence.* ‡ That is, the mount of Olives. § Heb. *statues.* ‖ Heb. *to escape.* ** Or, *sacrificed.*

that judged Israel, [1]nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah; 23 but in the eighteenth year of king Josiah was Josiah, *wherein* this passover was kept holden to the LORD in Jerusalem. 24 Moreover [b]them that had the *workers with* familiar spirits, and the wizards, and [c]the teraphim, *images, and [d]the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might [2]confirm perform [g]the words of the law which were written in the book [h]that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD. 25 [i]And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him. 26 Notwithstanding the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, [n]because of all the [†]provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal. 27 And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, [q]as I have removed Israel, and I will cast off this city which I have chosen, even Jerusalem, Jerusalem which I have chosen, [r]and the house of which I said, My name shall be there. 28 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 29 [t]In his days Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at [v]Megiddo, when he had seen him. 30 [w]And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from [v]Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. [a]And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 [‡e]Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was [f]Hamutal Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 32 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [j]according to all that his fathers had done. 33 And Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands at [k]Riblah in the land of [l]Hamath, [3§]that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and [‖]put the land to a [4]tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. 34 And Pharaoh-necoh Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and [m]changed turned his name to Jehoiakim: but he [**]Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away; away: [o]and he came to Egypt, and died there. 35 And Jehoiakim [p]gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Pharaoh-necoh. Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 [s]Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zebidah Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah. 37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [j]according to all that his fathers had done.

a For ver. 30—34, see 2 Chr. 36. 1—4.

b ch. 21. 6. See Lev. 19. 31.

c See Gen. 31. 19.

d ch. 21. 11, 21.

e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 15 & Jer. 22. 11.

f ch. 24. 18.

g Lev. 19. 31 & 20. 27. Deut. 18. 11.

h ch. 22. 8.

i Cp. ch. 18. 5.

j Cp. ch. 24. 9, 19.

k ch. 25. 6, 20, 21. Jer. 39. 5, 6 & 52. 9, 10, 26, 27.

l See 1 Kin. 8. 65.

m Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Dan. 1. 7.

n ch. 21. 11 & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4.

o Jer. 22. 11, 12. Cp. Ezek. 19. 3, 4.

p ver. 33.

q ch. 17. 18, 20 & 18. 11 & 21. 13.

r See ch. 21. 4.

s 2 Chr. 36. 5.

t For ver. 29, 30, see 2 Chr. 35. 20—24.

u Jer. 46. 2.

v Cp. Judg. 5. 19 & Zech. 12. 11.

w Cp. ch. 9. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *even in all...and of*
A.V. [*] Or, *teraphim.*
[‖] Heb. *set a mulct upon the land.*
[2] Or, *perform*
[†] Heb. *angers.*
[3] According to another reading, *when he reigned.*
[‡] Called *Shallum*, 1 Chr. 3. 15.
[**] Matt. 1. 11, called *Jakim.*
[4] Or, *fine*
[§] Or, *because he reigned.*

24 1 [a]In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him. 2 And the LORD sent against him bands of [d]the Chaldeans, Chaldees, and [e]bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, [h]according to the word of the LORD, which he spake *by the hand of his servants the prophets. 3 Surely at the commandment of the LORD came this upon Judah, to remove them out of his sight, [l]for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did; 4 and also [n]for the innocent blood that he shed; shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood: and which blood; the LORD would not pardon. 5 [r]Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? 6 So Jehoiakim [u]slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead. 7 [w]And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: [x]for the king of Babylon had taken, taken from [y]the brook river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates, Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 [a]Jehoiachin was [b]eighteen years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months: and months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [h]according to all that his father had done. 10 At that time the servants of [b]Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up to against Jerusalem, and the city †was besieged. 11 And [b]Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came unto against the city, while and his servants were besieging it; did besiege it. 12 [e]and And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his [1]‡officers: [f]and the king of Babylon took him [g]in the eighth year of his reign. 13 And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, [i]and the treasures of the king's house, [j]and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold [k]which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, [m]as the LORD had said. 14 [o]And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even [p]ten thousand captives, [q]and all the craftsmen and the smiths; smiths: none remained, [s]save the poorest sort of the people of the land. 15 [t]And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon; Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his [1]‡officers, [v]and the [2]chief men mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. 16 And all the men of might, even [z]seven thousand, and the craftsmen and the smiths a thousand, all of them *that were* strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. 17 [c]And the king of Babylon [d]made Mattaniah [e]his father's brother king in his stead, [f]and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 [g]Zedekiah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's

a 2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 25. 1, 9. Dan. 1. 1.
b Dan. 1. 1.
c Cp. Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2 & Ezek. 17. 12.
d ch. 25. 4. Jer. 32. 28, 29 & 35. 11. Cp. Ezek. 19. 8.
e Jer. 35. 11.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
g Cp. ch. 25. 27.
h ch. 20. 17 & 21. 12–14 & 23. 27.
i ch. 20. 17. Isai. 39. 6.
j 2 Chr. 36. 7. Ezra 1. 7. Dan. 1. 2 & 5. 2, 3.
k See 1 Kin. 7. 48–50.
l ch. 21. 11 & 23. 26.
m Jer. 20. 5.
n ch. 21. 16.
o Jer. 24. 1.
p Cp. ver. 16 & Jer. 52. 28.
q Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 2. Cp. 1 Sam. 13. 19, 22.
r 2 Chr. 36. 8.
s ch. 25. 12.
t 2 Chr. 36. 10. Esth. 2. 6. Cp. Jer. 22. 24–26.
u Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 6 & Jer. 22. 18, 19 & 36. 30.
v Ezek. 17. 13 (for mg.).
w Jer. 37. 5–7.
x Cp. Jer. 46. 2, 20, 24, 26.
y See Num. 34. 5.
z Cp. ver. 14.
a Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 16 & Jer. 22. 24, 28 & 24. 1 & 37. 1 & Esth. 2. 6.
b Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 9.
c For ver. 17–20, see 2 Chr. 36. 10–13.
d Cp. Jer. 37. 1.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 15.
f Cp. ch. 23. 34 & 2 Chr. 36. 4.
g For ch. 24. 18–ch. 25. 21, see Jer. 52. 1–27.
h ch. 23. 37.

R.V. [1] Or, *eunuchs* [2] Or, *mighty*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *came into siege.* ‡ Or, *eunuchs.*

name was [1a]Hamutal (Hamutal,) the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 19 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, [c]according to all that Jehoiakim had done. 20 For through the anger of the LORD (did it come to it came) to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his (presence: /and presence, that) Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

25 1 [g]And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, [i]that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, (he he,) and all his (army, host,) against Jerusalem, and (encamped pitched) against it; [k]and they built forts against it round about. 2 (So And) the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. 3 (On And on) the ninth day of the *fourth* month [m]the famine (was sore prevailed) in the city, (so that and) there was no bread for the people of the land. 4 Then a breach was made in the city, (And the city was broken up,) and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which (was is) by [r]the king's garden: (now [s]the Chaldeans Chaldees) were against the city round about:) and *the king* went (by) the way (of the [u]Arabah. toward the plain.) 5 (But And) the army of the Chaldeans Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jericho: and all his army (was were) scattered from him. 6 (Then So) they took the king, [v]and (carried brought) him up (unto to) the king of Babylon to [w]Riblah; and they [2*]gave (judgement judgment) upon him. 7 And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, [y]and [†]put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him (in fetters, with fetters of brass,) and carried him to Babylon.

8 [*](Now And) in the fifth month, on [b]the seventh day of the month, which (was is) the nineteenth year of king (Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar) king of Babylon, came (Nebuzaradan the Nebuzar-adan,) [‡]captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem: 9 [d]and he burnt the house of the LORD, [e]and the king's (house; house,) and all the houses of Jerusalem, (even and) every great (house, man's house) burnt he with fire. 10 And all the army of the (Chaldeans, Chaldees,) that were *with* the captain of the guard, [h]brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about. 11 [j](And Now) the (residue rest) of the people that were left in the city, and (the those) [§]fugitives that fell away, (that fell away) to the king of Babylon, and (with the residue remnant) of the multitude, did (Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan) the captain of the guard carry away (captive). 12 But the captain of the guard left [l]of the (poorest poor) of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen. 13 [n]And the pillars [o]of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and [p]the (bases bases) and [q]the brasen sea that (were was) in the house of the LORD, did the (Chaldeans Chaldees) break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. 14 [t]And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. 15 And the firepans, and the (basons; that which was bowls, *and* such things as *were*) of gold, in gold, and (that which was) of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away. 16 The two pillars, (the ‖one sea, and the bases, bases) which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; [x]the brass of all these vessels was without weight. 17 [z]The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and (a the) chapiter (of brass was upon it. upon it was brass) and the height of the chapiter

a ch. 23. 31.
b Cp. Jer. 52. 12.
c ch. 23. 37.
d 2 Chr. 36. 19. Ps. 79. 1.
e Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Amos 2. 5.
f Ezek. 17. 18.
g For ver. 1–7, see 2 Chr. 36. 17–20 & Jer. 39. 1–7 & 52. 4–11.
h Neh. 1. 3.
i Jer. 34. 1, 2 & 39. 1, 2. Ezek. 24. 2.
j 2 Chr. 36. 20.
k Cp. Ezek. 21. 22 & 26. 8.
l ch. 24. 14. Jer. 40. 7.
m Cp. Lam. 4. 9, 10.
n Cp. Jer. 27. 19, 22. For ver. 13–17, see 2 Chr. 36. 18–20 & Jer. 52. 17–23.
o 1 Kin. 7. 15.
p 1 Kin. 7. 27.
q 1 Kin. 7. 23.
r Neh. 3. 15.
s See ch. 24. 2.
t Ex. 27. 3. 1 Kin. 7. 45, 50.
u See Deut. 1. 1.
v Jer. 32. 4.
w Cp. ch. 23. 33.
x 1 Kin. 7. 47.
y Cp. Ezek. 12. 13.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 15–18 & 2 Chr. 3. 15.
a For ver. 8–12, see Jer. 39. 8–12 & 52. 12–16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hamital.* [2] Or, *spake with him of judgement*
A.V. * Heb. *spake judgment with him.* † Heb. *made blind.* ‡ Or, *chief marshal.* § Heb. *fallen away.*
‖ Heb. *the one sea.*

was three cubits; with network and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with network. wreathen work.
18 [a]And the captain of the guard took [b]Seraiah the chief priest, and [c]Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the [1*]door: 19 and out of the city he took an [2†]officer that was set over the men of war; war, and [f]five men of them that saw ‡were in the king's face, presence, which were found in the city; city; and the [3§]scribe, the captain principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land; land, and threescore men of the people of the land, land that were found in the city. city: 20 And Nebuzaradan the Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took them, these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to [h]Riblah. Riblah: 21 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death slew them at [h]Riblah in the land of Hamath. [k]So Judah was carried away captive out of his their land. 22 And as for the people that were left remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made [m]Gedaliah the son of [n]Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, governor. ruler.
23 [o]Now And when all the captains of the forces, armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, they there came to Gedaliah to [q]Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of the a Maacathite, Maachathite, they and their men. 24 And Gedaliah sware to them them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not because of to be the servants of the Chaldeans: Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, Babylon; and it shall be well with you. 25 [d]But it came to pass in the seventh month, [e]that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed ‖royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldeans Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah. 26 [g]And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the forces, armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldeans. Chaldees.
27 [i]And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of [j]the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, Babylon in the year that he began to reign, reign did [l]lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison; 28 and he spake **kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Babylon. Babylon; 29 And he changed his prison garments, garments: [p]and he did eat bread before him continually continually before him all the days of his life. 30 And for his [r]allowance, there allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, every day a portion, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

[a] For ver. 18–21, see Jer. 52. 24–27.
[b] 1 Chr. 6. 14. Ezra 7. 1.
[c] Jer. 21. 1 & 29. 25 & 37. 3.
[d] Jer. 41. 1, 2.
[e] Jer. 40. 14, 15.
[f] Esth. 1. 14. Cp. Jer. 52. 25.
[g] See Jer. 43. 4–7.
[h] ch. 23. 33.
[i] For ver. 27–30, see Jer. 52. 31–34.
[j] ch. 24. 12, 15.
[k] Cp. ch. 23. 27 & Lev. 26. 33 & Deut. 28. 64.
[l] Gen. 40. 13, 20.
[m] Jer. 39. 14 & 40. 5.
[n] ch. 22. 12.
[o] For ver. 23, 24, see Jer. 40. 7–9.
[p] 2 Sam. 9. 7, 13.
[q] Josh. 18. 26.
[r] Cp. Jer. 40. 5 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *threshold.* [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Or, *scribe of the captain of the host*
A.V. * Heb. *threshold.* † Or, *eunuch.* ‡ Heb. *saw the king's face.* § Or, *scribe of the captain of the host.*
‖ Heb. *of the kingdom.* ** Heb. *good things with him.*

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE
CHRONICLES.

1 [a]ADAM, Seth, Enosh; 2 [b]Kenan, Mahalalel, Jared; 3 Enoch, Methuselah, Lamech; 4 Noah, [c]Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

5 [d]The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras. 6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and [1]Diphath, and Togarmah. 7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and [2]Rodanim.

8 [e]The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan. 9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raama, and Sabteca. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan. 10 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. 11 [f]And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim, 12 and Pathrusim, and Casluhim (from whence came [3]the Philistines), and Caphtorim. 13 And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth; 14 and the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite; 15 and the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite; 16 and the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

17 [g]The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arpachshad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and [4]Meshech. 18 And Arpachshad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. 19 And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one was §Peleg; for in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Joktan. 20 And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah; 21 and Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah; 22 and [5]Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba; 23 and Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these were the sons of Joktan.

24 [f]Shem, Arpachshad, Shelah; 25 Eber, Peleg, Reu; 26 Serug, Nahor, Terah; 27 Abram (the same is Abraham). 28 The sons of Abraham; [g]Isaac, and [h]Ishmael.

29 [i]These are their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam, 30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa; ‖Hadad, and Tema, 31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

32 [k]And the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these were the sons of Keturah.

34 And Abraham begat [g]Isaac. The sons of Isaac; [m]Esau, and [n]Israel.

---

a Gen. 4. 25, 26 & 5. 3, 6.
b For ver. 2—4, see Gen. 5. 9—32.
c Gen. 6. 10 & 9. 18.
d For ver. 5—7, see Gen. 10. 2—4.
e For ver. 8—10, see Gen. 10. 6—8.
f For ver. 24, 27, see Gen. 11. 10—26 & Luke 3. 34—36.
g Gen. 21. 2, 3.
h Gen. 16. 11, 15.
i For ver. 29—31, see Gen. 25. 13—16.
j For ver. 11—16, see Gen. 10. 13—18.
k For ver. 32, 33, see Gen. 25. 1—4.
l For ver. 17—23, see Gen. 10. 22—29.
m Gen. 25. 25, 26.
n Gen. 32. 28.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 10. 3, *Riphath*. [2] In Gen. 10. 4, *Dodanim*. [3] Heb. *Pelishtim*. [4] In Gen. 10. 23, *Mash*. [5] In Gen. 10. 28, *Obal*.

A.V. *Division*. * Or, *Diphath*, as it is in some copies. † Or, *Rodanim*, according to some copies. ‡ Or, *Mash*. § That is, ‖ Or, *Hadar*.

35 [a]The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jalam, Jaalam, and Korah. 36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, [1]*Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek. 37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. 38 [b]And the sons of Seir; Lotan Lotan, and Shobal Shobal, and Zibeon Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon Dishon, and Ezer Ezar, and Dishan. 39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori Hori, and [2]†Homam: and Timna was Lotan's sister. 40 The sons of Shobal; [3]Alian ‡Alian, and Manahath Manahath, and Ebal, [4]Shephi §Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah Aiah, and Anah. 41 The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; [5]Hamran ‖Amram, and Eshban Eshban, and Ithran Ithran, and Cheran. 42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan Bilhan, and Zaavan Zavan, *and* [6]Jaakan **Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz Uz, and Aran. 43 [m]Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom Edom, before there *any* king reigned reigned any king over the children of Israel Israel; Bela the son of Beor Beor; and the name of his city was Dinhabah. 44 And when Bela was dead, and Bela died, Jobab the son of Zerah of [p]Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And when Jobab was dead, and Jobab died, Husham of the land of the [q]Temanites reigned in his stead. 46 And when Husham was dead, and Husham died, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith. 47 And when Hadad was dead, and Hadad died, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 48 And when Samlah was dead, and Samlah died, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river river reigned in his stead. 49 And when Shaul was dead, and Shaul died, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead. 50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, and Baal-hanan died, [7]††Hadad reigned in his stead stead; and the name of his city was [8]Pai ‡‡Pai; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab Mezahab. 51 And Hadad died also. Hadad died. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timna Timnah, duke [9]§§Aliah, duke Jetheth Jetheth; 52 duke Oholibamah Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon Pinon; 53 duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar Mibzar; 54 duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These are the dukes of Edom.

2 1 These are the sons of *[c]Israel; [d]Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, [e]Issachar Issachar, and Zebulun Zebulun; 2 [f]Dan, [g]Joseph Joseph, and [h]Benjamin, [i]Naphtali, [j]Gad Gad, and Asher. 3 [k]The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua Bath-shua the Canaanitess. [l]And Er, Judah's firstborn the firstborn of Judah, was wicked evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him. 4 [n]And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez Perez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah were five. 5 [o]The sons of Pharez; Hezron Perez; Hezron, and Hamul. 6 And the sons of Zerah; [10]†Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and [11]‡Dara: five of them in all. 7 And the sons of Carmi; [12]§Achar, the troubler of Israel, [r]who committed a trespass transgressed in the devoted thing thing accursed. 8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and ‖[s]Ram, and **[t]Chelubai. 10 And [s]Ram begat Amminadab; [u]and Amminadab begat [v]Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah; 11 and Nahshon begat ††[w]Salma, and Salma begat [x]Boaz Boaz; 12 and Boaz begat [x]Obed, and Obed begat [x]Jesse Jesse; 13 and [y]Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab

a For ver. 35—37, see Gen. 36. 4, 5, 9—13.
b For ver. 38—42, see Gen. 36. 20—28.
c ch. 1. 34.
d Gen. 29. 32—35.
e Gen. 30. 18—20.
f Gen. 30. 6.
g Gen. 30. 22—24.
h Gen. 35. 18.
i Gen. 30. 8.
j Gen. 30. 10—13.
k Gen. 38. 2—5 & 46. 12.
l Gen. 38. 7.
m For ver. 43—54, see Gen. 36. 31—43.
n Gen. 38. 11, 14, 29, 30. Ruth 4. 12. Matt. 1. 3.
o Gen. 46. 12. Ruth 4. 18.
p Isai. 34. 6 & 63. 1. Jer. 49. 13, 22, *al.*
q Gen. 36. 11. Job 2. 11. Jer. 49. 7, 20. Ezek. 25. 13. Obad. 9, *al.*
r Josh. 6. 18 & 7. 1.
s Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 3, 4.
t Cp. ver. 18, 42.
u Ruth 4. 19. Matt. 1. 4.
v Num. 1. 7 & 2. 3.
w Cp. Ruth 4. 20, 21 & Matt. 1. 4.
x Ruth 4. 21, 22. Matt. 1. 5, 6.
y 1 Sam. 16. 6, 8 & 17. 13.

R.V. 1 In Gen. 36. 11, *Zepho.* 2 In Gen. 36. 22, *Hemam.* 3 In Gen. 36. 23, *Alvan.* 4 In Gen. 36. 23, *Shepho.* 5 In Gen. 36. 26, *Hemdan.* 6 In Gen. 36. 27, *and Akan.* 7 In Gen. 36. 39, *Hadar.* 8 In Gen. 36. 39, *Pau.* 9 In Gen. 36. 40, *Alvah.* 10 In Josh. 7. 1, *Zabdi.* 11 Many ancient authorities read, *Darda.* See 1 Kings 4. 31. 12 In Josh. 7. 1, *Achan.*

A.V. * Or, *Zepho.* † Or, *Hemam.* ‡ Or, *Alvan.* § Or, *Shepho.* ‖ Or, *Hemdan.* ** Or, *Akan.* †† Or, *Hadar.* ‡‡ Or, *Pau.* §§ Or, *Alvah.* * Or, *Jacob.* † Or, *Zabdi.* ‡ Or, *Darda.* § Or, *Achan.* ‖ Or, *Aram.* ** Or, *Caleb.* †† Or, *Salmon.*

the second, and [a]Shimea *Shimma the third; 14 Nethanel Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth; fifth, 15 Ozem the sixth, [b]David the seventh: 16 and their Whose sisters were Zeruiah Zeruiah, and Abigail. [c]And the sons of Zeruiah; [1]Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three. 17 [c]And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa was †[e]Jether the Ishmaelite. Ishmeelite. 18 And [f]Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Jerioth: and these were her sons. her sons *are* these, Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon. 19 And Azubah died, and when Azubah was dead, [f]Caleb took unto him [g]Ephrath, which bare him [h]Hur. 20 And Hur begat ‡Bezalel. Bezaleel. 21 And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of [j]Machir the father of Gilead; Gilead, whom he took *to wife* ‡married when he was threescore years. old; and she bare him Segub. 22 And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead. 23 [m]And he took Geshur Geshur, and Aram took Aram, with [2]the towns of Jair Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the [3]villages towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these were *belonged to* the sons of Machir the father of Gilead. 24 And after that Hezron was dead in [p]Caleb-ephrathah, Caleb-ephratah, then Abijah Abiah Hezron's wife bare him [q]Ashhur Ashur the father of Tekoa. 25 And the sons of [s]Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, *and* Ahijah. 26 And Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam. 27 And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker. 28 And the sons of Onam were were, Shammai, and Jada: and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur. 29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail; Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid. 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim: but Seled died without [4]children. 31 And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the sons of Sheshan; [d]And the sons children Ahlai. 32 And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without [4]children. 33 And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel. 34 Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha. 35 And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai. 36 And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat [k]Zabad; Zabad, 37 and [k]Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat [l]Obed; Obed, 38 and Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah; Azariah, 39 and Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah; Eleasah, 40 and Eleasah begat Sismai, Sisamai, and Sismai Sisamai begat Shallum; Shallum, 41 and Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat [n]Elishama. 42 And Now the sons of [o]Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were *were*, Mesha his firstborn, which was the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of [r]Hebron. 43 And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema. 44 And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkeam; Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai. 45 And the son of Shammai was Maon; Maon: and Maon was the father of Beth-zur. 46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez. 47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Geshan, Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph. 48 Maacah, Maachah, Caleb's con-

a Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 10 & 17. 12, 14.
c 2 Sam. 2. 18.
d Cp. ver. 34, 35.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
f Cp. ver. 9.
g Cp. ver. 50.
h Ex. 17. 10, 12 & 24. 14.
i Ex. 31. 2.
j Num. 27. 1.
k ch. 11. 41.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 23. 1.
m Cp. Num. 32. 41, 42 & Deut. 3. 14 & Josh. 13. 30.
n 2 Kin. 25. 25(?).
o Cp. ver. 9.
p ver. 19, 50.
q ch. 4. 5.
r See Josh. 14. 13.
s ver. 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Abshai.* [2] Or, *Havvoth-jair* [3] Heb. *daughters.* [4] Or, *sons*
A.V. * Or, *Shammah*, 1 Sam. 16. 9. † 2 Sam. 17. 25, *Ithra an Israelite.* ‡ Heb. *took.*

cubine, bare Sheber Sheber, and Tirhanah. 49 She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbena, Machbenah, and the father of Gibea; Gibea: [d]and the daughter of Caleb was Achsah. Achsa. 50 These were the sons of Caleb; Caleb the [1]son of Hur, the firstborn of [f]Ephrathah, *Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kiriath-jearim; Kirjath-jearim, 51 [h]Salma the father of Bethlehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader. 52 And Shobal the father of Kiriath-jearim Kirjath-jearim had sons; †[o]Haroeh, *and* [‡]half of the Menuhoth. Manahethites. 53 And the families of Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puthites, Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the [«]Zorathites Zareathites, and the Eshtaolites. Eshtaulites. 54 The sons of Salma; Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, Atroth-beth-Joab, §Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahathites, Manahethites, the Zorites. 55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, the Sucathites. *and* Suchathites. These are [h]the Kenites that came of Hammath, Hemath, the father of [i]the house of Rechab.

3 [1][j]Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; Hebron: the firstborn, firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second, second ‖[l]Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess; Carmelitess: 2 the third, Absalom the son of Maacah Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; Haggith: 3 the fifth, Shephatiah of Abital; Abital: the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife. 4 Six *These* six were born unto him in Hebron; [m]and there he reigned seven years and six months: [p]and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years. 5 [q]And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Jerusalem: **[r]Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and [a]Solomon, four, of ††[b]Bath-shua the daughter of ‡‡[b]Ammiel: 6 and Ibhar, Ibhar also, and §§[c]Elishama, and Eliphelet; Eliphelet, 7 and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia; Japhia, 8 and Elishama, and *[e]Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine. 9 All these were *These were* all the sons of David, beside the sons of the concubines; concubines, [g]and Tamar was their sister. 10 And Solomon's son was [i]Rehoboam, [‡]Abijah †Abia his son, [k]Asa his son, [l]Jehoshaphat his son; son, 11 [m]Joram his son, ‡[n]Ahaziah his son, [p]Joash his son; son, 12 [q]Amaziah his son, §[r]Azariah his son, [s]Jotham his son; son, 13 [t]Ahaz his son, [u]Hezekiah his son, [v]Manasseh his son; son, 14 [w]Amon his son, [y]Josiah his son. 15 And the sons of Josiah; Josiah *were*, the firstborn ‖[z]Johanan, the second **[a]Jehoiakim, the third ††[b]Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum. 16 And the sons of [c]Jehoiakim: ‡‡[d]Jeconiah his son, [e]Zedekiah his son. 17 And the sons of Jeconiah, [2]the captive; [g]Shealtiel Jeconiah; Assir, §§Salathiel his son, 18 and Malchiram, Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazzar, Jekamiah, Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah. 19 And the sons of Pedaiah; Pedaiah *were*, [k]Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the [3]sons of [k]Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah; Hananiah, and Shelomith was their sister: 20 and Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five. 21 And the [3]sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jeshaiah Jesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shecaniah. Shechaniah. 22 And the sons of Shecaniah Shechaniah; [n]Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; [o]Hattush, and Igal, Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six. 23 And the [3]sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hizkiah, (*)Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three. 24 And the

[a] 2 Sam. 12. 24.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 3.
[c] Cp. ch. 14. 5 & 2 Sam. 5. 15.
[d] Cp. Josh. 15. 17 & Judg. 1. 13.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 7.
[f] ch. 4. 4. Cp. ver. 19.
[g] 2 Sam. 13. 1.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 4.
[i] 1 Kin. 11. 43.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31 & 15. 1.
[k] 1 Kin. 15. 8.
[l] 1 Kin. 15. 24.
[m] 2 Kin. 8. 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 8. 24. Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 17 & 22. 6.
[o] Cp. ch. 4. 2.
[p] 2 Kin. 11. 2.
[q] 2 Kin. 12. 21.
[r] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 30.
[s] 2 Kin. 15. 7.
[t] 2 Kin. 15. 38.
[u] 2 Kin. 16. 20.
[v] 2 Kin. 20. 21.
[w] 2 Kin. 21. 18.
[x] ch. 4. 2.
[y] 2 Kin. 21. 26.
[z] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 30.
[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[c] Cp. Matt. 1. 11.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 6 & Jer. 22. 24.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[f] 2 Kin. 24. 15.
[g] Ezra 3. 2 & 5. 2. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14 & 2. 2, 23. Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.
[h] Judg. 1. 16.
[i] 2 Kin. 10. 15. Jer. 35. 2.
[j] For ver. 1—4, see 2 Sam. 3. 2—5.
[k] Ezra 2. 2. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14. Zech. 4. 6. Ecclus. 49. 11, *al.*
[l] Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 3.
[m] 2 Sam. 2. 11.
[n] Neh. 3. 29.
[o] Ezra 8. 2.
[p] 2 Sam. 5. 5.
[q] For ver. 5—8, see ch. 14. 4—7 & 2 Sam. 5. 14—16.
[r] Cp. ch. 14. 4 & 2 Sam. 5. 14.

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *sons.* [2] Or, *Assir* [3] Heb. *son.*

A.V. * Or, *Ephrath.* † Or, *Reaiah.* ‡ Or, *half of the Menuchites*, or, *Hatsi-hammenuchoth.* § Or, *Atarites*, or, *crowns of the house of Joab.* ‖ Or, *Chileab*, 2 Sam. 3. 3. ** Or, *Shammua.* †† Or, *Bath-sheba.* ‡‡ Or, *Eliam.* §§ Or, *Elishua.* * Or, *Beeliada.* † Or, *Abijam.* ‡ Or, *Azariah*, or, *Jehoahaz.* § Or, *Uzziah.* ‖ Or, *Jehoahaz.* ** Or, *Eliakim.* †† Or, *Mattaniah.* ‡‡ Or, *Jehoiachin*, or, *Coniah.* §§ Heb. *Shealtiel.* (*) Heb. *Hiskijahu.*

sons of Elioenai; Hodaviah, Elioenai *were*, Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Delaiah, Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

[1] [c]The sons of Judah; [d]Perez, Pharez, Hezron, and *[e]Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal. [2] And [†f]Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai, Ahumai, and Lahad. These are the families of the [i]Zorathites. [3] And these were *the sons of* were *of* the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister was Hazzelelponi: Hazelelponi: [4] and [j]Penuel the father of [k]Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These are the sons of Hur, the firstborn of [l]Ephrathah, Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem. [5] And [m]Ashhur Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah. [6] And Naarah bare him Ahuzzam, Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These were the sons of Naarah. [7] And the sons of Helah were *were*, Zereth, [‡]Izhar, and Jezoar, and Ethnan. [8] And Hakkoz Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum. [9] And Jabez was [o]more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name [‡]Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow. [10] And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, [§]Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my border, coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest [‖]keep me from evil, that it be not to my sorrow! may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested. [11] And Chelub the brother of Shuhah Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton. [12] And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah the father of [**]Ir-nahash. These are the men of Rechah. Recah. [13] And the sons of [a]Kenaz; [b]Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; [††]Hathath. [14] And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab Joab, the father of [3]Ge-harashim the [‡‡]valley of [§§]Charashim; [g]for they were craftsmen. [15] And the sons of [h]Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah Elah; and *even Kenaz. [16] And the sons of Jehallelel Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asarel. Asareel. [17] And the sons of Ezrah; Ezra *were*, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon: and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa. [18] And his wife [4]the Jewess [†]Jehudijah bare [n]Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Soco, Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took. [19] And the sons of the wife of Hodiah, *his* wife [‡]Hodiah the sister of Naham, were the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maacathite. Maachathite. [20] And the sons of Shimon; Shimon *were*, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi; Ishi *were*, Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth. [21] The sons of [p]Shelah the son of Judah; Judah *were*, Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea; Ashbea, [22] and Jokim, and the men of Cozeba, Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And the *these are* [5]records are ancient. ancient things. [23] These were the potters, and [6]the inhabitants of those that dwelt Netaim and Gederah among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

[a] Josh. 15. 17.
[b] Judg. 1. 13 & 3. 9, 11.
[c] Cp. Gen. 46. 12.
[d] Gen. 38. 29.
[e] ch. 2. 7.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 52.
[g] Neh. 11. 35 (for mg.).
[h] Num. 13. 6.
[i] ch. 2. 53.
[j] Cp. ver. 18.
[k] ver. 18, 39.
[l] Cp. Gen. 35. 19 & ch. 2. 50, 51.
[m] ch. 2. 24.
[n] Cp. ver. 4.
[o] Cp. Gen. 34. 19.
[p] ch. 2. 3. Gen. 38. 1, 5 & 46. 12. Num. 26. 20.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *and Zohar*. [2] Or, *the city of Nahash* [3] Or, *the valley of craftsmen* [4] Or, *Ha-jehudijah* [5] Heb. *words*. [6] Or, *those that dwelt among plantations and hedges*

A.V. * Or, *Chelubai*, or, *Caleb*. † Or, *Haroch*. ‡ That is, *Sorrowful*. § Heb. *If thou wilt, &c.* ‖ Heb. *do me evil*. ** Or, *the city of Nahash*. †† Or, *Hathath, and Meonothai, who begat, &c.* ‡‡ Or, inhabitants *of the valley*. §§ That is, *Craftsmen*. * Or, *Uknaz*. † Or, *the Jewess*. ‡ Or, *Jehudijah*, mentioned before.

24 [a]The sons of Simeon; Simeon were, [1]*Nemuel, and Jamin, [2]†Jarib, [3]Zerah, and Shaul: 25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son. 26 And the sons of Mishma; Hammuel Hamuel his son, Zaccur Zacchur his son, Shimei his son. 27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, [d]neither did all their family multiply, ‡[f]like to the children of Judah. 28 [g]And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual; Hazar-shual, 29 and at §[h]Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at ‖Tolad; Tolad, 30 and at [j]Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag; Ziklag, 31 and at Beth-marcaboth, and **[k]Hazar-susim, and at [k]Beth-biri, Beth-birei, and at [k]Shaaraim. These were their cities unto the reign of David. 32 And their villages were were, ††Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities: 33 and all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto ‡‡[p]Baal. These were their habitations, and they have §§their genealogy. 34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah; Amaziah, 35 and Joel, and Jehu the son of Joshibiah, Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son of Asiel; Asiel, 36 and Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah; Benaiah, 37 and Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah; 38 these *mentioned by name their names were princes in their families: [v]and their house the house fathers' houses of their fathers increased greatly. 39 And they went to the entering in entrance of [w]Gedor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks. 40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, [b]and quiet, and peaceable; for they that dwelt of Ham there aforetime were of Ham. had dwelt there of old. 41 [c]And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the Meunim habitations that were found there, and [4]destroyed them utterly, utterly unto this day, [e]and dwelt in their stead rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks. 42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to [i]mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi. 43 And they smote [l]the remnant rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there, there unto this day.

5 1 Now And the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for [m]he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as [n]he defiled his father's couch, bed, [o]his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel; Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. 2 [q]For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came [r]the [5]prince; chief ††ruler: but the birthright was Joseph's:) 3 [s]the sons sons, I say, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Israel were, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi. 4 The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, [t]Shimei his son; son, 5 Micah his son, Reaiah Reaia his son, Baal his son; son, 6 Beerah his son, whom [6]‡[u]Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away captive: he was prince of the Reubenites. 7 And his brethren by their families, [x]when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned; reckoned, were the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

[a] Num. 26. 12.
[b] Cp. Judg. 18. 7, 27.
[c] See ver. 34—38.
[d] Cp. ver. 33.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 22.
[f] Cp. Num. 2. 4, 13 & 26. 14, 22.
[g] For ver. 28—33, see Josh. 19. 2—8.
[h] Cp. Josh. 19. 3.
[i] Gen. 36. 8.
[j] Cp. Josh. 19. 4.
[k] Cp. Josh. 19. 6.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 8 & 30. 17.
[m] Gen. 29. 32 & 49. 3.
[n] Gen. 35. 22 & 49. 4.
[o] See Gen. 48. 15—22.
[p] Cp. Josh. 19. 8.
[q] See Gen. 49. 8—10.
[r] Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6.
[s] Gen. 46. 9. Ex. 6. 14. Num. 26. 5, 6.
[t] Cp. ver. 8.
[u] 2 Chr. 28. 20.
[v] Cp. ver. 27.
[w] ver. 4, 18.
[x] ver. 17.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 46. 10, Ex. 6. 15, *Jemuel*. [2] In Gen. 46. 10, *Jachin*. [3] In Gen. 46. 10, *Zohar*. [4] Heb. *devoted them*. [5] Or, *leader* [6] In 2 Kin. 15. 29, 16. 7, *Tiglath-pileser*.

A.V. * Or, *Jemuel*. † Or, *Jachin*, *Zohar*. ‡ Heb. *unto*. § Or, *Balah*. ‖ Or, *Eltolad*. ** Or, *Hazar-susah*. †† Or, *Ether*. ‡‡ Or, *Baalath-beer*. §§ Or, *as they divided themselves by nations among them*. * Heb. *coming*. † Or, *prince*. ‡ Or, *Tiglath-pileser*.

8 and Bela the son of Azaz, the son of *[c]Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in [d]Aroer, even unto [e]Nebo and [f]Baal-meon: 9 and eastward he dwelt even inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied [i]in the land of Gilead. 10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the [j]Hagrites, Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents †throughout all the land east east land of Gilead.

11 And the sons children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto [k]Salecah: Salcah 12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the second, next, and Janai, Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan: 13 and Bashan. And their brethren of their fathers' houses; the house of their fathers were, Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jacan, Jachan, and Zia, and Eber, Heber, seven. 14 These were the sons are the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz; 15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of their fathers' houses. the house of their fathers. 16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her ‡towns, and in all the ‡suburbs of [q]Sharon, as far as upon ‡their ‡borders. 17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of [s]Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of [u]Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and the half half the tribe of Manasseh, §of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were forty and four four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, [x]that were able to go forth to went out to the war. 19 And they made war with the [a]Hagrites, Hagarites, with [b]Jetur, and Naphish, Nephish, and Nodab. 20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagrites Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: [g]for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; [h]because they put their trust in him. 21 And they ‖took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of 4**men an hundred thousand. 22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt [l]in their stead steads until [m]the captivity.

23 And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and [n]Senir Senir, and unto mount Hermon. 24 And these were the heads of their fathers' the house of their houses; fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, ††famous men, *and* heads of their fathers' houses. the house of their fathers.

25 And they trespassed transgressed against the God of their fathers, and [o]went a whoring [p]after the gods of the peoples people of the land, whom God destroyed before them. 26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of [r]Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of [t]Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them [v]unto Halah, and [v]Habor, and Hara, and to [v]the river of Gozan, unto this day.

6 1 [w]The sons of Levi; [5]‡‡Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
2 [v]And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and

[a] See ver. 10.
[b] ch. 1. 21. Cp. Gen. 25. 15.
[c] Cp. ver. 4.
[d] Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 16.
[e] Num. 32. 3.
[f] Num. 32. 38.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 14. 11 & 18. 31.
[h] Ps. 22. 4, 5.
[i] Josh. 22. 9.
[j] ver. 19, 20. ch. 11. 38 & 27. 31. Ps. 83. 6 (mg.).
[k] Josh. 12. 5 & 13. 11.
[l] ch. 4. 41.
[m] ver. 6. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 17. 6.
[n] Deut. 3. 9. Ezek. 27. 5.
[o] See Ex. 34. 15.
[p] 2 Kin. 17. 7.
[q] ch. 27. 29.
[r] 2 Kin. 15. 19.
[s] 2 Kin. 15. 5, 32.
[t] See ver. 6.
[u] 2 Kin. 14. 16, 28.
[v] 2 Kin. 17. 6 & 18. 11.
[w] ch. 23. 6. Gen. 46. 11. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57.
[Ch. 5. 27 in Heb.]
[x] Num. 1. 3.
[y] Ex. 6. 18. Cp. ver. 22.

R.V. ‡ Heb. *daughters.* § In ver. 16, *Gershom.* 2 Or, *pasture lands* 3 Heb. *goings forth.* 4 Heb. *souls of men.*
A.V. * Or, *Shemaiah.* † Heb. *upon all the face of the east.* ‡ Heb. *their goings forth.* § Heb. *sons of valour.*
‖ Heb. *led captive.* ** Heb. *souls of men.* †† Heb. *men of names.* ‡‡ Or, *Gershom.*

Uzziel. 3 [a]And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam. [b]And the sons The sons also of Aaron; Nadab Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar Eleazar, and Ithamar. 4 [c]Eleazar begat [d]Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua; Abishua, 5 and Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi; Uzzi, 6 [e]and Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat [f]Meraioth; Meraioth, 7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub; Ahitub, 8 [g]and Ahitub begat Zadok, and [h]Zadok begat Ahimaaz; Ahimaaz, 9 and Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan; Johanan, 10 and Johanan begat Azariah, (*he it is that executed the priest's office *[k]in the house temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:) 11 and Azariah begat [m]Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub; Ahitub, 12 and Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat [n]Shallum; †Shallum, 13 and Shallum begat [p]Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah; Azariah, 14 and Azariah begat [q]Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak; Jehozadak, 15 and [r]Jehozadak went *into captivity*, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem [s]by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

16 [t]The sons of Levi; [2]‡Gershom, Kohath, and Merari. 17 And these be the names of the sons of Gershom; [w]Libni Libni, and Shimei. 18 [x]And the sons of Kohath were *were*, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel. 19 [y]The sons of Merari; Mahli Mahli, and Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their fathers' *houses.* fathers. 20 [z]Of Gershom; Libni his son, [a]Jahath his son, Zimmah his son; son, 21 [3]§Joah his son, [4]‖Iddo his son, Zerah his son, [5]Jeatherai **Jeaterai his son. 22 [b]The sons of Kohath; [6]††Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son; son, 23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son; son, 24 Tahath his son, [7]‡‡Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son. 25 And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth. 26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; [8]§§Zophai his son, and [9]**Nahath his son; son, 27 [10]†Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son. 28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn [11]*Joel*, and ‡Vashni, the second Abijah. and Abiah. 29 [i]The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzzah his Uzza son; son, 30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.

31 And these are they [l]whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, [n]after that the ark had rest. 32 And they ministered with song before the before dwelling place of the tabernacle of the tent of meeting, congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and *then* they [12]waited on their office according to their order. 33 And these are they that [12]waited, and §waited with their sons. children. Of the sons of the Kohathites: [u]Heman the a singer, the son of Joel, the son of [v]Samuel; Shemuel, 34 the son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of [13]Toah; ‖Toah, 35 the son of [14]**Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai; Amasai, 36 the son of Elkanah, the son of [15]††Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah; Zephaniah, 37 the son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah; Korah, 38 the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel. 39 And his brother [c]Asaph, who stood on his right hand, even

[a] Ex. 6. 20 & 15. 20.
[b] Lev. 10. 1, 12.
[c] For ver. 4—6 & 11—14, see Ezra 7. 1—5.
[d] See Ex. 6. 25.
[e] For ver. 6—8, see ver. 50—53.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 11 & Neh. 11. 11.
[g] 2 Sam. 8. 17.
[h] 2 Sam. 15. 27.
[i] Cp. ver. 19, 44—47.
[j] 2 Chr. 26. 17, 18 (?).
[k] See 1 Kin. 6 & 2 Chr. 3.
[l] See ch. 16. 4—6.
[m] 2 Chr. 19. 11. Ezra 7. 3.
[n] See ch. 15. 25—16. 1 & 2 Sam. 6. 12—17.
[o] Cp. Neh. 11. 11.
[p] 2 Kin. 22. 4. Ezra 7. 1.
[q] 2 Kin. 25. 18.
[r] Cp. Ezra 3. 2.
[s] See 2 Kin. 25. 8—21.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Heb.]
[t] For ver. 16—19, see Ex. 6. 16—19.
[u] ch. 15. 17, 19 & 16. 41, 42 & 2 Chr. 5. 12, *al.*
[v] Cp. ver. 28.
[w] Cp. ch. 23. 7.
[x] ch. 23. 12.
[y] ch. 23. 21. Cp. ver. 44, 47.
[z] For ver. 20, 21, see ver. 41—43.
[a] ver. 43.
[b] For ver. 22—28, see ver. 33—38.
[c] ch. 15. 17, 19. 2 Chr. 5. 12. Ezra 2. 41. Neh. 7. 44. 1 Esd. i. 15, *al.*

R.V. [1] In ch. 9. 11, *Meshullam.* [2] In ver. 1, *Gershon.* [3] In ver. 42, *Ethan.* [4] In ver. 41, *Adaiah.* [5] In ver. 41, *Ethni.* [6] In ver. 2, 18, 38, *Izhar.* [7] In ver. 36, *Zephaniah, Azuriah, Joel.* [8] In ver. 35, *Zuph.* [9] In ver. 34, *Toah.* [10] In ver. 31, *Eliel.* [11] So the Syriac. See ver. 33, and 1 Sam. 8. 2. The Hebrew text has, *Vashni, and Abijah.* [12] Heb. *stood.* [13] In ver. 26, *Nahath.* [14] In ver. 26, *Zophai.* [15] In ver. 24, *Shaul, Uzziah, Uriel.*

A.V. * Heb. *in the house.* † Or, *Meshullam.* ‡ Or, *Gershon.* § Or, *Ethan.* ‖ Or, *Adaiah.* ** Or, *Ethni.* †† Or, *Izhar.* ‡‡ Or, *Zephaniah, Azariah, Joel.* §§ Or, *Zuph.* * ver. 34, *Toah.* † ver. 34, *Eliel.* ‡ Called also *Joel*, ver. 33, and 1 Sam. 8. 2. § Heb. *stood.* ‖ ver. 26, *Nahath.* ** Or, *Zophai.* †† ver. 24, *Shaul, Uzziah, Uriel.*

Asaph the son of Berechiah, the son of Shimea; 40 the son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchijah; 41 the son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah; 42 the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei; 43 the son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi. 44 And on the left hand their brethren the sons of Merari *stood* on the left hand: 1* Ethan the son of 2† Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch; 45 the son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah; 46 the son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shemer; 47 the son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi. 48 And their brethren the Levites were 3appointed for all the manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

49 But Aaron and his sons 4offered [c]upon the altar of the burnt offering, and upon [d]the altar of incense, *and were appointed* for all the work of the most holy place, *and* [e]to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded. 50 [g]And these are the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son; 51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son; 52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son; 53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

54 Now these are their dwelling places according to their encampments throughout their castles in their borders: to coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the [k]families of the Kohathites, Kohathites: for theirs was the *first* lot, 55 to them lot. And they they gave gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it; 56 [m]but it. But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh. 57 [a]And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of refuge, Hebron; Judah, *namely*, Hebron, *the city of* Libnah also refuge and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa Eshtemoa, with her suburbs; their suburbs, 58 and 5‡Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs; suburbs, 59 and 6§Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs: 60 and out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and 7Allemeth ‖Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities. 61 [b]And unto the rest of the sons of Kohath *were given* by lot, out of sons of Kohath, *which were* left the family of the that tribe, *were cities given* out of the half tribe, *namely, out of* the half *tribe* of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities. 62 And to the sons of Gershom, according to Gershom throughout their families, out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities. 63 [f]Unto the sons of Merari *were given* by lot, according to throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities. 64 [h]And the children of Israel gave to the Levites the *these* cities with their suburbs. 65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, [j]these cities cities, which are mentioned called by *their* name. names. 66 [l]And some *the residue* of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their borders coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim. 67 And they gave unto them them, *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in

[a] For ver. 57—60, see Josh. 21. 13—19.

[b] Cp. ver. 66—70 & Josh. 21. 5.

[c] Lev. 1. 7, 9.

[d] Ex. 30. 7.

[e] Ex. 30. 10 & Lev. 4. 20.

[f] Josh. 21. 7.

[g] For ver. 50—53, see ver. 4—8.

[h] Josh. 21. 3.

[i] Gen. 25. 16. Num. 31. 10.

[j] See ver. 57—60.

[k] Josh. 21. 4, 10.

[l] For ver. 66—70, see Josh. 21. 20—26.

[m] Cp. Josh. 14. 13 & 15. 13.

R.V. [1] In ch. 9. 16, *Jeduthun*. [2] In ch. 15. 17, *Kushaiah*. [3] Heb. *given*. See Num. 3. 9. [4] Or, *burnt incense*
[5] In Josh. 21. 15, *Holon*. [6] In Josh. 21. 16, *Ain*. [7] In Josh. 21. 18, *Almon*.
A.V. * Called *Jeduthun*, ch. 9. 16, and 25. 1, 3, 6. † Or, *Kushaiah*. ‡ Or, *Holon*. § Or, *Ain*. ‖ Or, *Almon*.

the hill country of mount Ephraim with her suburbs; Gezer also *they gave* also Gezer with her suburbs; 68 [1]and [c]Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; 69 and Aijalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs: 70 and out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath. 71 [e]Unto the sons of Gershom *were given,* out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and [f]Ashtaroth with her suburbs: 72 and out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs; 73 and Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs: 74 and out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs; 75 and Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: 76 and out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kiriathaim with her suburbs. 77 [h]Unto the rest of *the Levites,* the sons of the children of Merari *were given,* out of the tribe of Zebulun, [i]Rimmono with her suburbs, [i]Tabor with her suburbs: 78 and [j]beyond the Jordan at Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, on the other side *were given them,* out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs, 79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs: 80 and out of the tribe of Gad; [l]Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and [m]Mahanaim with her suburbs, 81 and [n]Heshbon with her suburbs, and [o]Jazer with her suburbs.

[a] Cp. Num. 26. 23.
[b] Cp. Gen. 46. 13.
[c] Josh. 12. 22. 1 Kin. 4. 12.
[d] 2 Sam. 24. 1, 2, 9.
[e] For ver. 71—76, see Josh. 21. 27—33.
[f] Josh. 9. 10.
[g] Gen. 46. 21. Num. 26. 38. See ch. 8. 1—40.
[h] For ver. 77—81, see Josh. 21. 34—39.
[i] Cp. Josh. 19. 12, 13.
[j] Josh. 13. 32.
[k] Cp. ch. 6. 60.
[l] 1 Kin. 22. 3, 4. 2 Kin. 9. 1, 14.
[m] See Gen. 32. 2.
[n] Josh. 13. 17 & 21. 39.
[o] Num. 21. 32. Josh. 21. 39.

7 [1]Now the sons of Issachar; Issachar *were,* Tola, and [2*]a Puah, [b]Jashub, and Shimron, four. 2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Ibsam, Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their fathers' houses, *to wit,* of Tola; father's house, Tola: *they were* mighty men of valour in their generations: valiant men of might generations; whose number *was* [d]in the days of David was two and twenty thousand and six hundred. 3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Isshiah, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men. 4 And with them, by their generations, after their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, were bands of the host soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand *men*: for they had many wives and sons. 5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar, mighty Issachar *were* valiant men of valour, might, reckoned in all by genealogy, were their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 [g]*The sons of* Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three. 7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of fathers' houses, the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour; and they were reckoned by genealogy their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four. 8 And the sons of Becher; Zemirah, Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jeremoth, Jerimoth, and Abijah, Abiah, and [k]Anathoth, and Alemeth. Alameth. All these were *are* the sons of Becher. 9 And they were the number of them, reckoned by genealogy, after their genealogy by their fathers' the house of their houses, fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twenty thousand and two hundred. 10 And the sons The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tarshish, Tharshish, and Ahishahar. 11 All

R.V. [1] See Josh. 21. 22—39, where some of the names are different. [2] In Gen. 46. 13, *Puvah, and Iob.*
A.V. [*] *Phuvah, Job.*

these were the sons of Jediael, according to the heads of their fathers' houses, by fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred, that were able soldiers, fit to go forth in the host for war. out for war and battle.
12 [1]Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children sons of [2*]Ir, and Hushim, the sons of [3†b]Aher.

13 [c]The sons of Naphtali; [4d]Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and [5†e]Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 [g]The sons of Manasseh; [6]whom his wife she bare: (but his concubine the Aramitess bare [j]Machir the father of Gilead: 15 and Machir took a wife to [7]of Huppim and Shuppim, [8]whose sister's name was Maacah Maachah;) and the name of the second was Zelophehad: [l]and Zelophehad had daughters. 16 And Maacah Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem. 17 And the sons of Ulam; [o]Bedan. These were the sons of Gilead Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh. 18 And his sister Hammolecheth Hammoleketh bare Ishhod, Ishod, and [9]Abiezer, and Mahlah. Mahalah.
19 And the sons of Shemida Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 [q]And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eleadah Eladah his son, and Tahath his son, 21 and Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in the that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle. 22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him. 23 And when he went in to his wife, and she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house. 24 And (And Sheerah, Sherah,) his daughter was [a]Beth-horon the nether nether, and the upper, and Uzzen-sheerah. Uzzen-sherah.) 25 And Rephah was his son, and also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son; son, 26 Ladan Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, [f]Elishama his son; son, 27 [10]Nun his son, §Non Joshua Jehoshuah his son. 28 [i]And their possessions and habitations were, were Beth-el and the [11]towns thereof, and eastward [12]Naaran, and westward [k]Gezer, with the ‖towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto [13]Azzah Gaza and the towns thereof: 29 and by [m]the borders of the children of Manasseh, [n]Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

30 [p]The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Ishvah, Isuah, and Ishvi, Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister. 31 And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is was the father of Birzaith. Birzavith. 32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and [14]Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister. 33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.
34 And the sons of [15]Shemer Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram. 35 And the [16]sons of his brother Helem Helem his brother; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal. 36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah Imrah; 37 Bezer, and Hod,

a See Josh. 10. 10, 11.
b Cp. ch. 8. 1.
c Num. 26. 48—50.
d Cp. Num. 26. 48.
e Cp. Num. 26. 49.
f Num. 1. 10 & 7. 48.
g For ver. 14—19, see Num. 26. 29—33.
h Num. 13. 8, 16.
i Josh. 16. 2, 3.
j See Josh. 17. 1.
k Josh. 16. 3.
l Num. 27. 1 & 36. 11. Josh. 17. 3.
m Josh. 17. 7.
n Josh. 17. 11.
o 1 Sam. 12. 11 (?).
p Gen. 46. 17. Num. 26. 44.
q Num. 26. 35.

R.V. [1] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham* and *Hupham*. [2] In ver. 7, *Iri*. [3] In Num. 26. 38, *Ahiram*. [4] In Gen. 46. 24, *Jahzeel*. [5] In Gen. 46. 24, *Shillem*. [6] Or, according to the Sept., *whom his concubine the Aramitess bare; she bare &c.*
[7] Or, *for* [8] Or, *and his* [9] In Num. 26. 30, *Iezer*. [10] Heb. *Non*. [11] Heb. *daughters*. [12] In Josh. 16. 7, *Naarah*.
[13] Many MSS. read, *Ayyah*. [14] In ver. 34, *Shemer*. [15] In ver. 32, *Shomer*. [16] Heb. *son*.
A.V. * Or, *Iri*. † Or, *Ahiram*. ‡ Gen. 46. 24, *Shillem*. § Or, *Nun*. ‖ Heb. *daughters*.

and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera. 38 And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara. 39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Hanniel, and Rizia. 40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of the fathers' houses, father's house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number of them throughout reckoned by the genealogy for service of them that were apt in to the war *and* to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

8 1 [a]And Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and [b]Aharah the third; third, 2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth. 3 And Bela the sons had sons, of Bela were, 1*Addar, and Gera, and Abihud; Abihud, 4 and Abishua, and [c]Naaman, and Ahoah; Ahoah, 5 and Gera, and 2†[d]Shephuphan, and Huram. 6 And these are the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of fathers' *houses* the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they carried them captive removed them to [g]Manahath: 7 and Naaman, and Ahijah, Ahiah, and Gera, he carried removed them captive; them, and he begat Uzza Uzza, and Ahihud. 8 And Shaharaim begat children in the field country of Moab, after he had 3sent them away; Hushim and Baara were his wives. 9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcam; Malcham, 10 and Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirmah. Mirma. These were his sons, heads of fathers' *houses*. the fathers. 11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub Abitub, and Elpaal. 12 And the The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shemed, Shamed, who built 4Ono Ono, and [l]Lod, with the towns thereof: 13 and Beriah, Beriah also, and [m]Shema, who were heads of fathers' *houses* the fathers of the inhabitants of [n]Aijalon, who put to flight drove away the inhabitants of Gath; Gath:

14 and Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth; Jeremoth, 15 and Zebadiah, and Arad, and Eder; Ader, 16 and Michael, and Ishpah, Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah; 17 and Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hizki, Hezeki, and Heber; Heber, 18 and Ishmerai, Ishmerai also, and Izliah, Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal; 19 and Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi; Zabdi, 20 and Elienai, and Zillethai, Zilthai, and Eliel; Eliel, 21 and Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of 4Shimei; ‡Shimhi; 22 and Ishpan, and Eber, Heber, and Eliel; Eliel, 23 and Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan; Hanan, 24 and Hananiah, and Elam, and Anthothijah; Antothijah, 25 and Iphdeiah, Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak; 26 and Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah; Athaliah, 27 and Jaareshiah, Jaresiah, and Elijah, Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham. 28 These were heads of fathers' *houses* throughout the fathers, by their generations, chief men: *men.* these These dwelt in Jerusalem. 29 [e]And in at Gibeon there dwelt the §father of Gibeon, [f]*Jeiel*, Gibeon; whose wife's name was Maacah Maachah: 30 and his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab; Nadab, 31 and Gedor, and Ahio, and 5Zecher. ‖Zacher. 32 And Mikloth begat 6**Shimeah. And they these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against their brethren. them. 33 [h]And Ner begat Kish; Kish, and Kish begat Saul; Saul, and Saul begat [i]Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and 7††Abinadab, and 8‡‡Esh-baal. 34 And the son of Jonathan was 9§§Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat [j]Micah. 35 And the sons of Micah; Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and 10*Tarea, and Ahaz. 36 And Ahaz begat 11Jehoaddah. †Jehoadah; and Jehoaddah Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; Moza, 37 and Moza begat Binea; 12Raphah Binea: ‡Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel

[a] Cp. ch. 7. 6 & Gen. 46. 21 & Num. 26. 38.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 12.
[c] Num. 26. 40.
[d] Cp. ch. 7. 12.
[e] For ver. 29—32, see ch. 9. 35—38.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 35.
[g] Cp. ch. 2. 52, 54.
[h] For ver. 33—38, see ch. 9. 39—44. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 1 & 14. 51.
[i] ch. 10. 2. 1 Sam. 31. 2.
[j] 2 Sam. 9. 12.
[k] Ezra 2. 33. Neh. 6. 2 & 7. 37 & 11. 35.
[l] Cp. Acts 9. 32, 35, 38.
[m] Cp. ver. 21.
[n] Josh. 10. 12.

R.V. [1] In Gen. 46. 21, *Ard*. [2] In Num. 26. 39, *Shephupham*. [3] Or, *sent away Hushim and Baara his wives* [4] In ver. 13, *Shema*. [5] In ch. 9. 37, *Zechariah*. [6] In ch. 9. 38, *Shimeam*. [7] In 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishvi*. [8] In 2 Sam. 2. 8, *Ish-bosheth*. [9] In 2 Sam. 4. 4, 9. 6, 10, *Mephibosheth*. [10] In ch. 9. 41, *Tahrea*. [11] In ch. 9. 42, *Jarah*. [12] In ch. 9. 43, *Rephaiah*.

A.V. * Or, *Ard*. † Or, *Shupham*. ‡ Or, *Shema*. § Called *Jehiel*, ch. 9. 35. ‖ Or, *Zechariah*, ch. 9. 37. ** Or, *Shimeam*, ch. 9. 38. †† 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishui*. ‡‡ Or, *Ish-bosheth*, 2 Sam. 2. 8. §§ Or, *Mephibosheth*, 2 Sam. 4. 4, and 9. 6, 10. * Or, *Tahrea*. † *Jarah*, ch. 9. 42. ‡ ch. 9. 43, *Rephaiah*.

his son: 38 and Azel had six sons, whose names are (these; these,) Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Shearíah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel. 39 And the sons of Eshek his (brother; brother *were*,) Ulam his firstborn, (Jeush; Jehush) the second, and Eliphelet the third. 40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these (were; *are*) of the sons of Benjamin.

9 [1]So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they (are; *were*) written in the book of the kings of (Israel; Israel): and [d]Judah, (was; *who* were) carried away captive to Babylon for their transgression. 2 [e]Now the first inhabitants [g]that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, (Israel, the Israelites,) the priests, the Levites, and [h]the (Nethinim. Nethinims.) 3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of (Ephraim; Ephraim,) and Manasseh; 4 Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of [i](Perez; Pharez) the son of Judah. 5 And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons. 6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety. 7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of (Hassenuah; Hasenuah,) 8 and Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of (Shephatiah, Shephathiah,) the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah; 9 and their brethren, according to their generations, [m]nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were (heads of fathers' *houses* [a]by chief of the fathers in the house of; their fathers' houses. fathers.)

10 [b]And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and (Jachin; Jachin,) 11 and [1]*Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, [c]the ruler of the house of God; 12 and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of (Pashhur, Pashur,) the son of Malchijah, and (Maasai; Maasiai) the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer; 13 and their brethren, heads of (their fathers' the house of their houses, fathers,) a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; [†]very able men for the work of the service of the house of God. 14 [f]And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari; 15 and Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of (Mica, Micah,) the son of [2]Zichri, the son of Asaph; 16 and [3]Obadiah the son of [4]Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites. 17 And the (porters; porters *were*,) Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief; 18 who hitherto *waited* in [j]the king's gate eastward: they were the porters (for the camp; in the companies) of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of [k]Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of (his father's house, the house of his father,) [l]the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the [5‡]gates of the [6]tabernacle: and their (fathers had been fathers, *being*) over the (camp; host)

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 4, 5.
[b] For ver. 10—13, see Neh. 11. 10—14.
[c] Cp. Jer. 20. 1 & 2 Mac. 3. 4 & Acts 4. 1.
[d] ch. 5. 25, 26.
[e] For ver. 2—22, see Neh. 11. 3—22.
[f] For ver. 14—17, see Neh. 11. 15—19.
[g] Ezra 2. 70. Neh. 7. 73.
[h] Ezra 2. 43, 58 & 7. 7 & 8. 17, 20. Neh. 3. 26 & 7. 60, 73 & 10. 28 & 11. 3, 21. Cp. Josh. 9. 27.
[i] Cp. ch. 2. 5, 6.
[j] Ezek. 46. 1, 2.
[k] Cp. ch. 26. 1.
[l] ch. 12. 6. Num. 26. 58. 2 Chr. 20. 19.
[m] Cp. Neh. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] In Neh. 11. 11, *Seraiah*. [2] In Neh. 11. 17, *Zabdi*. [3] In Neh. 11. 17, *Abda*. [4] In Neh. 11. 17, *Shammua*. [5] Heb. *thresholds*. [6] Heb. *Tent*.
A.V. * Neh. 11. 11, *Seraiah*. † Heb. *mighty men of valour*. ‡ Heb. *thresholds*.

of the LORD, *were* keepers of the
entry; 20 and [b]Phinehas the son of
entry. And
Eleazar was the ruler over them
in time past, *and* the LORD was
with him. 21 *And* [e]Zechariah the
son of Meshelemiah was porter
of the door of the tent tabernacle of
meeting. the congregation. 22 All these which
were chosen to be porters in the
[1]gates were two hundred and
twelve. These were reckoned by
their genealogy in their villages,
whom [h]David and Samuel [i]the
seer *did ordain in their [2]†[k]set
office. 23 So they and their
children had the oversight of
the gates of the house of the
LORD, even *namely,* the house of the
[3]tabernacle, by wards. 24 [4]On the In
four sides quarters were the porters, to-
ward the east, west, north, and
south. 25 And their brethren,
which were [m]in their villages, were
to come [n]in every after seven days from
time to time to be with them: them.
26 for For these Levites, the four chief
porters, who were Levites, were in
a *their* †set office, and were over [o]the
‡chambers and over the treasuries
in of the house of God. 27 And they
lodged round about the house of
God, because [q]the charge *thereof*
was upon them, and to them pertained
the opening thereof every morning
by morning. *pertained* to them. 28 And certain
of them had the charge of the
vessels of service; for by tale were they brought
ministering vessels, that they should §bring them
in and by tale were they taken out. 29 Some
out by tale.
of them also were appointed
over the furniture, to oversee the vessels, and over all the
vessels ‖instruments of the sanctuary, and
over [v]the fine flour, and the wine,
and the oil, and the frankincense,
and the spices. 30 And some of
the sons of the priests [w]prepared made
the confection ointment of the spices. 31 And
Mattithiah, one of the Levites,

a ver. 19.
b Cp. Num. 25. 11—13.
c See ver. 19.
d ch. 23. 29.
e ch. 26. 2.
f See Lev. 24. 5—8.
g ch. 6. 31 & 25. 1.
h Cp. ch. 26. 1, 2.
i See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
j Ps. 134. 1.
k 2 Chr. 31. 15, 18 (& mg. for mg.).
l For ver. 35—38, see ch. 8. 29—32.
m ver. 16.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 5.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 5, 8.
p For ver. 39—44, see ch. 8. 33—38.
q See Num. 1. 53.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 4 & 9. 6, 10.
s ch. 8. 35.
t Cp. ch. 8. 36.
u Cp. ch. 8. 37.
v ch. 23. 29. Lev. 6. 20, 21.
w See Ex. 30. 23—25.

who was the firstborn of [a]Shal-
lum [c]the Korahite, had the †[k]set
office over [d]the things that were
baked made **in the pans. 32 And some *other* of
their brethren, of the sons of
the Kohathites, were [f]over the
††shewbread, to prepare it every
sabbath. 33 And these are [g]the
singers, heads of fathers' *houses* chief of the fathers of the Le-
vites, *who* *dwelt remaining* in the cham-
bers *and* *were* free *from other service*:
for ‡‡they were employed in their *that*
work [j]day and night. 34 These
were heads of fathers' *houses* chief fathers of the
Levites, Levites *were* chief throughout their
generations, chief men: generations; these dwelt at
Jerusalem.
35 [l]And in Gibeon there dwelt
the father of Gibeon, Jeiel, Jehiel, whose
wife's name was Maacah Maachah: 36 and
his firstborn son Abdon, and then Zur,
and Kish, and Baal, and Ner,
and Nadab; Nadab, 37 and Gedor, and
Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mik-
loth. 38 And Mikloth begat
Shimeam. And they also dwelt
with their brethren in at Jerusa-
lem, over against their brethren.
39 [p]And Ner begat Kish; and
Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat
Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and
Abinadab, and Eshbaal. Esh-baal. 40 And
the son of Jonathan was [r]Merib-baal: Merib-baal:
and [r]Merib-baal begat Micah.
41 And the sons of Micah; Micah *were,*
Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea,
[s]*and Ahaz.* 42 And Ahaz begat
[t]Jarah; and Jarah begat Ale-
meth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri;
and Zimri begat Moza: Moza; 43 and Moza
begat Binea; and [u]Rephaiah his
son, Eleasah his son, Azel his
son: 44 and And Azel had six sons,
whose names are these; these, Azrikam,
Bocheru, and Ishmael, and She-
ariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan:
these were the sons of Azel.

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresholds.* [2] Or, *trust* [3] Heb. *Tent.* [4] Heb. *Towards the four winds.*

A.V. * Heb. *founded.* † Or, *trust.* ‡ Or, *storehouses.* § Heb. *bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.* ‖ Or, *vessels.* ** Or, *on flat plates,* or, *slices.* †† Heb. *bread of ordering.* ‡‡ Heb. *upon them.*

10 [1] [a]Now the Philistines fought against [Israel: Israel;] and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down [1*]slain in mount Gilboa. [2] And the Philistines followed hard after [Saul, Saul,] and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and [2†]Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul. [3] And the battle went sore against Saul, and the [‡]archers [over-§hit took him; him,] and he was [distressed by reason wounded] of the archers. [4] Then said Saul [unto to] his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and [3‖]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. [Therefore So] Saul took [his a] sword, and fell upon it. [5] And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he [likewise fell upon his fell likewise on the] sword, and died. [6] So Saul died, and his three [sons; sons,] and all his house died together. [7] And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, [then] they forsook their cities, and [fled; fled:] and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

[8] And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa. [9] And [when] they [had] stripped him, [and] they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry [the] tidings unto their idols, and to the people. [10] And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the [house temple] of Dagon. [11] And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul, [12] [all the valiant men arose, They arose, all the valiant men,] and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the [4]oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days. [13] So Saul died [5b]for his [trespass transgression] which he [**]committed against the LORD, [because of even against] the word of the LORD, which he kept [not; not,] and also for that [c]he asked [asking] counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to inquire [thereby, of it;] [14] and [d]inquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, [e]and turned the kingdom unto David the son of [††]Jesse.

[a] For ver. 1—12, see 1 Sam. 31. 1—13.
[b] 1 Sam. 13. 13, 14 & 15. 23.
[c] 1 Sam. 28. 7.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 6.
[e] ch. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 15. 28. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 10.

11 [1] [f]Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh. [2] [In And moreover ‡‡in time] past, even when Saul was king, [it was thou thou *wast* he] that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt [§§g]feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be [6prince ruler] over my people Israel. [3] [So all the elders of Israel came Therefore came all the elders of Israel] to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, [h]according to the word of the LORD [*by the hand of] Samuel. [4] And David and all Israel went to [Jerusalem (‖the same is Jebus); Jerusalem, which *is* Jebus; where Jebusites, Jebusites *were*,] the inhabitants of the land, [were there. land.] [5] And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come [in] hither. Nevertheless David took the [strong hold of Zion; the same castle of Zion, which] is the city of David. [6] And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be [†]chief and captain. [And So] Joab the son of Zeruiah went [up first, first up,] and [k]was

[f] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Sam. 5. 1—3 & 6—10.
[g] Ezek. 34. 23.
[h] ver. 10. ch. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3, 12, 13.
[i] See Josh. 15. 8.
[j] Judg. 1. 21.
[k] 2 Sam. 8. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *wounded* [2] In 1 Sam. 14. 49, *Ishui.* [3] Or, *make a mock of me* [4] Or, *terebinth* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *leader*
A.V. * Or, *wounded.* † Or, *Ishui.* ‡ Heb. *shooters with bows.* § Heb. *found him.* ‖ Or, *mock me*
** Heb. *transgressed.* †† Heb. *Isui.* ‡‡ Heb. *both yesterday and the third day.* §§ Or, *rule.* * Heb. *by the hand of*
† Heb. *head.*

made chief. 7 And David dwelt in the strong hold; castle; therefore they called *it the city of David. 8 And he built the city round about, from Millo even round about: from even Millo and Joab [1]†repaired the rest of the city. 9 And So David ‡[a]waxed greater and greater; greater: for the LORD of hosts was with him.

10 [b]Now these These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who [2]§shewed strengthened themselves strong with him in his kingdom, together *and* with all Israel, to make him king, [c]according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel. 11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had: had; [d]Jashobeam, ‖an the son of a [d]Hachmonite, the chief of [e]the [3]thirty; captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred [4]and slew them slain *by him* at one time. 12 And after him was Eleazar the son of [f]Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighty men. mighties. 13 He was with David at [5]**Pas-dammim, [g]and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a plot parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines. 14 And they ††set stood themselves in the midst of the plot, *that* parcel, and defended delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great [6]‡victory. ‡‡deliverance. 15 And Now §§three of the thirty chief captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines were encamped in [j]the valley of Rephaim. 16 And David was then in the hold, and [k]the garrison of the Philistines Philistines' garrison was then in at Beth-lehem. 17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me water to drink drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which that is by at the gate! 18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink thereof, *of it,* but poured it out unto to the LORD, 19 and said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men [7]*that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy of* their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did the these three mighty men. mightiest. 20 And [8]Abishai, Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for he lifted lifting up his spear against three hundred [4]and hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three. 21 [9]Of the three, he was more honourable than the two, and two; for he was made their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three. 22 Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, †who had done mighty deeds, many acts; he slew the two *sons of* Ariel two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also also he went down and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow. a snowy day. 23 And he slew an Egyptian, ‡a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear [h]like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear. 24 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had a the name among the three mighty men. mighties. 25 Behold, he was more honourable than honourable among the thirty, but he attained not to the *first* three: and David set him over his [10]guard.

[a] Esth. 9. 4.
[b] For ver. 10—41, see 2 Sam. 23. 8—39.
[c] ver. 3.
[d] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 18.
[f] Cp. ch. 27. 4.
[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 11, 12.
[h] 1 Sam. 17. 7.
[i] 2 Sam. 19. 2 (mg. for mg.).
[j] ch. 14. 9.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *revived.* [2] Or, *held strongly with him* [3] Another reading is, *captains.* [4] Heb. *slain.* [5] In 1 Sam. 17. 1, *Ephes-dammim.* [6] Heb. *salvation.* [7] Heb. *with their lives.* [8] Heb. *Abshai.* [9] Or, *Of the three in the second rank he was the most honourable* [10] Or, *council*

A.V. * That is, *Zion.* † Heb. *revived.* ‡ Heb. *went in going and increasing.* § Or, *held strongly with him.* ‖ Or, *son of Hachmoni.* ** Or, *Ephes-dammim,* 1 Sam. 17. 1. †† Or, *stood.* ‡‡ Or, *salvation.* §§ Or, *three captains over the thirty.* * Heb. *with their lives?* † Heb. *great of deeds.* ‡ Heb. *a man of measure.*

26 Also the mighty valiant men of the armies; armies were, [a]Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem; Beth-lehem, 27 [1*]Shammoth the [†]Harorite, Helez the [2]Pelonite; [‡]Pelonite, 28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer Abi-ezer the Anathothite; Antothite, 29 [§§]Sibbecai the Hushathite, [4‖]Ilai the Ahohite; Ahohite, 30 Maharai the Netophathite, [5**]Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite; Netophathite, 31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah Gibeah, *that* of *pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite; Pirathonite, 32 [6††]Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, [7‡‡]Abiel the Arbathite; Arbathite, 33 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite; Shaalbonite, 34 the sons of [8§§]Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite; Hararite, 35 Ahiam the son of [9*]Sacar the Hararite, [10†]Eliphal the son of Ur; [‡]Ur, 36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite; Pelonite, 37 [§]Hezro the Carmelite, [11‖]Naarai the son of Ezbai; Ezbai, 38 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar [**]the son of [‡]Hagri; Haggeri, 39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah; Zeruiah, 40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite; Ithrite, 41 Uriah the Hittite, [k]Zabad the son of Ahlai; Ahlai, 42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a chief captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him; him, 43 Hanan the son of Maacah, Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite; Mithnite, 44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jeiel Jehiel the sons of Hotham Hothan the Aroerite; Aroerite, 45 Jediael the [††]son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite; Tizite, 46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai, and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite; Moabite,

a ch. 27. 7.

b See 1 Sam. 27. 2–6.

c 2 Chr. 17. 17. Ps. 78. 9.

d Cp. Judg. 3. 15 & 20. 16.

e ver. 29.

f Josh. 18. 28.

g ch. 11. 28 & 27. 12.

h Josh. 9. 3.

i Cp. ch. 5. 10.

j ch. 9. 19.

k Cp. ch. 2. 36.

l 2 Sam. 2. 18.

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jaasiel Jasiel the Mezobaite. Mesobaite.

12 1 [b]Now these are they **12** that came to David to Ziklag, [12‡‡]while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they were among the mighty men, his helpers in helpers of the war. 2 They [13c]were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand [d]and the left in slinging *hurling* stones and [in] shooting arrows from the bow; they were out of a bow, *even* of [e]Saul's brethren of Benjamin. 3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of [§§]Shemaah the [f]Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Beracah, Berachah, and Jehu the [g]Anathothite; Antothite, 4 and Ishmaiah Ismaiah [h]the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Jozabad Josabad the Gederathite; Gederathite, 5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite; Haruphite, 6 Elkanah, and Isshiah, Jesiah, and Azarel, Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, [j]the Korahites; Korhites, 7 and Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor. 8 And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David to into the hold in the wilderness, mighty to the wilderness men of valour, might, *and* men (*)of war *fit* for the battle, that could handle shield and spear; buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and they were (†)[l]as swift as the roes upon the mountains; 9 Ezer the chief, first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third; third, 10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth; fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh; seventh, 12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth; ninth, 13 Jeremiah

R.V. 1 In 2 Sam. 23. 25, *Shammah the Harodite.* 2 In 2 Sam. 23. 26, *Paltite.* 3 In 2 Sam. 23. 27, *Mebunnai.* 4 In 2 Sam. 23. 28, *Zalmon.* 5 In 2 Sam. 23. 29, *Heleb.* 6 In 2 Sam. 23. 30, *Hiddai.* 7 In 2 Sam. 23. 31, *Abi-albon.* 8 In 2 Sam. 23. 32, *Jashen.* 9 In 2 Sam. 23. 33, *Sharar.* 10 In 2 Sam. 23. 34, *Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai.* 11 In 2 Sam. 23. 35, *Paarai the Arbite.* 12 Heb. being *yet shut up.* 13 Or, *drew the bow*

A.V. * Or, *Shammah.* † Or, *Harodite.* ‡ Or, *Paltite.* § Or, *Mebunnai.* ‖ Or, *Zalmon.* ** Or, *Heleb.* †† Or, *Hiddai.* ‡‡ Or, *Abi-albon.* §§ Or, *Jashen.* * Or, *Sharar.* † Or, *Eliphelet.* ‡ Or, *Ahasbai.* § Or, *Hezrai.* ‖ Or, *Paarai the Arbite.* ** Or, *the Haggerite.* †† Or, *Shamrite.* ‡‡ Heb. being *yet shut up.* §§ Or, *Hasmaah.* (*) Heb. *of the host.* (†) Heb. *as the roes upon the mountains to make haste.*

the tenth, Machbannai Machbanai the eleventh. 14 These of the sons of Gad were *were* of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: he that was *one of the least was 1b equal to over an hundred, and the greatest 1 to over a thousand. 15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, [c] when it had †overflown all its his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west. 16 And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David. 17 And David went out ‡to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall §be knit unto you: but if *ye be come* to betray me to mine adversaries, enemies, seeing there is no 2‖ wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebuke it. 18 Then **[h] the spirit 3 came upon [i] Amasai, who was chief of [j] the 4 thirty, captains, *and he said*, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: [l] peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band. 19 Of Manasseh also there fell away And there fell *some* of some Manasseh to David, [o] when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle, battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall away to his master Saul ††[p] to the jeopardy of our heads. 20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zillethai, Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh. 21 And they helped David ‡‡against [a] the band of *the* rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host. 22 For from at *that* time day to by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like [d] the host of God.

23 And these are the numbers of the heads of them §§bands that were ready armed for to the war, [e] which *and* came to David to Hebron, [f] to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, [g] according to the word of the LORD. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready *armed for to the war. 25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred. 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of *the house of* Aaron, the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred; 28 and [k] Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains. 29 And of the children of Benjamin, [m] the brethren †kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto ‡the [n] greatest part of them had [5] kept their allegiance to the ward of the house of Saul. 30 And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, §famous men in their fathers' houses. throughout the house of their fathers. 31 And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were [q] expressed by name, to come and make David king. 32 And of the children of Issachar, men *which were men* [r] that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred;

[a] 1 Sam. 30. 1.
[b] Cp. Lev. 26. 8.
[c] See Josh. 3. 15.
[d] Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.) & 1 Sam. 14. 15 (mg. for mg.).
[e] ch. 11. 1. 2 Sam. 2. 3, 4 & 5. 1.
[f] ch. 10. 14.
[g] ch. 11. 3, 10. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3.
[h] See Judg. 3. 10.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 25.
[j] ch. 11. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
[k] ch. 6. 8. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
[l] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6.
[m] ver. 2.
[n] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 8, 9.
[o] See 1 Sam. 29. 2–9.
[p] Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 4.
[q] See Num. 1. 17.
[r] Cp. Esth. 1. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *over charge of the house.* [2] Or, *violence* [3] Heb. *clothed.* [4] Another reading is, *captains.* [5] Heb. *kept the*

A.V. * Or, *one that was least* could resist *an hundred, and the greatest a thousand.* † Heb. *filled over.* ‡ Heb. *before them.* § Heb. *be one.* ‖ Or, *violence.* ** Heb. *the spirit clothed Amasai.* †† Heb. *on our heads.* ‡‡ Or, *with a band.* §§ Or, *captains*, or, *men.* Heb. *heads.* * Or, *prepared.* † Heb. *brethren.* ‡ Heb. *a multitude of them.* ¶ Heb. *men of names.*

and all their brethren were at their commandment. 33 Of Zebulun, [a]such as were able to go out went forth in the host, that could set the battle in array, to battle, *expert in war, with all manner of instruments of war, fifty thousand; and that thousand, which could order *the battle array, and* were †not [c]of double heart. 34 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand. 35 And of the Danites that could set the battle in expert array, war, twenty and eight thousand and six hundred. 36 And of [e]Asher, [f]such as were able to go out went forth in the host, that could [f]set the battle in array, to battle, §expert in war, forty thousand. 37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand. 38 All these, being these men of war, that could order the battle array, keep rank, came with a [m]perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were [o]of one heart to make David king. 39 And they were there there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had made preparation prepared for them. 40 Moreover they that were nigh unto them, *even* as far as unto Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, victual of *and* ‖meat, meal, [r]cakes of figs, and clusters bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep in abundance abundantly: for there was joy in Israel.

13 1 And David consulted with the captains of thousands and [of] hundreds, even *and* with every leader. 2 And David said unto all the assembly congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and if *that* it be of the LORD our God, ** let us send abroad every where unto our brethren unto our brethren every where, [b]that are left in all the [1]land of Israel, and [2]with whom them *also* to the priests and Levites *which* are ††in their cities that have *and* [3]suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us: 3 and let us ‡‡bring again the ark of our God to us: [d]for we sought inquired not unto at it in the days of Saul. 4 And all the assembly congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people. 5 [g]So David assembled gathered all Israel together, [h]from [i]Shihor *the brook* of Egypt even unto the entering in of Hamath, Hemath, to bring the ark of God [j]from Kiriath-jearim. Kirjath-jearim. 6 [k]And David went up, and all Israel, to [l]Baalah, *that is,* to Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, God the LORD LORD, that [4m]sitteth upon dwelleth *between* the cherubim, [5]which cherubims, whose name is called by the Name. *on it.* 7 And they §§carried the ark of God upon In a new cart, *and brought it* cart out of the house of [p]Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart. 8 And David and all Israel played before God with all their might: even might, and with *songs, singing, and [q]with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. 9 And when they came unto the threshing-floor threshingfloor of †[s]Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen [6]‡stumbled. 10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, [t]because he put forth his hand to the ark: and there [u]he died before God. 11 And David was displeased, because the LORD

[a] ver. 36, 38.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 1.
[c] Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1, 2.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 9.
[f] ver. 33.
[g] ch. 15. 3. 2 Sam. 6. 1.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[i] See Num. 34. 5.
[j] Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 21 & 7. 1.
[k] For ver. 6–14, see 2 Sam. 6. 2–11.
[l] Josh. 15. 9, 60.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
[n] See 1 Sam. 4. 4.
[o] Cp. ver. 33.
[p] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 15. 16.
[r] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 18 & 30. 12.
[s] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 6.
[t] Cp. ch. 15. 13, 15 & Num. 4. 15.
[u] Lev. 10. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *lands.* [2] Or, *and with them to the priests and Levites which are &c.* [3] Or, *pasture lands* [4] Or, *dwelleth between* [5] Or, *where the Name is called on* [6] Or, *were restive* Or, *threw* it *down*

A.V. * Or, *rangers of battle,* or, *ranged in battle.* † Or, *set the battle in array.* ‡ Heb. *without a heart and a heart.* § Or, *keeping their rank.* ‖ Or, *victual of meal.* ** Heb. *let us break forth* and *send.* †† Heb. *in the cities of their suburbs.* ‡‡ Heb. *being about.* §§ Heb. *made the ark to ride.* * Heb. *songs.* † Called *Nachon,* 2 Sam. 6. 6. ‡ Heb. *shook* it.

had broken forth / made a breach upon Uzza: and he / wherefore called that place [1]Perez-uzza, unto / that place is called [*]Perez-uzza to this day. 12 And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me? 13 So David removed / †brought not the ark unto him into / *home* to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house [a]of Obed-edom the Gittite. 14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months: [b]and / months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

14 1 [d]And / Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and masons, / timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house. 2 And David perceived that the LORD had established / confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was exalted / lifted up on high, for / because of his people Israel's sake. / Israel.

3 And David took †more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters. 4 [e]And / Now these are the names of the / *his* children which he had in Jerusalem; [f]Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon; / Solomon, 5 and Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpelet; / Elpalet, 6 and Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia; / Japhia, 7 and Elishama, and §[h]Beeliada, and Eliphelet. / Eliphalet.

8 And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David: and / David. And David heard of it, and went out [2]against them. 9 Now / And the Philistines had come / came and [k]made spread / a raid themselves in [l]the valley of Rephaim. 10 And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand. 11 So they came up to Baal-perazim, / Baal-perazim; and David smote them there; / there. and Then David said, God hath [3]broken in / upon mine enemies by mine hand, / hand like the breach of waters. Therefore / breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place [4]‖Baal-perazim. 12 And when / had they left their gods there; / there. and David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire. 13 And the Philistines yet again [c]made a spread themselves abroad / raid in the valley. 14 And / Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Thou / Go shalt not go up after them; / them: turn away from them, and come upon them over against the [5]mulberry trees. 15 And it shall be, when thou hearest the / shalt hear a sound of marching / going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone out / forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines. 16 And David / David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from [6]Gibeon even to Gezer. / Gazer. 17 And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought [g]the fear of him upon all nations.

15 1 And *David* made him houses in the city of David; / David, and he prepared a place for the ark of God, and [i]pitched for it a tent. 2 Then David said, **None ought to carry [j]the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever. 3 [m]And David assembled / gathered all Israel at / together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD [n]unto its / his place, which he had prepared for it. 4 And David gathered together / assembled the sons / children of Aaron, and [o]the

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 26. 4, 5.
[c] ver. 9.
[d] For ver. 1—16, see 2 Sam. 5. 11—25.
[e] For ver. 4—7, see ch. 3. 5—8.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[g] Cp. Deut. 2. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 8 & 2 Sam. 5. 16.
[i] ch. 16. 1.
[j] ver. 15, 26. Num. 4. 2, 15. Deut. 10. 8, *al.*
[k] ver. 13.
[l] ch. 11. 15.
[m] ch. 13. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 1.
[n] ver. 1, 12. 2 Sam. 6. 17.
[o] See ch. 6. 16—30.

R.V. [1] That is, *The breach of Uzza.* [2] Or, *before* [3] Or, *broken forth upon mine enemies* [4] That is, *The place of breakings forth.* [5] Or, *balsam trees* [6] In 2 Sam. 5. 25, *Geba.*
A.V. * That is, *The breach of Uzza.* † Heb. *removed* ‡ Heb. *yet.* § Or, *Eliada*, 2 Sam. 5. 16. ‖ That is, *A place of breaches.* ** Heb. It is *not to carry the ark of God, but for the Levites.*

Levites: 5 of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his *brethren an hundred and twenty: 6 of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty: 7 of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty: 8 of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred: 9 of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore: 10 of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve. 11 And David called for [d]Zadok and [e]Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab, 12 and said unto them, Ye are the heads of the fathers' houses of the Levites: [i]sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [k]unto *the place* that I have prepared for it. 13 [l]For because ye bare *it* not did at the first, the LORD our God [m]made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not according to after the ordinance. due order. 14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 15 And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders [p]with the staves thereon, [q]as Moses commanded according to the word of the LORD. 16 And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers, singers [r]with instruments of music, musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding aloud and sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy. 17 So the Levites appointed [t]Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, [a]Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, [b]Ethan the son of Kushaiah; 18 and with them their brethren of the second degree, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elihelehu, Eliphelehu, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the doorkeepers. porters. 19 So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, *were* appointed, *appointed* to sound with cymbals of brass to sound aloud, 20 and Zechariah, and †[c]Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries set to on ‡Alamoth; 21 and Mattithiah, and Elihelehu, Eliphelehu, and Mikneiah, and [g]Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps set to on ‡the Sheminith, Sheminith to lead. excel. 22 And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, §was over 1/for the ‖song: he instructed about [1]the song, because he was skilful. 23 And Berechiah and Elkanah were doorkeepers for the ark. 24 And Shebaniah, and Joshaphat, Jehoshaphat, and Nethanel, Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, [n]did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and [g]Obed-edom and Jehiah were doorkeepers for the ark. 25 [o]So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of [g]Obed-edom with joy: joy. 26 and And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they sacrificed offered [s]seven bullocks and seven rams. 27 And David was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the

[a] ch. 6. 39.
[b] ch. 6. 44.
[c] Cp. ver. 18.
[d] ch. 6. 8 & 16. 39.
[e] 1 Sam. 22. 20. 1 Kin. 2. 26.
[f] See Ps. 46, title.
[g] ch. 26. 4.
[h] See Ps. 6, title.
[i] 2 Chr. 35. 6.
[j] ver. 27 (mg. for mg.).
[k] ver. 1, 3.
[l] ch. 13. 7. 2 Sam. 6. 3.
[m] ch. 13. 11 (& mg.). 2 Sam. 6. 8 (& mg.).
[n] ver. 28. ch. 16. 6. Num. 10. 8.
[o] For ver. 25—28, see 2 Sam. 6. 12—15.
[p] Ex. 25. 14.
[q] Num. 4. 15 & 7. 9.
[r] Cp. ch. 13. 8 & 16. 5, 42 & 25. 1, 6, *al.*
[s] Num. 23. 1. Job 42. 8.
[t] ch. 6. 33.

A.V. * Or, *kinsmen.* † ver. 18, *Jaaziel.* ‡ Heb. *lifting up.*
R.V. † Or, *the carrying* of the ark Heb. *the lifting up.* ‡ Or, *on the eighth to oversee.* § Or, was *for the carriage: he instructed about the carriage.*

Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of [1][b]the *song *with* the singers: and David also had upon him an ephod of linen. [28] Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, [f]and with trumpets, and with cymbals, sounding aloud making a noise [g]with psalteries and harps. [29] And it came to pass, as the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looked looking out at the a window, and window saw king David dancing and playing playing: and she despised him in her heart.

16 [1] And So they brought in the ark of God, and set it in the midst of [k]the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt offerings sacrifices and peace offerings before God. [2] And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offering offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD. [3] And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a portion good piece of raisins. [2]*of flesh*, and a cake flagon *of wine*.

[4] And he appointed certain of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to celebrate record, and to thank and praise the LORD, the LORD God of Israel: [5] [o]Asaph the chief, and second next to him Zechariah, [3]Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom, Obed-edom: and Jeiel, Jeiel [†]with psalteries and with harps; and Asaph but Asaph with cymbals, made a sound sounding aloud. with cymbals; [6] and Benaiah Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually, continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

[7] Then on that day [a]did David David delivered [4]first ordain to give thanks unto this *psalm* to thank the LORD, by LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

[8] [c]O give Give thanks unto the LORD,
[d]call upon his name; name,
[e]Make known his doings deeds among the peoples. people.
[9] Sing unto him, sing praises psalms unto him; him,
[5]Talk ye of all his marvellous wondrous works.
[10] Glory ye in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.
[11] Seek [ye] the LORD and his strength; strength,
[h]Seek his face evermore. continually.
[12] [i]Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; done,
[j]His wonders, and the judgements judgments of his mouth;
[13] O ye seed of Israel his servant,
Ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.
[14] He is the LORD our God; God;
[l]His judgements judgments are in all the earth.
[15] Remember his covenant for ever,
Be ye mindful always of his covenant;
The word which he commanded to a thousand generations;
[16] The Even of the *covenant* [m]which he made with Abraham,
And of his oath unto Isaac;
[17] [n]And hath confirmed the same unto to Jacob for a statute, law,
To and to Israel for an everlasting covenant: covenant,
[18] Saying, [p]Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan,
[‡]The [6]lot of your inheritance: inheritance;
[19] When ye were but a few men in number; § few,
Yea, very even a few, and [r]sojourners strangers in it; it.
[20] And *when* they went about from nation to nation,
And from one kingdom to another people. people;

a Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 1 & 23. 1.
b ver. 22 (mg. for mg.).
c For ver. 8–22, see Ps. 105. 1–15.
d Isai. 12. 4.
e Cp. Ps. 145. 11, 12.
f Cp. ver. 24.
g ver. 16.
h Ps. 24. 6 & 27. 8.
i Cp. Ps. 77. 11 & 143. 5.
j Ps. 78. 43.
k ch. 15. 1.
l Isai. 26. 9.
m Gen. 17. 2 & 22. 16 & 26. 3 & 28. 13. Cp. Luke 1. 73.
n Gen. 35. 11, 12.
o ch. 6. 39.
p Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18–21.
q Deut. 7. 7 & 26. 5.
r Heb. 11. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *the carrying* of the ark Heb. *the lifting up.* [2] Or, of wine [3] In ch. 15. 18, *Jaaziel.* [4] Or, *make it the chief work* [5] Or, *Meditate* [6] Heb. *cord*, or, *line.*
A.V. * Or, *carriage.* † Heb. *with instruments of psalteries and harps.* ‡ Heb. *the cord.* § Heb. *men of number.*

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong;
wrong:
Yea, [a]he reproved kings for their sakes;
sakes,
22 *Saying,* Touch not mine anointed ones,
And do my [c]prophets no harm.
23 [e]Sing unto the LORD, all the earth;
Shew forth his salvation from day to day.
from day to day his salvation.
24 Declare his glory among the nations,
heathen;
His marvellous works among all the peoples.
nations.
25 For [g]great is the LORD, and highly
greatly to be praised:
He also is to be feared [h]above all gods.
26 For all the gods of the peoples
people are [1][k]idols:
[l]But the LORD made the heavens.
27 Honour
Glory and majesty
honour are before him:
in his presence;
Strength and gladness are in his place.
28 Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the peoples,
people,
[p]Give unto the LORD glory and strength.
29 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name:
Bring an offering, and come before him:
[t]Worship the LORD [2]in the beauty of holiness.
30 Tremble
Fear before him, all the earth:
The world also is stablished
shall be stable, that it cannot be
be not moved.
31 [v]Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice;
rejoice:
And let them
men say among the nations, [z]The LORD reigneth.
32 [a]Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof;
thereof:
Let the field exult,
fields rejoice, and all that is therein;
therein.
33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out
for joy before
at the presence of the LORD,
For because he cometh to judge the earth.
34 [b]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good;
good;
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
35 [d]And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation,
And gather us together,
together, and deliver us from the nations,
heathen,
To that we may give thanks unto
to thy holy name,
And to triumph
glory in thy praise.
36 [f]Blessed be the LORD, the
LORD God of Israel,
Israel
From everlasting even to everlasting.
for ever and ever.
[i]And all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.
37 So he left there,
there [j]before the ark of the covenant of the LORD,
LORD Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, [m]as every day's work required: 38 and [n]Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; [n]Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and [o]Hosah to be doorkeepers:
porters: 39 and [q]Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD [r]in the high place that was at Gibeon, 40 to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon [s]the altar of the burnt offering [u]continually [*]morning and evening,
even
and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded unto Israel; 41 and with them [w]Heman and Jeduthun, [x]and the rest that were chosen, [y]who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, [b]because his mercy *endureth* for ever; 42 and with them Heman and Jeduthun *with* trumpets and cymbals for those that should sound aloud,
make a sound, and *with* instruments for
musical instruments [c]the songs of God:
God: and the sons of Jeduthun

[a] Cp. Gen. 12. 17 & 20. 3.
[b] Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1 & 118. 1 & 136. 1, *al.*
[c] Cp. Gen. 20. 7.
[d] For ver. 35, 36, see Ps. 106. 47, 48.
[e] For ver. 23—33, see Ps. 96. 1—13.
[f] Ps. 41. 13. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 15.
[g] Ps. 145. 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 95. 3.
[i] Cp. Deut. 27. 15 & Ps. 106. 48.
[j] ver. 4, 5.
[k] Lev. 19. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
[l] Cp. Ps. 115. 15 & Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24 & Jer. 10. 11, 12.
[m] 2 Chr. 31. 16.
[n] ch. 26. 4.
[o] ch. 26. 10, 16.
[p] Cp. Ps. 29. 1.
[q] ch. 15. 11.
[r] See 1 Kin. 3. 4.
[s] Ex. 27. 1.
[t] Ps. 29. 2 (& mg. for mg.) & 96. 9 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 21 (mg.) & Ps. 110. 3.
[u] See Ex. 29. 38—41 & Num. 28. 3—8.
[v] Cp. Isai. 49. 13.
[w] See ch. 6. 33.
[x] Cp. ch. 25. 1, 3, 6.
[y] Num. 1. 17.
[z] Ps. 93. 1 & 97. 1 & 99. 1. Cp. Isai. 52. 7 & Rev. 11. 15, 17 & 19. 6.
[a] Ps. 98. 7.
[b] 2 Chr. 5. 13 & 7. 3, 6 & 20. 21. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. See ver. 34.
[c] Cp. 1 Chr. 25. 7 & 2 Chr. 7. 6 (mg.) & 29. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *things of nought* [2] Or, *in holy array*
A.V. [*] Heb. *in the morning, and in the evening.*

to be at the gate. 43 [a]And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

17 [1]And it came to pass, when David dwelt in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD dwelleth under curtains. 2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee. 3 And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying, 4 Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, [e]Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in: 5 for I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day; [g]but [1†]have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*. 6 In all places wherein I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word with any of the [h]judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedar? 7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the [2]sheepcote, *even* [‡]from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be [3]prince over my people Israel: 8 and I have been with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and will make thee a name like unto the name of the great ones that are in the earth. 9 And I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in their own place, and be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the first, 10 and as from the day that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel; and I [4][b]will subdue all thine enemies. Moreover I tell thee that the LORD will build thee an house. 11 And it shall come to pass, when thy days be fulfilled that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom. 12 He shall build me an house, and I will establish his throne for ever. 13 [d]I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, [f]as I took it from him that was before thee: 14 but I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore. 15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

16 Then David the king went in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who am I, O LORD God, and what is my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? 17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God. 18 What can David *say* more unto thee concerning the honour which is done to thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant. 19 O LORD, for [i]thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou wrought all this greatness, to make known all *these* [§]great things. 20 O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee,

[a] 2 Sam. 6. 19, 20.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 11.
[c] For ver. 1—27, see 2 Sam. 7. 1—29.
[d] Cited Heb. 1. 5.
[e] ch. 28. 3.
[f] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 23, 28.
[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 6.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 7 (& mg.).
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *have been.* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Or, *leader* [4] Or, *have subdued*
A.V. * Heb. *for the gate.* † Heb. *have been.* ‡ Heb. *from after.* § Heb. *greatnesses.*

according to all that we have heard with our ears. 21 [1]And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem [unto himself for a to be his own] people, to make thee a name [by great of greatness] and [terrible things, in terribleness, by] driving out nations from before thy people, [which whom] thou [redeemedst hast redeemed] out of Egypt? 22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God. 23 [And Therefore now, O LORD, let the [word thing] that thou hast spoken concerning thy [servant, servant] and concerning his [house, house] be established for ever, and do as thou hast [spoken. said.] 24 [2]And let thy [name be established and established, that thy name may be] magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts is the God of Israel, even a God to Israel: and *let* the house of David thy servant [is *be*] established before thee. 25 For thou, O my God, *hast [revealed to told] thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore [hath thy servant thy servant hath] found *in his heart* to pray before thee. 26 And now, O LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this [good thing goodness] unto thy servant: 27 [and Now now it hath pleased therefore †let it please] thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may [continue for ever before thee. be before thee for ever]: for thou, O LORD, hast blessed, [and it thou blessest, O LORD, *shall be*] blessed for ever.

18 [1 And Now] after this [g]it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became [servants to David, David's servants,] and brought [presents. gifts.] 3 And David smote ‡[i]Hadarezer king of Zobah [2]unto [k]Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and §[a]seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: [and David David also] houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them [for] an hundred chariots. 5 And when [4]the Syrians of [5]‖Damascus came to [succour help] [i]Hadarezer king [b]of Zobah, David [smote slew] of [4]the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. 6 Then David put *garrisons* in [4]Syria [of Syria-damascus]: and [4]the Syrians became [servants to David, David's servants,] and brought presents. [And gifts. Thus] the LORD [6]gave victory to [preserved] David whithersoever he went. 7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of [i]Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem. 8 [And Likewise] from [c]**Tibhath [Tibhath,] and from [Cun, Chun,] cities of Hadarezer, [David took brought David] very much brass, [d]wherewith Solomon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass. 9 [And Now] when ††[e]Tou king of Hamath heard [that how] David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king [b]of [Zobah, Zobah]; 10 he sent ‡‡[f]Hadoram his son to king David, §§[to salute him, inquire of his welfare,] and *[to bless congratulate] him, because he had fought against [i]Hadarezer [Hadarezer,] and smitten him; [for (for i]Hadarezer †had [wars war] with [**Tou; Tou;] and *he had* *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass. 11 [These Them] also [did] king David [dedicate dedicated] unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he [carried away brought] from all [the *these*] nations; from [h]Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek. 12 Moreover [7‡‡j]Abishai the son of Zeruiah [smote slew] of the Edomites in the [Valley of Salt valley of salt] eighteen thousand.

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 4.

[b] ch. 19. 6.

[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 8.

[d] 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23. 2 Chr. 4. 12, 15, 16.

[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 9.

[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 10.

[g] For ver. 1—17, see 2 Sam. 8. 1—18.

[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 12 (& mg.).

[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3.

[j] ch. 19. 11 (& mg. for mg.). 1 Sam. 26. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 13.

[k] See 1 Kin. 8. 65.

R.V. [1] Or, *And who is like thy people Israel, a nation that is alone in the earth &c.* [2] Or, *Yea, let it be established, and let thy name be magnified &c.* [3] Or, *by* [4] Heb. *Aram.* [5] Heb. *Darmesek.* [6] Or, *saved David* [7] Heb. *Abshai.*

A.V. * Heb. *hast revealed the ear of thy servant.* † Or, *it hath pleased thee.* ‡ Or, *Hadadezer.* § 2 Sam. 8. 4, *seven hundred.* ‖ Heb. *Darmesek.* ** Called in the book of Samuel *Betah, and Berothai.* †† Or, *Toi*, 2 Sam. 8. 9. ‡‡ Or, *Joram*, 2 Sam. 8. 10. §§ Or, *to salute.* * Heb. *to bless.* † Heb. *was the man of wars.* ‡ Heb. *Abshai.*

13 And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became servants to David. And David's servants. Thus the LORD [1]gave victory to preserved David whithersoever he went.

14 And So David reigned over all Israel; Israel, and he executed judgement judgment and justice unto among all his people.
15 And [a]Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was Ahilud, [2]*recorder. 16 [b]And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and [†d]Abimelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and [‡f]Shavsha was [3]scribe; 17 and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David were [h]chief §about the king.

19 1 [i]And Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead. 2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. So And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. And David's So the servants of servants David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him. 3 But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, ‖Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land? 4 So Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away. 5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them; them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and then return. 6 And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves **odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen [c]out of Mesopotamia, and out of Aram-maacah, Syria-maachah, and out of [e]Zobah. 7 So they hired them thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maacah Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before [g]Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle. 8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men. 9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field. 10 Now when Joab saw that [4††]the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the ‡‡choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians. 11 And the rest of the people he committed delivered into unto the hand of [5§§j]Abishai his brother, and they put set themselves in array against the children of Ammon. 12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee. 13 Be of good courage, and let us play the men behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do that which seemeth him good. that which is good in his sight. 14 So

[a] Cp. ch. 11. 6.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17 & 20. 25.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 6.
[d] Cp. ch. 24. 3, 6.
[e] ch. 18. 5, 9.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 17 & 1 Kin. 4. 3.
[g] Num. 21. 30. Josh. 13. 9, 16. 1 Mac. 9. 36.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 18 (mg.).
[i] For ver. 1—19, see 2 Sam. 10. 1—19.
[j] ch. 18. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *saved David* [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Or, *secretary* [4] Heb. *the face of the battle was against.* [5] Heb. *Abshai.*
A.V. * Or, *remembrancer.* † Called *Ahimelech*, 2 Sam. 8. 17. ‡ Called *Seraiah*, 2 Sam. 8. 17, and *Shisha*, 1 Kin. 4. 3.
§ Heb. *at the hand of the king.* ‖ Heb. *In thine eyes doth David, &c.* ** Heb. *to stink.* †† Heb. *the face of the battle was.* ‡‡ Or, *young men.* §§ Heb. *Abshai.*

Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him. 15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before [a]Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem. 16 And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were beyond the River, with *river: and †[c]Shophach the captain of the host of [c]Hadarezer at their went before them. 17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him. 18 And But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians the seven men of [g]seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand [g]footmen, and killed [c]Shophach the captain of the host. 19 And when the servants of [c]Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and served him became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

1 [i]And it came to pass, **20** at the time of the return of the year, that ‡after the year was expired, at the time when that kings go out *to battle*, that Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And [l]Joab smote Rabbah, and overthrew destroyed it. 2 [m]And David took the crown of [1]their king from off his head, and found it §to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought forth the spoil of the city, exceeding much. also exceeding much spoil out of the city. 3 And he brought forth out the people that were therein, in it, and [b]cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. And thus did Even so dealt David unto with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

4 [d]And it came to pass after this, that there ‖arose war at **Gezer with the Philistines: then Philistines; at which time Sibbecai Sibbechai the Hushathite slew ††Sippai, *that was* of the sons children of ‡‡the [3]giant: and they were subdued. 5 And there was again war war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of §§[f]Jair slew Lahmi [f]the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam. 6 And there was yet again again there was war at Gath, where was *a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six *on each hand*, and six *on each foot*: and he also was †the son of born unto the [4]giant. 7 And But when he [5]‡defied Israel, Jonathan the son of §[h]Shimea David's brother slew him. 8 These were born unto the [4]giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

1 [j]And [6][k]Satan stood up **21** against Israel, and moved provoked David to number Israel. 2 And David said to Joab and to the princes rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring me the number word, of them to me, that I may know the sum of them. it. 3 And Joab said, answered,

a ver. 11.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 31.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 16, 18.
d For ver. 4—8, see 2 Sam. 21. 18—22.
e 2 Sam. 10. 16.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 19.
g Cp. 2 Sam. 10. 18.
h ch. 2. 13. 2 Sam. 13. 3. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 9 & 17. 13.
i 2 Sam. 11. 1.
j For ver. 1—28, see 2 Sam. 24. 1—25.
k Zech. 3. 1, 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 1. See Job 1. 6—12 & 2. 1—7.
l 2 Sam. 12. 26.
m For ver. 2 & 3, see 2 Sam. 12. 30, 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *Malcam* See Zeph. 1. 5. Heb. *Rephaim*. [2] In 2 Sam. 21. 18, *Gob*. [3] Heb. *Rapha*. According to another reading, *giants* [4] Heb. *Rapha*. [5] Or, *reproached* [6] Or, *an adversary*

A.V. * That is, *Euphrates*. † Or, *Shobach*. ‡ Heb. *at the return of the year* § Heb. *the weight of*. ‖ Or, *continued*. Heb. *stood*. ** Or, *Gob*. †† Or, *Saph*, 2 Sam. 21. 18. ‡‡ Or, *Rapha*. §§ Called also *Jaare-oregim*, 2 Sam. 21. 19. * Heb. *a man of measure*. † Heb. *born to the giant*, or, *Rapha*. ‡ Or, *reproached*. ‖ Called *Shammah*, 1 Sam. 16. 9.

The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why *then* doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of *guilt unto trespass to* Israel? 4 Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem. 5 And Joab gave *up* the sum of the *numbering number* of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were [a]a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was [a]four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. 6 [c]But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab. 7 *And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel. 8 And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, *in that because* I have done this thing: but now, [e]*put away, I beseech thee, I beseech thee, do away* the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. 9 And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's [f]seer, saying, 10 Go and *speak unto tell* David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I [1]†offer thee three *things: things:* choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. 11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Take which thou wilt; †Choose thee* 12 either [h]three *years of years'* famine; or three months to be *consumed destroyed* before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the LORD, [2]even *pestilence the pestilence,* in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore *consider advise thyself* what *answer word* I shall *return bring again* to him that sent me. 13 And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very [3§]great are his mercies: *and but* let me not fall into the hand of man. 14 So the LORD sent [a] pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men. 15 And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was *about to destroy, destroying,* the LORD beheld, and [b]he repented him of the evil, and said to the *destroying angel that angel, destroyed,* It is *enough; now stay enough, stay now* thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the *threshing-floor threshingfloor* of [4‖]Ornan the Jebusite. 16 And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the *elders, elders of Israel, who were* [d]clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. 17 And David said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done *very wickedly evil indeed*; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be *against on* me, and *against on* my father's house; but not *against on* thy people, that they should be plagued. 18 [g]Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and *rear set up* an altar unto the LORD in the *threshing-floor threshingfloor* of Ornan the Jebusite. 19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD. 20 **And Ornan turned back, and saw

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 9.
[b] See Gen. 6. 6.
[c] ch. 27. 24.
[d] 1 Kin. 20. 31. See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13.
[f] ch. 29. 29. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 3. 1.
[h] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *stretch out unto.* [2] Or, *and* [3] Or, *many* [4] In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., *Araunah.*
A.V. * Heb. *And it was evil in the eyes of the* LORD *concerning this thing.* † Heb. *stretch out.* ‡ Heb. *Take to thee.* § Or, *many.* ‖ Or, *Araunah*, 2 Sam. 24. 18. ** Or, *When Ornan turned back and saw the angel*, then he *and his four sons with him hid themselves.*

the angel; and his four sons that were with him hid themselves.
Now Ornan was threshing wheat.
21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, threshingfloor, and bowed himself to David with his face to the ground. 22 Then David said to Ornan, *Give me the place of this threshing-floor, threshingfloor, that I may build thereon an altar an altar therein unto the LORD: for the full price shalt thou give it me . thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people. 23 And Ornan said unto David, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meal meat offering; I give it all. 24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the LORD, nor offer a burnt offering burnt offerings without cost. 25 So David gave to Ornan for the place [g]six hundred shekels of gold by weight. 26 And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; [h]and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering. 27 And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 At that time, time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshing-floor threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there. 29 For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, [k]were at that time season in the high place at Gibeon. 30 But David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

[a] ch. 21. 18, 19, 26, 28. 2 Chr. 3. 1. Cp. Deut. 12. 5.

[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21 & 2 Chr. 2. 17.

[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 17.

[d] ver. 14. 1 Kin. 7. 47.

[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 6.

[f] ch. 29. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7 & Prov. 4. 3.

[g] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 24.

[h] See Lev. 9. 24.

[i] ch. 17. 1, 2 & 23. 2. 2 Sam. 7. 2, 3. 1 Kin. 8. 17. See Ps. 132. 1—5.

[j] ch. 28. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 3.

[k] ch. 16. 39. 2 Chr. 1. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 4.

[l] 1 Kin. 5. 4. Cp. ver. 18 & 1 Kin. 4. 25.

[m] 2 Sam. 12. 24.

22 1 Then David said, [a]This is the house of the LORD God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

2 And David commanded to gather together [b]the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons [c]to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. 3 And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the couplings; joinings; [d]and brass in abundance without weight; 4 and Also cedar trees without in number abundance: [e]for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought cedar trees in much cedar abundance wood to David. 5 And David said, [f]Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the LORD must be exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

6 Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 7 And David said to Solomon [1]his Solomon, My son, As as for me, [i]it was in my heart mind to build an house unto the name of the LORD my God. God: 8 But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, [j]Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight: 9 behold, sight. Behold, a son sha'l be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; [l]and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: [m]for his name shall be

R.V. [1] According to another reading, *My son, as for me &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *Give.*

1* Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days: 10 [a]he shall build an house for my name; [c]and he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever. 11 Now, my son, [e]the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken concerning thee. 12 [g]Only the LORD give thee discretion and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel; that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God. 13 [j]Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and the judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: [l]be strong, and of good courage; not, neither be dismayed. 14 Now, behold, [n]in my affliction I have prepared for the house of the LORD [p]an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and [r]of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. 15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and [t]workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work; 16 [v]Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise, and be doing, [x]and the LORD be with thee. 17 David also commanded [y]all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*, 18 Is not the LORD your God with you? [z]and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath delivered the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people. 19 Now [b]set your heart and your soul to seek after the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, [d]to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built [f]to the name of the LORD.

23 1 So when David [h]was old and full of days, [i]he made Solomon his son king over Israel. 2 And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites. 3 Now the Levites were numbered [k]from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number [m]by their polls, man by man, was [n]thirty and eight thousand. 4 Of these, twenty and four thousand were [§o]to oversee the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand were [q]officers and judges: 5 Moreover four thousand were doorkeepers; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments [s]which I made, *said David*, to praise therewith. 6 [t]And David divided them into [‖]courses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. 7 [v]Of the Gershonites were Ladan, [**]Laadan, and Shimei. 8 The sons of Ladan; [w]Jehiel the chief, Laadan; the chief *was* Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three. 9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomoth, Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These were the heads of the fathers' *houses* of Ladan. 10 And the sons of Shimei; fathers of Laadan. Shimei *were*, Jahath, [††]Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four were the sons of Shimei. 11 And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah [‡‡]had not many sons;

[a] See 2 Sam. 7. 13.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[c] ch. 28. 6. 2 Sam. 7. 14. Heb. 1. 5.
[d] 1 Kin. 8. 6, 21. 2 Chr. 5. 7 & 6. 11.
[e] ver. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 13.
[f] ver. 7. 1 Kin. 5. 3.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 9, 12 & Ps. 72. 1.
[h] ch. 29. 28.
[i] Cp. ch. 28. 5 & 29. 22, 28. See 1 Kin. 1. 33—39.
[j] ch. 28. 7.
[k] Num. 4. 3, 47.
[l] ch. 28. 20. Cp. Deut. 31. 6, 7 & Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.
[m] ver. 24. Num. 1. 2.
[n] Cp. Num. 4. 47, 48.
[o] Cp. 2 Chr. 2. 2, 18 & 34. 12 & Ezra 3. 8, 9.
[p] Cp. ch. 29. 4.
[q] ch. 26. 29. Cp. Deut. 16. 18 & 2 Chr. 19. 8.
[r] ver. 3.
[s] 2 Chr. 29. 25, 26. Neh. 12. 36. Amos 6. 5.
[t] Cp. 2 Chr. 8. 14 & 23. 18 & 35. 4 & Ezra 6. 18.
[u] ch. 6. 1, 16. Ex. 6. 16. Num. 26. 57.
[v] ch. 26. 21.
[w] ch. 15. 18 & 29. 8. Cp. ch. 26. 21.
[x] ver. 11.
[y] See ch. 28. 1—6.
[z] ch. 23. 25. Cp. Deut. 12. 10 & Josh. 21. 44 & 23. 1 & 2 Sam. 7. 1. See ver. 9.

R.V. [1] That is, *Peaceful*. [2] Or, *low estate* [3] Heb. *divisions*. [4] In ch. 6. 17, *Libni*. [5] In ver. 11, *Zizah*.
A.V. * That is, *Peaceable*. † Or, *in my poverty*. ‡ That is, *masons and carpenters*. § Or, *to oversee*.
‖ Heb. *divisions*. ** Or, *Libni*. †† Or, *Zizah*. ‡‡ Heb. *did not multiply sons*.

therefore they (became a fathers' house were in one reckoning, in one reckoning.) according to *their* father's house. 12 [a]The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four. 13 [c]The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: [d]and Aaron was separated, [1]that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his (sons, sons) for ever, [f]to burn incense before the LORD, [g]to minister unto him, [h]and to bless in his (name, name) for ever. 14 (But as for, Now *concerning*) Moses [i]the man of God, [j]his sons were named (among, of) the tribe of Levi. 15 The sons of (Moses; Gershom, Moses *were*, Gershom, and Eliezer. 16 [m]The (Of the) sons of (Gershom; Gershom,) [2*n]Shebuel (*was*) the chief. 17 And the sons of Eliezer were, Rehabiah [†]the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah [‡]were very many. 18 (The, Of the) sons of Izhar; [3§§]Shelomith the chief. 19 (The, Of the) sons of Hebron; Jeriah the (chief, first,) Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth. 20 [t]The (Of the) sons of Uzziel; Micah the (chief, first,) and (Isshiah, Jesiah) the second. 21 [w]The sons of Merari; (Mahli, Mahli,) and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; (Eleazar, Eleazar,) and [y]Kish. 22 And Eleazar died, [z]and had no sons, but daughters (only): [a]and their ‖brethren the sons of Kish took (them, *to wife*. them.) 23 [c]The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three. 24 [d]These were the sons of Levi after (their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers;) even the (heads, chief) of the (fathers' *houses* of those of fathers, as) they that (were, counted, in the counted by) number of names [g]by their polls, (who, that) did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, [h]from (twenty, the age of twenty years old) years and upward. 25 For David said, The (LORD, the LORD) God of (Israel, Israel) [j]hath given rest unto his people; and he dwelleth (people, **that they may dwell) in Jerusalem for ever: 26 and also (unto the Levites, Levites; they) shall no more (have need [b]to carry the tabernacle and all the tabernacle, nor any) vessels of it for the service thereof. 27 For [4]by the last words of David the (sons of Levi, Levites) were (numbered, ††numbered) [e]from twenty years old and (upward, above): 28 (For, Because) [5]‡‡their office was to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, (even, and) the work of the service of the house of God; 29 (Both) [k]for the shewbread (also,) [l]and for the fine flour for a (meal, meat) offering, (whether of, and for the) unleavened (wafers, °or of cakes, and for) that which is baked in the §§pan, (or of, and for) that which is (*p*soaked, fried,) and for all manner [q]of measure and size; 30 and to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even; 31 and to offer all burnt (offerings, sacrifices) unto the (LORD, LORD) [s]in the sabbaths, [u]in the new moons, [v]and on the set feasts, (in number, by number,) according to the (ordinance concerning, order commanded unto) them, continually before the LORD: 32 [x]and that they should keep the charge of the (tent of meeting, tabernacle of the congregation,) and the charge of the holy place, [b]and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, (for, in) the service of the house of the LORD.

24 1 (And the courses, Now *these are* the divisions) of the sons of Aaron (*were these*. [e]The sons of Aaron; (Nadab, Nadab,) and Abihu, (Eleazar, Eleazar,) and Ithamar. 2 [f]But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office. 3 [6]And David (with, distributed them, both) [i]Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, (divided them) according to

[a] ch. 6. 18 & 26. 23. Ex. 6. 18. Num. 3. 19.
[b] 2 Chr. 34. 3. See Num. 4. 5—15.
[c] Ex. 6. 20.
[d] Ex. 28. 1. Cp. Heb. 5. 4.
[e] See ver. 24.
[f] Ex. 30. 7. Num. 16. 40. 1 Sam. 2. 28.
[g] Deut. 21. 5.
[h] Num. 6. 23.
[i] Deut. 33. 1.
[j] Cp. ch. 26. 23—25.
[k] See Lev. 24. 5—8.
[l] ch. 9. 29. Lev. 6. 20, 21.
[m] Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3, 4.
[n] ch. 26. 24.
[o] ch. 9. 31.
[p] Lev. 6. 21 & 7. 12.
[q] Cp. Lev. 19. 35.
[r] ch. 24. 23. Cp. ch. 26. 31.
[s] Isai. 1. 13.
[t] ch. 24. 24, 25.
[u] See Num. 28. 11.
[v] See Lev. 23. 2, 4.
[w] ch. 6. 19, 29 & 24. 26. Ex. 6. 19. Cp. Num. 26. 58.
[x] Num. 1. 53.
[y] ch. 24. 29.
[z] ch. 24. 28.
[a] Cp. Num. 36. 6, 8.
[b] See Num. 3. 6—9.
[c] ch. 24. 30.
[d] Cp. Num. 10. 17, 21.
[e] Lev. 10. 1, 6. Num. 26. 60.
[f] Lev. 10. 2. Num. 26. 61.
[g] ver. 3.
[h] 2 Chr. 31. 17. Ezra 3. 8. Cp. ver. 3 & Num. 4. 3 & 8. 24.
[i] ver. 31. 2 Sam. 8. 17.
[j] See ch. 22. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *to sanctify as most holy him &c.* [2] In ch. 24. 20, *Shubael.* [3] In ch. 24. 22, *Shelomoth.* [4] Or, *in the last acts* [5] Heb. *their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.* See Neh. 11. 24. [6] Or, *And David divided them, even Zadok &c.*
A.V. * *Shubael*, ch. 24. 20. † Or, *the first.* ‡ Heb. *were highly multiplied.* § *Shelomoth*, ch. 24. 22. ‖ Or, *kinsmen.*
** Or, *and he dwelleth in Jerusalem, &c.* †† Heb. *number.* ‡‡ Heb. *their station was at the hand of the sons of Aaron.*
§§ Or, *flat plate.*

their ordering offices in their service. 4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and *thus* were they divided: of divided. Among the sons of Eleazar there were sixteen, heads sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers' fathers, and eight of among the sons of Ithamar, Ithamar according to their fathers' houses, eight. the house of their fathers. 5 Thus were they divided [c] by lot, one sort with another; for there were princes the governors of the sanctuary, and princes governors *of the house* of God, both were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar. 6 And Shemaiah the son of Nethanel Nethaneel the scribe, who was *one* of the Levites, wrote them in the presence of before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and [g] Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and *before* the heads chief of the fathers' *houses* of the fathers priests and of the Levites: one fathers' house *principal household being taken for Eleazar, and [1] one taken for Ithamar. 7 Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah; Jedaiah, 8 the third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim; Seorim, 9 the fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin; Mijamin, 10 the seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to [k] Abijah; Abijah, 11 the ninth to Jeshua, Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah; Shecaniah, 12 the eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim; Jakim, 13 the thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab; Jeshebeab, 14 the fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer; Immer, 15 the seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Happizzez; Aphses, 16 the nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezkel; Jehezekel, 17 the one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul; Gamul, 18 the three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah. 19 This was the ordering These *were* the orderings of them in their service, service [r] to come into the house of the LORD, LORD, according to

[a] ch. 23. 13.
[b] ch. 23. 17.
[c] ver. 31.
[d] ch. 23. 19.
[e] ch. 23. 20.
[f] ch. 23. 21.
[g] 2 Sam. 8. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 16 & 1 Sam. 22. 20 & 23. 6.
[h] ch. 23. 22.
[i] ch. 23. 23.
[j] ver. 5. ch. 25. 8 & 26. 13, 14. Neh. 11. 1.
[k] Luke 1. 5.
[l] ver. 6.
[m] See ch. 6. 39.
[n] See ch. 6. 33.
[o] ch. 16. 41.
[p] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & 2 Kin. 3. 15.
[q] ch. 15. 16. Neh. 12. 27.
[r] ch. 9. 25.

the ordinance *given* unto them by the hand of their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel had commanded him.

20 And of the rest of the sons of Levi: [a] of Levi *were these:* Of the sons of Amram, [2] Shubael; Amram; [†] Shubael: of the sons of Shubael, Shubael; Jehdeiah. 21 [b] Of Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, Isshiah the chief. the first *was* Isshiah. 22 Of the Izharites, Izharites; [3] Shelomoth; [‡] Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth, Shelomoth; Jahath. 23 [d] And the sons *of Hebron*; Jeriah *the* chief, first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth. 24 [c] The *Of* the sons of Uzziel, Micah; Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Micah, Michah; Shamir. 25 The brother of Micah, Michah *was* Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah, Isshiah; Zechariah. 26 [f] The sons of Merari; Merari *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno. 27 The sons of Merari; of Merari by Jaaziah, Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri. 28 Of Mahli; Mahli *came* Eleazar, [h] who had no sons. 29 Of Concerning Kish; Kish: the sons of Kish, son of Kish *was* Jerahmeel. 30 [i] And the sons The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were the sons of the Levites after their fathers' houses. the house of their fathers. 31 These likewise [j] cast lots even over as against their brethren the sons of Aaron in the presence of David the king, and [l] Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the heads chief of the fathers' *houses* fathers of the priests and of the Levites; Levites, even the fathers' *houses* of the chief even as those of his principal fathers over against their younger brother. brethren.

25 1 Moreover David and the captains of the host separated for to the service certain of the sons of [m] Asaph, and of [n] Heman, and of [o] Jeduthun, who should [p] prophesy [q] with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of them that did the work the workmen according to their service was: 2 of Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and [4] Asharelah, § Asarelah, the

R.V. [1] The Hebrew text has, *taken, taken.* [2] In ch. 23. 16, *Shebuel.* [3] In ch. 23. 18, *Shelomith.* [4] In ver. 14, *Jesharelah.*
A.V. * Heb. *house of the father.* † ch. 23. 16, *Shebuel.* ‡ ch. 23. 18, *Shelomith.* § Otherwise called *Jesharelah*, ver. 14.

sons of Asaph; under the hand of Asaph, who prophesied after the order of the king. 3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six; under the hands of their father Jeduthun with the harp, who prophesied in giving thanks and praising the LORD. 4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth: 5 all these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters. 6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman. 7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, even all that were skilful, was two hundred fourscore and eight. 8 And they cast lots for their charges, all alike, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar. 9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, he and his brethren and sons were twelve: 10 the third to Zaccur, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 11 the fourth to Izri, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 12 the fifth to Nethaniah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 13 the sixth to Bukkiah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 14 the seventh to Jesharelah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 15 the eighth to Jeshaiah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 16 the ninth to Mattaniah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 17 the tenth to Shimei, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 18 the eleventh to Azareel, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 19 the twelfth to Hashabiah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 20 for the thirteenth, Shubael, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 21 for the fourteenth, Mattithiah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 22 for the fifteenth to Jeremoth, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 23 for the sixteenth to Hananiah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 24 for the seventeenth to Joshbekashah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 25 for the eighteenth to Hanani, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 26 for the nineteenth to Mallothi, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 27 for the twentieth to Eliathah, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 28 for the one and twentieth to Hothir, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 29 for the two and twentieth to Giddalti, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 30 for the three and twentieth to Mahazioth, his sons and his brethren, were twelve: 31 for the four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, his sons and his brethren, were twelve.

26 Concerning the divisions of the doorkeepers: of the Korahites; Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph. 2 And

a See ver. 1.

b Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 11.

c Cp. ch. 23. 5.

d ch. 26. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the hands of the king.* [2] In ver. 11, *Izri.* [3] With Shimei, mentioned in ver. 17. [4] In ver. 18, *Azareel.* [5] In ver. 20, *Shubael.* [6] Or, *after the order of the king, even Asaph &c.* [7] Or, *ward against* ward, *as well &c.* [8] In ver. 14, *Shelemiah.* [9] In ch. 9. 19, *Ebiasaph.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hands of the king.* † Or, *Izri*, ver. 11. ‡ With Shimei mentioned, ver. 17. § Or, *Azareel*, ver. 18. ‖ Or, *Shubael*, ver. 20. ** Or, *matters.* †† Heb. *by the hands of the king.* ‡‡ Or, *Shelemiah*, ver. 14. §§ Or, *Ebiasaph.*

Meshelemiah had sons; the sons of Meshelemiah *were,* [a]Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth; fourth, 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Eliehoenai Elioenai the seventh. 4 And [c]Obed-edom had sons; Moreover the sons of Obed-edom *were,* Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethanel Nethaneel the fifth; fifth, 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peullethai Peulthai the eighth: [f]for God blessed *him. 6 Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled over throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour. 7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were valiant strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah. 8 All these were of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men in for strength for the service; service, *were* threescore and two of Obed-edom. 9 And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, valiant strong men, eighteen. 10 Also [k]Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Shimri Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;) 11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen. 12 Of Among these were the courses divisions of the doorkeepers, porters, even of among the chief men, having [1]charges like as their brethren, wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD. 13 And they cast lots, †[p]as well the small as the great, according to the their house fathers' houses, of their fathers, for every gate. 14 And the lot eastward fell to [2]‡Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a discreet wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward. 15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons [b]the storehouse house. of §Asuppim. 16 To Shuppim and [k]Hosah *the lot came forth* westward, by with the gate of [3]Shallecheth, at by [d]the causeway that goeth of the going up, ward against ward. 17 Eastward were six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and for the storehouse toward Asuppim two and two. 18 For At [4][e]Parbar westward, four [d]at the causeway, and two at [4][e]Parbar. 19 These were the courses *are* the divisions of the doorkeepers; among of the sons of the Korahites, Kore, and of among the sons of Merari.

20 [5]And of the Levites, Ahijah was over [g]the treasuries treasures of the house of God, and over the treasuries treasures of the [6]‖dedicated things. 21 The *As concerning* the sons of [7]Ladan **Laadan; the sons of the Gershonites belonging to Gershonite Laadan, Ladan, the heads of the fathers' *houses* belonging chief fathers, *even* of Laadan to Ladan the Gershonite; 8 †† the Gershonite, *were* [h]Jehieli. 22 [i]The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, *which were* over the treasuries treasures of the house of the LORD. 23 [j]Of the Amramites, of *and* the Izharites, of the Hebronites, of *and* the Uzzielites: 24 and [l]Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, was ruler over of the treasuries. treasures. 25 And his brethren; brethren [m]of Eliezer *came* by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and [n]Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and [o]Shelomoth Shelomith his son. 26 This Which Shelomoth Shelomith and his brethren were over all the treasuries treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the heads of the fathers' *houses,* chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, [q]had dedicated. 27 9‡‡Out of the spoil spoils won in battles did they dedicate to repair maintain the house of the LORD. 28 And all that [r]Samuel the seer, and Saul the

[a] ch. 9. 21.
[b] Neh. 12. 25. Cp. 2 Chr. 25. 24.
[c] ch. 15. 18, 21 & 16. 38.
[d] 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Chr. 9. 4. Cp. Neh. 3. 31.
[e] 2 Kin. 23. 11 (for mg.).
[f] ch. 13. 14. 2 Sam. 6. 11.
[g] ver. 22, 24, 26. ch. 28. 12. Ezra 2. 69. Neh. 10. 38. Cp. Mal. 3. 10, *al.*
[h] Cp. ch. 29. 8.
[i] Cp. ch. 23. 8.
[j] ch. 23. 12.
[k] ch. 16. 38.
[l] ch. 23. 16. Cp. ch. 24. 20.
[m] Cp. ch. 23. 17.
[n] Cp. ch. 24. 21.
[o] Cp. ch. 23. 18.
[p] ch. 25. 8.
[q] 2 Sam. 8. 11.
[r] ch. 29. 29. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *wards over against their brethren* [2] In ver. 1, *Meshelemiah.* [3] That is, *Casting forth.* [4] Or, *the Precinct* [5] According to the Sept., *And the Levites their brethren were over &c.* [6] Heb. *holy things.* [7] In ch. 6. 17, *Libni.* [8] In ch. 23. 8, *Jehiel.* [9] Heb. *Out of the battles and the spoil.*

A.V. * That is, Obed-edom, as ch. 13. 14. † Or, *as well for the small as for the great.* ‡ Called *Meshelemiah*, ver. 1. § Heb. *Gatherings.* ‖ Heb. *holy things.* ** Or, *Libni.* †† Or, *Jehiel.* ‡‡ Heb. *Out of the battles and spoils.*

son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; *and* whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of [16]Shelomoth, Shelomith, and of his brethren. [29] Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were [c]for the outward business over Israel, [d]for officers and judges. [30] *And* Of of the Hebronites, [f]Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, had *were* the oversight *officers among them of Israel beyond on this side Jordan westward; for westward in all the business of the LORD, and for in the service of the king. [31] Of Among the Hebronites was [h]Jerijah the chief, even of among the Hebronites, according to their the generations by of fathers' *houses.* his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at [k]Jazer of Gilead. [32] And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred, hundred heads of fathers' *houses,* chief fathers, whom king David made overseers rulers over the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of the Manassites, Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, [n]and for the †affairs of the king.

27 [1] Now the children of Israel after their number, *to wit,* the heads of fathers' *houses* chief fathers and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and their officers that served the king, king in any matter of the courses, courses which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand. [2] Over the first course for the first month was [r]Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [3] *He was* Of of [s]the children of Perez, Perez *was* the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month. [4] And over the course of the second month was ‡[a]Dodai the an Ahohite, and of his course; and course *was* Mikloth also the ruler: and in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand. [5] The third captain of the host for the third month was [t]Benaiah, the son of Jehoiada the [2]priest, chief: Jehoiada, a §chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [6] This is that Benaiah, [g]who was the mighty man of *among* the thirty, and over above the thirty: and of in his course was Ammizabad his son. [7] The fourth *captain* for the fourth month was [i]Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [8] The fifth captain for the fifth month was [j]Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [9] The sixth *captain* for the sixth month was [l]Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [10] The seventh *captain* for the seventh month was [m]Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [11] The eighth *captain* for the eighth month was [o]Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zerahites, Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [12] The ninth *captain* for the ninth month was [p]Abiezer the Anathothite, Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [13] The tenth *captain* for the tenth month was [q]Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zerahites, Zarhites: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. [14] The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh month

a 2 Sam. 23. 9. Cp. ch. 11. 12.
b ver. 25.
c Neh. 11. 16.
d ch. 23. 4. See Deut. 16. 18.
e 2 Sam. 8. 18.
f ch. 27. 17.
g ch. 11. 24, 25. 2 Sam. 23. 20—23.
h ch. 24. 23. Cp. ch. 23. 19.
i ch. 11. 26. 2 Sam. 23. 24.
j Cp. ch. 11. 27 & 2 Sam. 23. 25.
k ch. 6. 81. Num. 21. 32. Josh. 21. 39.
l ch. 11. 28.
m ch. 11. 27.
n 2 Chr. 19. 11.
o ch. 11. 29 & 20. 4. 2 Sam. 21. 18.
p ch. 11. 28.
q ch. 11. 30.
r ch. 11. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 8.
s Num. 26. 20.

R.V. ‡ Heb. *Shelomith.* [2] Or, *chief minister* See 2 Sam. 8. 18.
A.V. * Heb. *over the charge.* † Heb. *thing.* ‡ Or, *Dodo.* § Or, *principal officer.*

was [a]Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand. 15 The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth month was [1*b]Heldai the Netophathite, of [c]Othniel: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites was Eliezer the son of Zichri the ruler: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maacah Maachah: 17 of the Levi, Levites, [e]Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaron, Aaronites, [g]Zadok: 18 of Judah, [2†]Elihu, one of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael: 19 of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jeremoth Jerimoth the son of Azriel: 20 of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah: 21 of the half *tribe* of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner: 22 of Dan, [‖]Azarel Azareel the son of Jeroham. These were the [j]captains princes of the tribes of Israel. 23 But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because [l]the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heaven. heavens. 24 Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, [q]but he finished not; [r]and there came not, because there fell wrath for this upon it against Israel; neither [‡]was the number put into in the account in of the chronicles of king David.

25 And over the king's treasuries treasures was [u]Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the treasuries storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Jonathan Jehonathan the son of Uzziah: 26 and over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ezri the son of Chelub: 27 and over the vineyards was Shimei the Ramathite: and [§]over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiphmite: 28 and over the olive trees and [d]the sycomore trees that were in the lowland low plains was Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil was Joash: 29 and over the herds that fed in [f]Sharon was Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shaphat the son of Adlai: 30 and over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite: and over the asses was Jehdeiah the Meronothite: 31 and over the flocks was Jaziz the [h]Hagrite. Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king David's.

32 Also Jonathan David's [3]uncle was a counsellor, a man of understanding, wise man, and a [‖]scribe: and Jehiel the [**]son of Hachmoni was with the king's sons: 33 and [i]Ahithophel was the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was [k]the king's friend companion: 34 and after Ahithophel was Jehoiada the son of [m]Benaiah, and [n]Abiathar: [o]and the captain general of the king's host army was Joab.

28 1 [p]And David assembled all the princes of Israel, [s]the princes of the tribes, [t]and the captains of the companies that served ministered to the king by course, and the captains of over the thousands, and the captains of over the hundreds, [v]and the rulers stewards over all the substance and [4]possessions [††]possession of the king king, [‡‡]and of his sons, with the [5§§]officers, [w]and with the mighty men, even and with all the mighty men of valour, valiant men,

a ch. 11. 31.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 29.
c ch. 4. 13. Judg. 1. 13 & 3. 9.
d 1 Kin. 10. 27. 2 Chr. 1. 15 & 9. 27.
e ch. 26. 30.
f ch. 5. 16.
g ch. 24. 3.
h See ch. 5. 10.
i See 2 Sam. 15. 12.
j ch. 28. 1.
k See 2 Sam. 15. 37.
l See Gen. 15. 5.
m Cp. ver. 5.
n 1 Kin. 1. 7. Cp. ch. 24. 6.
o Cp. ch. 11. 6.
p ch. 23. 2.
q Cp. ch. 21. 5, 6.
r ch. 21. 7. 2 Sam. 24. 12—15.
s See ch. 27. 16—22.
t See ch. 27. 1—15.
u ch. 11. 33(?). 2 Sam. 23. 31(?).
v See ch. 27. 25—31.
w See ch. 11. 10—47.

R.V. [1] In ch. 11. 30, *Heled.* [2] In 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab.* [3] Or, *brother's son* [4] Or, *cattle* [5] Or, *eunuchs*
A.V. * Or, *Heled.* † 1 Sam. 16. 6, *Eliab.* ‡ Heb. *ascended.* § Heb. *over that which* was *of the vineyards.*
‖ Or, *secretary.* ** Or, *Hachmonite.* †† Or, *cattle.* ‡‡ Or, *and his sons.* §§ Or, *eunuchs.*

unto Jerusalem. 2 Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: as for me, [b]it was I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for [c]the footstool of our God; and [1] had made ready for the building: 3 But God said unto me, [e]Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed [*]blood. 4 Howbeit the LORD, the God of Israel, [h]chose me out of before all the house of my father to be king over Israel [i]for ever: [j]for he hath chosen Judah to be [1] the ruler; and of the house of Judah, [l]the house of my father; [h]and among the sons of my father he took pleasure in me to make me king over all Israel: 5 and of [n]all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) [o]he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel. 6 And he said unto me, [r]Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father. 7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom [i]for ever, [s]if he be [t]constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day. 8 Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever. 9 And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him [u]with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: [v]for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: [a]if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. 10 Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: [d]be strong, and do it.

11 Then David gave to Solomon his son [f]the pattern of [g]the porch of the temple, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper rooms thereof, and of the inner chambers thereof, and of the [2]place of [k]the mercy-seat: 12 and the pattern [‡] of all that he had [3]by the spirit, for the courts of the house of the LORD, and for all the chambers round about, [m]for the treasuries of the house of God, and for the treasuries of the dedicated things: 13 also for [p]the courses of the priests and [q]the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD: 14 He gave of gold by weight for the vessels of things of gold, for all vessels of every kind instruments of all manner of service; of silver also for all the vessels instruments of silver by weight, for all vessels instruments of every kind of service: 15 Even by weight also for the [t]candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps thereof, of gold, by weight for every candlestick candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver, silver silver by weight for every candlestick, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick candlestick. 16 and the gold by weight And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver: 17 and Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the basons, bowls, and the cups, of pure gold cups: and for the

[a] See 2 Chr. 15. 2.
[b] See ch. 22. 7.
[c] Ps. 99. 5 & 132. 7. Isai. 66. 1. Lam. 2. 1. Cp. Ps. 110. 1.
[d] ver. 20. Ezra 10. 4. Hag. 2. 4.
[e] See 2 Sam. 7. 5, 13.
[f] ver. 19. See Ex. 25. 40.
[g] 1 Kin. 6. 3. 2 Chr. 3. 4.
[h] 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.
[i] ch. 17. 23, 27.
[j] ch. 5. 2. Gen. 49. 8. Ps. 78. 68.
[k] Ex. 25. 17.
[l] 1 Sam. 16. 1.
[m] See ch. 26. 20.
[n] See ch. 3. 1—9 & 14. 3—7.
[o] ch. 22. 9 & 23. 1.
[p] ch. 24. 1.
[q] ch. 23. 6.
[r] See 2 Sam. 7. 13, 14.
[s] Cp. ch. 22. 13.
[t] See Ex. 25. 31—37.
[u] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
[v] See 1 Sam. 16. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *leader* [2] Heb. *house.* [3] Or, *in his spirit*
A.V. [*] Heb. *bloods.* [†] Heb. *strong.* [‡] Heb. *of all that was with him.*

golden bowls basons *he gave gold* by weight for every bowl bason; and for the silver bowls *likewise silver* by weight for every bowl bason of silver: 18 and for [a] the altar of incense refined gold by weight: weight; and gold for the pattern of [b] the chariot, *even* chariot of [c] the cherubim, cherubims, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD. 19 All this, *said David*, [1] have I been the LORD made to me understand in writing from the by *his* hand of the LORD, upon me, [e] even all the works of this pattern. 20 And David said to Solomon his son, [g] Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, even my God, *will* is *be* with thee; [h] he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD be finished. 21 And, behold, there are [j] the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee in for all manner of work workmanship [l] every willing man that skilful hath skill, man, for any manner of service: also the captains princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

29 1 And Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, [n] is yet young and tender, and the work is great: for [p] the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God. 2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for the *things of things to be made* of gold, and the silver for the *things of* silver, and the brass for the *things of* brass, the iron for the *things of* iron, and wood for the *things of* wood; [2 s] onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, stones for inlaid work, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance. 3 Moreover also, Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, seeing that I have a treasure of mine own of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, I give it unto *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house; house, 4 [d] even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of [f] Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal: 5 of The gold for the *things of things of* gold, and of the silver for the *things of things of* silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. Who then offereth willingly And who *then* is willing [3*] to consecrate himself his service this day unto the LORD? 6 Then [i] the princes chief of the fathers' *houses*, fathers and the princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with [k] the rulers over of the king's work, offered willingly; willingly, 7 and they gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand [m] darics, drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and of iron a one hundred thousand talents. talents of iron. 8 And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, under by the hand of [o] Jehiel the Gershonite. 9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because [q] with a with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy. 10 Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, [r] Blessed be thou, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. 11 [t] Thine, O LORD, is the great-

a See Ex. 30. 1.

b Cp. Ecclus. 49. 8.

c See Ex. 25. 18—22 & 1 Kin. 6. 23—28.

d Cp. ch. 22. 14.

e ver. 11, 12. Ex. 25. 40.

f See 1 Kin. 9. 28.

g See ch. 22. 13.

h Josh. 1. 5.

i ch. 27. 1 & 28. 1.

j ver. 13. See ch. 24—26.

k See ch. 27. 25—31.

l Cp. Ex. 35. 25, 26 & 36. 1, 2.

m Ezra 2. 69 & 8. 27. Neh. 7. 70—72.

n ch. 22. 5. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7.

o ch. 23. 8. Cp. ch. 26. 21.

p ver. 19.

q Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 4 & 2 Cor. 9. 7.

r Luke 1. 68.

s Cp. Isai. 54. 11, 12 & Rev. 21. 19—21.

t Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 17 & Rev. 5. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *the LORD made me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even &c.* [2] Or, *beryl* [3] Heb. *to fill his hand.*

A.V. * Heb. *to fill his hand.*

ness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth *is thine*; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all. 12 [c]Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou rulest / reignest over all; [e]and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all. 13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name. 14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should [1*]be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and [2†]of thine own have we given thee. 15 [g]For we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as all our / were all fathers were / our fathers: our days on the earth are [j]as a shadow, and there is no / none [3‡]abiding. 16 O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own. 17 I know also, my God, that [n]thou triest the heart, [o]and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are [§]present here, to offer willingly unto thee. 18 O LORD, the / LORD God of Abraham, [of] Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and [4‖]prepare their heart unto thee: 19 [s]and give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, [v]and to build the palace, [a]for the which I have made provision. 20 And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation [b]blessed the LORD, the / LORD God of their fathers, [d]and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king. 21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their [f]drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel: / Israel: 22 and did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king [h]the second time, and [i]anointed him unto the LORD to be [5]prince, / the chief governor, and [k]Zadok to be priest. 23 [l]Then Solomon sat on the [m]throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. 24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, [6**]submitted themselves unto Solomon the king. 25 And the LORD [p]magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, [q]and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

26 Now / Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel. 27 [r]And the time that he reigned over Israel was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jerusalem. 28 And he died [t]in a good old age, [u]full of days, riches, and honour: and

a ch. 22. 14.
b See Josh. 22. 33.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13 & 2 Chr. 1. 12 & Rom. 11. 36.
d See Ex. 4. 31.
e 2 Chr. 20. 6.
f Gen. 35. 14.
g See Lev. 25. 23.
h Cp. ch. 23. 1.
i See 1 Kin. 1. 33—39.
j Job 14. 2. Ps. 102. 11 & 144. 4.
k 1 Kin. 2. 35.
l 1 Kin. 2. 12.
m ch. 28. 5. Cp. 2 Chr. 9. 8.
n ch. 28. 9. Prov. 17. 3. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 7.
o Cp. Prov. 11. 20.
p 2 Chr. 1. 1. Cp. Josh. 3. 7.
q 1 Kin. 3. 13. 2 Chr. 1. 12. Cp. Eccles. 2. 9.
r 2 Sam. 5. 4, 5. 1 Kin. 2. 11.
s Cp. Ps. 72. 1.
t Cp. Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8.
u ch. 23. 1.
v ver. 1, 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *retain strength.* [2] Heb. *of thine hand.* [3] Heb. *hope.* [4] Or, *establish* [5] Or, *leader* [6] Heb. *gave the hand under Solomon*
A.V. * Heb. *retain, or, obtain strength.* † Heb. *of thine hand.* ‡ Heb. *expectation.* § Or, *found.* ‖ Or, *stablish.* ** Heb. *gave the hand under Solomon.*

Solomon his son reigned in his stead. 29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the [1]history *book of Samuel the seer, and in the [1]history book of [d]Nathan the prophet, and in the [1]history book of [a]Gad the seer; seer, 30 with all his reign and his might, and the times [b]that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

[a] See 1 Sam. 22. 5.
[b] Cp. Dan. 4. 23, 25.
[c] ch. 26. 28. Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[d] See 2 Sam. 12. 1.

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

1 And [a]Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him, [c]and magnified him exceedingly. 2 And Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to [d]the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every prince governor in all Israel, the heads chief of the fathers' *houses.* fathers. 3 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to [h]the high place that was at Gibeon; [i]for there was [j]the tent of meeting tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness. 4 [l]But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim Kirjath-jearim to *the place* that *which* David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem. 5 Moreover [n]the brasen altar, that [o]Bezalel Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, [2]was there [†]he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation [p]sought unto it. 6 And Solomon [3]went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD, which was at the tent tabernacle of the meeting, the congregation, [r]and offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

[a] 1 Kin. 2. 46.
[b] For ver. 7—12, see 1 Kin. 3. 5—14.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 25.
[d] 1 Chr. 27. 1.
[e] 1 Chr. 28. 5.
[f] ch. 6. 17 & 1 Kin. 8. 26.
[g] Gen. 13. 16.
[h] See 1 Kin. 3. 4.
[i] 1 Chr. 16. 39 & 21. 29.
[j] Ex. 29. 10. Lev. 10. 7. Num. 14. 10. Josh. 18. 1, *al.*
[k] Cp. Num. 27. 17 & Deut. 31. 2.
[l] See 2 Sam. 6. 2—17 & 1 Chr. 15. 25—16. 1.
[m] Eccles. 5. 19 & 6. 2.
[n] Ex. 27. 1, 2 & 38. 1, 2.
[o] Ex. 31. 2.
[p] Cp. 1 Chr. 13. 3.
[q] ch. 9. 22. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 25.
[r] 1 Kin. 3. 4.

7 [b]In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee. 8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great kindness mercy unto David my father, [e]and hast made me king to reign in his stead. 9 Now, O LORD God, [f]let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people [‡][g]like the dust of the earth in multitude. 10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may [k]go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so great? 11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked [m]riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of them that hate thee, thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king: 12 wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee [m]riches, and wealth, and honour, [q]such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like. 13 So Then Solomon [4]came

R.V. [1] Heb. *words.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *he had put* and Vulgate have, *came from the high place.* [3] Or, *offered there, upon... yea, he offered* [4] The Sept.
A.V. * Or, *history.* Heb. *words.* † Or, was *there.* ‡ Heb. *much as the dust of the earth.*

from his journey to the [a]high place that was at Gibeon, from before [a]the tent of meeting, unto tabernacle of the Jerusalem; and he congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 [f]And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: [g]and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed [h]in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 15 And the king [*]made silver and gold to be in at Jerusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and cedars cedar trees made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the lowland, vale for abundance. 16 And the horses [†]Solomon which Solomon had were had horses brought out of Egypt, and Egypt; linen yarn: the king's merchants received them in droves, the linen each drove yarn at a price. 17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them out [‡]by their means.

1 [m]Now And Solomon purposed determined to **2** build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. 2 [o]And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand men that to were hewers hew in the mountains, mountain, and [7]three thousand and six hundred to oversee them. 3 [r]And Solomon sent to [1][§]Huram the king of Tyre, saying, [s]As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.* 4 Behold, I build an house for to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him

a ver. 3.
b See Ex. 30. 7.
c See Lev. 24. 5—8.
d See Num. 28. 3—8.
e ch. 8. 13. Num. 28. 9, 11, 19, 26.
f For ver. 14—17, see ch. 9. 25—28 & 1 Kin. 10. 26—29.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 26.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 19.
i Ps. 135. 5. Cp. Ex. 15. 11 & 1 Chr. 16. 25 & Ps. 86. 8.
j ch. 6. 18. 1 Kin. 8. 27. Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.
k ver. 13, 14.
l 1 Chr. 22. 15.
[Ch. 1. 18 in Heb.]
m 1 Kin. 5. 5.
n ch. 9. 10, 11.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
o ver. 18. 1 Kin. 5. 15, 16. Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8 & 1 Kin. 9. 20, 21.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 11.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 16.
r For ver. 3—16, see 1 Kin. 5. 2—11.
s 1 Chr. 14. 1.
t ch. 9. 8. 1 Kin. 10. 9.

[*]incense of sweet spices, [‖]sweet incense, and for [c]the continual shewbread, and for [d]the burnt offerings morning and evening, [e]on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the set solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This is *an ordinance* for ever to Israel. 5 And the house which I build is great: [i]for great is our God above all gods. 6 [j]But who [2**]is able to build him an house, seeing [j]the heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn incense sacrifice before him? 7 Now therefore [k]send me Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill [††]to grave *all manner of* gravings, *to be* with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, [l]whom David my father did provide. 8 Send me also cedar trees, [3]fir trees, and [4‡‡]algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, [n]my servants shall be with thy servants, 9 even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be [§§]wonderful great. 10 And, behold, [p]I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand [5]measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand [5]measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil. 11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, [t]Because the LORD loveth hath loved his people, he hath made

R.V. [1] In 1 Kings 5. 1, *Hiram.* [2] Heb. *retaineth strength.* [3] Or, *cypress* [4] In 1 Kings 10. 11, *almug trees.* [5] Heb. *cors.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *gave.* [†] Heb. *the going forth of the horses which* was *Solomon's.* [‡] Heb. *by their hand.* [§] Or, *Hirom,* 1 Kin. 5. 1. [‖] Heb. *incense of spices.* [**] Heb. *hath retained,* or, *obtained strength.* [††] Heb. *to grave gravings.* [‡‡] Or, *almuggim,* 1 Kin. 10. 11. [§§] Heb. *great and wonderful.*

thee king over them. 12 Huram said moreover, Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [b]that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, [*]endued with discretion and understanding, [d]that should might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdom. 13 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, [1]of Huram my father's, 14 [f]the son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was a man of Tyre, [t]skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to devise any find out every device: that there may be *a place* appointed unto device which shall be put to him him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father. 15 Now therefore the wheat wheat, and the barley, the oil oil, and the wine, [l]which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants: 16 [n]and we will cut wood out of Lebanon, [†]as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to [2‡][o]Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. 17 And Solomon numbered all [§]the strangers that were in the land of Israel, [p]after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. 18 [r]And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be to bear bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand that were to be hewers in the mountains, mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work. a work.

a For ver. 1, 2, see 1 Kin. 6. 1.
b See Gen. 1. 1.
c Gen. 22. 2, 14.
d Cp. ver. 1.
e Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 15, 18, 28.
f 1 Kin. 7. 14.
g Cp. Ezra 3. 11.
h For ver. 3, 4, see 1 Kin. 6. 2, 3.
i Cp. ver. 7.
j 1 Kin. 6. 17.
k Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 8 (& mg. for mg.) & S. of S. 1. 17 (& mg. for mg.).
l ver. 10.
m 1 Kin. 6. 29, 32.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 9.
o See Josh. 19. 46.
p Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 16.
r See ver. 2.
s 1 Chr. 28. 11.
t For ver. 10—13, see 1 Kin. 6. 23—28.

3 1 [a]Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem [c]in mount Moriah, ‖where *the* LORD appeared unto David his father, [3]which he made ready [4]in the place that David had appointed, prepared, [e]in the threshing-floor of threshingfloor [5**]Ornan the Jebusite. 2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign. 3 Now [6]these are [g]the foundations which are the things wherein Solomon was laid ††instructed for the building of the house of God. [h]The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the porch that was before in the front *of the house*, the length of it, of it *was* according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold. 5 [j]And the greater house he cieled [k]with [7]fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, [m]and wrought set thereon palm trees and chains. 6 And he ‡‡garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Parvaim. 7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the thresholds, posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; [m]and graved cherubim cherubims on the walls. 8 [q]And he made the most holy house; house, the length thereof, whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, was twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. 9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid [s]the upper chambers with gold. 10 [t]And in the most holy house he made two cherubim cherubims

R.V. 1 Or, *even Huram my father* See ch. 4. 16. 2 Heb. *Japho.* 3 The Sept. and Vulgate have, *in the place which David had prepared, in the threshing-floor &c.* 4 Heb. *in the place of David.* 5 In 2 Sam. 24. 16, &c., *Araunah.* 6 Or, *these are the things wherein Solomon was instructed for &c.* 7 Or, *cypress*

A.V. * Heb. *knowing prudence and understanding.* † Heb. *according to all thy need.* ‡ Heb. *Japho.* § Heb. *the men the strangers.* ‖ Or, *which was seen of David his father.* ** Or, *Araunah.* †† Heb. *founded.* ‡‡ Heb. *covered.*

*of image work; work, and they overlaid
them with gold. 11 And the
wings of the cherubim cherubims were twenty
cubits long: the one wing of the one
cherub was five cubits, reaching
to the wall of the house; house: and the
other wing was *likewise* five cu-
bits, reaching to the wing of the
other cherub. 12 And the one wing
of the other cherub was five
cubits, reaching to the wall of
the house: and the other wing
was five cubits *also*, joining to
the wing of the other cherub.
13 The wings of these cherubim cherubims
spread themselves forth twenty
cubits: and they stood on their
feet, and their faces were 1[a] toward †in-
the house. ward. 14 [c]And he made the
veil vail of blue, and purple, and crim-
son, and fine linen, and ‡wrought
cherubim cherubims thereon. 15 [e]Also he made
before the house [f]two pillars of
thirty and five cubits §high, and
the chapiter that was on the top
of each of them was five cubits.
16 And he made chains chains, *as* in the
oracle, and put *them* on the
tops heads of the pillars; and he made
an hundred pomegranates, and
put them on the chains. 17 [h]And
he set reared up the pillars before the
temple, one on the right hand,
and the other on the left; and
called the name of that on the
right hand 2‖Jachin, and the
name of that on the left 3**Boaz.

4 1 Moreover he made [l]an
altar of brass, twenty cu-
bits the length thereof, and
twenty cubits the breadth there-
of, and ten cubits the height
thereof. 2 [p]Also he made the a
molten sea of ten cubits ††from
brim to brim, round in compass,
and the height thereof was five cubits; five cubits the height thereof; and
a line of thirty cubits compassed did compass
it round about. 3 And under it
was the similitude of 4oxen,
which did compass it round
about, 5for ten cubits, about: ten in a cubit, compassing the
sea round about. The 4oxen were in Two rows of oxen
two rows, cast were cast, when it was cast.
4 It stood upon twelve oxen,
three looking toward the north,
and three looking toward the
west, and three looking toward
the south, and three looking to-
ward the east: and the sea was
set upon them above, above upon them, and all their
hinder parts were inward. 5 And
it was an handbreadth thick; the thickness of it *was* an handbreadth, and
the brim thereof was wrought like of it like the work of the
brim of a cup, like the flower ‡‡with flowers of
a lily: lilies; *and* it received [b]and held
three thousand baths. 6 [d]He
made also ten lavers, and put
five on the right hand, and five
on the left, to wash in them; them: §§such
things as belonged to they offered for the burnt
offering they washed in them: them; but
the sea was for the priests to
wash in. 7 And he made the ten
candlesticks of gold [g]according
to the ordinance concerning them; their form, and he
set them in the temple, five on
the right hand, and five on the
left. 8 [i]He made also ten tables
and placed them in the temple
five on the right side, and five
on the left. And he made an
hundred *basons of gold. 9 Fur-
thermore he made [j]the court of
the priests, [k]and the great court
and doors for the court, and
overlaid the doors of them with
brass. 10 [m]And he set the sea
on the right side *of the house* eastward of the east end, over
toward against the south. 11 [n]And [o]Huram
made the pots, and the shovels
and the *basons. So And [o]Huram
made an end of doing †finished the work that
he wrought was to make for king Solomon
in for the house of God: God; 12 *To wit*, th

a Ezek. 40. 9.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 26.
c See Ex. 26. 31.
d 1 Kin. 7. 38, 39.
e For ver. 15, 16, see 1 Kin. 7. 15—20.
f Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 15 & 2 Kin. 25. 17 & Jer. 52. 21.
g ver. 20. 1 Kin. 7. 49. See Ex. 25. 31—39 & 27. 20, 21.
h 1 Kin. 7. 21.
i ver. 19. Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 48.
j 1 Kin. 6. 36.
k Cp. ch. 6. 13 & 2 Kin. 21. 5.
l ch. 7. 7 & 8. 12. Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 1 Kin. 8. 64 & 2 Kin. 16. 14. See Ezek. 43. 13—17.
m 1 Kin. 7. 39.
n For ver. 11—ch. 5. 1, see 1 Kin. 7. 40—51.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 13, 14.
p For ver. 2—5, see 1 Kin. 7. 23—26.

R.V. 1 Or, *inward* 2 That is, *He shall establish.* 3 That is, perhaps, *In it is strength.* 4 In 1 Kin. 7. 24, *kno*
5 Or, *ten in a cubit*
A.V. * Or, (as some think) *of moveable work.* † Or, *toward the house.* ‡ Heb. *caused to ascend.* § Heb. *lo*
‖ That is, *He shall establish.* ** That is, *In it is strength.* †† Heb. *from his brim to his brim.* ‡‡ Or, *like a lilyflow*
§§ Heb. *the work of burnt offering.* * Or, *bowls.* † Heb. *finished to make.*

two pillars, [a]and the bowls, pommels, and the two chapiters which were on the top of the pillars; two pillars, and the two networks, wreaths to cover the two bowls, pommels of the chapiters that, which were on the top of the pillars; 13 [b]and the four hundred pomegranates for on the two networks, wreaths; two rows of pomegranates for on each network, wreath, to cover the two bowls, pommels of the chapiters that, which were [1*]upon the pillars. 14 [c]He made also the bases, and the [†]lavers made he upon the bases; 15 one sea, and the twelve oxen under it. 16 The pots also, and the shovels, [e]and the fleshhooks, and all the vessels their instruments, thereof, [f]did [g]Huram his father make for to king Solomon for the house of the LORD of [‡]bright brass. 17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the [§]clay ground between Succoth and Zeredah, Zeredathah. 18 [i]Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass [2]could not be found out. 19 And Solomon made all the vessels that were in, for the house of God, the golden altar also, [k]and the tables whereon was the shewbread . 20 and the shewbread *was set*; Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, [l]that they should burn according to, after the the ordinance, manner before the oracle, of pure gold; 21 and the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, of, made he *of* gold, and that [‖]perfect gold; 22 and the snuffers, and the [**]basons, and the spoons, and the firepans, censers, of pure gold: and as for the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house, *to wit*, house of the temple, were of gold.

5 1 [n]Thus all the work that Solomon wrought made for the house of the LORD was finished. And finished: and Solomon brought in *all* the things that David his father had dedicated; even and the silver, and the gold, and all the vessels, and instruments, put them in he among the treasuries treasures of the house of God.

2 Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the princes chief of the fathers' *houses* fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of [d]the city of David, which is Zion. 3 And Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king at in the feast, feast which was *in* the seventh month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came, came; [h]and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the ark, and the tent tabernacle of meeting, the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the Tent; tabernacle, these did [j]the priests *and* the Levites bring up. 6 And Also king Solomon Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, Israel that were assembled unto him, were him before the ark, sacrificing sacrificed sheep and oxen, that, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude. 7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto its, his place, into, to the oracle of the house, to, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubim. cherubims: 8 For the cherubim cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim, cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above. 9 And the staves were so long they drew out [3]the staves *of the ark*, that the ends of the staves were seen [m]from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without: and without. And [††]there it is, is unto this day. 10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables [o]which Moses put there, therein at Horeb,

[a] 1 Kin. 7. 41.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 20.
[e] ver. 6.
[d] 2 Sam. 6. 12.
[e] 1 Chr. 28. 17.
[f] ch. 2 13 (& mg.). Cp. 1 Kin. 7. 14.
[g] ver. 11.
[h] Cp. ver. 7 & 1 Kin. 8. 3.
[i] 1 Kin. 7. 47.
[j] ch. 23. 18 & so. 27.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] ver. 7.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 8.
[n] For ver. 1—10, see 1 Kin. 8. 1—9.
[o] Deut. 10. 2, 5. Cp. ch. 6. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *upon the face of the pillars.* [2] Or, *was not searched out* [3] Or, *they drew out the staves, so that &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *upon the face.* † Or, *caldrons.* ‡ Heb. *made bright*, or, *scoured.* § Heb. *thicknesses of the ground.*
‖ Heb. *perfections of gold.* ** Or, *bowls.* †† Or, *they are there*, as 1 Kin. 8. 8.

1* when the LORD made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.
11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, *place:* (for all the priests that were † present had sanctified themselves, were sanctified, and did not keep *b* their courses; *then* wait by course: 12 also the Levites which were the singers, all of them, *d* even them of *e* Asaph, of *f* Heman, of Jeduthun, and with their sons and their brethren, *being* arrayed in fine white linen, with having *h* cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty *i* priests sounding with trumpets:) 13 it came even to pass, when as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up their voice *j* with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments 2 of music, musick, and praised the LORD, *saying,* *k* For he is good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the LORD, LORD; 14 so that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: *m* for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

6 1 *n* Then spake said Solomon, The LORD hath said that *o* he would dwell in the thick darkness. 2 But I have built thee *p* an house of habitation, an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thee to dwell in thy dwelling for ever. 3 And the king turned his face, and blessed all the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood. 4 And he said, Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, which spake who hath with his mouth unto hands David my father, and hath fulfilled *that* which he spake with his hands mouth fulfilled it, to my father David, saying, 5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, Egypt I chose no city out of among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be 3 prince a ruler over my people Israel: 6 *a* but I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; *c* and have chosen David to be over my people Israel. 7 *g* Now it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 8 But the LORD said unto to David my father, Whereas Forasmuch as *g* it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart: 9 nevertheless Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name. 10 And the LORD The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he spake; hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 11 And there in it have I set put the ark, *l* wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which that he made with the children of Israel.

12 And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands: 13 *p* (for For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits ‡ long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: court: and upon it he stood, *r* and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven: heaven, 14 and he said, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, *s* there is no God like thee thee

a ch. 12. 13. Ps. 78. 68.
b 1 Chr. 24. 1, 5. Cp. Luke 1. 5.
c 1 Chr. 28. 4. See 1 Sam. 16. 11—13.
d See 1 Chr. 25. 1—4.
e See 1 Chr. 6. 39.
f See 1 Chr. 6. 33.
g 2 Sam. 7. 2. 1 Chr. 17. 1 & 28. 2.
h 1 Chr. 15. 16. Ps. 150. 3—5.
i ch. 7. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 24.
j 1 Chr. 16. 42.
k See 1 Chr. 16. 34.
l Cp. ch. 5. 10.
m ch. 7. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 11. Cp. Ex. 40. 35 & Ezek. 10. 3, 4.
n For ver. 1—39, see 1 Kin. 8. 12—50.
o Cp. Ex. 20. 21 & Heb. 12. 18.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 14 (mg.) & 23. 3 (mg.).
q Cp. Ps. 135. 21.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 54.
s See Ex. 15. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *where* [2] Or, *for song* [3] Or, *leader*
A.V. * Or, *where.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *the length thereof, &c.*

in the heaven, or nor in the earth; [a] who which keepest covenant covenant, and shewest mercy [1] with unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their heart : hearts · 15 [b] who Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou didst promise him: hast promised him; yea, thou and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day. 16 Now therefore, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, [2*] [c] There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on upon the throne of Israel; [d] if only yet so that thy children take heed to their way, way to walk in my law, law, as thou hast walked before me. 17 Now therefore, then, O LORD, the LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou spakest hast spoken unto thy servant David. 18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, [f] heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have builded! built! 19 Yet have thou respect unto Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and [to] the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee: 20 [g] that thine eyes may be open toward upon this house day and night, even toward upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall pray prayeth † toward this place. 21 And hearken thou to Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when which they shall ‡ pray make toward this place: yea, hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; [i] and when thou hearest, forgive. 22 [3] If a man sin against his neighbour,

[a] See Deut. 7. 9.

[b] 1 Chr. 22. 9, 10.

[c] ch. 7. 18. See 1 Kin. 2. 4.

[d] Ps. 132. 12.

[e] ch. 7. 13. Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1.

[f] See ch. 2. 6.

[g] Cp. ver. 40.

[h] Cp. ch. 20. 9.

[i] Cp. Dan. 9. 19.

§ and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to make him swear, and he come and swear the oath come before thine altar in this house: house; 23 then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, to bring by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, to give by giving him according to his righteousness. 24 And if thy people Israel ‖ be smitten down put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall turn again return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee ** in this house: house; 25 [i] then hear thou from heaven, the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers. 26 [e] When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; *yet* if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, [4] when thou [5] dost afflict them: them; 27 [i] then hear thou in from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, [4] when thou teachest hast taught them the good way way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to unto thy people for an inheritance. 28 [h] If there be in the land famine, dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting blasting, or mildew, locust locusts, or caterpiller caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them †† in the land cities of their [6] cities land; whatsoever plague sore or whatsoever sickness there be; be: 29 *Then* what prayer and or what supplication soever shall be made by of any man, or by of all thy people Israel, which shall know every man when every one shall know his own plague sore and his own sorrow, grief, and shall spread forth his hands toward ‡‡ in this house: 30 [i] then hear thou

R.V. [1] Or, *for* [2] Heb. *There shall not be cut off unto thee a man from my sight.* [3] Or, *Whereinsoever a man shall sin* [4] Or, *because* [5] Or, *answerest* [6] Heb. *gates.*

A.V. * Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off.* † Or, *in this place.* ‡ Heb. *pray.* § Heb. *and he require an oath of him.* ‖ Or, *be smitten.* ** Or, *toward.* †† Heb. *in the land of their gates.* ‡‡ Or, *toward this house.*

from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according (to unto) all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (a for (thou, even thou only, thou only) knowest the hearts of the children of (men; men:) 31 that they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, *so long as they live †in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. 32 Moreover concerning the stranger, (that which, when he, but is) come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; (when if) they shall come and pray (toward in) this (house: house;) 33 then hear thou from (heaven, the heavens,) even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all (the peoples people) of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and (that they) may know that ‡‖this house [e] which I have built is called by thy name. 34 If thy people go out to (battle war) against their (enemies, enemies) by (whatsoever way, the way that) thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy (name: name;) 35 then hear thou from (heaven, the heavens) their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their [2§] cause. 36 If they sin against thee, [m](for there is no man (that, which) sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them (to, the enemy, over, before) *their* (so that, enemies, and) [3‖] they carry them away (captive, captives) unto a land far off or near; 37 yet if they (shall **) bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn (again, and) (make supplication, pray) unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done (perversely, amiss,) and have dealt wickedly; 38 if they return (unto, to) thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them (captive, captives,) and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name: 39 then hear thou from (heaven, the heavens,) even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their [2§] cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee. 40 Now, [o] my God, [b] let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, [c] and let thine ears be (attent, attent) [††] unto the prayer that is made in this place. 41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy [d] resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be [f] clothed with salvation, and let thy saints [g] rejoice in [4] goodness. 42 O LORD God, [h] turn not away the face of thine anointed: [i] remember the [5] mercies of David thy servant.

7 [1] [j] Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, [k] the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; [l] and the glory of the LORD filled the house. 2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD'S house. 3 And when (all the children of Israel, looked on, when, saw how) the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD was upon the (house; and house,) they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and (gave thanks unto, praised)

[a] See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[b] Neh. 1. 6, 11. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 7. 15.
[c] Ps. 130. 2.
[d] Ps. 132. 8, 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 2.
[e] ch. 7. 14 (mg. for mg.). Cp. James 2. 7 (mg. for mg.).
[f] Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
[g] Cp. ch. 7. 10 & Neh. 9. 25.
[h] Ps. 132. 10.
[i] Cp. Ps. 132. 1.
[j] 1 Kin. 8. 54.
[k] Lev. 9. 24. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 1 Chr. 21. 26.
[l] See ch. 5. 13.
[m] Eccles. 7. 20. James 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *thy name is called upon this house &c.* [2] Or, *right* [3] Heb. *they that take them captive carry them away*
[4] Or, *good* [5] Or, *good deeds* See ch. 32. 32.
A.V. * Heb. *all the days which.* † Heb. *upon the face of the land.* ‡ Heb. *thy name is called upon this house.* § Or, *right*
‖ Heb. *they that take them captives carry them away.* ** Heb. *bring back to their heart.* †† Heb. *to the prayer of this place*

the LORD, *saying*, For he is good; [a]for his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 [b]Then the king and all the people offered sacrifice / sacrifices before the LORD. 5 And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. / sheep: So so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God. 6 And the priests stood, according to / waited on their offices; / offices: [e]the Levites also with instruments [1]of music / musick of the LORD, which David the king had made to give thanks / praise unto the LORD, [a]for / because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when David praised [*]by their ministry; / ministry; [g]and the priests sounded trumpets before them; / them, and all Israel stood. 7 [h]Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the LORD; / LORD: for there he offered the burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: / offerings, because the brasen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offering, / offerings, and the meal / meat offering, / offerings, and the fat. 8 So Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast Solomon held the feast at that time seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of [j]Hamath unto [k]the brook / river of Egypt. 9 And on / in the eighth day they held / made [†]a [2][l]solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days. 10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away unto / into their tents, joyful / glad and glad / merry of / in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 [p]Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected. 12 And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, [c]and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice. 13 [d]If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locust / locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; 14 if my people, [3][‡]which are called by my name, shall [f]humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 15 [i]Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent, / attent [§]unto the prayer that is made in this place. 16 [c]For now have I chosen and hallowed / sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. 17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, / me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt / shalt keep / observe my statutes and my judgements; / judgments; 18 then I will establish / will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, [‖][m]There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel. 19 [n]But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments / commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them; / them: 20 [o]then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed / sanctified for my name, will I cast out of

[a] See ch. 5. 13.
[b] 1 Kin. 8. 62, 63.
[c] See Deut. 12. 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 6. 26, 28.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 7.
[g] ch. 5. 12.
[h] For ver. 7—10, see 1 Kin. 8. 64—66.
[i] See ch. 6. 40.
[j] See Num. 34. 8.
[k] See Num. 34. 5.
[l] Lev. 23. 36 (mg. for mg.).
[m] 1 Kin. 8. 25. See ch. 6. 16.
[n] Cp. Lev. 26. 14 & Deut. 28 15.
[o] Cp. Deut. 29. 28.
[p] For ver. 11—22, see 1 Kin. 9. 1—9.

R.V. [1] Or, *for the song of the* LORD [2] Or, *closing festival* [3] Heb. *upon whom my name is called.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *by their hand.* [†] Heb. *a restraint.* [‡] Heb. *upon whom my name is called.* [§] Heb. *to the prayer of this place.* [‖] Heb. *There shall not be cut off to thee.*

my sight, and (I will make it / will make it *to be*) [a]a proverb and a byword among all (peoples. / nations.) 21 And this house, which is (so high, / high,) shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by (it shall / it;) (be astonished, and / so that he) shall say, [c]Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and (to / unto) this house? 22 And (they shall answer, / it shall be answered,) Because they forsook the (LORD, the / LORD) God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

8 1 [e]And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house, 2 that the cities which Huram had (given / restored) to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it. 4 And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath. 5 Also he built [j]Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, [k]fenced cities, [k]with walls, gates, and bars; 6 and Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the (cities for his chariots, / chariot cities,) and the cities (for his / of the) horsemen, and [*]all that Solomon desired to build (for his pleasure) in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and (in / throughout) all the land of his dominion. 7 [o]As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were not of (Israel; / Israel,) 8 *But* (children that / children, who) were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, (of / them) did Solomon (raise / make to pay tribute until) [b]a levy *of bondservants,* unto this day. 9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and (rulers / captains) of his chariots and (of his / horsemen.) 10 And these were the chief (officers of king Solomon, / of king Solomon's officers,) even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people. 11 [d]And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because [‡]the places are [†]holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the LORD on the altar of the LORD, [f]which he had built before the porch, 13 even [g](as the duty of every day required, / after a certain rate every day,) offering [h]according to the commandment of Moses, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the (set / solemn) feasts, [i]three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. 14 And he appointed, according to the (ordinance / order) of David his father, [l]the courses of the priests to their service, [m]and the Levites to their charges, to (praise, / praise) and [n](to) minister before the priests, [g]as the duty of every day required: [p]the (doorkeepers / porters) also by their courses at every gate: for [‡]so had David [q]the man of God commanded. 15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any mat-

[a] See Deut. 28. 37.
[b] ch. 10. 18. 1 Kin. 4. 6 & 9. 21 & 12. 18. Cp. Josh. 16. 10.
[c] Deut. 29. 24. Jer. 22. 8, 9.
[d] 1 Kin. 3. 1 & 7. 8 & 9. 24.
[e] For ver. 1—18, see 1 Kin. 9. 10—28.
[f] ch. 4. 1 & 15. 8.
[g] Cp. Ex. 29. 38.
[h] Num. 28. 3, 9, 11, 26 & 29. 2.
[i] Ex. 23. 14. Deut. 16. 16.
[j] See Josh. 16. 3, 5.
[k] ch. 14. 7. Deut. 3. 5.
[l] See 1 Chr. 24.
[m] See 1 Chr. 25.
[n] ch. 7. 6.
[o] See Gen. 15. 18—21.
[p] See 1 Chr. 9. 17—23 & 1 Chr. 26.
[q] Neh. 12. 24, 36.

R.V. [‡] Heb. *they are.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.* [†] Heb. *holiness.* [‡] Heb. *so was the commandment of David the man of God.*

ter, or concerning the treasures. 16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. *So* the house of the LORD was perfected.

17 Then went Solomon to [a]Ezion-geber, and to *[b]Eloth, on at the sea shore side in the land of Edom. 18 And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they came went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and fetched from took thence [e]four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

9 1 [f]And when [g]the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great train, company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart. 2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was not any thing nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not. 3 And when [g]the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built, 4 and the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the [1]attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his [†]cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up unto into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her. 5 And she said to the king, It was a true [‡]report that which I heard in mine own land of thine [2§]acts, and of thy wisdom. wisdom: 6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard. 7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. 8 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, thee [c]to set thee on his throne, to be king for the LORD thy God: [d]because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgement judgment and justice. 9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and spices in of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave [to] king Solomon. 10 And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, [h]which brought gold from Ophir, brought [3‖]algum trees and precious stones. 11 And the king made of the algum trees [**i]terraces for to the house of the LORD, and for to the king's house, palace, and harps and psalteries for [the] singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah. 12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, [j]beside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 [k]Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold; 14 beside that which [the] chapmen and merchants brought: [‡]and brought. And all the kings of Arabia and [the ††]governors of the country brought gold

[a] 1 Kin. 9. 26.
[b] Cp. Deut. 2. 8 & 2 Kin. 14. 22.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 23.
[d] ch. 2. 11.
[e] ch. 9. 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 28.
[f] For ver. 1—12, see 1 Kin. 10. 1—13.
[g] Cp. Matt. 12. 42 & Luke 11. 31.
[h] ch. 8. 18.
[i] Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 12.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 13.
[k] For ver. 13—28, see 1 Kin. 10. 14—28.
[l] Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *standing.* [2] Or, *sayings* [3] In 1 Kings 10. 11, *almug trees.*
A.V. * Or, *Elath.* † Or, *butlers.* ‡ Heb. *word.* § Or, *sayings.* ‖ 1 Kin. 10. 11, *almug trees.*
** Or, *stairs.* Heb. *highways.* †† Or, *captains.*

and silver to Solomon. 15 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target. 16 And *he made* three hundred shields three hundred shields *made he* gold; gold: [c]three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield: and shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon. 17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold. 18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and [1*]stays on either each side by the place of the seat, of the sitting place, and two lions standing beside by the stays. stays: 19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom. 20 And all king Solomon's drinking the drinking vessels of king vessels Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of [†]pure gold: [‡]none silver *were of* silver; it was nothing *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon. 21 For the king had king's ships that went to [n]Tarshish with the servants of Huram: once every three every three years years once came the ships of Tarshish, Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, [§]ivory, and apes, and peacocks. 22 So And king Solomon [o]exceeded passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom. 23 And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which that God had put in his heart. 24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, armour, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 25 And Solomon had [r]four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which horsemen: whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem. 26 [a]And he ruled reigned over all the kings [b]from the River ‖river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt. 27 [d]And the king [**]made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars cedar trees made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the lowland, for low plains in abundance. 28 [e]And they brought horses for Solomon unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 [f]Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, [g]first and last, are they not written in the [2]history [††]book of [h]Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of [i]Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of [3]*j*Iddo [k]the seer concerning against Jeroboam the son of Nebat? 30 And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years. 31 And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in [l]the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

10 1 [m]And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel to Shechem were come to Shechem all Israel come to make him king. 2 And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat heard of it, (for he Nebat, who was in Egypt, [p]whither he had fled from the presence of king Solomon,) Solomon the king, heard *it*, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt. 3 And they sent and called him; and him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came, and they came and spake to Rehoboam, saying, 4 [q]Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou case thou somewhat the grievous service servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke which that he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee. 5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And

a 1 Kin. 4. 21.
b Gen. 15. 18. Ex. 23. 31. Ps. 72. 8
c Cp. 1 Kin. 10. 17.
d ch. 1. 15.
e ch. 1. 16.
f For ver. 29—31, see 1 Kin. 11. 41—43.
g 1 Chr. 29. 29.
h 2 Sam. 12. 1.
i 1 Kin. 11. 29.
j ch. 12. 15 & 13. 22.
k 2 Sam. 24. 11. See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 10.
m For ver. 1—19, see 1 Kin. 12. 1—20.
n ch. 20. 36, 37.
o 1 Kin. 3. 13.
p 1 Kin. 11. 40.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 15.
r Cp. ch. 1. 14 & 1 Kin. 4. 26 & 10. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *arms* Heb. *hands*. [2] Heb. *words*. [3] Heb. *Jedai*, or, *Jedo*.
A.V. * Heb. *hands*. † Heb. *shut up*. ‡ Or, there was *no silver* in them. § Or, *elephants' teeth*. ‖ That i
Euphrates. ** Heb. *pure*. †† Heb. *words*.

the people departed. 6 And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men, that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people? 7 And they spake unto him, saying, [b] If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever. 8 But he forsook the counsel which they had given him, and took counsel with the young men that were grown up with him, that stood before him. 9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye, that we may return answer to this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke that thy father did put upon us somewhat lighter? 10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou say unto the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins. 11 For whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. 12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day. 13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men, 14 and spake to them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions. 15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for it was brought about of God, that the LORD might establish his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat. 16 And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So all Israel went to their tents. 17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them. 18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram, who was over the levy; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem. 19 So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

[a] See 1 Kin. 11. 29—39.

[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 7.

[c] See 2 Sam. 20. 1.

[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 6 & 5. 14.

[e] For ver. 1—4, see 1 Kin. 12. 21—24

[f] ch. 12. 5, 15.

[g] ch. 28. 8, 11.

II 1 And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled the house of Judah and Benjamin, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam. 2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 3 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, 4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. So they

A.V. * Heb. *laded.* † Heb. *strengthened himself.*

hearkened unto obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam. 5 And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built [c]cities for defence in Judah. 6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa, 7 and Beth-zur, and Soco, Shoco, and Adullam, 8 and Gath, and [c]Mareshah, and Ziph, 9 and Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 and Zorah, and Aijalon, and Hebron, which are in Judah and in Benjamin, Benjamin fenced cities. 11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine. 12 And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, And strong, having Judah and Benjamin belonged to him. on his side. 13 And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel *resorted to him out of all their border, coasts. 14 For the Levites left [g]their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: [h]for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off, that they should not execute off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD: 15 and he appointed ordained him [l]priests for the high places, and for the he-goats, devils, and for [n]the calves which he had made. 16 [p]And after them, them out of all the tribes of Israel, Israel such as set their hearts to seek the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel came to Jerusalem, Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. 17 [q]So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for they walked three years three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon. 18 And Rehoboam took him [a] wife, Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David, David to wife, [2]*and of* Abihail the daughter of [a]Eliab the son of Jesse; 19 and she Which bare him sons children; Jeush, and Shemariah, Shamariah, and Zaham. 20 And after her he took 3b Maacah †Maachah the daughter of Absalom; and she which bare him [d]Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith. 21 And Rehoboam loved Maacah Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines, concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons sons, and threescore daughters.) 22 [f]And Rehoboam appointed made [d]Abijah the son of Maacah to be Maachah the chief, *even* the prince *to be* ruler among his brethren: for *he was minded thought* to make him king. 23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his sons children throughout all the lands countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in abundance. And he 4sought *for them* desired ‡many wives.

12 1 And it came to pass, [i]when the kingdom of Rehoboam Rehoboam had established was established, [j]and he was had the kingdom, strong, [k]that strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him. 2 [m]And it came to pass pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that [o]Shishak king of Rehoboam Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had trespassed transgressed against the LORD, 3 with twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt; [r]the Lubim, Lubims, the Sukkiim, Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians. 4 And he took [s]the fenced cities which pertained to Judah, and came unto to Jerusalem. 5 Now [t]Shemaiah Then came the prophet came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes of Judah, that were gathered together

[a] 1 Sam. 16. 6 & 17. 13, 28. Cp. 1 Chr. 27. 18.
[b] 1 Kin. 15. 2.
[c] ver. 23. ch. 8. 5 & 12. 4 & 14. 6 & 17. 2, 19 & 21. 3.
[d] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
[e] ch. 14. 9.
[f] Cp. Deut. 21. 15—17.
[g] Num. 35. 2.
[h] ch. 13. 9.
[i] ch. 11. 17.
[j] ch. 26. 16.
[k] See 1 Kin. 14. 22—24.
[l] 1 Kin. 12. 31 & 13. 33.
[m] 1 Kin. 14. 25.
[n] See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
[o] 1 Kin. 11. 40.
[p] ch. 15. 9.
[q] Cp. ch. 12. 1.
[r] ch. 16. 8. Nah. 3. 9. Cp. Dan. 11. 43.
[s] See ch. 11. 5—12.
[t] ch. 11. 2. 1 Kin. 12. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *satyrs* See Lev. 17. 7. [2] Or, and *Abihail* [3] In ch. 13. 2, *Micaiah the daughter of Uriel.* [4] Or, *sought*
a multitude of wives
A.V. * Heb. *presented themselves to him.* † She is called Michaiah the daughter of Uriel, ch. 13. 2. ‡ Heb.
multitude of wives.

to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, [a]Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak. 6 Then Whereupon the princes of [b]Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, [c]The LORD is righteous. 7 And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, [g]They have humbled themselves; *therefore* I will not destroy them: but I will grant them [1*]some deliverance, deliverance; [k]and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak. 8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; [l]that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries. 9 [n]So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all away: he took carried away also [q]the shields of gold which Solomon had made. 10 And king Rehoboam Instead of which king made in their stead Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the captains chief of the [2]guard, that kept the door entrance of the king's house. 11 And it was so, that as oft as when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and bare fetched them, and brought them back again into the guard chamber. 12 And when [g]he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: [†]and moreover also in Judah [v]there were things good things *found*. went well. 13 [x]So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam was forty and one one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there: there. and And his mother's name was Naamah the an Ammonitess. 14 And he did that which was evil, [d]because he set [‡]prepared not his heart to seek the LORD. 15 [e]Now the acts of Rehoboam, [f]first and last, are they not written in the [3]histories § book of [h]Shemaiah the prophet prophet, and of [i]Iddo [j]the seer, [4]after the manner of seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually. 16 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and [‖m]Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

13 1 [e]In Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began [m]Abijah to reign over Judah. 2 Three years reigned he He reigned three years in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name also was [*]Micaiah Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. [r]And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam. 3 And Abijah [**]joined set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: and Jeroboam Jeroboam also [s]set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, who were being mighty men of valour. 4 And Abijah stood up upon mount [t]Zemaraim, which is in "the hill country of mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, O Jeroboam thou Jeroboam, and all Israel; 5 ought ye not to know that the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [w]gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by [y]a covenant of salt? 6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of

2. [a] Cp. ch. 15. 2.
2. [b] Cp. ch. 21. 2.
[c] Ex. 9. 27.
[d] Cp. ch. 19. 3.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 29.
[f] ch. 9. 29. 1 Chr. 29. 29.
[g] Cp. ch. 7. 14 & 1 Kin. 21. 29 & James 4. 10.
[h] ver. 5. 1 Kin. 12. 22.
[i] ch. 9. 29 & 13. 22.
[j] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[k] Cp. ch. 34. 25.
[l] Cp. Deut. 28. 47, 48 & Isai. 26. 13.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 31.
[n] For ver. 9–11, see 1 Kin. 14. 26–28.
[o] 1 Kin. 15. 1, 2.
[p] Cp. ch. 11. 20.
[q] ch. 9. 15, 16. 1 Kin. 10. 16, 17.
[r] 1 Kin. 15. 7.
[s] ch. 14. 10. Judg. 20. 22. 1 Sam. 17. 2.
[t] Josh. 18. 22.
[u] See Josh. 24. 33.
[v] Cp. ch. 19. 3.
[w] 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 16.
[x] 1 Kin. 14. 21.
[y] Num. 18. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *deliverance within a little while* Or, *a few that shall escape* [2] Heb. *runners.* [3] Heb. *words.* [4] Or, *in reckoning the genealogies*
A.V. * Or, *a little while.* † Or, *and yet in Judah there were good things.* ‡ Or, *fixed.* § Heb. *words.*
‖ 1 Kings 14. 31, *Abijam.* ** Heb. *bound together.*

Solomon the son of David, is risen up, [b]and hath rebelled against his lord. 7 And there were gathered unto him [c]vain men, the sons of [1]Belial, which have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was [f]young and tender-hearted, and could not withstand them. 8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you [h]the golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods. 9 [j]Have ye not driven out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the peoples of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh [*k]to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of *them that are* [l]no gods. 10 But as for us, the LORD is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and *we have* priests ministering the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aaron, and the Levites in their work wait upon *their* business: 11 and they burn unto the LORD [p]every morning and every evening burnt offerings and sweet incense: [q]the shewbread also *set they* in order upon the pure table; [t]and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, [u]to burn every evening: for we [v]keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him. 12 And, behold, God himself is with us at our head, for *our* captain, and his priests with [w]the sounding trumpets of alarm to sound an to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, [a]fight ye not against the LORD, the God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. 13 But Jeroboam caused [a]an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them. 14 And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind them: [e]and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests [w]sounded with the trumpets. 15 Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that [g]God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah. 16 And the children of Israel fled before Judah: [i]and God delivered them into their hand. 17 And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, [m]because they relied upon the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. 19 And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, [n]and took cities from him, Beth-el with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof, and [2]Ephron Ephrain with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and [r]the LORD smote struck him, [s]and he died. 21 But Abijah waxed mighty, and took unto himself married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters. 22 And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the [x]commentary †story of the prophet [y]Iddo.

1 [z]So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David, David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead: in stead. In his days the land was quiet ten

[a] Cp. Josh. 8. 9.
[b] 1 Kin. 11. 26 & 12. 19, 20.
[c] See Judg. 9. 4.
[d] See Deut. 13. 13 (for mg.).
[e] ch. 14. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 1 Kin. 14. 21.
[g] ch. 14. 12.
[h] See 1 Kin. 12. 28.
[i] ch. 16. 8.
[j] ch. 11. 14, 15.
[k] ch. 29. 31.
[l] Jer. 5. 7.
[m] Cp. ch. 14. 11 & 16. 7, 8.
[n] Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 17. 2.
[o] Josh. 15. 9 (?).
[p] ch. 2. 4.
[q] See Lev. 24. 5—9.
[r] 1 Sam. 25. 38.
[s] 1 Kin. 14. 20.
[t] See Ex. 25. 31—39.
[u] Ex. 27. 20, 21. Lev. 24. 2—4.
[v] Num. 1. 53.
[w] Num. 10. 9.
[x] ch. 24. 27.
[y] ch. 9. 29 & 12. 15.
[Ch. 13. 23 in Heb.]
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 8.
[a] Cp. Acts 5. 39.

R.V. [1] That is, *worthlessness*. [2] Another reading is, *Ephrain*.
A.V. * Heb. *to fill his hand*. † Or, *commentary*.

years. 2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God: 3 for he took away the strange altars, the altars of the strange *gods*, and [b]the high places, and brake down the [1][d]pillars, [*]images, and hewed cut down the [c]Asherim; groves: 4 and commanded Judah to seek the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment. 5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah [b]the high places and the [e]sun-images [†]images: and the kingdom was quiet before him. 6 And he built [h]fenced cities in Judah: for the land was had rest, quiet, and he had no war in those years; [i]because the LORD had given him rest. 7 For Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them [k]walls, and towers, gates, and bars; bars, *while* the land is yet before us, us; because we have sought the LORD our God; God, we have sought him, [j]and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. 8 And Asa had an army *of men* that bare bucklers targets and spears, out of Judah [n]three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour. 9 And there came out against them Zerah [r]the Ethiopian with an army Host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and he came unto [v]Mareshah. 10 Then Asa went out to meet against him, and [w]they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at [v]Mareshah. 11 And Asa [x]cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, [2]there is none *it is* nothing [3]beside with thee to help, between the mighty whether with many, and him or with them that hath have no strength power: help us, O LORD our God; [z]for we rely rest on thee, [a]and in thy name are we we come go against this multitude. O LORD, thou art our God; let not [4]man prevail against thee. 12 [c]So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled. 13 And Asa and the people that were with him pursued them unto [f]Gerar: and there fell of the Ethiopians Ethiopians [4]so many were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were [5§]destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much booty. spoil. 14 And they smote all the cities round about [f]Gerar; [i]for [6]the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them. 15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep in abundance and camels in and camels, abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

15 1 And [l]the spirit Spirit of God came upon [m]Azariah the son of Oded: 2 and he went out ‖to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; Benjamin: [o]the The LORD is with you, while ye be with him; [p]and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; [q]but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. 3 [s]Now for [7]long seasons a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without [t]a teaching priest, and without law: 4 law. [u]but But when in their distress they turned they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. 5 And in those times there was no peace [y]to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the lands. countries. 6 And they were broken in pieces, nation against nation was **destroyed of na-

[Ch. 14. 1 In Heb.]
[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 45.
[b] Cp. ch. 15. 17 & 1 Kin. 15. 14.
[c] ch. 13. 15.
[d] See Ex. 23. 24.
[e] Ex. 34. 13.
[f] Gen. 10. 19 & 20. 1 & 26. 1, 6.
[g] ch. 34. 4, 7. Lev. 26. 30. Isai. 17. 8 & 27. 9. Ezek. 6. 4, 6.
[h] See ch. 11. 5.
[i] ch. 17. 10 & 20. 29. Cp. Gen. 35. 5.
[j] ch. 15. 15 & 20. 30.
[k] ch. 8. 5.
[l] ch. 20. 14 & 24. 20. Num. 24. 2. Judg. 3. 10.
[m] Cp. ver. 8.
[n] Cp. ch. 13. 3.
[o] ch. 20. 17.
[p] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Isai. 55. 6. Jer. 29. 13.
[q] ch. 12. 5 & 24. 20.
[r] ch. 12. 3 & 16. 8.
[s] Cp. Hos. 3. 4.
[t] ch. 17. 8, 9 & 35. 3. Cp. Lev. 10. 11.
[u] Deut. 4. 30, 31.
[v] ch. 11. 8. Josh. 15. 44.
[w] ch. 13. 3.
[x] ch. 13. 14. Ex. 14. 10. Ps. 22. 5, *al.*
[y] Judg. 5. 6.
[z] ch. 13. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *obelisks* [2] Or, *there is no difference with thee to help, whether the mighty or him &c.* [3] Or, *like*
[4] Or, *so that none remained alive* [5] Heb. *broken.* [6] Or, *a terror from the* LORD [7] Or, *a long season*
A.V. * Heb. *statues.* † Heb. *sun images.* ‡ Or, *mortal man.* § Heb. *broken.* ‖ Heb. *before Asa.*
** Heb. *beaten in pieces.*

tion, and city against city: for God did vex them with all adversity. 7 [c]But be ye strong, Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be slack: weak [d]for your work shall be rewarded. 8 And when Asa heard these words, [1]and the prophecy of [f]Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the *abominations abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of [i]the cities which he had taken from [j]the hill mount country of Ephraim; Ephraim, and he renewed the altar of the LORD, [k]that was before the porch of the LORD. 9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, [l]and them that sojourned the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God was with him. 10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa. 11 And they sacrificed offered unto the LORD †the in that day, same time, [p]of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep. 12 [q]And they entered into the a covenant to seek the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, fathers with all their heart and with all their soul; 13 and that whosoever would not seek the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [s]should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. 14 And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets. 15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: [u]and the LORD gave them rest round about. 16 [a]And also Maacah concerning Maachah [b]the ‡mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being [2]queen, because she had made an abominable image §idol in a [3]for [c]an Asherah; grove: and Asa cut down her image, idol, [g]and made dust of stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron. 17 [h]But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days. 18 And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels. 19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

16 1 [m]In the [n]six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Asa Baasha king of Israel went came up against Judah, and built Ramah, [o]that he might not suffer any to to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah. 2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at [4]‖[r]Damascus, saying, 3 [5][t]*There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me. 4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of **his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the [6]‡store cities of Naphtali. 5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard thereof, it, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

[a] For ver. 16—18, see 1 Kin. 15. 13—15.
[b] Ch. 1 Kin. 15. 2, 10.
[c] Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9.
[d] Gen. 15. 1. Ch. Ps. 62. 12.
[e] Ex. 34. 13.
[f] Ch. ver. 1.
[g] Ch. ch. 30. 14 & 2 Kin. 23. 6, 15.
[h] Ch. ch. 14. 3, 5.
[i] ch. 17. 2. Ch. ch. 13. 19.
[j] See Josh. 24. 33.
[k] ch. 8. 12.
[l] ch. 11. 16.
[m] For ver. 1—6, see 1 Kin. 15. 17—22.
[n] Ch. 1 Kin. 16. 8.
[o] Ch. ch. 15. 9.
[p] See ch. 14. 13—15.
[q] ch. 29. 10 & 34. 31. 2 Kin. 23. 3. Neh. 10. 29.
[r] 1 Chr. 18. 5 (mg. for mg.).
[s] See Deut. 13. 6—9.
[t] Ch. Ex. 1. 11.
[u] ch. 14. 7 & 20. 30.

R.V. [1] Or, even [2] Or, queen mother [3] Or, for Asherah [4] Heb. Darmesek. [5] Or, Let there be
[6] Heb. storehouses of the cities.
A.V. * Heb. abominations. † Heb. in that day. ‡ That is, grandmother. § Heb. horror. ‖ Heb. Darmesek.
** Heb. which were his.

6 Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha [had builded / was building]; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah. 7 And at that time [c]Hanani [d]the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, [e]Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and [hast] not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand. 8 Were not [g]the Ethiopians and [i]the [Lubim / Lubims] [*]a huge host, with chariots and horsemen exceeding many? [very many chariots and horsemen] yet, [j]because thou didst rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand. 9 [k]For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, [†]to shew himself strong in the behalf of them [m]whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein [n]thou hast done [foolishly; for / foolishly: therefore] from henceforth [o]thou shalt have wars. 10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him [r]in [the a] [1]prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Asa [‡]oppressed some of the people the same time. 11 [t]And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 12 And [Asa] in the thirty and ninth year of his reign [Asa] was diseased in his [feet; / feet, until] his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians. 13 And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign. 14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had [hewn out / §made] for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed [a]which was filled with sweet odours and divers kinds *of spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: [b]and they made a very great burning for him.

17 1 And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel. 2 And he placed forces in all the [f]fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, [h]which Asa his father had taken. 3 And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways [‖]of his father David, and sought not unto [the] Baalim; 4 but sought to the [LORD] God of his father, and walked in his commandments, [l]and not after the doings of Israel. 5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah [**p]brought to Jehoshaphat presents; [q]and he had riches and honour in abundance. 6 And his heart [††]was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: [and furthermore / moreover] [s]he took away the high places and [the Asherim / groves] out of Judah. 7 Also in the third year of his reign he sent [to] his princes, even [to] Ben-hail, and [to] Obadiah, and [to] Zechariah, and [to Nethanel, / to Nethaneel,] and [to Micaiah, / to Michaiah,] [u]to teach in the cities of [Judah; / Judah.] 8 [v]and [And] with them [the / *he sent*] Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, [the] Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, [the] priests. 9 And [u]they taught in Judah, [having / and *had*] the book of the law of the

a Cp. Gen. 50. 2 & Mark 16. 1 & John 19. 39, 40.
b Cp. ch. 21. 19 & Jer. 34. 5.
c ch. 19. 2. 1 Kin. 16. 1.
d See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
e Cp. Isai. 31. 1 & Jer. 17. 5.
f See ch. 11. 5.
g ch. 14. 9.
h ch. 15. 8.
i ch. 12. 3.
j Cp. ch. 13. 16, 18.
k Zech. 4. 10. Cp. Prov. 15. 3.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28.
m Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 61.
n 1 Sam. 13. 13.
o 1 Kin. 15. 16, 32.
p Cp. ch. 32. 23.
q ch. 18. 1.
r Cp. ch. 18. 26 & Jer. 20. 2, 3 (for mg.) & 29. 26 (for mg.).
s Cp. ch. 15. 17 & 20. 33 & 1 Kin. 22. 43.
t For ver. 11—14, see 1 Kin. 15. 23, 24.
u See ch. 35. 3.
v ch. 19. 8.

A.V. * Heb. *in abundance.* ‖ Or, *of his father,* and *of David.*
R.V. 1 Heb. *house of the stocks.* † Or, *strongly to hold with* them, &c. ** Heb. *gave.*
‡ Heb. *crushed.* †† That is, *was encouraged.* § Heb. *digged.*

LORD with them; and they went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught among the people. 10 [c]And [1]the fear of the LORD* fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat. 11 And Also some of the Philistines [e]brought Jehoshaphat presents, and silver for tribute; and the Arabians also brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he-goats. he goats. 12 And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles †castles, and cities of store. 13 And he had many works much business in the cities of Judah; Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jerusalem. 14 And this was these *are* the numbering numbers of them according to their fathers' houses: of the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnah the captain, chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand: 15 and thousand. And ‡next to him *was* Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand: thousand. 16 and And next to him him *was* Amasiah the son of Zichri, [f]who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour: valour. 17 and And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him two armed hundred thousand [g]armed men with bow and shield: shield two hundred thousand. 18 and And next to him him *was* Jehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war. 19 These were they that waited on the king, beside [h]those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

a ch. 17. 5.

b ch. 21. 6. 2 Kin. 8. 18.

c ch. 14. 14 & 20. 29.

d For ver. 2—34, see 1 Kin. 22. 2—35.

e Cp. ch. 26. 8 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.

f Judg. 5. 2, 9. Neh. 11. 2.

g Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

h ver. 2.

i See Ruth 4. 1.

18 1 Now Jehoshaphat [a]had riches and honour in abundance; abundance, [b]and he joined affinity with Ahab. 2 [d]And §after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that were *he had* with him, and moved persuaded him to go up *with him* to Ramoth-gilead. 3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war. 4 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to-day. to day. 5 Then Therefore the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God shall will deliver it into the hand of the king. king's hand. 6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here besides a a prophet prophet of the LORD, ‖besides, that we might inquire of him? 7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man man, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesieth prophesied good concerning unto me, but always evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so. 8 Then And the king of Israel called an [2]officer, for one *of his* **officers, and said, ††Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla. 9 Now And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat [the] king of Judah sat each either of them on his throne, arrayed clothed in their robes, and they sat in [3]an a open ‡‡void place [i]at the

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror from the* LORD [2] Or, *eunuch* [3] Heb. *a threshing-floor.*
A.V. * Heb. *was.* † Or, *palaces.* ‡ Heb. *at his hand.* § Heb. *at the end of years.* ‖ Heb. *yet*, or, *more.*
** Or, *eunuchs.* †† Heb. *Hasten.* ‡‡ Or, *floor.*

entrance / entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. 10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou / thou shalt push the Syrians, / Syria until *they be consumed. 11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver it into the hand of the king. 12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king †with one mouth: / assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good. 13 And Micaiah said, [b]As the LORD liveth, even [c]what my God saith, that will I speak. 14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, [1]Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper; / prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand. 15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou speak unto me nothing but the truth / say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD? 16 And / Then he said, I saw / did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, [g]as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace. 17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good concerning / unto me, ‡but evil? 18 And / Again he said, Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD / LORD; [i]I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

[a] See 1 Kin. 22. 22.

[b] 1 Kin. 17. 1.
[c] Num. 22. 18 & 24. 13.
[d] See 1 Kin. 22. 24.

[e] ch. 34. 8.

[f] See ch. 16. 10.
[g] Num. 27. 17. Matt. 9. 36.

[h] Micah 1. 2.

[i] See 1 Kin. 22. 19.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall [2]entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner. 20 And / Then there came forth / out [3]a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? 21 And he said, I will go forth, / out, and will be [a]a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the* LORD / he said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt prevail also / also prevail: go forth, / out, and do *even* so. 22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets; / prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning / against thee. 23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, [d]and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the spirit / Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee? 24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, / day when thou shalt go [4]§into ‖an inner chamber to hide thyself. 25 And / Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back unto / to Amon [e]the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son; 26 and say, Thus saith the king, [f]Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace. 27 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all / certainly return in peace, *then* the LORD hath not / hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, [h]Hear, ye peoples, all of you. / Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead. 29 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and go into / will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king

R.V. [1] Heb. *Micah.* [2] Or, *deceive* [3] Heb. *the spirit.* [4] Or, *from chamber to chamber*
A.V. * Heb. thou *consume them.* † Heb. *with one mouth.* ‡ Or, *but for evil?* § Or, *from chamber to chamber.*
‖ Heb. *a chamber in a chamber.*

of Israel disguised himself; and they went (into to) the battle. 30 Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of (his the chariots that *were* chariots, with him,) saying, Fight (neither ye not) with small (nor or) great, save only with the king of Israel. 31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they (turned about to fight compassed about him to against him fight): but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them *to depart* from him. 32 (And For) it came to pass, (that,) when the captains of the chariots (saw perceived) that it was not the king of Israel, (that) they turned back (again) *from pursuing him. 33 And a certain man drew (his a) bow [1†]at a venture, and smote the king of Israel [‡]between [2]the joints of the harness: (wherefore therefore) he said to (the driver of the chariot, his chariot man,) Turn thine hand, (and that thou mayest) carry me out of the host; for I am sore [§]wounded. 34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed himself up in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the (going down of the sun sun going down) he died.

19 [1] And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem. [2] And [k]Jehu the son of [m]Hanani [n]the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou [o]help the (wicked, ungodly,) and love them that hate the LORD? (for this therefore) thing [7]wrath is (is wrath) upon thee from before the LORD. [3] Nevertheless [r]there are good things found in thee, in that [s]thou hast (put taken) away the (Asheroth groves) [u](set prepared) thine heart to seek God.

[4] And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and [‖]he went out again (among through) the people from Beer-sheba to [a](the hill country of mount) Ephraim, and brought them back unto the (LORD, the LORD) God of their fathers. [5] And he set [b]judges in the land throughout all [c]the fenced cities of Judah, city by city, [6] and said to the judges, (Consider Take heed) what ye do: [d]for ye judge not for man, but for the (LORD; and *he* LORD, who) *is* with you [3**]in the (judgement. judgment.) [7] (Now therefore Wherefore now) let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for [e]there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, [f]nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. [8] Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat [g]set of the (Levites Levites,) and (of) the priests, and of the (heads chief) of the (fathers' *houses* fathers) of Israel, [d]for the (judgement judgment) of the LORD, and for (controversies. And controversies, when) they returned to Jerusalem. [9] And he charged them, saying, [h]Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, [i]and with a perfect heart. [10] [j]And (whensoever what) (any controversy cause soever) shall come to you (from of) your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and (judgements, judgments,) ye shall (even) warn (them, them) that they (be not guilty towards trespass not against) the LORD, and so [l]wrath come upon (you you,) and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not (be guilty. trespass.) [11] And, behold, Amariah the chief priest is over you [p]in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, (in for) all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. [4††]Deal courageously, and the LORD (shall) be with the good.

a See Josh. 24. 33.
b Cp. Deut. 16. 18.
c See ch. 11. 5.
d Deut. 1. 17.
e Deut. 32. 4. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Cp. Gen. 18. 25 & Rom. 9. 14.
f See Deut. 10. 17.
g ch. 17. 8, 9.
h 2 Sam. 23. 3.
i 1 Kin. 8. 61.
j See Deut. 17. 8.
k ch. 20. 34. 1 Kin. 16. 1.
l ver. 2.
m ch. 16. 7.
n See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
o Cp. ch. 18. 1 & 20. 37 & Ps. 139. 21.
p 1 Chr. 26. 30, 32.
q ver. 10. ch. 24. 18 & 32. 25.
r ch. 12. 12. 1 Kin. 14. 13.
s ch. 17. 6.
t 1 Chr. 28. 10 (for mg.). Cp. Ezra 10. 4.
u ch. 30. 19. Ezra 7. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *in his simplicity.* [2] Or, *the lower armour and the breastplate* [3] Or, *in giving judgement* Heb. *in the matter of judgement.* [4] Heb. *Be strong and do.*

A.V. * Heb. *from after him.* † Heb. *in his simplicity.* ‡ Heb. *between the joints and between the breastplate* § Heb. *made sick.* ‖ Heb. *he returned and went out.* ** Heb. *in the matter of judgment.* †† Heb. *Take courage and do.*

20 1 And it (It) came to pass after
this (this also), that [b]the children
of Moab, and the children
of Ammon, and with them some (other)
of (beside) the [1]Ammonites, came a-
gainst Jehoshaphat to battle.
2 Then there came some that
told Jehoshaphat, saying, There
cometh a great multitude against
thee from beyond the sea from (on this side)
Syria; and, behold, they be in
[e]Hazazon-tamar (the same is [f]En-gedi). (, which is En-gedi.)
3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and
set *himself [h]to seek unto the
LORD; (LORD,) and he [i]proclaimed a fast
throughout all Judah. 4 And
Judah gathered themselves to-
gether, to seek (ask) *help* of the LORD:
even out of all the cities of Ju-
dah they came to seek the LORD.
5 And Jehoshaphat stood in the
congregation of Judah and Jeru-
salem, in the house of the LORD,
before the new court; (court,) 6 and he said,
O LORD, the (LORD) God of our fathers, art
not thou [k]God in heaven? and
art not thou [m]ruler (rulest *not* thou) over all the king-
doms of the nations (heathen)? and [n]in thine
hand is *there not* power and might,
so that none is able to withstand
thee. 7 Didst not thou, O our God, (thee?) *Art* not thou our God, †*who* didst
[p]drive out the inhabitants of
this land before thy people Is-
rael, and gavest it to the seed
of [r]Abraham thy friend for ever?
8 And they dwelt therein, and
have built thee a sanctuary
therein for thy name, saying,
9 [t]If (If, *when*) evil come (cometh) upon us, *as*
[2]the sword, judgement, (judgment,) or pestilence,
or famine, [u]we will stand before
this house, and before thee, (in thy presence,) ([w]for
thy name is in this house,) and
cry unto thee in our affliction,
and (then) thou wilt hear and save. (help.) 10 And
now, behold, the children of [y]Am-
mon and Moab and [z]mount Seir,
whom [a]thou wouldest not let Is-
rael invade, when they came out

[a] Num. 20. 21.
[b] 2 Kin. 1. 1 & 3. 4, 7.
[c] Ps. 83. 6, 7, 12.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 13.
[e] Gen. 14. 7.
[f] See 1 Sam. 23. 29.
[g] Ps. 25. 15 & 123. 1, 2 & 141. 8.
[h] ch. 19. 3. Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 19.
[i] Ezra 8. 21. Jer. 36. 9. Jonah 3. 5. Cp. Joel 1. 14 & 2. 15.
[j] See ch. 15. 1.
[k] See Deut. 4. 39.
[l] ch. 32. 7. Cp. Deut. 1. 29, 30 & 31. 6, 8.
[m] Cp. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.
[n] 1 Chr. 29. 12.
[o] 1 Sam. 17. 47.
[p] Ps. 44. 2.
[q] Num. 13. 23.
[r] Isai. 41. 8. James 2. 23.
[s] Cp. Ex. 14. 13, 14.
[t] ch. 6. 28—30. 1 Kin. 8. 33, 37. Cp. Ezek. 14. 21.
[u] Cp. Ezra 10. 1.
[v] ch. 15. 2 & 32. 8. Cp. Num. 14. 9.
[w] ch. 6. 20.
[x] ch. 29. 29, 30. Ex. 4. 31. Neh. 8. 6.
[y] ver. 1, 22, 23.
[z] ch. 25. 11, 14. Gen. 32. 3 & 36. 8.
[a] Deut. 2. 4, 5, 9, 19.
[b] Ex. 6. 16, 18.

of the land of Egypt, but [a]they
turned aside from them, and de-
stroyed them not; 11 behold, *I say,*
how they reward us, [c]to come
to cast us out of thy possession,
which thou hast given us to in-
herit. 12 O our God, wilt thou
not [d]judge them? for we have
no might against this great
company that cometh against
us; neither know we what to
do: but [g]our eyes are upon
thee. 13 And all Judah stood
before the LORD, with their little
ones, their wives, and their
children. 14 Then upon Jaha-
ziel the son of Zechariah, the
son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel,
the son of Mattaniah, the Levite, (a Levite) of
the sons of Asaph, [j]came the
spirit (Spirit) of the LORD in the midst of
the congregation; 15 and he said,
Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye
inhabitants of Jerusalem, and
thou king Jehoshaphat: thus (Jehoshaphat, Thus) saith
the LORD unto you, [l]Fear not ye, (Be not afraid)
neither be (nor) dismayed by reason of
this great multitude; [o]for the
battle is not yours, but God's.
16 To-morrow (To morrow) go ye down against
them: behold, they come up by
the ascent (‡cliff) of Ziz; and ye shall
find them at the end of [q]the
valley, (§brook,) before the wilderness of
Jeruel. 17 [s]Ye shall not need
to fight in this *battle*: set your-
selves, stand ye still, and see
the salvation of the LORD with
you, O Judah and Jerusalem:
[l]fear not, nor be dismayed: to-morrow (dismayed; to morrow)
go out against them; (them:) [v]for the
LORD is (*will be*) with you. 18 And
Jehoshaphat [x]bowed his head
with his face to the ground:
and all Judah and the inhabit-
ants of Jerusalem fell down before
the LORD, worshipping the LORD.
19 And the Levites, of the children
of the [b]Kohathites (Kohathites,) and of the children

R.V. [1] Perhaps an error for *Meunim*. So the Sept. See ch. 26. 7. [2] Or, *the sword of judgement*
A.V. * Heb. *his face*. † Heb. *thou*. ‡ Heb. *ascent*. § Or, *valley*.

of the [a]Korahites, stood up to praise the LORD, the God of Israel, with [a] exceeding loud voice. loud voice on high. 20 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into [b]the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; [c]believe Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. 21 And when he had taken counsel consulted with the people, he appointed them that should sing singers unto the LORD, and [*]that should praise [1e]the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, [d]Give thanks unto Praise the LORD; for his mercy *endureth* for ever. 22 [†]And when they began [‡]to sing and to praise, the LORD set [h]liers in wait ambushments against the children of [i]Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and [§]they were smitten. 23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, [l]every one helped [‖]to destroy another. 24 And when Judah came to toward the watch-tower of watch tower in the wilderness, they looked upon unto the multitude; multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and there were [**]none that escaped. 25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches and with the [2]dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in taking gathering of the spoil, it was so much. 26 And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of [3]Beracah [††]Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the that same place was called called, The valley of Beracah, Berachah, unto this day. 27 Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the [‡‡]forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; [d]for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies. 28 And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD. 29 [f]And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of the *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel. 30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: [j]for his God gave him rest round about.

31 [k]And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi. 32 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and turned not aside departed not from it, doing that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD. 33 Howbeit [m]the high places were not taken away; [n]neither as yet had the people set away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers. 34 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the [4]history [§§]book of [o]Jehu the son of Hanani, [5p]who [*]is inserted mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 [q]And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of

[a] See 1 Chr. 9. 19.
[b] 1 Mac. 9. 33. Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 2.
[c] Isai. 7. 9.
[d] Neh. 12. 43.
[e] See 1 Chr. 16. 29.
[f] ch. 14. 14 & 17. 10.
[g] See 1 Chr. 16. 34.
[h] Cp. ch. 13. 13.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] Cp. ch. 14. 6, 7 & 15. 15.
[k] For ver. 31—33, see 1 Kin. 22. 41—43.
[l] Cp. Judg. 7. 22 & 1 Sam. 14. 20.
[m] Cp. ch. 17. 6.
[n] ch. 12. 14.
[o] ch. 19. 2.
[p] 1 Kin. 16. 1, 7.
[q] 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49.

R.V. [1] Or, *in the beauty of holiness* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *garments.* [3] That is, *Blessing.* [4] Heb. *words.* [5] Or, *who is mentioned*

A.V. [*] Heb. *prosperu.* [†] Heb. *And in the time that they, &c.* [‡] Heb. *in singing and praise.* [§] Or, *they smote one another.* [‖] Heb. *for the destruction.* [**] Heb. there was *not an escaping.* [††] That is, *Blessing.* [‡‡] Heb. *head.* [§§] Heb. *words.* [*] Heb. *was made to ascend.*

Israel: the same Israel, who did very wickedly:
36 and he joined himself with
him to make ships to go to
[b]Tarshish: and they made the
ships in Ezion-geber. Ezion-gaber.
37 Then Eliezer
the son of Dodavahu Dodavah of Mareshah
prophesied against Jehoshaphat,
saying, [c]Because thou hast joined
thyself with Ahaziah, the LORD
hath [1]destroyed broken thy works. And
the ships were broken, that they
were not able to go to [b]Tarshish.

21 1 [1]And Now Jehoshaphat slept
with his fathers, and was
buried with his fathers in
the city of David: David. and
Jehoram his
son reigned in his stead. 2 And
he had brethren the sons of
Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel,
and Zechariah, and Azariah, and
Michael, and Shephatiah: all
these were the sons of Jehosha-
phat king of [g]Israel. 3 And their
father gave them great gifts, gifts of
silver, and of gold, and of pre-
cious things, with [i]fenced cities
in Judah: but the kingdom gave
he to Jehoram, Jehoram; because he was the
firstborn. 4 Now when Jehoram
was risen up over to the kingdom of
his father, and had he strengthened
himself, he and slew all his brethren
with the sword, and divers also
of the princes of [g]Israel. 5 [m]Je-
horam was [n]thirty and two years
old when he began to reign; reign, and
he reigned eight years in Jeru-
salem. 6 [o]And he walked in the
way of the kings of Israel, like as
did the house of Ahab: for he
had [q]the daughter of Ahab to
wife: and he did wrought that which
was evil in the sight eyes of the LORD.
7 Howbeit the LORD would not
destroy the house of David, be-
cause of the covenant that he
had made with David, and as he
promised to give [t]a [4]light to him

a ver. 10.
b ch. 9. 21.
c Cp. ch. 19. 2.
d ver. 8.
e 1 Kin. 22. 50.
f Ex. 34. 16. Lev. 17. 7 & 20. 5.
g ch. 12. 6 & 23. 2 & 24. 5, 16, *al.*
h ch. 17. 3.
i See ch. 11. 5.
j ch. 14. 2—5.
k See 1 Kin. 16. 31—33.
l ver. 4.
m For ver. 5—10, see 2 Kin. 8. 17—22.
n Cp. ver. 20.
o See 1 Kin. 12. 28—30 & 16. 31—33.
p ver. 18, 19.
q ch. 18. 1. 2 Kin. 8. 18.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 14, 23.
s ch. 17. 11 & 22. 1 & 26. 7.
t See 1 Kin. 11. 36. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.

and to his children alway. sons for ever. 8 In his
days the Edomites Edom revolted from
under the [a]hand †dominion of Judah, and
made [a] king over themselves. themselves a king. 9 Then
Jehoram passed over went forth with his captains, princes,
and all his chariots with him:
and he rose up by night, and
smote the Edomites which com-
passed him about, in, and the captains
of the chariots. 10 So the Edomites Edom
revolted from under [d]the hand
of Judah, Judah unto this day: day. then did Libnah
revolt at the same time *also* did Libnah revolt from under his
hand; hand; because he had forsaken
the LORD, the LORD God of his fathers.
11 Moreover he made high places
in the [2]mountains of Judah, and
caused made the inhabitants of Jerusa-
lem [f]to go a whoring, commit fornication, and led compelled
Judah astray. *thereto.* 12 And there came
a writing to him from Elijah
the prophet, saying, Thus saith
the LORD, the LORD God of David thy
father, Because thou hast not
walked [h]in the ways of Jehosha-
phat thy father, nor [j]in the ways
of Asa king of Judah; Judah, 13 [o]but hast
walked in the way of the kings
of Israel, and hast made Judah
and the inhabitants of Jerusalem
[f]to go a whoring, [k]like as the to the whore-
house of Ahab [4]did; doms of the house of Ahab, and also [l]hast
slain thy brethren of thy father's
house, which were better than
thyself: 14 behold, the LORD will smite
with †a great plague
with a great [5]plague will the LORD smite thy people, and
thy children, and thy wives, and
all thy substance goods: 15 and thou shalt
have great sickness [p]by disease
of thy bowels, until thy bowels
fall out by reason of the sickness, sickness
[6]day by day. 16 [r]And Moreover the LORD
stirred up against Jehoram the
spirit of the Philistines, and of
[s]the Arabians which are beside Arabians, that *were* near the Ethio-
pians: 17 and they came up against into
Judah, and brake into it, and
§carried away all the substance

R.V. [1] Or, *made a breach in* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *cities.* [3] Or, *compelled Judah thereto*
[4] Heb. *made to go a whoring.* [5] Heb. *stroke.* [6] Or, *year after year*
A.V. * Heb. *lamp*, or, *candle.* † Heb. *hand.* ‡ Heb. *a great stroke.* § Heb. *carried captive.*

that was found [1]in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save [2*][a]Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons. [18] And after all this the LORD smote him [b]in his bowels with an incurable disease. [19] And it came to pass, that in process of time, at after the end of two years, that his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness, sickness: and so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, [c]like the burning of his fathers. [20] [e]Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years: years, and he departed [†h]without being desired: desired. and Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

[a] ch. 25. 23. Cp. ch. 22. 6.
[b] ver. 15.
[c] ch. 16. 14.
[d] 2 Kin. 9. 21.
[e] Cp. ver. 5.
[f] 2 Kin. 9. 6, 7.
[g] See 2 Kin. 10. 11—14.
[h] Cp. Jer. 22. 18.
[i] Cp. ch. 24. 25 & 28. 27.
[j] Cp. ch. 24. 24.
[k] For ver. 1—6, see 2 Kin. 8. 24—29.
[l] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 27.
[m] See ch. 21. 16.
[n] 2 Kin. 9. 28.
[o] ch. 17. 4.
[p] Cp. ch. 21. 6.
[q] For ver. 10—12, see 2 Kin. 11. 1—3.

22 [1] [k]And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made [3]Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with [m]the Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned. [2] [4]Forty and two years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Athaliah [p]the [5]daughter of Omri. [3] He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. [4] And he did that which was Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors after the death of his father, father to his destruction. [5] He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians wounded smote Joram. [6] And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because [6]of the wounds [‡]which they had were given him at Ramah, when he fought against with Hazael king of Syria. And [7]§Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab in at Jezreel, because he was sick. [7] Now And the [8]‖destruction of Ahaziah was of God, in that he went unto God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, [d]he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, [f]whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. [8] [g]And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was [j]executing judgement judgment upon the house of Ahab, that he and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, ministering that ministered to Ahaziah, and he slew them. [9] [l]And he sought Ahaziah, Ahaziah: and they caught him, (now for he was hiding hid in Samaria,) and they brought him to Jehu, Jehu: and slew when they him; [n]and had slain him, they buried him: for Because, they said, He said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, [o]who sought the LORD with all his heart. [9] And So the house of Ahaziah had no power to hold keep still the kingdom.

[10] [9]Now But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah. [11] But [10]Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in the a [11]bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada

R.V. [1] Or, *belonging to*
[2] In ch. 22. 1, *Ahaziah*.
[3] In ch. 21. 17, *Jehoahaz*.
[4] In 2 Kings 8. 26, *Two and twenty*
[5] Or, *granddaughter*
[6] So in 2 Kings 8. 29, and in the Sept. and Syriac versions. The text has, *because the wounds which d*
[7] In ver. 1, *Ahaziah*.
[8] Heb. *treading down*.
[9] Or, *And there was none of the house of Ahaziah that had power d*
[10] In 2 Kings 11. 2, *Jehosheba*.
[11] Or, *chamber for the beds*

A.V. * Or, *Ahaziah*, ch. 22. 1, or, *Azariah*, ch. 22. 6.
§ Otherwise called *Ahaziah*, ver. 1, and *Jehoahaz*, ch. 21. 17.
† Heb. *without desire*.
‖ Heb. *treading down*.
‡ Heb. *wherewith they wounded hi*

the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not. 12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

23 1 [a]And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into covenant with him. 2 And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the heads of fathers' *houses* (chief of the fathers) of [c]Israel, and they came to Jerusalem. 3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, [d]as the LORD hath (spoken concerning / said of) the sons of David. 4 This is the thing that ye shall (do: / do: [f]a / A) third part of you, ([h]that come in / you entering) on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, shall be porters of the [1*]doors; 5 and a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the LORD. 6 But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, [i]and they that minister of the Levites; they shall (come / go) in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD. 7 And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else* cometh into the house, (let him be slain: and / he shall be put to death: but) be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out. 8 So the Levites and all Judah did according to all (things / commanded: / had commanded,) that Jehoiada the priest and (they / men, those / men) took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with (those / them) that were to go out on the (sabbath; / sabbath:) for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not [b]the courses. 9 (And / Moreover) Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds (the / [2†]) spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king David's, which were in the house of God. 10 And he set all the people, every man (with / having) his weapon in his hand, from the right [2†]side of the (house / [‡]temple) to the left side of the (house, / temple,) along by the altar and the (house, / temple,) by the king round about. 11 Then they brought out the king's son, and [3]put (the crown upon him, / upon him the crown,) and *gave him* [e]the testimony, and made him (king: and / king. And) Jehoiada and his sons anointed (him; / him,) and (they / said,) 4 [§] [g]God save the king. 12 (And / Now) when Athaliah heard the noise [5]of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD: 13 and she looked, and, behold, the king stood (by / at) his pillar at the (entrance, / entering in,) and the (captains / princes) and the trumpets by the (king; / king:) and all the people of the land rejoiced, and (blew / sounded) with trumpets; the singers also *played* on (trumpets, also the singers with) instruments of (music, / musick,) and (led the singing of / such as taught to sing) praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, [‖]Treason, (treason. / Treason.) 14 (And / Then) Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth (between / of) the (ranks; / ranges:) and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the

[a] For ver. 1—21, see 2 Kin. 11. 4—20.
[b] See 1 Chr. 24.
[c] See ch. 21. 2.
[d] See ch. 6. 16.
[e] Deut. 17. 18, 19.
[f] Cp. 1 Chr. 24. 4.
[g] See 1 Sam. 10. 24 (& mg. for mg.).
[h] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 25.
[i] See 1 Chr. 23. 27—29.

R.V. [1] Heb. *thresholds.* [2] Heb. *shoulder.* [3] Or, *put upon him the crown and the testimony* [4] Heb. *Let the king live.* [5] Or, *of the people, of the guard, and of those who praised the king*
A.V. * Heb. *thresholds.* † Heb. *shoulder.* ‡ Heb. *house.* § Heb. *Let the king live.* ‖ Heb. *Conspiracy.*

sword: for sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD. 15 So they made way for laid hands on her; and when she was come she went to the entering entry of [a]the horse gate to by the king's house: and house, they slew her there.

16 And Jehoiada made a covenant between himself, him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD'S people. 17 And Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, [e]and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. 18 And Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD under by the hand of [f]the priests the Levites, [g]whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, [i]as it is written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, [k]according to the order of as it was ordained * by David. 19 And he set [m]the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in. 20 And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came [p]through the upper high gate unto into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom. 21 So And all the people of the land rejoiced, rejoiced: and the city was quiet; and quiet, after that they slew had slain Athaliah with the sword.

24 1 [q]Joash was seven years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem: and his Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beer-sheba. 2 [r]And Joash did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest. 3 And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters. 4 And it came to pass after this, that Joash was [b]minded † to [c]restore repair the house of the LORD. 5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all [d]Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened it not. 6 And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem [h]the tax collection, *according to the commandment* of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation [2]of Israel, for [j]the tent of the testimony ? tabernacle of witness 7 For [l]the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all [n]the dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon the Baalim. 8 So the king commanded, and And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD. 9 And [o]they made ‡ a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in for to the LORD [h]the tax collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness. 10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end. 11 And Now it was so, came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's [3]office [4]by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's [5]scribe and the chief high priest's officer came and emptied the

[a] Neh. 3. 28. Jer. 31. 40. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 16.
[b] Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 7.
[c] ver. 12.
[d] See ch. 21. 2.
[e] Deut. 13. 9.
[f] ch. 5. 5 & 30. 27.
[g] 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31 & 24. 1.
[h] See Ex. 30. 12—16.
[i] Num. 28. 2.
[j] See Num. 17. 7, 8.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 25. 2 (& mg. for mg.).
[l] Cp. ch. 21. 17.
[m] See 1 Chr. 26. 1—19.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 15.
[o] Cp. Ezra 1. 1.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 19 & 15. 35.
[q] For ver. 1—14, see 2 Kin. 11. 21—12. 16.
[r] Cp. ch. 26. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the hands of David.* [2] Or, *for Israel* [3] Or, *officers* [4] Or, *which was under the hand* [5] Or, *secretary*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hands of David.* † Heb. *to renew.* ‡ Heb. *a voice.*

chest, and took it, and carried it to its his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance. 12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD; LORD, and they hired masons and carpenters to restore repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to repair mend the house of the LORD. 13 So the workmen wrought, and 1*[g] the work was perfected by them, and they set up the house of God 2in its his state, and strengthened it. 14 And when they had made an end, finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof [h] were made vessels for the house of the LORD, even vessels to minister, and 3† to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada. 15 But Jehoiada waxed old old, and was full of days days, and when he died; an hundred and thirty years old was he when he died. 16 And they buried him in the city of David [l] among the kings, because he had done good in [m] Israel, and both toward God God, and toward his house. 17 Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them. 18 And they forsook left the house of the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, and served [r] the Asherim groves and the idols: and [s] wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their guiltiness. trespass. 19 [t] Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; [v] and they testified against them: but they would not give ear. 20 [a] And the spirit Spirit of God 4† came upon Zechariah [b] the son of Jehoiada the priest; priest, and he which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, [c] Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? [d] because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you. 21 And [e] they conspired against him, [f] and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD. 22 Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon it, [i] and require it. 23 And it came to pass §at the 5end of the year, that [j] the army host of the Syrians Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of ‖Damascus. 24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men; men, [k] and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, [l] because they had forsaken the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. So they [n] executed 6judgement upon judgment against Joash. 25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him [o] in great diseases,) [p] his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the 7[q] sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, [u] but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings. 26 And these are they that conspired against him;

[a] ch. 15. 1 & 20. 14. Judg. 6. 34 (mg. for mg.).
[b] Cp. Matt. 23. 35.
[c] Cp. Num. 14. 41.
[d] ch. 15. 2.
[e] Cp. Neh. 9. 26.
[f] Matt. 23. 35 & Luke 11. 51.
[g] Neh. 4. 7 (mg. for mg.).
[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 13.
[i] Cp. Gen. 9. 5.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 12. 17, 18.
[k] Isai. 30. 17. Cp. Lev. 26. 8, 36, 37.
[l] Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 10 & 11. 43 & 14. 31, *al.*
[m] See ch. 21. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 22. 8.
[o] Cp. Deut. 28. 35.
[p] For ver. 25—27, see 2 Kin. 12. 20, 21.
[q] Cp. ver. 21, 22.
[r] See Deut. 16. 21.
[s] ch. 19. 2, 10 & 28. 11, 13 & 29. 8 & 32. 25.
[t] Jer. 25. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 34 & Luke 11. 49. See ch. 36. 15.
[u] Cp. ch. 21. 20 & 28. 27.
[v] Neh. 13. 15, 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *healing went up upon the work.* [2] Or, *according to the proportion thereof* [3] Or, *pestles* [4] Heb. *clothed itself with.* [5] Heb. *revolution.* [6] Heb. *judgements.* [7] The Sept. and Vulgate read, *son.*
A.V. * Heb. *the healing went up upon the work.* † Or, *pestils.* ‡ Heb. *clothed.* § Heb. *in the revolution of the year.* ‖ Heb. *Darmesek.*

[1]* Zabad the son of Shimeath the an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of [2]† Shimrith the a Moabitess. [27] Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens [3] *laid* upon him, and [a] the [4] rebuilding ‡ repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the [c] commentary § story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

[a] ver. 12.

[b] Cp. ch. 20. 6.

[c] ch. 13. 22.

25 [1] [d] Amaziah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem: and Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem. [2] And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, [e] but not with a perfect heart. [3] Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was ‖ established unto to him, that he slew his servants which that had killed the king his father. [4] But he put not their children to death, slew not their children, but did according to that which as it is written in the law in the book of Moses, as where the LORD commanded, saying, [h] The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers; fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin. [5] Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and ordered made them according to their fathers' captains over thousands, and houses, under captains of thousands and captains over hundreds, according to the houses captains of hundreds, even of *their* fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them [i] from twenty years old and upward, above, and found them [k] three hundred thousand chosen choice men, able to go forth to war, [l] that could handle spear and shield. [6] He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for an hundred talents of silver. [7] But there came [n] a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD is not with Israel, *to wit*, with all the children of Ephraim. [8] But [5] if thou wilt go, do *valiantly, it,* be strong for the battle: God shall cast make thee down fall before the enemy; enemy: [b] for God hath power to help, and to cast down. [9] And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the [6]** army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this. [10] Then Amaziah separated them, *to wit*, the [6] army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go †† home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home ‡‡ in fierce great anger. [11] And Amaziah took courage, strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to [f] the Valley of Salt, valley of salt, and smote of [g] the children of Seir ten thousand. [12] And *other* ten thousand *left* alive did the children of Judah carry away alive, captive, and brought them unto the top of [7] the rock, and cast them down from the top of [7] the rock, that they all were broken in pieces. [13] But [8] §§ the men soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, [j] from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote of them three thousand of three thousand, them, and took much spoil.

[d] For ver. 1—4, see 2 Kin. 14. 1—6.

[e] Cp. ver. 14.

[f] 2 Kin. 14. 7.

[g] ch. 20. 10.

[h] Deut. 24. 16. Cp. Jer. 31. 30 & Ezek. 18. 20.

[i] Num. 1. 3.

[j] Cp. ch. 15. 8 & 19. 4.

[k] Cp. ch. 11. 1 & 13. 3 & 17. 14—18 & 26. 13.

[l] 1 Chr. 12. 8.

[14] Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that [m] he brought the gods [g] of the children of Seir, and set them up to be his gods, and bowed down himself before

[m] Cp. ch. 28. 23.

[n] Deut. 33. 1. Judg. 13. 6, *al.*

R.V. [1] In 2 Kings 12. 21, *Jozacar.* [2] In 2 Kings 12. 21, *Shomer.* [3] Or, uttered *against* [4] Heb. *founding.* [5] Or, *go thou* [6] Heb. *troop.* [7] Or, *Sela* [8] Heb. *the sons of the troop.*

A.V. * Or, *Jozachar*, 2 Kin. 12. 21. † Or, *Shomer.* ‡ Heb. *founding.* § Or, *commentary.* ‖ Heb. *confirmed upon him.* ** Heb. *band.* †† Heb. *to their place.* ‡‡ Heb. *in heat of anger.* §§ Heb. *the sons of the band.*

them, and burned incense unto them. 15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, [a]which (have could) not (delivered deliver) their own people out of thine hand? 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, (Have we made thee Art thou made) of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that [d]God hath *determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 [f]Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of (Jehoahaz Jehoahaz,) the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us (look see) one another in the face. 18 And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, [h]The [1]†thistle that was in Lebanon sent to the cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by ‡a wild beast that was in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle. 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten (Edom the Edomites); and [i]thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou [2]meddle to (thy thine) hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Judah with thee? 20 But Amaziah would not hear; for it (was came) of God, that he might deliver them into the hand *of their enemies*, [j]because they (had) sought after the gods of Edom. 21 So Joash (the) king of Israel went up; and (he and Amaziah they saw one another) king of Judah looked one another in the face in the face, *both* he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah. 22 And Judah was §put to the worse before (Israel; Israel,) and they fled every man to his tent. 23 And Joash (the) king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of (Joash Joash,) the son of [b]Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from [c]the gate of Ephraim (unto to) [3]‖the corner gate, four hundred cubits. 24 And *he took* all the gold and (the) silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with [e]Obed-edom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 [g]And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel? 27 Now (from after) the time that Amaziah did turn away **from following the LORD they ††made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent (after to) him to Lachish, (Lachish after him,) and slew him there. 28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in [4]the city of ‡‡Judah.

26 1 (And Then) all the people of Judah took [5]§§Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah. 2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers. 3 [k]Sixteen years old was Uzziah when he began

a Cp. ver. 11.
b ch. 21. 17.
c Neh. 8. 16.
d Cp. Josh. 11. 20.
e 1 Chr. 26. 15.
f For ver. 17–24, see 2 Kin. 14. 8–14.
g For ver. 25 to ch. 26. 2, see 2 Kin. 14. 17–22.
h Cp. Judg. 9. 8.
i See ch. 26. 16.
j ver. 14, 15.
k For ver. 3, 4, see 2 Kin. 15. 2, 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *thorn* [2] Or, *provoke calamity* [3] So in 2 Kings 14. 13. The text has, *the gate that looketh.*
[4] In 2 Kings 14. 20, *the city of David.* [5] In 2 Kings 14. 21, *Azariah.*
A.V. * Heb. *counselled.* † Or, *furze bush*, or, *thorn.* ‡ Heb. *a beast of the field.* § Heb. *smitten.*
‖ Heb. *the gate of it that looketh.* ** Heb. *from after.* †† Heb. *conspired a conspiracy.* ‡‡ That is, *The city of David*, as it is 2 Kings 14. 20. §§ Or, *Azariah.*

to reign; and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name also was Jechiliah of Jerusalem. 4 And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done. 5 And he set himself to seek God [b] in the days of Zechariah, [c] who [1] had understanding [*] in [2] the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper. 6 And he went forth and [e] warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod; and he built cities in the country of Ashdod, and among the Philistines. 7 And God helped him [f] against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the [‡] Meunim. 8 And the Ammonites [j] gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name [†] spread abroad even to the entering in of Egypt; for he waxed exceeding strong. 9 Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at [m] the corner gate, and at [n] the valley gate, and at [o] the turning *of the wall*, and [§] fortified them. 10 And he built towers in the wilderness, and [‖] hewed out cisterns, many cisterns: for he had much cattle; in the lowland also, and in the [3] plain: husbandmen *also*, and vinedressers in the mountains, and in [4] the fruitful fields: for he loved [††] husbandry. 11 Moreover Uzziah had an army of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their reckoning made by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the officer, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains. 12 The whole number of the heads of fathers' houses, even the fathers of valour, were two thousand and six hundred. 13 And under their hand was [‡‡] an army, [a] three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy. 14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and [d] coats of mail, and bows, and [§§] slings for slinging. 15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the [6] battlements, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name [*] spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 But when [g] he was strong, [h] his heart was lifted up [7] so that he did corruptly, and he trespassed against the LORD his God; [k] for he went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense. 17 And [l] Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, that were valiant men: 18 and they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, [p] It pertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, [r] but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God. 19 Then Uzziah was wroth; and he had a censer in his hand to burn incense; and while he was wroth with the priests, [s] the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the altar of incense. 20 And

5. [a] Cp. ch. 25.
2. [b] Cp. ch. 24.
[c] Cp. Dan. 1. 17 & 10. 1.
[d] Neh. 4. 16.
[e] Cp. Isai. 14. 29.
[f] ch. 21. 16.
[g] Cp. ch. 12. 1 & Deut. 32. 15.
[h] ch. 32. 25. Ezek. 28. 2, 5, 17. Cp. ch. 25. 19 & Deut. 8. 14 & 2 Kin. 14. 10.
[i] Cp. ch. 20. 1 (mg.).
[j] Cp. ch. 17. 11 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 12, 13.
[l] 1 Chr. 6. 10.
[m] See 2 Kin. 14. 13.
[n] Neh. 2. 13, 15 & 3. 13.
[o] Neh. 3. 19.
[p] Num. 16. 40 & 18. 7.
[q] Deut. 6. 11. Neh. 9. 25.
[r] Ex. 30. 7, 8.
[s] Cp. Ex. 4. 6 & Num. 12. 10 & 2 Kin. 5. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *gave instruction*. [2] Heb. *the seeing*. Many ancient authorities have, *the fear*. [3] Or, *table land*. [4] Or, *Carmel*. See 1 Sam. 25. 2. [5] Or, *the power of an army*. [6] Or, *corner towers*. [7] Or, *to his destruction*. [a] Heb. *rose* (as the sun).

A.V. [*] Heb. *in the seeing of God*. [†] Or, *in the country of Ashdod*. [‡] Heb. *went*. [§] Or, *repaired*. [‖] Or, *cut and many cisterns*. [**] Or, *Fruitful fields*. [††] Heb. *ground*. [‡‡] Heb. *the power of an army*. [§§] Heb. *stones of slings*. [*] Heb. *went forth*.

Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out quickly from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him. 21 [a]And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt [c]in a [1]*several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land. 22 Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did [e]Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, write. 23 So Uzziah slept with his fathers; fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

[a] For ver. 21—23, see 2 Kin. 15. 5—7.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 36.
[c] Cp. Lev. 13. 46 & Num. 5. 2.
[d] ver. 1.
[e] Isai. 1. 1 & 6. 1.

27 1 [g]Jotham was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. and his His mother's name also was Jerushah Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok. 2 And he did that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah had done did: [n]howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly. 3 He built the upper high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of [t]Ophel he built much. 4 Moreover he built cities in the hill country mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers. 5 He fought also with the king of the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand [2]measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. [‡]So much did the children of Ammon render pay unto him, in both the second year also, year, and in the third. 6 So Jotham became mighty, because he §ordered prepared his ways before the LORD his God. 7 [b]Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, behold, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. 8 He was [d]five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. 9 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

[g] For ver. 1—3, see 2 Kin. 15. 33—35.
[h] Cp. Ex. 34. 17.
[i] Judg. 2. 11.
[j] ver. 25.
[k] See Josh. 15. 8.
[l] ch. 33. 6. Cp. Lev. 18. 21.
[m] ch. 33. 2. Deut. 18. 9.
[n] Cp. ch. 26. 16.
[o] ch. 33. 14. Neh. 3. 26, 27 & 11. 21.
[p] Isai. 7. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 5, 6.

28 1 [f]Ahaz was twenty years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: and but he did not that which was right in the eyes sight of the LORD, like David his father: 2 but For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also [h]molten images for [i]the Baalim. 3 Moreover [j]he ‖burnt incense in [k]the valley of the son of Hinnom, and [l]burnt his children in the fire, according to after [m]the abominations of the heathen, heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. 4 And He he sacrificed sacrificed also and [j]burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree. 5 [p]Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away of his a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to **Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter. 6 For

R.V. [1] Or, *lazar house* [2] Heb. *cors.*
A.V. * Heb. *free.* † Or, *The tower.* ‡ Heb. *This.* § Or, *established.* ‖ Or, *offered sacrifice.* ** Heb. *Darmesck.*

[a]Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, all of them which were all *valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers. 7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the ruler governor of the house, and Elkanah that was [1]†next to the king. 8 And the children of Israel carried away captive [c]of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. 9 But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out to meet before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, fathers [g]was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage [h]which hath that reached reacheth up unto heaven. 10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but* are there not even with you [2]trespasses of your own with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God? 11 Now hear me therefore, and send back the captives, deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive [c]of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD is upon you. 12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war, 13 and said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for ye purpose that which will whereas we have offended bring upon us [3]a trespass against the LORD, against the LORD *already*, ye intend to add unto *more* to our sins and to our [3]trespass: for our [3]trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Israel. 14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation. 15 And [b]the men which have been were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and [d]gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, [e]the city of palm trees, unto to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 [f]At that time did king Ahaz send unto the [4]kings of Assyria to help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away [5]†captives. 18 [i]The Philistines also had invaded [j]the cities of the lowland, low country, and of the South south of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Aijalon, Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Soco Shocho [k]with the [6]towns villages thereof, and Timnah with the [6]towns villages thereof, Gimzo also and the [6]towns villages thereof: and they dwelt there. 19 For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of [l]Israel; for he had [7]dealt wantonly in made Judah naked, and trespassed transgressed sore against the LORD. 20 And [m]Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came [8]unto him, and distressed him, but [9]strengthened him not. 21 [n]For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the LORD, and out of the house of the king king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Assyria: but it he helped

[a] 2 Kin. 15. 27 & 16. 5.

[b] ver. 12. Cp. ch. 31. 19 & Num. 1. 17.

[c] ch. 11. 4.

[d] 2 Kin. 6. 22. Prov. 25. 21, 22. Rom. 12. 20.

[e] Deut. 34. 3. Judg. 1. 16.

[f] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8.

[g] Isai. 47. 6. Ezek. 25. 12, 15 & 26. 2.

[h] Ezra 9. 6. Rev. 18. 5.

[i] Cp. Ezek. 16. 27, 57.

[j] See Josh. 15. 33—36.

[k] Cp. Num. 21. 25 (mg. for mg.).

[l] See ch. 21. 2.

[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 16. 7.

[n] 2 Kin. 16. 8, 9.

R.V. [1] Heb. *second.* [2] Heb. *guiltinesses.* [3] Or, *guilt* [4] Many ancient authorities read, *king* [5] Heb. *a captivity.* [6] Heb. *daughters.* [7] Or, *cast away restraint* [8] Or, *against* [9] Or, *prevailed not against him*

A.V. * Heb. *sons of valour.* † Heb. *the second to the king.* ‡ Heb. *a captivity.*

him not. 22 And in the time [1]of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD, this same *is that* king Ahaz. 23 For [a]he sacrificed unto the gods of [2*]Damascus, which smote him: and he said, [c]Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel. 24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and [e]cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and [f]shut up the doors of the house of the LORD; and he made him [h]altars in every corner of Jerusalem. 25 And in every several city of Judah he made high places [†i]to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD, the God of his fathers. 26 [k]Now the rest of his acts, and all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem; for [o]they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of [r]Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

29 1 [s]Hezekiah began to reign when he was five and twenty years old; and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem: and his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of [u]Zechariah. 2 And he did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done. 3 He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, [x]opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them. 4 And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the broad place on the east, 5 and said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; now [b]sanctify yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD, the God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. 6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and [d]have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and [‡]turned their backs. 7 Also they have [g]shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Israel. 8 Wherefore [j]the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to [3‡]be tossed to and fro, [§]to be an trouble, astonishment, and [m]to be an hissing, as ye see with your eyes. 9 For, lo, [n]our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this. 10 Now [p]it is in mine heart [q]to make a covenant with the LORD, the God of Israel, that his fierce anger may turn away from us. 11 My sons, [‖]be not now negligent: [t]for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to minister unto him, and that ye should be his ministers, serve him, and [**]minister unto him, and burn incense.

12 Then the Levites arose, [v]Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of [w]the Kohathites: and of the sons of [w]Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehallelel: and of the [w]Gershonites, Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and

[a] Cp. ch. 25. 14.
[b] ver. 15, 34. ch. 35. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 12. Ezra 6. 20.
[c] Cp. Jer. 44. 17, 18.
[d] Jer. 2. 27. Ezek. 8. 16.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 17.
[f] Cp. ch. 29. 3, 7.
[g] ch. 28. 24.
[h] Cp. ch. 30. 14.
[i] ver. 3.
[j] See ch. 24. 18.
[k] For ver. 26, 27, see 2 Kin. 16. 19, 20.
[l] Deut. 28. 25. Isai. 28. 19 (for mg.).
[m] Jer. 19. 8 & 25. 9, 18 & 29. 18. Mic. 6. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 8, *al.*
[n] ch. 28. 5, 6, 8, 17.
[o] Cp. ch. 21. 20 & 24. 25.
[p] See 1 Chr. 22. 7.
[q] See ch. 15. 12.
[r] See ch. 21. 2.
[s] For ver. 1, 2, see 2 Kin. 18. 1–3.
[t] Num. 3. 6 & 8. 14 & 18. 2, 6.
[u] ch. 26. 5 (?).
[v] ch. 31. 13.
[w] Num. 3. 17.
[x] Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 28. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *that he distressed him* [2] Heb. *Darmesek.* [3] Or, *a terror*
A.V. * Heb. *Darmesek.* † Or, *to offer.* ‡ Heb. *given the neck.* § Heb. *commotion.* ‖ Or, *be not now deceived.* ** Or, *offer sacrifice.*

Eden the son of Joah: 13 and of the sons of [b]Elizaphan, Shimri and Jeuel: and of the sons of [c]Asaph, Zechariah and Mattaniah: 14 and of the sons of [d]Heman, Jehuel and Shimei: and of the sons of [e]Jeduthun, Shemaiah and Uzziel. 15 And they gathered their brethren, and [f]sanctified themselves, and went in, according to the commandment of the king, [*h]by the words of the LORD, [i]to cleanse the house of the LORD. 16 And the priests went in unto the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad to [k]the brook Kidron. 17 Now they began [m]on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD; and they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and on the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end. 18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the king within, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the table of shewbread, with all the vessels thereof. 19 Moreover all the vessels, [t]which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away when he trespassed, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the LORD.

20 Then Hezekiah the king arose early, and gathered the princes of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD. 21 And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he-goats, [a]for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer them on the altar of the LORD. 22 So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, [g]and sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. 23 And they brought forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; [j]and they laid their hands upon them: 24 and the priests killed them, and they made a sin offering with their blood upon the altar, [l]to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Israel. 25 [n]And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, [o]according to the commandment of David, and of Gad [p]the king's seer, and [q]Nathan the prophet: for so was the commandment of the LORD [§]by his prophets. 26 And the Levites stood with [r]the instruments of David, [s]and the priests with the trumpets. 27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And [‖]when the burnt offering began, [u]the song of the LORD began also, and with the trumpets, together with the [**]instruments ordained by David king of Israel. 28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the [††]singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this *continued* until the burnt offering was finished. 29 And

a Lev. 4. 14.
b 1 Chr. 15. 8.
c 1 Chr. 6. 39.
d 1 Chr. 6. 33.
e 1 Chr. 9. 16.
f See ver. 5.
g Lev. 8. 15, 19, 24.
‖Heb. 9. 21.
Cp. ch. 35. 11.
h ch. 30. 12.
i Cp. Neh. 13. 9.
j Lev. 4. 15.
k See 2 Sam. 15. 23.
l Lev. 4. 26.
m ver. 3.
n 1 Chr. 16. 4 & 25. 6.
Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 16.
o ch. 8. 14.
1 Chr. 23. 5 & 25. 1.
p See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
q 2 Sam. 12. 1.
r 1 Chr. 23. 5.
Cp. Amos 6. 5.
s See 1 Chr. 15. 24.
t Cp. ch. 28. 24.
u Cp. ch. 23. 18.

A.V. * Or, *in the business of the* LORD. † Heb. *near.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of the* LORD. § Heb. *by the hand of.*
‖ Heb. *in the time.* ** Heb. *hands of instruments.* †† Heb. *song.*

when they had made an end of offering, [a] the king and all that were *present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped. 30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praises unto the praise LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped. 31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now [b] ye have [1]†consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were [f] of a willing free heart brought burnt offerings. 32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD. 33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep. 34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore [i] their brethren the Levites ‡did help them, till the work was ended, and until the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: [j] for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests. 35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with [l] the fat of the peace offerings, and with [n] the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order. 36 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, because of that which God had prepared for the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

30 [1] And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. [2] For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover [c] in the second month. [3] For they could not keep it [d] at that time, [e] because the priests had not sanctified themselves in sufficient number, sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. [4] And the thing §was right in the eyes of pleased the king and [of] all the congregation. [5] So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, [g] from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not kept done it [2]in great numbers of a long *time* in such sort as it is was written. [6] [h] So the posts went with the letters ‖from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, [k] turn again unto the LORD, the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, that and he may will return to the remnant that are escaped of you, of you, that are escaped out of the hand of [m] the kings of Assyria. [7] And [o] be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, so that he *who* therefore gave them up

a Cp. ch. 29. 18.
b ch. 13. 9. Cp. Ex. 28. 41 (mg. for mg.).
c ver. 13, 15. Num. 9. 10, 11.
d Cp. ch. 29. 17 & Ex. 12. 6, 18.
e ch. 29. 34. Cp. ver. 24.
f Ex. 35. 5, 22.
g See 2 Sam. 3. 10.
h Cp. Esth. 3. 13, 15 & 8. 10, 14 & Jer. 51. 31.
i Cp. ch. 35. 11.
j Cp. ch. 30. 3.
k Jer. 4. 1. Joel 2. 12, 13.
l Lev. 3. 1, 16.
m 2 Kin. 15. 19, 29.
n Num. 15. 5, 7, 10.
o Cp. Ezek. 20. 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *filled your hand.* [2] Or, *of a long time*
A.V. * Heb. *found.* † Or, *filled your hand.* ‡ Heb. *strengthened them.* § Heb. *was right in the eyes of the king.* ‖ Heb. *from the hand.*

[1][a]to desolation, as ye see. [8] Now [c]be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers [were; were,] but [2]†[d]yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for [ever; ever:] and serve the LORD your God, [f]that [his the] [fierce anger / fierceness of his wrath] may turn away from you. [9] For [g]if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children [h]shall find compassion before them that [led lead] them captive, [and so that they] shall come again into this land: for [j]the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, [k]if ye return unto him. [10] [g]So the posts passed from city to city through the country of [m]Ephraim and [Manasseh, Manasseh] even unto Zebulun: but [o]they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. [11] Nevertheless [p]divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem. [12] Also in Judah [was the hand of God / the hand of God was] to give them one [heart, heart] to do the commandment of the king and of the [princes princes,] [r]by the word of the LORD. [13] And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread [s]in the second month, a very great congregation. [14] And they arose and took away [u]the altars that were in Jerusalem, and all the [3]altars for incense took they away, [v]and cast them into the brook Kidron. [15] [w]Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: [y]and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, [a]and sanctified themselves, and brought [in the] burnt offerings into the house of the LORD. [16] And [b]they stood in [‡]their place after their [order, manner,] according to the law of Moses [e]the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites. [17] For there were many in the congregation that [had not sanctified themselves. / were not sanctified] therefore the Levites had the charge of [the] killing [of] the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the LORD. [18] For a multitude of the people, [i]even many of [Ephraim / Ephraim,] and Manasseh, [Issachar / Issachar,] and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise [l]than it [is / was] written. [For / But] Hezekiah [had] prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon [4]every one [19] [n]that [setteth / prepareth] his heart to seek God, the [LORD, the / LORD] God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary. [20] And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people. [21] And the children of Israel that were [§]present at Jerusalem kept [q]the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with [‖]loud instruments unto the LORD. [22] And Hezekiah spake [**t]comfortably unto all the Levites that [were well skilled *in the service* / taught the good knowledge] of the [LORD. / LORD:] [So, and] they did eat throughout the feast [for the] seven days, offering [sacrifices of] peace offerings, [x]and [5]making confession to the [LORD, the / LORD] God of their fathers. [23] And the whole [congregation / assembly] took counsel to keep [z]other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness. [24] For Hezekiah king of Judah [††]did [b]give to the con-

[a] Cp. ch. 29. 8 (for mg.) & 2 Kin. 22. 19 (mg. for mg.).
[b] ch. 35. 10.
[c] Ex. 32. 9. Deut. 9. 6 & 10. 16. 2 Kin. 17. 14. Neh. 9. 16, 29. Jer. 7. 26 & 17. 23. Cp. Acts 7. 51.
[d] 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
[e] Deut. 33. 1.
[f] ch. 29. 10.
[g] See ver. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 106. 46.
[i] ver. 11, 25.
[j] Ex. 34. 6. Dan. 9. 9.
[k] See 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[l] See Ex. 12. 43—49.
[m] ver. 1.
[n] ch. 19. 3.
[o] Cp. ch. 36. 16.
[p] ver. 18, 21, 25.
[q] Ex. 12. 15 & 13. 6. Ezra 6. 22.
[r] Cp. ch. 29. 15.
[s] ver. 2.
[t] ch. 32. 6. Isai. 40. 2.
[u] ch. 28. 24.
[v] Cp. ch. 15. 16 & 2 Kin. 23. 6.
[w] ch. 35. 11.
[x] Cp. Lev. 5. 5 & Ezra 10. 11.
[y] Cp. ch. 29. 34.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[a] Cp. Ezra 6. 20.
[b] Cp. ch. 35. 7—9.

R.V. [1] Or, *to be an astonishment* [2] Heb. *give the hand.* [3] Or, *vessels* Or, *him that setteth his whole heart*
[4] Or, *giving thanks*
A.V. * Heb. *harden not your necks.* † Heb. *give the hand.* ‡ Heb. *their standing.* § Heb. *found.*
‖ Heb. *instruments of strength.* ** Heb. *to the heart of all, &c.* †† Heb. *lifted up*, or, *offered.*

gregation for offerings a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests [b]sanctified themselves. 25 And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, [d]and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced. 26 So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for [e]since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there was not the like in Jerusalem. 27 Then [g]the priests the Levites arose and [h]blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to [*i] his holy habitation, dwelling place, even unto heaven.

31 1 Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were [†]present went out to the cities of Judah, and [k]brake in pieces [‡]the [1]pillars, the [‡]images in pieces, and hewed cut down [m]the Asherim, groves, and brake threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, [§]until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities. 2 And Hezekiah appointed [o]the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, both the priests and the Levites, Levites, [p]for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the camp tents of the LORD. 3 *He appointed* also [s]the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit,* for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, [a]as it is written in the law of the LORD. 4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give [c]the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might [2]give themselves to be encouraged in the law of the LORD. 5 And as soon as the commandment [‖]came abroad, the children of Israel gave brought in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and [**]honey, and of all the increase of the field; and [f]the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly. 6 And *concerning* the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and [j]the tithe of dedicated holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them [††]by heaps. 7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month. 8 And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel. 9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps. 10 And Azariah the chief priest, priest [n]of the house of Zadok, Zadok answered him, him, and said, Since *the people* began to bring the oblations offerings into the house of the LORD, we have eaten and had enough, had enough to eat, and have left plenty: [q]for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store. 11 Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare [‡‡][r]chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared them, them. 12 And they

a See Num. 28. 3—29. 40.
b ver. 3. ch. 29. 34.
c Cp. Neh. 13. 10. See Num. 18. 8—24.
d ver. 11, 18.
e See ch. 7. 8—10.
f Neh. 13. 12.
g ch. 5. 5 & 23. 18.
h See Num. 6. 23—27.
i Deut. 26. 15. Ps. 68. 5.
j Lev. 27. 30. Deut. 14. 28.
k 2 Kin. 18. 4.
l Ex. 23. 24 (& mg. for mg.). See Deut. 16. 22.
m See Deut. 16. 21.
n 1 Chr. 6. 8.
o 1 Chr. 23. 6 & 24. 1.
p 1 Chr. 23. 30, 31.
q Cp. Mal. 3. 10.
r 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33. Cp 2 Kin. 23. 11 & Neh. 10. 39.
s Cp. ch. 35. 7.

R.V. 1 Or, *obelisks* 2 Heb. *be strong in.*
A.V. * Heb. *the habitation of his holiness.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *statues.* § Heb. *until to make an end.*
‖ Heb. *brake forth.* ** Or, *dates.* †† Heb. *heaps, heaps.* ‡‡ Or, *storehouses.*

brought in the oblations offerings and the tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: and over them Conaniah over which Cononiah the Levite was ruler, and Shimei his brother was second. the next. 13 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, were overseers under the hand of Conaniah Cononiah and Shimei his brother, by at the appointment commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God. 14 And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter at the east toward the east, gate, was over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things. 15 And under next him were Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well as to the great as to the small: 16 beside them that were reckoned by their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that entered entereth into the house of the LORD, as the duty of every day required, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses; 17 and them Both that were reckoned by to the genealogy of the priests by their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses; 18 and them that to were reckoned by the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness: 19 also for of the sons of Aaron the priests, which were in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, there were the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogy genealogies among the Levites. 20 And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah; Judah, and he wrought that which was good and right and faithful truth before the LORD his God. 21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

32 1 After these things, and this faithfulness, the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself. 2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem, 3 he took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city; city: and they helped did help him. 4 So there was gathered much people together, and they who, stopped all the fountains, and the brook that flowed ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water? 5 And he took Also he strengthened courage, himself, and built up all the wall that was broken down, and raised *it* up to the towers, and the other another wall without, and strengthened repaired Millo *in* the city of David, and made weapons darts and shields in abundance. 6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the broad street

a Cp. ch. 28. 13 & Num. 1. 17. See ver. 12—15.
b Cp. ch. 35. 9 & Neh. 13. 13.
c Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 12, 14.
d 2 Kin. 18. 3 & 20. 3.
e ver. 10.
f For ver. 1—22, see 2 Kin. 18. 13—19. 37 & Isai. 36. 1—37. 38.
g See Josh. 21. 9—19.
h 1 Chr. 9. 22.
i 1 Kin. 8. 59. Ezra 3. 4. Neh. 11. 23 & 12. 47.
j ver. 30.
k 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.
l ch. 25. 23. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 10.
m See 2 Sam. 5. 9.
n Lev. 25. 34.

R.V. 1 Or, *trust* 2 Or, *for his daily portion* 3 Or, *even to give to them &c.* 4 Heb. *faithfulness.* 5 Heb. *to break them up.* 6 Heb. *his face was to fight.* 7 Or, *heightened the towers* Or, *went up upon the towers* The Vulgate has *built towers thereon.* 8 Or, *another*

A.V. * Heb. *at the hand.* † Heb. *at his hand.* ‡ Or, *trust.* § Heb. *to break them up.* ‖ Heb. *his face was to war.* ** Heb. *overflowed.* †† Or, *swords*, or, *weapons.*

place of at the gate of the city, and *spake [a]comfortably to them, saying, 7 [b]Be strong and of a good courage, courageous, [c]be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him: [d]for there is a greater there be more with us than with him: 8 with him is [e]an arm of flesh; [f]but with us is the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people †rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

9 After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he now he was himself laid siege before against Lachish, and all his ‡power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that were at Jerusalem, saying, 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide §in [2]the siege in Jerusalem? 11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you, you to give you over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 12 [g]Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and upon it shall ye burn incense? burn incense upon it 13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the peoples of the people other lands? Were were the gods of the nations of the those lands any ways able to deliver their land lands out of mine hand? 14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations which that my fathers [3]utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither believe ye yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your [4]God deliver you out of mine hand? 16 And his servants spake yet more against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah. 17 He wrote also [5]letters, letters to rail on the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of the lands, which other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand. 18 And Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language speech unto the people of Jerusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city. 19 And they spake of ‖ against the God of Jerusalem, as of against the gods of the peoples people of the earth, which are were the work of men's hands. the hands of man. 20 And for this cause Hezekiah the king, and Isaiah the prophet prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed because of this, and cried to heaven.

21 And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains, captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with [h]shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels [6]‖slew him there with the sword. 22 Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib the king

[a] ch. 30. 22. Isai. 40. 2.
[b] See Deut. 31. 6.
[c] ch. 20. 15.
[d] 2 Kin. 6. 16 (for mg.).
[e] Jer. 17. 5.
[f] ch. 15. 2 & 20. 17.
[g] Cp. ch. 31. 1.
[h] Cp. Ps. 44. 15 & Jer. 7. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *there be more* [2] Or, *in the strong hold* [3] Heb. *devoted.* [4] Or, *gods* [5] Or, *a letter*
[6] Heb. *caused him to fall.*
A.V. * Heb. *spake to their heart.* † Heb. *leaned.* ‡ Heb. *dominion.* § Or, *in the strong hold.*
‖ Heb. *made him fall.*

of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side. 23 And many [b]brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and precious things *presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was exalted magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 [c]In those days Hezekiah was sick even unto death: to the death, and he prayed unto the LORD LORD: and he spake unto him, and he †gave him a ‡sign. 25 But Hezekiah [g]rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for [h]his heart was lifted up: therefore [i]there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. 26 Notwithstanding [k]Hezekiah humbled himself for ‡‡the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah. 27 And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he provided him made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of §goodly vessels §pleasant jewels; 28 storehouses also for the increase of corn corn, and wine wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and flocks in folds. cotes for flocks. 29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him very much substance. substance very much. 30 This same Hezekiah also [t]stopped the upper spring of the waters watercourse of [u]Gihon, and brought them it straight down on to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works. 31 Howbeit in *the business of* the ‖‖ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, [y]who sent unto him to inquire of [z]the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, [a]to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart. 32 Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his good deeds, **goodness, behold, they are written [c]in the vision of Isaiah the prophet prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* [d]in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel. 33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the [f]ascent ††chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

1 [j]Manasseh was twelve **33** years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. Jerusalem: 2 And he But did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, like after unto [l]the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. 3 For ‡‡he built again the high places [m]which Hezekiah his father had broken down; down, and he reared up altars for the Baalim, and made [n]Asheroth, groves, and [o]worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them. 4 And Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, [q]In Jerusalem shall my name be for ever. 5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in [r]the two courts of the house of the LORD. 6 [s]He also made And he caused his children to pass through the fire [v]in the valley of the son of Hinnom: and also he [w]practised augury, observed times, and used enchantments, and practised used sorcery, witchcraft, and dealt with [x]them that had a familiar spirits, spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger. 7 And he set [a]the graven image of a carved image, the idol, idol which he

[a] Deut. 8. 2.
[b] Cp. ch. 17. 5.
[c] See Isai. 36—39.
[d] See 2 Kin. 18—20.
[e] See 2 Kin. 20. 1—11 & Isai. 38. 1—8.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30 (Heb.).
[g] Cp. Ps. 116. 12.
[h] See ch. 26. 16.
[i] ch. 19. 2 & 24. 18.
[j] For ver. 1—9, see 2 Kin. 21. 1—9.
[k] Jer. 26. 18, 19. Cp. ch. 33. 12.
[l] ch. 28. 3.
[m] ch. 30. 14 & 31. 1. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
[n] See Deut. 16. 21 (?).
[o] Cp. Deut. 17. 3.
[p] ch. 36. 10.
[q] ch. 6. 6.
[r] ch. 4. 9.
[s] ch. 28. 3.
[t] 2 Kin. 20. 20. Cp. Isai. 22. 9, 11.
[u] 1 Kin. 1. 33.
[v] See Josh. 15. 8.
[w] Deut. 18. 10.
[x] See 1 Sam. 28. 3 (?).
[y] 2 Kin. 20. 12. Isai. 39. 1.
[z] ver. 24.
[a] ver. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *wonder* [2] Heb. *the lifting up.* [3] Heb. *interpreters.*
A.V. * Heb. *precious things.* † Or, *wrought a miracle for him.* ‡ Heb. *the lifting up.* § Heb. *instruments of desire.* ‖ Heb. *interpreters.* ** Heb. *kindnesses.* †† Or, *highest.* ‡‡ Heb. *he returned and built.*

had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of before all the tribes of Israel, [a]will I put my name for ever: [8] neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from off out of the land [b]which I have appointed for your fathers; if only so that they will observe take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the even all the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses. [9] And So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, so that they did evil more than did the nations, *and* to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel. [10] And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they gave no heed. would not hearken. [11] [g]Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host *of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh [1]in chains, among the thorns, and [i]bound him with [†]fetters, and [j]carried him to Babylon. [12] And when he was in distress, affliction, he besought the LORD his God, [k]and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers. fathers, [13] And he prayed unto him; him: and [l]he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. [n]Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he was God.

[14] Now after this he built an outer wall to a wall without the city of David, on the west side of [o]Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at [q]the fish gate; gate: and he compassed about [‡r]Ophel, and raised it up a very great height; height: and he put [2]valiant captains captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. [15] And [t]he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of the city. [16] And he [3]built up repaired the altar of the LORD, and offered sacrificed thereon sacrifices of peace offerings and of thanksgiving, thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. [17] [c]Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, but only *yet* unto the LORD their God only. God. [18] Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and [d]his prayer unto his God, and the words of [e]the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, behold, they are written among in the acts book of the kings [f]of Israel. [19] His prayer also, and how [l]*God* was intreated of him, and all his sin sins, and his trespass, and the places [h]wherein he built high places, and set up the [§]Asherim groves and the graven images, before [k]he humbled himself was humbled: behold, they are written in the history of [4]Hozai. among the sayings of [§]the seers. [20] So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

[21] [m]Amon was twenty and two two and twenty years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. [22] And But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: and for Amon sacrificed unto all the graven carved images [p]which Manasseh his father had made, and served them. them; [23] And he humbled not himself before the LORD, [s]as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but this same Amon [5]‖trespassed more and more. [24] And his servants

a ver. 4.
b 2 Sam. 7. 10.
c Cp. ch. 32. 12
d ver. 13, 19.
e See 1 Sam. 9. 9 (?).
f See ch. 21. 2.
g Cp. Deut. 28. 36.
h ver. 3.
i Cp. ch. 36. 6 & Judg. 16. 21.
j Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 17.
k Cp. ch. 32. 26.
l 1 Chr. 5. 20. Ezra 8. 23.
m For ver. 21—25, see 2 Kin. 21. 19—24.
n Cp. Dan. 4. 25.
o 1 Kin. 1. 33.
p ver. 7. Cp. ch. 34. 3, 4.
q Neh. 3. 3 & 12. 39. Zeph. 1. 10.
r ch. 27. 3.
s ver. 12.
t ver. 3, 5, 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *with hooks* [2] Or, *captains of the army* [3] According to another reading, *prepared.* [4] Or, *the seers* So the Sept. [5] Or, *became guilty*
A.V. * Heb. *which were the king's.* † Or, *chains.* ‡ Or, *the tower.* § Or, *Hosai.*
‖ Heb. *multiplied trespass.*

conspired against him, and [put him slew] [to death him] in his own house. 25 But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

34 1 [d]Josiah was eight years old when he began to [reign; reign,] and he reigned [thirty and] in Jerusalem one years in Jerusalem. [one and thirty years.] 2 And he did that which was right in the [eyes sight] of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and [turned not aside declined *neither*] to the right [hand or hand, nor] to the left. 3 For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the [*Asherim, groves,] and the [graven carved] images, and the molten images. 4 And they brake down the altars of [the] Baalim in his presence; and the [*sun-images, *images,] that were on high above them, he [hewed cut] down; and the [*Asherim, groves,] and the [graven carved] images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and [g]strowed it upon the [†]graves *of them* that had sacrificed unto them. 5 And [h]he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and [purged cleansed] Judah and Jerusalem. 6 And *so did he* in the [j]cities of [Manasseh Manasseh,] and [Ephraim Ephraim,] and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, [‖in with] their [ruins ‡mattocks] round about. 7 And [he when brake he had broken] down the [altars, altars,] and [beat the *Asherim and groves, and had beaten] the graven images [§]into powder, and [hewed cut] down all the [sun-images idols] throughout all the land of Israel, [and he] returned to Jerusalem.

8 [m]Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the [a]governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz [b]the [2]recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God. 9 And [when] they came to [c]Hilkiah the high priest, [and they] delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the [Levites, the keepers of Levites that kept] the [3]door, doors had gathered of the hand of [j]Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and [Benjamin, Benjamin;] [4]and [of the inhabitants of they returned to] Jerusalem. 10 And they [delivered put] it [into in] the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the [LORD; LORD,] and [they gave it to] [5]the workmen that wrought in the house of the [LORD gave it to LORD,] [amend repair] and [repair amend] the [house; house:] 11 even to the [carpenters artificers] and [to the] builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and ‖[f]to [make beams for floor] the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed. 12 And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, [6]to set it [forward: forward;] [i]and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of [music. musick.] 13 Also they were over [k]the bearers of burdens, and [set forward were overseers of] all that [did wrought] the work in [every any] manner of service: and of the Levites there were scribes, and officers, and porters. 14 And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, [c]Hilkiah the priest found [the a] book of the law of the LORD

[a] ch. 18. 25.
[b] 2 Sam. 8. 16.
[c] ch. 35. 8.
[d] For ver. 1, 2, see 2 Kin. 22. 1, 2.
[e] See ch. 14. 3.
[f] Neh. 2. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 6.
[h] 2 Kin. 23. 20. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 2.
[i] 1 Chr. 23. 5.
[j] 2 Kin. 23. 15, 19.
[k] ch. 2. 2, 18. Neh. 4. 10.
[l] Cp. Deut. 9. 21.
[m] For ver. 8—28, see 2 Kin. 22. 3—20.

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *with their axes* The text is probably corrupt. [2] Or, *chronicler* [3] Heb. *threshold.* [4] Another reading is, *and they returned to Jerusalem.* [5] Or, *they gave it to the workmen &c.* See 2 Kings 22. 5. [6] Or, *to preside over it*

A.V. * Or, *sun images.* † Heb. *face of the graves.* ‡ Or, *mauls.* § Heb. *to make powder.* ‖ Or, *to rafter.*

[1]given [*]by Moses. 15 And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan. 16 And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and moreover brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed [†]to thy servants, they do it. 17 And they have [2]emptied out [‡]gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and into the hand of the workmen. 18 And Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered given me a book. And Shaphan read therein [§]it before the king. 19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that [b]he rent his clothes. 20 And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and [3]‖Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah the king's servant, a servant of the king's, saying, 21 Go ye, Go, inquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is [c]the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do according unto after all that is written in this book. 22 So And Hilkiah, and they whom that the king *had* commanded, appointed, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of [4]Tokhath, Tikvath, the son of [5]**Hasrah, keeper of the [††]wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem [‡‡]in the [6]second quarter; college:) and they spake to her to that effect. 23 And she said unto answered them, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel: Tell ye the man that sent you unto to me, 24 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah: 25 because they have forsaken me, and [a]have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore is [c]my wrath my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and it shall not be quenched. 26 But unto And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus so shall ye say to unto him, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel: As touching Israel *concerning* the words which thou hast heard, heard; 27 because Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and hast humbled humbledst thyself before me, and hast rent didst rend thy clothes, and wept weep before me; I also have have even heard *thee* thee, also, saith the LORD. 28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof. And of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 [d]Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem. 30 And the king went up to into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, both [§§]great and small: and he read

[a] ch. 28. 3, 4, 25.

[b] See Josh. 7. 6.

[c] ch. 12. 7.

[d] For ver. 29—32, see 2 Kin. 23. 1—3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *by the hand of.* [2] Or, *poured out* [3] In 2 Kings 22. 12, *Achbor the son of Micaiah.* [4] In 2 Kings 22. 14, *Tikvah.* [5] In 2 Kings 22. 14, *Harhas.* [6] Heb. *Mishneh.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *to the hand of.* ‡ Heb. *poured out*, or, *melted.* § Heb. *in it.* ‖ Or, *Achbor*, 2 Kin. 22. 12. ** Or, *Harhas.* †† Heb. *garments.* ‡‡ Or, *in the school*, or, *in the second part.* §§ Heb. *from great even to small.*

in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD. 31 And the king [b]stood in his place, [d]and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant that were written in this book. 32 And he caused all that were *found present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers. 33 And Josiah took away [g]all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Israel, and made all that were found present in Israel to serve, even to serve the LORD their God. All *And* all his days they departed not †from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

35 1 [j]And Moreover Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover [k]on the fourteenth *day* of the first month. 2 And he set the priests in their charges, [l]and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD, LORD, 3 And he said unto the Levites [m]that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; [q]there *it* shall no not more be a burden upon your shoulders: now serve serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel. Israel, 4 And prepare yourselves ‡after your fathers' houses by the houses of your fathers, by after your courses, [u]according to the writing of David king of Israel, [a]and according to the writing of Solomon his son. 5 And [c]stand in the holy place [e]according to the divisions of ‡the fathers' houses families of the fathers of your brethren the children of §the people, [l]and *let there be for each* a portion *after* the division of a fathers' house families of the Levites. 6 And So kill the passover, and [f]sanctify yourselves, and prepare for your brethren, to that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses. 7 And Josiah [2]‖gave to the children of the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all of them for the passover offerings, unto for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: [h]these were of the king's substance. 8 And his princes ‖gave [3]for a freewill offering willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites. Levites: [i]Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, the rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen. 9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethanel, Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, the chiefs chief of the Levites, ‖gave unto the Levites for the passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen. 10 So the service was prepared, and the priests [n]stood in their place, [o]and the Levites by in their courses, according to the king's commandment. 11 [p]And they killed the passover, and the priests [r]sprinkled *the* blood, *which* blood *they received of* from their hand, hands, [s]and the Levites flayed them. 12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give them

[a] ch. 8. 14.
[b] ch. 6. 13. 2 Kin. 11. 14. Cp. ch. 30. 16.
[c] Ps. 134. 1.
[d] See ch. 15. 12.
[e] Cp. Ezra 6. 18.
[f] See ch. 29. 5.
[g] ch. 28. 3 & 33. 2.
[h] Cp. ch. 31. 3.
[i] ch. 34. 9, 14.
[j] 2 Kin. 23. 21–23.
[k] Ex. 12. 6. Ezra 6. 19.
[l] ch. 29. 11.
[m] ch. 17. 9. Neh. 8. 7, 9. Cp. ch. 15. 3 & 30. 22 & Lev. 10. 11 & Deut. 33. 10 & Ezra 7. 10 & Mal. 2. 7.
[n] ch. 30. 16.
[o] Ezra 6. 18.
[p] ch. 30. 15. Ezra 6. 20.
[q] 1 Chr. 23. 26.
[r] See ch. 29. 22.
[s] Cp. ch. 29. 34.
[t] 1 Chr. 9. 9.
[u] See 1 Chr. ch. 23–ch. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *and according to the distribution of each fathers' house* ch. 30. 24. [2] Or, *gave for offerings* and so in verses 8, 9. See [3] Or, *willingly*

A.V. * Heb. *found*. † Heb. *from after*. ‡ Heb. *the house of the fathers*. § Heb. *the sons of the people*. ‖ Heb. *offered*.

according to the divisions of the fathers' houses of the children families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as it is written in the book of Moses. And so did they with the oxen. 13 [b]And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: and but the other holy offerings [d]sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and carried *divided them quickly to all the children of speedily among all the people. 14 And afterward they prepared made ready for themselves, and for the priests; priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in offering the of burnt offerings and the fat until night; night: therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron. 15 And the singers the sons of Asaph were in their †place, [f]according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's [g]seer; [h]and the porters were *waited* at every gate; gate: they needed not might not depart from their service, service: for their brethren the Levites prepared for them. 16 So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah. 17 And the children of Israel that were ‡present kept the passover at that time, [m]and the feast of unleavened bread seven days. 18 [o]And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did any all of the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

20 [a]After all this, when Josiah had prepared the §temple, Neco Necho king of Egypt went came up to fight against Carchemish Charchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him. 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against ‖the house wherewith I have war; and war: for God [1]hath commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but [e]disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Neco, Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of [i]Megiddo. 23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, [j]Have me away; for I am sore **wounded. 24 So his His servants servants therefore took him out of the that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had, had; and they brought him to Jerusalem; Jerusalem: and he died, and was buried ††in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. [k]And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah. 25 [l]And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all [n]the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations, unto this day; lamentations to day: and they made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his good deeds, ‡‡goodness, according to that which is *was* written in the law of the LORD, 27 and his

[a] 2 Kin. 23. 29, 30.
[b] Ex. 12. 8, 9. Deut. 16. 7.
[c] Cp. Jer. 46. 2.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 13–15.
[e] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 30.
[f] See 1 Chr. 25.
[g] See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
[h] See 1 Chr. 9. 17–29 & 26. 1–19.
[i] Judg. 5. 19.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 34.
[k] Cp. Zech. 12. 11.
[l] Lam. 4. 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 17.
[m] See ch. 30. 21.
[n] 2 Sam. 19. 35. Ezra 2. 65. Neh. 7. 67. Cp. Matt. 9. 23.
[o] 2 Kin. 23. 22, 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *hath given command to speed me*

A.V. * Heb. *made* them *run*. † Heb. *station*. ‡ Heb. *found*. § Heb. *house*. ‖ Heb. *the house of my war*.
** Heb. *made sick*. †† Or, *among the sepulchres*. ‡‡ Heb. *kindnesses*.

acts, deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

36 1 [b]Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem. 2 Joahaz Jehoahaz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. 3 And the king of Egypt deposed him *put him down at Jerusalem, and [f]amerced †condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold. 4 And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and changed turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Neco Necho took Joahaz Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 [j]Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God. 6 [k]Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, [l]and bound him in ‡fetters, [n]to carry him to Babylon. 7 [o]Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his [1]temple at Babylon. 8 [q]Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found [2]in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and [3]§§Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

9 [u]Jehoiachin was [4]eight years old when he began to reign; reign, [v]and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD. 10 And [a]at ‖when the return of the year year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, [c]with the **goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made††[d]Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

11 [e]Zedekiah was twenty and one one and twenty years old when he began to reign; reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: 12 and Jerusalem. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD his God; God, he *and* humbled not himself before [g]Jeremiah the prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD. 13 [h]And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: [i]but he stiffened his neck, and [5]hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel. 14 Moreover all the chiefs chief of the priests, and the people, trespassed transgressed very greatly much after all the abominations of the heathen; and they polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem. 15 And the LORD, the LORD God of their fathers, fathers [m]sent to them ‡‡by his messengers, rising up §§early betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: 16 [p]but they mocked the messengers of God, [r]and despised his words, and scoffed at misused his prophets, [s]until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no [6]*remedy. 17 [t]Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldeans, Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man man, or ancient him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand. 18 [w]And

[a] 2 Sam. 11. 1.
[b] For ver. 1—4, see 2 Kin. 23. 30—34.
[c] Cp. ver. 7, 18.
[d] Jer. 37. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[e] For ver. 11—13, see 2 Kin. 24. 18—20 & Jer. 52. 1, 2.
[f] Deut. 22. 19.
[g] See Jer. 21. 3—7 & 27. 12—22 & 32. 1—5 & 37. 6—10 & 38. 17—26.
[h] Jer. 52. 3. Ezek. 17. 15, 18.
[i] See ch. 30. 8.
[j] 2 Kin. 23. 36, 37.
[k] 2 Kin. 24. 1.
[l] Cp. ch. 33. 11.
[m] Jer. 7. 13, 25 & 25. 3, 4 & 26. 5 & 29. 19 & 35. 15 & 44. 4. Cp. Jer. 11. 7 & 32. 33.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 6 & Jer. 22. 18, 19 & 36. 30.
[o] 2 Kin. 24. 13. Ezra 1. 7. Dan. 1. 1, 2 & 5. 2. Cp. ver. 10, 18.
[p] Cp. Jer. 5. 12, 13.
[q] 2 Kin. 24. 5, 6.
[r] Cp. Prov. 1. 25, 30.
[s] Cp. Ezra 5. 12.
[t] For ver. 17—20, see 2 Kin. 25. 1—7. Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Ezra 9. 7.
[u] For ver. 9, 10, see 2 Kin. 24. 8—17.
[v] 1 Esd. 1. 43, 44.
[w] 2 Kin. 25. 13—15. Cp. ver. 7, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *palace* [2] Or, *against* [3] In 1 Chr. 3. 16, *Jeconiah*. In Jer. 22. 24, *Coniah*. [4] In 2 Kings 24. 8, *eighteen*. [5] Heb. *strengthened*. [6] Heb. *healing*.

A.V. * Heb. *removed him*. † Heb. *mulcted*. ‡ Or, *chains*. § Or, *Jeconiah*, 1 Chr. 3. 16, or, *Coniah*, Jer. 22. 24. ‖ Heb. *at the return of the year*. ** Heb. *vessels of desire*. †† Or, *Mattaniah, his father's brother*. ‡‡ Heb. *by the hand of his messengers*. §§ That is, *continually and carefully*. * Heb. *healing*.

all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon. 19 [c]And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And *them that had escaped from the sword [e]carried he away to Babylon; [f]and where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia: 21 to fulfil [g]the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had [h]enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate [i]she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 [a]Now in the first year of [1]Cyrus king of Persia, [b]that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, [d]the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying, 23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Whosoever there is among you of all his people, the LORD his God be with him, and let him go up.

a For ver. 22, 23, see Ezra 1. 1—3.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13 & 29. 10 & 33. 10, 11, 14.
c 2 Kin. 25. 9.
d Isai. 44. 28.
e 2 Kin. 25. 11.
f Jer. 27. 7.
g Jer. 29. 10. See Jer. 25. 9—12.
h Lev. 26. 34, 35, 43. Cp. Dan. 9. 2.
i Cp. Lev. 25. 4, 5.

EZRA.

1 [a]Now in the first year of [1]Cyrus king of Persia, [b]that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, [c]that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying, 2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD, the God of heaven, given me all the kingdoms of the earth; [e]and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. 3 Whosoever there is among you of all his people, his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Judah, and build the house of the LORD, the God of Israel, [2](*h*e is the God,) which is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever is left, remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Jerusalem. 5 Then rose up the heads of the fathers' *houses* of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, even with all *them* whose spirit [f]God had stirred to go up to build the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem. 6 And all they that were round about them [§g]strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly offered. 7 [i]Also

a For ver. 1—3, see 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.
b Jer. 25. 12, 13 & 29. 10.
c ch. 5. 13.
d Cp. Phil. 2. 13.
e Isai. 44. 28. Cp. Isai. 45. 1, 13.
f ver. 1.
g Cp. ch. 4. 4. Jer. 38. 4.
h Dan. 6. 26.
i ch. 5. 14 & 6. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Coresh.* [2] Or, *he is the God which is in Jerusalem*
A.V. * Heb. *the remainder from the sword.* † Heb. *caused a voice to pass.* ‡ Heb. *lift him up.* § That is, *helped them.*

Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, [a] which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods; 8 even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of [b] Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto [c] Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah. 9 And this is the number of them: [d] thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives; 10 thirty bowls basons of gold, silver bowls basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand. 11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up, when they up with them of *the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

2 1 [e] Now these are the children of the province, province that went up out of the captivity captivity, of those which had been carried away, [f] whom [1] Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and that came returned again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city; 2 which came with Zerubbabel, Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, [2]† Seraiah, [3]‡ Reelaiah, [g] Mordecai, Bilshan, [4] Mispar, § Mizpar, Bigvai, [5]‖ Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel: 3 [h] the children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two. 4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. 5 The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five. 6 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua *and* Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve. 7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five. 9 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. 10 The children of [6]** Bani, six hundred forty and two. 11 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three. 12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two. 13 The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six. 14 The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six. 15 The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four. 16 The children of Ater, Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight. 17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three. 18 The children of [7]†† Jorah, an hundred and twelve. 19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three. 20 The children of [8]‡‡ Gibbar, ninety and five. 21 The children of Beth-lehem, an hundred twenty and three. 22 The men of Netophah, fifty and six. 23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. 24 The children of [9]§§ Azmaveth, forty and two. 25 The children of [10] Kiriath-arim, Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three. 26 The children of Ramah and Geba, Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. 27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two. 28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three. 29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two. 30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and six. 31 The children of [i] the other Elam, a thousand

[a] 2 Kin. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7.
[b] ch. 4. 7.
[c] ch. 5. 14.
[d] Cp. ch. 8. 27 & 1 Chr. 28. 17 & 1 Esd. 2. 13.
[e] For ver. 1—70, see Neh. 7. 6—73 & 1 Esd. 5. 4—46.
[f] 2 Kin. 24. 14—16 & 25. 11. 2 Chr. 36. 20.
[g] Esth. 2. 5, 6
[h] ch. 8. 3 & 10. 25.
[i] Cp. ver. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Nebuchadnezzor.* [2] In Neh. 7. 7, *Azariah.* [3] In Neh. 7. 7, *Raamiah.* [4] In Neh. 7. 7, *Mispereth.* [5] In Neh. 7. 7, *Nehum.* [6] In Neh. 7. 15, *Binnui.* [7] In Neh. 7. 24, *Hariph.* [8] In Neh. 7. 25, *Gibeon.* [9] In Neh. 7. 28, *Beth-azmaveth.* [10] In Neh. 7. 29, *Kiriath-jearim.*

A.V. * Heb. *the transportation.* † Or, *Azariah*, Neh. 7. 7. ‡ Or, *Raamiah.* § Or, *Mispereth.* ‖ Or, *Nehum.* ** Or, *Binnui*, Neh. 7. 15. †† Or, *Hariph*, Neh. 7. 24. ‡‡ Or, *Gibeon*, Neh. 7. 25. §§ Or, *Beth-azmaveth*, Neh. 7. 28.

two hundred fifty and four. 32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 33 The children of Lod, *Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five. 34 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. 35 The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty. 36 The priests: [a]the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 37 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two. 38 [c]The children of Pashhur, Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 39 The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen. 40 The Levites: the children of [d]Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of [1]†Hodaviah, seventy and four. 41 The singers: the children of [e]Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight. 42 The children of [f]the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all an hundred thirty and nine. 43 [h]The Nethinim, Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth, Tabbaoth, 44 the children of Keros, the children of [2]‡Siaha, the children of Padon, Padon, 45 the children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub, Akkub, 46 the children of Hagab, the children of [3]Shamlai, §Shalmai, the children of Hanan, Hanan, 47 the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah, Reaiah, 48 the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam, Gazzam, 49 the children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai, Besai, 50 the children of Asnah, the children of Meunim, Mehunim, the children of [4]Nephisim, ‖Nephusim, 51 the children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur, Harhur, 52 the children of [5]**Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha, Harsha, 53 the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Temah, Thamah, 54 the children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. 55 [b]The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of [6]Hassophereth, Sophereth, the children of [7]Peruda, ††Peruda, 56 the children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel, Giddel, 57 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth-hazzebaim, Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of [8]‡‡Ami. 58 All the Nethinim, Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 59 And these were they which went up from Telmelah, Tel-harsha, Tel-harsa, Cherub, [9]§§Addan, *and* Immer: [g]but they could not shew their fathers' houses, father's house, and their *seed, whether they were of Israel: 60 the children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two. 61 And of the children of the priests: the children of [10]Habaiah, the children of Hakkoz, Koz, the children of Barzillai, Barzillai: which took a wife of the daughters of [i]Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name. name: 62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: [j]therefore [11]†were they deemed polluted and they, as polluted, put from the priesthood. 63 And the [12]‡[k]Tirshatha said unto them, [l]that

[a] For ver. 36—39, see 1 Chr. 24. 7—18.
[b] Neh. 11. 3. Cp. 1 Kin. 9. 21.
[c] 1 Chr. 9. 12.
[d] Cp. Neh. 10. 9.
[e] See 1 Chr. 6. 39.
[f] 1 Chr. 9. 17, 18.
[g] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 1.
[h] 1 Chr. 9. 2. Neh. 11. 3.
[i] 2 Sam. 17. 27.
[j] Cp. Num. 3. 10.
[k] Neh. 8. 9.
[l] Lev. 22. 2, 10, 15, 16.

R.V. [1] In ch. 3. 9, *Judah*. In Neh. 7. 43, *Hodevah*. [2] In Neh. 7. 47, *Sia*. [3] In Neh. 7. 48, *Salmai*. [4] Another reading is, *Nephusim*. In Neh. 7. 52, *Nephushesim*. [5] In Neh. 7. 54, *Bazlith*. [6] In Neh. 7. 57, *Sophereth*. [7] In Neh. 7. 57, *Perida*. [8] In Neh. 7. 59, *Amon*. [9] In Neh. 7. 61, *Addon*. [10] In Neh. 7. 63, *Hobaiah*. [11] Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*. [12] Or, *governor*

A.V. * Or, *Harid*, as it is in some copies. † Or, *Judah*, ch. 3. 9, called also *Hodevah*, Neh. 7. 43. ‡ Or, *Sia*. § Or, *Shamlai*. ‖ Or, *Nephishesim*. ** Or, *Bazlith*, Neh. 7. 54. †† Or, *Perida*, Neh. 7. 57. ‡‡ Or, *Amon*, Neh. 7. 59. §§ Or, *Addon*, Neh. 7. 61. * Or, *pedigree*. † Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood*. ‡ Or, *governor*.

they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [b]Urim and with Thummim. 64 [d]The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 65 beside their menservants servants and their maidservants, maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had *there were* among them two hundred [i]singing men and singing women. 66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five; 67 their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty. 68 [l]And some of the heads of fathers' *houses*, chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which is in at Jerusalem, offered willingly freely for the house of God to set it up in its his place: 69 they gave after their ability into unto [m]the treasury treasure of the work threescore and one thousand darics drams of gold, and five thousand [1]pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments. 70 [o]So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinim, Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

1 [r]And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem. 2 Then stood up *[t]Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and †[u]Zerubbabel the son of ‡[w]Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, [y]as it is written in the law of Moses [a]the man of God. 3 And they set the altar [2]upon its base his bases; [c]for fear was upon them because of the people of the those countries: [e]and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings morning and evening. 4 [f]And they kept They kept also the feast of tabernacles, [g]as it is written, [h]and *offered* the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the ordinance, custom, §as the duty of every day required; 5 and afterward *offered* the continual burnt offering, and *the offerings* both of the new moons, [k]and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the LORD. 6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD: but LORD. But ‖the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid. 7 They gave money also unto the [3]masons, and to the **carpenters; [n]and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, [p]to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea, unto sea of Joppa, [q]according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began [s]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and [s]Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the rest remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; [v]and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, [x]to [4]have the oversight of set forward the work of the house of the LORD. 9 Then

[a] See Deut. 33. 1.
[b] See Ex. 28. 30.
[c] Cp. ch. 4. 4.
[d] Neh. 7. 66, 67. 1 Esd. 5. 41.
[e] Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 4.
[f] Zech. 14. 16. See Neh. 8. 14—17.
[g] Ex. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 34.
[h] See Num. 29. 12—38.
[i] See 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[j] See Num. 28. 11—15.
[k] Num. 29. 39.
[l] Neh. 7. 70—72.
[m] Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 20.
[n] 1 Kin. 5. 6, 9. 2 Chr. 2. 10.
[o] Neh. 7. 73.
[p] 2 Chr. 2. 16.
[q] ch. 1. 3, 4 & 6. 3.
[r] Neh. 7. 73 & 8. 1.
[s] ch. 2. 2 & 4. 3.
[t] Neh. 12. 1, 7. Cp. Hag. 1. 1, 12, 14 & 2. 2, 4 & Zech. 3. 1, 3, 6, 8, 9.
[u] Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27. Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 13.
[v] 1 Chr. 23. 24.
[w] 1 Chr. 3. 17. Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.
[x] 1 Chr. 23. 4.
[y] Deut. 12. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *manch.* [2] Or, *in its place* [3] Or, *hewers* [4] Or, *set forward the work*
A.V. * Or, *Joshua.* † Called *Zorobabel*, Matt. 1. 12, Luke 3. 27. ‡ Matt. 1. 12, & Luke 3. 27, called *Salathiel*
§ Heb. *the matter of the day in his day.* ‖ Heb. *the temple of the LORD was not yet founded.* ** Or, *workmen.*

stood [a]Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of [1*]Judah, [2†]together, [e]to have the oversight of set forward the workmen in the house of God: [f]the sons of Henadad, with their sons and their brethren the Levites. 10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, [3]they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, [j]after the order ordinance of David king of Israel. 11 And they sang [k]one to another together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD, LORD; saying, [t]For because he is good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid. 12 But many of the priests and Levites and heads of fathers' *houses*, chief of the fathers, [n]the old men *who were* ancient men, that had seen [4]the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy: 13 so that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

4 1 Now when [r]the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that [‡]the children of the captivity builded [a]the temple unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel; 2 then they drew near came to Zerubbabel, and to the heads of fathers' *houses*, chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; [5]and we do sacrifice unto him [b]since the days of [c]Esarhaddon king of Assyria, Assur, [d]which brought us up hither. 3 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the heads of fathers' *houses* chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, [g]Ye have nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [h]as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us. 4 Then [i]the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and [6]troubled them in building, 5 and hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia. 6 And in the reign of [7§m]Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

7 And in the days of [8]Artaxerxes [o]wrote ‖Bishlam, [p]Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of his their **companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter was written in the [9]Syrian *character*, tongue, and set forth interpreted [q]in the [9]Syrian *tongue*. 8 [10]Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the ††scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort: 9 then *wrote* Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their ‡‡companions; [s]the Dinaites, and the [t]Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Shushanchites, Susanchites, the Dehaites, Dehavites, *and* [u]the Elamites, 10 and the rest of the nations whom the great and noble [*]Osnappar Asnapper brought over, and

[a] See ver. 8. [b] 2 Kin. 17. 24, 32, 33. [c] 2 Kin. 19. 37. [d] Cp. ver. 10. [e] ver. 8. [f] Neh. 10. 10. [g] Neh. 2. 20. [h] ch. 1. 1—3. [i] ch. 3. 3. [j] 1 Chr. 6. 31 & 16. 4—6 & 25. 1, 2. [k] Cp. 1 Sam. 18. 7. Cp. Neh. 12. 24. [l] See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41. [m] Esth. 1. 1. Dan. 9. 1. [n] Hag. 2. 3. [o] Cp. 1 Esd. 2. 16. [p] ch. 1. 8. [q] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 26. [r] See ver. 7—10. [s] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 24, 30, 31. [t] Cp. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 6. [u] Isai. 11. 11. [v] Cp. ver. 2.

R.V. [1] In ch. 2. 40, *Hodaviah*. [2] Heb. *as one*. [3] According to some MSS. and ancient versions, *the priests stood*. [4] Or, *the first house* standing *on its foundation, when this house was before their eyes* [5] Another reading is, *yet we do no sacrifice since &c.* [6] Or, *terrified* [7] Or, *Xerxes* Heb. *Ahashverosh*. [8] Heb. *Artahshashta*. [9] Or, *Aramaic* [10] Ch. 4. 8—6. 18 is in Aramaic.

A.V. * Or, *Hodaviah*, ch. 2. 40. † Heb. *as one*. ‡ Heb. *the sons of the transportation*. § Heb. *Ahashverosh*. ‖ Or, *in peace*. ** Heb. *societies*. †† Or, *secretary*. ‡‡ Chald. *societies*.

set in the city/cities of Samaria, and
in the rest of the country/that are beyond/on this side the
river, [a]and so forth. *at such a time. 11 This
is the copy of the letter that
they sent unto him, even unto Arta-
xerxes the king; Thy servants
the men beyond/on this side the river, [a]and
so forth. at such a time. 12 Be it known unto
the king, that the Jews which
came up from thee are come to us/to us are come
unto Jerusalem; they are Jerusalem, building the
rebellious and the bad city, [d]and
have finished †set up the walls, walls thereof, and
repaired ‡joined the foundations. 13 Be it
known now unto the king, that,
if this city be builded, and the
walls finished, they will set up again, then will they not
§pay [e]tribute, custom, or toll, toll, tribute, and custom, and in the so
end it will thou shalt endamage the ‖revenue of the
kings. 14 Now because **we eat/have
the salt of the maintenance from the king's palace, and
it is/was not meet for us to see the
king's dishonour, therefore have
we sent and certified the king;
15 that search may be made in
the book of the records of thy
fathers: so shalt thou find in
the book of the records, and
know that this city is a rebellious
city, and hurtful unto kings and
provinces, and that they have
††moved sedition ‡‡within the
same of old time: for which cause
was this city laid waste. destroyed. 16 We
certify the king that, if this city
be builded, builded again, and the walls
finished, thereof set up, by this means thou
shalt have no portion beyond/on this side
the river. 17 *Then* sent the
king an answer unto Rehum
the chancellor, and to Shimshai
the scribe, and to the rest of
their §§companions that dwell
in Samaria, and [1]in/unto the rest
of the country beyond the river, Peace,
[a]and so forth. at such a time. 18 The letter
which ye sent unto us hath been
[2]m plainly read before me. 19 And

a ch. 7. 12.
b 1 Kin. 4. 21. Ps. 72. 8. Cp. Gen. 15. 18 & Josh. 1. 4.
c ver. 13. Cp. ch. 7. 24.
d ch. 5. 3, 9.
e ver. 20. ch. 7. 24.
f Hag. 1. 1.
g Zech. 1. 1.
h ch. 3. 2.
i See ch. 3. 2.
j Cp. ch. 6. 14.
k ch. 6. 6, 13.
l ch. 4. 12.
m Cp. Neh. 8. 8 (& mg. for mg.).

*I decreed, commanded, and search hath been
made, and it is found that this
city of old time hath †made
insurrection against kings, and
that rebellion and sedition have
been made therein. 20 There
have been mighty kings also
over Jerusalem, [b]which have
ruled over all the country/countries beyond
the river; [c]and tribute, custom, and toll, toll, tribute, and custom,
was paid unto them. 21 Make ‡Give ye
now a decree/commandment to cause these
men to cease, and that this city be
not builded, until a decree/another commandment
shall be made by/given from me. 22 And take/Take
heed now that ye be not slack herein/fail not to do this:
why should damage grow to the
hurt of the kings? 23 Then/Now when
the copy of king Artaxerxes'
letter was read before Rehum,
and Shimshai the scribe, and
their companions, they went up
in haste to Jerusalem unto the
Jews, and made them to cease
§by force and power. 24 Then
ceased the work of the house of
God which is at Jerusalem; and/Jerusalem. So it
ceased unto the second year of
the reign of Darius king of
Persia.

5 1 Now/Then the prophets, [f]Haggai
the prophet, and [g]Zechariah
the son of Iddo, prophesied
unto the Jews that were in
Judah and Jerusalem; Jerusalem in the name
of the God of Israel [3]prophesied they/Israel, even
unto them. 2 [h]Then rose up
Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel,
and [i]Jeshua the son of Jozadak,
and began to build the house of
God which is at Jerusalem; Jerusalem: [j]and
with them were the prophets of
God, God helping them. 3 At the same
time came to them [k]Tattenai, the Tatnai,
governor beyond/on this side the river, and
Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai, and their companions,
and said thus unto them, [l]Who
gave you a decree/hath commanded you to build this

R.V. [1] Or, *unto the rest beyond &c.* [2] Or, *translated* [3] Or, which was *upon them*
A.V. * Chald. *Cheeneth.* † Or, *finished.* ‡ Chald. *sewed together.* § Chald. *give.* ‖ Or, *strength.*
** Chald. *we are salted with the salt of the palace.* †† Chald. *made.* ‡‡ Chald. *in the midst thereof.* §§ Chald. *societies.*
* Chald. *by me a decree is set.* † Chald. *lifted up itself.* ‡ Chald. *Make a decree.* § Chald. *by arm and power.*

house, and to finish / make up this wall? 4 [1] Then spake / said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men *that make this building? 5 But [b]the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, and / that they did / could not make them / cause them to cease, till the matter should come / came to Darius, and then answer should be returned / they returned answer by letter concerning this / it. *matter.*

6 The copy of the letter that [d]Tattenai, / Tatnai, governor beyond / on this side the river, and Shethar-bozenai, / Shethar-boznai, and his companions [e]the Apharsachites, which were beyond / on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king: 7 they sent a letter unto him, †wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace. 8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judah, / Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with ‡great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth on with / fast on, diligence and prospereth in their hands. 9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, [d]Who gave you a decree / commanded you to build this house, and to finish this wall / make up these walls? 10 We asked them their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were at the head / the chief of them. 11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, [k]which a great king of Israel builded and [l]finished. / set up. 12 [m]But [3]after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, [p]he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon. 13 [a]But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, / Babylon Cyrus the king / *the same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God. 14 [c]And the gold and silver vessels also / vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one / *one,* whose name was [f]Sheshbazzar, whom he had made §governor; 15 and he said unto him, Take these vessels, go, put / carry them in / into the temple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in its / his place. 16 Then came the same [f]Sheshbazzar, [g]and laid the foundations / foundation of the house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, [h]and yet it is not completed. / finished. 17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, [i]let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

6 [1] Then Darius the king made a decree, [j]and search was made in the house of the [4]archives, / ‖rolls, where the treasures were **laid up in Babylon. 2 And there was found at [5]††[n]Achmetha, in the palace that is [o]in the province of the Media, / the Medes, a roll, and therein was thus written for a record. / a record thus written: 3 In the first year of Cyrus the

[a] ch. 1. 1.
[b] Ps. 33. 18. Cp. ch. 7. 6, 28.
[c] ch. 1. 7, 8 & 6. 5.
[d] ver. 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 4. 9.
[f] ch. 1. 8. Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 2. 2, *al.*
[g] ch. 3. 8, 10.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 15.
[i] ch. 6. 1, 2.
[j] ch. 5. 17.
[k] 1 Kin. 6. 1.
[l] ch. 4. 12.
[m] 2 Chr. 36. 16, 17.
[n] Tobit 3. 7 (for mg.).
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
[p] 2 Kin. 24. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 8–21.

R.V. [1] Or, *Then spake we unto them after this manner. What,* said they, *are the names of the men that make this building?* Or, according to some ancient versions, *Then spake they unto them &c.* See ver. 10. [2] Or, *they returned answer* [3] Or, *because that* [4] Aram. *books.* [5] That is, *Ecbatana.*

A.V. * Chald. *that build this building?* † Chald. *in the midst whereof.* ‡ Chald. *stones of rolling.* § Or, *deputy.* ‖ Chald. *books.* ** Chald. *made to descend.* †† Or, *Ecbatana,* or, *in a coffer.*

king, king *the same* Cyrus the king made a decree; Concerning decree *concerning* the house of God at Jerusalem, let Let the house be builded, the place where they offer offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits; 4 *b* with three rows of great stones, and [1] a row of new timber: and let the expenses expences be given out of the king's house: 5 and also *c* let the gold golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and *brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to its his place, and thou shalt put place them in the house of God. 6 Now therefore, *f* Tattenai, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-Shethar-bozenai, boznai, *h* and [2]† your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence: 7 let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in its his place. 8 Moreover ‡*l* I make a decree what ye shall do to these the elders of the these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, expenses be given with all diligence forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not §hindered. 9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings to of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the word appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail: 10 that they may offer sacrifices ‖ of sweet savour savours unto the God of heaven, *a* and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. 11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let a beam timber be pulled out down from his house, and let him be lifted up and fastened being set up, ** let him be hanged thereon; *c* and let his house be made a dunghill for this: this. 12 and And the God *d* that hath caused his name to dwell there overthrow destroy all kings and peoples, people, that shall put forth to their hand to alter *the same, and* to destroy this house of God which is at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with all diligence. speed.

13 Then *f* Tattenai, the Tatnai, governor beyond on this side the river, Shethar-bozenai, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, [3] because that according to that which Darius the king had sent, so did they accordingly with all diligence. did speedily. 14 *g* And the elders of the Jews builded builded, and prospered, they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to *i* the ††decree commandment of Cyrus, *j* and Darius, *k* and Artaxerxes king of Persia. 15 And this house was finished on the third day of *m* the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king. 16 And the children of Israel, the priests priests, and the Levites, and the rest of ‡‡the children of the captivity, *n* kept the dedication of this house of God with joy. joy, 17 And they offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, *o* twelve he-goats, he goats, according to the number of the

a Jer. 29. 7. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 2.
b 1 Kin. 6. 36.
c Dan. 2. 5 & 3. 29.
d 1 Kin. 9. 3.
e ch. 1. 7, 8 & 5. 14.
f ch. 5. 3, 6.
g ch. 5. 1, 2.
h ch. 5. 6.
i ver. 3. ch. 1. 1 & 5. 13.
j ver. 12. Cp. ch. 4. 24.
k ch 7. 1.
l ch. 7. 13, 21.
m Esth. 3. 7.
n 1 Kin. 8. 63. 2 Chr. 7. 5.
o Cp. ch. 8. 35.

R.V. [1] According to the Sept., *one row of timber.* [2] Aram. *their.* [3] Or, *because of that which &c.*
A.V. * Chald. *go.* † Chald. *their societies.* ‡ Chald. *by me a decree is made.* § Chald. *made to cease.*
‖ Chald. *of rest.* ** Chald. *let him be destroyed.* †† Chald. *decree.* ‡‡ Chald. *the sons of the transportation.*

tribes of Israel. 18 And they set the priests [a]in their divisions, and the Levites [c]in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Jerusalem; *[e]as it is written in the book of Moses.

19 And the children of the captivity kept the passover [g]upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month. 20 [i]For the priests and the Levites had purified themselves [1]together; were purified together. all of them were pure: pure, [j]and they killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves. 21 And the children of Israel, which were come again out of the captivity, and [l]all such as had separated themselves unto them [m]from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, did eat, 22 and kept the feast of unleavened bread [o]seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, [p]and had turned the heart of [q]the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

7 1 Now after these things, [t]in the reign of [t]Artaxerxes king of Persia, [u]Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah, 2 the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub, 3 the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth, 4 the son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki, 5 the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest: 6 this Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was [y]a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, [b]according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him. 7 And there went up [d]some of the children of Israel, and of the priests, [f]and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and [h]the Nethinim, Nethinims, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king. 8 And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king. 9 For upon the first *day* of the first month [2†]began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, [k]according to the good hand of his God upon him. 10 For Ezra had set prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do it, [n]and to teach in Israel statutes and judgements. judgments.

11 Now this is the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, even the a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel. 12 [3]Artaxerxes, [r]king of kings, ‡unto Ezra the priest, *the a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace*, [v]and at so such forth. a time. 13 [w]I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and their *of* his priests and the Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own free will freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee. 14 Forasmuch as thou art sent [4§]of the king king, [x]and of his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand; 15 and to carry the silver and gold, which the king and [x]his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, [z]whose

[a] 1 Chr. 24. 1. 2 Chr. 35. 5.
[b] ver. 9, 28. ch. 8. 18, 22, 31. Neh. 2. 8, 18. Cp. ch. 5. 5.
[c] 1 Chr. 23. 6.
[d] See ch. 8. 1—14.
[e] Num. 3. 6 & 8. 9.
[f] ch. 8. 15—19.
[g] Ex. 12. 6.
[h] ch. 8. 17, 20. Cp. ch. 2. 43.
[i] 2 Chr. 30. 15.
[j] 2 Chr. 35. 11.
[k] See ver. 6.
[l] Neh. 9. 2 & 10. 28. Cp. ch. 9. 1.
[m] ch. 9. 11.
[n] ver. 25. Cp. Deut. 33. 10 & 2 Chr. 17. 7 & Mal. 2. 7 & Matt. 23. 2, 3. See Neh. 8. 1—8.
[o] Ex. 12. 15 & 13. 6. 2 Chr. 30. 21 & 35. 17.
[p] ch. 7. 27. Cp. Prov. 21. 1.
[q] Cp. Neh. 13. 6.
[r] Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37.
[s] See ver. 6.
[t] Neh. 2. 1.
[u] For ver. 1—5, see 1 Chr. 6. 4—14.
[v] ch. 4. 10, 11, 17.
[w] ch. 6. 8.
[x] ver. 15, 28. ch. 8. 25. Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
[y] ver. 11, 12, 21. Neh. 8. 1, 4, 13 & 12. 26, 36.
[z] 2 Chr. 6. 2. Cp. Ps. 135. 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *as one.* [2] Heb. *that was the foundation of the going up.* [3] Ch. 7. 12—26 is in Aramaic. [4] Aram. *from before the king.*

A.V. * Chald. *according to the writing.* † Heb. was *the foundation of the going up.* ‡ Or, *to Ezra the priest, a perfect scribe of the law of the God of heaven,* peace, &c. § Chald. *from before the king.*

habitation is in Jerusalem, [16] [a]and all the silver and gold that thou shalt / canst find in all the province of Babylon, [c]with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Jerusalem; / Jerusalem: [17] therefore / That thou / shalt with / mayest all diligence buy / buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, [e]with their meal / meat offerings and their drink offerings, [g]and / shalt offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Jerusalem. [18] And whatsoever shall seem good to thee / thee, and to thy brethren / brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do ye after the will of your God. [19] And the vessels / The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem. [20] And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house. [21] And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, [k]the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done / with all diligence, / speedily, [22] unto an hundred talents of silver, and to an hundred [1]*measures of wheat, and to an hundred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much. [23] †Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be / done exactly / diligently done for the house of the God of heaven / heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons? [24] Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Levites, the / singers, porters, Nethinim, / Nethinims, or servants / ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose [b]tribute, custom, or toll, / toll, tribute, or custom, upon them. [25] And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God / God, that is in thine hand, [d]appoint / set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; [f]and teach ye him / them that knoweth / know them not. [26] And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgement / judgment be executed upon him with / speedily upon all diligence, / him, whether it be unto death, or ‡to [2]banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

[27] [h]Blessed be the LORD, the / LORD God of our fathers, [i]which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which is in Jerusalem: / Jerusalem: [28] [j]and hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened according to / as the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

8 [1] Now these are the heads / These *are* now the chief of their fathers' *houses*, / fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king. [2] Of the sons of Phinehas, / Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of [l]Ithamar, / Ithamar; Daniel: of the sons of David, / David; [m]Hattush. [3] Of the sons of Shecaniah; / Shechaniah, of the sons of [n]Parosh, / Pharosh; Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty. [4] [o]Of the sons of Pahath-moab, / Pahath-moab; Eliehoenai / Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah; / Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.

[a] ch. 8. 25.
[b] ch. 4. 13, 20.
[c] 1 Chr. 29. 6, 9.
[d] Ex. 18. 21, 22. Deut. 16. 18.
[e] See Num. 15. 4—13.
[f] See ver. 10.
[g] Deut. 12. 5, 11.
[h] 1 Chr. 29. 10.
[i] ch. 6. 22.
[j] ch. 9. 9.
[k] ver. 6.
[l] 1 Chr. 24. 3, 4.
[m] Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 22.
[n] For ver. 3, see ch. 2. 3—15.
[o] ch. 10. 30.

R.V. [1] Aram. *cors.* [2] Aram. *rooting out.*
A.V. * Chald. *cors.* † Heb. *Whatsoever* is *of the decree.* ‡ Chald. *to rooting out.*

5 Of the sons of Shecaniah, Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel; Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males. 6 And of the sons of Of the sons also of Adin, Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan; Jonathan, and with him fifty males. 7 And of the sons of Elam, Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah; Athaliah, and with him seventy males. 8 And of the sons of Shephatiah, Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael; Michael, and with him four-score males. 9 Of the sons of Joab, Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel; Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males. 10 And of the sons of Shelomith, Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah; Josiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males. 11 *g* And of the sons of Bebai, Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai; Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males. 12 And of the sons of Azgad, Azgad; Johanan *the son of Hakkatan; Hakkatan, and with him an hundred and ten males. 13 And of the sons of Adonikam, *that were* the last; last sons of Adonikam, and these are their names, whose names *are* these, Eliphelet, Jeuel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males. 14 And of the sons Of the sons also of Bigvai, Uthai and †Zabbud; Bigvai; Uthai, and with them seventy males.

15 And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to *m* Ahava; and there ‡abode we encamped in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there *n* none of the sons of Levi. 16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for *o* Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, 2 which were teachers. men of understanding. 17 And 3 I sent them forth with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia; Casiphia, and §I told them what they should say unto 4 Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinim, Nethinims, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God. 18 And "according to by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us 5 a man of discretion, understanding, of the sons of *b* Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen; 19 and *c* Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah *d* of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty; 20 *e* and Also of the Nethinim, Nethinims, whom David and the princes had given appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinim Nethinims: all of them *f* were expressed by name. 21 *h* Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of *i* Ahava, that we might humble afflict ourselves before our God, *j* to seek of him a straight way, right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. 22 For I was ashamed to ask require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, *k* The hand of our God is upon *l* all them that seek him, for good: for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. 23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was intreated of us. 24 Then I separated twelve of the chiefs chief of the 6 priests, 7 even *c* Sherebiah, *c* Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them, 25 and weighed unto them the *p* silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering for of the house of our God, which the king, *q* and his counsellors, and his princes, lords, and all Israel there present, had offered: 26 *r* I even weighed into unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred

a See ch. 7. 6.
b 1 Chr. 6. 19.
c Neh. 12. 24.
d 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16.
e ch. 2. 43 & 7. 7.
f Num. 1. 17.
g ch. 10. 28.
h See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
i ver. 15, 31.
j Cp. Ps. 5. 8.
k See ch. 7. 6.
l Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 2.
m ver. 21, 31.
n Cp. ch. 7. 7.
o ch. 10. 15.
p ch. 7. 15, 16.
q See ch. 7. 14.
r Cp. ch. 1. 9—11.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Zaccur*. [2] Or, *which had understanding* [3] Another reading is, *I gave them commandment*. [4] The text as pointed has, *Iddo, his brother*. [5] Or, *Ish-sechel* [6] In Neh. 12. 24, *Levites*. [7] Or, *besides*
A.V. * Or, *the youngest son*. † Or, *Zaccur*, as some read. ‡ Or, *pitched*. § Heb. *I put words in their mouth*.

talents; talents, *and* of gold an hundred talents; 27 and Also twenty bowls basons of gold, of a thousand darics drams; and two vessels of *fine bright brass, copper, †precious as gold. 28 And I said unto them, [c]Ye are holy unto the LORD, [d]and the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the LORD, the God of your fathers. 29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chiefs chief of the priests and the Levites, and the princes chief of the fathers' *houses* fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, [g]in the chambers of the house of the LORD. 30 So took the priests and the Levites received [i]the weight of the silver silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

31 Then we departed from the river of Ahava [k]on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: [n]and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy enemy, and of the lier such as lay in wait by the way. 32 [o]And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days. 33 And Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels [t]weighed in the house of our God [1]into by the hand of [s]Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him was Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them was [t]Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of [v]Binnui, the Levites; 34 the whole by number and by weight. By number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time. 35 *The Also the children of the captivity, those that had been carried away, which were come out of the exile, captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, [y]twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he-goats he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the LORD. 36 [a]And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's [b]satraps, lieutenants, and to the governors beyond on this side the river: and they furthered the people people, and the house of God.

9 [1]Now when these things were done, the princes drew came near unto to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests priests, and the Levites, [e]have not separated themselves from the peoples people of the lands, [f]*doing* according to their abominations, even of [h]the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. 2 [j]For they have taken of their daughters for themselves themselves, and for their sons sons: so that [l]the holy seed [m]have mingled themselves with the peoples people of the *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and [2]rulers hath been [3]chief in this trespass. 3 And when I heard this thing, [p]I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, [q]and sat down astonied. 4 Then were assembled unto me every one [r]that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the trespass transgression of them of the those that had been captivity carried away; and I sat astonied until [u]the evening oblation. sacrifice. 5 And at [u]the evening oblation sacrifice I arose up from my [4]humiliation, even with †heaviness; and having rent my garment [p]and my mantle rent; and I mantle, fell upon my knees, [w]and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God; 6 and [1] said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities [z]are increased over our head, and our [a]guiltiness §trespass is [b]grown up unto the heavens.

[a] ch. 7. 21.
[b] Esth. 3. 12 & 8. 9 & 9. 3. Dan. 3. 2, 3, 27 & 6. 2, 3.
[c] Lev. 21. 6.
[d] Lev. 22. 2, 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 21 & Neh. 9. 2.
[f] Deut. 12. 30, 31.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 6.
[h] See Ex. 13. 5.
[i] ver. 26.
[j] ch. 10. 2. Neh. 13. 23, 27. Cp. Ex. 34. 16 & Deut. 7. 3 & Neh. 10. 30.
[k] Cp. ch. 7. 9.
[l] See Deut. 7. 6.
[m] Ps. 106. 35. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[n] See ch. 7. 6.
[o] Neh. 2. 11.
[p] See Josh. 7. 6.
[q] Cp. Neh. 1. 4.
[r] ch. 10. 3. Isai. 66. 2, 5.
[s] Neh. 3. 4, 21.
[t] Neh. 11. 16.
[u] Ex. 29. 39, 41.
[v] Neh. 3. 24.
[w] 1 Kin. 8. 22.
[x] ch. 2. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 6. 17.
[z] Cp. Ps. 38. 4.
[a] ver. 7, 13, 15. ch. 10. 10, 19. 2 Chr. 24. 18.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 9 & Rev. 18. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *deputies* [3] Or, *first* [4] Or, *fasting*
A.V. * Heb. *yellow*, or, *shining brass.* † Heb. *desirable.* ‡ Or, *affliction.* § Or, *guiltiness.*

7 [a]Since the days of our fathers we have / have we been [1]exceeding [c]guilty / in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to spoiling, / a spoil, [e]and to confusion of face, as it is this day. 8 And now for a *little / moment / space grace hath been shewed from the LORD our God, to leave us [g]a remnant to escape, and to give us †a [i]nail in his holy place, that our God may [j]lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. 9 [m]For we / are / were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, [o]but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and ‡to repair the [2]ruins / desolations thereof, and to give us a [3]wall in Judah and in Jerusalem. 10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments, 11 which thou hast commanded §by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land / through / with the [‖]uncleanness / filthiness of the peoples / people of the lands, through / with their abominations, which have filled it ‖from one end to another [v]with their filthiness. / uncleanness. 12 [w]Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their prosperity / wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, [z]and leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever. 13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for [c]our great guilt, / trespass,

[a] Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5, 6.
[b] Job 11. 6. Ps. 103. 10.
[c] See ver. 6.
[d] ver. 8.
[e] Dan. 9. 7, 8.
[f] Cp. Deut. 9. 8.
[g] ver. 13, 14, 15.
[h] Neh. 9. 33. Ps. 119. 137. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 14.
[i] Isai. 22. 23.
[j] Ps. 13. 3.
[k] ver. 6, 7.
[l] Ps. 130. 3.
[m] Cp. Neh. 9. 36.
[n] Neh. 1. 4, 5.
[o] ch. 7. 28.
[p] Neh. 1. 6. Dan. 9. 20.
[q] Deut. 9. 18.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 9.
[s] See ch. 9. 2.
[t] 2 Chr. 34. 31.
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 44.
[v] ch. 6. 21.
[w] See ver. 2.
[x] ch. 9. 4.
[y] Deut. 7. 2, 3.
[z] Cp. Prov. 13. 22.
[a] 1 Chr. 28. 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 11.
[b] Neh. 5. 12 & 13. 25.
[c] ver. 6, 7.

seeing that thou [b]our God [**]hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such a [d]remnant, / deliverance as this; 14 shall / Should we again break thy commandments, [w]and join in affinity with the peoples that do / people of these abominations? [f]wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no [d]remnant, / remnant, nor any to escape / escaping? 15 O LORD, the / LORD God of Israel, [h]thou art righteous; / righteous: for we are left a [d]remnant that is / remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our [k]guiltiness; / trespasses: [l]for none can / we cannot stand before thee because of this.

10 1 Now [n]while Ezra / when Ezra had prayed, and [p]made confession, / when he had confessed, weeping and [q]casting himself down [r]before the house of God, there was gathered together / assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people ††wept very sore. 2 And Shecaniah / Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, [s]We have trespassed against our God, and have married / taken strange women / wives of the peoples / people of the land: yet now there is hope for / in Israel concerning this thing. 3 Now therefore [t]let us make a covenant with our God ‡‡to put away all the wives, and [u]such as are born of them, according to the counsel of [4]my lord, and of [x]those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done [y]according to the law. 4 Arise; for the / *this* matter belongeth unto thee, / and we are / thee: we also *will be* with thee: [a]be of good courage, and do it. 5 Then arose Ezra, and made the chiefs of the / chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, [b]to swear that they would / should do according

R.V. [1] Heb. *in great guiltiness.* [2] Or, *waste places* [3] Or, *fence* [4] Or, *the Lord*
A.V. * Heb. *moment.* † Or, *a pin:* that is, *a constant and sure abode.* ‡ Heb. *to set up.* § Heb. *by the hand of thy servants.* ‖ Heb. *from mouth to mouth:* as 2 Kin. 21. 16. †† Heb. *wept a great weeping.* ‡‡ Heb. *to bring forth.* ** Heb. *hast withheld beneath our iniquities.*

to this word. So And they sware.
6 Then Ezra rose up [a] from before the house of God, and went into [b] the chamber of [c] Jehohanan Johanan the son of [d] Eliashib: [1] and *when* he came thither, [e] he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the trespass transgression of them of the captivity. that had been carried away. 7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem; 8 and that whosoever came not would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be [2*] forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of the captivity. those that had been carried away. 9 Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within the three days; it days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; month; and all the people sat in the broad place before street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, [k] and for [3†] the great rain. 10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have trespassed, transgressed, and [‡] have married taken strange women, wives, to increase the guilt trespass of Israel. 11 Now therefore [4] [n] make confession unto the LORD, the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: [p] and separate yourselves from the peoples people of the land, and from the strange women. wives. 12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, [5] As thou hast said concerning us, so must we do. 13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two: for [§] we have greatly are many that have transgressed in this matter. thing. 14 Let now our princes [c] be appointed for rulers of all the congregation, congregation stand, and let all them that are in our cities which have married which have taken strange wives strange women in our cities come [f] at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, [g] until the fierce wrath of our God be turned from us, [7] until this matter be ‖ for despatched. turned from us. 15 [h] Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahzeiah Jahaziah the son of Tikvah [8] stood up against **were employed about this *matter*: and [i] Meshullam and [j] Shabbethai the Levite helped them. 16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, *with* certain heads of fathers' chief of the fathers, *houses,* after their fathers' houses, the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated; separated, and they sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter. 17 And they made an end with all the men that had married taken strange women wives by the first day of the first month. 18 And among the sons of the priests there were found that had married taken strange women wives: *namely,* of the sons of [l] Jeshua, Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren, brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah. 19 And they [m] gave their hand hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, [o] *they offered* a ram of the flock for their guilt. trespass. 20 [q] And of the sons of Immer; Hanani Hanani, and Zebadiah. 21 And [r] of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah. 22 And of the sons of Pashhur Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethanel, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah. 23 And Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah (the same is Kelita), Pethahiah,

[a] ver. 1.
[b] ch. 8. 29.
[c] Neh. 12. 22, 23.
[d] Neh. 3. 1.
[e] Deut. 9. 18.
[f] Neh. 13. 31.
[g] 2 Chr. 29. 10 & 30. 8. Cp. Num. 25 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Esd. 9. 14.
[i] ch. 8. 16.
[j] Neh. 11. 16.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 18.
[l] ch. 3. 2.
[m] See 2 Kin. 10. 15.
[n] Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[o] Lev. 6. 6.
[p] ver. 3.
[q] For ver. 20, 43, see ch. 2. 3, 41.
[r] Cp. ver. 31.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *and he lodged there.* [2] Heb. *devoted.* [3] Heb. *the rains.* [4] Or, *give thanks* [5] Or, *As thou hast said, so it behoveth us to do* [6] Heb. *stand.* [7] Or, *as touching this matter* [8] Or, *were appointed over this*
A.V. * Heb. *devoted.* † Heb. *the showers.* ‡ Heb. *have caused to dwell,* or, *have brought back.* § Or, *we have greatly offended in this thing.* ‖ Or, *till this matter* be dispatched. ** Heb. *stood.*

Judah, and Eliezer. 24 And of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri. 25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchijah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah. 26 And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Elijah. 27 And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza. 28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai. 29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth. 30 And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh. 31 And of the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchijah, Shemaiah, Shimeon; 32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah. 33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei. 34 Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel; 35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Cheluhi; Vaniah, 36 Meremoth, Eliashib; 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasu; 38 and Bani, and Binnui, Shimei; 39 and Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah; 40 *Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai; 41 Azarel, Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah; 42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph. 43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Iddo, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah. 44 All these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

a ver. 21.
b Cp. ver. 29.
c Cp. ver. 3.

THE BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

1 THE words of Nehemiah the son of Hacaliah. Now it came to pass in the month Chisley, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace, 2 that Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men out of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem. 3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem also is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire. 4 And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days; and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven, 5 and said, I beseech thee, O LORD, the God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and keep his commandments: 6 let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee at this time, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, while I confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: yea, both I and

a ch. 10. 1.
b Cp. Ezra 9. 3.
c Zech. 7. 1. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
d ch. 2. 1..
e ch. 2. 4.
f Esth. 1. 2, 5 & 2. 3, 5. Dan. 8. 2, al.
g ch. 7. 2.
h ch. 9. 32. Dan. 9. 4. Cp. Deut. 7. 21.
i Dan. 9. 18. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 29 & 2 Chr. 6. 40.
j ch. 2. 17.
k ch. 2. 13. 2 Kin. 25. 10.
l Ezra 10. 1. Dan. 9. 20.
m ch. 2. 3, 13, 17.
n Cp. Ps. 106. 6.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *and Ramoth.* [2] Another reading is, *Cheluhu.* [3] Another reading is, *Jaasai.* [4] Another reading is, *Jaddai.* [5] Or, *some of the wives had borne children* [6] Or, *history* [7] Or, *castle*

A.V. * Or, *Mabnadebai*, according to some copies.

my father's house have sinned.
7 [a]We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgements, judgments, [c]which thou commandedst thy servant Moses. 8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, If ye trespass, transgress, [d]I will scatter you abroad among the peoples: nations: 9 [e]but if ye return turn unto me, and keep my commandments commandments, and do them, [g]though your outcasts were in them; there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them [h]unto the place that I have chosen to cause my name to dwell set my name there. 10 [j]Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. 11 O Lord, I beseech thee, [l]let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who delight desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. (Now I was [o]cupbearer to the king.) For I was the king's cupbearer.

2 1 And it came to pass in the month Nisan, [q]in the twentieth year of [r]Artaxerxes the king, when that wine was before him, him: [s]that and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence. 2 And Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but [v]sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid, afraid, 3 And I said unto the king, [x]Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, [y]when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire? 4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed [b]to the God of heaven. 5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it. 6 And the king said unto me, ([f]the *queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; [i]and I set him a time. 7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me [k]to the governors beyond the river, that they may let me pass through convey me over till I come unto into Judah; 8 and a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's [1][m]forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of [n]the castle palace which appertaineth *appertained* to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, [p]according to the good hand of my God upon me. 9 Then I came to [k]the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent with me captains of the army and horsemen. 10 And when horsemen with me. When [t]Sanballat the Horonite, and [u]Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly, for exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. 11 [w]So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days. 12 And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God put into had put in

a Dan. 9. 5.
b ver. 20. ch. 1. 4, 5. Ezra 5. 12. Dan. 2. 18.
c Deut. 28. 15.
d Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64. See Deut. 4. 25—27.
e Lev. 26. 39—42. Deut. 4. 29—31 & 30. 2, 3.
f Cp. Ps. 45. 9.
g Deut. 30. 4.
h Deut. 12. 5.
i Cp. ch. 5. 14 & 13. 6.
j Deut. 9. 29.
k Ezra 8. 36.
l See ver. 6.
m Eccles. 2. 5, 6 (for mg.). S. of S. 4. 13 (mg. for mg.).
n ch. 7. 2.
o Cp. ch. 2. 1.
p ver. 18. See Ezra 7. 6.
q ch. 1. 1 & 5. 14.
r Ezra 7. 1.
s Cp. ch. 1. 11.
t ver. 19. ch. 4. 1, 7 & 6. 1, 2, 5, 12, 14 & 13. 28.
u ch. 13. 4.
v Prov. 15. 13.
w Ezra 8. 32.
x 1 Kin. 1. 31. Dan. 2. 4 & 5. 10 & 6. 21.
y ver. 13, 17. ch. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *park*
A.V. * Heb. *wife.*

my heart to do (for at) Jerusalem: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon. 13 And I went out by night by [a]the (valley gate, gate of the valley,) even (toward before) the (dragon's dragon) well, and to [c]the dung (gate, port,) and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, [d]which were broken down, [e]and the gates thereof were consumed with fire. 14 Then I went on to [h]the (fountain gate gate of the fountain,) and to [j]the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass. 15 Then went I up in the night [m]by the brook, and viewed the (wall; and I wall, and) turned back, and entered by the (valley gate, gate of the valley,) and so returned. 16 And the [1]rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the [1]rulers, nor to the rest that did the work. 17 Then said I unto them, Ye see the (evil case distress) that we are in, [r]how Jerusalem lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: (come come,) and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more [t]a reproach. 18 (And Then) I told them [u]of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also [of] the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. [w]So they strengthened their hands for (the *this*) good *work*. 19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and [x]Geshem the Arabian, heard it, [y]they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? [a]will ye rebel against the king? 20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, [b]The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

3 1 Then [b]Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded [f]the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and [g]set up the doors of it; even unto [i]the tower of [2](Hammeah Meah) they sanctified it, unto the [k]tower of (Hananel. Hananeel.) 2 And [*]next unto him builded [l]the men of Jericho. And next to [3]them builded Zaccur the son of Imri. 3 (And But) [n]the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah (build; [o]they build, who *also*) laid the beams thereof, and [g]set up the doors thereof, the (bolts locks) thereof, and the bars thereof. 4 And next unto them repaired [p]Meremoth the son of (Uriah, Urijah,) the son of (Hakkoz. Koz.) And next unto them repaired [q]Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of (Meshezabel. Meshezabeel.) And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana. 5 And next unto them [s]the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their [4]lord. Lord. 6 (And Moreover) [5v]the old gate repaired (Joiada Jehoiada) the son of (Paseah Paseah,) and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; [o]they laid the beams thereof, and [g]set up the doors thereof, and the (bolts locks) thereof, and the bars thereof. 7 And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, *which appertained* to (unto) the throne of [z]the governor (beyond on this side) the river. 8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. (And next unto him Next unto him also) repaired Hananiah the son of one of the

[a] ch. 3. 13. 2 Chr. 26. 9.
[b] ver. 20, 21. ch. 13. 4, 7, 28.
[c] ch. 3. 13, 14 & 12. 31.
[d] ch. 1. 3.
[e] ver. 3, 17.
[f] ver. 32. ch. 12. 39. John 5. 2.
[g] ch. 6. 1 & 7. 1.
[h] ch. 3. 15 & 12. 37.
[i] ch. 12. 39 (& mg. for mg.).
[j] 2 Kin. 20. 20. Cp. ch. 3. 16 & 2 Chr. 32. 3, 30.
[k] Jer. 31. 38. Zech. 14. 10.
[l] Ezra 2. 34.
[m] 2 Sam. 15. 23.
[n] ch. 12. 39. 2 Chr. 33. 14. Zeph. 1. 10.
[o] Cp. ch. 2. 8.
[p] ver. 21. Ezra 8. 33.
[q] ver. 30. Ezra 8. 16.
[r] ver. 3, 13. ch. 1. 3.
[s] ver. 27. Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 2.
[t] ch. 1. 3. Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9. Ezek. 5. 14, 15 & 22. 4.
[u] ver. 8.
[v] ch. 12. 39.
[w] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 7.
[x] Cp. ch. 6. 6.
[y] ch. 4. 1. Ps. 44. 13.
[z] ch. 2. 7, 9.
[a] ch. 6. 6.
[b] ver. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *deputies* [2] Or, *The hundred* [3] Heb. *him.* [4] Or, *lords* Or, *Lord* [5] Or, *the gate of the old city* or, *of the old wall*

A.V. [*] Heb. *at his hand.*

[1]apothecaries, and they [2*]fortified Jerusalem even unto [a]the broad wall. 9 And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, [b]the ruler of half the district the half part of Jerusalem. 10 And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabneiah. Hashabniah. 11 Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hasshub Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired another the portion, other piece, and [d]the tower of the furnaces. 12 And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Hallohesh, Halohesh, [e]the ruler of half the district the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters. 13 [h]The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and [i]set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits of on the wall unto [k]the dung gate. 14 And But [k]the dung gate repaired Malchijah Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of the district of [l]Beth-haccherem part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and [i]set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof. 15 And [m]the fountain gate But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of the district part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and [i]set up the doors thereof, the bolts locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of [o]the pool of [3]Shelah Siloah by [p]the king's garden, even and unto [r]the stairs that go down from the city of David. 16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of half the district the half part of Beth-zur, unto the place over against [v]the sepulchres of David, and unto to [x]the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty men. mighty. 17 After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of half the district the half part of Keilah, for his district. part. 18 After him repaired their brethren, Bavvai Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of half the district the half part of Keilah. 19 And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another portion, piece over against the going up to the armoury at [c]the turning *of the wall*. 20 After him Baruch the son of [4‡]Zabbai earnestly repaired another portion, the other piece, from [c]the turning *of the wall* unto the door of the house of [f]Eliashib the high priest. 21 After him repaired [g]Meremoth the son of Uriah Urijah the son of Hakkoz Koz another portion, piece, from the door of the house of [f]Eliashib even to the end of the house of [f]Eliashib. 22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the [5‖]Plain. plain. 23 After [6]them him repaired Benjamin and Hasshub Hashub over against their house. After [6]them him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah beside his own by his house. 24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another portion, piece, from the house of Azariah unto [c]the turning *of the wall*, and even unto [n]the corner. 25 Palal the son of Uzai *repaired* Uzai, over against [c]the turning *of the wall*, and [7]the tower that standeth which lieth out from the upper house of the king, which is king's high house, that *was* by [q]the court of the guard. prison. After him [8]Pedaiah the son of Parosh *repaired*. Parosh. 26 [§][9]Now the Nethinim Moreover the Nethinims §dwelt in ‖[t]Ophel, unto the place over against [u]the water gate toward the east, and the tower that standeth out.) lieth out. 27 After him them [w]the Tekoites repaired another portion, piece, over against the great tower that standeth lieth out, and even unto the

---

a ch. 12. 38.
b ver. 12.
c 2 Chr. 26. 9.
d ch. 12. 38.
e ver. 9.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 2. 13, 15. 2 Chr. 26. 9.
i See ver. 1.
j ch. 12. 28.
k ch. 2. 13 & 12. 31.
l Jer. 6. 1.
m ch. 2. 14.
n Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 13.
o Cp. Luke 13. 4 & John 9. 7, 11.
p 2 Kin. 25. 4.
q Jer. 32. 2 & 33. 1 & 37. 21 & 38. 6, 13, 28 & 39. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 39.
r ch. 12. 37.
s ch. 11. 21.
t 2 Chr. 27. 3.
u ch. 8. 1, 3, 16 & 12. 37.
v 1 Kin. 2. 10. Acts 2. 29.
w ver. 5.
x 2 Kin. 20. 20. Isai. 22. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *perfumers* [2] Or, *left* [3] In Isai. 8. 6, *Shiloah*. [4] Another reading is, *Zaccai*. [5] Or, *Circuit*
[6] Heb. *him*. [7] Or, *the upper tower ... from the house of the king* [8] Or, *Pedaiah the son of Parosh (now ... Ophel)* repaired *unto &c*
A.V. * Or, *left Jerusalem unto the broad wall*. † Heb. *second measure*. ‡ Or, *Zaccai*. § Or, which *dwelt in*
Ophel, repaired *unto*. ‖ Or, *the tower*.

wall of [a]Ophel. 28 Above / From above [b]the
horse gate repaired the priests,
every one over against his own
house. 29 After [1]them repaired
Zadok the son of Immer over
against his own house. And after / After
him repaired also Shemaiah the
son of Shecaniah, / Shechaniah, the keeper of the
east gate. 30 After him repaired
Hananiah the son of Shelemiah,
and Hanun the sixth son of
Zalaph, another portion. / piece. After
him repaired [c]Meshullam the
son of Berechiah over against
[e]his chamber. 31 After him re-
paired Malchijah one of / Malchiah the goldsmiths / goldsmith's son
unto the house / place of the Nethinim, / Nethinims, and
of the merchants, over against
the gate of Hammiphkad, / Miphkad, and to the
[2]ascent / *going up of [g]the corner. 32 And
between the [2]ascent / going up of [g]the corner
and / unto [h]the sheep gate repaired the
goldsmiths and the merchants.

4 1 But it came to pass that, / pass, that
when [i]Sanballat heard that
we builded the wall, he was
wroth, and took great indignation,
and mocked the Jews. 2 And
he spake before his brethren
and the army of [j]Samaria, and
said, What do these feeble Jews?
[3]will they †fortify themselves?
will they sacrifice? will they
make an end in a day? will
they revive the stones out of
the heaps of rubbish, seeing they / the rubbish which are
burned? 3 Now [i]Tobiah the
Ammonite was by him, and he
said, Even that which they build,
[k]if a [4]fox go up, he shall even
break down their stone wall.
4 [l]Hear, O our God; for we are
‡despised: [m]and turn back their
reproach upon their own head,
and give them up to spoiling / for a prey in a / the
land of captivity: 5 [n]and cover
not their iniquity, and let not

a ver. 26.
b See 2 Chr. 23. 15.
[Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]
c ver. 4.
d 2 Chr. 24. 13 (mg. for mg.).
e Cp. ch. 12. 44 & 13. 7.
f See Ps. 83. 3—5.
g ver. 24.
h See ver. 1.
[Ch. 3. 33 in Heb.]
i ver. 7. ch. 2. 10, 19.
j 1 Kin. 16. 24.
k Cp. Lam. 5. 18.
l Ps. 123. 3, 4.
m Ps. 79. 12.
n Ps. 69. 27, 28 & 109. 14, 15. Jer. 18. 23.
o Cp. Num. 14. 9. Deut. 1. 29.

their sin be blotted out from
before thee: for they have pro-
voked *thee* to anger before the
builders. 6 So we built / built we the wall;
and all the wall was joined
together unto half *the height* / the half thereof:
for the people had a mind to
work.

7 But it came to pass that, / pass, *that* when
[i]Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the
Arabians, and the Ammonites,
and the Ashdodites, heard that
[5][d]the repairing of the walls of Jeru-
salem went forward, / §were made up, *and* that the
breaches began to be stopped,
then they were very wroth; / wroth, 8 [f]and
they conspired all of them together
to come and to fight against
Jerusalem, and ‖to cause confusion / hinder
therein. / it. 9 But / Nevertheless we made our
prayer unto our God, and set a
watch against them day and
night, because of them. 10 And
Judah said, The strength of the
bearers of burdens is decayed,
and there is much rubbish; so
that we are not able to build
the wall. 11 And our adversaries
said, They shall not know, neither
see, till we come into / in the midst
of / among them, and slay them, and
cause the work to cease. 12 And
it came to pass that, / pass, that when the Jews
which dwelt by them came,
they said unto us ten times [6]from / times, **From
all places, Ye must / places whence ye shall return unto
us. / us *they will be upon you.* 13 Therefore
set I ††in the lowest parts of the space / lower places
behind the wall, in / *and* on the open / higher
places, I even set the people
after their families with their
swords, their spears, and their
bows. 14 And I looked, and rose
up, and said unto the nobles,
and to the [7]rulers, and to the
rest of the people, [o]Be not ye
afraid of them: remember the

R.V. [1] Heb. *him.* [2] Or, *upper chamber* [3] Or, *will they leave to themselves* aught? Or, *will men let them alone?* [4] Or, *jackal* [5] Heb. *healing went up upon the walls.* [6] Or, *From all places whence ye shall return* they will be *upon us* [7] Or, *deputies*

A.V. * Or, *corner chamber.* † Heb. *leave to themselves.* ‡ Heb. *despite.* § Heb. *ascended.* ‖ Heb. *to make an error to it.* ** Or, *That from all places ye must return to us.* †† Heb. *from the lower parts of the place, &c.*

Lord, [a] which is great and terrible, [b] and fight for your brethren, your sons sons, and your daughters, your wives wives, and your houses. 15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, [e] and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work. 16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and [g] the coats of mail habergeons; and the rulers were behind [1] all the house of Judah. 17 They that which builded on the wall wall, and they that bare burdens laded burdens, with themselves, those that laded, every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held his weapon a weapon; 18 and For the builders, every one had his sword girded * by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me. 19 And I said unto [k] the nobles, and to the [2] rulers rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another another: 20 in In what place soever *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us; us: [m] our God shall fight for us. 21 So we wrought laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared. 22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and may labour in on the day. 23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, † *saving that* [3] [c] every one *went with* his weapon *to* put them off for the water. washing.

[a] Deut. 7. 21 & 10. 17.
[b] 2 Sam. 10. 12.
[c] Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
[d] Cp. Ex. 3. 9 & Isai. 5. 7.
[e] Cp. Job 5. 12.
[f] Lev. 25. 35, 37. Deut. 15. 7.
[g] 2 Chr. 26. 14.
[h] Ezra 4. 13, 20 & 7. 24.
[i] Isai. 58. 7. Cp. Gen. 29. 14.
[j] Cp. Ex. 21. 7 & Lev. 25. 39 & 2 Kin. 4. 1.
[k] ver. 14.
[l] Cp. Ex. 22. 25 & Lev. 25. 36 & Ps. 15. 5 & Ezek. 22. 12.
[m] Ex. 14. 14, 25. Deut. 1. 30 & 3. 22 & 20. 4. Josh. 23. 10.
[n] Lev. 25. 48, 49.
[o] Lev. 25. 36.
[p] ch. 4. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 14.

1 Then And there arose was [d] a great cry of the people and of their wives [f] against their brethren the Jews. 2 For there were that said, We, our sons sons, and our daughters, are many: let us get corn, therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat eat, and live. 3 Some also there were that said, We are have mortgaging mortgaged our fields, and our lands, vineyards, and our houses: let us get houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth. 4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for [h] the king's tribute tribute, *and that* *upon* our fields and our lands and vineyards. 5 Yet now [i] our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, [j] we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought into unto bondage *already*: neither is it in our power to help it *redeem them*; for other men have our fields and our lands and vineyards. 6 And I was very angry when I heard [d] their cry and these words. 7 Then ‡ I consulted with myself, and contended with I rebuked the nobles nobles, and the [2] rulers, and said unto them, [l] Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I held set a great assembly against them. 8 And I said unto them, We after our ability [n] have [4] redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and would will ye even sell your brethren, and should brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found never a word. nothing *to answer*. 9 Also I said, The thing that ye do It *is* not good is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk [o] in the fear of our God God [p] because

R.V. faulty. [1] Or, *all the house of Judah that builded the wall. And they that &c.* [2] Or, *deputies* [3] The text is probably [4] Heb. *bought.*
A.V. * Heb. *on his loins.* † Or, *every one* went *with his weapon for water.* ‡ Heb. *my heart consulted in me.*

of the reproach of the heathen our enemies? 10 And I likewise, I likewise, *and* my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury. 11 Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their fields, lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them. 12 Then said they, We will restore them, and [c]will require nothing of them; so will we do, even do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, [e]and took an oath of them, [f]that they should do according to this promise. 13 [g]Also I shook out my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise; even thus be he shaken out, and *emptied. [j]And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise. 14 Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from [l]the twentieth year even unto [n]the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren [o]have not eaten the bread of the governor. 15 But the former governors that were *had been* before me [1]were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, [2]beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants [3]bare rule over the people: but so did not I, [p]because of the fear of God. 16 Yea, also I [4]continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work. 17 Moreover there were [a]at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and the [5]rulers an hundred and fifty men, rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that were round about us. 18 [b]Now that are which was prepared for one day *for me* daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this [o]I demanded not required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people. 19 [d]Remember unto me, O Think upon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.

6 1 Now it came to pass, when it was reported [h]to Sanballat, and Tobiah, and to [†][i]Geshem the Arabian, and unto the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; ([k]though even at that time I had not set up the doors in upon the gates;) 2 that Sanballat and [i]Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of [m]Ono. But they thought to do me mischief. 3 And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you? 4 And Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner. 5 Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand; 6 wherein was written, It is reported among the nations, heathen, and [‡]Gashmu saith it, that thou and [q]the Jews

a Cp. 2 Sam. 9. 7, 10. 1 Kin. 18. 19.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 22, 23.
c Cp. ch. 10. 31.
d ch. 13. 14, 22, 31.
e Ezra 10. 5.
f Jer. 34. 8, 9.
g Cp. Acts 18. 6.
h ch. 2. 10, 19 & 4. 1, 7.
i Cp. ver. 5.
j ch. 8. 6. Cp. Deut. 27. 15. 1 Chr. 16. 36. Ps. 106. 48.
k Cp. ch. 3. 1, 3.
l ch. 2. 1.
m 1 Chr. 8. 12.
n ch. 13. 6.
o Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
p ver. 9.
q ch. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *laid burdens upon* [2] Or, *at the rate of* Or, *afterward* [3] Or, *lorded over* [4] Heb. *held fast to.* [5] Or, *deputies* [6] In ver. 1, and elsewhere, *Geshem.*
A.V. * Heb. *empty*, or, *void.* † Or, *Gashmu*, ver. 6. ‡ Or, *Geshem*, ver. 1.

think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall: and that thou wouldest be their king, according to these words. 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together. 8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart. 9 For they all would have made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. But now, Now therefore, thou *O God*, strengthen my hands.

10 And I went Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabel, Mehetabeel, who was [f] shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee. 11 And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being such as I, as I *am*, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in. 12 And I discerned, and, lo, And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him: him; [k] but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: and for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him. 13 For this cause Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me. 14 [l] Remember, O my God, My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and also on [m] the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day* of *the month* [a] Elul, in fifty and two days. 16 And it came to pass, that [b] when all our enemies heard *thereof*, that and all the heathen that were about us saw 3 feared, and *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: [c] for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God. 17 Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah * sent many letters unto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came unto them. 18 For there were many in Judah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shecaniah Shechaniah the son of [d] Arah; and his son Jehohanan Johanan had taken the daughter of [e] Meshullam the son of Berechiah to wife. Berechiah. 19 Also they spake of reported his good deeds before me, and reported uttered my † words to him. *And* Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

7 1 Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, [g] and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed, 2 that I gave [h] my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the governor ruler of [i] the castle, palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he was [j] a faithful man, and feared God above many. 3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand on guard, by, let them shut the doors, and bar ye them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house. 4 Now the city was ‡ wide large and great large: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

[a] 1 Mac. 14. 27.
[b] ch. 2. 10 & 4. 1, 7.
[c] Cp. Ps. 126. 2.
[d] Ezra 2. 5.
[e] Ezra 8. 16.
[f] Jer. 36. 5.
[g] Cp. ch. 6. 1.
[h] ch. 1. 2.
[i] ch. 2. 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 13. 13.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 13. 17, 22.
[l] ch. 13. 29.
[m] Cp. Ezek. 13. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *I will strengthen my hands* [2] Or, *could go into the temple and live* [3] According to another reading, *saw*.
A.V. * Heb. *multiplied their letters passing to Tobiah.* † Or, *matters.* ‡ Heb. *broad in spaces.*

5 And my God put into my mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the [1]rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found the book a register of the genealogy of [a]them which came up at the first, and [I] found written therein: therein, 6 [c]These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and that returned came again unto to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city; 7 who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, [*g]Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number number, *I say,* of the men of the people of Israel: Israel *was this:* 8 the The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred and seventy and two. 9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two. 10 The children of Arah, [i]six hundred fifty and two. 11 The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen. 12 The children of [j]Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore. 15 The children of [†l]Binnui, six hundred forty and eight. 16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight. 17 The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two. 18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven. 19 The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven. 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five. 21 The children of Ater, of Hezekiah, Ater ninety and eight. 22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight. 23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four. 24 The children of [‡b]Hariph, an hundred and twelve. 25 The children of [§d]Gibeon, ninety and five. 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, an hundred fourscore and eight. 27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight. 28 The men [e]of [‖]Beth-azmaveth, forty and two. 29 The men of [**f]Kiriath-jearim, Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three. 30 The men of Ramah and Geba, Gaba, six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Michmas, an hundred and twenty and two. 32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an hundred twenty and three. 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two. 34 The children of [h]the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four. 35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty. 36 The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five. 37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one. 38 The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty. 39 The priests: the children of [k]Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three. 40 The children of [m]Immer, a thousand fifty and two. 41 The children of [n]Pashhur, Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of [o]Harim, a thousand *and* seventeen. 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of [2††p]Hodevah, seventy and four.

a Ezra 1. 11.
b Cp. Ezra 2. 17.
c For ver. 6—73, see Ezra 2. 1—70.
d Cp. Ezra 2. 20.
e Cp. Ezra 2. 24.
f Cp. Ezra 2. 25.
g Cp. Ezra 2. 2.
h Cp. ver. 12.
i Cp. Ezra 2. 5.
j Cp. ver. 34.
k 1 Chr. 9. 10 & 24. 7.
l Cp. Ezra 2. 10.
m 1 Chr. 9. 12 & 24. 14.
n 1 Chr. 9. 12.
o 1 Chr. 24. 8.
p Cp. Ezra 2. 40 & 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *deputies* [2] Another reading is, *Hodeiah.*
[A.V.] * Or, *Seraiah.* † Or, *Bani.* ‡ Or, *Jora.* § Or, *Gibbar.* ‖ Or, *Azmaveth.* ** Or, *Kirjath-arim.*
†† Or, *Hodaviah*, Ezra 2. 40, or, *Judah*, Ezra 3. 9.

44 The singers: the children of Asaph, an hundred forty and eight. 45 The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred thirty and eight. 46 The Nethinim Nethinims: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth; Tabbaoth, 47 the children of Keros, the children of *[a]Sia, the children of Padon; Padon, 48 the children of Lebana, the children of [b]Hagaba, the children of [b]Salmai; †Shalmai, 49 the children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar; Gahar, 50 the children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda; Nekoda, 51 the children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Paseah; Phaseah, 52 the children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of [1c]Nephushesim; †Nephishesim, 53 the children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur; Harhur, 54 the children of §[f]Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha; Harsha, 55 the children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Temah; Tamah, 56 the children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha. 57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of [g]Perida; ‖Perida, 58 the children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel; Giddel, 59 the children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth-hazzebaim, Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of **[h]Amon. 60 All the Nethinim, Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two. 61 [i]And these were they which went up *also* from Telmelah, Tel-harsha, Tel-haresha, Cherub, ††[j]Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their fathers' houses, father's house, nor their ‡‡seed, whether they were of Israel: Israel. 62 the The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two. 63 And of the priests: the children of Hobaiah, Habaiah, the children of Hakkoz, Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took [a]wife *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name. 64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore [2]were they deemed they, as polluted and polluted, put from the priesthood. 65 [c]And §§ the [3d]Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thummim. 66 The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore, 67 beside their menservants manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women. 68 Their horses were horses, seven hundred thirty and six; six: their mules, two hundred forty and five; five: 69 *their* camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty. twenty asses. 70 And *some from among of the heads chief of fathers' the *houses* fathers gave unto the work. [d]The Tirshatha gave to the treasury treasure a thousand darics drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments. 71 And some of the heads chief of fathers' *houses* the fathers gave into to the treasury treasure of the work twenty thousand darics drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred [4]pound of silver. 72 [k]And that which

a Cp. Ezra 2. 44.
b Cp. Ezra 2. 46.
c Ezra 2. 63.
d ch. 8. 9 & 10. 1.
e Cp. Ezra 2. 50.
f Cp. Ezra 2. 52.
g Cp. Ezra 2. 55.
h Cp. Ezra 2. 57.
i Ezra 2. 59.
j Cp. Ezra 2. 59.
k Cp. Ezra 2. 69.

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *Nephishesim.* 2 Heb. *they were polluted from the priesthood.* 3 Or, *governo*
4 Heb. *maneh.*
A.V. * Or, *Siaha.* † Or, *Shamlai.* ‡ Or, *Nephusim.* § Or, *Bazluth.* ‖ Or, *Perada.* ** Or, *Ami*
†† Or, *Addan.* ‡‡ Or, *pedigree.* §§ Or, *the governor.* • Heb. *part.*

the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand darics drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments. 73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nethinim, Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities. cities;

8 And and when the seventh month was come, came, the children of Israel were in their cities. 1 And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the broad place street that was before [h] the water gate; and they spake unto [i] Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel. 2 And Ezra the priest [l] brought the law before the congregation, congregation both of men and women, and all [*] that could hear with understanding, [n] upon the first day of the seventh month. 3 [p] And he read therein before the broad place street that was before [h] the water gate [1†] from early the morning until midday, in the presence of before the men and the women, and of those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were *attentive* unto the book of the law. 4 And [i] Ezra the scribe stood upon a [2‡] pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Uriah, Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchijah, Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbaddanah, Hashbadana, Zechariah, *and* Meshullam. 5 And Ezra opened the book in the [§] sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up: 6 and Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, [a] Amen, Amen, [b] with the lifting up of their hands: [c] and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground. 7 [d] Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiah, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, [f] caused the people to understand the law: [g] and the people *stood* in their place. 8 And So they read in the book, book in the law of God, God [3] distinctly; distinctly, [f] and they gave the sense, [4] so that and caused they understood them to understand the reading. 9 And Nehemiah, which was is [‖j] the Tirshatha, and Ezra [k] the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, [m] This day is holy unto the LORD your God; [o] mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law. 10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and [q] send portions unto him them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye grieved sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your [5] strength. 11 So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. 12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to [q] send portions, and to make great mirth, because [r] they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 And on the second day were gathered together the heads chief of fathers' houses the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even [**] to

[a] See ch. 5. 13.
[b] Ps. 134. 2. Lam. 3. 41. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[c] See 2 Chr. 20. 18.
[d] Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[e] Ezra 3. 1.
[f] See 2 Chr. 35. 3.
[g] ch. 9. 3.
[h] ch. 3. 26.
[i] See Ezra 7. 6.
[j] ch. 7. 65, 70 & 10. 1. Ezra 2. 63.
[k] ch. 12. 26.
[l] See Deut. 31. 11.
[m] ver. 2. Lev. 23. 24. Num. 29. 1.
[n] Lev. 23. 24.
[o] Cp. Eccles. 3. 4.
[p] See ch. 13. 1.
[q] Esth. 9. 19, 22.
[r] ver. 7, 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *from the light.* [2] Heb. *tower.* [3] Or, *with an interpretation* [4] Or, *and caused* them *to understand*
[5] Or, *strong hold*
A.V. [*] Heb. *that understood in hearing.* [†] Heb. *from the light.* [‡] Heb. *tower of wood.* [§] Heb. *eyes.*
[‖] Or, *the governor.* [**] Or, *that they might instruct in the words of the law.*

give attention to understand the words of the law. 14 And they found written in the law, how that law which the LORD had commanded *by Moses, [a]that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month: 15 and that they should [b]publish and proclaim in all their cities, [d]and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch [e]olive branches, and branches of wild olive, pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written. 16 So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one [f]upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the broad place, street of [j]the water gate, and in the broad place, street of [l]the gate of Ephraim. 17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and dwelt in, sat under the booths: for since the days of Jeshua the son of Nun unto that day [p]had not the children of Israel done so. And there was [r]very great gladness. 18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, [u]he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and [x]on the eighth day was [t]a [1]solemn assembly, according unto the ordinance, manner.

9 1 Now in the twenty and fourth day of [z]this month the children of Israel were assembled [b]with fasting, [c]and with sackcloth, sackclothes, [d]and earth upon them. 2 [f]And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all [‡]strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. 3 [h]And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God a one fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God. 4 Then stood up upon the stairs, §stairs, of the Levites, [c]Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God. 5 Then the Levites, [c]Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabneiah, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the LORD your God from everlasting to everlasting, for ever and ever: [g]and [2]blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. 6 [k]Thou, Thou, art the LORD, even thou *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; [i]thou hast made heaven, [k]the heaven of heavens, [m]with all their host, [i]the earth, earth and all things that are thereon, therein, the seas, seas and all that is in them, therein, [n]and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. 7 Thou art [3]the LORD the God, [o]who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of [q]Ur of the Chaldees, [s]and gavest him the name of Abraham; 8 [t]and foundest his heart faithful before thee, [v]and madest a covenant with him to give [w]the land of the Canaanite, Canaanites, the Hittite, Hittites, the Amorite, Amorites, and the Perizzite, Perizzites, and the Jebusite, Jebusites, and the Girgashite, Girgashites, even to give it unto it, *I say*, to his seed, [y]and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous, righteous: 9 [a]And thou sawest, didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest [e]their cry by the Red Sea, sea; 10 [g]and shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land, land: for thou knewest that [i]they dealt proudly

[a] Lev. 23. 34, 40, 42.
[b] Lev. 23. 4.
[c] Cp. ch. 8. 7.
[d] Deut. 16. 16.
[e] Cp. Lev. 23. 40.
[f] See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
[g] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 13.
[h] See 2 Kin. 19. 15.
[i] See Gen. 1. 1.
[j] ver. 1, 3. ch. 3. 26.
[k] See Deut. 10. 14.
[l] ch. 12. 39. 2 Kin. 14. 13. 2 Chr. 25. 23.
[m] See Gen. 2. 1.
[n] Cp. Ps. 36. 6.
[o] See Gen. 11. 31.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 2, & 2 Chr. 7. 9 & 8. 13 & Ezra 3. 4.
[q] Gen. 11. 31.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 21.
[s] Gen. 17. 5.
[t] Gen. 15. 6.
[u] Deut. 31. 10, 11.
[v] Gen. 12. 7 & 15. 18 & 17. 7—9.
[w] See Ex. 13. 5.
[x] Lev. 23. 36. Num. 29. 35.
[y] Cp. Josh. 23. 14.
[z] Cp. ch. 8. 2.
[a] Ex. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
[c] See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[d] See Josh. 7. 6.
[e] Ex. 14. 10.
[f] ch. 10. 28 & ch. 13. 3, 30. Cp. Ezra 6. 21 & 10. 11.
[g] See Ex. ch. 7—14.
[h] ch. 8. 7, 8.
[i] Ex. 18. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *closing festival* [2] Or, *let them bless* [3] Or, *O LORD*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.* † Heb. *a restraint.* ‡ Heb. *strange children.* § Or, *scaffold.*

against them; and them. So [a]didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day. 11 [c]And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their pursuers thou didst cast threwest into the depths, deeps, [e]as a stone into the mighty waters. 12 [f]Moreover thou leddest them in a pillar of cloud by day the day by a cloudy pillar; and in a pillar of fire by night, the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go. 13 [i]Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, [j]and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them [l]right judgements judgments, and *true laws, good statutes and commandments: 14 [m]and madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them commandments, and precepts, statutes, and a law, laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant: 15 [o]and gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and [q]broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and [r]commandedst promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land †which thou hadst lifted up thine hand sworn to give them. 16 But they and our fathers [u]dealt proudly, [v]and hardened their neck, necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments, 17 and refused to obey, [x]neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; [v]but hardened their neck, necks, [1]and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art [2]‡a God ready to pardon, [b]gracious and full of compassion, merciful, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy, of great kindness, and forsookest them not. 18 Yea, [c]when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, [g]and had wrought great provocations; 19 yet thou [b]in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: [d]the pillar of the cloud departed not from over them by day, to lead them in the way; [d]neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go. 20 [g]Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, [h]and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. 21 Yea, [k]forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, and so that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. 22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and peoples, nations, [3]which thou and didst allot after their portions divide them into corners: [n]so they possessed the land of Sihon, even and the land of the king of Heshbon, [p]and the land of Og king of Bashan. 23 Their children also multipliedst thou [s]as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou didst say hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it. 24 [t]So the children went in and possessed the land, [w]and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the peoples people of the land, that they might do with them §as they would. 25 And they took [y]fenced strong cities, and [z]a fat land, and possessed [a]houses full of all good things, goods, cisterns hewn out, ‖wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and **fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, [d]and became fat, and delighted themselves in [e]thy great goodness. 26 [f]Nevertheless they were disobedient,

[a] Isai. 63. 12, 14. Jer. 32. 20. Dan. 9. 15. Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
[b] ver. 27, 31. Ps. 106. 45.
[c] Ex. 14. 21, 22, 27, 28. Ps. 78. 13.
[d] See ver. 12.
[e] Ex. 15. 5, 10.
[f] ver. 19. Ex. 13. 21, 22. Num. 14. 14. 1 Cor. 10. 1.
[g] Isai. 63. 11. Cp. Num. 11. 17.
[h] Cp. Ex. 16. 33. See ver. 15.
[i] Ex. 19. 20.
[j] See Ex. 20. 1—17.
[k] Deut. 2. 7.
[l] Ps. 19. 8, 9. Cp. Rom. 7. 12. See Ps. 119.
[m] Ex. 16. 23 & 20. 8—11. Cp. Gen. 2. 2, 3 & Ezek. 20. 12, 20.
[n] See Num. 21. 21—31.
[o] Cp. Ex. 16. 14, 15 & Ps. 78. 25 & 105. 40 & 1 Cor. 10. 3. Cited John 6. 31.
[p] See Num. 21. 33—35.
[q] Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 10. Ps. 78. 15—17 & 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4.
[r] Deut. 1. 8.
[s] Gen. 15. 5 & 22. 17.
[t] See Josh. ch. 1—12.
[u] ver. 10.
[v] ver. 29. Cp. Deut. 31. 27 & 2 Chr. 30. 8 & Acts 7. 51, *al.*
[w] Ps. 44. 2, 3.
[x] Ps. 78. 11, 42, 43.
[y] Deut. 3. 5 & 9. 1. Josh. 10. 20 & 14. 12.
[z] ver. 35. Cp. Num. 13. 29, 27 & Deut. 8. 7, 8 & Ezek. 20. 6.
[a] Deut. 6. 11.
[b] ver. 31. Ex. 34. 6. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Joel 2. 13.
[c] Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19, 20. Acts 7. 41.
[d] Deut. 32. 15.
[e] ver. 35. Hos. 3. 5.
[f] Judg. 2. 11, 12 Ezek. 20. 21.
[g] ver. 26. Ps. 78. 41, 58. Cp. Heb. 3. 15.

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *and appointed a captain to return to their bondage in Egypt.* See Num. 14. 4. [2] Heb. *a God of forgivenesses.* [3] Or, *and didst distribute them into* every *corner*

A.V. * Heb. *laws of truth.* † Heb. *which thou hadst lift up thine hand to give them.* ‡ Heb. *a God of pardons.*
§ Heb. *according to their will.* ‖ Or, *cisterns.* ** Heb. *tree of food.*

and rebelled against thee, [a]and
cast thy law behind their back, backs,
[b]and slew thy prophets which
[c]testified against them to turn
them again unto to thee, [d]and they
wrought great provocations.
27 [e]Therefore thou deliveredst
them into the hand of their
adversaries, enemies, who distressed vexed them: [g]and
in the time of their trouble,
when they cried unto thee, thou
heardest *them* from heaven; and
according to thy manifold mercies
thou gavest them [j]saviours saviours, who
saved them out of the hand of
their adversaries. enemies. 28 [k]But after they
had rest, *they did evil again
before thee: therefore leftest
thou them in the hand of their
enemies, so that they had the
dominion over them: yet when
they returned, and cried unto
thee, thou heardest *them* from
heaven; [n]and many times didst
thou deliver them according to
thy mercies; 29 [c]and testifiedst
against them, that thou mightest
bring them again unto thy law:
yet [p]they dealt proudly, and
hearkened not unto thy com-
mandments, but sinned against
thy judgements, judgments, ([r]which if a man
do, he shall live in them, them;) [s]and
[1]†withdrew the shoulder, [t]and
hardened their neck, and would
not hear. 30 Yet many years
[u]didst thou bear with ‡forbear them, [v]and
testifiedst against them [w]by thy
spirit through §in thy prophets: [y]yet
would they not give ear: [z]there-
fore gavest thou them into the
hand of the peoples people of the lands.
31 Nevertheless [c]in for thy manifold great
mercies mercies' sake [e]thou didst not make a utterly
full end of consume them, nor forsake them, them;
[h]for thou art a gracious and
merciful God. 32 Now therefore,
our God, [j]the great, the mighty,

a Ps. 50. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 9.
b 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 19. 10. 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. Matt. 23. 37. Acts 7. 52.
c See ver. 30.
d See ver. 18.
e Judg. 2. 14. Ps. 106. 41, 42.
f 2 Kin. 17. 3.
g Ps. 106. 44, 45.
h See Ezra 9. 15.
i Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 5.
j Judg. 2. 16 & 3. 9.
k Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30 & 4. 1 & 5. 31 & 6. 1.
l Deut. 28. 47.
m ver. 25.
n Ps. 106. 43.
o Ezra 9. 9.
p ver. 10, 16.
q Deut. 28. 33, 51.
r See Lev. 18. 5.
s Zech. 7. 11.
t See ver. 16.
u Cp. Acts 13. 18.
v ver. 26, 29, 34. 2 Kin. 17. 13.
w 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
x 2 Kin. 23. 3. 2 Chr. 29. 10 & 34. 31. Ezra 10. 3. Cp. ch. 10. 29.
[Ch. 10. 1 in Heb.]
y Acts 7. 51.
z Ezra 9. 7. Cp. Isai. 42. 24.
a Cp. ch. 10. 1.
b ch. 9. 38.
c ver. 19, 27.
d See ch. 8. 9.
e Jer. 4. 27 & 5. 10, 18.
f ch. 1. 1.
g For ver. 2—27, see ch. 12. 2—21.
h ver. 17.
i Ezra 8. 2.
j ch. 1. 5. Deut. 7. 21.

and the terrible God, who keepest
covenant and mercy, let not all
the travail ‖trouble seem little before thee,
**that hath come upon us, on our
kings, on our princes, and on
our priests, and on our prophets,
and on our fathers, and on all
thy people, [f]since the time of
the kings of Assyria unto this
day. 33 [h]Howbeit thou art just
in all that is come brought upon us; for
thou hast dealt truly, done right, [i]but we have
done wickedly: 34 neither have
our kings, our princes, our priests,
nor our fathers, kept thy law,
nor hearkened unto thy com-
mandments and thy testimonies,
wherewith thou didst testify
against them. 35 [l]For they have
not served thee in their kingdom,
and [m]in thy great goodness that
thou gavest them, and in the
large and [m]fat land which thou
gavest before them, neither
turned they from their wicked
works. 36 Behold, [o]we are serv-
ants this day, and as for the land
that thou gavest unto our fathers
to eat the fruit thereof and the
good thereof, behold, we are
servants in it. it: 37 [q]And it yieldeth
much increase unto the kings
whom thou hast set over us
because of our sins: also they
have power dominion over our bodies, and
over our cattle, at their pleasure,
and we are in great distress.
38 And [2]yet for because of all this [x]we make
a [3]sure covenant, and write it;
and our princes, our Levites, *and*
our priests, [4]††[a]seal unto it.

IO [1]Now ‡‡[b]those that sealed
were, Nehemiah Nehemiah, §§[d]the Tir-
shatha, [f]the son of Hacaliah, Hachaliah,
and Zedekiah; Zidkijah, 2 [g]Seraiah, Azariah,
Jeremiah; Jeremiah, 3 Pashhur, Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah; Malchijah,
4 [i]Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch; Malluch,
5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah; Obadiah,

R.V. [1] Heb. *they gave a stubborn shoulder.* [2] Or, *because of* [3] Or, *faithful* [4] Heb. *are at the sealing.*
A.V. * Heb. *they returned to do evil.* † Heb. *they gave a withdrawing shoulder.* ‡ Heb. *protract over them.*
§ Heb. *in the hand of thy prophets.* ‖ Heb. *weariness.* ** Heb. *that hath found us.* †† Heb. are *at the sealing,* or, *sealed.* ‡‡ Heb. *at the sealings.* §§ Or, *the governor.*

6 [a]Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch; Baruch,
7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin; Mijamin,
8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were the priests. 9 And the Levites: namely, both [d]Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of [f]Henadad, Kadmiel;
10 and their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodiah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan; Hanan,
11 Mica, Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah; Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah; Shebaniah, 13 Hodiah, Hodijah, Bani, Beninu. 14 The chiefs chief of the people: people;
[i]Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam,
Zattu, Bani; Zatthu, Bani, 15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai; Bebai,
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin; Adin, 17 Ater, Hezekiah, Azzur; Hizkijah, Azzur, 18 Hodiah, Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai; Bezai, 19 Hariph, Anathoth, [1]Nobai; Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir; Hezir,
21 Meshezabel, Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua; Jaddua, 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah; Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hasshub; Hashub, 24 Hallohesh,
Pilha, Shobek; Pileha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah,
Maaseiah; Maaseiah, 26 and Ahiah, Ahijah, Hanan, Anan; Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.
28 [l]And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinim, Nethinims, [o]and all they that had separated themselves from the peoples people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one that had having knowledge, knowledge, and having understanding;
29 they clave to their brethren, their nobles, [q]and entered into a curse, and into an oath, [r]to walk in God's law, which was given *by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgements judgments and his statutes; 30 [t]and that we would not give our daughters unto the peoples people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons: 31 [v]and if the peoples people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on a the holy day: and that we would forgo leave the [b]seventh year, and the [c]exaction of †every debt. 32 Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with [e]the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God; 33 [g]for the shewbread, [h]and for the continual meal meat offering, [h]and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the work of the house of our God. 34 [j]And we cast the lots, lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, [k]for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, according to our fathers' houses, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God, [m]as it is written in the law: 35 [n]and to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all manner of trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD: 36 also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, [p]as it is written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God: 37 [s]and that we should bring the firstfruits of our [2]dough, and our heave offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, [3]the of wine and the of oil, unto the priests, [u]to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites; for they, Levites, that Levites, take same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage. 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the

a Ezra 8. 2.
b Ex. 23. 10, 11. Lev. 25. 4.
c Deut. 15. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 5. 12.
d Ezra 2. 40.
e Cp. Matt. 17. 24.
f Ezra 3. 9.
g 2 Chr. 2. 4. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 32. See Lev. 24. 5—9.
h See Num. 28 & 29.
i See ch. 7. 8—12 & Ezra 2. 3—35.
j Cp. ch. 11. 1.
k ch. 13. 31. Cp. Isai. 40. 16.
l See Ezra 2. 36—54.
m Lev. 6. 12.
n Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Lev. 19. 23, 24. Num. 18. 12. Deut. 26. 2.
o See ch. 9. 2.
p Ex. 13. 2, 12, 13. Lev. 27. 26, 27. Num. 18. 15, 16.
q ch. 5. 12, 13. Deut. 29. 12, 14. Cp. Ps. 119. 106.
r Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3 & 2 Chr. 34. 31.
s Lev. 23. 17. Num. 15. 20, 21 & 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4.
t Ex. 34. 16. Deut. 7. 3. Ezra 9. 12, 14.
u 1 Chr. 9. 26. 2 Chr. 31. 11.
v Ex. 20. 10. Lev. 23. 3. Deut. 5. 12. See ch. 13. 15—22.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Nebai*. [2] Or, *coarse meal* [3] Or, *the vintage*
A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of*. † Heb. *every hand*.

Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, [a] to the chambers, into [b] the treasure house. 39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi [c] shall bring the heave offering of the corn, of [1] the new wine, and [of] the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: [d] and we will not forsake the house of our God.

11 1 And the princes rulers of the people [e] dwelt in at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also [f] cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem [g] the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in the *other* cities. 2 And the people blessed all the men men, [h] that willingly offered themselves to dwell in at Jerusalem. 3 [i] Now these are the chiefs chief of the province that [e] dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt [j] every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, [k] and the Nethinim, Nethinims, [l] and the children of Solomon's servants. 4 And in at Jerusalem dwelt certain of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah: Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalalel, Mahalaleel, of the children of [n] Perez; 5 and Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of the Shilonite. Shiloni. 6 All the sons of [n] Perez that dwelt in at Jerusalem were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men. 7 And these are the sons of Benjamin: Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jeshaiah. Jesaiah. 8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight. 9 And Joel the son of Zichri was their overseer: and Judah the son of Hassenuah Senuah was second over the city. 10 Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin, Jachin. 11 Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the house of God, God. 12 and And their brethren that did the work of the house, house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, Pashur, the son of Malchijah, Malchiah, 13 and his brethren, chiefs chief of fathers' the *houses*, fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashsai Amashai the son of Azarel, Azareel, the son of Ahzai, Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer, 14 and their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zabdiel, 2* the son of Haggedolim. *one of* the great men. 15 And Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni; 16 and Shabbethai and [m] Jozabad, of the chiefs chief of the Levites, who † had the oversight of [o] the outward business of the house of God; God; 17 and And [p] Mattaniah the son of Mica, Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, who was the chief principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer, prayer: and Bakbukiah, Bakbukiah the second among his brethren; brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

[a] See ver. 37.
[b] 1 Chr. 26. 20.
[c] Cp. ch. 13. 12 & Deut. 12. 6, 11 & 2 Chr. 31. 12.
[d] Cp. ch. 13. 11.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 3.
[f] ch. 10. 34.
[g] ver. 18. Isai. 48. 2 & 52. 1. Matt. 4. 5 & 27. 53.
[h] Cp. Judg. 5. 9 & 2 Chr. 17. 16.
[i] For ver. 3—19, see 1 Chr. 9. 2—34.
[j] ver. 20.
[k] Ezra 2. 43.
[l] Ezra 2. 55.
[m] Ezra 8. 33.
[n] Cp. Gen. 38. 29.
[o] 1 Chr. 26. 29.
[p] ch. 12. 8, 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *the vintage* [2] Or, *one of the great men*
A.V. * Or, *the son of Haggedolim.* † Heb. were *over.*

18 All the Levites in [a]the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four. 19 Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren, that kept watch at *the gates, were an hundred seventy and two. 20 And the residue of Israel, of the priests, *and* the Levites, were in all the cities of Judah, [c]every one in his inheritance. 21 [e]But the Nethinims dwelt in †Ophel: and Ziha and Gishpa were over the Nethinims. 22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Mica, of the sons of Asaph, the singers, singers *were* over the business of the house of God. 23 [i]For there was a *it was* the king's commandment from the king concerning them, and that ‡[1]a settled provision certain portion should be for the singers, [j]as every day required. due for every day. 24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabel, Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, was [l]at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people. 25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Judah dwelt in [n]Kiriath-arba at Kirjath-arba, and *in* the [2]towns villages thereof, and in Dibon at Dibon, and *in* the [2]towns villages thereof, and in Jekabzeel at Jekabzeel, and *in* the villages thereof; thereof, 26 and in at Jeshua, and in at Moladah, and Beth-pelet; at Beth-phelet, 27 and in at Hazar-shual, and in Beer-sheba at Beer-sheba, and *in* the [2]towns villages thereof; thereof, 28 and in at Ziklag, and in at Meconah Mekonah, and in the [2]towns villages thereof; thereof, 29 and in at En-rimmon, and in at Zorah, Zareah, and in at Jarmuth; at Jarmuth, 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and *in* their villages, at Lachish, Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, Azekah, and *in* the [2]towns villages thereof. So And they encamped dwelt from Beer-sheba unto [q]the valley of Hinnom. 31 The children of Benjamin also *dwelt* also of Benjamin §from Geba *onward, dwelt* ‖at Michmash Michmash, and Aija, and at Beth-el Beth-el, and the [2]towns thereof; *in* their villages, 32 *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah; Ananiah, 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim; Gittaim, 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat; Neballat, 35 Lod, and [b]Ono, [3]the valley of craftsmen. 36 And of the Levites, certain courses Levites *were* divisions in Judah Judah, *were joined* to *and* in Benjamin.

[a] See ver. 1.
[b] ch. 6. 2. 1 Chr. 8. 12.
[c] ver. 3.
[d] Ezra 2. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 3. 26.
[f] ver. 47. See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
[g] See Ezra 3. 2.
[h] For ver. 1—7, see ver. 12—21 & ch. 10. 2—8.
[i] Ezra 6. 8, 9 & 7. 20.
[j] ch. 12. 47. 2 Chr. 31. 16.
[k] ver. 24. ch. 11. 17. Ep. 2 Chr. 5. 13.
[l] Cp. 1 Chr. 23. 28 (mg.).
[m] Cp. ver. 24.
[n] Josh. 14. 15 & 21. 11.
[o] Cp. Num. 21. 25 (& mg. for mg.).
[p] ver. 26.
[q] See Josh. 15. 8.

1 Now these are [d]the **12** priests and the Levites that went up with [f]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and [g]Jeshua: [h]Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra; 2 Amariah, **Malluch, Hattush; Ezra, 3 Shecaniah, ††Shechaniah, ‡‡Rehum, §§Meremoth; Meremoth; 4 Iddo, Ginnethoi, Abijah; 5 Miamin, *Ginnetho, Abijah, †Miamin, ‡Maadiah, Bilgah; Bilgah, 6 Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah; Jedaiah, 7 §Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These were the chiefs chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jeshua. 8 Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, *and* Mattaniah, [k]which was over [4]‖the thanksgiving, he and his brethren. 9 Also Bakbukiah and Unno, Unni, their brethren, were over against them [m]in the wards. watches. 10 And Jeshua begat Joiakim, and Joiakim also Joiakim begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada, 11 and Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua. 12 [p]And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the heads chief of fathers' *houses*: the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah; 13 of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan; 14 of [5]Malluchi, Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph; 15 of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai; 16 of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam; 17 of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai; 18 of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Je-

R.V. [1] Or, *a sure ordinance concerning* [2] Heb. *daughters.* [3] Or, *Ge-haharashim* See 1 Chr. 4. 14. [4] Or, *the choirs* [5] Another reading is, *Melicu.*

A.V. * Heb. *at the gates.* † Or, *the tower.* ‡ Or, *a sure ordinance.* § Or, *of Geba.* ‖ Or, *to Michmash.*
** Or, *Melicu*, ver. 14. †† Or, *Shebaniah*, ver. 14. ‡‡ Or, *Harim*, ver. 15. §§ Or, *Meraioth*, ver. 15.
* Or, *Ginnethon*, ver. 16. † Or, *Miniamin*, ver. 17. ‡ Or, *Moadiah*, ver. 17. § Or, *Sallai*, ver. 20.
‖ That is, *the psalms of thanksgiving.*

honathan; 19 and of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi; 20 of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber; 21 of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethanel, Nethaneel. 22 The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jaddua, were recorded heads chief of fathers' houses, the fathers: also the priests, 1in to the reign of Darius the Persian. 23 The sons of Levi, heads of fathers' houses, the chief of the fathers, [d]were written in the book of the chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib. 24 And the chiefs chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and [e]Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, [g]to praise and to give thanks, [h]according to the commandment of David [i]the man of God, [j]ward over against ward. 25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, were porters keeping the ward at [l]the storehouses *thresholds of the gates. 26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of [o]Nehemiah the governor, and of [o]Ezra the priest priest, the scribe.

27 And at [q]the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, [u]with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps. 28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the [2z]plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of the Netophathites Netophathi; 29 also from Beth-gilgal, the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem. 30 And the priests and the Levites [a]purified themselves; themselves, and they purified the people, and the gates, and the wall. 31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies *of them* that gave thanks and went in procession; thanks, [b]*whereof one went* on the right hand upon the wall toward [c]the dung gate: 32 and after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah, 33 and Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam, 34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah, 35 and certain of the priests' sons [f]with trumpets: trumpets; *namely,* Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micaiah, Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph; Asaph: 36 and his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarel, Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanel, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, [k]with the musical instruments of David [m]the man of God; God, and Ezra the scribe was before them: them. 37 And by at [n]the fountain gate, and straight which was over before against them, they went up by [p]the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto [r]the water gate eastward. 38 [s]And the other company of them that gave thanks went to meet over against them, and I after them, with and the half of the people, people upon the wall, above from beyond [t]the tower of the furnaces, furnaces even unto [v]the broad wall; 39 and from above [w]the gate of Ephraim, and by above [x]the old gate, and by above [y]the fish gate, and [a]the tower of Hananel, Hananeel, and [a]the tower of [3]Hammeah, Meah, even unto [b]the sheep gate: and they stood still in [c]the gate of the guard. prison gate. 40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the [4]rulers with me: 41 and the priests, priests;

[a] ch. 13. 22, 30.
[b] Cp. ver. 38.
[c] ch. 2. 13 & 3. 13.
[d] See 1 Chr. 9. 14—16.
[e] ch. 10. 9 & Ezra 2. 40.
[f] See 1 Chr. 15. 24.
[g] See ver. 8.
[h] See 1 Chr. 25.
[i] ver. 36.
[j] Cp. ver. 9 & Ezra 3. 11.
[k] 1 Chr. 23. 5.
[l] Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 15.
[m] ver. 24.
[n] ch. 2. 14 & 3. 15.
[o] ch. 8. 9.
[p] ch. 3. 15.
[q] See Num. 7. 10.
[r] ch. 3. 26 & 8. 1, 3, 16.
[s] Cp. ver. 31.
[t] ch. 3. 11.
[u] See 1 Chr. 15. 16.
[v] ch. 3. 8.
[w] See ch. 8. 16.
[x] ch. 3. 6.
[y] See ch. 3. 3.
[z] ch. 3. 22 (& mg. for mg.).
[a] ch. 3. 1.
[b] See ch. 3. 1.
[c] See ch. 3. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *to* [2] Or, *Circuit* [3] Or, *The hundred* [4] Or, *deputies*
A.V. * Or, *treasuries*, or, *assemblies.*

Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Micaiah, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, [a]with trumpets; 42 and Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers *sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer. 43 And Also that day they offered great sacrifices that day, sacrifices, and rejoiced; rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy; and joy: the women wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

44 [f]And on at that day time were men some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the heave offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them, according to them out of the fields of the cities, cities the portions [1]appointed by †of the law for the priests and Levites: ‡for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites §that [2]waited. 45 And they both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, and *so did* the singers and the porters, [j]according to the commandment of David, and of Solomon his son. 46 For in the days of David and [l]Asaph of old §there was a *were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God. 47 And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, [n]as every day required his portion: [o]and they ‖sanctified *holy things* for unto the Levites; [q]and the Levites sanctified *them* for unto the sons children of Aaron.

13 1 On that day **[r]they read in the book of Moses in the ††audience of the people; and therein was found written, [t]that an the Ammonite and a the Moabite should not enter come into the assembly congregation of God for ever; 2 because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he to should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing. 3 And Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that [b]they separated from Israel all [c]the mixed multitude.

4 Now And before this, [d]Eliashib the priest, who [e]was appointed over ‡‡having the oversight of the chambers chamber of the house of our God, being *was* allied unto [g]Tobiah, 5 Tobiah: And he had prepared for him a great chamber, [e]where aforetime they laid the meal meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, §§[h]which were given by was commanded commandment *to be given* to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the heave offerings for of the priests. 6 But in all this *time* I was not was not I at Jerusalem: for [i]in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes [k]king of Babylon I went came I unto the king, and *after certain days †obtained asked I leave of the king: 7 and I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib had done did for Tobiah, [m]in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God. 8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded, and they [p]cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meal offerings meat offering and the frankincense. 10 And I perceived that §the portions of the Levites had not been given them; so that them: for the Levites

[a] ver. 35.
[b] See ch. 9. 2.
[c] Cp. Ex. 12. 38 & Num. 11. 4.
[d] ver. 28. ch. 3. 1.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 44.
[f] ch. 13. 5, 12, 13. Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 11, 12.
[g] ch. 2. 10.
[h] Num. 18. 21, 24.
[i] ch. 5. 14.
[j] See 1 Chr. 25 & 26.
[k] Cp. Ezra 6. 22.
[l] 1 Chr. 25. 1. 2 Chr. 29. 30.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] ch. 11. 23. 2 Chr. 31. 16.
[o] Num. 18. 21, 24.
[p] 2 Chr. 29. 15, 16, 18.
[q] See Num. 18. 26–28.
[r] ch. 8. 3, 8, 9, 18 & 9. 3. Cp. Deut. 31. 11, 12 & 2 Kin. 23. 2.
[s] 2 Chr. 31. 4. Cp. Mal. 3. 8.
[t] See Deut. 23. 3–6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *of the law.* [2] Heb. *stood.* [3] Another reading is, *there were chiefs.* [4] Heb. *chamber.*
A.V. * Heb. *made* their voice *to be heard.* † That is, *appointed by the law.* ‡ Heb. *for the joy of Judah.*
§ Heb. *that stood.* ‖ That is, *set apart.* ** Heb. *there was read.* †† Heb. *ears.* ‡‡ Heb. *being set over.*
§§ Heb. *the commandment of the Levites.* * Heb. *at the end of days.* † Or, *I earnestly requested.*

and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one [a] to his field. 11 [b]Then contended I with the [1]rulers, and said, [c]Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their [*]place. 12 Then brought all Judah [e]the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the [†]treasuries. 13 And [f]I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and [‡]next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: [h]for they were counted faithful, and [§]their business office was to distribute unto their brethren. 14 [i]Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my [2]‖good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the [**]observances offices thereof.

15 In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses wine presses [k]on the sabbath, and bringing in [3]sheaves, and lading asses *therewith*; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, [m]which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and [q]I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals. 16 There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought [in] fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem. 17 [r]Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and [t]profane the sabbath day? 18 [u]Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by [t]profaning the sabbath. 19 And it came to pass that, when pass, that the gates of Jerusalem [d]began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the doors gates should be shut, and commanded charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I over at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day. 20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice. 21 [g]Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye [4]††about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath. 22 And I commanded the Levites [j]that they should purify cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. [k]Remember unto me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the [‡‡]greatness of thy mercy.

23 In those days also saw I the Jews [n]that [5]§§had married women wives [o]of Ashdod, [p]of Ammon, *and* [p]of Moab: 24 and their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and [*]could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language [†]of each people. 25 [r]And I contended with them, and [6]‡cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, [s]and made them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters for unto your sons, or for yourselves. 26 [v]Did not Solomon

a ch. 12. 28, 29.
b ver. 17, 25.
c Cp. ch. 10. 39.
d Lev. 23. 32.
e Cp. ch. 10. 38, 39 & 12. 44.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 31. 12, 13.
g ver. 15.
h ch. 7. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 2.
i ver. 22, 31. ch. 5. 19.
j ch. 12. 30.
k Cp. ver. 14, 31.
l Cp. Ex. 20. 10.
m See ch. 10. 31.
n Ezra 9. 2 & 10. 10.
o Cp. ch. 4. 7.
p Cp. ver. 1 & Ezra 9. 1.
q ver. 21.
r ver. 11.
s Ezra 10. 5. Cp. ch. 10. 29, 30.
t Cp. Matt. 12. 5.
u See Jer. 17. 19–23.
v See 1 Kin. 11. 1–8.

R.V. [1] Or, *deputies* [2] Heb. *kindnesses.* [3] Or, *heaps of corn* [4] Heb. *before.* [5] Heb. *had made to dwell* with them. [6] Or, *reviled*

A.V. * Heb. *standing.* † Or, *storehouses.* ‡ Heb. *at their hand.* § Heb. it was *upon them.* ‖ Heb. *kindnesses.* ** Or, *observations.* †† Heb. *before the wall?* ‡‡ Or, *multitude.* §§ Heb. *had made to dwell* with them. * Heb. *they discerned not to speak.* † Heb. *of people and people.* ‡ Or, *reviled them.*

king of Israel sin by these things? [a]yet among many nations was there no king like him, and he who was [c]beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did strange outlandish women cause to sin. 27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, [f]to trespass transgress against our God in marrying strange women wives? 28 And one of the sons of [i]Joiada, the son of [j]Eliashib the high priest, was son in law to [l]Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me. 29 [b]Remember them, O my God, [1*]because they have defiled the priesthood, [d]and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites. 30 [e]Thus cleansed I them from [2]all strangers, and appointed the wards for of the priests and for the Levites, every one in his work business; 31 and [g]for the wood offering, [h]at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. [k]Remember me, O my God, for good.

a 1 Kin. 3. 13 & 2 Chr. 1. 12.
b Cp. ch. 6. 14.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 24.
d Mal. 2. 4.
e ch. 10. 30.
f Ezra 10. 2.
g ch. 10. 34.
h Ezra 10. 14.
i ch. 12. 10, 11, 22.
j ver. 4, 7. ch. 3. 1 & 13. 4, 7.
k ver. 14, 22.
l ch. 2. 10, 19.

THE BOOK OF ESTHER.

1 [a]Now it came to pass in the days of [3]Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, [b]from India even unto Ethiopia, over [d]an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:) 2 that in those days, when the king Ahasuerus [e]sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in [f]Shushan the [4]palace, 3 in the third year of his reign, [g]he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him: 4 when he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days. 5 And when these days were fulfilled, expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were [†]present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of [j]the garden of the king's palace; 6 there Where were *hangings of* [5]white *cloth, of* [6]green, and *of* blue, white, green, and [‡]blue, *hangings*, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: [c]the couches beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement [7§]of red, and white, blue, and yellow, white, and black black, marble. 7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and [‖]royal wine in abundance, [**]according to [h]the [8]bounty state of the king. 8 And the drinking was according to the law; none could did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure. 9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus. 10 On the seventh day, [i]when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, [k]Harbona, [l]Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven

a Cp. Ezra 4. 6 (?) & Dan. 9. 1 (?).
b ch. 8. 9.
c Cp. Ezek. 23. 41 & Amos 6. 4.
d ch. 3. 9 & 9. 30. Cp. Dan. 6. 1.
e 1 Kin. 1. 46.
f See Neh. 1. 1.
g ch. 2. 18. Cp. Gen. 40. 20 & 1 Kin. 3. 15 & Mark 6. 21.
h ch. 2. 18 (& mg. for mg.).
i Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28.
j ch. 7. 7, 8.
k ch. 7. 9.
l Cp. ch. 2. 21 & 6. 2

R.V. [1] Heb. *for the defilings of &c.* [2] Or, *every thing strange* [3] Or, *Xerxes* Heb. *Ahashverosh.* [4] Or, *castle* [5] Or, *fine* cloth, *white and blue* [6] Or, *cotton* [7] Or, *of porphyry, and white marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour* [8] Heb. *hand.*

A.V. * Heb. *for the defilings.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Or, *violet.* § Or, *of porphyre, and marble, and alabaster, and stone of blue colour.* ‖ Heb. *wine of the kingdom.* ** Heb. *according to the hand of the king.*

[1]*chamberlains that ministered served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king, [11] to bring Vashti the queen before the king with [a]the crown royal, to shew the peoples people and the princes her beauty: for she was †fair to look on. [12] But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment ‡by the his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him. [13] Then the king said to [c]the wise men, [d]which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgement; judgment: [14] and the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and [f]Memucan, [g]the seven princes of Persia and Media, [h]which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom:) kingdom;) [15] §What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not done the bidding performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains? [16] And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the peoples people that are in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus. [17] For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, to make their husbands contemptible so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not. [18] And this day Likewise shall the princesses ladies of Persia and Media which have heard of the deed of the say this day unto all the king's princes, queen [2]say *the like* unto all the king's princes. So which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too [3]much contempt and wrath. [19] ‖If it please the king, let there go forth a royal commandment **from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, [4]††[b]that it be not altered, that That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate [5]‡‡unto another that is better than she. [20] And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his kingdom, empire, (for it is great,) [e]all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small. [21] And the saying §§pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan: [22] for he sent letters into all the king's provinces, [i]into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and should *that it publish it should be published according to the language of his every people.

[1] After these things, [j]when **2** the wrath of king Ahasuerus was pacified, appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, [k]and what was decreed against her. [2] Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king: [3] and let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, †unto the custody of [6]‡Hegai Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; [m]and let their things for purification be given them: [4] and let the maiden

[a] ch. 2. 17 & 6. 8.
[b] ch. 8. 8. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15.
[c] Jer. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 12, 13. Matt. 2. 1.
[d] 1 Chr. 12. 32.
[e] Cp. Eph. 5. 22, 24, 33 & Col. 3. 18 & 1 Tim. 2. 12 & 1 Pet. 3. 1.
[f] ver. 16, 21.
[g] Ezra 7. 14.
[h] 2 Kin. 25. 19.
[i] ch. 3. 12 & 8. 9.
[j] Cp. ch. 7. 10.
[k] ch. 1. 19, 20.
[l] ver. 8, 15.
[m] ver. 9, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *eunuchs* (and so in ver. 12, &c.) [2] Or, *tell* it [3] Or, *enough* [4] Heb. *that it pass not away.* [5] Heb. *unto her companion.* [6] Heb. *Hege.*

A.V. * Or, *eunuchs.* † Heb. *good of countenance.* ‡ Heb. *which was by the hand of* his *eunuchs.* § Heb. *What to do.* ‖ Heb. *If it be good with the king.* ** Heb. *from before him.* †† Heb. *that it pass not away.* ‡‡ Heb. *unto her companion.* §§ Heb. *was good in the eyes of the king.* * Heb. *that one should publish* it *according to the language of his people.* † Heb. *unto the hand.* ‡ Or, *Hegai*, ver. 8.

which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 There was a certain Jew in Shushan the palace, whose name was [a]Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of [b]Kish, a Benjamite; 6 [c]who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captives which had been carried away with [1]*Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away. 7 And he [2]† brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, [d]his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maiden was ‡ fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, Mordecai took her for his own daughter. 8 So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, [e]and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of [g]Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women. 9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her [i]things for purification, with §such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and ‖he preferred her and her maidens to the best place of the house of the women. 10 [j]Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew it. 11 And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, **to know how Esther did, and what should become of her. 12 Now when the turn of every maiden was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been done to her twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with the *other* things for the purifying of the women;) 13 then in this wise came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house. 14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name. 15 Now when the turn of Esther, [f]the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what [h]Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her. 16 So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign. 17 And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and †† favour ‡‡ in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set [k]the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti. 18 Then the king [l]made

[a] Ezra 2. 2.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 1 (?).
[c] 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10, 20. Jer. 24. 1 & 29. 1, 2.
[d] ver. 15.
[e] ver. 3.
[f] ver. 7. ch. 9. 29.
[g] ver. 3.
[h] ver. 3, 8.
[i] ver. 3, 12.
[j] ver. 20.
[k] ch. 1. 11 & 6. 8.
[l] See ch. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] In 2 Kings 24. 6, *Jehoiachin*. [2] Heb. *nourished*.
A.V. * Or, *Jehoiachin*, 2 Kin. 24. 6. † Heb. *nourished*. ‡ Heb. *fair of form, and good of countenance*.
§ Heb. *her portions*. ‖ Heb. *he changed her*. ** Heb. *to know the peace*. †† Or, *kindness*.
‡‡ Heb. *before him*.

a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a [1*]release to the provinces, and gave gifts, [b]according to the [2]bounty (state) of the king. 19 And when the virgins were gathered together [c]the second time, then Mordecai sat [d]in the king's gate. 20 [e]Esther had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like [g]as when she was brought up with him. 21 In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, [†h]Bigthan and [i]Teresh, of those which kept [‡]the [3]door, were wroth, and sought to lay [hands] hand on the king Ahasuerus. 22 And the thing was known to Mordecai, [k]who [shewed] told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther [told] certified the king *thereof* in Mordecai's name. 23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, [and] it was found [to be so,] out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in [m]the book of the chronicles before the king.

3 1 After these things did king Ahasuerus [o]promote Haman the son of Hammedatha [p]the Agagite, [q]and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him. 2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, [bowed down,] bowed, and [did reverence to] reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. [s]But Mordecai bowed [not down,] not, nor did him reverence. 3 Then the king's servants, [that] which were [u]in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou [a]the king's commandment? 4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's [4]matters would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew. 5 And when Haman saw that [s]Mordecai bowed [not down,] not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman [f]full of wrath. 6 [But] And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. 7 In the first month, [which is] that *is,* the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, [j]they cast Pur, that is, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth *month*, [which is] that *is,* [l]the month Adar. 8 And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and [5]dispersed among the [peoples] people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; [n]and their laws are diverse from *those of* [every] all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it is not [6§]for the king's profit to suffer them. 9 If it please the king, let it be written [‖]that they [may] be destroyed: and I will [**]pay ten thousand talents of silver [into] to the hands of those that have the charge of the *king's* business, to bring it into the king's treasuries. 10 [r]And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha [t]the Agagite, [v]the Jews' [††]enemy. 11 And the king said unto Haman, The silver

a ver. 2.
b ch. 1. 7 (& mg. for mg.).
c ver. 3, 4.
d ver. 21. ch. 3. 2, 3 & 5. 9, 13 & 6. 10, 12.
e ver. 10.
f Dan. 3. 19.
g ver. 7.
h Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 6. 2.
i ch. 6. 2.
j ch. 9. 24, 26.
k ch. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 7. 9.
l Ezra 6. 15.
m ch. 6. 1 & 10. 2.
n Cp. Ezra 4. 12, 13 & Acts 16. 20, 21.
o ch. 5. 11.
p ver. 10. ch. 8. 3, 5 & 9. 24.
q ch. 5. 11.
r ch. 8. 2. Gen. 41. 42.
s ch. 5. 9.
t ver. 1.
u See ch. 2. 19.
v ch. 7. 6 & 8. 1 & 9. 10, 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *rest.* [2] Heb. *hand.* [3] Heb. *threshold.* [4] Or, *words* [5] Or, *separated* [6] Or, *meet for the king*
A.V. [*] Heb. *rest.* [†] Or, *Bigthana*, ch. 6. 2. [‡] Heb. *the threshold.* [§] Heb. *meet*, or, *equal.* [‖] Heb. *to destroy them.* [**] Heb. *weigh.* [††] Or, *oppressor.*

is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee. 12 [a]Then were the king's [1*]scribes called [in on] the first month, on the thirteenth day thereof, [thirteenth day of the first month,] and there was written according to all that Haman [had] commanded unto the king's [d]satraps, [lieutenants,] and to the governors that were over every province, and to the [princes rulers] of every [people; [e]to people of] every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; [f]in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, [g]and [it was] sealed with the king's ring. 13 And [the] letters were sent [h]by posts into all the king's provinces, [i]to destroy, to [slay, kill,] and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, [j]in one day, even upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, [l]and to take the spoil of them for a prey. 14 [m]A [The] copy of the [writing, [2]that the decree should writing for a commandment to] be given out in every [province, province,] was published unto all [the peoples, people,] that they should be ready against that day. 15 [h]The posts went [forth in haste out, being hastened] by the king's commandment, and the decree was given [out] in Shushan the [palace: and palace. And] the king and Haman sat down to drink; [o]but the city [of] Shushan was perplexed.

4 [1 Now when When] Mordecai [knew perceived] all that was done, Mordecai [p]rent his clothes, [q]and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter [cry: cry;] 2 and [he] came even before the king's gate: for none might enter [within into] the king's gate clothed with sackcloth. 3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, [b]and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and [3†]many [c]lay in sackcloth and ashes. 4 [And So] Esther's [maidens maids] and her [‡]chamberlains came and told it [her; and the queen was her. Then was the queen] exceedingly [grieved: grieved;] and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take [away] his sackcloth from [off] him: but he received it not. 5 Then called Esther for [Hathach, Hatach,] one of the king's chamberlains, [§]whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and [charged gave] him [to go a commandment] to Mordecai, to know what [this it] was, and why it was. 6 So [Hathach Hatach] went forth to Mordecai unto the [broad place street] of the city, which was before the king's gate. 7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, [k]and [the exact of the] sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them. 8 Also he gave him [n]the copy of the writing of the decree that was given [out in at] Shushan to destroy them, to shew it unto Esther, and to declare it unto [her; her,] and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before [him, him,] for her people. 9 And [Hathach Hatach] came and told Esther the words of Mordecai. 10 [Then Again] Esther spake unto [Hathach, Hatach,] and gave him [a message commandment] unto [Mordecai, Mordecai, *saying*:] 11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into [r]the inner court, who is not called, [s]there is one law [for him, that he be put of his to put *him*] to death, except

a ch. 8. 9.
b ver. 16. ch. 9. 31.
c Dan. 9. 3. Cp. Isai. 58. 5.
d See Ezra 8. 36.
e ch. 1. 22 & 8. 9.
f ch. 8. 8, 10. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 8.
g ch. 8. 8, 10.
h ch. 8. 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6.
i ch. 7. 4 & 8. 11.
j ch. 8. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 1.
k ch. 3. 9.
l ch. 8. 11.
m ch. 8. 13, 14.
n ch. 3. 14 & 8. 13.
o Cp. ch. 8. 15.
p See Josh. 7. 6 (?).
q See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
r ch. 5. 1. Cp. ch. 6. 4.
s Dan. 2. 9.

R.V. 1 Or, *secretaries* 2 Or, *to be given out for a decree* 3 Heb. *sackcloth and ashes were spread under many.*
A.V. * Or, *secretaries.* † Heb. *sackcloth and ashes were laid under many.* ‡ Heb. *eunuchs.* § Heb. *whom he had set before her.*

such [a]to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. 12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. 13 Then Mordecai bade them return / commanded to answer unto Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. 14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall relief / there *enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place / place, but thou and thy father's house shall perish / be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art not come to the kingdom for such a time as this? 15 Then Esther bade them return answer unto Mordecai, / Mordecai *this answer*, 16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are †present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink [f]three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast in like manner / likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: [h]and if I perish, I perish. 17 So Mordecai ‡went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

5 1 Now it came to pass [j]on the third day, that Esther put on her royal apparel, and stood in [m]the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the entrance / gate of the house. 2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, that [q]she obtained favour in his sight: [r]and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre. 3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be given thee / even given thee [b]to the half of the kingdom. 4 And Esther said, / answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him. 5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that it / he may be done / do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared. 6 [c]And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, [d]What is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? [b]even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed. 7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is; 8 [e]If / If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and §to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to [g]the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to-morrow / to morrow as the king hath said. 9 Then went Haman forth that day [i]joyful and glad / with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai [k]in the king's gate, [l]that he stood not up / up, nor ‡moved for him, he was filled with wrath / full of indignation against Mordecai. 10 Nevertheless Haman refrained himself, / himself: and went home; / when he came home, he sent and ‖called for / fetched his friends / friends, and [n]Zeresh his wife. 11 And Haman recounted / told unto them / them of the glory of his riches, [o]and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein [p]the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king. 12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let

[a] ch. 5. 2 & 8. 4.
[b] ch. 7. 2 Cp. Mark 6. 23.
[c] ch. 7. 2.
[d] ver. 3. ch. 7. 2 & 9. 12.
[e] ch. 7. 3 & 8. 5.
[f] Cp. ch. 5. 1.
[g] ch. 6. 14.
[h] Cp. Gen. 43. 14.
[i] 1 Kin. 8. 66.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 16.
[k] See ch. 2. 19.
[l] ch. 3. 5.
[m] ch. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 6. 4.
[n] ch. 6. 13.
[o] See ch. 9. 7—10.
[p] ch. 3. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 2. 9.
[r] ch. 4. 11 & 8. 4.

R.V. ‡ Or, *trembled before him*

A.V. * Heb. *respiration.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Heb. *passed.* § Heb. *to do.* ‖ Heb. *caused to come.*

no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to-morrow also am I invited by her unto together also with the king. 13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting [b] at the king's gate. 14 Then said [c] Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, [d] Let a [1*] gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and in the morning speak thou unto the to morrow king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

6 1 On that night [2†g] could not the king sleep; and he sleep, commanded to bring [h] the book of records of the chronicles, chronicles; and they were read before the king. 2 And it was found written, that [j] Mordecai had told of [‡k] Bigthana and [l] Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, of those the that kept keepers of the [3§] door, who had sought to lay hands hand on the king Ahasuerus. 3 And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him. 4 And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come into [n] the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on [o] the gallows that he had prepared for him. 5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in. 6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man ‖ [a] whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman said thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself? 7 And Haman said unto answered the king, For the man ‖ whom the king delighteth to honour, 8 ** let the royal apparel be brought †† which the king useth to wear, [e] and the horse that the king rideth upon, [4] and on the head of the crown royal which [f] a crown royal is set: is set upon his head: 9 and let the this apparel and the horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and cause him to ride ‡‡ bring him on horseback through the street of the city, [i] and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour. 10 Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth [m] at the king's gate: §§ let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken. 11 Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and caused brought him to ride on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour. 12 And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his house, house mourning mourning, [p] and having his head covered. 13 And Haman recounted unto told [q] Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai, before whom thou Mordecai be of the seed of

a ver. 7, 9, 11.
b ver. 9.
c ver. 10.
d ch. 6. 4 & 7. 9, 10. Cp. ch. 3. 7 & 9. 13, 25.
e Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 33.
f ch. 1. 11 & 2. 17.
g Cp. Gen. 31. 40 (for mg.). Dan. 6. 18 (for mg.).
h ch. 2. 23 & 10. 2.
i Cp. Gen. 41. 43.
j ch. 2. 22.
k Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 2. 21.
l ch. 2. 21.
m See ch. 2. 19.
n Cp. ch. 4. 11 & 5. 1.
o ch. 5. 14.
p See 2 Sam. 15. 30.
q ch. 5. 10, 14.

R.V. 1 Heb. *tree.* 2 Heb. *the king's sleep fled* from him. 3 Heb. *threshold.* 4 Or, *and the crown royal which is set upon his head*

A.V. * Heb. *tree.* † Heb. *the king's sleep fled away.* ‡ Or, *Bigthan*, ch. 2. 21. § Heb. *threshold.* ‖ Heb. *in whose honour the king delighteth.* ** Heb. *Let them bring the royal apparel.* †† Heb. *wherewith the king clotheth* himself. ‡‡ Heb. *cause him to ride.* §§ Heb. *suffer not a whit to fall.*

hast begun to fall, be of the seed of the Jews, the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him. 14 While / And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Haman [b]unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

7 1 So the king and Haman came [1*]to banquet with Esther the queen. 2 And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, [e]What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? [g]even to the half of the kingdom and it shall be performed, *even* to it shall be performed. / the half of the kingdom. 3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, [i]If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request: 4 [k]for we are sold, I and my people, [†l]to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my peace, / tongue, [2]although the adversary / enemy could not have compensated for / countervail the king's damage. 5 Then spake the king Ahasuerus / the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, [‡]that durst presume in his heart to do so? 6 And Esther said, [§]An / The adversary and an enemy, even / enemy *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid [‖]before the king and the queen. 7 And the king arose in his wrath / arising from the banquet of wine *and* / in his wrath *went* into [r]the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king. 8 Then the king returned out of [r]the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon [a]the couch / bed whereon Esther was. Then said the king, Will he even force the queen / force the queen also [**]before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face. 9 Then said / And [c]Harbonah, one of the chamberlains / chamberlains, that were / said before the king, Behold also, [d]the [3††]gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman hath / had made for Mordecai, [f]who spake / had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. And / Then the king said, Hang him thereon. 10 [h]So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. [j]Then was the king's wrath pacified.

8 1 On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman [o]the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told [m]what he was unto her. 2 [n]And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman. 3 And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, [‡‡]and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman [p]the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews. 4 [q]Then the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre. / the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king. / king, 5 And she said, If it please the king, [s]and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse

a Cp. ch. 1. 6.
b ch. 5. 8.
c ch. 1. 10.
d See ch. 5. 14.
e ch. 5. 6 & 9. 12.
f Cp. ch. 2. 22.
g ch. 5. 3.
h Cp. Ps. 7. 16 & Prov. 11. 5, 6 & Dan. 6. 24.
i ch. 5. 8.
j Cp. ch. 2. 1.
k ch. 3. 9 & 4. 7.
l ch. 3. 13 & 8. 11.
m Cp. ch. 2. 7, 15.
n ch. 3. 10.
o See ch. 3. 10.
p ch. 3. 1 & 9. 24.
q ch. 4. 11 & 5. 2.
r ch. 1. 5.
s ch. 5. 8 & 8. 5.

R.V. 1 Heb. *to drink.* 2 Or, *for our affliction is not to be compared with the king's damage* 3 Heb. *tree.*
A.V. * Heb. *to drink.* † Heb. *that they should destroy, and kill, and cause to perish.* ‡ Heb. *whose heart hath filled him* § Heb. *The man adversary.* ‖ Or, *at the presence of.* ** Heb. *with me.* †† Heb. *tree.* ‡‡ Heb. *and she wept and besought him.*

*[a]the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha [c]the Agagite, †which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces: 6 for how can I ‡endure [e]to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred? 7 Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, [h]I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews. 8 Write ye also [1]to for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, [j]and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, [k]may no man reverse. 9 [l]Then were the king's scribes called at that [time, time] in the third month, [which is that is,] the month [m]Sivan, on the three and twentieth *day* thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to [q]the [satraps, lieutenants,] and the [governors deputies] and [princes rulers] of the provinces [s]which are from India unto Ethiopia, [s]an hundred twenty and seven provinces, [t]unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language. 10 [x]And he wrote in the [name of king Ahasuerus, king Ahasuerus' name,] [j]and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, [riding on 2[z]swift steeds that were used in the king's service, bred of the stud: and riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries:] 11 wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city [b]to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, [d]to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, [their both] little ones and women, [f]and to take the spoil of them for a prey, 12 [g]upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, *namely*, upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar. 13 [†A The] copy of the [writing, writing] [3that the decree should for a commandment to] be given [out] in every [province, province] was §published unto all [the peoples, people,] and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies. 14 So the posts that rode upon [2swift steeds that were mules used in the king's service *and* camels] went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's [commandment; and commandment. And] the decree was given [out at] in Shushan the palace. 15 And Mordecai went [forth out] from the presence of the king [n]in royal apparel of ‖blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with [o]a [robe garment] of fine linen and purple: [p]and the city of Shushan [shouted rejoiced] and was glad. 16 The Jews had [light light,] and gladness, and [joy joy,] and honour. 17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had [gladness joy and] and joy, gladness, a feast and [u]a good day. [v]And many [from among the peoples of the people] of the land became Jews; [w]for the fear of the Jews [was fallen fell] upon them.

9 1 [y]Now in the twelfth month, [which is that is,] the month Adar, [a]on the thirteenth day of the same, [b]when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in

[a] Cp. ch. 3. 13.
[b] ch. 9. 2, 15, 16, 18.
[c] See ver. 3.
[d] ch. 3. 13 & 7. 4.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 9. 10, 15, 16.
[g] ch. 3. 13 & 9. 1.
[h] ver. 1.
[i] ch. 3. 14 & 4. 8.
[j] ver. 10. ch. 3. 12.
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 19 & Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15.
[l] ch. 3. 12.
[m] Baruch 1. 8.
[n] Cp. Gen. 41. 42 & Dan. 5. 29.
[o] Cp. 1 Chr. 15. 27.
[p] Cp. ch. 3. 15.
[q] See Ezra 8. 36.
[r] Cp. Ps. 97. 11.
[s] ch. 1. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 22 & 3. 12.
[u] ch. 9. 19, 22. 1 Sam. 25. 8.
[v] ch. 9. 27.
[w] ch. 9. 2.
[x] ch. 3. 12, 13.
[y] ch. 8. 12.
[z] 1 Kin. 4. 28.
[a] ver. 17.
[b] ch. 3. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *concerning* [2] Or, *swift steeds, mules,* and *young dromedaries* [3] Or, *to be given out for a decree*
A.V. * Heb. *the device.* † Or, *who wrote.* ‡ Heb. *be able that I may see.* § Heb. *revealed.*
‖ Or, *violet.*

execution, [a]in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have (rule, power) over (them; whereas them, (though) it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated (them; them:) 2 [c]the Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; [e]for the fear of them (was fallen, fell) upon all (the peoples, people). 3 And all the (princes, rulers) of the provinces, and [f]the (satraps, lieutenants,) and the (governors, deputies,) and (they that did the king's business, *officers of the king,) helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai (was fallen, fell) upon them. 4 For Mordecai was great in the king's house, and his fame went (forth, out) throughout all the provinces: for (the, this) man Mordecai [i]waxed greater and greater. 5 (And, Thus) the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and (with slaughter, slaughter,) and destruction, and did [t]what they would unto (them, those) that hated them. 6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men. 7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha, 8 and Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha, 9 and Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and (Vaizatha, Vajezatha,) 10 [m]the ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, [n]the (Jews' enemy, enemy of the Jews,) slew they; [o]but on the spoil (they laid, laid they) not their hand. 11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace [‡]was brought before the king. 12 And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what (then) have they done in the rest of the king's (provinces! [b]Now provinces? now) what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done. 13 Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shushan to do ([d]to-morrow, to morrow) also according unto this day's decree, and [§]let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows. 14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and (a, the) decree was given (out in, at) Shushan; and they hanged [m]Haman's ten sons. 15 (And, For) the Jews that were in Shushan [g]gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men (in, at) Shushan; [o]but on the (spoil, prey) they laid not their hand. 16 [h](And, But) the other Jews that were in the king's provinces [j]gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of (them that hated them, their foes) seventy and five (thousand; thousand,) [o]but on the spoil they laid not their (hand, hands) on the prey, 17 *This was done* (On) the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and [l]on the fourteenth day [‖]of the same (they rested, rested they,) and made it a day of feasting and gladness. 18 But the Jews that were (in, at) Shushan [j]assembled together [k]on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and [l]on the fourteenth thereof; and [l]on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness. 19 Therefore (do) the Jews of the villages, that (dwell, dwelt) in [p]the unwalled towns, (make, made) the fourteenth day of the month Adar *a day of* gladness and feasting, and [q]a good day, and [r]of sending portions one to another.

20 And Mordecai wrote these

[a] See ch. 8. 12.
[b] ch. 5. 6 & 7. 2.
[c] ver. 15, 16, 18. ch. 3. 11.
[d] ver. 15. ch. 8. 11.
[e] ch. 8. 17.
[f] See Ezra 8. 36.
[g] Cp. 2 Mac. 15. 36.
[h] ver. 2.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 1. 1 Chr. 11. 9.
[j] ver. 2. Cp. ch. 8. 11.
[k] ver. 1.
[l] ver. 21.
[m] ch. 9. 13, 14. Cp. ch. 5. 11.
[n] See ch. 3. 10.
[o] Cp. ch. 8. 11.
[p] Deut. 3. 5. Ezek. 38. 11. Zech. 2. 4.
[q] ch. 8. 17.
[r] Neh. 8. 10, 12.

A.V * Heb. *those which did the business that* belonged *to the king.*
§ Heb. *let men hang.* ‖ Heb. *in it.* † Heb. *according to their will.* ‡ Heb. *came*

things, and sent letters unto all
the Jews that were in all the
provinces of the king Ahasuerus,
both nigh and far, 21 to enjoin stablish *this*
them among them, that they should keep
[a]the fourteenth day of the month
Adar, and the fifteenth day of
the same, yearly, 22 as the days
wherein the Jews had rest rested from
their enemies, and the month
which was turned unto them
from sorrow to gladness, joy, and from
mourning into [c]a good day:
that they should make them
days of feasting and gladness, joy, and
[e]of sending portions one to
another, and gifts to the poor.
23 And the Jews undertook to
do as they had begun, and as
Mordecai had written unto them;
24 because Haman the son of
Hammedatha, the Agagite, [f]the
enemy of all the Jews, [g]had de-
vised against the Jews to destroy
them, and [h]had cast Pur, that
is, the lot, to *consume them,
and to destroy them; 25 but
†when *the matter Esther* came before the
king, he commanded by letters
[k]that his wicked device, which
he had devised against the Jews,
[l]should return upon his own
head; head, and that he and his sons
should be hanged on the gallows.
26 Wherefore they called these
days Purim, Purim after the name [h]of
‡Pur. Therefore because of for all the
words of [o]this letter, and of
that which they had seen con-
cerning this matter, and that
which had come unto them,
27 the Jews ordained, and took
upon them, and upon their seed,
and upon [r]all such as joined
themselves unto them, so as it
should not §fail, that they would
keep [t]these two days according
to the writing thereof, their writing, and according

[a] ver. 15.
[b] ch. 2. 15.
[c] ver. 19.
[d] ver. 20. ch. 8. 10.
[e] ch. 1. 1 & 8. 9.
[f] See ch. 3. 10.
[g] ch. 3. 6, 7.
[h] ch. 3. 7.
[i] ch. 4. 3.
[j] ver. 26.
[k] ch. 7. 9, 10 & 8. 3, 7.
[l] Cp. Ps. 7. 16.
[m] Isai. 11. 11 & 24. 15.
[n] ch. 8. 15 & 9. 4.
[o] ver. 20.
[p] ch. 2. 23 & 6. 1.
[q] 2 Chr. 28. 7. Cp. Gen. 41. 40.
[r] Cp. Isai. 56. 3, 6 & Zech. 2. 11.
[s] Cp. Neh. 2. 10 & Ps. 122. 8, 9.
[t] ver. 21.

to the their appointed time thereof, every
year; 28 and that these days
should be remembered and kept
throughout every generation,
every family, every province,
and every city; and that these
days of Purim should not §fail
from among the Jews, nor the
memorial of them [1]‖perish from
their seed. 29 Then Esther the
queen, [b]the daughter of Abihail,
and Mordecai the Jew, wrote
with **all [2]authority authority, to confirm [d]this
second letter of Purim. 30 And
he sent the letters unto all the
Jews, [e]to the hundred twenty
and seven provinces of the
kingdom of Ahasuerus, *with*
words of peace and truth, 31 to
confirm these days of Purim in
their appointed times, times *appointed*, according as
Mordecai the Jew and Esther
the queen had enjoined them,
and as they had ordained decreed ††for
themselves and for their seed,
in the matter matters of [i]the fastings and
their cry. 32 And the commandment decree
of Esther confirmed these matters
of [j]Purim; and it was written
in the book.

IO [1]And the king Ahasuerus
laid a tribute upon the
land, and upon [m]the isles
of the sea. 2 And all the acts
of his power and of his might,
and the full account declaration of the greatness
of Mordecai, [n]whereunto the
king ‡‡advanced him, are they
not written in [p]the book of the
chronicles of the kings of Media
and Persia? 3 For Mordecai
the Jew was [q]next unto king
Ahasuerus, and great among
the Jews, and accepted of the
multitude of his brethren; brethren, [s]seek-
ing the good wealth of his people,
and speaking peace to all his
seed.

R.V. [1] Heb. *be ended.* [2] Heb. *strength.*
A.V. * Heb. *crush.* † Heb. *when she came.* ‡ That is, *lot.* § Heb. *pass.* ‖ Heb. *be ended.*
** Heb. *all strength.* †† Heb. *for their souls.* ‡‡ Heb. *made him great.*

THE BOOK OF JOB.

1 THERE was a man in the land of [a]Uz, whose name was [1d]Job; and that man was [e]perfect and upright, and one that [g]feared God, and [h]eschewed evil. 2 And there were born unto him [i]seven sons and three daughters. 3 His [2*]substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she-asses, and a very great [†]household; so that this man was the greatest of all [l]the children of the east. 4 And his sons went and held a feast in the house of each *in their* houses, every one upon his day; and they sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them. 5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and [q]sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and [r]offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and [3*]renounced God in their hearts. Thus did Job [§]continually.

6 Now there was a day when [u]the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and [4‖v]Satan came also [**]among them. 7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From [w]going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. 8 And the LORD said unto Satan, [††]Hast thou [b]considered my [c]servant Job? for Job, that there is none like him in the earth, [f]a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil. evil? 9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? 10 Hast not thou made [j]an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath, hath on every side? thou hast [k]blessed the work of his hands, and his [2*]substance is increased in the land. 11 But [m]put forth thine hand now, and [n]touch all that he hath, [‡‡]and he will renounce curse thee [p]to thy face. 12 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy [6§§]power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 And it fell on there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house, house: 14 that And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them: 15 and [7t]the Sabeans fell *upon them*, and took them away; yea, they have slain the [8]servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, [*x]The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and

a Jer. 25. 20. Lam. 4. 21.
b ch. 2. 3.
c Num. 12. 7. 2 Sam. 7. 5. Isai. 20. 3.
d Ezek. 14. 14, 20. James 5. 11.
e ver. 8. ch. 2. 3. Cp. ch. 9. 20 & Gen. 6. 9 & 17. 1.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 4. 6. Prov. 16. 6.
h Cp. ch. 28. 28 & Ps. 34. 14.
i ch. 42. 13.
j Cp. Ps. 3. 3 & 34. 7.
k Cp. Ps. 128. 1, 2.
l See Judg. 6. 3.
m ch. 2. 5.
n ch. 19. 21. Isai. 53. 4 (Heb.).
o ver. 5.
p Isai. 65. 3.
q 1 Sam. 16. 5.
r ch. 42. 8. Gen. 8. 20.
s ch. 2. 5. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ps. 10. 3.
t ch. 6. 19. See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
u ch. 2. 1 & 38. 7. Gen. 6. 2, 4. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 19 & Ps. 89. 6 (mg.).
v Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 & Zech. 3. 1 & Rev. 12. 9, 10.
w ch. 2. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
x 2 Kin. 1. 12. Cp. Gen. 19. 24 & Ps. 11. 6, *al.*

R.V. [1] Heb. *Iyob.* [2] Or, *cattle* [3] Or, *blasphemed* So ver. 11, ch. 2. 5, 9. [4] That is, *the Adversary.* [5] Or, *that* [6] Heb. *hand.* [7] Heb. *Sheba.* [8] Heb. *young men.*

A.V. * Or, *cattle.* † Or, *husbandry.* ‡ Heb. *sons of the east.* § Heb. *all the days.* ‖ Heb. *the Adversary.* ** Heb. *in the midst of them.* †† Heb. *Hast thou set thy heart on.* ‡‡ Heb. *if he curse thee not to thy face.* §§ Heb. *hand.* * Or, *A great fire.*

the [1]servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, [b]The Chaldeans made out [c]three bands, and [2*]fell upon the camels, and have taken carried them away, yea, and slain the [1]servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, [g]Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house: 19 and, behold, there came a great wind [3†]from [h]the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee. 20 Then Job arose, and [m]rent his [‡n]mantle, and [o]shaved his head, [p]and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped; 21 and he worshipped. said, [r]Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I [t]return thither: the LORD [v]gave, and the LORD hath taken away; [w]blessed be the name of the LORD. 22 [x]In all this Job sinned not, nor [§]charged God with [a]foolishness. foolishly.

2 Again [c]there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD. 2 And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. 3 And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job? [4]for Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and he still evil; he still [a]holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, [5‖]to destroy him [d]without cause. 4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life. 5 But [e]put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will [f]renounce curse thee to thy face. 6 And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; only spare **but save his life. 7 So Satan went went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore [i]boils from [j]the sole of his foot unto his crown. 8 And he took him [k]a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among [l]the ashes. 9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still [q]hold fast retain thine integrity? [f]renounce curse God, and die. 10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the [6s]foolish women speaketh. What? [u]shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? [y]In all this did not Job [z]sin with his lips.

11 Now when Job's three [b]friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz [d]the Temanite, and Bildad [e]the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: and for they had made an appointment together to come to [f]bemoan mourn with him and to comfort him. 12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they [g]rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled [h]dust upon their

[a] ver. 9. Cp. ch. 27. 5, 6.
[b] Gen. 11. 28. 2 Kin. 24. 2. Dan. 1. 4, *al.*
[c] Cp. Judg. 7. 16 & 1 Sam. 11. 11.
[d] ch. 9. 17.
[e] ch. 1. 11.
[f] ch. 1. 5.
[g] ver. 4, 13.
[h] Isai. 21. 1. Jer. 4. 11. Hos. 13. 15.
[i] Ex. 9. 9. Lev. 13. 18. Cp. Deut. 28. 27.
[j] Deut. 28. 35. Isai. 1. 6.
[k] ch. 41. 30.
[l] ch. 42. 6. Ezek. 27. 30. Jonah 3. 6. Matt. 11. 21.
[m] See Gen. 37. 29.
[n] Ezra 9. 3.
[o] Jer. 7. 29. Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 22. 12, *al.*
[p] Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 6.
[q] ver. 3.
[r] Eccles. 5. 15. Cp. Ps. 49. 17 & 1 Tim. 6. 7.
[s] Cp. Ps. 74. 18, 22.
[t] Cp. Gen. 3. 19 & Ps. 90. 3 & Eccles. 12. 7.
[u] Cp. Ps. 39. 1 & James 5. 10, 11.
[v] Cp. Eccles. 5. 19 & James 1. 17.
[w] Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20. Cp. Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 18.
[x] ch. 2. 10.
[y] ch. 1. 22.
[z] Cp. Ps. 39. 1.
[a] ch. 24. 12.
[b] Cp. Prov. 17. 17.
[c] ch. 1. 6.
[d] See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
[e] Gen. 25. 2. 1 Chr. 1. 32.
[f] ch. 42. 11. Cp. Rom. 12. 15.
[g] See Gen. 37. 29.
[h] See Josh. 7. 6 & Neh. 9. 1 & Lam. 2. 10 & Ezek. 27. 30.

R.V. [1] Heb. *young men.* [2] Or, *made a raid* [3] Or, *over* [4] Or, *that* [5] Heb. *to swallow him up.* [6] Or, *impious*
A.V. * Heb. *rushed.* † Heb. *from aside, &c.* ‡ Or, *robe.* § Or, *attributed folly to God.* ‖ Heb. *to swallow him up.* ** Or, *only.*

heads toward heaven. 13 So they sat down with him upon the ground [b]seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his [1]grief was very great.

3 1 After this [d]opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day. 2 And Job [answered *spake,] and said:

3 [e]Let the day perish wherein I was born,
And the night [which *in which* it was] said, There is a man child conceived.
4 Let that day be darkness;
Let not God [2]regard it from above,
Neither let the light shine upon it.
5 Let darkness and [3][g]the shadow of death [claim it for their own. †stain it] ;
Let a cloud dwell upon it;
‡Let [all that maketh black the blackness of] the day terrify it.
6 As for that night, let [thick] darkness seize upon [it: it;]
§Let it not [[4]rejoice among be joined unto] the days of the [year; year,]
Let it not come into the number of the months.
7 Lo, let that night be [5]barren; [solitary,]
Let no joyful voice come therein.
8 Let them curse it that curse the day,
Who are [6]ready to [rouse raise] up [*]leviathan.
‖their mourning.
9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be [dark: dark;]
Let it look for light, but have none;
Neither let it [behold *see] **[n]the [eyelids dawning] of the [morning day]:
10 Because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb,
Nor hid [trouble sorrow] from mine eyes.
11 Why [a]died I not from the womb?
Why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?
12 Why did [c]the knees [receive prevent] me?
Or why the [breasts, breasts] that I should suck?
13 For now should I have [lien down lain still] and been [quiet; quiet,]
I should have [slept; slept:] then had I been at [rest: rest,]
14 With kings and counsellors of the earth,
Which [7]built [up *waste desolate] places for themselves;
15 Or with princes that had gold,
Who filled their houses with silver:
16 Or as an hidden [h]untimely birth I had not been;
As infants which never saw light.
17 There the wicked cease from [8]troubling;
And there the ††weary be at [i]rest.
18 There the prisoners [are at ease rest] together;
They hear not the voice of [j]the [taskmaster. oppressor.]
19 The small and great are there;
And the servant is free from his master.
20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery,
And life unto [l]the bitter in soul;
21 Which [9]††[m]long for death, but it cometh not;
And dig for it more than for [o]hid treasures;
22 Which rejoice [10]exceedingly,
And are glad, when they can find the grave?

a ch. 10. 18, 19.
b Ezek. 3. 15. Cp. Gen. 50. 10.
c Gen. 30. 3 & 50. 23. Isai. 66. 12.
d ch. 33. 2. Ps. 78. 2.
e Cp. ch. 10. 18, 19. See Jer. 20. 14–18.
f Cp. Isai. 58. 12.
g ch. 10. 21, 22 & 12. 22 & 24. 17 & 28. 3 & 34. 22 & 38. 17. Ps. 23. 4. Isai. 9. 2. Matt. 4. 16. Luke 1. 79, *al.*
h Ps. 58. 8. Eccles. 6. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
i ch. 17. 16.
j Ex. 3. 7.
k ch. 41. 1.
l Prov. 31. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 1 Sam. 1. 10 & 2 Kin. 4. 27 (mg.).
m Rev. 9. 6.
n ch. 41. 18.
o Prov. 2. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *pain* [2] Or, *inquire after* [3] Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere) [4] Some ancient versions read, *be joined unto.* [5] Or, *solitary* [6] Or, *skilful* [7] Or, *built solitary piles* [8] Or, *raging* [9] Heb. *wait* [10] Or, *unto exultation*

A.V. * Heb. *answered.* † Or, *challenge it.* ‡ Or, *let them terrify it, as those* who have *a bitter day.* § Or, *let it not rejoice among the days.* ‖ Or, *a leviathan.* ** Heb. *the eyelids of the morning.* †† Heb. *wearied in strength.* ‡‡ Heb. *wait.*

23 *Why is light given* to a man whose [b]way is hid,
And whom God hath [c]hedged in?
24 For my sighing cometh [1*e]before I eat,
And my [f]roarings are poured out like the waters.
25 [h]For [2†]the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me,
And that which I am afraid of is come unto me.
26 [3]I am not at ease, neither am I quiet, neither have I rest; But trouble came.

4 1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
2 If we assay [‡]to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved?
But [§]who can withhold himself from speaking?
3 Behold, thou hast instructed many,
And thou hast [l]strengthened the weak hands.
4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling,
And thou hast [l]confirmed ‖the [4]feeble knees.
5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou [5]faintest;
It toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.
6 [p]Is not thy fear *of God* [q]thy confidence,
And thy hope the integrity of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, [s]who *ever* perished, being innocent?
Or where were the upright cut off?
8 According as I have seen, they that [v]plow iniquity,
And sow [6]trouble, reap the same.

a Isai. 30. 33.
b Isai. 40. 27.
c Cp. ch. 1. 10. See ch. 19. 8.
d ch. 15. 30. Ex. 15. 8. Ps. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 11. 4 & 2 Thess. 2. 8.
e Cp. Ps. 42. 3 & 80. 5 & 102. 9
f Ps. 22. 1 & 38. 8.
g Ps. 58. 6. Cp. ch. 29. 17 & Ps. 3. 7.
h Cp. Prov. 10. 24.
i ch. 26. 14.
j ch. 20. 2.
k ch. 33. 15. Gen. 2. 21 & 15. 12. 1 Sam. 26. 12. Isai. 29. 10.
l Isai. 35. 3. Cp. Heb. 12. 12.
m Num. 12 8. Ps. 17. 15 (mg.).
n Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 12.
o ch. 9. 2 & 10. 4 & 25. 4 & 32. 2.
p ch. 1. 1.
q ch. 31. 24. Prov. 3. 26.
r ch. 15. 15.
s Cp. Ps. 37. 25 & Ecclus. 2. 10.
t ch. 10. 9 & 13. 12 & 33. 6. Isai. 64. 8. Wisd. 9. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 7 & 5. 1.
u Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19 & 18. 27.
v Hos. 10. 13. Cp. Ps. 7. 14 & Prov. 22. 8 & Gal. 6. 7, 8.
w Cp. ch. 13. 28.

9 By [a]the breath blast of God they perish,
And [**]by [d]the breath blast of his nostrils anger are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion,
[g]And the teeth of the young lions, are broken.
11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey,
And the whelps of the lioness stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.
12 Now a thing was [7††]secretly brought to me,
And mine ear received [i]a whisper little thereof.
13 In [j]thoughts from [k]the visions of the night,
When [k]deep sleep falleth on men,
14 Fear [‡‡]came upon me, and trembling,
Which made [§§]all my bones to shake.
15 Then [8]a spirit passed before my face;
The hair of my flesh stood up. up:
16 It stood still, but I could not discern the appearance thereof; form thereof:
[m]A form an image was before mine eyes: eyes,
[9*]*There was* silence, and I heard [n]a voice, *saying*,
17 [o]Shall mortal man [10]be more just than God?
Shall a man [11]be more pure than his Maker maker?
18 Behold, he [*]putteth put no trust in his servants;
[†]And his angels he chargeth charged with folly:
19 How much more less *in* them that dwell in houses of [t]clay,
Whose foundation is in [u]the dust,
Which are crushed [12]before [w]the moth! moth?

R.V. 1 Or, *like my meat* 2 Or, *the thing which I feared is come &c.* 3 Or, *I was not at ease... yet trouble came*
4 Heb. *bowing.* 5 Or, *art grieved* 6 Or, *mischief* 7 Heb. *brought by stealth.* 8 Or, *a breath passed over*
9 Or, *I heard a still voice* 10 Or, *be just before God* 11 Or, *be pure before his Maker* 12 Or, *like*
A.V. * Heb. *before my meat.* † Heb. *I feared a fear, and it came upon me.* ‡ Heb. *a word.* § Heb. *who can refrain from words?* ‖ Heb. *the bowing knees.* ** That is, *by his anger:* as Isai. 30. 33. †† Heb. *by stealth.*
‡‡ Heb. *met me.* §§ Heb. *the multitude of my bones.* * Or, *I heard a still voice.* † Or, *nor in his angels*, in whom *he put light.*

20 [1]Betwixt [a]morning and evening they are
They are [2]destroyed from morning to
[2]destroyed . evening .
They perish for ever [b]without
any regarding it.
21 [3]Is Doth not their tent-cord plucked up excellency *which is* in
within them ?
them go away ?
[d]They die, and that even without
wisdom.

5 [1] Call now; is there now, if there be any that
will answer thee? thee;
And to which of [f]the holy ones saints
wilt thou [†]turn?
2 For vexation wrath killeth the foolish
man,
And [4]jealousy [‡]envy slayeth the silly one.
3 [h]I have seen the foolish taking
root:
But suddenly I cursed his
habitation.
4 His children are [k]far from
safety,
And they are crushed in [l]the
gate,
Neither is there any to de-
liver them.
5 Whose harvest the hungry
eateth up,
And taketh it even out of
the thorns,
And [5]the snare gapeth for robber swalloweth up their
substance.
6 For Although [6§§]affliction cometh not
forth of the dust,
Neither doth trouble spring
out of the ground;
7 But Yet man is [u]born unto [‖]trouble,
As [7**]the sparks fly upward.
8 But as for me, I would seek unto
God,
And unto God would I com-
mit my cause:
9 Which [x]doeth great things
[††]and [z]unsearchable;
[a]Marvellous things [‡‡]without
number:
10 Who giveth [b]rain upon the
earth,
And sendeth waters upon the
[§§]fields:
11 So that he [c]setteth To set up on high those
that be low;
And that those which mourn are may be
exalted to safety.
12 He [e]frustrateth disappointeth the devices of
the crafty,
So that their hands [8**]cannot
perform their enterprise.
13 He [g]taketh the wise in their
own craftiness:
And the counsel of the fro-
ward is carried headlong.
14 They [†]meet with darkness in
the day-time, daytime,
And [i]grope at in the noonday as
in the night.
15 But he [j]saveth the poor from
the sword [9]of sword, from their mouth,
Even the needy and from the hand of
the mighty.
16 So the poor hath hope,
And [m]iniquity stoppeth her
mouth.
17 Behold, [n]happy is the man
whom God [10]correcteth:
Therefore [o]despise not thou
the chastening of the [p]Almighty. Almighty:
18 For he maketh sore, and
[q]bindeth up; up:
He [r]woundeth, and his hands
make whole.
19 He shall [s]deliver thee in [t]six
troubles; troubles:
Yea, in [t]seven there shall no
[v]evil touch thee.
20 [w]In famine he shall redeem
thee from death; death:
And in war [‡]from the power
of the sword.
21 Thou shalt be [y]hid [§]from the
scourge of the tongue; tongue:
Neither shalt thou be afraid of
destruction when it cometh.
22 At destruction and dearth famine thou
shalt laugh; laugh:

a Cp. Ps. 90. 5, 6 & Isai. 38. 12.
b Cp. Isai. 42. 25 & 57. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2. 7. Cp. Ps. 113. 7.
d ch. 36. 12. Prov. 5. 23 & 10. 21. Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 33. 10 & Isai. 8. 10. Cp. Neh. 4. 15.
f ch. 15. 15. Ps. 89. 5, 7. Zech. 14. 5.
g Cited 1 Cor. 3. 19. Cp. Ps. 9. 15, 16.
h Jer. 12. 2, 3. Cp. Ps. 37. 35, 36 & 73. 18—20.
i ch. 12. 25. Deut. 28. 29. Cp. Isai. 59. 10.
j Ps. 35. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 119. 155.
l ch. 29. 7. Ps. 127. 5. Prov. 22. 22. Cp. Josh. 20. 4 & Amos 5. 12. See Ruth 4. 1.
m Ps. 107. 42. Cp. Ps. 63. 11.
n Ps. 94. 12. Cp. James 1. 12.
o Prov. 3. 11. Heb. 12. 5. Rev. 3. 19.
p Gen. 17. 1.
q Isai. 30. 26 & 61. 1. Hos. 6. 1.
r Cp. Deut. 32. 39.
s Ps. 34. 19 & 91. 3. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
t Cp. Prov. 24. 16 & 30. 15, 18, 21 & Amos 1, 6, 9, 11, *al.*
u ch. 14. 1. Gen. 3. 17—19. Eccles. 2. 23.
v Ps. 91. 10.
w Ps. 33. 19 & 37. 19.
x ch. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 37. 5 & Ps. 40. 5 & 72. 18 & Rom. 11. 33 & Rev. 15. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 31. 20.
z ch. 9. 10 & 11. 7 & 34. 24.
a Cp. ch. 10. 16.
b Ps. 65. 9, 10 & 147. 8. Jer. 5. 24 & 14. 22. Acts 14. 17. Cp. Ps. 104. 10, 13 & Matt. 5. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *From morning to evening* [2] Heb. *broken in pieces.* [3] Or, *Is not their excellency which is in them removed* [4] Or, *indignation* [5] According to many ancient versions, *the thirsty swallow up.* [6] Or, *iniquity* See ch. 4. 8. [7] Heb. *the son of flame or of lightning.* [8] Or, *can perform nothing of worth* [9] Heb. *out of their mouth.* [10] Or, *reproveth*

A.V. * Heb. *beaten in pieces.* † Or, *look?* ‡ Or, *indignation.* § Or, *iniquity.* ‖ Or, *labour.* ** Heb. *the son of the burning coal lift up to fly.* †† Heb. *and* there *is no search.* ‡‡ Heb. *till* there be *no number.* §§ Heb. *outplaces* * Or, *cannot perform any thing.* † Or, *run into.* ‡ Heb. *from the hands.* § Or, *when the tongue scourgeth.*

Neither shall thou be afraid
of [a]the beasts of the earth.
23 For thou shalt be in league
with the stones of the field;
And the beasts of the field
shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know [*]that
thy [b]tent is tabernacle *shall be* in peace;
And thou shalt visit thy
[1]fold, habitation, and [2]shalt miss nothing. not †sin.
25 Thou shalt know also that
thy [d]seed shall be [‡]great,
And thine offspring as [e]the
grass of the earth.
26 Thou shalt come to thy grave
in [g]a full age,
Like as a shock of corn
[§]cometh in in its his season.
27 Lo this, we have [i]searched
it, so it is;
Hear it, and know thou it
[3]‖for thy good.

6 [1] Then But Job answered and said,
2 Oh that my vexation grief were but throughly weighed,
And my calamity [**]laid in the balances together!
3 For now it would be heavier
than [m]the sand of the seas sea:
Therefore have [††]my words been are rash. swallowed up.
4 For [o]the arrows of the Almighty are within me,
The poison whereof my spirit drinketh up drinketh up. my spirit [*]
[s]The terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.
5 Doth the wild ass bray [‡‡]when he hath grass?
Or loweth the ox over his fodder?
6 Can that which hath no savour is unsavoury be eaten without salt?
Or is there any taste in [4]the white of an egg?
7 [5]My soul refuseth to touch *them*;
The things *that* my soul refused to touch
They are as loathsome my sorrowful meat.
8 Oh that I might have my request;
And that God would grant
me [§§]the thing that I long for!
9 Even that it would [c]please
God to crush destroy me;
That he would let loose his
hand, and [f]cut me off!
10 Then should I yet have comfort;
[6]Yea, I would [7]exult harden myself in pain [8]that [h]spareth not: sorrow: let him not spare;
[9]For I have not [10]denied concealed the words of [j]the Holy One.
11 What is my strength, that I should wait hope?
And what is mine end, that I should be patient prolong my life?
12 Is my strength the strength of stones?
Or is my flesh [*]of brass?
13 Is it not that I have no not my help in me, me?
And that [11][k]effectual working is wisdom driven quite from me?
14 [†]To him that is [l]ready to faint kindness afflicted pity
should be shewed from his [n]friend;
[12]Even to him that but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.
15 My [p]brethren have [q]dealt deceitfully as a brook,
As *and* as the channel stream of [r]brooks that they pass away;
16 Which are black blackish by reason of the ice,
And wherein the snow hideth is itself. hid [*]
17 What time they [13]wax warm,
[‡]they vanish:
[§]When it is hot, they are [‖]consumed out of their place.

a Cp. Isai. 11. 8, 9 & 35. 9 & 65. 25 & Ezek. 34. 25 & Hos. 2. 18.
b Cp. ch. 21. 9.
c Cp. Num. 11. 15. 1 Kin. 19. 4.
d ch. 21. 8. Ps. 112. 2.
e Ps. 72. 16.
f Isai. 38. 12.
g Cp. Gen. 15. 15 & 25. 8 & 35. 29 & Prov. 9. 11 & 10. 27.
h Cp. Isai. 30. 14.
i Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
j Lev. 19. 2. Isai. 57. 15. Hos. 11. 9.
k Cp. ch. 5. 12 (mg.).
l Cp. Deut. 20. 8.
m Cp. Prov. 27. 3.
n Cp. Prov. 17. 17.
o ch. 34. 6 (mg.). Ps. 38. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 13 (mg.).
p Cp. Ps. 38. 11 & 41. 9.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 33.
r Cp. Jer. 15. 18.
s Ps. 88. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *habitation* [2] Or, *shalt not err* [3] Heb. *for thyself.* [4] Or, *the juice of purslain* [5] Or, What things *my soul refused to touch, these are as my loathsome meat* [6] Or, *Though I shrink back* [7] Or, *harden myself* [8] Or, *though he spare not* [9] Or, *That* [10] Or, *concealed* [11] Or, *sound wisdom* [12] Or, *Else might he forsake* Or, *But he forsaketh* [13] Or, *shrink*

A.V. [*] Or, *that peace is thy tabernacle.* † Or, *err.* ‡ Or, *much.* § Heb. *ascendeth.* ‖ Heb. *for thyself.* [**] Heb. *lifted up.* †† That is, *I want words to express my grief.* ‡‡ Heb. *at grass.* §§ Heb. *my expectation.* [*] Heb. *brasen?* † Heb. *To him that melteth.* ‡ Heb. *they are cut off.* § Heb. *in the heat thereof.* ‖ Heb. *extinguished.*

18 [1]The caravans *that travel* by the paths of their way of them turn are turned aside;
They go up into [b]the waste, to nothing, and perish.
19 The caravans troops of [d]Tema looked,
The companies of [e]Sheba waited for them.
20 They were [h]ashamed confounded because they had hoped;
They came thither, and were [h]confounded. ashamed.
21 *For now ye [2]are †nothing;
Ye see a terror, *my* casting down, and are afraid.
22 Did I say, Give Bring unto me?
Or, Offer a present Give a reward for me of your substance?
23 Or, Deliver me from the adversary's enemy's hand?
Or, Redeem me from the hand of [o]the oppressors mighty?
24 Teach me, and I will hold my peace tongue:
And cause me to understand wherein I have erred.
25 How forcible are words of uprightness right words!
But what doth your arguing reprove?
26 Do ye imagine to reprove words?
words,
Seeing that and the speeches of one that is desperate are desperate, *which are* [3]as [u]wind. wind?
27 Yea, †ye would [w]cast *lots* upon overwhelm the fatherless,
And make merchandise of ye dig *a pit* for your friend.
28 Now therefore be pleased to content, look upon me;
[4]For surely I shall not lie to your face. *it is* §evident unto you if I lie.
29 [a]Return, I pray you, let there be it not no injustice.
be iniquity;
Yea, return again, [5]my cause is righteous-righteous. ness *is* ‖in it.
30 Is there injustice on iniquity in my tongue?
Cannot **my taste discern mischievous perverse things?

[a] ch. 14. 14. Isai. 40. 2.
[b] Cp. Gen. 1. 2 & Jer. 4. 23.
[c] ch. 14. 5. Ps. 39. 4.
[d] Gen. 25. 15. 1 Chr. 1. 30. Isai. 21. 14. Jer. 25. 23.
[e] ch. 1. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
[f] S. of S. 2. 17 & 4. 6. Jer. 6. 4.
[g] ch. 14. 6.
[h] Isai. 1. 29. Jer. 14. 3.
[i] Lev. 19. 13.
[j] ver. 16.
[k] Cp. ch. 30. 17.
[l] Deut. 28. 67.
[m] Isai. 14. 11.
[n] Cp. ch. 2. 8.
[o] ch. 15. 20 & 27. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 2. 7.
[q] ch. 9. 25.
[r] Cp. Isai. 38. 12.
[s] ch. 6. 26. Ps. 78. 39.
[t] ch. 20. 9. Cp. ch. 8. 18 & Ps. 37. 36.
[u] ch. 7. 7. Isai. 41. 29.
[v] Cp. ver. 21.
[w] Joel 3. 3. Nah. 3. 10.
[x] ch. 30. 15.
[y] See ch. 21. 13.
[z] ch. 10. 21. 2 Sam. 12. 23.
[a] ch. 17. 10.
[b] ch. 20. 9. Ps. 103. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 18.
[c] Ps. 40. 9.

7 [1]Is there not [a]a warfare ††an appointed time to man upon earth?
And are not his [c]days also like the days of an hireling?
2 As a servant that ‡‡earnestly desireth [f]the shadow,
And as [g]an hireling that looketh for his [i]wages *the reward of* his work:
3 So am I made to possess months of [j]vanity,
[k]And wearisome nights are appointed to me.
4 [l]When I lie down, I say,
[7]When shall I arise? but arise, and §§the night is long; be gone?
And I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.
5 My flesh is clothed with [m]worms and clods of [n]dust;
My skin [8]closeth up is broken, and [p]breaketh become out afresh. loathsome.
6 My days are [q]swifter than [r]a weaver's shuttle,
And are spent without hope.
7 Oh O remember that my life is [s]wind:
Mine eye *shall no more †see good.
8 [t]The eye of him that seeth hath seen me shall behold see me no more:
Thine eyes shall be *are* upon me, but [v]I shall not be. and ‡‡I *am* not.
9 As [x]the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away, away:
So he that [y]goeth down to [9]Sheol the grave shall come up no more.
10 He shall [z]return no more to his house,
Neither shall his [b]place know him any more.
11 Therefore I will not [c]refrain my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish of my spirit;

R.V. [1] Or, *The paths of their way are turned aside* [2] Another reading is, *are* like *thereto.* [3] Or, *for the wind* [4] Or, *And it will be evident unto you if I lie* [5] Heb. *my righteousness is in it.* [6] Or, *time of service* [7] Or, *When shall I arise, and the night be gone?* [8] Or, *is broken and become loathsome* [9] Or, *the grave*

A.V. * Or, *For now ye are like to them.* Heb. *to it.* † Heb. *not.* ‡ Heb. *ye cause to fall upon.* § Heb. *before your face.* ‖ That is, *in this matter.* ** Heb. *my palate.* †† Or, *a warfare.* ‡‡ Heb. *gapeth after.* §§ Heb. *the evening be measured?* * Heb. *shall not return.* † *to see*, that is, *to enjoy.* ‡ That is, *I can live no longer.*

I will [a]complain in [b]the bitterness of my soul.
12 Am I a sea, or [d]a sea-monster, whale,
That thou settest a watch over me?
13 [e]When I say, My bed shall comfort me,
My couch shall ease my complaint;
14 Then thou scarest me with dreams,
And terrifiest me through visions:
15 So that my soul chooseth strangling,
And death rather *than these my [j]bones. life.
16 [1]I [k]loathe my life it; I [2]would not live alway:
[m]Let me alone; for my days are [3n]vanity.
17 [p]What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him, him?
And that thou shouldest [r]set thine heart upon him, him?
18 And that thou shouldest [s]visit him every morning,
And [t]try him every moment?
19 How long wilt thou not [u]look away depart from me,
Nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?
20 If I have sinned sinned; what [4]do I shall I do unto thee, O thou [5y]watcher preserver of men?
Why hast thou set me as [z]a mark for against thee,
So that I am a burden to myself?
21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity?
For now shall I lie down sleep in [c]the dust;
And thou shalt [e]seek me diligently, in the morning, [f]but I shall not be.

[a] ch. 21. 4. Ps. 77. 3.
[b] ch. 10. 1 & 21. 25. 1 Sam. 1. 10. Isai. 38. 15. Ep. ch. 3. 20.
[c] ch. 2. 11.
[d] Gen. 1. 21.
[e] Ep. ch. 9. 27.
[f] 1 Kin. 19. 11. Ep. ch. 15. 2.
[g] ch. 34. 12. Ep. Gen. 18. 25 & Deut. 32. 4 & 2 Chr. 19. 7 & Ezra 9. 15 & Dan. 9. 14 & Rom. 3. 5.
[h] ch. 1. 5, 18, 19.
[i] Ep. ch. 5. 8 & 11. 13 & 22. 23, *al.*
[j] Ep. ch. 19. 20 & 30. 17.
[k] Ep. ch. 9. 21 & 10. 1.
[l] ch. 9. 15.
[m] ch. 10. 20 & 14. 6. Ex. 14. 12. Ep. Ps. 39. 13.
[n] ver. 3.
[o] See Ps. 7. 6.
[p] Ps. 8. 4 & 144. 3. Heb. 2. 6.
[q] Ep. Prov. 3. 33.
[r] Ep Ex. 7. 23 (mg.).
[s] Ps. 17. 3
[t] Ps. 11. 4. 5.
[u] Ep. ch. 42 12 & James 5. 11.
[v] ch 14 6
[w] Deut. 4 32 & 32. 7 Ep. ch. 15. 18.
[x] ch. 15. 18.
[y] Ep. Ps. 36. 6 (for mg.) & Isai. 27. 3.
[z] ch. 16. 12. Lam. 3. 12.
[a] ch. 14. 2 & 17 7. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Ps. 102. 11 & 109. 23 & 144. 4. Eccles. 6. 12.
[b] Ex. 2. 3. Isai. 18. 2 (for mg.).
[c] Dan. 12. 2
[d] Gen. 41. 2 (for mg.).
[e] Ep. ch. 8. 5 & 24. 5 & Prov. 1. 28.
[f] Ep. ver. 8.

8 1 Then answered [c]Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 How long wilt thou speak these things?
And *how long* shall the words of thy mouth be *like* [f]a mighty strong wind?
3 [g]Doth God pervert judgement? judgment?
Or doth the Almighty pervert justice?
4 [6]If thy [h]children have sinned against him,
And he have delivered cast them into the hand of away † for their transgression transgression;
5 If thou wouldest [i]seek diligently unto God unto God betimes,
And make thy [l]supplication to the Almighty;
6 If thou wert pure and upright;
Surely now he would [o]awake for thee,
And [q]make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.
7 And though Though thy beginning was small,
[u]Yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
8 For [w]inquire, I pray thee, of the former age,
And apply prepare thyself to that which the search of [x]their fathers have searched out:
9 (For we are but of yesterday, and know ‡nothing,
Because our days upon earth are [a]a shadow:)
10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee,
And utter words out of their heart?
11 Can [b]the [7]rush grow up without mire?
Can [d]the [8]flag grow without water?
12 Whilst it is yet in its his greenness, *and* not cut down,

R.V. [1] Or, *I waste away* [2] Or, *shall* [3] Or, *as a breath* [4] Or, *can I do* [5] Or, *preserver* [6] Or, *If thy children sinned...he delivered &c.* [7] Or, *papyrus* [8] Or, *reed-grass*
A.V. * Heb. *than my bones.* † Heb. *in the hand of their transgression.* ‡ Heb. *not.*

It [a]withereth before any *other* herb.
13 So are the paths of all that [c]forget God;
[d]And the hope of [e]the godless man / hypocrite's hope shall perish:
14 Whose confidence / hope shall [1]break in / be cut sunder, / off,
And whose trust is / *shall be* *[g]a spider's [2]web.
15 He shall lean upon his [h]house, but it shall not stand:
He shall hold fast thereby, / it fast, but it shall not endure.
16 He is green before the sun,
And his [k]shoots go / branch shooteth forth over / in his garden.
17 His roots are wrapped [3]about the heap,
He beholdeth / *and* seeth the place of stones.
18 If he be destroyed / destroy him from his [m]place,
Then it shall deny him, *saying*, I have not [n]seen thee.
19 Behold, this is the joy of his way,
And out of [s]the [4]earth shall others spring. / grow.
20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man,
Neither will he uphold / †help the evil-doers. / evil doers:
21 [b]He will yet / Till he laughter, / laughing, [v]fill thy mouth with
And thy lips with shouting. / ‡rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be [x]clothed with shame;
And the tent / dwelling place of the wicked §shall be no more. / come to nought.

9 1 Then Job answered and said,
2 Of a truth I know that it is so: / I know *it is* so of a truth:
[6]But how can / should man be [a]just [7]‖with God?
3 [8]If he be pleased to / will [d]contend with him,

a Cp. Ps. 37. 2 & 129. 6.
b Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 36. 5.
c See Ps. 9. 17.
d Prov. 10. 23 & 11. 7. Wisd. 5. 14.
e ch. 13. 16 & 15. 34 & 27. 8.
f Cp. Ex. 7. 13 & 32. 9.
g Cp. Isai. 59. 5, 6.
h ch. 27. 18.
i Isai. 2. 19, 21 & 13. 13. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 26.
j ch. 26. 11. Ps. 75. 3.
k Ps. 80. 11.
l ch. 26. 7. Ps. 104. 2. Isai. 40. 22, *al.* Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15. Zech. 12. 1. Cp. Gen. 1. 6, *al.*
m See ch. 7. 10.
n ch. 7. 8.
o Gen. 1. 16.
p ch. 38. 32.
q ch. 38. 31. Amos 5. 8.
r ch. 37. 9.
s Cp. ch. 36. 24 & 1 Sam. 2. 7, 8 & Ps. 103. 16 & 113. 7.
t See ch. 5. 9.
u ch. 23. 8, 9.
v Ps. 126. 2.
w ch. 11. 10 & 23. 13.
x Ps. 35. 26 & 132. 18. Cp. Ps. 109. 29.
y Isai. 45. 9. Cp. Jer. 18. 6 & Rom. 9. 20.
z ch. 26. 12. Ps. 40. 4 & 82. 4 & 89. 10. Isai. 30. 7 & 51. 9.
a ch. 4. 17.
b ch. 15. 16.
c ver. 3.
d Cp. ch. 10. 2. Cp. Ps. 143. 2 & Rom. 3. 20.

He cannot answer him one of a thousand.
4 *He is* [b]wise in heart, and mighty in strength:
Who hath [f]hardened himself against him, and hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know it not, / not:
When he / which overturneth them in his anger.
6 Which [i]shaketh the earth out of her place,
And [j]the pillars thereof tremble.
7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not;
And sealeth up the stars.
8 Which alone [l]stretcheth / spreadeth out the heavens,
And treadeth upon the [9]**waves of the sea.
9 Which [o]maketh [p]the Bear, / ††Arcturus, [q]Orion, and the Pleiades,
[r]And the chambers of the south.
10 Which doeth [t]great things past finding out;
Yea, marvellous things / and wonders without number.
11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I [u]see him not:
He passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12 Behold, he seizeth *the prey*, / taketh away, ‡‡[w]who can [10]hinder him?
[y]Who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger; / anger,
The helpers of [11]*Rahab / §§proud helpers [12]do stoop under him.
14 [b]How much less shall I [c]answer him,
And choose out my words *to reason* with him?

R.V. [1] Or, *be cut off* [2] Heb. *house.* [3] Or, *beside the spring* [4] Or, *dust* [5] Or, *Till he fill* [6] Or, *For* [7] Or, *before* [8] Or, *If one should desire ... he could not &c.* [9] Heb. *high places.* [10] Or, *turn him back* [11] Or, *arrogancy* See Isai. 30. 7. [12] Or, *did*

A.V. * Heb. *a spider's house.* † Heb. *take the ungodly by the hand.* ‡ Heb. *shouting for joy.* § Heb. *shall not be.* ‖ Or, *before God!* ** Heb. *heights.* †† Heb. *Ash, Cesil, and Cimah.* ‡‡ Heb. *who can turn him away* §§ Heb. *helpers of pride*, or, *strength.*

15 Whom, [a]though I were righteous, yet would I not answer; answer,
but I would make [c]supplication to [1]mine adversary. my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me;
Yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
17 [2]For he breaketh me with a tempest,
And multiplieth my wounds [i]without cause.
18 He will not suffer me to take my breath,
But filleth me with bitterness.
19 [3]If *we I speak* of [k]the strength of the mighty, strength,
[4]lo, *he is there!* strong:
And if of judgement, judgment, who will [l]appoint shall set
me a time *to plead*?
20 Though I be righteous, If I justify myself, [n]mine own mouth shall condemn me:
Though I be *if I say, I am* perfect, [5]it shall also prove me perverse.
21 [6]I am [p]perfect; I regard *Though I were* perfect, *yet* would I not myself; know my soul:
I would [s]despise my life.
22 It is all one; This is one *thing*, therefore I say, said *it*,
He [u]destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
23 If [v]the scourge slay suddenly,
He will mock laugh at the [7]trial of the innocent.
24 [x]The earth is given into the hand of the wicked:
He [a]covereth the faces of the judges thereof;
[b]If *it be* not *he*, not, where, *and* who then is it? *is* he?
25 Now my [d]days are swifter than [e]a [8]post:
They flee away, they see no good.
26 They are passed away as [h]the [9]*swift ships:
As [k]the eagle that swoopeth on hasteth to the prey.

a ch. 10. 15.
b Cp. ch. 7. 13.
c ch. 8. 5.
d ch. 10. 20 (mg. for mg.). Ps. 39. 13.
e Cp. Ps. 119. 120.
f ch. 10. 14.
g Cp. ch. 10. 2.
h Isai. 1. 25. Jer. 2. 22. See ch. 22. 30.
i ch. 2. 3. Cp. ch. 34. 6.
j ch. 19. 19 & 30. 10.
k Cp. ver. 4.
l Jer. 49. 19 & 50. 44.
m Eccles. 6. 10. Rom. 9. 20.
n ch. 15. 6.
o ver. 19. 1 Sam. 2. 25. Cp. ch. 16. 21.
p ch. 1. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 39. 10.
r ch. 21. 9. Ps. 89. 32. Isai. 10. 24.
s ch. 7. 16 (Heb.). Cp. ch. 10. 1.
t Cp. ch. 13. 21 & 33. 7.
u Eccles. 9. 2, 3. Ezek. 21. 3.
v Isai. 10. 26.
w Cp. ch. 7. 16 & 9. 21 & Num. 11. 15 & 1 Kin. 19. 4.
x Cp. ch. 10. 3.
y ch. 21. 4 & 23. 2.
z See ch. 7. 11.
a See ch. 12. 17.
b Cp. ch. 24. 25.
c ch. 9. 29.
d ch. 7. 6.
e Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6 & Jer. 51. 31 & Wisd. 5. 9.
f ch. 9. 3.
g ch. 13. 9.
h Cp. Isai. 18. 2.
i Ps. 89. 38.
j ch. 14. 15. Ps. 138. 8. Isai. 64. 8.
k Hab. 1. 8.
l Cp. ch. 9. 24.

27 If I say, [b]I will forget my complaint,
I will put off my leave *sad* countenance, heaviness,
and [10]*d* be of good cheer. comfort *myself*:
28 I am [e]afraid of all my sorrows,
I know that thou wilt not [f]hold me innocent.
29 I shall be [g]condemned; *If* I be wicked,
Why then do I labour in vain? labour I
30 If I wash myself [11]with snow water,
And [12]*h* make my hands never so clean;
31 Yet wilt shalt thou plunge me in the ditch,
And mine own clothes shall [†]*j* abhor me.
32 For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him,
That *and* we should [m]come together in judgement. judgment.
33 [o]There is no [13]§ daysman Neither there ‡any
betwixt us,
That might lay his hand upon us both.
34 [q]Let him take his [r]rod away from me,
And let [t]not his terror make me fear terrify afraid. me:
35 Then would I speak, and not fear him;
For I am ‖but *it is* not so in myself. with me.
[1] My soul is [**]*w* weary of my
10 life;
I will give free course to my [y]complaint. leave my complaint upon myself;
I will speak in [z]the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say unto God, Do not [c]condemn me;
Shew me wherefore thou [f]contendest with me.
3 [g]Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress,
That thou shouldest [i]despise [††]*j* the [14]work of thine hands,
[l]And shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

R.V. [1] Or, *him that would judge me here am I, saith he; and if of judgement, Who &c.* [2] Heb. *He who.* [3] Or, *If* we speak *of strength, lo,* he is *mighty* [4] Or, *Lo,* [5] Or, *he* [6] Or, *Though I be perfect, I will not regard &c.* [7] Or, *calamity* [8] Or, *runner* [9] Heb. *ships of reed.* [10] Heb. *brighten up.* [11] Another reading is, *with snow.* [12] Heb. *cleanse my hands with lye.* [13] Or, *umpire* [14] Heb. *labour.*
A.V. * Heb. *ships of desire.* Or, *ships of Ebeh.* † Or, *make me to be abhorred.* ‡ Heb. *one that should argue.* § Or, *umpire.* ‖ Heb. *but I am not so with myself.* ** Or, *cut off while I live.* †† Heb. *the labour of thine hands.*

4 Hast thou [a]eyes of flesh,
Or [c]seest thou as man seeth?
5 Are thy days as the days of man,
Or thy [d]years as man's days,
6 That thou [f]inquirest after mine iniquity,
And searchest after my sin,
7 Although thou [h]knowest that I am not wicked;
And there is [i]none that can deliver out of thine hand.
8 [k]Thine hands have framed me and fashioned me
Together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.
9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast fashioned me as the [n]clay;
And wilt thou bring me into [p]dust again?
10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk,
And curdled me like cheese?
11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh,
And knit me together with bones and sinews.
12 Thou hast granted me life and favour,
And thy [1]visitation hath preserved my spirit.
13 Yet these things thou didst hide in thine heart;
I know that [u]this *is* with thee:
14 If I sin, then thou [w]markest me,
And thou wilt not [x]acquit me from mine iniquity.
15 [y]If I be wicked, woe unto me;
And if I be [z]righteous, yet shall I not lift up my head;
[2]Being filled with ignominy
I am full of confusion;
And [e]looking upon therefore see thou mine affliction;
16 And if *my head* exalt itself, thou huntest me as [d]a fierce lion:
For it increaseth. Thou
And again thou shewest thyself [e]marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest [§]thy [b]witnesses against me,
And increasest thine indignation upon me;
[3]Changes and [e]warfare are with me.
18 [g]Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb?
Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me.
19 [j]I should have been as though I had not been;
I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.
20 [l]Are not my days few? [4][m]cease then,
And let me alone, [o]that I may [5]take comfort a little,
21 Before I go whence [q]I shall not return,
Even to the land of [r]darkness and [s]the shadow of death;
22 A land of thick darkness, as darkness *itself*;
A land of the shadow of death, and without any order,
And where the light is as darkness.

II [1]Then answered [t]Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
2 Should not [v]the multitude of words be answered?
And should [‖]a man full of talk be justified?
3 Should thy boastings [**]lies make men hold their peace?
And when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
4 For [a]thou sayest, My [b]doctrine is pure,
And I am clean in thine eyes.
5 But oh that God would speak,
And open his lips against thee;

[a] Cp. John 8. 15.
[b] Cp. ch. 16. 8 & Ruth 1. 21.
[c] 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[d] ch. 36. 26. Ps. 77. 10. Cp. Ps. 90. 4 & 2 Pet. 3. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 19. 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 16.
[g] ch. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
[h] Cp. ch. 2. 3, 9.
[i] Deut. 32. 39. Isai. 43. 13.
[j] Obad. 16.
[k] Ps. 119. 73.
[l] See ch. 14. 1.
[m] See ch. 7. 16.
[n] See ch. 4. 17.
[o] ch. 9. 27. Ps. 39. 13.
[p] ch. 34. 15. Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19. Ps. 146. 4. Eccles. 12. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 16. 22 & 2 Sam. 12. 23.
[r] ch. 30. 26. Ps. 88. 12.
[s] See ch. 3. 5.
[t] ch. 2. 11.
[u] ch. 23. 14 & 27. 11.
[v] Prov. 10. 19. Eccles. 5. 3.
[w] ch. 13. 27 & 33. 11. Ps. 130. 3.
[x] ch. 9. 28.
[y] Isai. 3. 11.
[z] ch. 9. 15.
[a] ch. 10. 7.
[b] Deut. 32. 2. Prov. 4. 2. Isai. 29. 24.
[c] Cp. Ps. 25. 18.
[d] ch. 28. 8. Hos. 5. 14 & 13. 7. Cp. Isai. 38. 13.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *care against me* [2] Or, *I am filled with ignominy, but look thou ... for it increaseth: thou &c.* [3] Or, *Host after host* [4] Another reading is, *let him cease, and leave me alone.* [5] Heb. *brighten up.*
A.V. * Heb. It is *upon thy knowledge.* † Heb. *took pains about me.* ‡ Heb. *hedged.* § That is, *thy plagu*
‖ Heb. *a man of lips.* ** Or, *devices.*

6 And that he would shew thee
the secrets of wisdom,
[1]That it is manifold in [a]effectual working
they are double to that which is
Know therefore that God
[2c]exacteth of thee less than
thine iniquity deserveth.
7 [3d]Canst thou by searching find
out God?
Canst thou find out the Al-
mighty unto perfection?
8 [4]It is [*as] [f]high as heaven;
what canst thou do?
Deeper than [5]Sheol
hell; what canst
thou know?
9 The measure thereof is longer
than the earth,
And broader than the sea.
10 If he [j]pass through,
†cut off,
and [k]shut
up,
And [6]call unto judgement,
or gather together,
then ‡who
can [l]hinder him?
11 For he knoweth [m]vain men:
He seeth iniquity also, [7]even though he
wickedness also; will he not then
consider it not.
it?
12 [8]But For § vain man is void of understanding,
would be wise,
Yea, though [o]man is be born as like [p]a wild
ass's colt.
13 If thou [r]set
prepare
thine heart aright,
heart,
And [t]stretch out thine hands
toward him;
14 If iniquity be in thine hand,
put it far away,
And let not unrighteousness
wickedness
dwell
in thy tents;
tabernacles.
15 Surely
For
then shalt thou [w]lift up
thy face without [x]spot;
Yea, thou shalt be stedfast,
and shalt not fear:
16 For
Because
thou shalt [z]forget thy
misery;
misery,
Thou shalt
and
remember it as waters
that are passed
pass
away:
17 And thy life
thine age
‖shall [9]be [a]clearer
than the noonday;
Though there be darkness, it shall
thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt
be as
the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure,
because there is hope;
Yea, thou shalt search
dig
about
thee, [b]and thou
shalt take
thy rest in safety.
19 Also thou shalt [b]lie down,
and none shall make thee
afraid;
Yea, many shall [**e]make suit
unto thee.
20 But [g]the eyes of the wicked
shall fail,
And [10]††they [h]shall have no way to flee,
not escape,
And their hope shall be
shall be as
‡‡the
[i]giving up of the ghost.

12 1 Then
And
Job answered and
said,
2 No doubt but ye are the
people,
And wisdom shall die with
you.
3 But I have §§[n]understanding
as well as you;
*I am not inferior to you:
Yea, †who knoweth not [q]such
things as these?
4 I am as one that is [s]a laughing-stock to
mocked of
his neighbour,
A man that [u]called
who calleth
upon God, and
he answered
answereth
him:
The just, the perfect
just upright
man is a laughing-
laughed to
stock.
scorn.
5 In the thought of him that is [v]at ease there
He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a
is contempt for misfortune;
lamp despised
It is ready for them whose foot slippeth.
in the thought of him that is at ease.
6 [y]The tents
tabernacles
of robbers pros-
per,
And they that provoke God
are secure;
[11]Into whose hand God bringeth
abundantly.
7 But ask now the beasts, and
they shall teach thee;
And the fowls of the air, and
they shall tell thee:

[a] ch. 5 12 (Heb.).
[b] Lev. 26. 5, 6. Ps. 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. Isai. 17. 2. Zeph. 3. 13.
[c] Cp. Ezra 9. 13.
[d] ch. 5. 9. Eccles. 3. 11 & 8. 17. Cp. Ps. 145. 3 & Rom. 11. 33.
[e] Ps. 45. 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 22. 12 & Ps. 139. 8.
[g] ch. 17. 5 & 31. 16.
[h] Ps. 142. 4 (for mg.).
[i] Jer. 15. 9.
[j] See ch. 9. 11—16.
[k] See ch. 12. 14.
[l] ch. 9. 12 & 23. 13.
[m] Ps. 26. 4.
[n] Cp. ch. 13. 2 & 15. 9.
[o] Cp. Ps. 73. 22 & Eccles. 3. 18.
[p] See ch. 39. 5—8.
[q] ch. 16. 2.
[r] Ps. 78. 8. See 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[s] ch. 16. 10 & 17. 2, 6 & 21. 3 & 30. 1.
[t] Ps. 44. 20 & 88. 9 & 143. 6.
[u] Ps. 91. 15.
[v] ch. 3. 18.
[w] ch. 22. 26. Cp. Gen. 4. 5 & Ps. 119. 6 & 1 John 3. 21.
[x] ch. 31. 7. 2 Pet. 3. 14.
[y] See ch. 21. 7.
[z] Cp. Isai. 65. 16.
[a] Cp. Ps. 37. 6 & Isai. 58. 8, 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *For sound wisdom is manifold* [2] Or, *remitteth* (Heb. *causeth to be forgotten*) *unto thee of thine iniquity* [3] Or, *Canst thou find out the deep things of God?* [4] Heb. *The heights of heaven.* [5] Or, *the grave* [6] Heb. *call an assembly.* [7] Or, *and him that considereth not* [8] Or, *But an empty man will get understanding, when a wild ass's colt is born a man* [9] Or, *arise above* [10] Heb. *refuge is perished from them.* [11] Or, *That bring* their *god in their hand*

A.V. * Heb. *the heights of heaven.* † Or, *make a change.* ‡ Heb. *who can turn him away?* § Heb. *empty.* ‖ Heb. *shall arise above the noonday.* ** Heb. *intreat thy face.* †† Heb. *flight shall perish from them.* ‡‡ Or, *a puff of breath.* §§ Heb. *an heart.* * Heb. *I fall not lower than you.* † Heb. *with whom* are *not such as these?*

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee;
And the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.
9 Who knoweth not [1]in all these,
That [c]the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?
10 In [e]whose hand is the *soul of every living thing,
And the [2]breath of †all mankind.
11 Doth not [g]the ear try words,
Even as the palate tasteth its meat?
12 [2]With aged men is wisdom,
And in length of days understanding.
13 §[k]With him is wisdom and might;
He hath counsel and understanding.
14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again:
He [m]shutteth ‖up a man, and there can be no opening.
15 Behold, he [n]withholdeth the waters, and they dry up:
Again, he [p]sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.
16 With him is strength and [4]effectual working;
The deceived and the deceiver are his.
17 He leadeth [v]counsellors away spoiled,
And [w]judges maketh he fools.
18 He [y]looseth the bond of kings,
And bindeth a girdle.
19 He leadeth priests away spoiled,
And overthroweth the mighty.
20 He removeth away **the speech of the trusty,
[a]And taketh away the understanding of the elders.
21 He [c]poureth contempt upon princes,
And ††looseth the belt of the strong.
22 He [a]discovereth deep things out of darkness,
And bringeth out to light [b]the shadow of death.
23 He [d]increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them:
He spreadeth the nations abroad, and [5]bringeth in.
24 He taketh away the heart of the chiefs of the people of the [6]earth,
And [h]causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.
25 They [j]grope in the dark without light,
And he maketh them to [7]§§[l]stagger like a drunken man.

13 [1]Lo, mine eye hath seen all *this*,
Mine ear hath heard and understood it.
2 [o]What ye know, *the same* do I know also:
I am not inferior unto you.
3 [q]Surely I would speak to the Almighty,
And I desire to [r]reason with God.
4 But ye are [t]forgers of lies,
Ye [u]are all physicians of no value.
5 Oh that ye would altogether [x]hold your peace!
And it should be your wisdom.
6 Hear now my reasoning,
And hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
7 Will ye [z]speak unrighteously for God,
And talk [z]deceitfully for him?
8 Will ye [8]respect his person?
Will ye [b]contend for God?
9 Is it good that he should [d]search you out?

[a] Dan. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
[b] See ch. 3. 5.
[c] Isai. 41. 20. Cp. ch. 1. 21.
[d] Isai. 9. 3 & 26. 15.
[e] Num. 16. 22. Dan. 5. 23. Acts 17. 28.
[f] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 11.
[g] ch. 34. 3.
[h] Ps. 107. 40. Cp. ch. 6. 18.
[i] ch. 32. 7. Cp. Ps. 119. 100.
[j] See ch. 5. 14.
[k] Cp. ch. 9. 4 & 36. 5.
[l] Ps. 107. 27. Isai. 19. 14.
[m] ch. 11. 10. Cp. Isai. 22. 22 & Rev. 3. 7.
[n] Cp. Deut. 11. 17 & 1 Kin. 8. 35 & 17. 1.
[o] Cp. ch. 12. 3 & 15. 9.
[p] Cp. Gen. 7. 11—24 & Ps. 147. 18 & Amos 9. 6.
[q] ch. 23. 4 & 31. 35.
[r] Cp. ver. 15, 18.
[s] Cp. ch. 5. 12.
[t] Ps. 119. 69.
[u] Cp. ch. 16. 2.
[v] Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23.
[w] ch. 9. 24. Isai. 40. 23. Cp. Isai. 29. 14 & 44. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 19.
[x] Prov. 17. 28.
[y] Ps. 116. 16.
[z] ch. 27. 4.
[a] Cp. ch. 32. 9.
[b] Cp. Judg. 6. 31.
[c] Ps. 107. 40.
[d] Prov. 28. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *spirit* [3] Or, *With aged men, ye say, is wisdom* [4] Or, *sound wisdom* [5] Or, *leadeth them away* [6] Or, *land* [7] Heb. *wander.* [8] Or, *shew him favour*
A.V. * Or, *life.* † Heb. *all flesh of man.* ‡ Heb. *palate.* § That is, *With God.* ‖ Heb. *upon.* ** Heb. *the lip of the faithful.* †† Or, *looseth the girdle of the strong.* ‡‡ Heb. *leadeth in.* §§ Heb. *wander.*

Or as one [1]deceiveth a man, [a]will man mocketh another, do ye [2]deceive *so* mock him?
10 He will surely reprove you,
If ye do secretly [3]respect accept persons.
11 Shall not his [c]excellency make you afraid, afraid?
And his dread fall upon you?
12 Your memorable sayings remembrances *are* proverbs of like unto [f]ashes,
Your defences *are* defences bodies to bodies of clay.
13 *Hold your peace, let me alone,
that I may speak,
And let come on me what will.
14 [4]Wherefore should do I take my flesh in my teeth,
And [k]put my life in mine hand?
15 [5m]Though he slay me, yet will I [6]wait for trust in him:
Nevertheless but I will [6]†[p]maintain my mine own ways before him.
16 [7]This He also shall be my salvation; salvation:
[8]For a godless man an hypocrite shall not come before him.
17 [s]Hear diligently my speech,
And let my declaration be in with your ears.
18 Behold now, I have [w]ordered my cause;
I know that I [9]am righteous. shall be justified.
19 [z]Who is he that will contend plead with me?
For now [10]shall now, if I hold my peace tongue, and I shall give up the ghost.
20 Only do not two things unto me, me:
Then will I not [d]hide myself from thy face: thee.
21 [f]Withdraw thine hand far from me: me:
And let not thy [h]terror dread make me afraid.
22 [j]Then call thou, and I will answer: answer:
Or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 How many are mine iniquities and sins?
[b]Make me to know my transgression and my sin.
24 Wherefore [d]hidest thou thy face,
And [e]holdest me for thine enemy?
25 Wilt thou harass [g]a break a leaf driven leaf to and fro?
And wilt thou pursue the dry [h]stubble?
26 For thou [i]writest bitter things against me,
And makest me to inherit possess [j]the iniquities of my youth: youth.
27 Thou puttest my feet also in [l]the stocks, and [m]markest ‡lookest narrowly unto all my paths;
Thou drawest thee a line about settest a print upon the §soles §heels of my feet: feet.
28 [11]Though I am like And he, as [q]a rotten thing that thing, consumeth,
Like as a garment that is [r]moth-eaten. moth eaten.

14 [1] Man that is [t]born of a woman
Is ‖[u]of few days, and [v]full of trouble.
2 He cometh forth like [x]a flower, and [12]is [y]cut down:
He fleeth also as [a]a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And dost thou [b]open thine eyes upon such an one,
And [c]bringest me into judgement judgment with thee?
4 [13]** Who can bring [e]a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.
5 Seeing his [g]days are determined, [i]the number of his months is *are* with thee,
And thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;
6 [k]Look away Turn from him, that he may [14]††rest,

[a] Gal. 6. 7.
[b] Cp. Ps. 19. 12.
[c] ch. 31. 23.
[d] Deut. 32. 20. Ps. 13. 1 & 44. 24 & 88. 14, *al.*
[e] ch. 19. 11 & 33. 10. Cp. Lam. 2. 5.
[f] Isai. 44. 20.
[g] Lev. 26. 36.
[h] ch. 21. 18. Ps. 83. 13.
[i] Cp. Ps. 149. 9.
[j] Ps. 25. 7.
[k] See Judg. 12. 3.
[l] Cp. ch. 20. 11 & 33. 11.
[m] Cp. Prov. 14. 32.
[n] See ch. 10. 14.
[o] ch. 14. 14.
[p] Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 27. 5.
[q] Prov. 12. 4 & 14. 30. Hab. 3. 16.
[r] ch. 4. 19.
[s] ch. 21. 2.
[t] ch. 15. 14 & 25. 4. Matt. 11. 11.
[u] ch. 10. 20 & 16. 22. Gen. 47. 9. Ps. 39. 5 & 89. 47.
[v] See ch. 5. 7.
[w] See ch. 33. 5.
[x] Ps. 103. 15. Isai. 40. 6, 7. James 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
[y] Ps. 37. 2 & 90. 6.
[z] Isai. 50. 8, 9.
[a] See ch. 8. 9 & 17. 7. Ps. 109. 23. Eccles. 6. 12, *al.*
[b] Cp. Ps. 8. 4 & 144. 3.
[c] ch. 22. 4. Ps. 143. 2.
[d] Cp. Gen. 3. 8.
[e] ch. 15. 14. Cp. Ps 51. 5 & John 3. 6.
[f] ch. 9. 34. Ps. 39. 10.
[g] Cp. ch. 7. 1 & Ps. 39. 4.
[h] ch. 9. 34 & 33. 7.
[i] ch. 21. 21.
[j] ch. 14. 15.
[k] ch. 7. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *mocketh he will slay me; I wait for him* [2] Or, *mock* [3] Or, *shew favour* or, according to another reading, *I will not wait* [4] Or, *At all adventures I will take &c.* or, *I have no hope* [5] Or, *Behold, he is like.* [6] Heb. *argue.* [7] Or, *He* [8] Or, *That* [9] Or, *shall be justified* [10] Or, *if I hold my peace, I shall give up &c.* [11] Heb. *And* [12] Or, *withereth* [13] Or, *Oh that a clean thing could come out of an unclean! not one can* [14] Heb. *cease.*

A.V. * Heb. *Be silent from me.* ** Heb. *Who will give.* † Heb. *prove*, or, *argue.* †† Heb. *cease.* ‡ Heb. *observest.* § Heb. *roots.* ‖ Heb. *short of days.*

Till he shall [1]accomplish, as [b]an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again,
And that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth,
And [e]the stock thereof die in the ground;
9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud,
And put / bring forth [h]boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and [2*]wasteth away:
Yea, man giveth up the ghost, and [i]where is he?
11 [j]As the waters [3]fail from the sea,
And the river / flood decayeth and drieth up: / up:
12 So man lieth down / down, and riseth not:
Till [l]the heavens be no more, they shall not awake,
Nor be [m]roused / raised out of their sleep.
13 Oh / O that thou wouldest [n]hide me in [4*]Sheol, / the grave,
That thou wouldest [n]keep me secret, [q]until thy wrath be past,
That thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!
14 If a man die, shall he live *again*?
All the days of my [v]warfare [5]would / appointed time will I [w]wait,
Till my [6]release should / change come.
15 [7]Thou shouldest / shalt [x]call, and I would / will answer thee:
Thou wouldest / wilt have a desire to the [z]work of thine hands.

16 But / For now thou [a]numberest my steps:
Dost thou not [c]watch over my sin?
17 My transgression is [d]sealed up in a bag,
And thou fastenest / sewest up mine iniquity.
18 And surely the mountain falling [8†]*f*cometh to nought,
And [g]the rock is removed out of its place; / his place.
19 The waters wear the stones; / stones:
The overflowings thereof wash
thou ‡washest away the things which grow
away / *out* of the dust of the earth; / earth;
And thou destroyest the hope of man.
20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth; / passeth:
Thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sons come to honour, and he [k]knoweth it not;
And they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.
22 [9]But his flesh upon him hath / shall have pain,
And his soul within him mourneth. / shall mourn.

15 1 Then answered [p]Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
2 Should [r]a wise man make answer with / utter [10§s]vain knowledge,
And fill his [t]belly with [u]the east wind?
3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk, / talk?
Or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
4 Yea, ‖thou doest away with / castest off fear,
And [11]restrainest [12y]devotion / **prayer before God.
5 For [13]thine iniquity teacheth thy mouth, / thy mouth ††uttereth thine iniquity,
And thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.

[a] ch. 31. 4 & 34. 21.
[b] ch. 7. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 10. 6.
[d] Deut. 32. 34. Cp. Hos. 13. 12.
[e] Isai. 11. 1.
[f] Isai. 34. 4.
[g] ch. 18. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 29. 19.
[i] ch. 20. 7.
[j] Isai. 19. 5.
[k] Cp. Eccles. 9. 5.
[l] Deut. 11. 21. Ps. 89. 29. Cp. Ps. 72. 5 & Matt. 5. 18.
[m] Cp. John 11. 11.
[n] Cp. Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.
[o] See ch. 21. 13.
[p] ch. 2. 11.
[q] Cp. Isai. 26. 20.
[r] Cp. ch. 12. 3.
[s] ch. 16. 3.
[t] ver. 35.
[u] ch. 6. 26 & 8. 2. Hos. 12. 1.
[v] ch. 7. 1.
[w] ch. 13. 15.
[x] ch. 13. 22.
[y] Ps. 119. 97 (for mg.).
[z] See ch. 10. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *have pleasure in* [2] Or, *lieth low* [3] Heb. *are gone.* [4] Or, *the grave* [5] Or, *will... shall come* [6] Or, *change* [7] Or, *Thou shalt call, and I will &c.* [8] Heb. *fadeth away.* [9] Or, *Only for himself his flesh hath pain, and for himself his soul mourneth* [10] Heb. *knowledge of wind.* [11] Heb. *diminishest.* [12] Or, *meditation* [13] Or, *thy mouth teacheth thine iniquity*

A.V. * Heb. *is weakened, or, cut off.* † Heb. *fadeth.* ‡ Heb. *overflowest.* § Heb. *knowledge of wind.* ‖ Heb. *thou makest void.* ** Or, *speech.* †† Heb. *teacheth.*

6 Thine [a]own mouth condemneth thee, and not I:
Yea, [c]thine own lips testify against thee.
7 [d]Art thou the first man that was born?
Or [f]wast thou brought forth made [g]before the hills?
8 [1]Hast thou heard the [h]secret counsel of God?
And dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?
9 [m]What knowest thou, that we know not?
What understandest thou, which is not in us?
10 [n]With us are both the gray-headed and very aged men,
Much elder than the father.
11 Are the consolations of God too small for thee, with thee?
[2]And the word *that dealeth* gently is there any secret thing with thee?
12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away?
And why what do thine thy eyes wink? wink at,
13 That thou turnest thy [q]spirit against God,
And lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth. mouth?
14 [t]What is man, [u]that he should be clean?
And he which is [v]born of a woman, that he should be righteous?
15 Behold, he [x]putteth no trust in his [y]holy ones; saints;
Yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.
16 [z]How much less [3]one that is more abominable and [a]corrupt, filthy
A man that is man, which [b]drinketh iniquity like water! water?
17 I will shew thee, hear thou me;
And that which I have seen I will declare: declare;
18 (Which Which wise men have told

a ch. 9. 20. Luke 19. 22.
b Cp. ch. 8. 8. See Ps. 44. 1.
c 2 Sam. 1. 16.
d Cp. ch. 38. 21.
e Joel 3. 17.
f Prov. 8. 25.
g Ps. 90. 2.
h ch. 29. 4. Jer. 23. 18. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 11. Cp. Gen. 1. 26 & 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 21. 19 & 24. 1.
j ch. 6. 23 & 27. 13.
k See ch. 18. 11.
l Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
m ch. 12. 3 & 13. 2.
n Cp. ch. 12. 12 & 32. 6, 7.
o Ps. 59. 15 & 109. 10.
p ch. 14. 20.
q Cp. ch. 21. 4.
r Cp. ch. 16. 14 & Dan. 8. 6.
s Ps. 75. 5.
t For ver. 14—16, see ch. 25. 4—6.
u Cp. ch. 14. 4 & Ps. 14. 3 & Prov. 20. 9 & Eccles. 7. 20 & 1 John 1. 8, 10.
v See ch. 14. 1.
w See Ps. 17. 10.
x ch. 4. 18.
y See ch. 5. 1.
z ch. 9. 14.
a Cp. Ps. 14. 3 & 53. 1.
b ch. 34. 7. Cp. Prov. 19. 28 & 26. 6.

[b]From their fathers, and have not hid it: it:
19 Unto whom alone the land earth was given,
And no [e]stranger passed among them:) them.
20 The wicked man travaileth with pain all his days,
[4]Even and the number of [i]years that are laid up for is hidden to [j]the oppressor.
21 *A sound of [k]terrors dreadful sound is in his ears: ears:
In [l]prosperity the spoiler destroyer shall come upon him: him.
22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness,
And he is waited for of the sword: sword.
23 He [o]wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where is it?
He knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand: hand.
24 Distress Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid;
They shall [p]prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle: battle.
25 Because For he hath stretched stretcheth out his hand against God,
And [5]behaveth himself proudly strengtheneth himself against the Almighty; Almighty.
26 He [r]runneth upon him with *a stiff him, *even* on *his* neck,
[6]With upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:
27 Because he hath [w]covered covereth his face with his fatness,
And made maketh collops of fat on his flanks; flanks.
28 And he hath dwelt dwelleth in [7]desolate cities,
In *and* in houses which no man [8]inhabited, inhabiteth,
Which were are ready to become heaps.
29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue,
Neither shall [9]their produce he prolong the perfection bend to thereof upon the earth.

R.V. [1] Or, *Dost thou hearken in the council* [2] Or, *Or is there any secret thing with thee?* [3] Or, *that which is*
[4] Or, *And years that are numbered are laid up &c.* [5] Or, *biddeth defiance to* [6] Or, *Upon* [7] Heb. *cut off.*
[8] Or, *would inhabit* [9] Or, *their possessions be extended on the earth*
A.V. * Heb. *A sound of fears.*

30 He shall not depart out of darkness;
The flame shall dry up his branches,
And by [a]the breath of his mouth shall he go away.
31 Let him not [b]trust in vanity, deceiving not him that is deceived trust in himself. vanity:
For vanity shall be his recompence.
32 It shall be [1*]accomplished [c]before his time,
And his branch shall not be green.
33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine,
And shall cast off his flower as the olive.
34 For [j]the company congregation of the godless hypocrites shall be barren, desolate,
And [l]fire shall consume the tents tabernacles of bribery.
35 They [n]conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity, †vanity,
And their [p]belly prepareth deceit.

16 1 Then Job answered and said,
2 I have heard [q]many such things:
2‡[r]Miserable comforters are ye all.
3 Shall 3§[s]vain words have an end?
Or what provoketh emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?
4 I also could speak as ye do:
If your soul were in my soul's stead,
I could join words together heap up words against you,
And [v]shake mine head at you.
5 *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth,
And the solace moving of my lips should assuage asswage *your grief.*
6 Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: asswaged:
And though I forbear, 4‖what am I eased?
7 But now he hath made me weary:
[c]Thou hast made desolate all my company.
8 And thou hast 5laid fast hold on me, filled me with wrinkles, *which* is [d]a witness *against me*:
And my [f]leanness riseth rising up against me, it testifieth in me beareth witness to my face.
9 He hath [g]torn teareth me in his wrath,
[h]and 6persecuted me; who hateth me:
He hath [i]gnashed gnasheth upon me with his teeth: teeth;
Mine adversary enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.
10 They have [k]gaped upon me with their mouth;
They have [m]smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully: reproachfully;
They [o]gather have gathered themselves together against me.
11 God **hath delivered delivereth me to the ungodly,
And casteth me turned me over into the hands of the wicked.
12 I was at ease, and but he brake hath broken me asunder; asunder:
Yea, he hath he hath also taken me by the my neck, and dashed shaken me to pieces: pieces,
He hath and also set me up for his [t]mark.
13 His 7[u]archers compass me round about,
He cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare;
He [w]poureth out my gall upon the ground.
14 He breaketh me with [x]breach upon breach; breach,
He [z]runneth upon me like a 8giant.
15 I have sewed [a]sackcloth upon my skin,

a ch. 4. 9.
b Cp. Isai. 59. 4.
c Cp. ch. 15. 34. See ch. 1. 15—19.
d ch. 10. 17. Cp. Ruth 1. 21.
e ch. 22. 16. Eccles. 7. 17. Cp. Ps. 55. 23 & 102. 24.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 24.
g ch. 18. 4. Hos. 6. 1. Amos 1. 11.
h ch. 30. 21.
i Ps. 35. 16 & 37. 12 & 112. 10. Lam. 2. 16. Acts 7. 54.
j ch. 16. 7.
k Ps. 22. 13.
l Cp. ch. 20. 26.
m Ps. 3. 7. Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 24 & Acts 23. 2.
n Ps. 7. 14. Isai. 59. 4. Cp. Hos. 10. 13.
o Ps. 35. 15.
p See ver. 2.
q Cp. ch. 12. 3.
r Cp. ch. 13. 4.
s Cp. ch. 15. 2.
t Lam. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 20.
u Jer. 50. 29. Cp. ch. 6. 4 (for mg.).
v ch. 27. 22.
w ch. 20. 25. Cp. Lam. 2. 11.
x ch. 30. 14.
y 2 Kin. 19. 21. Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Isai. 37. 22. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18. Matt. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29.
z ch. 15. 26.
a See 2 Sam. 3. 31.

R.V. 1 Or, *paid in full* 2 Or, *Wearisome* 3 Heb. *words of wind.* 4 Heb. *what departeth from me*
5 Or, *shrivelled me up* 6 Or, *hated* 7 Or, *arrows* Or, *mighty ones* 8 Or, *mighty man*
A.V. * Or, *cut off.* † Or, *iniquity.* ‡ Or, *troublesome.* § Heb. *words of wind.* ‖ Heb. *what goeth from me*
** Heb. *hath shut me up.*

And have [1]laid [a]my horn [b]in the dust.
16 My face is [2]foul with weeping,
And on my eyelids is [d]the shadow of death;
17 Although there is no [z]violence in mine hands:
Not for *any* injustice
And also my prayer is pure.
18 O earth, [h]cover not thou my blood,
And let my [i]cry [3]have no resting place.
19 Even Also now, behold, my [k]witness is in heaven,
And he that voucheth for me my record is [*m]on high.
20 My friends [†n]scorn me:
But mine eye poureth out tears unto God;
21 [4]That he would [p]maintain the right of O that one might plead for a man with God,
And of a son of as a man with *pleadeth* for his [‡]neighbour!
22 For when When [§]a few years are come,
then I shall go the way [r]whence I shall not return.

17 [1]My spirit ‖breath is consumed, corrupt, my days are [u]extinct,
[v]The grave is graves *are* *ready* for me.
2 Surely there are *Are there* not [5]mockers with me, me?
And doth not mine eye [**]abideth continue in their [w]provocation. provocation?
3 Give now a pledge, be Lay down now, put me in a [x]surety for me with thyself,
Who is there he that will [y]strike hands with me?
4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding:
Therefore shalt thou not exalt *them.*
5 He that denounceth his friends for a [6]prey, speaketh flattery to *his* friends,
Even the [c]eyes of his children shall fail.
6 He hath made me also [c]a byword of the people;
And I am become [7]an open abhorring.
††aforetime I was as a tabret.
7 Mine [c]eye also is dim by reason of sorrow,
And all [‡‡]my members are as [c]a shadow.
8 Upright men shall be [f]astonied at this,
And the innocent shall stir up himself against the godless. hypocrite.
9 Yet shall the righteous The righteous also shall hold on his way,
And he that hath [j]clean hands [§§]shall wax be stronger and stronger.
10 But [l]return ye, all of you, as for you all, do ye return, and come now:
[8]And I shall not for I cannot find a *one* wise man among you.
11 My [o]days are past, my purposes are broken off,
Even [*]the [9]thoughts of my heart.
12 They [q]change the night into day:
The light, *say they,* is near [10]unto the light *is* [†]short because of darkness.
13 [11]If I look for [12]Sheol as wait, the grave *is* [t]mine house; house:
If I have spread made my couch bed in the darkness; darkness.
14 If I have [‡]said to [13]corruption,
Thou art my father; father:
To the worm, *Thou art* my mother, and my sister; sister.
15 Where then is And where *is* now my hope?
And as for my hope, who shall see it?
16 It They shall go down to the bars of [12]Sheol,
When once there is [*]rest *our* rest together *is* [a]in the dust.

18 [1]Then answered [b]Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 How long will *will it be ere* ye [d]lay snares make an end of words?
Consider, mark, and afterwards we will speak.

[a] Cp. Ps. 75. 10.
[b] Ps. 7. 5.
[c] Cp. Ps. 6. 7 & 31. 9.
[d] See ch. 3. 5.
[e] See ch. 14. 2.
[f] Isai. 52. 14.
[g] Isai. 53. 9.
[h] Isai. 26. 21. Ezek. 24. 7.
[i] Cp. Gen. 4. 10.
[j] See ch. 22. 30.
[k] Ps. 89. 37. Rom. 1. 9.
[l] ch. 6. 29.
[m] Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
[n] Cp. ch. 12. 5.
[o] ch. 7. 6 & 9. 25.
[p] Cp. ch. 31. 35.
[q] Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[r] See ch. 10. 21.
[s] See ch. 21. 13.
[t] Cp. Eccles. 12. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 18. 5, 6.
[v] Cp. Ps. 88. 3, 4.
[w] 1 Sam. 1. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 12. 6.
[x] Ps. 119. 122. Isai. 38. 14. Heb. 7. 22.
[y] Prov. 6. 1 & 17. 18 & 22. 26, *al.*
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 17—19.
[a] ch. 21. 26 & 40. 13.
[b] ch. 2. 11 & 8. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 11. 20 & 31. 16.
[d] Cp. Matt. 22. 15 & Mark 12. 13 & Luke 20. 20.
[e] ch. 30. 9. Deut. 28. 37. Cp. Ps. 44. 14 & 69. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 30. 10 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *defiled* [2] Or, *red* [3] Or, *have no more place* [4] Or, *That one might plead for a man with God, as a son of man* pleadeth *for his neighbour* [5] Heb. *mockery.* [6] Heb. *portion.* [7] Or, *one in whose face they spit* [8] Or, *For I find not* [9] Heb. *possessions.* [10] Or, *because of* [11] Or, *If I hope, Sheol is mine house; I have spread... I have said... and where now is my hope?* [12] Or, *the grave* [13] Or, *the pit*

A.V. * Heb. *in the high places.* † Heb. are *my scorners.* ‡ Or, *friend.* § Heb. *years of number.* ‖ Or, *spirit is spent.* †† Or, *before them.* ‡‡ Or, *my thoughts.* §§ Heb. *shall add strength.* ** Heb. *lodge.* ; Heb. *cried,* or, *called.* † Heb. *near.* * Heb. *the possessions.*

3 Wherefore are we counted as [a]beasts,
And are become unclean / reputed vile in your sight?
4 Thou that [c]tearest thyself / He teareth *himself* in thine anger, / his anger:
Shall the earth be forsaken for thee?
Or / and shall [e]the rock be removed out of its / his place?
5 Yea, [h]the light of the wicked shall be put out,
And the [1]spark of his fire shall not shine.
6 The light shall be [k]dark in his tent, / tabernacle,
And his [2]lamp / †candle above him shall be put out. / out with him.
7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened,
And his [m]own counsel shall cast him down.
8 For he is cast into [o]a net by his own feet,
And he walketh upon the toils: / a snare.
9 [q]A / The gin shall take *him* by the heel,
And a snare / the robber shall lay hold on / prevail against him.
10 A noose / The snare is hid / ‡laid for him in the ground,
And a trap for him in the way.
11 [s]Terrors shall make him afraid on every side,
And shall chase / §drive him at / to his heels. / feet.
12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten,
And calamity / destruction shall be [u]ready [3]for / at his halting. / side.
13 It shall devour the [4]members / ‖strength of his body, / skin:
Yea, even [v]the firstborn of death shall devour his members. / strength.
14 He / His confidence shall be rooted out of his tent wherein he trusteth; / tabernacle,
And [5]he / it shall be brought / bring him to [x]the king of terrors.
15 [6]There / It shall dwell in his tent that / tabernacle, / which is / because *it is* none of his:
[b]Brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.
16 His [d]roots shall be dried up beneath,
And above shall his branch [7]be [f]cut off.
17 His [g]remembrance shall perish from the earth,
[i]And he shall have no name in the street.
18 **[j]He shall be driven from light into darkness,
And chased out of the world.
19 He shall have neither / neither have [l]son nor son's son / nephew among his people,
Nor any remaining where he / in his sojourned. / dwellings.
20 [8]They that come after *him* shall be astonied at his [n]day,
As they that ††went before [9]‡‡were [p]affrighted.
21 Surely such are the dwellings of the unrighteous, / wicked,
And this is the place of him that [r]knoweth not God.

19 1 Then Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my soul,
And break me in pieces with words?
3 These [t]ten times have ye reproached me:
Ye are not ashamed that ye
deal hardly with / §§make yourselves strange to me.
4 And be it indeed that I have erred,
Mine error remaineth with myself.
5 [10]If indeed ye will [w]magnify yourselves against me,
And plead against me my reproach:
6 Know now that God hath
[11]subverted me *in my cause*, / overthrown me,

a Ps. 73. 22.
b See Ps. 11. 6 & Ezek. 38. 22.
c ch. 16. 9.
d ch. 29. 19. Hos. 9. 16. Mal. 4. 1, *al.*
e ch. 14. 18.
f ch. 14. 2.
g Ps. 34. 16. Prov. 10. 7. Cp. Ps. 109. 13, 15.
h ch. 21. 17. Prov. 13. 9 & 20. 20 & 24. 20. See Ps. 18. 28.
i Cp. ch. 30. 8 (mg.).
j ch. 10. 21, 22.
k ch. 10. 22.
l Isai. 14. 22.
m Cp. ch. 5. 13.
n Ps. 37. 13. Jer. 50. 27. Ezek. 21. 25, 29. Obad. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 10.
o Ps. 9. 15 & 10. 9 & 35. 8 & 57. 6 & 141. 9, 10, *al.*
p Cp. ch. 21. 6.
q Ps. 140. 5.
r Judg. 2. 10. Jer. 9. 3 & 10. 25. 1 Thess. 4. 8. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
s ch. 15. 21 & 20. 25 & 27. 20 & 30. 15. Jer. 6. 25 & 46. 5 & 49. 29.
t Gen. 31. 7.
u ch. 15. 23 (for mg.). Ps. 38. 17.
v Isai. 14. 30.
w Ps. 35. 26 & 38. 16 & 55. 12.
x Cp. Rev. 9. 11.
y Cp. ch. 8. 3 & 34. 12 & Lam. 3. 36.

R.V. 1 Or, *flame* 2 Or, *beside* 3 Or, *at his side* 4 Heb. *bars of his skin.* 5 Heb. *it shall* (or *thou shalt*) *bring him.* 6 Or, *It shall dwell in his tent, that it be no more his* or, *because it is none of his* 7 Or, *wither* 8 Or, *They that dwell in the west are... as they that dwell in the east are &c.* 9 Heb. *laid hold on horror.* 10 Or, *Will ye indeed... reproach?* 11 Or, *overthrown me*

A.V. * Heb. *his soul.* † Or, *lamp.* ‡ Heb. *hidden.* § Heb. *scatter him.* ‖ Heb. *bars.* ** Heb. *They shall drive him.* †† Or, *lived with him.* ‡‡ Heb. *laid hold on horror.* §§ Or, *harden yourselves against me.*

And hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I [1b]cry out of *wrong, but I am not heard:
I cry [for help, aloud,] but there is no judgement. judgment.

8 He hath [d]fenced up my way that I cannot pass,
And he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath [f]stripped me of my glory,
And taken the [g]crown from my head.

10 He hath [broken me down destroyed me] on every side, and I [i]am gone:
And mine hope hath he [plucked up removed] like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me,
And he [k]counteth me unto him as *one of* his [adversaries. enemies.]

12 His [m]troops come [on] together,
And [°cast raise] up their way against me,
And encamp round about my [tent. tabernacle.]

13 He hath put my [q]brethren far from me,
And mine [t]acquaintance are [wholly verily] estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk [v]have failed,
And my familiar [w]friends have forgotten me.

15 They that [2y]dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger:
I am an alien in their sight.

16 I [call unto called] my servant, and he [giveth gave] me no [answer, answer;]
[*Though* I intreat I intreated] him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my [b]wife,
And [3]my supplication to [though I intreated for] the [children children's *sake*]
[4]of [c]my *mother's* womb.
†mine own body.

18 Even [‡]young [a]children [despise despised] me;
If I arise, I arose, and they [speak spake] against me.

19 All [5§]my [c]inward friends [abhor abhorred] me:
And they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 My [e]bone cleaveth to my skin ‖and to my flesh,
And I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends;
For the hand of God hath [h]touched me.

22 Why do ye [j]persecute me as God,
And are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 **Oh that my words were now written!
Oh that they were [tinscribed printed] in [n]a book!

24 That [they were graven] with an iron [p]pen and lead
[They were graven] in the rock for ever!

25 [6]But [For] I [r]know that my [7s]redeemer liveth,
And that he shall stand [up] at the [last latter *day*] upon the [8u]earth:

26 [9]††And [*though*] after my skin [hath *worms*] been thus destroyed,
destroy this *body*,
Yet [10from in] my flesh shall I [x]see God:

27 Whom I shall see [11]for myself,
And mine eyes shall behold, and not [12z]another. ‡‡another;
§§[My *though* my] reins [are be] [a]consumed *within me.

28 [If But] ye [should] say, [How we will *persecute* Why persecute we] him!
him,
[13]†Seeing [that] the root of the matter is found in [14]me;

29 Be ye afraid of the sword:

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 23.
[b] ch. 24. 12. Hab. 1. 2. Cp. Lam. 3. 8.
[c] Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 13, 14.
[d] Lam. 3. 7, 9. Hos. 2. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 13. 27.
[e] Ps. 102. 5. Cp. Lam. 4. 8.
[f] Ps. 89. 44.
[g] Ps. 89. 39. Lam. 5. 16. Cp. ch. 29. 14.
[h] ch. 1. 11. Isai. 53. 4 (Heb.).
[i] ch. 27. 21. Cp. ch. 10. 21 & 14. 20.
[j] Cp. Ps. 69. 26.
[k] See ch. 13. 24.
[l] Isai. 30. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 10. 17 & 25. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 31. 35 (mg.).
[o] ch. 30. 12.
[p] Jer. 17. 1.
[q] Ps. 69. 8. Cp. ch. 6. 15.
[r] ch. 30. 23.
[s] Isai. 43. 14 & 44. 6, 24 & 49. 7. Cp. Gen. 48. 16 & Ps. 19. 14 & 103. 4 & 1 Thess. 1. 10.
[t] Cp. Ps. 31. 11 & 88. 8, 18.
[u] ch. 41. 33.
[v] Ps. 38. 11.
[w] Ps. 55. 13.
[x] Ps. 17. 15. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2.
[y] Cp. Gen. 17. 27. Matt. 10. 36.
[z] Cp. Prov. 27. 2.
[a] Cp. Ps. 73. 26.
[b] ch. 2. 9.
[c] ch. 3. 10. Cp. Mic. 6. 7 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *cry out, Violence!* [2] Or, *sojourn* [3] Or, *I make supplication* Or, *I am loathsome* [4] Or, *of my body* [5] Heb. *the men of my council.* [6] Or, *For* [7] Or, *vindicator* Heb. *goel.* [8] Heb. *dust.* [9] Or, *And after my skin hath been destroyed, this* shall be, *even from &c.* Or, *And* though *after my skin this* body *be destroyed, yet from &c.* [10] Or, *without* [11] Or, *on my side* [12] Or, as *a stranger* [13] Or, *And that* [14] Many ancient authorities read, *him.*

A.V. * Or, *violence.* † Heb. *my belly.* ‡ Or, *the wicked.* § Heb. *the men of my secret.* ‖ Or, *as.* ** Heb. *Who will give, &c.* †† Or, *After I shall awake, though this* body *be destroyed, yet out of my flesh shall I see God.* ‡‡ Heb. *a stranger.* §§ Or, *my reins within me are consumed with earnest desire* [for that day.] * Heb. *in my bosom.* † Or, *and* what *root of matter is found in me?*

For [1]wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword,
That ye may know there is [b]a judgement. judgment.

20 [1]Then answered [c]Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
[2] Therefore do my [d]thoughts give answer cause me to me, answer,
[2]Even by reason of my and for *this* *I make haste that is in me.
[3] I have heard the reproof which check of putteth me to shame, my reproach,
[3]And the spirit of my understanding answereth me. causeth me to answer.
[4] Knowest thou *not* this of old time,
[f]Since man was placed upon earth,
[5] [g]That the triumphing of the wicked is †short,
And the joy of the godless hypocrite but for a moment?
[6] [j]Though his excellency mount up to the heavens,
And his head reach unto the ‡clouds;
[7] Yet he shall perish for ever like his own [n]dung:
They which have seen him shall say, [p]Where is he?
[8] He shall fly away as [q]a dream, and shall not be found:
Yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.
[9] [r]The eye also which saw him shall see him no more;
Neither shall his place any more behold him.
[10] [4]§ His children shall seek the favour of to please the poor,
And his hands shall *give back his restore their wealth. goods.
[11] His bones are full *of the sin* of his [w]youth,
But it which shall lie [x]down with him in the dust.

[12] Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth,
Though he hide it [a]under his tongue;
[13] Though he spare it, and will not let forsake it go, not;
But keep it still ‖within his mouth; mouth:
[14] Yet his meat in his bowels is turned,
It is the gall of [e]asps within him.
[15] He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again:
God shall cast them out of his belly.
[16] He shall suck the poison of asps:
[h]The viper's tongue shall slay him.
[17] He shall not look upon see [i]the rivers,
**The flowing streams floods, the brooks of [k]honey and [l]butter.
[18] That which he laboured for shall he [m]restore, and shall not [o]swallow it down; down:
††According to the his substance [5]that he hath gotten, *shall* the restitution *be*, and he shall not rejoice. rejoice *therein*.
[19] For Because he hath ‡‡oppressed and hath forsaken the poor;
He *because* he hath violently taken away an house, [6]and house which he shall not build it up. builded not;
[20] Because Surely he knew no shall not §§feel [t]quietness [7]within him, in his belly,
[u]He shall not save aught of that wherein which he delighteth. desired.
[21] *There was nothing left that he devoured shall none of his meat be not. left;
Therefore his prosperity shall not shall no man look for his endure. goods.
[22] In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits:

[a] Ps. 10. 7.
[b] Eccles. 12. 14. See Ps. 58. 11.
[c] ch. 2. 11.
[d] ch. 4. 13.
[e] Deut. 32. 33. Ps. 140. 3.
[f] Cp. Deut. 4. 32.
[g] Ps. 37. 35, 36.
[h] Isai. 59. 5. Cp. Prov. 23. 32.
[i] Cp. Ps. 36. 8 & Jer. 17. 6.
[j] Cp. Isai. 14. 13, 14 & Obad. 3, 4.
[k] Deut. 32. 13, 14.
[l] Cp. ch. 29. 6.
[m] ver. 10.
[n] Ps. 83. 10. Zeph. 1. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 10 & 2 Kin. 9. 37.
[o] ver. 15.
[p] ch. 14. 10.
[q] Ps. 73. 20 & 90. 5. Isai. 29. 7, 8.
[r] See ch. 7. 8, 10.
[s] Isai. 59. 8.
[t] Prov. 17. 1.
[u] Cp. Eccles. 5. 13, 14.
[v] ver. 18.
[w] Cp. ch. 13. 26 & Ps. 25. 7.
[x] ch. 21. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *wrathful are* [2] Or, *And by reason of this my haste is within me* [3] Or, *But out of my understanding my spirit answereth me* [4] Or, as otherwise read, *The poor shall oppress his children* [5] Heb. *of his exchange.* [6] Or, *which he builded not* [7] Or, *in his greed* Heb. *in his belly.*

A.V. * Heb. *my haste is in me.* † Heb. *from near.* ‡ Heb. *cloud.* § Or, *The poor shall oppress his children.* ‖ Heb. *in the midst of his palate.* ** Or, *streaming brooks.* †† Heb. *according to the substance of his exchange.* ‡‡ Heb. *crushed.* §§ Heb. *know.* * Or, *There shall be none left for his meat.*

The hand of every one that is in misery the *wicked
shall come upon him.
23 [1]When he is about to fill his belly,
God shall cast the fierceness fury of his wrath upon him,
And shall rain it upon him [2c]while he is eating.
24 [d]He shall flee from the iron weapon,
And [f]the bow of brass steel shall strike [g]him through.
25 He [h]draweth it forth, It is drawn, and [it] cometh out of his body: the body;
Yea, [j]the glittering point sword cometh out of his [k]gall; gall:
[l]Terrors are upon him.
26 All darkness is laid up for *shall be* hid in his treasures secret places:
[o]A fire not blown *by man* shall devour consume him;
[3]It shall consume that which go ill with him that is left in his tent. tabernacle.
27 [q]The heavens heaven shall reveal his iniquity, iniquity;
And the earth shall rise up against him.
28 The increase of his house shall depart,
His and his *goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.
29 [v]This is the portion of a wicked man from God,
And [v]the heritage [†]appointed unto him by God.

21 [1] Then But Job answered and said,
2 [z]Hear diligently my speech; speech,
And let this be your consolations.
3 Suffer me, and I also will me that I may speak;
And after that I have spoken,
[4c]mock on.
4 As for me, is my [d]complaint [5]to man?
And if *it were so,* why should I not my spirit be [a]impatient? [‡]troubled?
5 [6§]Mark me, and be astonished,
And [b]lay your hand upon your mouth.
6 Even when I remember I am troubled, afraid,
And horror trembling taketh hold on my flesh.
7 [c]Wherefore do the wicked live,
Become old, yea, wax are mighty in power?
8 Their [i]seed is established with them in their sight, in their sight with them,
And their offspring before their eyes.
9 Their houses ‖are [7m]safe from fear,
Neither is [n]the rod of God upon them.
10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not;
Their cow calveth, and [p]casteth not her calf.
11 They send forth their [r]little ones like a flock,
And their children dance.
12 They [8]sing to take [s]the timbrel and [t]harp,
And rejoice at the sound of [t]the pipe. organ.
13 They [u]spend their days [**]in prosperity, wealth,
And in [w]a moment they go down to [9x]Sheol. the grave.
14 Yet Therefore they said say unto God,
[y]Depart from us;
For we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.
15 [a]What is the Almighty, that we should serve him?
And what [b]profit should we have, if we pray unto him?
16 [10]Lo, their prosperity good is not in their hand:
[c]The counsel of the wicked is far from me.

a Cp. Ex. 6. 9 (mg.).
b ch. 29. 9 & 40. 4. Judg. 18. 19.
c Cp. Num. 11. 33 & Ps. 78. 30, 31.
d Cp. Isai. 24. 18 & Jer. 48. 44 & Amos 5. 19.
e ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17. 14 & 37. 1, 35 & 73. 3, 5 & 92. 7. Eccles. 8. 14. Jer. 12. 1, 2. Hab. 1. 13, 16. Mal. 3. 14, 15.
f 2 Sam. 22. 35.
g Judg. 5. 26.
h Judg. 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 5. 25.
j Deut. 32. 41.
k ch. 16. 13.
l See ch. 18. 11.
m Cp. ch. 5. 24.
n See ch. 9. 34.
o Cp. ch. 15. 34 & Ps. 21. 9.
p Ex. 23. 26.
q Cp. ch. 16. 18, 19.
r Cp. Ps. 17. 14.
s Ex. 15. 20.
t ch. 30. 31. Gen. 4. 21.
u ch. 36. 11.
v ch. 27. 13. Cp. ch. 18. 21 & 31. 2, 3.
w ch. 34. 20. Cp. ch. 24. 19.
x ch. 7. 9 & 14. 13 & 17. 13. Gen. 37. 35 (mg.). See Ps. 16. 10.
y ch. 22. 17.
z ch. 13. 17.
a Cp. Ex. 5. 2.
b See ch. 34. 9.
c Cp. ch. 16. 10, 20 & 17. 2.
d ch. 10. 1 & 23. 2.
e ch. 22. 18. Cp. Ps. 1. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *Let it be for the filling of his belly that* God *shall cast &c.* [2] Or, *as his food* [3] Or, *It shall go ill with him that is left* [4] Or, *thou shalt mock* [5] Or, *of* [6] Heb. *Look unto me.* [7] Or, *in peace, without fear* [8] Heb. *lift up* the voice. [9] Or, *the grave* [10] Or, Ye say, *Lo &c.*
A.V. * Or, *troublesome.* † Heb. *of his decree from God.* ‡ Heb. *shortened?* § Heb. *Look unto me.* ‖ Heb. are *peace from fear.* ** Or, *in mirth.*

17 [1]How oft is it that [a]the *lamp / *candle of
the wicked is put out? / out!
That their calamity cometh
and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon
them? / them!
That *God* distributeth sorrows
in his anger? / anger.
18 That they / They are as [c]stubble before
the wind,
And as [d]chaff that the storm
†carrieth away? / away.
19 [2]*Ye say,* God [f]layeth up ‡his
iniquity for his [h]children. / children:
Let him recompense it unto himself, that
he rewardeth him, and
he may / shall [j]know it.
20 Let his own eyes / His eyes shall see his destruction,
And let him / he shall [k]drink of the wrath
of the Almighty.
21 For what pleasure hath he in
his house after him,
When [n]the number of his
months is cut off in the
midst?
22 [o]Shall any teach God know-
ledge?
Seeing he [p]judgeth those that
are high.
23 One dieth §in his full strength,
Being wholly at ease and
quiet: / quiet.
24 His [3]‖breasts are full of milk,
And [s]the marrow of his bones is moistened. / his bones are moistened with marrow.
25 And another dieth in the [t]bitter-
ness of his soul,
And never tasteth of good. / eateth with pleasure.
26 They shall [u]lie down alike in
the dust,
And [v]the worm covereth / worms shall cover them.
27 Behold, I know your thoughts,
And the devices which ye
wrongfully imagine against
me.
28 For ye say, [x]Where is the
house of the prince?
And where is / are **[z]the tent wherein / dwelling places of
the wicked dwelt?

[a] See ch. 13. 5, 6.
[b] Cp. Prov. 16. 4 & 2 Pet. 2. 9.
[c] ch. 13. 25. Ps. 83. 13
[d] Ps. 1. 4 & 35. 5. Isai. 17. 13 & 29. 5, *al.*
[e] Deut. 7. 10. Hos. 5. 5. Gal. 2. 11
[f] ch. 15. 20.
[g] Deut. 7. 10.
[h] Ex. 20. 5.
[i] ch. 10. 19.
[j] Isai. 9. 9. Ezek. 25. 14. Hos. 9. 7.
[k] Ps. 60. 3 & 75. 8. Isai. 51. 17, 22. Jer. 25. 15. Obad. 16. Rev. 14. 10.
[l] ch. 38. 38.
[m] Cp. ch. 30. 23 & Heb. 9. 27.
[n] ch. 14. 5.
[o] Isai. 40. 14. Rom. 11. 34. 1 Cor. 2. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 4. 18 & 15. 15.
[q] ch. 2. 11.
[r] See ch. 35. 7.
[s] Prov. 3. 8. Cp. Isai. 58. 11 & 66. 14.
[t] See ch. 7. 11.
[u] ch. 20. 11. Cp. Eccles. 9. 2.
[v] Isai. 14. 11.
[w] See Ps. 18. 32.
[x] Cp. ch. 20. 6, 7.
[y] ch. 14. 3. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
[z] Cp. ch. 8. 22 & 15. 34.

29 Have ye not asked them that
go by the way?
And do ye not know their
tokens? / tokens,
30 That [b]the evil man / wicked is [4]reserved
to the day of calamity / destruction?
That they are [5]led / they shall be brought forth to ††the
day of wrath? / wrath.
31 Who shall declare his way [e]to
his face?
And who shall [g]repay him
what he hath done?
32 [6]Yet shall he be [i]borne / brought to the
‡‡grave,
And [7]shall keep watch over / §§remain in the
tomb.
33 [l]The clods of the valley shall
be sweet unto him,
And [m]all men / every man shall draw after
him,
As there were / *there are* innumerable before
him.
34 How then comfort ye me [8]in
vain,
Seeing in your answers there
remaineth *only* [9]*falsehood?

22 [1]Then answered [q]Eliphaz
the Temanite, / Temanite answered and said,
2 [r]Can a man be profitable unto
God? / God,
Surely / †as he that is wise is / may be
profitable unto himself. / himself?
3 Is it any pleasure to the
Almighty, that thou art
righteous?
Or is it gain *to him,* that
thou [w]makest thy ways
perfect?
4 Is it [10]for thy fear *of him* that he reproveth
Will he reprove thee for fear of
thee, / thee?
That / will he [y]entereth / enter with thee into
judgement? / judgment?
5 Is not thy wickedness great?
Neither is there any end to thine iniquities.
and thine iniquities infinite?

R.V. [1] Or, *How oft is the lamp of the wicked put out, and* how oft *cometh their calamity upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger. They are as stubble.:. away.* [2] Or, *God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink &c.* [3] Or, *milk pails* [4] Or, *spared in &c.* [5] Or, *led away in &c.* [6] Or, *Moreover he is borne to the grave, and keepeth watch over his tomb. The clods of the valley are sweet unto him; and all men draw &c* [7] Or, *they shall keep* [8] Or, *with vanity* [9] Or, *faithlessness* [10] Or, *for fear of thee*

A.V. * Or, *lamp.* † Heb. *stealeth away.* ‡ That is, *the punishment of his iniquity.* § Heb. *in his very perfection,* or, *in the strength of his perfection.* ‖ Or, *milk pails.* ** Heb. *the tent of the tabernacles of the wicked.* †† Heb. *the day of wraths.* ‡‡ Heb. *graves.* §§ Heb. *watch in the heap.* * Heb. *transgression!* † Or, *if he may be profitable,* doth his *good success* depend *thereon!*

6 For thou hast [a]taken pledges of a pledge from thy brother for nought,
And [b]*stripped the naked of their clothing.
7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink,
And thou hast [e]withholden bread from the hungry.
8 But as for [1]†[g]the mighty man, he had the [2]earth;
And [3h]the ‡honourable man, he man dwelt in it.
9 Thou hast [j]sent widows away empty,
And [m]the arms of [n]the fatherless have been broken.
10 Therefore [o]snares are round about thee,
And sudden fear troubleth thee, thee;
11 [4]Or [r]darkness, that thou canst not see, see;
And [t]abundance of [u]waters cover thee.
12 Is not God in the height of heaven?
And behold §[x]the [5]height of the stars, how high they are!
13 And thou sayest, [z]What ‖How doth God know?
Can he judge through [b]the thick darkness dark cloud?
14 [c]Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not;
And he walketh [6]in [e]the circuit of heaven.
15 [7]Wilt Hast thou keep marked the old way
Which wicked men have trodden?
16 Who Which were snatched away [8]before their cut down out of time,
**Whose foundation was poured overflown out as with a stream flood:
17 Who Which said unto God, [j]Depart from us; us:
And, [9]What and what can the Almighty do [8]†† for [9]us them?

a ch. 24. 3, 9. Ex. 22. 26. Deut. 24. 6, 17. Ezek. 18. 12, 16.
b Cp. ch. 31. 16.
c ch. 21. 16.
d Ps. 52. 6 & 58. 10 & 107. 42. Cp. Ps. 64. 10.
e Cp. ch. 31. 17 & Isai. 58. 7 & Ezek. 18. 7, 16 & Matt. 25. 42.
f Ps. 2. 4.
g Cp. ch. 35. 9.
h 2 Kin. 5. 1. Isai. 9. 15.
i ch. 1. 16.
j Cp. Luke 1. 53.
k Ps. 139. 3.
l Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
m Cp. ch. 38. 15.
n ch. 31. 21. Isai. 10. 2. Ezek. 22. 7.
o ch. 18. 8—10.
p Prov. 2. 6. Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
q Ps. 119. 11.
r Cp. Ex. 10. 22, 23.
s Cp. ch. 8. 5, 6 & 11. 13, 14 & Mal. 3. 7.
t ch. 38. 34.
u Cp. ch. 27. 20 & Ps. 69. 1, 2, 14, 15 & 124. 5 & Lam. 3. 54 & Jonah 2. 3, 5.
v Jer. 24. 6 & 33. 7.
w ch. 11. 14.
x Cp. ch. 11. 8.
y ch. 20. 11 & 21. 26.
z Ps. 73. 11. Cp. Ps. 10. 11 & 59. 7 & 64. 5 & 94. 7 & Isai. 29. 15 & Ezek. 8. 12 & 9. 9.
a See 1 Kin. 9. 28.
b ch. 38. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 139. 11, 12.
d ch. 27. 10. Ps. 37. 4. Isai. 58. 14.
e Cp. Prov. 8. 27 & Isai. 40. 22.
f See ch. 11. 15.
g ch. 33. 26. Ps. 50. 14, 15. Isai. 58. 9.
h See ch. 15. 32.
i Ps. 50. 14.
j ch. 21. 14.
k Cp. Ps. 4. 6.
l Prov. 4. 18.

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things:
But [c]the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
19 [d]The righteous see it, and are glad; glad:
And the innocent [f]laugh them to scorn: scorn.
20 *Saying*, Surely they that did rise up against
Whereas our ‡substance is not
us are cut off, cut down,
And but [10]§§the remnant of them
[i]the fire hath consumed. consumeth.
21 [k]Acquaint now thyself *with him, and [l]be at peace:
[11]Thereby good shall come unto thee.
22 Receive, I pray thee, [12]the law from [p]his mouth,
And [q]lay up his words in thine heart.
23 If thou [s]return to the Almighty, thou shalt be [v]built up; up,
[13]If thou thou shalt [w]put away unrighteousness iniquity far from thy tents. tabernacles.
24 And lay Then shalt thou *thy* [14]treasure [15]in [y]the lay up gold †as dust,
And *the gold of* [a]Ophir among as the stones of the brooks; brooks.
25 And Yea, the Almighty shall be thy [14]treasure,
‡defence,
And [16]precious silver unto thee. thou shalt have §plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou [d]delight thyself have thy delight in the Almighty,
And shalt [f]lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt [g]make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee; thee,
And thou shalt [i]pay thy vows.
28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee; thee:
And [29]the [l]light shall shine upon thy ways.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the man of arm.* [2] Or, *land* [3] Heb. *he whose person is accepted.* [4] Or, *Or dost thou not see the darkness, and the flood of waters that covereth thee?* [5] Heb. *head.* [6] Or, *on the vault* [7] Or, *Dost thou mark* [8] Or, *to* [9] Heb. *them.* [10] Or, *that which remained to them* Or, *their abundance* [11] Or, as otherwise read, *Thereby shall thine increase be good.* [12] Or, *instruction* [13] Or, *Thou shalt put away...and shalt lay up* [14] Heb. *ore.* [15] Or, *on the earth* [16] Or, *precious silver shall be thine*

A.V. * Heb. *stripped the clothes of the naked.* † Heb. *the man of arm.* ‡ Heb. *eminent*, or, *accepted for countenance.* § Heb. *the head of the stars.* ‖ Or, *What.* ** Heb. *a flood was poured upon their foundation.* †† Or, *to them?* ‡‡ Or, *estate.* §§ Or, *their excellency.* * That is, *with God.* † Or, *on the dust.* ‡ Or, *gold.* § Heb. *silver of strength.*

29 When they [1]cast *thee men* are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up;
And [2c]the humble person he shall save.
he shall save *the humble person.
30 †He shall [d]deliver [3]*even* him that the island of is not the innocent:
Yea, he shall be and it is delivered through by
[f]the cleanness pureness of thine hands.

23 [1]Then Job answered and said,
2 Even to-day to day is my [i]complaint [4]rebellious. bitter
[5]‡My [k]stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 Oh [m]that I knew where I might find him, him!
That I might come even to his [o]seat!
4 I would [q]order my cause before him,
And fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would know the words which he would answer me,
And understand what he would say unto me.
6 Would he Will [r]contend with plead against me in the greatness of his *his* great power?
Nay; No; [6]but he would give heed unto put *strength* in me.
7 There the upright righteous might reason dispute with him;
So should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
8 Behold, [x]I go forward, but he is not *there*;
And backward, but I cannot perceive him:
9 On the left hand, when where he doth work, but I cannot behold him:
He [7]hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him. *him*:
10 [8]But he [a]knoweth [9]§[b]the way that I [d]take; take:

a Ps. 17. 3 & 26. 2 & 66. 10 & 139. 23. Zech. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7. Rev. 3. 18. Cp. James 1. 12.
b Ps. 17. 5 & 44. 18.
c Ps. 138. 6. Prov. 3. 34 & 29. 23. Matt. 23. 12. Luke 1. 52. James 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
d Cp. Gen. 18. 26.
e Ps. 125. 5.
f ch. 17. 9. Ps. 18. 20, 24 & 24. 4 & 26. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 30.
g Cp. Ps. 119. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 119. 103 & John 4. 32, 34.
i ch. 10. 1 & 21. 4.
j Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 12. 14.
k Cp. Ps. 32. 4.
l Ps. 115. 3.
m Cp. ch. 13. 3 & 16. 21.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
o Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8 & Isai. 57. 15, 16.
p Cp. ch. 10. 13 & 27. 11.
q See ch. 33. 5.
r Deut. 20. 3. Cp. Ps. 22. 14.
s Cp. ch. 9. 34 & 13. 21.
t Eccles. 9. 12. Isai. 13. 22. Jer. 27. 7. Ezek. 22. 3 & 30. 3.
u ch. 15. 20.
v Isai. 2. 12 & 13. 6, 9. Joel 1. 15 & 2. 1. Amos 5. 18. See ch. 18. 20.
w See Deut. 19. 14.
x ch. 9. 11 & 35. 14.
y See ch. 22. 6.
z Amos 2. 7 & 5. 12. Mal. 3. 5.
a Ps. 139. 1—3.
b Ps. 139. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 76. 9 (for mg.) & Zeph. 2. 3 (for mg.).
d Cp. ch. 9. 35.
e Prov. 28. 28. Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6.

When he hath [a]tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
11 My foot [b]hath held fast to his steps; steps,
His way have I kept, and [c]turned not aside. not declined.
12 I have not Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips;
‖I have [g]treasured up esteemed the words of his mouth [10]more than [**]my [11h]necessary food.
13 But [12]he is in one *mind*, and [j]who can turn him?
And what his [l]soul desireth, even that he doeth.
14 For he performeth that which is *the thing that is* [n]appointed for me:
And many such things are [p]with him.
15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence; presence:
When I consider, I am afraid of him.
16 For God hath made maketh my [r]heart faint, soft,
And the Almighty hath troubled troubleth me:
17 [13]Because I was not cut off before the darkness,
Neither did hath he cover covered the thick darkness from my face.

1 [14]Why are [t]times not ‖laid up
Why, seeing are not hidden by the Almighty from Almighty,
24 And why do not they which know him do they that know him not see his [v]days?
2 There are that *Some* remove [w]the landmarks;
They violently take away flocks, and ††feed them. *thereof.*
3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless,
They [y]take the widow's ox for a pledge.
4 They [z]turn the needy out of the way:
[c]The [15]poor of the earth hide [c]themselves together.

c Ps. 139. 24.
d Cp. ch. 9. 35.
e Prov. 28. 28. Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6.
f Ps. 17. 3 & 26. 2 & 66. 10 & 139. 23. Zech. 13. 9. Mal. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7. Rev. 3. 18. Cp. James 1. 12.
g Cp. Ps. 119. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 119. 103 & John 4. 32, 34.
i ch. 10. 1 & 21. 4.
j Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 12. 14.
k Cp. Ps. 32. 4.
l Ps. 115. 3.
m Cp. ch. 13. 3 & 16. 21.
n Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
o Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8 & Isai. 57. 15, 16.
p Cp. ch. 10. 13 & 27. 11.
q See ch. 33. 5.
r Deut. 20. 3. Cp. Ps. 22. 14.
s Cp. ch. 9. 34 & 13. 21.
t Eccles. 9. 12. Isai. 13. 22. Jer. 27. 7. Ezek. 22. 3 & 30. 3.
u ch. 15. 20.
v Isai. 2. 12 & 13. 6, 9. Joel 1. 15 & 2. 1. Amos 5. 18. See ch. 18. 20.
w See Deut. 19. 14.
x ch. 9. 11 & 35. 14.
y See ch. 22. 6.
z Amos 2. 7 & 5. 12. Mal. 3. 5.
a Ps. 139. 1—3.
b Ps. 139. 24.
c Cp. Ps. 76. 9 (for mg.) & Zeph. 2. 3 (for mg.).
d Cp. ch. 9. 35.
e Prov. 28. 28. Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *are made low* [2] Heb. *him that is lowly of eyes.* [3] Many ancient versions read, *him that is innocent.* [4] Or, *bitter* Or, accounted *rebellion* [5] Or, *My hand is heavy upon* (or *because of*) The Sept. and Syr. read, *His hand.* [6] Or, *he would I only give heed* [7] Or, *turneth himself to...him, but* [8] Or, *For* [9] Heb. *the way* that is *with me.* [10] Or, *more than my own law* The Sept. and Vulgate have, *in my bosom.* [11] Or, *portion* See Prov. 30. 8. [12] Or, *he is one* [13] Or, *For I am not dismayed because of the darkness, nor because thick darkness covereth my face* [14] Or, *Why is it, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, that they which know him see not his days?* [15] Or, *meek*

A.V. * Heb. *him that hath low eyes.* † Or, *The innocent shall deliver the island.* ‡ Heb. *my hand.* § Heb. *the way* that is *with me.* ‖ Heb. *I have hid,* or, *laid up.* ** Or, *my appointed portion.* †† Or, *feed* them.

5 Behold, as wild asses in the desert
desert,
They [b]go go they diligently betimes forth to their [work, [c]seeking work; rising] for [1]meat; a prey:
The wilderness *yieldeth* them food for
food them *and* for their children.
6 They cut [2]their provender reap *every one* his [*]corn in the field;
field:
And [†]they glean gather the vintage of the wicked.
7 They [f]lie all night naked cause the naked to lodge without clothing,
And have that *they have* no covering in the cold.
8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains,
And [h]embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
9 There are that They pluck the fatherless from the breast,
And [3]take a pledge of the poor:
poor.
10 *So that* they go about They cause *him* to go naked without clothing,
And being an-hungred they [j]carry the they take away the sheaf *from* the sheaves,
hungry;
11 They *Which* make oil within the walls of their these men;
walls,
They *and* tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.
12 From out of the [4]populous city men groan,
Men groan from out of the city,
And the soul of [m]the wounded crieth out:
Yet God imputeth it not for [n]folly.
layeth not folly *to them.*
13 These They are of them those that rebel [o]against the light;
They know not the ways thereof,
Nor abide in the paths thereof.
14 The murderer riseth rising with the light, he light [q]killeth the poor and needy;
needy,
And in the night he is as a thief.
15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for [t]the twilight,

[a] Ps. 10. 11.
[b] Ps. 104. 23.
[c] Ps. 104. 21.
[d] Ex. 22. 2. Matt. 6. 20. Cp. ch. 31. 9.
[e] See ch. 3. 5.
[f] Cp. Ex. 22. 26, 27 & Deut. 24. 12, 13.
[g] Cp. ch. 9. 26 & Hos. 10. 7.
[h] Lam. 4. 5.
[i] See ch. 21. 13.
[j] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 6 & James 5. 4.
[k] Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
[l] Cp. ch. 18. 16.
[m] Jer. 51. 52. Ezek. 30. 24.
[n] ch. 1. 22.
[o] John 3. 19, 20.
[p] See Ps. 11. 4 & Prov. 15. 3.
[q] Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
[r] Ps. 37. 10.
[s] Cp. ch. 27. 19.
[t] Prov. 7. 9.

Saying, No [a]eye shall see me:
And he [5]‡disguiseth his face.
16 In the dark they [d]dig through houses:
houses,
[6]They shut *which* they had marked for themselves up in the day-time;
daytime:
They know not the light.
17 For the morning is to all of them even as [e]the shadow of death;
death:
For they if *one* know *them, they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death.
18 [7]He is [g]swift upon the face of as the waters;
Their portion is cursed in the earth:
He turneth not by beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.
19 Drought and heat [8]§consume the snow waters:
So doth [9]‡Sheol the grave *those which* have sinned.
20 The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him;
He shall be [k]no more remembered:
remembered;
And unrighteousness wickedness shall be broken [10]as [l]a tree.
21 He devoureth evil entreateth the barren that beareth not:
not:
And doeth not good to the widow.
22 [11]He draweth away also the mighty also by with his power:
He riseth up, ‖and no man is sure of life.
23 *God* giveth them *Though* it be given him to be in security, safety,
and they rest thereon.
whereon he resteth;
[12]And yet his [p]eyes are upon their ways.
24 They are exalted; [r]yet exalted for a little while, and they but [**s]are gone;
gone
[13]Yea, they are and brought low, low; they are [14]††taken out of the way as all other,

R.V. [1] Heb. *prey.* [2] Or, *his* [3] Or, *take in pledge that which is on the poor* [4] Heb. *city of men.* [5] Or, *putteth a covering on his face* [6] Or, Which *they had marked for themselves* [7] Or, Ye say, *He is &c.* [8] Heb. *violently take away.* [9] Or, *the grave* [10] Or, *as a tree; even he that devoureth &c.* [11] Or, *Yet* God *by his power maketh the mighty to continue: they rise up, when they believed not that they should live* [12] Or, *But* [13] Or, *And when they are &c.* [14] Or, *gathered in*

A.V. * Heb. *mingled corn,* or, *dredge.* † Heb. *the wicked gather the vintage.* ‡ Heb. *setteth* his *face in secret.* § Heb. *violently take.* ‖ Or, *he trusteth not* his own *life.* ** Heb. *are not.* †† Heb. *closed up.*

And are [a] cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.
25 And if it be [d] not so now, who will prove me a liar,
And make my speech nothing worth?

25 1 Then answered [g] Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 Dominion and fear are with him;
He maketh peace in his high places.
3 Is there any number of his [i] armies?
And upon whom doth not his [k] light arise?
4 How then can man be [l] just with God?
Or how can he be [n] clean that is [p] born of a woman?
5 Behold, even to the moon hath no brightness, moon, and it shineth not;
And the stars are not pure in his sight.
6 [t] How much less man, that is [u] a worm!
And [w] the son of man, which is a worm!

26 1 Then Job answered and said,
2 How hast thou [z] helped him that is without power!
How hast thou saved [a] the arm that hath no strength!
3 How hast thou [c] counselled him that hath no wisdom,
And how plentifully declared sound knowledge!
4 To whom hast thou uttered words?
And whose [2] spirit [f] came forth from thee?
5 [3] They that are [h] deceased tremble
Dead *things* are formed
Beneath the waters
from under the waters, [*] and the inhabitants thereof.
6 [4] Sheol is [k] naked before him,
And [5] Abaddon hath no covering.
7 He [c] stretcheth out the north over the [e] empty place,
And hangeth the earth [6] upon nothing.
8 He [f] bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds;
And the cloud is not rent under them.
9 He closeth in holdeth back the face of his throne,
And [h] spreadeth his cloud upon it.
10 He hath described [j] a boundary upon the face of the waters, compassed the waters
with bounds,
Unto the confines of light and darkness. [†]
11 [m] The pillars of heaven tremble
And are astonished at his [o] rebuke. reproof.
12 He [7] stirreth up divideth the sea with his power,
And by his understanding he smiteth through [r] Rahab. [‡]
13 [s] By his spirit the heavens are he hath garnished [8] the heavens;
His hand hath pierced formed [v] the [9] swift crooked serpent.
14 Lo, these are but the outskirts parts of his [x] ways:
And how [10] small a whisper [y] do we hear but little a portion is heard
of him! him?
But the thunder of his [12] power who can understand?

27 1 And Moreover Job again took up [§] continued his parable, and said,
2 As God liveth, who hath [d] taken away my right judgment;
And the Almighty, who hath [13] [‖] [e] vexed my soul;
3 [14] (For my life is yet whole in me,
All the while my breath *is*
And [**] [g] the spirit of God is in my nostrils;) nostrils;
4 Surely my lips My [15] shall not speak [i] unrighteousness, wickedness,
Neither [16] shall nor my tongue utter [i] deceit.

---

a ch. 14. 2. b ch. 28. 22 (mg.). & 31. 12 (mg.). Ps. 88. 11 (mg.). Rev. 9. 11. c See ch. 9. 8. d Cp. ch. 9. 24. e Cp. Gen. 1. 2. f Prov. 30. 4. g ch. 2. 11. h Cp. ch. 36. 29. i ch. 19. 12. Ps. 103. 21. j Prov. 8. 29. Cp. ch. 38. 8—11 & Ps. 33. 7 & Jer. 5. 22. k Matt. 5. 45. James 1. 17. l ch. 4. 17—19 & 9. 2 & 15. 14—16. Ps. 130. 3 & 143. 2. m ch. 9. 6. Ps. 75. 3. n ch. 14. 4. o Ps. 104. 7. p See ch. 14. 1. q Isai. 51. 15. Jer. 31. 35. r See ch. 9. 13. s Cp. Ps. 33. 6. t ch. 9. 14 & 15. 16. u Ps. 22. 6. Isai. 41. 14. v Isai. 27. 1. w ch. 35. 8. x ch. 40. 19. y ch. 4. 12. z Isai. 40. 29. a Gen. 49. 24. Hos. 7. 15. b ch. 29. 1. See Num. 23. 7. c Ps. 73. 24. James 1. 5. d ch. 34. 5. e Cp. Ruth 1. 20 & 2 Kin. 4. 27. f Gen. 2. 7. g ch. 33. 4. Cp. Gen. 2. 7. h Ps. 88. 10. i ch. 13. 7. j See ch. 21. 13 & Isai. 14. 9 (mg.). k Ps. 139. 8. Prov. 15. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *before* 2 Heb. *breath.* 3 Or, *The shades* Heb. *The Rephaim.* 4 Or, *The grave* 5 Or, *Destruction* 6 Or, *over* 7 Or, *stilleth* 8 Heb. *beauty.* 9 Or, *fleeing* Or, *gliding* 10 Or, *how little a portion* 11 Or, *is heard* 12 Or, *mighty deeds* 13 Heb. *made my soul bitter.* 14 Or, *All the while my breath is in me... nostrils; surely* 15 Or, *do* 16 Or, *doth*

A.V. * Or, *with the inhabitants.* † Heb. *until the end of light with darkness.* ‡ Heb. *pride.* § Heb. *added to take up.* ‖ Heb. *made my soul bitter.* ** That is, *the breath which God gave him.*

5 God forbid that I should justify you:
Till I die I will not (put away / remove) mine [a]integrity from me.
6 My righteousness I [b]hold fast, and will not let it go:
My heart [1]shall not [d]reproach *me* [*]so long as I live.
7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked,
And (let / he) (him / he) that riseth up against me (be) as the unrighteous.
8 [j]For what is the hope of the (godless, / hypocrite,) [2k]though he (get him gain, / hath gained,)
When God taketh away his soul?
9 [o]Will God hear his (cry, / cry)
When trouble cometh upon him?
10 Will he [r]delight himself in the (Almighty, / Almighty?)
And call upon God at all times?
(will he always call upon God?)
11 I will teach you (concerning / †by) the hand of (God; / God:)
[t]That which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.
12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it;
Why then are ye (become / thus) altogether vain?
13 [w]This is the portion of a wicked man with God,
And the heritage of [y]oppressors, which they (shall / receive) (from / of) the Almighty.
14 If his [z]children be multiplied, it is for [a]the (sword; / sword:)
And his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.
15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in (death, / death:)
And his [d]widows shall (make no / not) (lamentation. / weep.)
16 Though he [e]heap up silver as the dust,
And prepare raiment as the clay;
17 He may prepare it, but the just shall put it on,
And [c]the innocent shall divide the silver.
18 He buildeth his [e]house as (the / a) [3]moth,
And as [f]a booth (which / *that*) [g]the keeper maketh.
19 (He lieth down rich, / The rich man shall lie down,) but he [4]shall not be (gathered; / [h]gathered:)
He openeth his eyes, and [i]he is not.
20 [l]Terrors (overtake / take hold on) him (like / [m]as waters; / as waters,)
A tempest [n]stealeth him away in the night.
21 [p]The east wind carrieth him away, and he (departeth; / departeth:)
And (it / [q]sweepeth / as a storm) hurleth him out of his place.
22 For *God* shall (hurl at / cast upon) him, [s]and not spare:
‡He would fain flee out of his hand.
23 Men shall [u]clap their hands at him,
And shall [v]hiss him out of his place.

28 1 [5]Surely there is [§]a (mine / vein) for (the / silver,)
And a place for gold (which / *where*) they [x]refine. (fine / *it.*)
2 Iron is taken out of the [6]‖earth,
And brass is molten out of the stone.
3 (*Man* / He) setteth an end to darkness,
And searcheth out (to the furthest / all) (bound / perfection:)
The stones of [b]thick darkness (darkness, / and) of [c]the shadow of death.
4 [7](He / The flood) breaketh (open a shaft away / out) from (where men sojourn. / the inhabitant;)
They are forgotten of the foot
(*even the waters that passeth by;* / foot:)

[a] ch. 2. 3, 9. Cp. ch. 13. 15.
[b] ch. 2. 3.
[c] Cp. Prov. 13. 22 & Eccles. 2. 26.
[d] Cp. Acts 23. 1 & 24. 16 & 1 Cor. 4. 4.
[e] ch. 3. 14, 15.
[f] Isai. 1. 8. Lam. 2. 6(mg.).
[g] S. of S. 1. 6 & 8. 11, 12.
[h] Jer. 8. 2. Ezek. 29. 5.
[i] ch. 24. 24.
[j] See ch. 8. 13.
[k] Matt. 16. 26. Cp. Luke 12. 20.
[l] See ch. 18. 11.
[m] See ch. 22. 11.
[n] ch. 34. 20, 25 & 36. 20.
[o] Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 28 & 15. 29. Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11 & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. Cp. ch. 35. 12, 13. See Ps. 66. 18.
[p] Cp. ch. 30. 22.
[q] ch. 8. 18.
[r] See ch. 22. 26.
[s] ch. 16. 13.
[t] ch. 10. 13 & 23. 14.
[u] Lam. 2. 15. Ezek. 25. 6. Nah. 3. 19.
[v] Cp. 2 Chr. 29. 8 & Jer. 49. 17 & Lam. 2. 15 & Ezek. 27. 36 & Zeph. 2. 15.
[w] ch. 20. 29. Cp. ch. 18. 21 & 31. 2.
[x] Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
[y] ch. 6. 23 & 15. 20.
[z] Deut. 28. 41. Hos. 9. 13, 16.
[a] Jer. 15. 2.
[b] ch. 10. 22.
[c] See ch. 3. 5.
[d] Ps. 78. 64.
[e] Zech. 9. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *doth not reproach* me for *any of my days* [2] Or, *when God cutteth him off, when he taketh &c.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *spider.* [4] Some ancient versions have, *shall do so no more.* [5] Or, *For* [6] Or, *dust* [7] Or, *The flood breaketh out from where men sojourn; even the waters forgotten of the foot: they are minished, they are gone away from men*

A.V. * Heb. *from my days.* † Or, being *in the hand, &c.* ‡ Heb. *in fleeing he would flee.* § Or, *a mine.* ‖ Or, *dust.*

They [hang afar from men, are dried up, to and fro. away from men.] they [1swing are gone]
5 As for the earth, [a]out of it cometh bread:
And [underneath under] it is turned up as it were [by] fire.
6 The stones [thereof of it] are the place of [c]sapphires, [sapphires:]
[2]And it hath *dust of gold.
7 [That There is a] path [which] no [bird of prey fowl] knoweth,
Neither hath [and which it seen:] the [falcon's vulture's] eye [seen hath not]
8 [f]The [3proud beasts lion's whelps] have not trodden it,
Nor [hath] [g]the fierce lion passed [thereby. by it.]
9 He putteth forth his hand upon [i]the [flinty] †rock;
He overturneth the mountains by the roots.
10 He cutteth out [4channels rivers] among the rocks;
And his eye seeth every precious thing.
11 He bindeth the [streams floods] [5that they trickle not. overflowing;] ‡from
And the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.
12 [m]But where shall wisdom be found?
And where is the place of understanding?
13 Man knoweth not the price thereof;
Neither is it found in [o]the land of the living.
14 [q]The [deep depth] saith, It is not in me:
And the sea saith, It is not with me.
15 §It [r]cannot be gotten for [6]gold,
Neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.
16 It cannot be valued with [s]the gold of [u]Ophir,
With the precious [7v]onyx, or [c]the sapphire.
17 [Gold The gold] and [glass the crystal] cannot equal it:
Neither shall [and be not be for] the exchange [thereof of it shall] ‖[8]jewels of fine gold.
18 No mention shall be made of [b]coral **coral, or of [crystal pearls:]
Yea, [for] the price of wisdom is above [9bd]rubies.
19 [e]The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it,
Neither shall it be valued with pure gold.
20 Whence then cometh wisdom?
And where is the place of understanding?
21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of [h]all living,
And kept close from the fowls of the ††air.
22 [10j]Destruction and [Death death] say,
We have heard [a rumour the fame] thereof with our ears.
23 [k]God understandeth the way thereof,
And he knoweth the place thereof.
24 For he [l]looketh to the ends of the earth,
And seeth under the whole heaven;
25 [11]To [n]make [a the] weight for the [wind. winds;]
Yea, [and] he [meteth out weigheth] the waters by measure.
26 When he made a decree for the rain,
And [p]a way for the lightning of the thunder:
27 Then did he see it, and [12]‡‡declare it;
He [established prepared] it, yea, and searched it out.
28 And unto man he said,
Behold, [t]the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom;
And to [w]depart from evil is understanding.

a Ps. 104. 14.
b Ezek. 27. 16.
c Ex. 24. 10.
d Prov. 3. 15 & 8. 11 & 20. 15 & 31. 10. Lam. 4. 7.
e Ex. 28. 17 & 39. 10. Ezek. 28. 13.
f ch. 46. 34.
g ch. 10. 16.
h ch. 12. 10 & 30. 23.
i Deut. 8. 15 & 32. 13. Ps. 114. 8.
j See ch. 26. 6.
k For ver. 23—28, see Prov. 8. 22—31.
l Cp. Prov. 15. 3 & Zech. 4. 10.
m Cp. Prov. 16. 16 & Eccles. 7. 24.
n Cp. Ps. 135. 7.
o See Ps. 27. 13.
p ch. 38. 25.
q Gen. 49. 25.
r Prov. 3. 14 & 8. 10, 11, 19 & 16. 16.
s Ps. 45. 9. Isai. 13. 12.
t Deut. 4. 6. Ps. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. Cp. Eccles. 12. 13.
u See 1 Kin. 9. 28.
v Gen. 2. 12.
w Prov. 3. 7 & 14. 16 & 16. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *flit* [2] Or, *And he winneth lumps of gold* [3] Heb. *sons of pride.* [4] Or, *passages* [5] Heb. *from weeping.* [6] Or, *treasure* [7] Or, *beryl* [8] Or, *vessels* [9] Or, *red coral* Or, *pearls* [10] Heb. *Abaddon.* [11] Or, *When he maketh* [12] Or, *recount*

A.V. * Or, *gold ore.* † Or, *flint.* ‡ Heb. *from weeping.* § Heb. *Fine gold shall not be given for it.* ‖ Or, *vessels of fine gold.* ** Or, *Ramoth.* †† Or, *heaven.* ‡‡ Or, *number it.*

29 1 And Moreover Job again *continued* [b]took up his parable, and said,

2 Oh that I were as in [the] months of old, past,
As in the days when God watched over preserved me;

3 When his [f]lamp †candle shined [1]upon my head,
And *and when* by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in [2]the ripeness days of my days, youth,
When the [3j]secret of God was upon my tent tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me,
And *when* my [m]children were about me;

6 When my steps were I washed my steps [o]washed with [q]butter,
And [s]the rock poured [t]me out rivers of [4]oil! oil;

7 When I went forth out to [v]the gate unto through the city,
When I prepared my seat in the [4]street, street!

8 The young men saw me me, and hid themselves, themselves:
And the aged rose up arose, and stood; stood up.

9 The princes refrained talking,
And [y]laid their hand on their mouth; mouth.

10 §The voice of the nobles was [5]hushed, nobles held their peace,
And their [a]tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

11 For when When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me;
And when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness unto to me:

12 Because I [f]delivered the poor that cried,
The fatherless also, and the fatherless, and [6]that had *him that had* none to help him.

13 [h]The blessing of him that was [i]ready to perish came upon me:
And I caused [a]the widow's heart to sing for joy.

14 I [c]put on righteousness, and it [7]clothed me:
My justice judgment was as a robe and [d]a [8]diadem.

15 I was [e]eyes to the blind,
And feet was I to the lame.

16 I was a father to the needy poor:
And [9g]the cause of him that *which* I knew not I searched out.

17 And I [h]brake ‖[i]the [10]jaws of the unrighteous, wicked,
And **plucked the prey spoil out of his teeth.

18 [k]Then I said, I shall die [11]in my [l]nest,
And I shall multiply my days as [12n]the sand: sand.

19 My [p]root is *was* [13]††spread out [14]to by [r]the waters,
And the dew lieth lay all night upon my [u]branch: branch.

20 My glory is *was* ‡‡fresh in me,
And my [w]bow is was §§[x]renewed in my hand.

21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited,
And kept silence for at my counsel.

22 After my words they spake not again;
And my speech [z]dropped upon them.

23 And they waited for me as for the rain;
And they [b]opened their mouth wide *as* for the [c]latter rain.

24 [15]If I laughed on them, they [16]believed *it* not;
And [d]the light of my [e]countenance they cast not down.

25 I chose out their way, and sat [as] chief,
And dwelt as [g]a king in the army,
As one that comforteth the mourners.

---

[a] Cp. Ruth 2. 20.
[b] ch. 27. 1. See Num. 23. 7.
[c] Ps. 132. 9. Isai. 59. 17 & 61. 10. Cp. Isai. 11. 5 & Eph. 6. 14 & 1 Thess. 5. 8.
[d] Isai. 62. 3. Zech. 3. 5. Cp. ch. 19. 9.
[e] Num. 10. 31.
[f] ch. 18. 6. 2 Sam. 21. 17. Ps. 18. 28.
[g] Cp. Prov. 29. 7.
[h] Ps. 3. 7.
[i] Ps. 58. 6. Prov. 30. 14.
[j] Ps. 25. 14. Prov. 3. 32. See ch. 15. 8.
[k] Cp. Ps. 30. 6.
[l] Num. 24. 21. See ch. 39. 27.
[m] ch. 1. 2. Cp. Ps. 128. 3.
[n] Gen. 22. 17.
[o] Cp. Gen. 49. 11.
[p] ch. 18. 16.
[q] ch. 20. 17.
[r] See Ps. 1. 3.
[s] Deut. 32. 13, 14. Ps. 81. 16.
[t] Cp. Deut. 33. 24.
[u] Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[v] See ch. 5. 4.
[w] Gen. 49. 24.
[x] Cp. Isai. 40. 31 & 41. 1.
[y] See ch. 21. 5.
[z] Cp. Deut. 32. 2 & 33. 28.
[a] Ps. 22. 15 & 137. 6. Lam. 4. 4. Ezek. 3. 26.
[b] Ps. 119. 131. Cp. Isai. 5. 14.
[c] Prov. 16. 15. Jer. 3. 3. Zech. 10. 1. Cp. Deut. 11. 14.
[d] Prov. 16. 15.
[e] Gen. 4. 5.
[f] Ps. 72. 12.
[g] ch. 15. 24.
[h] ch. 31. 20.
[i] Deut. 20. 5. Prov. 31. 6. Isai. 27. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *above* [2] Heb. *my days of autumn.* [3] Or, *counsel* Or, *friendship* [4] Or, *broad place* [5] Heb. *hid.* [6] Or, *and* him *that had &c.* [7] Or, *clothed itself with me* [8] Or, *turban* [9] Or, *the cause which I knew not* [10] Heb. *great teeth.* [11] Or, *beside* Heb. *with.* [12] Or, *the phœnix* [13] Heb. *opened.* [14] Or, *by* [15] Or, *I smiled on them when they had no confidence* [16] Or, *were not confident*

A.V. * Heb. *added to take up.* † Or, *lamp.* ‡ Heb. *with me.* § Heb. *The voice of the nobles was hid.* ‖ Heb. *the jawteeth,* or, *the grinders.* ** Heb. *cast.* †† Heb. *opened.* ‡‡ Heb. *new.* §§ Heb. *changed.*

30 [1] But now they that are [*b]younger than I have me in [c]derision,
Whose fathers I would have disdained to set with the dogs of my flock.
[2] Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands, whereto should it hands
profit me? me,
[g]Men in whom [h]ripe old age is was
perished. perished?
[3] They are gaunt with want and famine:
For want and famine *they were* †solitary;
[2]They [i]gnaw *j*the dry ground, [3]in the gloom
fleeing into the wilderness ‡in former time
of [l]wasteness and desolation.
desolate and waste.
[4] They pluck salt-wort by the bushes;
Who cut up mallows bushes,
And the roots of the broom *are* [4]their
juniper roots *for*
meat.
[5] [n]They are driven forth from
were
the midst *of men*;
among *men*,
They cry after them as after a
(they cried
thief.
thief;)
[6] [5]In the clefts of the valleys must they dwell,
To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys,
In holes of the earth and of the [r]the
in §caves earth, *in*
rocks.
[7] Among the bushes they [t]bray;
brayed;
Under [u]the [6]nettles they [7]are
were
gathered together.
[8] *They* are children of fools, yea,
were
children of [8]‖[v]base men;
men:
They [9]were scourged out of the
viler than
land.
earth.
[9] And now I am become their [x]song,
am I
Yea, I am [y]a byword unto them.
their byword.
[10] They [z]abhor me, they stand aloof
flee far
from me,
[**]And spare not to [b]spit [10]in my
face.
[11] For Because he hath loosed [11]his my cord,
and afflicted me,
And they have cast off also let loose the
bridle before me.
[12] Upon my [c]right hand rise the
[12]rabble.
youth;
They thrust aside my feet,
push away
And they [a]cast up against me
raise
their ways of
the ways of their destruction.
[13] They [13]mar my path,
They set forward my [d]calamity,
Even men that
they have no helper.
[14] [14]As through a wide [e]breach they
They came *upon me* as a wide breaking in
come
of waters:
In the midst of the ruin they roll
desolation rolled
themselves *upon me.*
[15] [f]Terrors are turned upon me,
me:
[15]They chase [16]mine honour
pursue ††my soul
wind;
wind:
And my welfare is passed away
passeth
as [k]a cloud.
[16] And now my soul is [m]poured
out [17]within me;
upon
Days
the days of affliction have taken
hold upon me.
[17] In [e]the night season my [p]bones are [18]pierced
My bones are pierced in me in the night
[19]in me,
season:
And [20]the *pains* that [q]gnaw me take
my sinews
no rest.
[18] [21]By the great force *of my disease* is my garment
[s]disfigured;
changed:
It bindeth me about as the
collar of my coat.
[19] He hath cast me into the
mire,
And I am become like [w]dust
and ashes.
[20] I cry unto thee, and thou dost
not answer me:
hear
I stand up, and thou lookest
regardest
at me.
me *not.*
[21] Thou art [a]turned to be cruel to
‡‡become
me:
With the might of thy hand thou
§§thy strong
[c]persecutest
opposest thyself against me.
[22] [d]Thou liftest me up to the
wind;
wind; thou causest me to ride
upon it;
it,
And thou dissolvest me in the storm.
my *substance.
[23] [f]For I know that thou wilt
bring me to death,

a ch. 19. 12.
b ch. 32. 6. Cp. ch. 32. 4.
c See ch. 12. 4.
d ch. 6. 2.
e ch. 16. 14.
f See ch. 18. 11.
g For ver. 2—8, see ch. 24. 4—8.
h Cp. ch. 5. 26.
i Cp. ver. 17.
j Ps. 78. 17 (mg.). Jer. 2. 6.
k ch. 7. 9. Isai. 44. 22.
l ch. 38. 27. Zeph. 1. 15.
m 1 Sam. 1. 15. Cp. ch. 10. 1.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 19.
o Cp. ch. 7. 3.
p ch. 33. 19.
q ver. 3.
r 1 Sam. 13. 6. Jer. 4. 29.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 8 & 1 Kin. 20. 38.
t ch. 6. 5.
u Prov. 24. 31. Zeph. 2. 9.
v Cp. ch. 18. 17 (for mg.).
w ch. 42. 6. Cp. Gen. 18. 27.
x Ps. 69. 12. Lam. 3. 14, 63.
y See ch. 17. 6.
z Ps. 88. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 6.
a Lam. 4. 3. Cp. Isai. 63. 10.
b Num. 12. 14. Isai. 50. 6. Matt. 26. 67 & 27. 30.
c ch. 16. 9.
d Cp. ch. 27. 21.
e Ps. 109. 6.
f ch. 19. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *vigour* [2] Or, *They flee into the wilderness, into &c.* [3] Or, which *yesternight* was Or, *on the eve of*
[4] Or, *to warm them* [5] Or, *In the most gloomy valleys* [6] Or, *wild vetches* [7] Or, *stretch themselves* [8] Heb. men
of no name. [9] Or, *are outcasts from the land* [10] Or, *at the sight of me* [11] According to another reading, *my cord*
for *bowstring*). [12] Or, *brood* [13] Or, *break up* [14] Or, *As a wide breaking in* of waters [15] Or, *Thou chasest*
[16] Or, *my nobility* [17] Heb. *upon.* [18] Or, *corroded* and drop *away from me* [19] Heb. *from off.* [20] Or, *my sinews*
take &c. [21] Or, *By* his *great force is &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *of fewer days than I.* † Or, *dark as the night.* ‡ Heb. *yesternight.* § Heb. *holes.* ‖ Heb. *men*
of no name. ** Heb. *and withhold not spittle from my face.* †† Heb. *my principal one.* ‡‡ Heb. *turned to be cruel.*
§§ Heb. *the strength of thy hand.* * Or, *wisdom.*

And to [1]the house appointed for [b]all living.

24 [2]Surely against a ruinous [c]heap he will not
Howbeit he will not stretch out *his* hand to
put forth his hand;
the *grave,
Though *it be* in his destruction, [d]*one may*
they cry in his
utter a cry because of these things.
destruction.

25 Did not I [e]weep [†]for him that
was in trouble?
Was not my soul grieved for
the needy
poor?

26 [h]When I looked for good, then
evil came;
came *unto me:*
And when I waited for light,
there came [j]darkness.

27 My bowels boiled, and rest not;
rested not:
Days
the days of affliction are [k]come upon
prevented
me.

28 I [m]go
went [3]mourning without the
sun:
I stand up in [e]the assembly, and cry for help.
stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.

29 I am a brother to [‡]jackals,
dragons,
And a companion to [‡]ostriches.
owls.

30 My [s]skin is black, *and falleth* from
black upon
me,
And my [u]bones are burned
with heat.

31 Therefore is my [w]harp
My harp also is
[x]*turned* to
mourning,
And my [w]pipe
organ into the voice of
them that weep.

31 [1] I made a covenant with
mine [y]eyes;
How
why then should I look
think upon a
maid?

2 [4]For what *is* [z]the portion of God
is there from above,
above?
And [z]the heritage
what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is [it] not calamity
destruction to the unrighteous,
wicked?
And disaster
a strange *punishment* to the
workers of iniquity?

4 [d]Doth not he see my ways,
And [a]number
count all my steps?

5 If I have walked with vanity,
And
or if my foot hath hasted to
deceit;

6 (Let
§Let me be [a]weighed in an
even balance,
That God may know mine
integrity;)
integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of
the way,
And [f]mine heart walked after
mine eyes,
And if any [g]spot
blot hath cleaved
to mine hands:
hands;

8 Then let me [i]sow, and let
another eat;
Yea, let [§]the produce of my field
my offspring be
rooted out.

9 If mine heart have been
enticed unto
deceived by a woman,
And
or *if* I have [l]laid wait at my
neighbour's door:
door;

10 Then let my wife [n]grind unto
another,
And let others [q]bow down
upon her.

11 For that were
this *is* an heinous crime;
Yea, it were
is an iniquity [t]to be
punished by the judges:
judges.

12 For it is a fire [v]that consumeth unto [6]Destruction,
to destruction,
And would root out all mine
increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of
my manservant or of my
maidservant,
When they contended with me:
me;

14 What then shall I do when
God riseth up?
And when he [a]visiteth, what
shall I answer him?

15 Did [b]not he that made me in
the womb make him?
And [‖]did not one fashion us
in the womb?

16 If I have [c]withheld [7]the poor
from *their* desire,
Or have [f]caused the eyes of
the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel
myself alone,

[a] Dan. 5. 27.
[b] ch. 28. 21.
[c] Ps. 79. 1. Jer. 26. 18. Mic. 1. 6 & 3. 12.
[d] ch. 36. 19 (mg.).
[e] Ps. 35. 13, 14. Rom. 12. 15.
[f] Num. 15. 39. Eccles. 11. 9.
[g] Cp. ch. 11. 15.
[h] Jer. 8. 15 & 14. 19.
[i] Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 30, 38. Cp. John 4. 37.
[j] ch. 10. 21, 22.
[k] 2 Sam. 22. 6. Ps. 18. 5.
[l] Cp. ch. 24. 15.
[m] Ps. 38. 6 & 42. 9 & 43. 2.
[n] Cp. Ex. 11. 5 & Isai. 47. 2.
[o] Prov. 26. 26.
[p] Mic. 1. 8.
[q] Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 11 & Jer. 8. 10.
[r] Isai. 13. 21 & 34. 13. Jer. 50. 39. Mic. 1. 8.
[s] Cp. Ps. 119. 83 & Lam. 4. 8 & 5. 10.
[t] ver. 28. Cp. Lev. 20. 10 & Deut. 22. 22.
[u] Ps. 102. 3.
[v] See Prov. 6. 27—29 & Ecclus. 9. 8, 9.
[w] ch. 21. 12.
[x] Lam. 5. 15.
[y] Ecclus. 9. 5. Cp. Isai. 33. 15 & Matt. 5. 28.
[z] See ch. 20. 29.
[a] Ps. 17. 3.
[b] ch. 34. 19. Prov. 14. 31 & 22. 2. Cp. Eph. 6. 9.
[c] Cp. ch. 22. 7.
[d] ch. 14. 16 & 34. 21. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 5. 21 & 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17 & 32. 19. Zech. 4. 10.
[e] ch. 14. 16.
[f] ch. 11. 20 & 17. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *the house of meeting for &c.* [2] Or, *Howbeit doth not one stretch out the hand in his fall? or in his calamity therefore cry for help?* [3] Or, *blackened, but not by the sun* [4] Or, *For what portion should I have of God... and what heritage &c.? Is there not calamity &c.?* [5] Or, *my offspring* Heb. *my produce.* [6] Heb. *Abaddon.* See ch. 26. 6. [7] Or, *aught that the poor desired*

A.V. * Heb. *heap.* † Heb. *for him that was hard of day?* ‡ Or, *ostriches.* § Heb. *Let him weigh me in balances of justice.* ‖ Or, *did he not fashion us in one womb?*

And the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;
18 (Nay, For from my youth he was grew brought up with me, me, as with a father,
And I have been guided her guide *her from my mother's womb;)
19 If I have seen any [b]perish for [c]want of clothing,
Or that the needy had no any poor without [c]covering;
20 If his loins have not [e]blessed me,
And if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;
21 If I have lifted up my hand against [i]the fatherless,
Because when I saw my help in [j]the gate:
22 Then let my shoulder mine arm fall from the my shoulder blade,
And mine arm be broken from †the bone.
23 For calamity destruction from God was [l]a terror to me,
And by reason of his [t]excellency highness I could do nothing. not endure.
24 [n]If I have made gold my [o]hope,
And or have said to [q]the fine gold,
Thou art my confidence;
25 If I [r]rejoiced because my wealth was great,
And because [v]mine hand had ‡gotten much;
26 [w]If I beheld [1§]the sun when it shined,
Or [x]the moon walking ‖in brightness;
27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed,
And or [2**]my mouth hath kissed my hand:
28 This also were [a]an iniquity to be punished by the judges judge:
For I should have [3d]lied to denied the God that is above.
29 If I [e]rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me,

a Cp. Matt. 5. 44 & Rom. 12. 14.
b ch. 29. 13.
c ch. 24. 7, 10.
d Ex. 16. 12. 1 Sam. 25. 11.
e ch. 29. 13. Deut. 24. 13.
f Cp. Gen. 19. 2, 3 & Judg. 19. 20, 21 & Matt. 25. 35 & Heb. 13. 2.
g Gen. 3. 8, 12.
h Prov. 28. 13.
i ch. 22. 9.
j See ch. 5. 4.
k Cp. Ex. 23. 2.
l ch. 13. 11.
m ch. 13. 22.
n Mark 10. 24.
o ch. 4. 6.
p Cp. ch. 19. 23.
q ch. 28. 16.
r Ps. 62. 10.
s Isai. 9. 6 & 22. 22.
t Prov. 6. 21.
u Zech. 6. 11.
v Deut. 8. 17.
w Deut. 4. 19. Cp. Deut. 17. 3 & 2 Kin. 23. 5, 11 & Ezek. 8. 16.
x See Jer. 44. 17–19.
y Cp. ch. 22. 6–9 & Luke 10. 7 & 2 Tim. 2. 6 & James 5. 4.
z Cp. Gen. 4. 12 (for mg.).
a ver. 11.
b Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 16, 19.
c Gen. 3. 18.
d Josh. 24. 27 (for mg.).
e Prov. 17. 5.

Or lifted up myself when evil found him; him:
30 (*a*Yea, I suffered not Neither have I suffered ††my [4]mouth to sin
By asking his life with a curse;) wishing a curse to his soul.
31 If the men of my tent tabernacle said not,
[5]Who can find one that hath not been satisfied Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be with his [d]flesh? satisfied.
32 [f]The stranger did not lodge in the street; street:
But I opened my doors ‡‡to [6]the traveller; traveller.
33 If [7g]like Adam I [h]covered my transgressions, transgressions §§as Adam,
By hiding mine iniquity in my bosom; bosom:
34 Because I feared [k]the Did I fear a great multitude,
And or did the contempt of families terrified me, terrify me,
So that I kept silence, and went not out of the door— door?
35 Oh that I had one to one would hear me!
(Lo, here is my [8]signature, let *behold, my desire *is, that* the Almighty would [m]answer me;)
And *that I had* [p]the [9]indictment which mine adversary hath written! had written a book.
36 Surely I would carry take it upon my [s]shoulder; shoulder,
I would *and* [t]bind it unto me as [u]a crown. *as* a crown to me.
37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps;
As a prince would I [10]go near unto him.
38 If my land cry out against me,
And or that the furrows likewise thereof weep together. †complain;
39 [y]If I have eaten ‡[z]the [11]fruits thereof without money,
Or have §caused the owners thereof [b]to lose their life:
40 Let [12c]thistles grow instead of wheat,
And [13]‖cockle instead of barley.

The words of Job are ended.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the light.* [2] Heb. *my hand hath kissed my mouth.* [3] Or, *denied God* [4] Heb. *palate.* [5] Or, *Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.* [6] Heb. *the way.* [7] Or, *after the manner of men* [8] Heb. *mark.* [9] Heb. *book.* [10] Or, *present it to him* [11] Heb. *strength.* [12] Or, *thorns* [13] Or, *noisome weeds*

A.V. * That is, *the widow.* † Or, *the chanelbone.* ‡ Heb. *found much.* § Heb. *the light.* ‖ Heb. *bright.* ¶ Heb. *my hand hath kissed my mouth.* †† Heb. *my palate.* ‡‡ Or, *to the way.* §§ Or, *after the manner of men.* * Or, *behold, my sign is that the Almighty will answer me.* † Heb. *weep.* ‡ Heb. *the strength thereof.* § Heb. *caused the soul of the owners thereof to expire,* or, *breathe out.* ‖ Or, *noisome weeds.*

1 So these three men
32 ceased *to answer Job,
because he was [b]righteous
in his own eyes. 2 Then was
kindled the wrath of Elihu the
son of Barachel [c]the Buzite, of
the family / kindred of Ram: against Job
was his wrath kindled, because
he justified †himself [d]rather than
God. 3 Also against his three
friends was his wrath kindled,
because they had found no
answer, and yet had [e]condemned
Job. 4 Now Elihu had ‡‖waited
to speak unto Job, till Job had spoken, because they were
§elder than he. 5 And when / When Elihu
saw that there was no answer
in the mouth of these three men,
then his wrath was kindled.
6 And Elihu the son of Barachel
the Buzite answered and said,
I am ‖young, and ye are very
[g]old;
Wherefore I held back, / was afraid, and **durst
not shew you mine opinion.
7 I said, Days should speak,
And multitude of years should
teach wisdom.
8 But there is [l]a spirit in man, / man:
And [m]the breath / inspiration of the Almighty giveth them [n]understanding.
9 °It is not the great that are wise,
Great men are not *always* wise:
Nor the aged that understand judge- / judgment.
neither do the aged / ment.
10 Therefore I [2]said, Hearken to
me;
I also will shew mine opinion.
11 Behold, I waited for your
words, / words;
I listened for / gave ear to your ††reasons,
Whilst ye searched out ‡‡what
to say.
12 Yea, I attended unto you,
And, behold, there was none
of you that convinced Job,
Or that answered his words, / among you. / words:
13 [3]Beware °lest ye / Lest ye should say, We have
found wisdom; / out wisdom:
God may vanquish him, / thrusteth him down, not man: / man.
14 For / Now he hath not §§directed his
words against me; / me:
Neither will I answer him
with your speeches.
15 They are / were amazed, they answer / answered
no more:
°They have not a word to say. / left off speaking.
16 And shall I wait, because they speak / When I had waited, (for they spake not,
Because they stand / but stood still, and answer / answered
no more? / more:)
17 I also / *I said*, I will answer also my
part,
I also will shew mine opinion.
18 For I am full of words; / ‡‡matter,
†The spirit [4]within me con-
straineth me.
19 Behold, my belly is as wine
which ‡hath no vent;
Like new [5]bottles [6]it is ready to burst. / it is ready to burst like new bottles.
20 I will speak, §that I may [7]be
refreshed; / refreshed:
I will open my lips and answer.
21 Let me not, I pray you, respect / accept
any man's person; / person,
Neither will I / let me give flattering
titles unto any man.
22 For I know not to give flatter-
ing titles;
Else would my Maker / *in so doing* maker would soon take
me away.
1 Howbeit, / Wherefore, Job, I pray thee,
33 hear my speech, / speeches,
And hearken to all my
words.
2 Behold now, / Behold, now I have °opened my
mouth,
My tongue hath spoken ‖in
my [8]mouth.
3 My words *shall* utter / *be of* the up-
rightness of my heart:
And that which / my lips know they
shall speak sincerely. / utter knowledge clearly.

[a] Jer. 9. 23.
[b] See ch. 33. 9.
[c] Gen. 22. 21. Jer. 25. 23.
[d] ch. 4. 17. Cp. ch. 34. 5 & 35. 2 & 40. 8.
[e] ch. 8. 6 & 22. 5. See ch. 15. 20—35, *al.*
[f] ch. 15. 2 (for mg.). John 7. 38 (for mg.).
[g] ch. 15. 10.
[h] Matt. 9. 17. Cp. Josh. 9. 4.
[i] Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
[j] 1 Sam. 16. 23.
[k] Lev. 19. 15.
[l] ch. 33. 4 & 34. 14.
[m] ch. 33. 4. Gen. 2. 7.
[n] ch. 35. 11 & 38. 36 & 39. 17. 1 Kin. 3. 12 & 4. 29. Prov. 2. 6. Eccles. 2. 26. Dan. 1. 17 & 2. 21. James 1. 5.
[o] 1 Cor. 1. 26. Cp. ch. 12. 20 & Matt. 11. 25.
[p] ch. 3. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *waited for Job with words.* [2] Or, *say* [3] Or, *Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom; God thrusteth him down, not man: now he &c.* [4] Heb. *of my belly.* [5] Or, *wine-skins* [6] Or, *which are ready* [7] Or, *find relief* [8] Heb. *palate.*

A.V. * Heb. *from answering.* † Heb. *his soul.* ‡ Heb. *expected Job in words.* § Heb. *elder for days.* ‖ Heb. *few of days.* ** Heb. *feared.* †† Heb. *understandings.* ‡‡ Heb. *words.* §§ Or, *ordered* his *words.* ° Heb. *they removed speeches from themselves.* † Heb. *the spirit of my belly.* ‡ Heb. *is not opened.* § Heb. *that I may breathe.* ‖ Heb. *in my palate.*

4 [a]The spirit / Spirit of God hath made me,
And [b]the breath of the Almighty hath given / giveth me life.
5 If thou canst, / canst [d]answer thou me; / me,
[e]Set *thy words* in order before me, stand forth. / up.
6 Behold, [1]I am toward God even as according to thy wish / thou art in God's stead:
I also am [f]formed out of [g]the clay.
7 Behold, my [i]terror shall not make thee afraid,
Neither shall my [k]pressure / hand be heavy upon thee.
8 Surely thou hast spoken [l]in mine hearing,
And I have heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,
9 I am [m]clean, / clean without [o]transgression; / transgression,
I am innocent, / innocent; neither is there iniquity in me: / me.
10 Behold, he findeth [2]occasions against me,
He [u]counteth me for his enemy; / enemy,
11 He [v]putteth my feet in the stocks,
He [x]marketh all my paths.
12 [3]Behold, I will answer thee, in this thou *in* this thou art not just: I will / art not just; / answer thee,
For that God is greater than man.
13 [4]Why dost thou [y]strive against him?
For [§]he [b]giveth not account of any of his matters.
14 For God [c]speaketh [5]once,
[d]Yea twice, though / yet *man* [c]regardeth / perceiveth it not.
15 In [g]a dream, in [h]a vision of [j]the night,
When [h]deep sleep falleth upon men,
In slumberings upon the bed;
16 Then [‖]he [6l]openeth the ears of men,
And sealeth their instruction,

a ch. 27. 3.
b ch. 32. 8. Gen. 2. 7. Cp. Ezek. 37. 9 & Acts 17. 25.
c ch. 36. 9.
d ver. 32.
e ch. 13. 18 & 23. 4. Cp. Ps. 5. 3.
f ch. 36. 12.
g See ch. 4. 19.
h ch. 30. 17.
i ch. 9. 34, 35 & 13. 21.
j Ps. 107. 18.
k Cp. ch. 23. 2.
l Prov. 23. 3.
m Cp. Ps. 22. 17.
n ch. 9. 21 & 10. 7 & 11. 4 & 12. 4 & 13. 18 & 16. 17 & 23. 10, 11 & 27. 5 & 29. 14 & 32. 1 & 34. 5.
o ch. 34. 6.
p ver. 24, 28.
q 2 Sam. 24. 16, 17. Ps. 78. 49.
r Gen. 16. 7 & 22. 11 & 48. 16. Ps. 34. 7. Isai. 63. 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 1.
s Gen. 42. 23. 2 Chr. 32. 31 (mg.). Isai. 43. 27.
t Eccles. 7. 28. Cp. S. of S. 5. 10.
u See ch. 13. 24.
v ch. 13. 27.
w Cp. Prov. 14. 2 & Ezek. 18. 21, 22.
x ch. 10. 14 & 14. 16 & 31. 4.
y ch. 13. 3 & 16. 21 & 31. 35 & 40. 2.
z ch. 36. 18. Ps. 49. 7.
a 2 Kin. 5. 14. Cp. Heb. 9. 12.
b See ch. 9. 12.
c Cp. ch. 40. 5 & Ps. 62. 11.
d ver. 29.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 4, 6.
f See ch. 22. 27.
g See Num. 12. 6.
h ch. 4. 13.
i Ps. 17. 15.
j Ps. 17. 3.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Prov. 28. 13 & Luke 15. 21—24 & 1 John 1. 9.
l ch. 36. 10, 15. 1 Sam. 9. 15 (mg. for mg.). Isai. 50. 5. Ps. 40. 6.
m Ps. 106. 6.
n Cp. Wisd. 5. 8 & Rom. 6. 21.

17 [7]That he may withdraw man *from his* [**][c]purpose,
And hide pride from man; / man.
18 [8]He keepeth back his soul from the pit,
And his life [††]from [f]perishing by the [9]sword.
19 He is chastened also with pain upon his bed,
[10]And with continual strife in the multitude of his bones with / his [h]bones: / strong *pain*:
20 So that his [j]life abhorreth bread,
And his soul [‡‡][l]dainty meat.
21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen;
And his bones that were not seen [m]stick out.
22 Yea, his soul draweth near [p]unto the pit, / grave.
And his life to [q]the destroyers.
23 If there be with him [11][r]an angel, / a messenger with him,
[s]An interpreter, [t]one [12]among a thousand,
To shew unto man [13]what is his / for him / uprightness: [*]right
24 [14]Then he is gracious unto him, and saith,
Deliver him from going down to the pit, / pit;
I have found [§§][z]a ransom.
25 His flesh [a]shall be fresher [*]than a child's; / child's:
He returneth / shall return to the days of his youth:
26 He [f]prayeth / shall pray unto God, and he is / will be favourable unto him; / him:
So that he [i]seeth / and he shall see his face with joy:
And for he [k]restoreth / will render unto man his righteousness.
27 [15][†]He singeth before / looketh upon men, and saith,
if any say,
I have [m]sinned, and perverted that which was right,
And [16]it [n]profited me not: / not;

R.V. [1] Or, *I am according to thy wish in God's stead* [2] Or, *causes of alienation* [3] Or, *Behold, in this thou art not just; I will answer thee: for &c.* [4] Or, *Why dost thou strive against him, for that he... matters?* [5] Or, *in one way, yea, in two* [6] Heb. *uncovereth.* [7] Or, *That man may put away* his *purpose, and that he may hide* [8] Or, *That he may keep back* [9] Or, *weapons* [10] Another reading is, *While all his bones are firm.* [11] Or, *a messenger* [12] Or, *of the thousand* [13] Or, *his uprightness* [14] Or, *And he be gracious... and say... ransom: his flesh &c.* [15] Or, *He looketh upon men* [16] Or, *it was not requited unto me* Or, *it was not meet for me*

A.V. [*] Heb. *according to thy mouth.* [†] Heb. *cut out of the clay.* [‡] Heb. *in mine ears.* [§] Heb. *he answereth not.* [‖] Heb. *he revealeth*, or, *uncovereth.* [**] Heb. *work.* [††] Heb. *from passing by the sword.* [‡‡] Heb. *meat of desire.* [§§] Or, *an atonement.* [*] Heb. *than childhood.* [†] Or, *He shall look upon men, and say, I have sinned, &c.*

28 *He hath redeemed my will deliver his [a]soul from going [c]into the pit,
And my his life shall [d]behold see the light.
29 Lo, all these things doth God work, worketh God
Twice, *lyca* thrice, †oftentimes with a man, man,
30 To bring back his soul from the pit,
That he may to be enlightened with
[g]the light of [1]the living.
31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me:
Hold thy peace, and I will speak.
32 If thou hast any thing to say, [j]answer me:
[l]Speak, for I desire to justify thee.
33 If not, [m]hearken thou unto me:
Hold thy peace, and I will shall teach thee wisdom.

34 1 Moreover Furthermore Elihu [o]answered and said,
2 Hear my words, O ye ye wise men;
And give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.
3 For [t]the ear trieth words,
As the ‡palate mouth tasteth meat.
4 Let us choose for to us that [v]which is judgright.ment:
Let us know among ourselves what is good.
5 For Job hath said, I am [w]righteous, righteous:
And [y]God hath taken away my right: judgment.
6 [2]Notwithstanding my right I am *accounted*
Should I lie against my
a liar; right?
[3]§ My [a]wound is incurable. *though I am* incurable
[b]without transgression.
7 What man is like Job,
Who [c]drinketh up scorning like water?
8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity,
And walketh [b]with wicked men.
9 For [e]he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing
That he should [4]delight himself with God.
10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye ‖men of understanding:
Far be it from God, that he should [h]do wickedness;
And from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.
11 For [i]the work of a man shall he render unto him,
And cause every man to find [k]according to his ways.
12 Yea, of a surety, surely God will not do wickedly,
Neither will [n]the Almighty pervert judgement. judgment.
13 Who gave hath given him a charge over the earth?
Or who hath [5]*p*disposed **the whole world?
14 [6]If he [q]set his heart [7]††upon [8]man,
If he [r]gather unto himself his [s]spirit and his breath;
15 All flesh shall perish together,
And man shall [u]turn again unto dust.
16 [9]If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this:
Hearken to the voice of my words.
17 [x]Shall even one he that hateth right ‡‡govern?
And wilt thou condemn him that is just *and* mighty? most just?
18 [10]Is it *fit* to [z]say to a king,
Thou art vile wicked?
Or and to nobles, princes, *Ye are* wicked ungodly?
19 *How much less to* him that [d]respecteth accepteth not the persons of princes,
Nor regardeth the rich [e]more than the poor?

a Isai. 38. 17.
b Cp. Ps. 1. 1.
c ver. 22, 24.
d Cp. ch. 3. 9.
e ch. 9. 22, 23, 30, 31 & 21. 7, 15 & 24. 1. Cp. ch. 35. 3 & Mal. 3. 14.
f ver. 14.
g Ps. 56. 13.
h ch. 36. 23. Gen. 18. 25. Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Ps. 92. 15. Rom. 9. 14.
i Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Matt. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 22. 12.
j ver. 5.
k Jer. 17. 10 & 32. 19. Ezek. 33. 20.
l ch. 34. 33.
m Ps. 34. 11.
n See ch. 8. 3.
o ch. 3. 2.
p See ch. 38. 4–7.
q Cp. ch. 2. 3.
r Ps. 104. 29. Cp. Ps. 146. 4.
s ch. 32. 8.
t ch. 12. 11.
u See ch. 10. 9.
v 1 Thess. 5. 21, 22.
w See ch. 33. 9.
x Cp. Gen. 18. 25.
y ch. 27. 2.
z Ex. 22. 28.
a ch. 6. 4 (for mg.). Ps. 38. 2 (for mg.).
b ch. 33. 9.
c See ch. 15. 16.
d Deut. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Wisd. 6. 7. Ecclus. 35. 12. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
e Cp. James 2. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *life* [2] Or, *Should I lie against my right?* [3] Heb. *Mine arrow.* [4] Or, *consent with* See Ps. 50. 18. [5] Or, *laid* upon him [6] According to another reading, *If he cause his heart to return unto himself.* [7] Or, *upon himself* [8] Heb. *him.* [9] Or, *Only understand* [10] Or, as read by some ancient versions, *Who saith to... vile*, and *to... wicked; that respecteth &c.*

A.V. * Or, *He hath delivered my soul, &c. and my life.* † Heb. *twice* and *thrice.* ‡ Heb. *palate.* § Heb. *mine arrow.* ‖ Heb. *men of heart.* ** Heb. *all of it?* †† Heb. *upon him.* ‡‡ Heb. *bind?*

For [a]they all are the work of his hands.

20 In a moment [b]they die, [1]even at shall they
[c]midnight;
die,
The and the people are shall be troubled at
shaken midnight, and pass away, away:
And *the mighty are shall be taken away [e]without hand.

21 For his eyes are upon [f]the ways of a man, man,
And he seeth all his [f]goings.

22 There is no [g]darkness, nor [h]shadow of death,
Where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

23 For he needeth will not further to consider lay upon man more
a man,
than right;
That he should go before God in
†enter into judgment
[k]judgement.
with God.

24 He [l]breaketh shall break in pieces mighty men [2]*in ways* past [m]finding out,
‡without number,
And setteth set [n]others in their stead.

25 Therefore he taketh knowledge of knoweth
their works; works,
And he [o]overturneth them in the night, so that they are [3]§destroyed.

26 He striketh them as wicked men
[4]‖In the open sight of others;

27 Because they turned aside** back *from
[p]following him,
And would not have [r]regard to consider any of his ways:

28 [5]So that they [s]caused cause the cry of the poor to come unto him,
And he [t]heard heareth the cry of the afflicted.

29 When he [w]giveth quietness, who then can condemn make trouble?
And when he hideth his face, who then can behold him?
Whether *it be done* unto against a nation, or unto a man, alike against a man only:

30 That the godless man hypocrite reign not,
That there be none to ensnare the people.
lest the people be ensnared.

31 For hath any
Surely it is meet to be said unto God,
I have borne *chastisement*, [6]I will not offend *any more*:

32 That which I see not [d]teach thou me:
If I have done iniquity, I will do it no more?
more.

33 Shall his recompence be as thou wilt, that ††*Should it be* according to thy mind? he will
thou refusest it?
recompense it,
For thou must choose,
whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose;
and not I:
Therefore [i]speak what thou knowest.

34 Men
Let men ‡‡of understanding will say tell
unto me,
Yea, every
and let a wise man that heareth me:
hearken unto me.

35 Job [j]speaketh hath spoken without knowledge,
And his words are *were* without wisdom.

36 Would that
§§My desire *is that* Job were may be tried unto the end,
end
Because of his answering like answers for wicked men.

37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin,
He [p]clappeth his hands among us,
And multiplieth his words against God.

35 1 Moreover Elihu answered
Elihu spake moreover, and said,

2 Thinkest thou this to be *thy* right,
Or sayest thou, *that* thou saidst, [t]My righteousness is more than God's,
God's?

3 That
For thou sayest, saidst, [v]What advantage will it be unto thee?
And, What profit shall I have,
more than if I had sinned
if I be cleansed from my sin?

4 †I will answer thee,
And [x]thy companions with thee.

5 [y]Look unto the heavens, and see;

a See ch. 31. 15.
b ch. 21. 13.
c Ex. 11. 4. Cp. ch. 27. 20 & 36. 20.
d ch. 35. 11 & 36. 22. Ps. 19. 12 & 86. 11.
e Dan. 8. 25. Cp. Lam. 4. 6.
f ch. 14. 16. See ch. 31. 4.
g Cp. Ps. 139. 12 & Amos 9. 2, 3 & Heb. 4. 13.
h See ch. 3. 5.
i ch. 33. 32.
j See ch. 35. 16.
k ch. 14. 3.
l Ps. 2. 9.
m See ch. 5. 9.
n See ch. 8. 19.
o Prov. 12. 7.
p See ch. 27. 23.
q 1 Sam. 15. 11.
r Ps. 28. 5. Isai. 5. 12.
s ch. 35. 9. James 5. 4. Cp. Gen. 18. 20, 21.
t See ch. 32. 2.
u Ex. 3. 7 & 22. 23. Isai. 32. 17.
v See ch. 34. 9.
w Ps. 94. 13.
x ch. 34. 8, 36.
y Cp. ch. 22. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *and at midnight the people &c.* [2] Or, *without inquisition* [3] Heb. *crushed.* [4] Heb. *in the place of beholders.* [5] Or, *That they might cause... and that he might hear* [6] Or, *though I offend not*
A.V. * Heb. *they shall take away the mighty.* † Heb. *go.* ‡ Heb. *without searching out.* § Heb. *crushed.*
‖ Heb. *in the place of beholders.* ** Heb. *from after him.* †† Heb. Should it be *from with thee?* ‡‡ Heb. *of heart.*
§§ Or, *My father, let Job be tried.* * Or, by it *more than by my sin?* † Heb. *I will return to thee words.*

And behold the skies, clouds which
are higher than thou.
6 If thou hast sinned, [a]what doest
thou against him?
And or if thy transgressions be
multiplied, what doest thou
unto him?
7 [b]If thou be righteous, what
givest thou him?
Or what receiveth he of thine
hand?
8 Thy wickedness *may hurt* a
man as thou art;
And thy righteousness *may*
profit the son of man.
9 By reason of the multitude of
[h]oppressions they make cry out;
the oppressed to cry:
They cry for help out by reason of
the arm of [l]the mighty.
10 But none saith, Where is God
my Maker, [m]maker,
Who giveth [o]songs in the
night;
11 Who teacheth us [q]more than
the beasts of the earth,
And maketh us wiser than the
fowls of heaven?
12 There they [u]cry, [1]but none
giveth answer,
Because of the pride of evil
men.
13 Surely God will not hear
vanity,
Neither will the Almighty
regard it.
14 How much less when Although thou sayest
[2]thou [x]beholdest him not,
shalt not see him,
The cause is before him, and
yet judgment him; therefore
thou [z]waitest for him!
trust thou in him.
15 But now, because *it is* not *so*, [*]he
hath not [c]visited in his anger, anger;
[3]Neither doth he greatly regard arrogance;
yet [†]he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:
16 Therefore doth Job open his
mouth in vanity; vain;
He [e]multiplieth words [f]with-
out knowledge.

[a] Prov. 8. 36. Jer. 7. 19.
[b] ch. 22. 2, 3. Prov. 9. 12. Luke 17. 10. Cp. ch. 41. 11 & Rom. 11. 35.
[c] Cp. Ps. 78. 2.
[d] Cp. Rev. 15. 3, 4 & 16. 5, 7 & 19. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 35. 10.
[f] ch. 37. 16.
[g] ch. 25. 6.
[h] Amos 3. 9.
[i] Ex. 2. 23. Cp. ch. 34. 28.
[j] ch. 8. 20 (Heb.). Cp. Ps. 138. 6.
[k] ch. 9. 4 & 12. 13, 16.
[l] Cp. ch. 22. 8.
[m] ch. 4. 17. Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 57. 13.
[n] ver. 15. ch. 34. 28.
[o] Ps. 42. 8 & 77. 6 & 149. 5. Cp. Acts 16. 25.
[p] Cp. Ps. 33. 18 & 34. 15.
[q] ch. 36. 22. Ps. 94. 12. Isai. 28. 26.
[r] Ps. 132. 12. Cp. Ps. 113. 8.
[s] Ps. 75. 10.
[t] ver. 13. Ps. 107. 10.
[u] See ch. 27. 9.
[v] ch. 15. 25.
[w] ch. 33. 16.
[x] ch. 9. 11 & 23. 8, 9.
[y] Jer. 18. 11.
[z] Cp. ch. 13. 15.
[a] For ver. 11, 12, see Isai. 1. 19, 20.
[b] ch. 21. 13.
[c] Num. 16. 29. Ps. 89. 32.
[d] ch. 33. 18.
[e] ch. 34. 37.
[f] ch. 34. 35 & 36. 12 & 38. 2 & 42. 3.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 21. See ch. 35. 16.

36 [1] Elihu also proceeded,
and said,
2 [4]Suffer me a little, and I will
shew thee; thee
For [‡]that [5]I have yet somewhat to say to speak on
God's behalf.
3 I will fetch my knowledge
from [c]afar,
And will ascribe [d]righteous-
ness to my [e]Maker.
4 For truly my words are not *shall* not *be*
false:
One he that is [f]perfect in know-
ledge is with thee.
5 Behold, God is mighty, and
[j]despiseth not any:
He is [k]mighty in strength
of [6]understanding.
and §wisdom.
6 He preserveth not the life of
the wicked:
But giveth to [**]the afflicted *their* right.
right to the ‖poor.
7 He withdraweth not his [p]eyes
from the righteous:
But with [r]kings upon the throne
are they on the throne;
He setteth
yea, he doth establish them for ever,
and they are [s]exalted.
8 And if they be [t]bound in
fetters,
And be taken holden in the cords of
affliction;
9 Then he sheweth them their
work,
And their transgressions, transgressions
have [**]behaved themselves proudly.
exceeded.
10 He [w]openeth also their ear
to instruction, discipline,
And commandeth that they
[y]return from iniquity.
11 [a] If they hearken obey and serve *him*,
They shall [b]spend their days
in prosperity,
And their years in [7]pleasures.
12 But if they hearken obey not, [**]they
shall [d]perish by [8]the sword,
And they shall die [g]without
knowledge.

R.V. [1] Or, *but he answereth not* [2] Or, *thou beholdest him not! The cause is before him; therefore wait thou for him.* [3] Or, Thou sayest, *He doth not greatly regard arrogance. Thus doth &c.* [4] Heb. *Wait for.* [5] Heb. there are *yet words for God.* [6] Heb. *heart.* [7] Or, *pleasantness* [8] Or, *weapons*

A.V. [*] That is, *God.* [†] That is, *Job.* [‡] Heb. *that* there are *yet words for God.* [§] Heb. *heart.* ‖ Or, *afflicted.* [**] Heb. *they shall pass away by the sword.*

13 But they that are godless in the hypocrites heart
[b]lay up anger:
They cry not for help when he
[c]bindeth them.
14 [1*]They [d]die in youth,
And their life perisheth is [2]among
the [3†]unclean.
15 He delivereth [g]the afflicted [4]by ‡poor in
his affliction,
And [h]openeth their ear ears [5]in
oppression.
16 Yea, he would Even so would he have [6]led thee away removed thee
[7]out of distress the strait
Into [l]a broad place, where
there is no straitness;
And §that which is should be set on
thy [o]table should be full of
[q]fatness.
17 But thou [8]art full of hast fulfilled the judgement judgment
of the wicked:
Judgement ‖judgment and justice take hold
on thee.
18 [9]Because there is wrath, be-
ware lest thou be he take [10]led thee away
by *thy* sufficiency;
with *his* stroke:
Neither let the greatness of "the ransom turn
then a great ransom cannot ** deliver
thee aside.
thee.
19 [11]Will thy "riches suffice, [12]*that thou be* not
he esteem thy riches? *no*, not
in distress,
gold,
Or nor all the forces of *thy* strength?
strength.
20 Desire not [w]the night,
When peoples people [13]are cut off [x]in
their place.
21 Take heed, [y]regard not iniquity:
For this hast thou chosen
rather than affliction.
22 Behold, God doeth loftily in exalteth by his
power:
Who is [z]a teacher teacheth like unto him?
23 Who hath [b]enjoined him his
way?
Or who can say, [c]Thou hast
wrought unrighteousness iniquity?
24 Remember that thou [g]magnify
his work,
Whereof men have "sung.
which behold.
25 All men have looked thereon.
Every man may see it;
Man beholdeth may behold it afar off.
26 Behold, God is great, and we
[e]know him not;
not,
The
neither can the number of his [f]years
is unsearchable.
be searched out.
27 For he draweth up maketh small the drops of
water,
water:
Which distil in [i]rain [14]from [15]his
they pour down according to the
[j]vapour
vapour thereof:
28 Which [k]the skies pour down clouds do drop
And drop distil upon man abundantly.
29 Yea, Also can any understand [m]the
spreadings of the clouds,
The thunderings of his "pavilion?
or the noise tabernacle?
30 Behold, he spreadeth his [p]light
[16]around him;
upon it,
And he [17]covereth ††the bottom
of the sea.
31 For by these he [r]judgeth peoples;
them judgeth he the people;
He giveth [s]meat in abundance.
32 He covereth his [t]hands with the [18]lightning,
With clouds he covereth the light;
And giveth it a charge [19]that
commandeth it *not to shine* by *the*
it strike the mark.
cloud that cometh betwixt.
33 The noise thereof telleth sheweth concerning [20]him,
it,
The cattle also concerning
[21]*the storm* that cometh up.
‡‡the vapour.

37 1 At this also my heart
trembleth,
And is moved out of its his
place.
2 Hearken ye unto §§Hear attentively the noise of his
voice,
And the [22]sound that goeth out
of his mouth.
3 He sendeth it forth directeth it under the whole
heaven,
And his [18*][a]lightning unto the
[23†][c]ends of the earth.
4 After it [d]a voice roareth;
roareth:
[f]He thundereth with the voice
of his majesty;
excellency;
And he stayeth them not will not stay them when his
voice is heard.

a Cp. ch. 33. 27 & Ps. 104. 33.
b Rom. 2. 5.
c ver. 8.
d ch. 15. 32 & 22. 16. Ps. 55. 23.
e Cp. ch. 37. 5 & 1 Cor. 13. 12.
f Ps. 90. 2 & 102. 27.
g ver. 6. See ch. 33. 15—28.
h ver. 10. Cp. Ps. 119. 67, 71.
i Ps. 147. 8.
j Gen. 2. 6 (Heb.).
k Prov. 3. 20. Cp. Deut. 33. 28.
l Cp. ch. 37. 10 & Ps. 4. 1 & 18. 19 & 31. 8 & 118. 5.
m Cp. ch. 26. 9.
n Ps. 18. 11 & 105. 39.
o Ps. 23. 5.
p Cp. ch. 37. 3 (mg.).
q Ps. 36. 8.
r ch. 37. 13.
s Ps. 104. 27, 28 & 136. 25 & 145. 15 & 147. 9. Acts 14. 17.
t Hab. 3. 4.
u ch. 33. 24.
v Prov. 11. 4.
w ch. 27. 20 & 34. 20, 25.
x ch. 40. 12.
y Ps. 66. 18.
z ch. 34. 32 & 35. 11.
a ch. 36. 30, 32.
b ch. 34. 13. Cp. Isai. 40. 13, 14 & Rom. 11. 34 & 1 Cor. 2. 16.
c ch. 38. 13. Cp. Isai. 11. 12 & Ezek. 7. 2.
d ch. 40. 9. Ps. 68. 33. See Ps. 29. 3—9.
e Cp. ch. 34. 10.
f Ps. 18. 13.
g Luke 1. 46. Cp. Ps. 92. 5 & Rev. 15. 3.

R.V. 1 Heb. *Their soul dieth.* 2 Or, *like* 3 Or, *sodomites* See Deut. 23. 17. 4 Or, *in* 5 Or, *by adversity* 6 Or, *allured thee* 7 Heb. *out of the mouth of.* 8 Or, *hast filled up* 9 Or, *For beware lest wrath lead thee away into mockery* 10 Or, *allured* 11 Or, *Will thy cry avail* 12 Or, *that are without stint* 13 Heb. *go up.* 14 Heb. *belonging to.* 15 Or, *the vapour thereof* 16 Or, *thereon* 17 Or, *covereth it with the depths of the sea* 18 Heb. *light.* 19 Or, *against the assailant* 20 Or, *it* 21 Or, *him* 22 Or, *muttering* 23 Heb. *skirts.*

A.V. * Heb. *Their soul dieth.* † Or, *sodomites.* ‡ Or, *afflicted.* § Heb. *the rest of thy table.* ‖ Or, *judgment and justice should uphold thee.* ** Heb. *turn thee aside.* †† Heb. *the roots.* ‡‡ Heb. *that which goeth up.* §§ Heb. *Hear in hearing.* * Heb. *light.* † Heb. *wings of the earth.*

5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice;
"Great things doeth he, which great
we cannot [b]comprehend.
6 For he saith to [d]the snow, Fall thou on the earth;
*Likewise to the shower of small rain,
And to the showers of great rain of his mighty rain.
strength.
7 He [f]sealeth up the hand of every man;
That all men whom he hath made may know his
[h]know *it.* work.
8 Then the beasts go into [i]coverts, dens,
And remain in their [j]dens. places.
9 †Out of [k]the chamber *of the south* south
cometh the storm whirlwind:
And [m]cold out of the ‡[l]north.
10 By the breath of God "ice frost is given:
And [o]the breadth of the waters is [2]straitened.
11 Yea, he ladeth the thick cloud with moisture;
Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud:
He spreadeth abroad the cloud of his scattereth §his bright
[3]lightning. cloud:
12 And it is [s]turned round about by his "guidance, counsels:
[u]That they may do whatsoever he commandeth them
Upon the face of [x]the habitable world in
world: the earth.
13 Whether it be
He causeth it to come, whether for ‖[z]correction, or for his [4b]land,
Or for [c]mercy, that he cause it to come. mercy.
14 Hearken unto this, O Job:
Stand still, and [e]consider the wondrous works of God.
15 Dost thou know how when God layeth *his charge* upon disposed them,
And causeth caused the [3]lightning light of his cloud to shine?
16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds,
The wondrous works of him which is [i]perfect in knowledge?

a See ch. 5. 9.
b ch. 36. 26.
c Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24. Cp. Gen. 1. 6.
d Ps. 147. 16, 17.
e Cp. Ex. 38. 8.
f Dan. 12. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 17.
g Isai. 60. 2. Cp. Eph. 4. 18.
h Ps. 109. 27.
i ch. 38. 40.
j Ps. 104. 22.
k ch. 9. 9.
l Isai. 21. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 19.
m Ps. 147. 17.
n ch. 38. 29, 30. Ps. 147. 17.
o Cp. ch. 36. 16.
p Cp. Ps. 104. 1.
q 1 Tim. 6. 16.
r ch. 36. 5.
s Gen. 3. 24.
t Ps. 99. 4.
u Ps. 148. 8.
v Lam. 3. 33.
w Ps. 130. 4. Cp. Matt. 10. 28.
x Cp. Prov. 8. 31.
y Cp. Isai. 5. 21 & Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 26.
z Ex. 9. 18, 23. 1 Sam. 12. 18, 19. Ezra 10. 9. Cp. ch. 36. 31 & 38. 23.
a ch. 40. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 22.
b ch. 38. 26, 27.
c 1 Kin. 18. 45.
d ch. 42. 3.
e Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
f See ch. 35. 16.
g 1 Kin. 18. 46.
h Ps. 104. 5. Cp. Prov. 30. 4 & Isai. 40. 12–14. See Prov. 8. 24–29.
i ch. 36. 4. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

17 [5]How thy garments are warm,
[6]When the earth is still he quieteth the earth by reason of
the south *wind*?
18 Canst Hast thou with him [c]spread out the sky,
Which is strong, *and* strong as a molten
[c]mirror looking glass?
19 Teach us what we shall say unto him;
For we cannot order *our speech* by reason of [g]darkness.
20 Shall it be told him that I would speak?
[7]Or should if a man wish that speak, surely he
were shall be swallowed up?
21 And now men [8]see not the light which is bright
bright light which *is* in the skies clouds:
But the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.
22 Out of the north cometh [9]golden splendour.
**Fair weather cometh out of the north
God hath upon him [p]terrible majesty.
with God *is*
23 *Touching* the Almighty, we [q]cannot find him out; out:
[r]excellent in power; power,
And [10]in [t]judgement judgment, and plenteous in plenty
justice of justice: he will not [v]afflict.
24 Men do therefore [w]fear him:
He regardeth respecteth not any that are [y]wise of heart.

38 1 Then the LORD [a]answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
2 Who is this that [d]darkeneth counsel
By words [f]without knowledge?
3 [g]Gird up now thy loins like a man;
For I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto ††answer thou me.
4 Where wast thou when I [h]laid the foundations of the earth?
Declare, [11]‡‡if thou hast understanding.

R.V. [1] Heb. *scattering* winds. [2] Or, *congealed* [3] Heb. *light.* [4] Or, *earth* [5] Or, *Thou whose garments are &c.* [6] Or, *When he quieteth the earth by the south* wind [7] Or, *If a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.* [8] Or, *cannot look on the light when it is bright in the skies, when the wind hath passed, and cleansed them* [9] Heb. *gold.* [10] Or, *to judgement...he doeth no violence* [11] Heb. *if thou knowest understanding.*

A.V. * Heb. *and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength.* † Heb. *Out of the chamber.* ‡ Heb. *scattering* winds. § Heb. *the cloud of his light.* ‖ Heb. *a rod.* ** Heb. *Gold.* †† Heb. *make me know.* ‡‡ Heb. *if thou knowest understanding.*

5 Who determined hath laid the measures
thereof, [1]if thou knowest?
Or who hath stretched the line
upon it?
6 Whereupon were are the [2*]foundations thereof [3†]fastened?
Or who laid the corner stone
thereof;
7 When the morning stars [c]sang
together,
And all [d]the sons of God
[e]shouted for joy?
8 Or *who* [f]shut up the sea with
doors,
When it brake forth, [4]*as if*
it had issued out of the
womb;
womb?
9 When I made the cloud the
garment thereof,
And [‡]thick darkness a swaddlingband for it,
10 And [5]prescribed for it my [6k]decree,
[‡]brake up decreed *place*,
And set bars and doors,
11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou
come, but no further;
further:
And here shall [§]thy [m]proud
waves be stayed?
12 Hast thou [n]commanded the
morning since thy days *began*,
days;
And caused the dayspring to
know its
his place;
13 That it might take hold of
[o]the ‖ends of the earth,
And
that the wicked might be [p]shaken
out of it?
14 It is changed
turned as clay under
to the
seal;
And *all things*
they stand forth [7]as a
garment:
garment.
15 And from the wicked their
[t]light is withholden,
And [u]the high arm is
shall be
broken.
16 Hast thou [w]entered into the
springs of the sea?
Or hast thou walked in the
[8]recesses
search of the deep
depth?

a Ps. 9. 13 & 107. 18. Cp. Isai. 38. 10 & Matt. 16. 18.
b See ch. 3. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 19. 1—4.
d See ch. 1. 6.
e Cp. Luke 2. 13, 14.
f Gen. 1. 9. Ps. 33. 7 & 104. 8, 9. Jer. 5. 22.
g ch. 24. 13.
h Cp. ch. 15. 7.
i ch. 22. 13.
j Cp. Ps. 135. 7.
k Cp. ver. 33 (Heb.). See ch. 26. 10 (for mg.).
l Josh. 10. 11. Isai. 28. 17 & 30. 30. Ezek. 13. 11, 13 & 38. 22. Rev. 16. 21. Cp. ch. 37. 13.
m Cp. Ps. 65. 7 & 89. 9 & 93. 4.
n Ps. 65. 8 & 74. 16.
o ch. 37. 3.
p Cp. Neh. 5. 13.
q ch. 28. 26.
r Cp. ch. 37. 13.
s Ps. 107. 35.
t ch. 18. 5. Cp. Matt. 6. 23. See ch. 24. 13—17.
u Ps. 10. 15 & 37. 17. Ezek. 30. 21, 22.
v Gen. 1. 11. 2 Sam. 23. 4.
w Ps. 77. 19.
x Ps. 147. 8. Jer. 14. 22.

17 Have [a]the gates of death been
revealed
opened unto thee?
Or hast thou seen the gates
doors of
[b]the shadow of death?
18 Hast thou comprehended
perceived the
breadth of the earth?
Declare,
declare if thou knowest it all.
19 Where is the way to the dwelling
where light
of light,
dwelleth?
And as for darkness, where
is the place thereof;
thereof,
20 That thou shouldest take it
[**]to the bound thereof,
And that thou shouldest discern
know
[g]the paths to the house
thereof?
21 *Doubtless*, thou knowest, for [h]thou wast
Knowest thou *it*, because
then born,
born?
And
or *because* the number of thy days
is great!
great?
22 Hast thou entered into [j]the
treasuries
treasures of the snow,
snow?
Or hast thou seen [j]the treasuries
treasures
of the hail,
23 Which I have reserved [l]against
the time of trouble,
[l]Against the day of battle and
war?
24 [9]By what way is the light
parted,
Or the east wind scattered
which scattereth the east wind upon the
earth?
25 Who hath cleft a channel
divided a watercourse for
the waterflood,
overflowing of waters,
Or [q]a way for the lightning of
the thunder;
26 To cause it to rain on [r]a land
the earth,
where no man is;
On [s]the wilderness, wherein
there is no man;
27 To satisfy the waste
desolate and desolate
waste
ground;
And to cause [v]the bud of the
[10]tender grass
herb to spring forth?
28 Hath [x]the rain a father?
Or who hath begotten the
drops of dew?

R.V. [1] Or, *seeing* [2] Heb. *sockets.* [3] Heb. *made to sink.* [4] Or, and *issued* [5] Heb. *brake.* [6] Or, *boundary* [7] Or, *as in a garment* [8] Or, *search* [9] Or, *Which is the way* to the place where *the light is &c.* [10] Or, *greensward*

A.V. * Heb. *sockets.* † Heb. *made to sink* : Or, *established my decree upon it.* § Heb. *the pride of thy waves.* ‖ Heb. *wings.* ** Or, *at.*

29 Out of whose womb came [a]the ice?
And [a]the hoary frost of heaven, who hath [1]gendered it?
30 The waters [2]are hidden/hid as *with* a stone,
And the face of the deep [3]*is [d]frozen.
31 Canst thou bind the [4]cluster/sweet in- of [f]the/fluences of †Pleiades,
Or loose the bands of [f]‡Orion?
32 Canst thou lead/bring forth [5][g]the §Mazzaroth in their/his season?
Or canst thou ‖guide [f]the Bear/Arcturus with her [6]train/his sons?
33 Knowest thou [i]the ordinances of the heavens/heaven?
Canst thou establish/set the dominion thereof in the earth?
34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds,
That [k]abundance of waters may cover thee?
35 Canst thou send forth lightnings, that they may go,
And say unto thee, **Here we are?
36 Who hath [n]put wisdom in [o]the [7]inward parts?
Or who hath given understanding to the [8]mind/heart?
37 Who can number the clouds by/in wisdom?
Or ††who can [9]pour out/stay the bottles of heaven,
38 ‡‡When the dust runneth/§§groweth into a mass/hardness,
And [r]the clods cleave fast together?
39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lioness/lion?
Or [u]satisfy/fill *the appetite of the young lions,
40 When they couch in their [v]dens,
And [w]abide in the covert to lie in wait?

a Ps. 147. 16, 17.
b Ps. 147. 9. Luke 12. 24. Cp. Matt. 6. 26.
c 1 Sam. 24. 2. Ps. 104. 18.
d Cp. ch. 37. 10.
e Ps. 29. 9.
f ch. 9. 9. Amos 5. 8.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 5 (mg. for mg.).
h 1 Sam. 4. 19.
i Jer. 31. 35.
j Cp. Gen. 8. 12.
k ch. 22. 11.
l Cp. ch. 12. 18 & Ps. 116. 16.
m ch. 24. 5. Jer. 2. 24.
n See ch. 32. 8.
o Ps. 51. 6.
p Ps. 107. 34. Jer. 17. 6. Cp. Deut. 29. 23.
q Cp. ch. 3. 18 (for mg.).
r ch. 21. 33.
s Num. 23. 22.
t Prov. 14. 4. Isai. 1. 3.
u Cp. Ps. 104. 21.
v ch. 37. 8.
w Ps. 17. 12.

41 Who provideth for [b]the raven his food/food?
When his young ones cry unto God,
And they wander for lack of meat?/meat.

39 1 Knowest thou the time when [c]the wild goats of the rock bring forth?
Or canst thou mark when [c]the hinds do calve?
2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil?
Or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?
3 They [h]bow themselves, they bring forth their young/young ones,
They cast out their sorrows.
4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up in the/with open field/corn;
They go forth, and [10][j]return not again/unto them.
5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free?
Or who hath [l]loosed the bands of the wild ass?
6 Whose house I have made [m]the wilderness,
And [p]the salt/†barren land his dwelling place/dwellings.
7 He scorneth the tumult/multitude of the city,
Neither heareth/regardeth he the shoutings/crying ‡of [q]the [11]driver.
8 The range of the mountains is his pasture,
And he searcheth after every green thing.
9 Will [s]the wild-ox/unicorn be content/willing to serve thee?/thee,
Or will he abide by thy [t]crib?
10 Canst thou bind [s]the wild-ox/unicorn with his band in the furrow?
Or will he harrow the valleys after thee?
11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great?

R.V. [1] Or, *given it birth* [2] Or, *are congealed like stone* [3] Heb. *cohereth.* [4] Or, *chain* Or, *sweet influences* [5] Or, *the signs of the Zodiac* [6] Heb. *sons.* [7] Or, *dark clouds* [8] Or, *meteor* [9] Heb. *cause to lie down.* [10] Or, *return not unto them* [11] Or, *taskmaster*

A.V. * Heb. *is taken.* † Or, *The seven stars.* Heb. *Cimah.* ‡ Heb. *Cesil!* § Or, *The twelve signs.* ‖ Heb. *guide them.* ** Heb. *Behold us!* †† Heb. *who can cause to lie down.* ‡‡ Or, *When the dust is turned into mire.* §§ Heb. *is poured.* * Heb. *the life.* † Heb. *salt places.* ‡ Heb. *of the exactor.*

Or wilt thou leave (to him thy labour) to him thy labour?

12 Wilt thou (confide in, believe) him, that he will bring home thy seed,
And gather (the corn of it into) thy threshing-floor?

13 The wing of the ostrich
Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the rejoiceth;
peacocks?
But are her pinions and feathers
or *wings
[1]kindly
unto the ostrich?

14 For she (Which) leaveth her eggs (on, in) the earth,
And warmeth them in (the) dust,

15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them,
Or that the wild beast may (trample, break) them.

16 She [2b]is hardened against her young ones, as (if, though) they were not hers:
Though her [d]labour (be in vain, *she is* is in vain) without fear;

17 Because God hath [3]deprived her of wisdom,
Neither hath he [f]imparted to her understanding.

18 What time she [4]lifteth up herself on high,
She scorneth the horse and his rider.

19 Hast thou given the horse (*his* might, strength)?
Hast thou clothed his neck with [5]the quivering mane (thunder)?

20 Hast (Canst) thou (make, make) him (to leap, afraid) as a locust, grasshopper?
The glory of his [f](snorting, nostrils) is [†]terrible.

21 [6‡]He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength:
He [k]goeth (out, on) to meet [7§]the armed men.

22 He mocketh at fear, and is not (dismayed, affrighted);
Neither turneth he back from the sword.

23 The quiver rattleth [8]against him,
The (flashing, glittering) spear and the (javelin, shield).

24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and (rage; rage:)
[9]Neither believeth he that it is [a]the (voice, sound) of the trumpet.

25 As oft as the trumpet *soundeth* he saith,
He saith among the trumpets,
Aha!
Ha, ha;
And he smelleth the battle afar off,
The thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

26 Doth the hawk (soar, fly) by thy wisdom,
And stretch her wings toward the south?

27 Doth the eagle mount up ‖at thy command,
And make her [c]nest on high?

28 She dwelleth (on the rock, and hath and abideth on) her lodging *there*, the rock,
Upon [e]the crag of the rock, and the strong (hold, place).

29 From thence she (spieth out, seeketh) the prey;
prey,
Her
and her eyes behold [it] afar off.

30 Her young ones also suck up blood:
And [g]where the slain are, there is she.

40 [·1] Moreover the LORD [h]answered Job, and said,

2 Shall he that (cavilleth, contendeth) [i](contend, contendeth) with the Almighty (instruct *him*)?
He that (argueth with, reproveth) God, let him answer it.

3 Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

4 Behold, I am [l](of small account, vile);
what shall I answer thee?
[m]I (will) lay mine hand upon my mouth.

5 [n]Once have I (spoken, and spoken; but) I will not (answer; answer:

a Jer. 4. 19. Amos 3. 6.
b Cp. Lam. 4. 3.
c Cp. Num. 24. 21 & Jer. 49. 16. & Obad. 4 & Hab. 2. 9.
d Isai. 49. 4 & 65. 23.
e 1 Sam. 14. 5.
f Cp. ch. 35. 11.
g Matt. 24. 28. Luke 17. 37.
h ch. 33. 1.
i See ch. 33. 13.
j Jer. 8. 16.
k Cp. Jer. 8. 6.
l Cp. ch. 42. 6 & Ezra 9. 6.
m ch. 21. 5 & 29. 9. Judg. 18. 19.
n ch. 33. 14. Ps. 62. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, like *the stork's* [2] Or, *dealeth hardly with* [3] Heb. *made her to forget wisdom.* [4] Or, *rouseth herself up to flight* [5] Heb. *shaking.* [6] Heb. *They paw.* [7] Or, *the weapons* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, *Neither standeth he still at &c.*

A.V. * Or, *the feathers of the stork and ostrich.* † Heb. *terror.* ‡ Or, His feet *dig.* § Heb. *the armour* ‖ Heb. *by thy mouth.*

Yea [a]twice, yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

6 Then the LORD [d]answered answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,

7 [e]Gird up thy loins now like a man:
[f]I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

8 Wilt thou even also disannul my judgement? judgment?
Wilt thou condemn me, that [h]thou mayest be justified righteous?

9 Or hast Hast thou [j]an arm like God?
And or canst thou thunder with [k]a voice like him?

10 Deck thyself now with excellency majesty and dignity excellency;
And [l]array thyself with honour glory and majesty. beauty.

11 Pour forth the overflowings of thine anger.
Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath:
And look upon behold every one that is [m]proud, and abase him.

12 Look on every one that is proud, *and* bring him low;
And [o]tread down the wicked
[q]where they stand. in their place.

13 [r]Hide them in [s]the dust together;
Bind *and* bind their faces in the hidden *place.* secret.

14 Then will I also confess of unto thee
That thine own [u]right hand can save thee.

15 Behold now [1]*behemoth, which I made with thee;
He eateth [v]grass as an ox.

16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins,
And his force is in the muscles navel of his belly.

17 †He moveth his tail like a cedar:
The sinews of his thighs stones are knit wrapped together.

18 His bones are *are* as tubes strong pieces of brass;
His [2]limbs bones are like bars of iron.

19 He is [b]the chief of [c]the ways of God:
[3]He *only* that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him.*

20 Surely the mountains bring him forth food; food,
Where all the beasts of the field [g]do play.

21 He lieth under the lotus shady trees,
In the covert of [i]the reed, and the fen. fens.

22 The lotus shady trees cover him with their shadow;
The willows of the brook compass him about.

23 Behold, if a river [4]overflow, he ‡the drinketh up a river, *and* trembleth hasteth not:
He is confident, though Jordan swell even to trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

24 Shall any take him [n]when he is on the watch,
§He taketh it with his eyes:
Or pierce through his nose with a snare?
his nose pierceth through snares.

41 [1]Canst thou draw out [5]‖[p]leviathan with a fish an hook?
Or press down his tongue with a cord **which* thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou put [6]*t*a rope an hook into his nose?
Or pierce bore his jaw through with [t]a [7]hook thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee?
Or will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with thee, thee?
That thou shouldest wilt thou take him for [w]a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird?
Or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the bands *of fishermen* companions make traffic a banquet of him?

[a] ch. 33. 14. Ps. 62. 11.
[b] Cp. Prov. 8. 22.
[c] ch. 26. 14.
[d] ch. 38. 1.
[e] ch. 38. 3.
[f] ch. 38. 3 & 42. 4.
[g] Cp. Ps. 104. 26 (& mg.).
[h] See ch. 32. 2.
[i] Ps. 68. 30.
[j] Ps. 89. 13. Isai. 63. 12.
[k] See ch. 37. 4.
[l] Cp. Ps. 93. 1 & 104. 1.
[m] Cp. Dan. 4. 37. See Isai. 2. 11—17.
[n] Cp. Prov. 1. 17.
[Ch. 40. 25 in Heb.]
[o] Isai. 63. 3.
[p] ch. 3. 8. Ps. 74. 14 & 104. 26. Isai. 27. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 36. 20.
[r] Isai. 2. 10.
[s] ch. 21. 26.
[t] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 28 & Isai. 37. 29.
[u] Ps. 98. 1. Isai. 59. 16 & 63. 5.
[v] Num. 22. 4.
[w] Ex. 21. 6. Deut. 15. 17.

R.V. [1] That is, *the hippopotamus.* [2] Or, *ribs* [3] Or, *He that made him hath furnished* him with *his sword* [4] Or, *be violent* [5] That is, *the crocodile.* [6] Heb. *a rope of rushes.* [7] Or, *spike*

A.V. * Or, *the elephant*, as some think. † Or, *He setteth up.* ‡ Heb. *he oppresseth.* § Or, *Will* any *take him in his sight*, or, *bore* his *nose with a gin?* ch. 41. 1, 2. ‖ That is, *a whale*, or, *a whirlpool.* ** Heb. which *thou drownest?*

Shall they part him among the merchants?
7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons,
Or his head with fish spears?
8 Lay thine hand upon him;
Remember the battle, and do so no more.
9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain:
Shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
10 None is so fierce that he dare stir him up:
Who then is able to stand before me?
11 [c] Who hath first given unto me, that I should repay him?
[d] *Whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.
12 I will not keep silence concerning his limbs,
Nor his mighty strength, nor his comely proportion.
13 Who can strip off his outer garment?
Who shall come within with his double bridle?
14 Who can open the doors of his face?
[2]Round about his teeth is terror.
15 *His* [3]strong [†]scales are *his* pride,
Shut up together *as with* a close seal.
16 One is so near to another,
That no air can come between them.
17 They are [h] joined one to another;
They stick together, that they cannot be sundered.
18 His neesings flash forth light,
And his eyes are like [i] the eyelids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth go burning torches,
And sparks of fire leap forth.
20 Out of his nostrils a smoke goeth,
As *out* of a seething pot and *burning* rushes.
21 His breath [a] kindleth coals,
And a flame goeth forth from his mouth.
22 In his neck abideth strength,
And terror danceth before him.
23 [§] The flakes of his flesh [b] are joined together:
They are firm upon him; they cannot be moved.
24 His heart is as firm as a stone;
Yea, as firm as the nether millstone.
25 When he raiseth himself up, the mighty are afraid:
By reason of consternation they are beside themselves.
26 If one lay at him with the sword, it cannot avail;
Nor the spear, the dart, nor [e] the [4]habergeon.
27 He counteth iron as straw,
And brass as rotten wood.
28 The [5]arrow cannot make him flee:
Slingstones are turned with him into stubble.
29 Clubs are counted as stubble:
He laugheth at the rushing of the javelin.
30 His underparts are *like* sharp [f] potsherds.
He spreadeth as it were a threshing wain upon the mire.
31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot:
He maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.
32 He maketh a path to shine after him;
One would think the deep to be hoary.
33 [j] Upon earth there is not his like,
That [††] is made without fear.

[a] 2 Sam. 22. 13. Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
[b] ver. 17.
[c] Rom. 11. 35. Cp. ch. 35. 7.
[d] See Ps. 24. 1.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 26. 14 (for mg.).
[f] ch. 2. 8.
[g] Isai. 28. 27 & 41. 15.
[h] ver. 23.
[i] ch. 3. 9.
[j] ch. 19. 25.

R.V. [1] Heb. *uncover the face of his garment.* [2] Or, *His teeth are terrible round about* [3] Or, *courses of scales* Heb. *channels of shields.* [4] Or, *coat of mail* [5] Heb. *son of the bow.*

A.V. * Or, *within.* † Heb. *strong pieces of shields.* ‡ Heb. *sorrow rejoiceth.* § Heb. *The fallings.* ‖ Or, *breastplate.* ** Heb. *Sharp pieces of potsherd.* †† Or, *who behave themselves without fear.*

34 He beholdeth every thing that is high: all high *things*
He is a king over all the [a]sons children
of pride.

42 1 Then Job answered the
LORD, and said,
2 I know that thou canst [c]do
all things, every *thing*,
And that *no purpose of thine thought can
be restrained. withholden from thee.
3 [f]Who is this he that hideth counsel
without knowledge?
Therefore have I uttered that
which I understood not, not;
Things [h]too wonderful for me,
which I knew not.
4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I
will speak; speak:
[j]I will demand of thee, and
declare thou unto me.
5 I had have heard of thee by the
hearing of the ear; ear:
But now mine eye seeth thee, thee.
6 Wherefore I [1]abhor *myself*,
and repent
In [o]dust and ashes.

7 And it was so, that after the
LORD had spoken these words
unto Job, the LORD said to
Eliphaz [q]the Temanite, My wrath
is kindled against thee, and
against thy two friends: for ye
have not spoken of me the thing
that is right, as my servant Job
hath. 8 Now therefore, Therefore take unto you
now [r]seven bullocks and seven
rams, and go to my servant Job,
and [t]offer up for yourselves a
burnt offering; and my servant
Job shall [u]pray for you; you: for †him
will I accept, that I deal not accept: lest I deal with you
after your folly; for folly, in that ye have not
spoken of me the thing that is *which is*
right, as like my servant Job hath.
9 [b]So Eliphaz the Temanite and
Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar
the Naamathite went, and did
according as the LORD com-
manded them: and the LORD also
accepted ‡Job. 10 And the LORD
[d]turned the captivity of Job,
when he prayed for his friends:
and also the LORD §gave Job [e]twice
as much as he had before. 11 Then
came there unto him all his
[g]brethren, and all his sisters,
and all they that had been of
his [g]acquaintance before, and
did eat bread with him in his
house: and they [i]bemoaned him,
and comforted him concerning over all
the evil that the LORD had
brought upon him: every man
also gave him [k]a [2]piece of money,
and every one [l]a ring an earring of gold.
12 So the LORD blessed [m]the latter
end of Job more than his be-
ginning: and for he had [n]fourteen
thousand sheep, and six thou-
sand camels, and a thousand
yoke of oxen, and a thousand
she-asses. she asses. 13 He had also [p]seven
sons and three daughters. 14 And
he called the name of the first,
Jemimah; Jemima; and the name of the
second, Keziah; Kezia; and the name of
the third, Keren-happuch. 15 And
in all the land were no women
found so fair as the daughters
of Job: and their father gave
them inheritance [s]among their
brethren. 16 And after After this Job lived lived Job
an hundred and forty years, and
[v]saw his sons, and his sons' sons,
even four generations. 17 So Job
died, being old and [w]full of
days.

a ch. 28. 8. b ch. 2. 11. c Gen. 18. 14. Matt. 19. 26. d See Ps. 14. 7. e Isai. 40. 2 & 61. 7. f ch. 38. 2. g ch. 19. 13. h Ps. 40. 5 & 131. 1 & 139. 6. i ch. 2. 11. j ch. 38. 3 & 40. 7. k Gen. 33. 19. Josh. 24. 32. l Gen. 24. 22. m ch. 8. 7. n Cp. ver. 10 & ch. 1. 3. o Cp. ch. 30. 19 & Gen. 18. 27. See ch. 2. 8. p ch. 1. 2. q ch. 2. 11. 1 Chr. 1. 45. r Num. 23. 1. 1 Chr. 15. 26. s See Num. 27. 1—8. t ch. 1. 5. u Gen. 20. 7. 1 Sam. 12. 23. James 5. 16. 1 John 5. 16. v Gen. 50. 23. Cp. Ps. 128. 6 & Isai. 53. 10. w See ch. 5. 26.

R.V. 1 Or, *loathe* my words 2 Heb. *kesitah*.
A.V. * Or, *no thought of thine can be hindered*. † Heb. *his face*, or, *person*. ‡ Heb. *the face of Job*.
§ Heb. *added all that* had been *to Job unto the double*.

THE [A.V.] BOOK OF PSALMS.

BOOK I. [R.V. only

1 [1] BLESSED is the man that
I [a] walketh not in [b] the counsel
of the [*] wicked, ungodly,
Nor standeth in [c] the way of
sinners,
Nor [f] sitteth in [g] the seat of
[h] the scornful.
2 But his [i] delight is in the law
of the LORD;
And in his [k] law doth he medi-
tate day and night.
3 And he shall be like [m] a tree
planted by the [n] streams rivers of
water,
That bringeth forth its his fruit
in its season, his season;
Whose his [p] leaf also doth shall not [†] wither;
And [2] [r] whatsoever he doeth
shall prosper.
4 The wicked ungodly are not so; so:
But are like [u] the chaff which
the wind driveth away.
5 Therefore the wicked ungodly [w] shall not
stand in the judgement, judgment,
Nor sinners in [x] the congrega-
tion of the righteous.
6 For the LORD [y] knoweth [z] the
way of the righteous:
But the way of the wicked ungodly shall
perish.

1 [c] Why do [d] the nations heathen [3] [‡] rage,
2 And the peoples people [4] [§] [f] imagine a
vain thing?
2 The kings of the earth set
themselves,
And the rulers take counsel
together,
Against the LORD, and against
his [d] anointed, *saying*,
3 Let us [e] break their bands
asunder,
And cast away their cords
from us.

4 He that [j] sitteth in the heavens
shall [l] laugh:
The Lord shall have them in
derision.
5 Then shall he speak unto them
in his [o] wrath,
And [5] [‖] vex them in his sore
displeasure:
displeasure.
6 Yet I have have I [**] [q] set my king
[††] Upon my [s] holy hill of [t] Zion.

7 I will tell of declare [‡‡] the decree:
The LORD hath said unto me,
[v] Thou art my son Son;
This day have I begotten
thee.
8 Ask of me, and I will shall give *thee*
the nations heathen for thine inherit-
ance,
And [a] the uttermost parts of
the earth for thy posses-
sion.
9 Thou shalt [b] break them with
[e] a rod of iron;
Thou shalt dash them in pieces
like [g] a potter's vessel.

10 Now therefore be wise, O ye kings:
Be wise now therefore,

[a] Prov. 4. 14, 15.
[b] Job 21. 16.
[c] Prov. 1. 10.
[d] Ps. 18. 50 & 20. 6 & 45. 7 & 89. 20. John 1. 41 (mg.).
[e] Jer. 5. 5.
[f] Ps. 26. 4. Jer. 15. 17.
[g] Cp. Ps. 107. 32.
[h] Prov. 1. 22 & 3. 34 & 19. 29 & 21. 24 & 29. 8. Cp. Isai. 28. 14.
[i] Ps. 112. 1 & 119. 35, 47, 92. Rom. 7. 22, *al.*
[j] Ps. 11. 4 & 29. 10. Cp. Isai. 40. 22.
[k] Ps. 119. 1, 97. Josh. 1. 8.
[l] Ps. 37. 13 & 59. 8. Job 22. 19. Prov. 1. 26.
[m] Jer. 17. 8. Ezek. 19. 10. Cp. Num. 24. 6 & Job 29. 19.
[n] Ps. 46. 4.
[o] Rev. 6. 16, 17.
[p] Ezek. 47. 12. Cp. Isai. 34. 4.
[q] Prov. 8. 23.
[r] Gen. 39. 3, 23. Cp. Ps. 128. 2 & Isai. 3. 10.
[s] Ps. 3. 4 & 15. 1 & 43. 3 & 99. 9.
[t] 2 Sam. 5. 7. Ps. 110. 2.
[u] See Job 21. 18.
[v] Rom. 1. 4. Cited Acts 13. 33 & Heb. 1. 5 & 5. 5. Cp. Matt. 3. 17 & 17. 5, *al.*
[w] Ps. 5. 5 & 76. 7. Nah. 1. 6. Wisd. 5. 1. Luke 21. 36. Eph. 6. 13.
[x] Cp. Ezek. 13. 9.
[y] Ps. 31. 7 & 37. 18 & 144. 3. Nah. 1. 7. Cp. John 10. 14 & 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[z] Ps. 37. 5.
[a] Cp. Ps. 72. 8 & 89. 27 & Dan. 7. 14.
[b] Ps. 89. 23. Job 34. 24.

[c] Cited Acts 4. 25, 26. [d] Cp. Ps. 46. 6. [e] Rev. 2. 27 & 12. 5 & 19. 15. [f] Cp. Ps. 1. 2 (for mg.). [g] Isai. 30. 14. Jer. 19. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *Happy* [2] Or, *in whatsoever he doeth he shall prosper* [3] Or, *tumultuously assemble* [4] Or, *meditate* [5] Or, *trouble*
A.V. * Or, *wicked.* † Heb. *fade.* ‡ Or, *tumultuously assemble.* § Heb. *meditate.* ‖ Or, *trouble*
** Heb. *anointed.* †† Heb. *upon Zion, the hill of my holiness.* ‡‡ Or, *for a decree.*

Be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 [b]Serve the LORD with [c]fear,
And [d]rejoice with [c]trembling.

12 [1e]Kiss [f]the son, Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish in *from* the way,
For when his [i]wrath is kindled. [2]will soon be kindled but a little.
[3k]Blessed are all they that [4]put their trust in him.

3 A Psalm of David, [l]when he fled from Absalom his son.

1 LORD, [m]how are mine adversaries they increased that increased trouble me!
Many are they that [q]rise up against me.
2 Many there be which say [5]of my soul,
[s]There is no [6]help for him in God. Selah. [Selah
3 But thou, O LORD, art [v]a shield [w]about *for me;
My glory, and [y]the lifter up of mine head.
4 I [a]cry cried unto the LORD with my voice,
And he [b]answereth heard me out of his [c]holy hill. Selah. [Selah
5 I [f]laid me down and slept;
I awaked; for the LORD sustaineth sustained me.
6 I [h]will not be afraid of ten thousands of the people,
That have [i]set themselves against me round about.
7 [k]Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God:
For thou hast [l]smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone;
Thou hast [o]broken the teeth of the wicked. ungodly.
8 [7p]Salvation belongeth unto the LORD:
Thy blessing be *is* upon thy people. Selah. [Selah

a Ps. 61. title. Hab. 3. 19.
b Heb. 12. 28.
c Phil. 2. 12.
d Phil. 4. 4.
e 1 Sam. 10. 1. 1 Kin. 19. 18. Cp. John 5. 23.
f Prov. 31. 2.
g Isai. 54. 17. Jer. 23. 6.
h See Job 36. 16.
i ver. 5.
j Ps. 6. 2 & 9. 13 & 51. 1, *al.*
k Ps. 34. 8 & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7. Cp. Ps. 146. 5 & Isai. 30. 18.
l See 2 Sam. 15. 14—17.
m Cp. Ps. 5. 6, 7.
n 2 Sam. 15. 12.
o Cp. Ex. 11. 7.
p Cp. Ps. 50. 5.
q 2 Sam. 18. 31, 32.
r Cited Eph. 4. 26.
s Ps. 71. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 8.
t Ps. 77. 6.
u See Ps. 42. 8.
v Ps. 28. 7 & 84. 9 & 119. 114. Gen. 15. 1.
w Job 1. 10.
x Ps. 51. 19. Deut. 33. 19.
y Ps. 27. 5, 6. Cp. Job 10. 15.
z Ps. 37. 3 & 62. 8.
a Ps. 77. 1 & 142. 1.
b Ps. 34. 4 & 60. 5 & 108. 6. Cp. Ps. 6. 8 & 34. 6.
c See Ps. 2. 6.
d Num. 6. 26.
e Ps. 89. 15. Cp. Ps. 31. 16 & 67. 1 & 80. 3, 7, 19 & 119. 135.
f Ps. 4. 8. Cp. Lev. 26. 6 & Job 11. 18, 19 & Prov. 3. 24.
g Cp. Isai. 9. 3 & 16. 10 & Jer. 48. 33.
h Cp. Ps. 23. 4 & 27. 3.
i Isai. 22. 7. Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 12.
j See Ps. 3. 5.
k Ps. 7. 6 & 9. 19 & 10. 12. Num. 10. 35.
l See Job 16. 10.
m Ps. 16. 9. Lev. 25. 18, 19 & 26. 5. Deut. 33. 28.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 (for mg.) & 1 Kin. 1. 40 (for mg.) & Isai. 30. 29 (for mg.).
o Ps. 58. 6. Job 29. 17.
p Ps. 37. 39 & 62. 7. Isai. 43. 11 & 45. 21. Jer. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10 & 19. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
r Ps. 84. 3.
s Ps. 65. 2.

4 For the [a]Chief Musician; To the [†]chief Musician on [a]stringed Neginoth, instruments. A Psalm of David.

1 Answer Hear me when I call, O God of my [g]righteousness; righteousness:
Thou hast [k]set me at large enlarged me *when I was* in distress: distress;
[8j]Have [‡]have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.
2 O ye sons of men, how long shall my glory be turned *will ye turn* my glory into dishonour shame?
How long will ye love vanity, and seek after [m]falsehood leasing? [Selah
3 But know that the LORD hath [o]set apart [9p]him that is godly for himself:
The LORD will hear when I call unto him.
4 [10r]Stand in awe, and sin not:
[t]Commune with your own heart [u]upon your bed, and be still. Selah. [Selah
5 Offer [x]the sacrifices of righteousness,
And put your [z]trust in the LORD.
6 Many there be *There be* many that say, Who will shew us *any* good?
LORD, [d]lift thou up [e]the light of thy countenance upon us.
7 Thou hast put [g]gladness in my heart,
More than *they have* when in the time *that* their corn and their wine are increased.
8 In peace will I I will both [j]lay me down in peace, and sleep:
For thou, LORD, [11]alone only makest me [m]dwell in safety.

5 For the Chief Musician; with [n]the [12]Nehiloth. To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

1 Give ear to my words, O LORD,
Consider my [q]meditation.
2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my [r]King, and my God:
For [s]unto thee do will I pray.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions render, *Lay hold of* (or, *Receive*) *instruction* others, *Worship in purity.* [2] Or, *may* [3] Or, *Happy* [4] Or, *take refuge* [5] Or, *to* [6] Or, *salvation* [7] Or, *Victory* [8] Or, *Be gracious unto me* [9] Or, *one that he favoureth* [10] Or, *Be ye angry* [11] Or, *in solitude* [12] Or, *wind instruments*
A.V. * Or, *about.* † Or, *overseer.* ‡ Or, *be gracious unto me.*

3 O LORD, in [a]the morning shalt thou hear my voice;
My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD;
In the morning will I order my prayer unto thee, and will [c]keep watch.
look up.
4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness:
[1]Evil neither shall [not] sojourn evil dwell with thee.
5 [2]The [arrogant] foolish shall not [h]stand [*]in thy sight:
Thou [i]hatest all workers of iniquity.
6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak [m]lies:
The LORD abhorreth will abhor [†n]the bloodthirsty bloody and deceitful man.
7 But as for me, in the multitude of thy lovingkindness will I come into thy house.
I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy:
In and in thy fear will I [s]worship [t]toward [‡]thy [u]holy temple.
8 [v]Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness [w]because of [3§]mine enemies;
[y]Make thy way plain straight before my face.
9 For there is no [4‖]faithfulness [**]in their mouth;
Their inward part is [5††]very [c]wickedness:
wickedness;
[d]Their throat is [e]an open sepulchre;
They [6f]flatter with their tongue.
10 [g]Hold them guilty, O God;
[‡‡]Destroy thou them,
Let them [i]fall [7§§]by their own counsels:
counsels;
Thrust cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions;
For they have rebelled against thee.
11 [8]But let all those that [m]put their trust in thee [n]rejoice,
rejoice:
Let them ever shout for joy, because [*]thou defendest them:
Let them also that love thy name be [p]joyful in thee.
12 For thou, LORD, wilt [b]bless the righteous;
O LORD, thou wilt with favour wilt thou with favour [†c]compass him as with [d]a shield.

6 For the Chief Musician; on stringed instruments, To the chief Musician on Neginoth, ‡upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, [i]rebuke me not in thine anger,
Neither [k]chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 Have [l]mercy upon me, O LORD; for I am withered away: weak:
O LORD, [o]heal me; [p]for my bones are vexed.
3 My [q]soul also is is also sore vexed:
And but thou, O LORD, [r]how long?
4 Return, O LORD, deliver my soul:
Save oh save me for thy lovingkindness' mercies' sake.
5 For in [x]death there is no remembrance of thee:
In [*]Sheol the grave who shall give thee thanks?
6 I am [a]weary with my [b]groaning;
Every §all the night make I my bed to swim;
I water my couch with my tears.
7 Mine [h]eye wasteth away is consumed because of grief;
It waxeth old because of all mine adversaries. enemies.
8 [j]Depart from me, all ye [k]workers of iniquity;
For the LORD [l]hath heard the voice of my weeping.
9 The LORD hath heard my [o]supplication;
The LORD will receive my prayer.
10 All Let all mine enemies shall be ashamed and sore vexed:

[a] Ps. 88. 13 & 119. 147 & 130. 6.
[b] Ps. 115. 13.
[c] Cp. Ps. 103. 4.
[d] Cp. Ps. 35. 2.
[e] Mic. 7. 7 (mg.). Cp. Hab. 2. 1.
[f] Ps. 12. title (& mg. for mg.). 1 Chr. 15. 21.
[g] Ps. 73. 3 & 75. 4. Cp. Hab. 1. 13.
[h] See Ps. 1. 5.
[i] Ps. 38. 1.
[j] Ps. 11. 5.
[k] Cp. Ps. 94. 12 & 118. 18 & Prov. 3. 11, 12 & Jer. 30. 11 & 46. 28. See Heb. 12. 3—11.
[l] See Ps. 4. 1, *al.*
[m] Cp. Ps. 4. 2. Rev. 21. 8 & 22. 15.
[n] Ps. 55. 23.
[o] Ps. 30. 2 & 141. 4 & 103. 3. Cp. Hos. 6. 1, *al.*
[p] See Ps. 31. 10.
[q] Cp. John 12. 27.
[r] Ps. 90. 13
[s] Ps. 132. 7.
[t] 1 Kin. 8. 29, 30.
[u] Ps. 11. 4 & 79. 1. Jonah 2. 7, *al.*
[v] Cp. Ps. 23. 3 & 25. 4, 5.
[w] Ps. 27. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
[x] Ps. 30. 9 & 88. 10—12 & 115. 17. Isai. 38. 18.
[y] Cp. Ezra 8. 21.
[z] Gen. 37. 35 (& mg.).
[a] Ps. 69. 3.
[b] Ps. 38. 9.
[c] Ps. 52. 2.
[d] Cited Rom. 3. 13.
[e] Jer. 5. 16.
[f] Ps. 12. 2. Prov. 2. 16 & 7. 5.
[g] Cp. Isai. 24. 6.
[h] Ps. 31. 9 & 88. 9. Cp. Ps. 38. 10 & Job 17. 7 & Lam. 2. 11 & 5. 17.
[i] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 31 & 17. 14, 23.
[j] Ps. 119. 115 & 139. 19. Matt. 7. 23 & 25. 41. Luke 13. 27.
[k] Ps. 94. 4.
[l] Cp. Ps. 3. 4.
[m] Ps. 2. 12.
[n] Ps. 33. 21.
[o] Ps. 55. 1. 1 Kin. 8. 38.
[p] Cp. Ps. 9. 2 & 1 Sam. 2. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *The evil man* [2] Or, *Fools* [3] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [4] Or, *stedfastness* [5] Or, *a yawning gulf* ‖ Heb. *make smooth their tongue.* [7] Or, *from their counsels* [8] Or, *So shall all those...rejoice, they shall ever shout...and thou shalt defend them: they also...shall be joyful in thee* ¶ Or, *the eighth*

A.V. * Heb. *before thine eyes.* † Heb. *the man of bloods and deceit.* ‡ Heb. *the temple of thy holiness.* § Heb. *those which observe me.* ‖ Or, *stedfastness.* ** Heb. *in his mouth*, that is, *in the mouth of any of them.* †† Heb. *wickednesses.* ‡‡ Or, *Make them guilty.* §§ Or, *from their counsels.* * Heb. *thou coverest over*, or, *protectest them.* † Heb. *crown him.* ‡ Or, *upon the eighth.* § Or, *every night.*

They shall [a]turn back, they shall let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

7 [1]Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, concerning the *words of Cush [a] the Benjamite.

1 O LORD my God, in thee do I [1][i]put my trust:
[j]Save me from all them that pursue persecute me, and deliver me:
2 Lest he tear my soul like [l]a lion,
Rending it in pieces, while there is [†o]none to deliver.
3 O LORD my God, [p]if I have done this;
If there be [s]iniquity in my hands;
4 If I have rewarded evil unto [u]him that was at peace with me;
(Yea, I have [v]delivered him that without cause was[is] mine adversary enemy:)
5 Let the enemy pursue persecute my soul, and overtake take it;
Yea, let him [y]tread my life down my life down to upon the earth,
And lay my glory mine honour in the dust. [Selah Selah.
6 [z]Arise, O LORD, in thine anger,
[a]Lift up thyself against because of the rage of mine adversaries enemies:
And [c]awake for me; thou hast me *to* the judgment commanded judgement. *that* thou hast commanded.
7 [2]And let So shall the congregation of the peoples people compass thee about:
And over them for their sakes therefore return thou on high.
8 The LORD [f]ministereth judgement to shall judge the peoples people:
[h]Judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity [3]that is in me.
9 Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end, end; but establish thou the righteous just:

[a] Ps. 40. 14 & 56. 9.
[b] Ps. 11. 5. Job 23. 10. Cp. Ps. 139. 1 & 1 Sam. 16. 7 & 1 Chr. 28. 9.
[c] Ps. 26. 2. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10 & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23.
[d] Cp. Ps. 62. 8.
[e] Hab. 3. 1.
[f] 2 Chr. 29. 34. Ps. 11. 2 & 32. 11, *al.*
[g] Cp. Job 8. 3.
[h] Nah. 1. 2, 6.
[i] See Ps. 11. 1.
[j] Ps. 31. 15.
[k] Deut. 32. 41.
[l] See Job 10. 16.
[m] Ps. 11. 2 & 37. 14.
[n] Ps. 21. 12.
[o] Ps. 50. 22.
[p] Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
[q] See Ps. 18. 14.
[r] Cp. Eph. 6. 16.
[s] 1 Sam. 24. 11 & 26. 18. Cp. Ps. 59. 3.
[t] Job 15. 35. Isai. 59. 4. Cp. Isai. 33. 11 & James 1. 15.
[u] Ps. 55. 20.
[v] 1 Sam. 24. 7 & 26. 9.
[w] Ps. 9. 15 & 57. 6 & 119. 85. Prov. 26. 27 & 28. 10. Eccles. 10. 8.
[x] Cp. Ps. 94. 23 & 141. 10 & Judg. 9. 24 & 1 Kin. 2. 32 & Esth. 7. 10 & 9. 25 & Prov. 5. 22.
[y] Dan. 8. 7. Cp. Ps. 89. 39.
[z] See Ps. 3. 7.
[a] Ps. 94. 2. Isai. 33. 10.
[b] Ps. 9. 2.
[c] Ps. 35. 23 & 44. 23 & 59. 4. Job 8. 6.
[d] Ps. 81. title & 84. title.
[e] Ps. 148. 13. Isai. 12. 4. Cp. Ex. 34. 5.
[f] See Ps. 58. 11.
[g] Ps. 113. 4.
[h] Ps. 26. 1 & 35. 24 & 43. 1. Cp. Ps. 18. 20.
[i] Cited Matt. 21. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 27.
[j] Jer. 16. 19.
[k] Ps. 44. 16.

For the righteous God [b]trieth [c]the hearts and reins.
10 ‡My shield defence is [d]with of God,
Which saveth [f]the upright in heart.
11 §God is [g]a righteous judge, judgeth the righteous,
Yea, a and God that hath [h]indignation is angry *with the wicked* every day.
12 [4]If a man he turn not, he will [k]whet his sword;
He hath [m]bent his bow, and [n]made it ready.
13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death;
He maketh ordaineth his [q]arrows [r]fiery against the *shafts.* persecutors.
14 Behold, he [t]travaileth with iniquity; iniquity,
Yea, he and hath [t]conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
15 ‖He hath made [w]a pit, and digged it,
And is fallen into the ditch which he made.
16 His [x]mischief shall return upon his own head,
And his violence violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.
17 I will give thanks unto praise the LORD according to his righteousness:
And will [b]sing praise to the name of the LORD Most High. most high.

8 For the Chief Musician; set to the [d]Gittith.
To the chief Musician upon Gittith,
A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, Lord our Lord,
How excellent is thy [e]name in all the earth!
Who who [5]hast set thy [g]glory [6]upon above the heavens.
2 [i]Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou established [f]strength,
**ordained strength
Because of thine adversaries, enemies,
That thou mightest still [k]the enemy and the avenger.

R.V. [1] Or, *take refuge* [2] Or, *So shall* [3] Or, *be it unto me* [4] Or, *Surely he will again whet* [5] So some ancient versions. The Hebrew is obscure. [6] Or, *above*
A.V. * Or, *business.* † Heb. *not a deliverer.* ‡ Heb. *My buckler* is *upon God.* § Or, *God* is *a righteous judge.* ‖ Heb. *He hath digged a pit.* ** Heb. *founded.*

3 When I [a]consider thy heavens,
the work of thy [c]fingers,
The moon and the stars, [d]which
thou hast ordained;
4 [f]What is man, that thou art
[g]mindful of him?
And [h]the son of man, that
thou [i]visitest him?
5 For thou hast made him [but a] little lower than [1]God, the angels,
And crownest hast crowned him with [k]glory
and honour.
6 Thou madest him to have
[m]dominion over the works
of thy hands;
[o]Thou hast put all things
under his feet:
7 *All sheep and oxen,
Yea, and the beasts of the
field;
8 The fowl of the air, and the
fish of the sea,
Whatsoever and whatsoever passeth through the
paths of the seas.
9 O LORD, our Lord,
How excellent is thy name in
all the earth!

9 For the Chief Musician; set to Muth-labben. To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben, A Psalm of David.

1 I will give thanks unto the LORD praise thee, O LORD, with
my whole heart;
I will shew forth all thy [x]marvellous works.
2 I will be glad and exult rejoice in
thee:
I will [b]sing praise to thy name,
[c]O thou [2]Most most High.
3 When mine enemies turn are turned back,
They stumble shall fall and perish at thy
presence.
4 For [†]thou hast [e]maintained my
right and my cause;
Thou [g]satest in the throne
judging righteously. [‡]right.

[a] Cp. Ps. 111. 2.
[b] Ps. 68. 30.
[c] Ex. 8. 19 & 31. 18.
[d] Gen. 1. 16.
[e] Deut. 9. 14 & 29. 20. Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
[f] Cited Heb. 2. 6—8. Cp. Ps. 144. 3 & Job 7. 17 & 25. 6.
[g] Cp. Gen. 3. 1.
[h] Ps. 80. 17.
[i] Ps. 65. 9. Gen. 21. 1 & 50. 24.
[j] Cp. Gen. 1. 26.
[k] Ps. 21. 5.
[l] Ps. 102. 12 (mg.). Lam. 5. 19 (mg.).
[m] Gen. 1. 26, 28.
[n] Ps. 58. 11 & 96. 13 & 98. 9.
[o] Cited 1 Cor. 15. 27. Cp. Matt. 28. 18.
[p] Ps. 96. 10.
[q] 2 Sam. 22. 3. Ps. 18. 2 & 46. 7, 11 (mg.) & 59. 9, 16, 17 & 62. 2, 6. Cp. Prov. 18. 10.
[r] Ps. 10. 18 & 74. 21.
[s] Ps. 10. 1.
[t] Ps. 91. 14.
[u] Ps. 76. 2.
[v] Ps. 77. 12. Cp. Ps. 107. 22.
[w] Gen. 9. 5. Cp. Ps. 10. 13. See 1 Kin. 21. 17—19.
[x] Ps. 26. 7 & 40. 5 & 96. 3 & 105. 5.
[y] ver. 18. Ps. 10. 12. Cp. Ps. 12. 5.
[z] Ps. 5. 11.
[a] Ps. 4. 1.
[b] Ps. 7. 17.
[c] See Ps. 83. 18.
[d] See Job 38. 17.
[e] Ps. 140. 12.
[f] 2 Kin. 19. 21. Isai. 37. 22.
[g] Ps. 29. 10.
[h] Ps. 13. 5 & 20. 5 & 21. 1 & 35. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 1.

5 Thou hast [b]rebuked the [3]nations' heathen,
thou hast destroyed the
wicked,
Thou hast [‖]blotted put out their name
for ever and ever.
6 [4]The enemy are come to an end, they are
§O thou enemy, destructions are come to a
desolate for ever;
perpetual end:
[5]And the cities which thou hast
[6]overthrown,
destroyed cities;
Their very memorial is perished.
memorial is perished with them.
7 But the LORD [‖]sitteth as king shall endure for
ever:
He hath prepared his throne
for judgement. judgment.
8 And he shall [n]judge the world
in righteousness,
He shall [p]minister judgement judgment to
the [7]peoples people in uprightness.
9 The LORD also will be [‖][q]a high tower refuge for [r]the oppressed,
A high tower refuge in [s]times of trouble; trouble.
10 And they that [t]know thy name
will put their trust in thee; thee:
For thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.
11 Sing praises to the LORD,
which [u]dwelleth in Zion:
Declare among the [8]people his
[v]doings.
12 [9]For he that When he [w]maketh inquisition
for blood, he blood remembereth
them:
He [y]forgetteth not the cry of
the [10]poor. **humble.
13 [a]Have mercy upon me, O
LORD;
Behold consider my affliction trouble *which I suffer*
of them that hate me,
Thou that liftest me up from
[d]the gates of death; death:
14 That I may shew forth all thy
praise:
praise
In the gates of [f]the daughter
of Zion, Zion:
I will [h]rejoice in thy [11]salvation.

[1] Or, *the angels* Heb. *Elohim.* [2] Or, *Most High; because mine &c.* [3] Or, *heathen* [4] Or, *enemy, desolations are come to a perpetual end* [5] Or, *And their cities thou hast overthrown* [6] Heb. *plucked up.* [7] Or, *people* [8] Or, *peoples* [9] Or, *For when he maketh... he remembereth* [10] Or, *meek* [11] Or, *saving help*

* Heb. *Flocks and oxen all of them.* † Heb. *thou hast made my judgment.* ‡ Heb. *in righteousness.* § Or, *The destructions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c.* ‖ Heb. *an high place.* ** Or, *afflicted.*

15 The nations (heathen) are sunk down in
[c]the pit that they made:
In [d]the net which they hid is
their own foot taken.
16 The LORD hath made himself [f]known,
(is known *by* the judgment
he hath executed judgement.
which he executeth)
[1]The wicked is snared in the
work of his own hands.
[Higgaion. Selah
*Higgaion. Selah.
17 The wicked shall [m](be turned into hell,
return to Sheol,)
Even *and* all the nations that [n]forget
God.
18 For the needy shall not alway
be (forgotten, forgotten:)
Nor [p]the expectation of the
[2]poor (shall *not* perish) for ever.
19 [s]Arise, O LORD; let not [t]man
prevail:
Let the (nations heathen) be judged in thy
sight.
20 Put them in fear, O LORD:
(Let *that*) the nations (may) know them-
selves to be but [t]men. [Selah
Selah.

10 [1]Why standest thou [w]afar
off, O LORD?
Why [z]hidest thou thyself
in [a]times of trouble?
2 In the pride of the wicked [3]the poor [4]is hotly
†The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the
pursued;
poor:
[5]Let them [c]be taken in the
devices that they have im-
agined.
3 For the wicked [g]boasteth of
his ‡heart's desire,
And [6]the covetous [f]renounceth, *yea*, [7][k]con-
§blesseth the covetous, *whom* the
temneth the LORD.
LORD abhorreth.
4 The wicked, (in through) the pride
of his countenance, *saith*, He
will not (kseek *it*. seek *after God*:)
All his thoughts are, [n]There is no God.
‖God *is* not in all his thoughts.
5 His ways are [8](firm always) at all times.
Thy (judgements judgments) are far above [p]out
of his sight:
As for all his (adversaries, enemies,) he [r]puff-
eth at them.

a ver. 11, 13.
b Ps. 15. 5 & 16. 8 & 21. 7, *al.*
c See Ps. 7. 15.
d See Job 18. 8.
e Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
f Ex. 7. 5 & 14. 4.
g Cited Rom. 3. 14.
h Ps. 36. 3.
i Ps. 55. 11 & 72. 14.
j Job 20. 12. Cp. Ps. 140. 3 & S. of S. 4. 11.
k Ps. 7. 14.
l Ps. 5. 5 & 6. 8.
m Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
n Ps. 50. 22. Job 8. 13. Isai. 51. 13.
o Ps. 17. 12 & 64. 4. Cp. Hab. 3. 14.
p Cp. Prov. 23. 18 & 24. 14.
q Ps. 17. 12.
r Job 38. 40.
s See Ps. 3. 7.
t Cp. Ps. 10. 18.
u Ps. 59. 3. Mic. 7. 2.
v Ps. 9. 15.

w Ps. 22. 1, 11, 19 & 35. 22 & 38. 21.
x Cp. Ps. 73. 11. Job 22. 13.
y Ps. 94. 7. Ezek. 8. 12 & 9. 9. Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
z Ps. 13. 1.
a Ps. 9. 9.
b See Ps. 3. 7.
c Mic. 5. 9.
d Ps. 9. 12, 18.
e Cp. Ps. 7. 15, 16.
f ver. 3.
g Ps. 94. 4. Cp. Isai. 3. 9.
h Ps. 9. 12.
i Ps. 33. 13.
j Job 1. 5, 11.
k ver. 13.
l 2 Tim. 1. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 19.

m Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9. Hos. 14. 3.
n Ps. 14. 1 & 53. 1.
o See Ps. 37. 17.
p Cp. Isai. 26. 11.
q Cp. Ps. 37. 36 & Isai. 41. 12.
r Ps. 12. 5.

6 He (saith hath said) in his heart, [b]I shall
not be moved:
(To all generations I [c]shall not be
for *I shall* **never *be*) in ad-
versity.
7 [g]His mouth is full of cursing
and [h]††deceit and [9](‡oppression fraud):
[j]Under his tongue is [k]mischief
and [i](‡‡iniquity vanity).
8 He sitteth in the lurking places
of the villages:
In [o](the covert secret) places doth he
murder the innocent:
His eyes §§are privily set
against the [10](helpless poor).
9 He (lurketh lieth) in (the covert wait) *secretly as [q]a
lion in his [r]den:
He [u]lieth in wait to catch the
poor:
He doth catch the poor, when
he draweth him (in into) his [v]net.
10 [11]†He croucheth, (he boweth down, *and*) humbleth himself,
And (that the [10]helpless poor may) fall ‡by his strong
ones.
11 He (saith hath said) in his heart, God
hath forgotten:
He [x]hideth his face; he [y]will
never see it.
12 [b]Arise, O LORD; O God, [c]lift
up thine hand:
[d]Forget not the [2](poor. §humble.)
13 Wherefore doth the wicked
[f]contemn (God, God?)
(And say he hath said) in his heart, Thou
wilt not [h]require (*it*? *it*.)
14 Thou hast seen *it*; for thou [i]be-
holdest [12]mischief and spite,
to (take requite) it (into with) thy hand:
The [10](helpless poor) ‖[l]committeth *him-
self* unto thee;
Thou (hast been art) [m]the helper of the
fatherless.
15 [o]Break thou the arm of the
(wicked; wicked)
And as for (and) the evil (man, *man*:) [q]seek out
his wickedness till thou
find none.

R.V. [1] Or, *He snareth the wicked* [2] Or, *meek* [3] Or, *he doth hotly pursue the poor* [4] Heb. *is set on fire.* [5] Or, *They are taken* [6] Or, *blesseth the covetous, but contemneth &c.* [7] Or, *revileth* [8] Or, *grievous* [9] Or, *fraud* [10] Or, *hapless* [11] Another reading is, *And being crushed.* [12] Or, *travail and grief*

A.V. * That is, *Meditation.* † Heb. *In the pride of the wicked he doth persecute.* ‡ Heb. *soul's.* § Or, *the covetous blesseth* himself, *he abhorreth the* LORD. ‖ Or, *all his thoughts* are, There is *no God.* ** Heb. *unto generation and generation.* †† Heb. *deceits.* ‡‡ Or, *iniquity.* §§ Heb. *hide themselves.* * Heb. *in the secret places.* † Heb. *He breaketh himself.* ‡ Or, *into his strong parts.* § Or, *afflicted.* ‖ Heb. *leaveth.*

16 [a]The LORD is King for ever and ever:
The [1c]nations heathen are perished out of his land.
17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the meek humble:
Thou wilt [2*e]prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:
18 To [g]judge the fatherless and [i]the oppressed,
That [k]man which is the man of the earth may be terrible no more. no more †oppress.

11 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

1 In [m]the LORD put I my trust:
How say ye to my soul,
[n]Flee [3]*as* a bird to your mountain?
2 For, lo, the wicked [o]bend the *their* bow,
[‡]They they make ready their arrow upon the string,
That they may shoot in darkness ‡privily shoot at the upright in heart.
3 [4]If [t]the foundations be destroyed,
What can the righteous do?
4 [v]The LORD is in his holy temple,
The LORD, his LORD'S [w]throne is in heaven; heaven:
[x]His eyes behold, his eyelids [y]try, the children of men.
5 The LORD [z]trieth the righteous:
But the wicked and him that loveth violence [a]his soul hateth.
6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares; §snares,
[b]Fire and brimstone brimstone, and burning ‖an horrible tempest: *this shall be* [c]the portion of their cup.
7 For the LORD is righteous; he righteous LORD [c]loveth [5]righteousness: righteousness;
[6A]The upright shall his countenance doth behold his face. the upright.

a Ps. 29. 10. Ex. 15. 18. Jer. 10. 10. Lam. 5. 19. Dan. 4. 34 & 6. 26. 1 Tim. 1. 17. Rev. 11. 15.
b Ps. 6. title (&mg. formg.).
c Deut. 8. 20.
d Isai. 57. 1. Mic. 7. 2.
e 1 Chr. 29. 18.
f Ps. 41. 6 & 144. 8.
g Ps. 82. 3. Cp. Isai. 1. 17 & 11. 4.
h Ps. 5. 9. Jer. 9. 8. Rom. 16. 18.
i Ps. 9. 9 & 74. 21.
j 1 Chr. 12. 33. James 1. 8.
k Ps. 9. 19, 20 & 17. 14.
l Dan. 7. 8 & Rev. 13. 5. Cp. Ps. 17. 10.
m Ps. 7. 1 & 13. 5 & 25. 2 & 56. 11, *al.*
n Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 14, 19 & 24. 2 & 26. 19, 20.
o Ps. 7. 12 & 64. 4. Cp. Jer. 9. 3.
p Ps. 9. 12.
q Ps. 21. 12 & 58. 7. See Ps. 7. 10.
r Isai. 33. 10. Cp. Ps. 82. 8.
s Ps. 10. 5.
t Ps. 82. 5. Isai. 19. 10 (mg.). Ezek. 30. 4.
u Ps. 18. 30 & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. Cp. Ps. 19. 8.
v Ps. 18. 6. Hab. 2. 20. Mic. 1. 2.
w Ps. 2. 4. Isai. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34 & 23. 22. Acts 7. 49. Rev. 4. 2, *al.*
x Ps. 14. 2 & 33. 13 & 34. 15, *al.*
y See Job 23. 10.
z Gen. 22. 1. James 1. 12.
a Ps. 5. 5.
b Gen. 19. 24. Job 18. 15. Ezek. 38. 22.
c Ps. 75. 8. Cp. Job 21. 20.
d Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46. Cp. Rev. 6. 10.
e See Ps. 33. 5.
f Ps. 10. 12 & 44. 24 & 74. 19, 23. Lam. 5. 20.
g See Job 13. 24.
h Cp. Ps. 17. 15 & 140. 13 & 1 John 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 4.

12 For the Chief Musician; set to [7b]the To the chief Musician **upon Sheminith. Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

1 ††Help, LORD; for [d]the godly man ceaseth;
For [8]the faithful fail from among the children of men.
2 They [f]speak vanity every one with his neighbour:
With [h]flattering lip, lips and with ‡‡[j]a double heart, heart do they speak.
3 The LORD shall cut off all [h]flattering lips,
The *and* the tongue that speaketh ‡great §§proud things:
4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail;
Our lips are **are* [9]our own: who is lord over us?
5 For the spoiling oppression of [p]the poor,
for the sighing of the needy,
Now [r]will I arise, saith the LORD;
I will set him [10]in safety at whom *from him* they *puff. *that* †puffeth at him.
6 [u]The words of the LORD are pure words; words:
As silver [u]tried in a furnace on the of earth,
Purified seven times.
7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORD,
Thou shalt preserve ‡them from this generation for ever.
8 The wicked walk on every side,
When vileness is exalted among the sons §the vilest men are of men. exalted.

13 For the Chief Musician. To the ‖chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [d]How long, O LORD, long wilt thou
[f]forget me, O LORD? me for ever?
How long wilt thou [g]hide thy face from me?

R.V. [1] Or, *heathen righteous wrought*] [2] Or, *establish* [3] Or, *ye birds* [4] Or, *For the foundations are destroyed; what hath the righteous wrought?* [5] Or, *righteous deeds* [6] Or, *His countenance doth behold the upright* [7] Or, *the eighth* [8] Or, *faithfulness faileth* [9] Heb. *with us.* [10] Or, *in the safety he panteth for*
A.V. * Or, *establish.* ** Or, *upon the eighth* † Or, *would ensnare him.* ‡ Or, *terrify.* †† Or, *Save.* ‡ Heb. *him:* that is, *every one of them.* ‡ Heb. *in darkness.* ‡‡ Heb. *an heart and an heart.* § Or, *quick burning coals.* §§ Heb. *great things.* § Heb. *the vilest of the sons of men are exalted.* ‖ Or, *a burning tempest.* * Heb. are *with us.* ‖ Or, *overseer.*

2 How long shall I take [a]counsel in my soul,
Having sorrow in my heart all the day? daily
How long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?
3 [d]Consider *and* answer hear me, O LORD my God:
[e]Lighten mine eyes, lest I [g]sleep the *sleep of* death;
4 [h]Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him;
Lest mine adversaries *and* those that trouble me rejoice when I am [i]moved.
5 But I have [j]trusted in thy mercy;
My heart shall [k]rejoice in thy salvation: salvation.
6 I will sing unto the LORD,
Because he hath [o]dealt bountifully with me.

14 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David.

1 [s]The [t]fool hath said in his heart, [u]There is no God.
They are [w]corrupt, they have done abominable works; works,
[x]There is none that doeth good.
2 The LORD [z]looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
To see if there were any that did [1]understand,
That did *and* [c]seek after God.
3 They are all gone aside; aside, they are *all* together become [e]filthy; [*]filthy:
There is none that doeth good, no, not one.
4 Have all the workers of iniquity no [g]knowledge?
Who [i]eat up my people *as* they eat bread,
And [j]call not upon the LORD.
5 There [†]were they in great fear:
For God is in [b]the generation of the righteous.
6 Ye put to shame have shamed the counsel of the poor,
[2]Because the LORD is his [c]refuge.
7 [‡]Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion!
When the LORD [3]*f*bringeth back the captivity of his people,
Then shall Jacob Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

15 A Psalm of David.

1 LORD, [l]who shall sojourn §abide in thy [4]*m*tabernacle?
Who shall dwell in thy [n]holy hill?
2 He that [p]walketh uprightly, and [q]worketh righteousness,
And [r]speaketh the truth in his heart.
3 [5]He that [r]slandereth backbiteth not with his tongue,
Nor doeth evil to his friend, neighbour,
Nor [‖y]taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.
4 [a]In [6]whose eyes a reprobate vile person is despised; contemned;
But he honoureth them that fear the LORD.
[7]He that [b]sweareth [8]to his own hurt, and changeth not.
5 [9]He that [d]putteth not out his money to usury,
Nor [f]taketh reward against the innocent.
He that doeth these things shall never be [h]moved.

16 [**]Michtam of David.

1 Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I [l]put my trust.

[a] Cp. Ps. 77. 6.
[b] Ps. 24. 6 & 73. 15.
[c] Ps. 46. 1 & 61. 3 & 62. 7, 8 & 91. 2 & 142. 5.
[d] Ps. 5. 1 & 119. 153.
[e] Ps. 19. 8. Ezra 9. 8. Prov. 29. 13. Eph. 1. 18. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 27.
[f] Ps. 85. 1 & 126. 1. Job 42. 10. Jer. 30. 18. Ezek. 16. 53 & 39. 25. Hos. 6. 11. Joel 3. 1.
[g] Cp. Jer. 51. 39.
[h] Deut. 32. 27. Cp. Ps. 25. 2 & 30. 1, *al.*
[i] See Ps. 10. 6.
[j] See Ps. 11. 1.
[k] See Ps. 9. 14.
[l] For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 24. 3—5, & Isai. 33. 14—16.
[m] Ps. 61. 4.
[n] See Ps. 2. 6.
[o] Ps. 103. 10 & 116. 7 & 119. 17, *al.*
[p] Prov. 28. 18.
[q] Ps. 106. 3. Cp. Matt. 6. 1.
[r] Zech. 8. 16. Eph. 4. 25. Cp. John 1. 47 & Col. 3. 9.
[s] For ver. 1—7, see Ps. 53. 1—6.
[t] Ps. 74. 18, 22. 1 Sam. 25. 25 (mg.). Job 2. 10. Isai. 32. 6 (mg.).
[u] Ps. 10. 4.
[v] Lev. 19. 16. Cp. Ps. 34. 13.
[w] Gen. 6. 5, 11, 12.
[x] Cited Rom. 3. 10—12.
[y] Ex. 23. 1.
[z] Ps. 102. 19. Cp. Ps. 11. 4.
[a] Cp. Esth. 3. 2.
[b] Cp. Judg. 11. 35.
[c] 2 Chr. 15. 2 & 19. 3.
[d] Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36. Deut. 23. 19. Ezek. 18. 8 & 22. 12.
[e] Job 15. 16.
[f] Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19.
[g] Ps. 82. 5. Cp. Isai. 1. 3 & Jer. 4. 22.
[h] See Ps. 10. 6.
[i] Prov. 30. 14. Jer. 10. 25. Hos. 7. 7. Cp. Ps. 27. 2 & Amos 8. 4 & Mic. 3. 3.
[j] Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 10. 25. Hos. 7. 7. Cp. Isai. 64. 7.
[k] Cp. Ps. 56. title & 57. title & 60. title.
[l] See Ps. 11. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *deal wisely* [2] Or, *But* [3] Or, *returneth to* [4] Heb. *tent.* [5] Or, *He slandereth* [6] Or, *his*
[7] Or, *He sweareth* [8] Some ancient versions have, *to his friend.* [9] Or, *He putteth*
A.V. [*] Heb. *stinking.* [†] Heb. *they feared a fear.* [‡] Heb. *Who will give, &c.* [§] Heb. *sojourn.*
[‖] Or, *receiveth*, or, *endureth.* [**] Or, *A golden* Psalm *of David.*

2 [1]I have
O my soul, thou hast said unto the
LORD, Thou art [2]my Lord:
[a]I have no good beyond thee.
my goodness *extendeth* not to thee;
3 [3]As for [b]the saints that are in
But to
the earth,
[4]They are
and *to*
the excellent
excellent,
in whom is
all my delight.
4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that [5]exchange *the* LORD for
*hasten *after*
another *god*:
Their drink offerings of blood will I not offer,
Nor [h]take up their names upon into
my lips.
5 The LORD is [i]the portion †of mine inheritance and of my [j]cup:
Thou maintainest my [k]lot.
6 [l]The lines are fallen unto me in [m]pleasant places;
Yea, I have a goodly heritage.
7 I will bless the LORD, who hath [p]given me counsel:
Yea, my [q]reins
my reins also
instruct me in [r]the night seasons.
8 [t]I have [u]set the LORD always before me:
Because he is at my [w]right hand, I shall not be [x]moved.
9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my [z]glory rejoiceth:
My flesh also shall
dwell
†rest
[6]in
safety.
hope.
10 For thou wilt not leave my soul
to [b]Sheol.
in hell;
[d]Neither wilt thou suffer thine
[7]holy one
Holy One
to see [8]f corruption.
11 Thou wilt shew me [g]the path of life:
In thy presence is [h]fulness of joy;
In
at
thy right hand there are [k]pleasures for evermore.

17

[m]A Prayer of David.

1 Hear §the right, O LORD,
[p]attend unto my
cry;
cry,
Give ear unto my prayer, that goeth ‖not out of feigned lips.
2 [c]Let my sentence come forth from thy presence;
[9]Let thine eyes
look upon
behold the things that
equity.
are equal.
3 Thou hast [d]proved mine heart;
thou hast [e]visited me in [f]the night;
Thou hast [g]tried me, and
[10]findest
shalt find
nothing;
I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.
4 As for
Concerning
the works of men, by the word of thy lips
I have kept me from the
ways
paths
of the
violent.
destroyer.
5 My steps have [n]held fast to
Hold up my goings in
My feet have not slipped.
that my footsteps **slip not.
thy paths,
6 I have [o]called upon thee, for thou wilt
answer
hear
me, O God:
[s]Incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech.
7 Shew thy [v]marvellous loving-kindness, O thou ††that savest
by thy right hand
them which put their trust *in thee*
[11]From those that [y]rise up *against*
them, by thy right hand.
them.
8 Keep me as [a]the apple of the eye,
Hide me under [c]the shadow of thy wings,
9 From the wicked ‡‡that
spoil
oppress
me,
My
from §§my
deadly enemies,
that
who
[i]compass me about.
10 [12]They are inclosed in their own [j]fat:
With their mouth they [l]speak proudly.
11 They have now compassed us in our [n]steps:
They have set their eyes
to
cast us
bowing
down to the
earth.
earth;

---

a Cp. Ps. 73. 25.
b Cp. Ex. 19. 6 & Deut. 7. 6 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 26. 1.
d See Job 23. 10.
e Job 31. 14.
f Ps. 16. 7. Cp. Job 33. 15.
g Judg. 7 4. Zech. 13. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 139. 1 & Mal. 3. 2, 3.
h Ex. 23. 13. Josh. 23. 7.
i Ps. 73. 26 & 119. 57 & 142. 5. Num. 18. 20. Lam. 3. 24. Cp. Deut. 32. 9 & Jer. 10. 16 & 51. 19.
j Ps. 23. 5 & 116. 13.
k Ps. 125. 3.
l Josh. 17. 14 (mg.). Mic. 2. 5.
m Cp. Job 36. 11 (& mg.).
n Job 23. 11. Cp. Ps. 44. 18.
o Ps. 86. 6, 7 & 116. 1, 2.
p See 1 Sam. 23. 9—12 & 2 Sam. 5. 18, 19.
q Ps. 7. 9.
r Ps. 17. 3. See Ps. 42. 8.
s See Ps. 31. 2.
t Cited Acts 2. 25—28.
u Ps. 119. 30.
v Ps. 31. 21.
w Ps. 109. 31 & 110. 5 & 121. 5.
x Ps. 10. 6 & 15. 5.
y Ps. 44. 5 & 59. 1 & 139. 21.
z Ps. 30. 12 & 57. 8 & 108. 1. Gen. 49. 6.
a Deut. 32. 10. Zech. 2. 8.
b Ps. 9. 17 & 30. 3 & 49. 14, 15 & 86. 13 (mg.) & 88. 3. See Job 21. 13.
c Ps. 36. 7 & 57. 1 & 63. 7 & 91. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 13. 34. See Ruth 2. 12.
d Cited Acts 13. 35.
e Ps. 89. 18. Cp. Mark 1. 24.
f Ps. 49. 9 & 103. 4.
g Matt. 7. 14.
h Ps. 17. 15 & 21. 6 & 36. 8 & 65. 4.
i Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 26.
j Ps. 73. 7 & 119. 70. Job 15. 27. Isai. 6. 10. Cp. Deut. 32. 15.
k Ps. 36. 8.
l Ps. 31. 18. 1 Sam. 2. 3.
m Cp. Ps. 86. title & Ps. 142. title.
n Cp. Ps. 89. 51.
o Ps. 62. 4.
p Ps. 142. 6. Cp. Ps. 61. 1 & Jer. 7. 16.

R.V. [1] So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *Thou hast said,* O my soul. [2] Or, *the Lord* [3] Or, *Unto* [4] Or, *And the excellent ... delight: their &c.* [5] Or, *give gifts for* [6] Or, *confidently* [7] Or, *godly* Or, *beloved* [8] Or, *the pit* [9] Or, *Thine eyes behold with equity* [10] Or, *findest no evil purpose in me; my mouth &c.* [11] Or, *From those that rise up against thy right hand* [12] Or, *They have shut up their heart:*

A.V. * Or, *give gifts to another.* † Heb. *of my part.* ‡ Heb. *dwell confidently.* § Heb. *justice.* ‖ Heb. *without lips of deceit.* ** Heb. *be not moved.* †† Or, *that savest them which trust* in thee *from those that rise up against thy right hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *that waste me.* §§ Heb. *my enemies against the soul.*

12 He is like *Like as a lion that is greedy of his prey,
And as it were a young lion [†b]lurking in secret places.
13 Arise, O LORD,
[1]Confront ‡disappoint him, cast him down:
Deliver my soul [c]from [2]the wicked by wicked, §*which is* thy sword;
14 ‖From [3]men, by men *which are* thy hand, O LORD,
[4]From [f]men of the world, whose *which have* their portion is [g]portion in *this* life,
And whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure:
**They are satisfied with full of [h]children,
And leave the rest of their substance to their babes.
15 As for me, [5]I shall will [i]behold thy face in righteousness:
[5]I shall be [k]satisfied, when I [l]awake, with thy [6]likeness.

18 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm of* David, [p]the servant of the LORD, [q]who spake unto the LORD the words of this [r]song in the day that the LORD delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul: and And he said,

1 I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.
2 The LORD is my [v]rock, and my [w]fortress, and my deliverer;
My God, ††my strong [x]rock, strength, in [y]him whom will I I will trust;
My [z]shield, buckler, and [a]the horn of my salvation, *and* my [b]high tower.
3 I will call upon the LORD, who is [c]worthy to be praised:
So shall I be saved from mine enemies.
4 [g]The cords sorrows of death compassed me,
[i]And the floods of [7]ungodliness ‡‡ungodly men made me afraid.
5 [g]The cords §§sorrows of Sheol hell were round about me . me about •
The snares of death came upon prevented me.
6 [a]In my distress I called upon the LORD,
And cried unto my God:
He heard my voice out of his [d]temple,
And my cry before him came came before him, *even* into his ears.
7 Then the earth [e]shook and trembled, trembled;
The foundations also of the mountains hills moved
And were shaken, because he was wroth.
8 There went up a smoke [8]*out of his nostrils,
And [f]fire out of his mouth devoured:
Coals were kindled by it.
9 He [m]bowed the heavens also, and [n]came down; down:
And [o]thick darkness was under his feet.
10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly:
Yea, he [s]flew swiftly did fly upon [t]the wings of the wind.
11 He made darkness his hiding secret place, place; his [u]pavilion round about him; him
[x]Darkness of waters, *were* dark waters *and* thick clouds of the skies.
12 At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed,
[e]Hailstones hail *stones* and coals of fire.
13 The LORD also [d]thundered in the heavens,
And the Most High uttered Highest gave his [f]voice;
Hailstones hail *stones* and coals of fire.
14 And Yea, he sent out his [h]arrows, and scattered them;
[9]Yea, lightnings manifold, and he shot out lightnings, and [j]discomfited them.
15 Then [k]the channels of waters appeared, were seen,

[a] Ps. 66. 14 & 102. 2 & 120. 1. Cp. Jonah 2. 2.
[b] Cp. Ps. 10. 8, 9.
[c] Cp. Isai. 10. 5 (for mg.) & Jer. 51. 20 (for mg.).
[d] See Ps. 11. 4.
[e] Cp. Judg. 5. 4 & Acts 4. 31 & 16. 26.
[f] Cp. Ps. 10. 18 & Luke 16. 8 & 20. 34.
[g] Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16. Luke 16. 25.
[h] Cp. Job 21. 11.
[i] Job 33. 26. 1 John 3. 2. Cp. Ps. 11. 7.
[j] See Ps. 21. 9.
[k] Cp. Ps. 16. 11.
[l] Isai. 26. 19. Dan. 12. 2.
[m] Ps. 144. 5.
[n] Isai. 64. 1.
[o] See Ex. 20. 21.
[p] Ps. 36. title & 89. 3, 20. Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 18 & 7. 5.
[q] See 2 Sam. ch. 22.
[r] Ex. 15. 1. Deut. 31. 30.
[s] Deut. 33. 49.
[t] Ps. 104. 3.
[u] Job 36. 29. Cp. Ps. 97. 2.
[v] ver. 31, 46. Ps. 19. 14 & 31. 3. Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 31 & 1 Sam. 2. 2, *al.*
[w] Ps. 91. 2 & 144. 2.
[x] Cp. Ps. 29. 3.
[y] Cited Heb. 2. 13.
[z] ver. 30. Gen. 15. 1.
[a] Ps. 112. 9. Luke 1. 69.
[b] See Ps. 9. 9.
[c] Cp. Ps. 148. 8 & Josh. 10. 11.
[d] 1 Sam. 2. 10 & 7. 10. See Job 37. 4.
[e] Ps. 48. 1 & 96. 4 & 113. 3 & 145. 3.
[f] Isai. 30. 30. See Ps. 29. 3—9.
[g] Ps. 116. 3. Cp. Ps. 119. 61.
[h] Ps. 7. 13 & 64. 7 & 77. 17 & 144. 6. Deut. 32. 23, 42. Hab. 3. 11.
[i] See Ps. 32. 6.
[j] Ex. 14. 24. Josh. 10. 10.
[k] Ps. 42. 1. Joel 1. 20 (Heb.). Cp. Job 36. 30.

R.V. [1] Or, *Forestall* [2] Or, *the wicked, which is thy sword* [3] Or, *men which are thy hand* [4] Or, *From men whose portion in life is of the world* [5] Or, *let me* [6] Heb. *form.* See Num. 12. 8. [7] Heb. *Belial.* [8] Or, *in his wrath* [9] Or, *And he shot out lightnings*

A.V. * Heb. *The likeness of him* (that is, *of every one of them*) *is as a lion* that *desireth to ravin.* † Heb. *sitting.* ‡ Heb. *prevent his face.* § Or, *by thy sword.* ‖ Or, *From men by thine hand.* ** Or, their *children are full.* †† Heb. *my rock.* ‡‡ Heb. *Belial.* §§ Or, *cords.* • Heb. *by his.*

And the foundations of the world were laid bare, discovered
At thy [b]rebuke, O LORD,
At the blast of [d]the breath of thy nostrils.
16 He [f]sent from on high, above, he took me;
He [h]drew me out of [1*i]many waters.
17 He delivered me from my strong enemy,
And from them that which hated me,
for they were [k]too mighty strong for me.
18 They came upon prevented me in the day of my calamity:
But the LORD was my stay.
19 He brought me forth also into [r]a large place;
He delivered me, because he [t]delighted in me.
20 The LORD rewarded me [u]according to my righteousness;
According to [x]the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.
21 For I have [a]kept the ways of the LORD,
And have not wickedly departed from my God.
22 For [c]all his judgements judgments were before me,
And I did not put not away his statutes from me.
23 I was also [c]perfect with upright †before him,
And I kept myself from mine iniquity.
24 Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness,
According to the cleanness of my hands ‡in his eyesight.
25 With [h]the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful;
With the perfect an upright man thou wilt shew thyself perfect; upright;
26 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure;

[a] Ps. 81. 12. Lev. 26. 23, 24. Prov. 3. 34. Acts 7. 42. Rom. 1. 28.
[b] Ps. 106. 9. Nah. 1. 4.
[c] Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
[d] Cp. Ex. 15. 8.
[e] See Ps. 101. 5.
[f] Cp. Ps. 144. 7.
[g] Ps. 132. 17. 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. Cp. 2 Sam. 21. 17.
See Job 18. 5, 6.
[h] Cp. Ex. 2. 10.
[i] See Ps. 32. 6 & Job 22. 11.
[j] Cp. Isai. 35. 6.
[k] Ps. 142. 6.
[l] See 2 Sam. 5. 6—9.
[m] Deut. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Matt. 5. 48. Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
[n] See Ps. 12. 6.
[o] ver. 2.
[p] Ps. 17. 7.
[q] Cp. Ps. 86. 8.
[r] Ps. 31. 8 & 118. 5. Cp. ver. 36.
[s] See ver. 2.
[t] Ps. 22. 8. 2 Sam. 15. 26.
[u] Ps. 7. 8. 1 Sam. 24. 19 & 26. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 32.
[v] 1 Sam. 2. 4. Isai. 45. 5.
[w] Ps. 101. 2, 6 & 119. 1. Job 22. 3.
[x] See Job 22. 30.
[y] Hab. 3. 19.
[z] Deut. 32. 13. Isai. 58. 14.
[a] Cp. Gen. 18. 19 & Prov. 8. 32.
[b] Ps. 144. 1.
[c] Ps. 119. 30, 102.
[d] Ps. 20. 2.
[e] Gen. 17. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 8.
[f] Cp. Isai. 63. 9.
[g] Ps. 31. 8. Prov. 4. 12. Cp. ver. 19.
[h] Matt. 5. 7.

And with [a]the perverse froward thou wilt §shew thyself froward.
27 For thou wilt save [c]the afflicted people;
But [c]the haughty eyes thou wilt bring down. wilt bring down high looks.
28 For thou wilt light my [g]lamp ‖candle:
The LORD my God will lighten enlighten my darkness.
29 For by thee I run [2]upon have **run through a troop;
And by my God do I [f]leap have I leaped over [l]a wall.
30 As for God, his way is [m]perfect:
The word of the LORD is [n]tried; ††tried:
He is [o]a shield unto buckler to all them those that [p]trust in him.
31 For [q]who is God, God save the LORD?
And or who is [s]a rock, beside rock save our God?
32 The It is God that [v]girdeth me with strength,
And maketh my [w]way perfect.
33 He maketh my feet like [y]hinds' feet: feet,
And setteth me upon my [z]high places.
34 He [b]teacheth my hands to war; war,
So that mine arms do bend a bow of a bow of steel is broken by mine brass. arms.
35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation:
And thy right hand hath [d]holden me up,
And ‡‡thy [3]f]gentleness hath made me great.
36 Thou hast [g]enlarged my steps under me,
And §§my [4]feet have did not slipped. that slip.
37 I will pursue have pursued mine enemies, and overtake overtaken them:
Neither will did I turn again till they are were consumed.
38 I will smite them through have wounded them that they shall not be were not able to rise:
They shall fall are fallen under my feet.
39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle:

R.V. [1] Or, great [2] Or, through [3] Or, condescension [4] Heb. ankles.
A.V. * Or, great waters. † Heb. with. ‡ Heb. before his eyes. § Or, wrestle. ‖ Or, lamp.
** Or, broken. †† Or, refined. ‡‡ Or, with thy meekness thou hast multiplied me. §§ Heb. mine ancles.

[a]Thou hast [1*]subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also made mine enemies given me the necks [d]turn their backs unto me, of mine enemies;
That I might cut off destroy them that hate me.

41 [g]They cried, but there was none to save *them*:
Even unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as [i]the dust before the wind:
I did [2]cast them out as [j]the mire of dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from [k]the strivings of the people;
Thou *and* thou [3]hast made me [l]the head of the nations heathen:
[m]A people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 [†]As soon as they hear of me me, they shall obey me:
[‡p]The strangers shall [4§q]submit themselves unto me.

45 [p]The strangers shall fade away,
And shall [‖]come trembling be afraid out of their close places.

46 The LORD liveth; and blessed be my rock;
And exalted be let the God of my salvation:
salvation be exalted.

47 Even the *It is* God that executeth vengeance for ‖avengeth me,
And [**v]subdueth peoples the people under me.

48 He rescueth delivereth me from mine enemies:
Yea, thou [z]liftest me up above them those that rise up against me:
Thou deliverest hast delivered me from [d]the [††]violent man.

49 [f]Therefore I will will I [‡‡]give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the nations, heathen,
And will [b]sing praises unto thy name.

50 Great [5c]deliverance giveth he to his king;
And sheweth lovingkindness mercy to his [e]anointed,
To [f]David David, and to his seed, seed for evermore.

19 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [h]The heavens declare the glory of God;
And the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech,
And night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language; language,
[§§]*where* Their their voice cannot be is not heard.

4 [*n]Their [o]line is gone out through all the earth,
And their words to the end of the world.
In them hath he set a [6]tabernacle for [r]the sun,

5 [s]Which is as [t]a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,
And rejoiceth as a strong man to run his course. a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven,
And his circuit unto the ends of it:
And there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 [w]The [†]law of the LORD is perfect, [‡]restoring converting the soul:
[y]The testimony of the LORD is [a]sure, [b]making wise [c]the simple.

8 [e]The precepts statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart:
The commandment of the LORD is [g]pure, [h]enlightening the eyes.

---

a Cp. Ps. 17. 13 (for mg.).
b Ps. 66. 4.
c Ps. 144. 10.
d Ex. 23. 27. Cp. Ps. 21. 12.
e See Ps. 2. 2.
f Cp. Ps. 89. 29 & 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13, 29.
g See Job 27. 9.
h Ps. 50. 6. Cp. Rom. 1. 19, 20.
i 2 Kin. 13. 7.
j Isai. 10. 6. Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 3. 1 & 19. 9, 43 & 20. 1.
l Cp. Ps. 2. 8. See 2 Sam. 8. 1—14.
m Isai. 55. 5. Cp. Ps. 22. 27.
n Cited Rom. 10. 18.
o Cp. Isai. 28. 10.
p Ps. 144. 7.
q Ps. 66. 3 & 81. 15. Deut. 33. 29.
r Cp. Eccles. 1. 5.
s Cp. Judg. 5. 31.
t Joel 2. 16.
u Mic. 7. 17.
v Ps. 47. 3 & 144. 2. Cp. Isai. 45. 1.
w Rom. 7. 12.
x Ps. 23. 3. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 16.
y Ex. 25. 16. See Ps. 78. 5.
z Ps. 59. 1.
a Ps. 111. 7.
b Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 27 & 2 Tim. 3. 15.
c Ps. 119. 130. Prov. 1. 4.
d Ps. 140. 1.
e Ps. 103. 18 & 111. 7 & 119. 4, 27.
f Cited Rom. 15. 9.
g Cp. Ps. 12. 6.
h See Ps. 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *caused to bow.* [2] Heb. *empty.* [3] Or, *wilt make* [4] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.* [5] Heb. *salvations.* [6] Heb. *tent.*

A.V. * Heb. *caused to bow.* † Heb. *At the hearing of the ear.* ‡ Heb. *the sons of the stranger.* § Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie.* ‖ Heb. *giveth avengements for me.* ** Or, *destroyeth.* †† Heb. *man of violence.* ‡‡ Or, *confess.* §§ Or, *without* these *their voice is heard.* Heb. *without their voice heard.* * Or, *Their rule*, or, *direction.* † Or, *doctrine.* ‡ Or, *restoring.*

9 The fear of the LORD is clean,
enduring for ever:
The judgements judgments of the LORD are
[b]true, [*]true *and* righteous altogether.
10 More to be desired are they than [c]gold, yea, than much [d]fine gold:
[f]Sweeter sweeter also than honey and [1][†][g]the honeycomb.
11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned:
[k]In *and* in keeping of them there is great reward.
12 [l]Who can discern understand *his* errors?
[m]Clear cleanse thou me from [n]hidden secret *faults.*
13 [o]Keep back thy servant also [2]from [p]presumptuous *sins*;
Let them not have [r]dominion over me: then shall I be perfect, upright,
And I shall be clear innocent from [‡]the great transgression.
14 Let the words of my mouth mouth, and the meditation of my heart heart,
be acceptable in thy sight,
O LORD, [§]my [||]rock strength, and my [w]redeemer.

20 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD [y]answer hear thee in the day of trouble;
[b']The name of the God of Jacob [c]set thee up on high, [||]defend thee;
2 Send [**]thee help from [d]the sanctuary,
And [3][††][g]strengthen thee out of [h]Zion;
3 [j]Remember all thy [4]offerings,
And [5][‡‡]accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah. [Selah
4 [l]Grant thee thy heart's desire according to thine own heart,
And fulfil all thy counsel.
5 We will triumph rejoice in [n]thy [6]salvation,
And in the name of our God we will set up our [a]banners:
The LORD fulfil all thy petitions.
6 Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed;
He will answer hear him [§§]from his holy heaven
[*]With [c]the saving strength of his right hand.
7 Some *trust* in [h]chariots, and some in [i]horses:
[j]But we will make mention of remember the name of the LORD our God.
8 They are bowed brought down and fallen:
But we are risen, and stand upright.
9 [7]Save, LORD:
Let [q]the King answer king hear us when we call.

21 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 The king shall joy in thy [s]strength, O LORD;
And in thy [t]salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!
2 Thou hast [v]given him his heart's desire,
And hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah. [Selah
3 For thou [x]preventest him with the blessings of [8]goodness:
Thou settest [z]a crown of [*]fine pure gold on his head.
4 He asked life of thee, *and* thou [e]gavest it him; him,
Even [f]length of days for ever and ever.
5 His [i]glory is great in thy salvation:
[k]Honour and majesty dost hast thou lay laid upon him.
6 For thou [9]makest hast [†]made him [m]most blessed for ever:
Thou makest hast [‡]made him glad with [°]joy in exceeding glad with thy presence. countenance.

[a] Ps. 60. 4. Ex. 17. 15 (mg.). S. of S. 6. 4, 10.
[b] Ps. 119. 142, 151, 160.
[c] Ps. 119. 72, 127. Prov. 8. 10.
[d] Job 28. 17. Prov. 8. 19.
[e] Cp. Ps. 28. 8.
[f] Ps. 119. 103.
[g] Prov. 16. 24.
[h] Isai. 31. 1 & 36. 9.
[i] Prov. 21. 31.
[j] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 45 & 2 Chr. 32. 8.
[k] Cp. Prov. 29. 18.
[l] Ps. 40. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
[m] Cp. Lev. 4. 2 & Num. 15. 27.
[n] Ps. 90. 8. See Job 34. 32.
[o] Gen. 20. 6. 1 Sam. 25. 33, 34, 39.
[p] Cp. Num. 15. 30.
[q] Ps. 48. 2.
[r] Ps. 119. 133. Rom. 6. 12, 14.
[s] Ps. 8. 2. & 28. 7, 8.
[t] Ps. 9. 14.
[u] See Ps. 18. 2.
[v] Ps. 20. 4, 5.
[w] See Job 19. 25.
[x] Ps. 59. 10.
[y] Cp. Gen. 35. 3.
[z] Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 30 & 1 Chr. 20. 2.
[a] Ps. 19. 10.
[b] Prov. 18. 10.
[c] Ps. 59. 1 & 69. 29. Isai. 9. 11, *al.*
[d] Ps. 73. 17. 2 Chr. 20. 8.
[e] Ps. 61. 6. Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 19.
[f] Ps. 91. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 31 & Neh. 2. 3.
[g] Ps. 18. 35 (for mg.) & 41. 3 (for mg.) & 94. 18 (for mg.) & 119. 117 (for mg.).
[h] Ps. 128. 5.
[i] Ps. 8. 5.
[j] Cp. Acts 10. 4.
[k] Ps. 45. 3 & 96. 6.
[l] Ps. 21. 2.
[m] Cp. Isai. 19. 24 (for mg.) & Ezek. 34. 26 (for mg.).
[n] Ps. 9. 14.
[o] Ps. 45. 7. See Ps. 16. 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the droppings of the honeycomb.* [2] Or, *from the proud* [3] Or, *support* [4] Or, *meal offerings*
[5] Heb. *accept as fat.* [6] Or, *victory* [7] Or, as some ancient versions have, *O LORD, save the king; and answer &c.*
[8] Or, *good things* [9] Heb. *settest him to be blessings.* See Gen. 12. 2.
A.V. [*] Heb. *truth.* [†] Heb. *the dropping of honeycombs.* [‡] Or, *much.* [§] Heb. *my rock.* [||] Heb. *set thee on an high place.*
[**] Heb. *thy help.* [††] Heb. *support thee.* [‡‡] Heb. *turn to ashes:* or, *make fat.* [§§] Heb. *from the heaven of his holiness.*
[*] Heb. *by the strength of the salvation of his right hand.* [†] Heb. *set him to be blessings.* [‡] Heb. *gladded him with joy.*

7 For the king trusteth in the LORD,
And through the lovingkindness (mercy) of the Most (most) High he shall not be [d]moved.
8 Thine hand shall [e]find out all thine enemies:
Thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.
9 Thou shalt make them as [h]a fiery furnace (oven) in the time of thine [1]anger (anger):
The LORD shall [l]swallow them up in his wrath,
And [n]the fire shall devour them.
10 Their [o]fruit shalt thou [p]destroy from the earth,
And their seed from among the children of men.
11 For they intended evil against thee:
They [v]imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.
12 For thou shalt (Therefore *shalt thou) make them [w]turn their †back,
Thou (when thou) shalt [x]make ready with thy bowstrings (thine arrows upon thy strings) against the face of them.
13 Be thou exalted, O LORD, (O LORD,) in thy (thine own) strength:
So will we sing and praise thy power.

22 For the Chief Musician; set to 2‡Aijeleth Shahar. A Psalm of David. (To the chief Musician upon hash-Shahar. A Psalm of David.)

1 [e]My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?
[3]*Why art thou so* [f]far §from helping me, *and from* the words of my [h]roaring?
2 O my God, I cry in [j]the day-time (daytime), but thou answerest (hearest) not;
And in the night season, [4]and ‖am not silent.

[a] Lev. 19. 2.
[b] Cp. Ps. 80. 1 & 99. 1.
[c] Cp. Ps. 9. 11, 14 & 65. 1 & 102. 21 & 147. 12.
[d] Ps. 10. 6 & 16. 8.
[e] Cp. Isai. 10. 10.
[f] See Judg. 3. 9.
[g] Ps. 25. 2 & 31. 1 & 71. 1. Isai. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33.
[h] Mal. 4. 1. Cp. Ps. 83. 14.
[i] Job 25. 6. Isai. 41. 14.
[j] Ps. 69. 19 & 109. 25.
[k] Isai. 49. 7 & 53. 3.
[l] Ps. 56. 1, 2 & 57. 3.
[m] See Matt. 27. 39—43 & Mark 15. 29—32 & Luke 23. 35, 36.
[n] Ps. 18. 8 & 50. 3 & 97. 3. Isai. 26. 11. Cp. Job 20. 26 & Dan. 7. 10 & Hab. 3. 5.
[o] Ps. 37. 28 & 109. 13. Job 18. 16, 17, 19. Isai. 14. 20.
[p] Ps. 34. 16. 1 Kin. 13. 34.
[q] Ps. 109. 25. Cp. Ps. 44. 14 & 2 Kin. 19. 21 & Lam. 2. 15 & Isai. 37. 22.
[r] Cited Matt. 27. 43 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 37. 5 & Prov. 16. 3.
[s] Ps. 91. 14.
[t] Ps. 18. 19. Matt. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22.
[u] Ps. 71. 6.
[v] Ps. 2. 1 & 10. 2.
[w] Ps. 18. 40.
[x] Ps. 7. 12 & 11. 2.
[y] Isai. 46. 3 & 49. 1. Gal. 1. 15.
[z] See ver. 1. Ps. 10. 1.
[a] Ps. 107. 12. 2 Kin. 14. 26. Isai. 63. 5.
[b] Cp. Ps. 68. 30 (Heb.).
[c] Amos 4. 1.
[d] Ps. 35. 21. Job 16. 10. Lam. 2. 16 & 3. 46.
[e] Cited Matt. 27. 46 & Mark 15. 34.
[f] ver. 11.
[g] Cp. Lam. 2. 11.
[h] Ps. 32. 3 & 38. 8. Job 3. 24. Isai. 59. 11. Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
[i] Cp. Dan. 5. 6.
[j] Ps. 88. 1.
[k] Cp. Job 23. 16 & Nah. 2. 10. See Josh. 2. 11.
[l] See Ps. 68. 2.

3 But thou art [a]holy,
O thou that [5b]inhabitest [c]the praises of Israel.
4 Our fathers trusted in thee:
They trusted, and thou didst deliver them.
5 They [f]cried unto thee, and were delivered:
They [g]trusted in thee, and were not ashamed (confounded).
6 But I am [i]a worm, and no man;
[j]A reproach of men, and [k]despised of the people.
7 All they that see me [m]laugh me to scorn:
They **shoot out the lip, they [q]shake the head, *saying*,
8 [6r]Commit *thyself* unto the LORD; let him
††He trusted on the LORD *that* he would [s]deliver him:
Let him deliver him, ‡‡seeing he [t]delighteth (delighted) in him.
9 But thou art he that [u]took me out of the womb:
Thou §§didst make me trust (hope) *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.
10 I was cast upon thee from the womb:
Thou art my God from [y]my mother's belly.
11 Be not [z]far from me; for trouble is near;
For there is *[a]none to help.
12 Many bulls have compassed me:
[b]Strong bulls of [c]Bashan have beset me round.
13 They [d]gape (†gaped mouth, mouths),
As a ravening and a roaring lion.
14 I am [g]poured out like water,
And all my bones are ‡[i]out of joint:
My [k]heart is like [l]wax;
It is melted in the midst of my bowels.

R.V. [1] Or, *presence* Heb. *countenance.* [2] That is, *The hind of the morning.* [3] Or, *Far from my help* are *the words of my roaring.* [4] Or, *but find no rest* [5] Or, *art enthroned upon* [6] Or, *He trusted on the* LORD, *that he would deliver him*

A.V. * Or, *thou shalt set them as a butt.* † Heb. *shoulder.* ‡ Or, *the hind of the morning.* § Heb. *from my salvation.* ‖ Heb. there is *no silence to me.* ** Heb. *open.* †† Heb. *He rolled* himself *on the* LORD. ‡‡ Or, *if he delight in him.* §§ Or, *keptest me in safety.* * Heb. *not a helper.* † Heb. *opened their mouths against me.* ‡ Or, *sundered.*

15 My strength is [a]dried up like a potsherd;
And my [d]tongue cleaveth to my jaws;
And thou hast brought me into the dust of death.
16 For [g]dogs have compassed me:
The assembly of evil-doers the wicked have [j]inclosed me;
[1]They [k]pierced my hands and my feet.
17 I may tell all my bones;
They [m]look and stare upon me:
18 [n]They part my garments among them,
And upon my vesture do they cast lots. cast lots upon my vesture.
19 [p]But be not thou far off, from me,
O LORD:
O thou my succour, strength, [r]haste thee to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the sword;
[2*]My [u]darling [†]from the power of [g]the dog.
21 Save me from [v]the lion's mouth;
mouth:
Yea, from the horns of [x]the wild-oxen thou for thou hast heard me from the horns of hast answered me.
the unicorns.
22 [z]I will declare thy name unto my [b]brethren:
In the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.
23 Ye that [c]fear the LORD, praise him;
All ye the seed of Jacob, [f]glorify him;
And stand in awe of fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.
24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of [k]the afflicted;
Neither hath he [m]hid his face from him;
But when he [o]cried unto him, he heard.
25 Of thee cometh my praise My praise *shall be* of thee in the great [s]congregation:
I will [b]pay my [c]vows before them that fear him.
26 [e]The meek shall [f]eat and be satisfied:
They shall praise the LORD that seek after him:
Let your [c]heart your heart shall [h]live for ever.
27 All [i]the ends of the earth world shall remember and turn unto the LORD:
And all [l]the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.
28 For [o]the kingdom is the LORD'S:
And he is the ruler over governor among the nations.
29 All [q]the fat ones of the *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship:
All they that go down to the dust shall [s]bow before him, him:
Even he that cannot and none can alive. [t]keep his own alive his soul.
30 A seed shall serve him;
[3]It shall be told of accounted to the Lord unto the *next* for a [w]generation.
31 They shall [y]come come, and shall declare his righteousness
Unto a people that shall be [a]born, that he hath done it. *this.*

23

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD is my [d]shepherd; I shall not [e]want.
2 He maketh me to lie down in [‡]green [g]pastures:
He leadeth me beside the [4§]still waters.
3 He [h]restoreth my soul:
He [i]guideth leadeth me in [j]the paths of righteousness for his [l]name's sake.
4 Yea, though I [n]walk through the valley of [5p]the shadow of death,
I will [q]fear no evil; evil: for [r]thou art with me;

[a] Prov. 17. 22. [b] Ps. 66. 13. Jonah 2. 9. See Ps. 50. 14. [c] Lev. 7. 16. [d] Cp. John 19. 28. See Job 29. 10. [e] Ps. 69. 32. [f] Isai. 25. 6 & 65. 13. [g] Cp. Phil. 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 15. [h] John 6. 51. [i] Ps. 2. 8 & 67. 7. Cp. Ps. 72. 11 & 86. 9 & Isai. 49. 6, *al.* [j] Ps. 88. 17. [k] Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 33 & 24. 40. John 19. 23, 37 & 20. 25. Cp. Zech. 12. 10. [l] Ps. 96. 7. [m] Luke 23. 35. [n] Cited John 19. 24. Cp. Matt. 27. 35 & Luke 23. 34. [o] Obad. 21. Cp. Ps. 47. 8 & Zech. 14. 9. [p] ver. 11. [q] Cp. Ps. 45. 12. [r] Ps. 38. 22. [s] Ps. 72. 9. Cp. Phil. 2. 10. [t] Ezek. 18. 27. [u] Ps. 35. 17 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Gen. 22. 2 (for mg.) & Judg. 11. 34 (for mg.) & Prov. 4. 3 (mg. for mg.). [v] 2 Tim. 4. 17. [w] Ps. 48. 13 & 71. 18. [x] See Num. 23. 22. [y] Ps. 86. 9. Cp. Isai. 60. 3. [z] Cited Heb. 2. 12. Cp. Ps. 102. 21 & John 17. 6. [a] Ps. 78. 6 & 102. 18. [b] Matt. 28. 10. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29. [c] Ps. 135. 20. [d] Ps. 78. 52 & 80. 1. Isai. 40. 11. Jer. 31. 10. Ezek. 34. 11, 12, 23. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25 & 5. 4. Rev. 7. 17, *al.* [e] Ps. 34. 9, 10. Cp. Matt. 6. 33. [f] Ps. 50. 15, 23. [g] Ezek. 34. 14. John 10. 9. [h] Ps. 19. 7. [i] Ps. 5. 8 & 31. 3 & 139. 10, 24 & 143. 10. Isai. 40. 11 & 49. 10. Rev. 7. 17, *al.* [j] Prov. 4. 11 & 8. 20. [k] Cp. Isai. 53. 4, 7. [l] Ps. 25. 11 & 31. 3 & 79. 9 & 109. 21. Ezek. 20. 9, 14. [m] Ps. 10. 1 & 13. 1. See Job 13. 24. [n] Ps. 138. 7. [o] Heb. 5. 7. [p] See Job 3. 5. [q] Ps. 3. 6 & 27. 1, 3 & 118. 6. [r] Ex. 3. 12. Isai. 43. 2. [s] Ps. 35. 18 & 40. 9, 10 & 111. 1.

R.V. [1] So the Sept., Vulg. and Syr. According to other ancient versions, *They bound.* The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *Like a lion.* [2] Heb. *My only one.* [3] Or, *It shall be counted unto the Lord for* his *generation* [4] Heb. *waters of rest*
[5] Or, *deep darkness* (and so elsewhere)
A.V. * Heb. *my only one.* † Heb. *from the hand.* ‡ Heb. *pastures of tender grass.* § Heb. *waters of quietness.*

Thy [a]rod and thy staff, staff they comfort me.
5 Thou [c]preparest a table before me in [d]the presence of mine enemies:
Thou hast [e]anointed *anointest my head with oil; my [f]cup runneth over.
6 [1]Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life:
And I will [h]dwell in the house of the LORD [2]†[i]for ever.

24

A Psalm of David.

1 [l]The earth is the LORD'S, and the fulness thereof;
The world, and they that dwell therein.
2 For he hath [p]founded it upon [q]the seas,
And established it upon the floods.
3 [u]Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD?
And or who shall stand in his [w]holy place?
4 ‡[x]He that hath [y]clean hands, and [z]a pure heart;
Who hath not [a]lifted up his soul unto [b]vanity,
And hath not nor sworn deceitfully.
5 He shall receive [d]a the blessing from the LORD,
And [f]righteousness from [g]the God of his salvation.
6 This is [i]the generation of them that seek after him,
That [j]seek thy face, [3]§ O [4]*God of* Jacob. Selah. [Selah

7 [l]Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
And be ye lift up, ye [5]everlasting doors: doors;
And [n]the King of glory shall come in.
8 Who is the this King of glory?
The LORD strong and mighty,
The LORD [b]mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates;
Yea, even lift them up, ye [b]everlasting doors: doors;
And the King of glory shall come in.
10 Who is this King of glory?
[g]The LORD of hosts,
He is the King of glory. Selah. [Selah

a Mic. 7. 14. *b* Cp. Ex. 15. 3. *c* Ps. 78. 19. Cp. John 6. 51. See 2 Sam. 17. 27—29 & Prov. 9. 2. *d* Cp. Ps. 31. 19. *e* Ps. 45. 7 & 133. 2. Luke 7. 46. Cp. Ps. 92. 10. *f* Ps. 16. 5. *g* Mal. 1. 14. *h* Ps. 27. 4. *i* Ps. 21. 4. *j* Ps. 86. 4 & 143. 8. Lam. 3. 41. Cp. Ps. 24. 4. *k* See Ps. 11. 1. *l* Ps. 50. 12 & 89. 11. Ex. 9. 29 & 19. 5. Deut. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Cited 1 Cor. 10. 26. *m* ver. 20. Ps. 31. 1, 17 & 71. 1. *n* Cp. Ps. 13. 4. *o* Isai. 49. 23. Cp. Rom. 5. 5 & Phil. 1. 20. *p* Ps. 104. 5. Job 38. 6. Prov. 8. 29. *q* Ps. 136. 6. Gen. 1. 9. *r* Cp. Jer. 3. 20. *s* Cp. Ps. 59. 3, 4. *t* Ps. 27. 11 & 86. 11 & 143. 8, 10. Ex. 33. 13. Cp. Ps. 5. 8 & 119. 35. *u* For ver. 3—5, see Ps. 15. 1—5. *v* Ps. 26. 3 & 86. 11. *w* Ps. 2. 6. *x* Cp. Deut. 10. 12 & Isai. 33. 15, 16 & Mic. 6. 8. *y* See Job 22. 30. *z* Ps. 73. 1. Matt. 5. 8. *a* Cp. Ezek. 18. 6. *b* Ps. 31. 6 & 119. 37. *c* Ps. 51. 1. Cp. Ps. 103. 17 & Isai. 63. 15. *d* Cp. Gen. 22. 17, 18. *e* Cp. Gen. 8. 1 & 9. 15 & 19. 29. *f* Isai. 46. 13 & 56. 1. *g* Ps. 27. 9 & 38. 22 & 51. 14 & 88. 1. *h* Job 13. 26 & 20. 11. Jer. 3. 25. *i* Ps. 14. 5. *j* Ps. 27. 8 & 105. 4. *k* Ps. 51. 1. *l* Cp. Ps. 118. 19, 20 & Isai. 26. 2. *m* Ps. 100. 5. *n* Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8. *o* Ps. 32. 8.

25

A Psalm of David.

1 Unto thee, O LORD, do I [j]lift up my soul.
2 O my God, in thee have I [k]trusted, I trust in thee:
[m]Let me not be ashamed; ashamed,
[n]Let not mine enemies triumph over me.
3 Yea, let [o]none that wait on thee shall be ashamed:
They shall let them be ashamed that [r]deal which treacherously transgress [s]without cause.
4 [t]Shew me thy ways, O LORD;
Teach me thy paths.
5 Guide Lead me in thy [v]truth, and teach me me;
For thou art the God of my salvation;
On thee do I wait all the day.
6 Remember, O LORD, ‖thy [c]tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses;
[e]For they have been ever of old.
7 Remember not [h]the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions:
According to thy [k]lovingkindness mercy remember thou me, me
For thy goodness' sake, O LORD.
8 [m]Good and upright is the LORD:
Therefore [o]will he instruct teach sinners in the way.
9 The meek will he guide in judgement. judgment.

R.V. [1] Or, *Only* [2] Heb. *for length of days.* [3] Or, even *Jacob* [4] So some ancient versions. [5] Or, *ancient*
A.V. * Heb. *makest fat.* † Heb. *to length of days.* ‡ Heb. *The clean of hands.* § Or, O God of *Jacob.*
‖ Heb. *thy bowels.*

And the meek will he teach
his way.
10 All the paths of the LORD are
[b]lovingkindness and truth
Unto such as keep his cove-
nant and his testimonies.
11 For thy [f]name's sake, O LORD,
Pardon mine iniquity, for it is
[h]great.
12 What man is he that feareth
the LORD?
Him [k]shall he instruct in the
way that he shall choose.
13 His soul *shall [m]dwell at ease;
And his [p]seed [q]shall inherit
the land.
14 [r]The [1]secret of the LORD is
with them that fear him;
[2]†And he will shew them his
covenant.
15 Mine [t]eyes are ever toward
the LORD;
For he shall ‡[v]pluck my feet
out of the net.
16 [w]Turn thee unto me, and have
mercy upon me;
For I am desolate and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart [3]are
enlarged:
O bring thou me out of my
distresses.
18 *Consider mine affliction and
my travail.
And forgive all my sins.
19 Consider mine enemies, for they
are many;
And they hate me with §cruel
hatred.
20 O keep my soul, and deliver
me:
[c]Let me not be ashamed, for I
put my trust in thee.
21 Let integrity and uprightness
preserve me;
For I wait on thee.
22 [c]Redeem Israel, O God,
Out of all his troubles.

a See Ps. 7. 8.
b Cp. John 1. 17.
c ver. 11.
d See Ps. 11. 1.
e Cp. Ps. 13. 36 (for mg.) & 37. 31 (for mg.).
f See Ps. 23. 3.
g See Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3 & 139. 23.
h Cp. Rom. 5. 20.
i Ps. 7. 9.
j Cp. Ps. 25. 10.
k ver. 8.
l 2 Kin. 20. 3. Cp. Ps. 86. 11.
m Cp. Prov. 1. 33 & 19. 23.
n See Ps. 1. 1.
o Job 11. 11.
p Ps. 112. 2.
q See Ps. 37. 9.
r Cp. Amos 3. 7. See Job 29. 4.
s Ps. 31. 6 & 139. 21, 22.
t Ps. 123. 1, 2 & 141. 8. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 12.
u Ps. 73. 13. Cp. Ex. 30. 19, 20 & Deut. 21. 6.
v Ps. 31. 4.
w Ps. 69. 16 & 86. 16 & 119. 132.
x See Ps. 9. 1.
y Cp. Ps. 27. 4.
z 2 Sam. 16. 12 (mg.). Cp. Job 10. 15.
a Cp. Ps. 26. 3.
b Ex. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 19.
c See ver. 2.
d See Ps. 27. 11.
e Ps. 34. 22 & 71. 23 & 130. 8. Lam. 3. 58. Cp. 2 Sam. 4. 9.
f Ps. 22. 25.

26

A Psalm of David.

1 [a]Judge me, O LORD; for I have
[c]walked in mine integrity:
I have [d]trusted also in the
LORD [4]without [c]wavering.
2 [g]Examine me, O LORD, and
prove me;
Try [i]my reins and my heart.
3 For thy [j]lovingkindness is
before mine eyes:
And I have [l]walked in thy
[j]truth.
4 I have not [n]sat with [o]vain
persons;
Neither will I go in with dis-
semblers.
5 I [5]hate the congregation of
evil-doers,
And will not sit with the
wicked.
6 I will [u]wash mine hands in
innocency:
So will I compass thine altar,
O LORD:
7 That I may [5]make publish with the voice
of thanksgiving,
And tell of all thy [x]wondrous
works.
8 LORD, I [y]love the habitation
of thy house,
And the place [6]‖ where thy glory dwelleth.
9 7**[a]Gather not my soul with
sinners,
Nor my life with men of blood.
10 In whose hands is mischief,
And their right hand is ‡‡full
of [b]bribes.
11 But as for me, I will walk in
mine integrity:
Redeem me, and be merciful
unto me.
12 My foot standeth in [d]an even
place:
In [f]the congregations will I
bless the LORD.

R.V. [1] Or, *counsel* Or, *friendship* [2] Or, *And his covenant, to make them know it* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *relieve thou,* *and bring me &c.* [4] Or, *I shall not slide* [5] Or, *publish with the voice of thanksgiving* [6] Heb. *of the tabernacle of thy glory.* [7] Or, *Take not away*

A.V. * Heb. *shall lodge in goodness.* † Or, *and his covenant to make them know it.* ‡ Heb. *bring forth.* § Heb. *hatred of violence.* ‖ Heb. *of the tabernacle of thy honour.* ** Or, *Take not away.* †† Heb. *men of blood.* ‡‡ Heb. *filled with.*

27

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD is my [b]light and my [c]salvation; [d]whom shall I fear?
The LORD is the [1]strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes, [evil-doers] *came upon me to [f]eat up my flesh,
Even mine adversaries and my foes, they stumbled and fell.

3 [i]Though an host should encamp against me,
My heart shall not fear:
Though war should rise against me,
[2]Even then will I be confident. [in this]

4 [n]One thing have I [asked] of the LORD, that will I seek after;
That I may [p]dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life,
To behold [3]†[s]the beauty of the LORD, and to [4]inquire in his temple.

5 For in the [day] [time] of trouble he shall [w]keep me secretly [hide me] in his pavilion:
In the [covert] [secret] of his [5]tabernacle shall he hide me;
He shall [x]lift [set] me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine [y]head be lifted up above mine enemies round about [me];
[me:]
[And I will therefore will I] offer in his [5]tabernacle sacrifices ‡of [6]b]joy;
[d]I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

7 [f]Hear, O LORD, when I cry with my voice:
Have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 §*When thou saidst,* [a]Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee,
Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

9 [e]Hide not thy face *far* from me;
Put not thy servant away in anger:
Thou hast been my help;
Cast me not off, [leave me not,] neither forsake me,
[g]O God of my salvation.

10 [7]For [When] [h]my father and my mother [have forsaken] [forsake] me,
[But then] the LORD ‖will [j]take me up.

11 [k]Teach me thy way, O [LORD]; [LORD,]
And lead me in **[l]a plain path,
Because of [8]††mine enemies.

12 [m]Deliver me not over unto the will of mine [adversaries] [enemies]:
For [o]false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as [q]breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted,* unless I had believed to see [r]the goodness of the LORD
In [t]the land of the living.

14 [u]Wait on the LORD:
[v]Be [strong,] [of good courage,] and [let] he shall thine heart take courage;
[strengthen thine heart:]
Yea, wait thou [wait, I say,] on the LORD.

28

A Psalm of David.

1 Unto [thee, O LORD, will I call:] [thee will I cry, O LORD]
[z]My [rock,] [rock;] be not [thou deaf unto] [silent ‡‡to] me:
Lest, if thou [a]be silent [unto] [to] me,
I become like them that [c]go down into the pit.

2 [e]Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee,
When I [g]lift up my hands §§[9][h]toward thy holy oracle.

---

a Ps. 24. 6 & 105. 4.
b Isai. 60. 20. Mic. 7. 8. Cp. Ps. 84. 11.
c Ps. 118. 14. Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 12. 2 & 62. 11.
d See Ps. 23. 4.
e Ps. 69. 17 & 102. 2 & 143. 7.
f Ps. 14. 4.
g See Ps. 24. 5.
h Cp. Isai. 49. 15 & 63. 16.
i Ps. 3. 6.
j Cp. Isai. 40. 11.
k See Ps. 25. 4.
l Ps. 26. 12 & 143. 10 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 5. 8.
m Ps. 41. 2.
n Cp. Ps. 26. 8 & 84. 1, 2.
o Ps. 35. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 13 & Matt. 26. 59, 60 & Mark 14. 55, 56.
p Ps. 23. 6 & 65. 4. Cp. Luke 2. 37.
q Acts 9. 1.
r Ex. 33. 19.
s Ps. 90. 17.
t Ps. 52. 5 & 116. 9 & 142. 5. Job 28. 13. Isai. 38. 11, *al.*
u Ps. 37. 34 & 62. 5. Prov. 20. 22.
v Ps. 31. 24. Deut. 31. 7. Josh. 1. 6, 9, 18.
w Ps. 31. 20. Cp. Ps. 91. 1 & Job 5. 21 & Isai. 4. 6.
x Ps. 40. 2.
y Ps. 3. 3.
z See Ps. 18. 2.
a Ps. 35. 22 & 39. 12 & 83. 1 & 109. 1.
b Cp. Num. 10. 10.
c Ps. 88. 4 & 143. 7.
d Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16.
e Ps. 140. 6. Prov. 1. 12.
f Ps. 30. 10.
g Ps. 134. 2 & 141. 2. Lam. 2. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. Cp. Ps. 119. 48.
h Ps. 5. 7 & 138. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *strong hold* [2] Or, *In this* [3] Or, *the pleasantness* [4] Or, *consider his temple* [5] Heb. *tent.* [6] Or, *shouting* Or, *trumpet-sound* [7] Or, *When my father and my mother forsake me, the* LORD *&c.* [8] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *toward the innermost place of thy sanctuary*

A.V. * Heb. *approached against me.* † Or, *the delight.* ‡ Heb. *of shouting.* § Or, *My heart said unto thee, Let my face seek thy face, &c.* ‖ Heb. *will gather me.* ** Heb. *a way of plainness.* †† Heb. *those which observe me.* ‡‡ Heb. *from me.* §§ Or, *toward the oracle of thy sanctuary.*

3 [a]Draw me not away with the wicked,
And with the workers of iniquity;
iniquity,
[d]Which speak peace with their to
neighbours,
But mischief is in their hearts.
4 [f]Give them according to their work,
deeds, and according to the wickedness of their doings
endeavours:
Give them after the operation
work of their hands;
[h]Render to them their desert.
5 Because they [i]regard not the works of the LORD,
Nor the operation of his hands,
He shall break them down
destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the LORD,
Because he hath [n]heard the voice of my supplications.
7 The LORD is my strength and [p]my shield;
My heart hath [q]trusted in him,
and I am helped:
Therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth;
And with my [s]song will I praise him.
8 The LORD is [1*]their strength,
And he is [*]a strong hold of salvation to
the [†]saving strength of his anointed.
9 Save thy people, and bless [x]thine inheritance:
[†y]Feed them also, and [‡]bear
lift them up for ever.

29

A Psalm of David.

1 Give unto the LORD, O [§]ye
[2z]sons of the [3]mighty,
[c]Give unto the LORD glory and strength.
2 Give unto the LORD [‖]the glory due unto his name;
Worship the LORD [4**]in [b]the beauty of holiness.
3 The voice of the LORD is upon [c]the waters:
The God of glory [‡]thundereth,
thundereth:
Even the LORD
the LORD *is* upon [5††]many waters.
4 The voice of the LORD is [‡‡g]powerful;
The voice of the LORD is [§§]full of majesty.
5 The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars;
Yea, the LORD breaketh in pieces
[j]the cedars of Lebanon.
6 He maketh them also to [k]skip like a calf;
Lebanon and [l]Sirion like a young [m]wild-ox.
unicorn.
7 The voice of the LORD [6]cleaveth
[*]divideth the flames of fire.
8 The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness;
The LORD shaketh the wilderness of [o]Kadesh.
9 The voice of the LORD maketh [r]the hinds [†]to calve,
And strippeth
discovereth the forests bare:
And in his temple [‡]every thing
doth every one
saith, Glory.
speak of *his* glory.
10 The LORD sat *as king* at sitteth upon [t]the Flood.
flood;
Yea, the LORD sitteth [7]as king
King for ever.
11 The LORD will give [w]strength unto his people;
The LORD will bless his people with [a]peace.

30

A Psalm; a
A Psalm *and* Song at the Dedication
dedication
of [b]the House; *a Psalm* of David.
house

1 I will [c]extol thee, O LORD;
for thou hast [7]raised
lifted me up,
And hast not made my foes to [f]rejoice over me.
2 O LORD my God,
I [g]cried unto thee, and thou hast [h]healed me.

---

a Cp. Ps. 26. 9 & Ezek. 32. 20.
b Ps. 110. 3. 1 Chr. 16. 29. 2 Chr. 20. 21 (& mg.). Cp. Ex. 28. 2.
c Cp. Ps. 18. 11.
d Jer. 9. 8. Cp. Ps. 5. 9 & 12. 2 & 55. 21 & 62. 4.
e Job 37. 4, 5.
f Jer. 50. 15, 29. Rev. 18. 6. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 14.
g Ps. 68. 33.
h Cp. Ps. 137. 8.
i Isai. 5. 12. Cp. Job 34. 27.
j Ps. 104. 16. Judg. 9. 15. Isai. 2. 13, *al.*
k Ps. 114. 4, 6.
l Deut. 3. 9.
m Num. 23. 22.
n ver. 2.
o Num. 13. 26.
p See Ps. 3. 3.
q See Ps. 11. 1.
r Cp. Job 39. 1—3.
s Ps. 69. 30.
t Cp. Gen. 6. 17.
u Ps. 10. 16.
v Ps. 140. 7. Cp. Ps. 20. 6.
w Ps. 68. 35. Cp. Isai. 40. 29.
x Deut. 9. 29 & 32. 9. 1 Kin. 8. 51, *al.*
y Ps. 78. 71, 72.
z Isai. 40. 11 & 46. 3 & 63. 9.
a Phil. 4. 7.
b 2 Sam. 5. 11. 1 Chr. 22. 1.
c Ps. 107. 32.
d Ps. 89. 6 (& mg. for mg.).
e Ps. 96. 7, 8. 1 Chr. 16. 28, 29. Cp. Ps. 68. 34.
f Ps. 25. 2 & 35. 19, 24. Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
g Ps. 88. 13.
h See Ps. 6. 2.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *a strength unto his people.* [2] Or, *sons of God* [3] Or, *gods* See Ex. 15. 11. [4] Or, *in holy array* [5] Or, *great* [6] Or, *heweth out flames of fire* [7] Or, *drawn*

A.V. * Or, *his strength.* † Heb. *strength of salvations.* ‡ Or, *rule.* § Heb. *ye sons of the mighty.* ‖ Heb. *the honour of his name.* ** Or, *in his glorious sanctuary.* †† Or, *great waters.* ‡‡ Heb. *in power.* §§ Heb. *in majesty.* * Heb. *cutteth out.* † Or, *to be in pain.* ‡ Or, *every whit of it uttereth, &c.*

3 O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from [b]Sheol the grave:
Thou hast kept me alive, [1]that I should not [d]go down to the pit.
4 Sing [praise] unto the LORD, O ye [g]saints of his,
And [h]give thanks [*at the remembrance] [to his holy] [2]name.
of his holiness.
5 [i]For [†his anger] [is but for] a moment; [endureth but]
[3k]In his favour is life:
[n]Weeping [4]may [tarry for the night] [endure] [for a]
But [§o]joy *cometh* in the morning.
6 As for me, I said in my [r]prosperity,
And in my prosperity I said,
I shall never be [s]moved.
7 Thou, LORD, [of] by thy favour [hadst thou hast]
‖made my [u]mountain to stand strong:
Thou didst [y]hide thy [face;] face, *and* I was [z]troubled.
8 I cried to thee, O LORD;
And [a]unto the LORD I made [supplication:] supplication.
9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit?
Shall [d]the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?
10 [f]Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me:
LORD, be thou my helper.
11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into [dancing;] dancing:
Thou hast [loosed] [put off] my sackcloth, and girded me with [gladness:] gladness;
12 To the end that [**]*my* [j]glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

31 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [n]In thee, O LORD, do I [o]put my trust; [q]let me never be ashamed:
Deliver me in thy [a]righteousness.
2 [c]Bow down thine ear [unto] [to] me; deliver me speedily:
Be thou [to] [me] [†my] [c]a strong rock,
[for] [f]an house of [5]defence to save me.
3 For thou art my rock and my fortress;
Therefore for thy [j]name's sake lead [me] [me,] and guide me.
4 [i][Pluck] [Pull] me out of [m]the net that they have laid privily for [me:] [me:]
For thou art my [p]strong hold. [strength.]
5 [q]Into thine hand I [commend] [commit] my spirit:
Thou hast redeemed me, O [LORD,] [thou] [LORD] [t]God of truth.
6 I [v]hate [have hated] them that [w]regard lying [x]vanities:
But I trust in the LORD.
7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy:
For thou hast [seen] [considered] my affliction; [trouble;]
Thou hast [b]known [6]my soul in adversities: [adversities;]
8 And [thou] hast not [c]shut me up into the hand of the [enemy;] [enemy:]
Thou hast set my feet in [e]a large [place.] [room.]
9 Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am [g]in [distress.] [trouble:]
[h]Mine eye [wasteth away] [is consumed] with grief,
yea, my soul and my [body.] [belly.]
10 For my life is spent with [sorrow,] [grief,] and my years with sighing:
My strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and [k]my bones are [wasted away.] [consumed.]
11 Because of all mine adversaries I am become
I was a reproach among all mine enemies,
[but]
[a] reproach,
Yea, unto my [m]neighbours exceedingly, [especially among my neighbours,] and
a fear to mine acquaintance:
They that did see me without [p]fled from me.
12 I am [r]forgotten as a dead man out of mind:

a Ps. 143. 1.
b See Ps. 16. 10.
c Ps. 17. 6 & 88. 1 & 88. 2, *al.*
d Ps. 28. 1.
e See Ps. 18. 2.
f Cp. Ps. 91. 2.
g Ps. 50. 5.
h Ps. 97. 12. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
i Cp. Ps. 103. 9 & Job 33. 26 & Isai. 26. 20 & 54. 7, 8.
j See Ps. 23. 3.
k Ps. 63. 3.
l Ps. 25. 15.
m See Job 18. 8.
n Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 17, 18.
o Ps. 126. 5 (Heb.).
p Ps. 43. 2.
q Cited Luke 23. 46. Cp. Acts 7. 59.
r Cp. Job 29. 18 & Prov. 1. 32.
s Ps. 10. 6.
t Deut. 32. 4.
u Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
v Ps. 26. 5.
w Jonah 2. 8.
x Deut. 32. 21. Jer. 8. 19 & 14. 22.
y Ps. 104. 29. Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 10.
a Ps. 142. 1.
b See Ps. 1. 6.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 30.
d See Ps. 6. 5.
e See Job 36. 16.
f Ps. 27. 7.
g Ps. 66. 14.
h See Ps. 6. 7.
i Ex. 15. 20. 2 Sam. 6. 14. Jer. 31. 4, 13. Cp. Ps. 149. 3 & 150. 4 & Lam. 5. 15.
j See Ps. 16. 9.
k Ps. 6. 2 & 32. 3 & 38. 3 & 102. 3. Job 30. 30, *al.*
l Cp. Ps. 41. 7, 8 & Isai. 53. 3.
m See Job 19. 13, 14.
n For ver. 1–3, see Ps. 71. 1–3.
o See Ps. 11. 1.
p Ps. 64. 8 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 26. 56 & Mark 14. 50.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 88. 5. Eccles. 9. 5.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *from among them that go down to the pit.* [2] Heb. *memorial.* See Ex. 3. 15. [3] Or, *His favour is for a life time* [4] Heb. *may come in to lodge at even.* [5] Heb. *fortresses.* [6] Or, *the adversities of my soul*
A.V. * Or, *to the memorial.* † Heb. there is but *a moment in his anger.* ‡ Heb. *in the evening.* § Heb. *singing.*
‖ Heb. *settled strength for my mountain.* ** That is, my *tongue*, or, my *soul.* †† Heb. *to me for a rock of strength.*

I am like *[a]a broken vessel.
13 For I have [b]heard the defaming slander
of many, many:
Terror fear was on every side:
[c]While they took counsel together against me,
They devised to take away my life.
14 But I [e]trusted in thee, O LORD:
I said, Thou art my God.
15 My [h]times are in thy hand:
[i]Deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.
16 [k]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant:
Save me in for thy lovingkindness. mercies' sake.
17 [o]Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee:
Let the wicked be ashamed, and †let them be [q]silent in Sheol. the grave.
18 Let the lying lips be dumb put to silence;
Which [s]speak against the righteous ‡grievous things
[t]insolently, proudly With pride and contempt. and contemptuously against the righteous.
19 Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee, thee;
Which thou hast wrought for them that put their trust in thee, thee [x]before the sons of men!
20 In [z]the covert of thy presence shalt thou Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy hide them presence from the plottings pride of man:
Thou shalt [b]keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.
21 Blessed be the LORD:
For he hath [c]shewed me his marvellous lovingkindness kindness in [e]a §strong city.
22 As for me, For I said in my [1g]haste,
I am [i]cut off from [j]before thine eyes:
Nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.
23 O love the LORD, all ye his [d]saints:
The for the LORD preserveth [2]the faithful,
And plentifully [f]rewardeth the proud doer.
24 [g]Be strong, of good courage, and let your heart take courage, he shall strengthen your heart,
All ye [j]that [3]hope in the LORD.

[a] Isai. 30. 14.
[b] Jer. 20. 10.
[c] Cp. Matt. 27. 1. See 2 Sam. 17. 1—4.
[d] Ps. 30. 4.
[e] ver. 1, 6.
[f] Deut. 32. 41.
[g] See Ps. 27. 14.
[h] 1 Chr. 29. 30. Job 24. 1.
[i] Ps. 7. 1.
[j] Ps. 33. 18, 22 (& mg. for mg.) & 147. 11. Isai. 49. 23 (for mg.).
[k] See Ps. 4. 6.
[l] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[m] Cited Rom. 4. 7, 8. Cp. Ps. 85. 2.
[n] Cp. Ex. 34. 7 & John 1. 29.
[o] ver. 1.
[p] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 19.
[q] 1 Sam. 2. 9. Cp. Ps. 94. 17 & 115. 17.
[r] John 1. 47.
[s] Cp. Jude 15.
[t] Ps. 17. 10.
[u] See Ps. 31. 10.
[v] See Ps. 22. 1.
[w] 1 Sam. 5. 6, 11. Cp. Ps. 38. 2.
[x] Ps. 23. 5.
[y] Ps. 51. 3.
[z] See Ps. 32. 7.
[a] Ps. 38. 18. Job 33. 27. Prov. 28. 13. Cp. Luke 15. 18, 21 & 1 John 1. 9.
[b] See Ps. 27. 5.
[c] Ps. 17. 7.
[d] Ps. 30. 4.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 7.
[f] See Ps. 69. 13.
[g] Ps. 116. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 14.
[h] Cp. Ps. 18. 4, 16 & 42. 7 & 69. 1 & 144. 7. See Job 22. 11.
[i] Isai. 38. 11, 12. Lam. 3. 54.
[j] Jonah 2. 4.

32

‖*A Psalm* of David. David, [1]Maschil.

1 [m]Blessed is he whose [n]transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.
2 Blessed is the man unto whom the LORD [p]imputeth not iniquity,
And in whose spirit [r]there is no guile.
3 When I kept silence, my [u]bones waxed old
Through my [v]roaring all the day long.
4 For day and night thy [w]hand was heavy upon me:
My moisture was changed [4]as with is turned into the drought of summer. [Selah
Selah.
5 I [y]acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid: hid.
I said, I [a]will confess my transgressions unto the LORD;
And thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. [Selah
6 For this let shall every one that is [d]godly pray unto thee [5**]in a time when thou [f]mayest be found:
Surely when [h]the great waters overflow in the floods of great waters they shall not reach come nigh unto him.

[m] Cited Rom. 4. 7, 8. Cp. Ps. 85. 2.
[n] Cp. Ex. 34. 7 & John 1. 29.
[p] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 19.
[r] John 1. 47.
[u] See Ps. 31. 10.
[v] See Ps. 22. 1.
[w] 1 Sam. 5. 6, 11. Cp. Ps. 38. 2.
[y] Ps. 51. 3.
[a] Ps. 38. 18. Job 33. 27. Prov. 28. 13. Cp. Luke 15. 18, 21 & 1 John 1. 9.
[d] Ps. 30. 4.
[f] See Ps. 69. 13.
[h] Cp. Ps. 18. 4, 16 & 42. 7 & 69. 1 & 144. 7. See Job 22. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *alarm* [2] Or, *faithfulness* [3] Or, *wait for* [4] Or, *into* [5] Or, *in the time of finding out* sin
A.V. * Heb. *a vessel that perisheth.* † Or, *let them be cut off for the grave.* ‡ Heb. *a hard thing.* § Or, *fenced city.*
‖ Or, *A Psalm of David giving instruction.* ** Heb. *in a time of finding.*

7 Thou art my [a]hiding place;
thou wilt shalt preserve me from [c]trouble;
Thou wilt shalt compass me about with [f]songs of deliverance. [Selah
Selah.
8 I will [h]instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go:
*I will [j]counsel guide thee with mine eye upon thee.
eye.
9 [k]Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding:
Whose trappings mouth must be [l]bit and held in bridle to hold them in,
with bit and bridle,
[1]*Else* lest they will not come near unto thee.
10 [n]Many sorrows shall be to the wicked:
But he that [p]trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.
11 [r]Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous:
And [s]shout for joy, all ye that are [t]upright in heart.

33 1 [v]Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous:
[x]Praise *for* praise is comely for the upright.
2 Give thanks unto Praise the LORD with [z]harp:
Sing praises unto him with [z]the psaltery *and* an instrument of [a]ten strings.
3 Sing unto him [d]a new song;
Play skilfully with a loud noise.
4 For the word of the LORD is right;
And all his work is works *are* *done* in [f]faithfulness.
truth.
5 He [g]loveth righteousness and judgement:
judgment:
[h]The earth is full of the [†]loving-kindness of the LORD.
kindness
6 By [b]the word of the LORD were the heavens made;
And all [d]the host of them by [e]the breath of his mouth.
7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as [g]an heap:
He [i]layeth up the deeps depth in storehouses.
8 Let all the earth fear the LORD:
Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.
9 For [m]he spake, and it was done;
He commanded, and it stood fast.
10 The LORD [‡o]bringeth the counsel of the nations heathen to nought:
He maketh the thoughts devices of the peoples to be people of none effect.
11 [q]The counsel of the LORD standeth fast for ever,
The thoughts of his heart [§]to all generations.
12 [u]Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD;
The *and* the people whom he hath [w]chosen for his own inheritance.
13 The LORD [y]looketh from heaven;
He beholdeth all the sons of men;
men.
14 From [b]the place of his habitation he [c]looketh forth
Upon all the inhabitants of the earth;
earth.
15 He that fashioneth the their hearts of them all,
alike;
That he considereth all their works.
16 [e]There is no king saved by [2]the multitude of an host:
A mighty man is not delivered by great much strength.
17 [i]An horse is a vain thing for safety:

a Ps. 91. 1 & 119. 114. Cp. Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.
b Gen. 1. 6, 7. Heb. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 5. Cp. John 1. 3.
c Ps. 9. 9.
d Gen. 2. 1.
e Cp. Job 26. 13 & Isai. 11. 4.
f Cp. Ps. 18. title. See Ex. 15. 1—18 & Judg. 5. 1—31 & Ex. 15. 1.
g Ps. 78. 13. Ex. 15. 8. Josh. 3. 13, 16.
h Ps. 25. 8, 12.
i See Job 38. 8.
j Ps. 73. 24.
k Prov. 26. 3. Cp. Job 35. 11.
l James 3. 3.
m Ps. 148. 5, 6. Gen. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 147. 15, 18.
n Cp. Prov. 13. 21 & Rom. 2. 9.
o Isai. 19. 3 Luke 1. 51. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 34 & 17. 14 & Neh. 4. 15 & Job 5. 12 & Isai. 8. 10.
p Ps. 34. 8 & 84. 12. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.
q Prov. 19. 21. Isai. 46. 10.
r Ps. 64. 10 & 68. 3 & 97. 12. Cp. Ps. 33. 1.
s Deut. 32. 43.
t See Ps. 7. 10.
u Ps. 144. 15 Deut. 33. 29.
v Cp. Ps. 32. 11.
w Ps. 65. 4. Deut. 7. 6. Cp. Ex. 19. 5.
x Ps. 147. 1.
y Job 28. 24. See Ps. 11. 4.
z Ps. 71. 22.
a Ps. 92. 3 & 144. 9.
b 1 Kin. 8. 39, 43, 49.
c Cp. Prov. 15. 3 & Jer. 32. 19.
d Ps. 40. 3 & 96. 1. Isai. 42. 10. Rev. 5. 9 & 14. 3, *al.*
e Cp. Ps. 44. 6.
f Ps. 119. 75.
g Ps. 11. 7 & 36. 5, 6 & 45. 7 & 89. 14.
h Ps. 119. 64.
i Ps. 20. 7 & 147. 10. Prov. 21. 31. Hos. 1. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *That they come not near* [2] Or, *a great power*
A.V. * Heb. *I will counsel* thee, *mine eye* shall be *upon thee.* † Or, *mercy.* ‡ Heb. *maketh frustrate.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.*

Neither shall he deliver any
by his great power.
18 Behold, [c]the eye of the LORD
is upon them that fear him,
[d]Upon them that [1]hope in his
mercy;
19 To [g]deliver their soul from
death,
And to keep them alive in
[i]famine.
20 Our soul hath [j]waited
waiteth
for the
LORD:
He is our [k]help and [l]our
shield.
21 For our heart shall [n]rejoice
in him,
Because we have [p]trusted in
his holy name.
22 Let thy mercy, O LORD, be
upon us,
According as we [1]have hoped
hope
in
thee.

34 *A Psalm* of David; when he [2]changed
David,
his behaviour before [u]Abimelech, who
*Abimelech;
drove him away, and he departed.

1 I will bless the LORD [x]at all
times:
His praise shall continually be
in my mouth.
2 My soul shall [a]make her boast
in the LORD:
The meek
humble
shall hear thereof,
and [d]be glad.
3 O [f]magnify the LORD with me,
And let us exalt his name
together.
4 I [h]sought the LORD, and he
answered
heard
me,
And delivered me from all my
fears.
5 †They looked unto him, and
were [j]lightened:
And their faces shall never be con-
were not
founded.
ashamed.
6 [l]This poor man cried, and the
LORD heard him,
And [n]saved him out of all his
troubles.

[a] Dan. 6. 22. Heb. 1. 14.
[b] Cp. Gen. 32. 1, 2 & 2 Kin. 6. 17.
[c] Ps. 34. 15. Job 36. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 12.
[d] Ps. 147. 11.
[e] Heb. 6. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 3.
[f] Ps. 100. 5.
[g] Cp. Acts 12. 11.
[h] See Ps. 2. 12.
[i] Ps. 37. 19. Job 5. 20.
[j] Ps. 62. 1, 5 & 130. 6. Isai. 8. 17.
[k] Ps. 115. 9–11.
[l] See Ps. 3. 3.
[m] Job 4. 10. 11.
[n] Zech. 10. 7. See Ps. 9. 14.
[o] Cp. Ps. 84. 11.
[p] See Ps. 11. 1.
[q] Ps. 66. 16.
[r] Cp. Ps. 32. 8.
[s] Cited 1 Pet. 3. 10–12.
[t] 1 Sam. 21. 13.
[u] Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 11, 12, 14.
[v] Eccles. 3. 13 & 6. 6.
[w] Ps. 15. 3 & 39. 1 & 141. 3. Prov. 13. 3 & 21. 23. James 1. 26 & 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 1, 22.
[x] Cp. Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 5. 18.
[y] John 1. 47. Rev. 14. 5.
[z] Ps. 37. 27. Isai. 1. 16, 17. Cp. Job 28. 28.
[a] Ps. 44. 8. 1 Sam. 2. 1. Jer. 9. 24.
[b] Rom. 14. 19. Heb. 12. 14. Cp. Rom. 12. 18.
[c] See Ps. 33. 18.
[d] Ps. 119. 74.
[e] ver. 6, 8. Ps. 145. 18. Cp. John 9. 31.
[f] Ps. 35. 27 & 40. 16 & 69. 30 & 70. 4. Luke 1. 46.
[g] Jer. 44. 11. Amos 9. 4.
[h] 2 Chr. 15. 2. Cp. Matt. 7. 7.
[i] See Ps. 21. 10.
[j] Isai. 60. 5. Cp. Ps. 4. 6.
[k] Ps. 51. 17 & 147. 3. Isai. 61. 1.
[l] ver. 15, 17.
[m] Isai. 57. 15 & 66. 2. See Luke 15. 17–24.
[n] ver. 17, 19. 2 Sam. 22. 1.
[o] 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12.

7 [a]The angel of the LORD [b]en-
campeth round about them
that fear him,
And delivereth them.
8 O [e]taste and see that [f]the
LORD is good:
[h]Blessed is the man that
trusteth in him.
9 O fear the LORD, ye his
saints:
For there is no want to them
that fear him.
10 [m]The young lions do lack, and
suffer hunger:
But they that [o]seek the LORD
shall not want any good
thing.
11 [q]Come, ye children, hearken
unto me:
[r]I will teach you the fear of
the LORD.
12 [s]What man is he that desireth
life,
And loveth *many* days, that
he may [v]see good?
13 [w]Keep thy tongue from evil,
And thy lips from [y]speaking
guile.
14 [z]Depart from evil, and do
good;
Seek peace, and [b]pursue it.
15 [c]The eyes of the LORD are
toward
upon
the righteous,
[e]And his ears are *open* unto
their cry.
16 [g]The face of the LORD is
against them that do evil,
To [i]cut off the remembrance
of them from the earth.
17 [e]*The righteous* cried,
cry,
and the
LORD heard,
heareth,
And delivered
delivereth
them out of all
their troubles.
18 The LORD is nigh [†]unto them
that are of [k]a broken heart,
heart;
And saveth such as be [§]of [m]a
contrite spirit.
19 [o]Many are the afflictions of
the righteous:

R.V. [1] Or, *wait for* [2] Or, *feigned madness*
A.V. * Or, *Achish.* † Or, *They flowed* unto him. ‡ Heb. *to the broken of heart.* § Heb. *contrite of spirit.*

[a]But the LORD delivereth him
out of them all.
20 He keepeth all his bones:
[b]Not one of them is broken.
21 [c]Evil shall slay the wicked:
And they that hate the righteous *shall be [1]condemned. desolate.
22 The LORD [e]redeemeth the soul
of his servants:
And none of them that trust
in him shall be [1h]condemned. desolate.

35

A Psalm of David.

1 Strive thou, Plead *my cause,* O LORD, with them
that [i]strive with me:
[k]Fight thou against them that
fight against me.
2 Take hold of [l]shield and
buckler,
And stand up for mine help.
3 Draw out also the spear, [2]and
stop the way against them
that pursue persecute me:
Say unto my soul, I am thy
salvation.
4 [r]Let them be [s]ashamed confounded and
brought put to dishonour shame that seek
after my soul:
Let them be [t]turned back and
confounded brought to confusion that devise
my hurt.
5 Let them be as [v]chaff before
the wind, wind:
And let the angel of the LORD
driving *them* on. chase *them.*
6 Let their way be [3†]dark and
[z]slippery, slippery:
And let the angel of the LORD
pursuing persecute them.
7 For [y]without cause have [z]they
hid for me [4]their net [b]*in*
a pit,
Without *which* without cause have they they have digged
a pit for my soul.
8 Let [d]destruction come upon
him [‡e]at unawares;

[a] ver. 6, 17, 22. Cp. Acts 12. 11.
[b] John 19. 36.
[c] Ps. 94. 23. Prov. 24. 16. Cp. Ps. 7. 15, 16.
[d] Luke 1. 47. See Ps. 9. 14.
[e] See Ps. 25. 22.
[f] Ps. 51. 8.
[g] Ps. 71. 19 & 86. 8 & 89. 6, 8 & 113. 5. Ex. 15. 11.
[h] Cp. Rom. 8. 33, 34.
[i] Isai. 49. 25.
[j] See Ps. 27. 12.
[k] Cp. Ex. 14. 25 & Isai. 42. 13.
[l] Ps. 91. 4. Cp. Ps. 5. 12.
[m] Ps. 38. 20 & 109. 4. Jer. 18. 20. Cp. John 10. 32.
[n] Cp. Job 30. 25.
[o] Ps. 69. 11. Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 31.
[p] Ps. 69. 10. Num. 29. 7.
[q] Cp. Matt. 10. 13. Luke 10. 6.
[r] For ver. 4–8, see Ps. 69. 22–28 & 109. 6–15.
[s] ver. 26. Ps. 40. 14 & 70. 2 & 71. 13 & 83. 17.
[t] Ps. 129. 5.
[u] See Ps. 38. 6.
[v] See Job 21. 18.
[w] Job 30. 1, 8, 12.
[x] Ps. 73. 18. Jer. 23. 12.
[y] See Ps. 69. 4.
[z] See Job 18. 8.
[a] Ps. 37. 12. Job 16. 9. Lam. 2. 16.
[b] See Ps. 7. 15.
[c] Hab. 1. 13.
[d] Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[e] Isai. 47. 11.
[f] Ps. 22. 20.

And let his net that he hath
hid catch himself:
[5]With into that very destruction let him
fall therein.
9 And my soul shall be joyful
in the LORD:
It shall [d]rejoice in his salvation.
10 All my [f]bones shall say, LORD,
[g]who is like unto thee,
Which deliverest the poor
from him that is too strong
for him,
Yea, the poor and the needy
from him that spoileth him?
11 [6§]Unrighteous §False witnesses did rise up;
[‖]They ask me of laid to my charge things that
I know not.
12 [m]They reward rewarded me evil for good, good
To the bereaving [**]spoiling of my soul.
13 But as for me, [n]when they
were sick, [o]my clothing was
sackcloth:
I [p]afflicted, [††]humbled my soul with fasting;
And my prayer [7q]returned
into mine own bosom.
14 I [‡‡]behaved myself [§§]as though
it *he* had been my friend or my
brother:
I [u]bowed down mourning, heavily, as one
that bewaileth mourneth *for* his mother.
15 But when I halted in mine [*]adversity they rejoiced,
and gathered themselves
together:
The *yea,* the [8w]abjects gathered themselves together against me,
and [9]I knew *it* not;
They did tear me, and ceased
not:
16 [10]Like the profane With hypocritical mockers in feasts,
They [a]gnashed upon me with
their teeth.
17 Lord, how long wilt thou [c]look
on?
Rescue my soul from their
destructions,
[11†f]My darling from the lions.

R.V. [1] Or, *held guilty* [2] Or, *and the battle axe against &c.* [3] Heb. *darkness and slippery places.* [4] Or, *the pit of their net* [5] Or, *Into that very destruction let him fall* [6] Or, *Malicious* See Ex. 23. 1. [7] Or, *shall return* Or, *smiters* [9] Or, those whom *I knew not* [10] Or, *Among* [11] Heb. *My only one.*

A.V. [*] Or, *shall be guilty.* [†] Heb. *darkness and slipperiness* [‡] Heb. which *he knoweth not of.* [§] Heb. *Witnesses of wrong.* [‖] Heb. *they asked me.* [**] Heb. *depriving.* [††] Or, *afflicted.* [‡‡] Heb. *walked.* [§§] Heb. *as a friend, as a brother to me.* [*] Heb. *halting.* [†] Heb. *my only one.*

18 I will give thee thanks in [a]the great congregation:
I will praise thee among [1*]much people.
19 [d]Let not them that are mine enemies [2†e]wrongfully rejoice over me:
Neither let them [f]wink with the eye that [g]hate me [i]without a cause.
20 For they speak not peace:
But they devise deceitful words matters against them that are quiet in the land.
21 Yea, they [k]opened their mouth wide against me; me,
They *and* said, [m]Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.
22 [n]Thou *This* thou hast seen it, O LORD; seen, O LORD: [o]keep not silence:
O Lord, [p]be not far from me.
23 [r]Stir up thyself, and awake to [t]my judgement, judgment,
Even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.
24 [w]Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness;
And [z]let them not rejoice over me.
25 Let them not say in their heart, hearts,
[3‡b]Aha, Ah, so would we have it:
Let them not say, [c]We have swallowed him up.
26 Let them be [e]ashamed and confounded brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt:
Let them be [h]clothed with shame and dishonour that [j]magnify themselves against me.
27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that [4]favour [§]my righteous cause:
Yea, [m]let them say continually,
[n]The Let the LORD be magnified,
Which hath [b]pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.
28 And my [c]tongue shall talk speak of thy righteousness, righteousness
And of thy praise all the day long.

a Ps. 22. 25.
b Ps. 149. 4.
c Ps. 51. 14 & 71. 8, 15, 24.
d ver. 24. See Ps. 13. 4.
e Ps. 38. 19 & 69. 4 & 119. 78, 86.
f Prov. 6. 13 & 10. 10.
g Ps. 69. 4. Cited John 15. 25.
h See Ps. 18. title.
i ver. 7.
j Cited Rom. 3. 18.
k See Ps. 22. 13.
l Deut. 29. 19. Cp. Ps. 10. 3 & 49. 18.
m ver. 25. Ps. 40. 15 & 70. 3.
n Cp. Ex. 3. 7.
o Ps. 28. 1.
p See Ps. 10. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
r Ps. 44. 23 & 59. 4 & 80. 2.
s Cp. Jer. 4. 22.
t Ps. 7. 6.
u Mic. 2. 1. Cp. Prov. 4. 16.
v Ps. 10. 7.
w Ps. 7. 8.
x Isai. 65. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 97. 10.
z ver. 19.
a Ps. 57. 10 & 88. 11 & 89. 2, 14 & 92. 2 & 103. 11 & 108. 4, *al.*
b ver. 21.
c 2 Sam. 17. 16. Lam. 2. 16.
d Cp. Ps. 71. 19.
e See ver. 4.
f Ps. 92. 5. Rom. 11. 33.
g Ps. 104. 14, 15 & 145. 9, 15, 16. Neh. 9. 6.
h See Job 8. 22.
i Cp. Ps. 31. 19.
j See Job 19. 5.
k See Ruth 2. 12.
l Cp. Ps. 23. 5 & 27. 4 & 65. 4 & Isai. 25. 6. See Jer. 31. 12–14.
m Ps. 40. 16 & 70. 4.
n Ps. 34. 3.

36 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, *A Psalm* of David the [k]servant of the LORD.

1 [5]The transgression of the wicked [6]saith within [7]my heart,
[f]There is *that there is* no fear of God before his eyes.
2 [l]For [8]he flattereth himself in his own eyes,
[9]That [‖]until his iniquity shall not be found out and to be hated. hateful.
3 The words of his mouth are [q]iniquity and deceit:
[s]He hath left off to be wise wise,
and to do good.
4 He [u]deviseth [*]iniquity [**]mischief upon his bed;
He setteth himself in [x]a way that is not good;
[y]He abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy [a]lovingkindness, mercy,
O LORD, is in the heavens;
Thy *and* thy [a]faithfulness *reacheth* unto the skies. clouds.
6 [d]Thy righteousness is like [††]the mountains of God; great mountains;
[f]Thy judgements judgments are a great deep:
O LORD, thou [g]preservest man and beast.
7 [i]How precious [‡‡]excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God!
And therefore take refuge put their trust the children of men [k]under the shadow of thy wings.
8 They shall be [10§§l]abundantly satisfied with the fatness of the house;

R.V. [1] Or, *a mighty people* [2] Heb. *falsely.* [3] Heb. *Aha, our desire.* [4] Heb. *have pleasure in my righteousness.* [5] Or, *Transgression saith to the wicked for, he flattereth him in his eyes* [6] Or, *uttereth its oracle* [7] Or, according to many ancient versions, *his* [8] Or, *it* [9] Or, *Until his iniquity be found and be hated* Heb. *Concerning the finding out of his iniquity and hating it.* [10] Heb. *watered.*

A.V. * Heb. *strong.* † Heb. *falsely.* ‡ Heb. *Ah, ah, our soul.* § Heb. *my righteousness.* ‖ Heb. *to find his iniquity to hate.* ** Or, *vanity.* †† Heb. *the mountains of God.* ‡‡ Heb. *precious.* §§ Heb. *watered.*

And thou shalt make them
drink of [b]the river of [c]thy
pleasures.
9 For with thee is [e]the fountain
of life:
[f]In thy light shall we see light.
10 O *continue thy lovingkind-
ness unto them that [h]know
thee;
And thy righteousness to [i]the
upright in heart.
11 Let not the foot of pride come
against me,
And let not the hand of the
wicked drive me away. / remove me.
12 There are [m]the workers of
iniquity fallen:
They are thrust / cast down, and [o]shall
not be able to rise.

37

A Psalm of David.

1 [r]Fret not thyself because of
evil-doers, / evildoers,
Neither be thou [t]envious a-
gainst them that work unrighteousness. / the workers of iniquity.
2 For they shall soon be [v]cut
down like [x]the grass,
And wither [z]as the green herb.
3 [a]Trust in the LORD, and do
good;
1[c]Dwell
so shalt thou dwell in the land, and
2follow after faithfulness.
†verily thou shalt be fed.
4 3[d]Delight thyself also in the
LORD;
And he shall [e]give thee the
4desires of thine heart.
5 5‡[g]Commit thy way unto the
LORD;
[a]Trust also in him, / him; and he shall
bring it to pass.
6 [j]And he shall make thy righteousness / bring forth thy
to go forth / righteousness as the light,
And thy judgement / judgment as [k]the noon-
day.
7 6§[m]Rest in the LORD, and wait
patiently for him:

a ver. 1.
b Ps. 46. 4. Rev. 22. 1.
c Ps. 16. 11.
d Jer. 12. 1.
e Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10, 14 & 5. 26.
f John 1. 9. Acts 26. 18. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
g Cp. Eph. 4. 26.
h Jer. 22. 16. Gal. 4. 9. Cp. Ps. 79. 6.
i See Ps. 7. 10.
j ver. 2, 22.
k Ps. 25. 13. Prov. 2. 21. Isai. 57. 13 & 60. 21.
l Job 24. 24.
m Ps. 94. 4.
n Job 7. 10.
o See Ps. 1. 5.
p Cited Matt. 5. 5.
q Ps. 119. 165. Cp. Isai. 32. 17.
r ver. 7, 8. Prov. 24. 19.
s Ps. 31. 13.
t Ps. 73. 3. Prov. 3. 31 & 23. 17 & 24. 1, 19.
u See Ps. 35. 16.
v Job 14. 2. See Job 27. 13–23.
w See Ps. 2. 4.
x Ps. 90. 5, 6.
y See Job 18. 20.
z Ps. 129. 6.
a Ps. 62. 8 & 115. 9–11. Prov. 3. 5. Isai. 26. 4.
b Ps. 7. 12.
c Lev. 26. 5. Prov. 2. 21.
d Job 22. 26. Isai. 58. 14. Cp. Phil. 3. 1 & 4. 4.
e Matt. 6. 33.
f See Ps. 7. 10.
g Ps. 22. 8 & 55. 22. Prov. 16. 3. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
h See 1 Sam. 2. 4.
i Prov. 15. 16 & 16. 8. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 6.
j Isai. 58. 8, 10. Mic. 7. 9.
k Job 11. 17.
l Ps. 10. 15. Job 38. 15. Ezek 30 21, 22.
m Cp. Ps. 62. 1 & Isai. 30. 15 & Lam. 3. 26.
n ver. 24.

[a]Fret not thyself because of him
who [d]prospereth in his way,
Because of the man who
bringeth wicked devices to
pass.
8 [g]Cease from anger, and forsake
wrath:
[a]Fret not thyself, / thyself in any wise / to
it tendeth only
evil-doing. / do evil.
9 [j]For evil-doers / evildoers shall be cut off:
But those that wait upon the
LORD, they shall [k]inherit
7the land. / earth.
10 For [l]yet a little while, and
the wicked shall not be:
Yea, thou shalt diligently
consider [n]his place, and 8he / it
shall not be.
11 But [p]the meek shall inherit
the land / earth;
And shall delight themselves
in [q]the abundance of peace.
12 The wicked ‖[s]plotteth against
the just,
And [u]gnasheth upon him with
his teeth.
13 The Lord [w]shall laugh at him:
For he seeth that his [y]day is
coming.
14 The wicked have drawn out
the sword, and have [b]bent
their bow; / bow,
To cast down the poor and
needy,
To / *and* to slay **such as be of
[f]upright in the way: / conversation.
15 Their sword shall enter into
their own heart,
And their [h]bows shall be broken.
16 [i]Better is a / A little that the / a righteous
man hath
Than the abundance
is better than the riches of many
wicked.
17 For [l]the arms of the wicked
shall be broken:
But the LORD [n]upholdeth the
righteous.

R.V. 1 Or, *So shalt thou dwell in the land and feed securely* 2 Heb. *feed on.* 3 Or, *So shalt thou have thy delight in &c.* 4 Heb. *petitions.* 5 Heb. *Roll thy way upon the* LORD. 6 Or, *Be still before* (Heb. *silent to*) *the* LORD 7 Or, *the earth* (and so in vv. 11, 22, 29, 34) 8 Or, *it*
A.V. * Heb. *draw out at length.* † Heb. *in truth*, or, *stableness.* ‡ Heb. *Roll thy way upon the* LORD. § Heb. *Be silent to the* LORD. ‖ Or, *practiseth.* ** Heb. *the upright of way.*

18 The LORD [a]knoweth the days of the perfect: upright:
And their [b]inheritance shall be for ever.
19 They shall not be ashamed in the time of evil: evil time:
And in [d]the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
20 But the wicked shall perish,
And the enemies of the LORD shall be as [1*h]the excellency fat of the pastures: lambs:
They shall consume; [2]in into
[j]smoke shall they consume away.
21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again:
But the righteous [m]dealeth sheweth graciously, mercy, and giveth.
22 For such as be blessed of him shall [n]inherit the land; earth;
And they that be cursed of him [p]shall be cut off.
23 A man's [r]goings are [s]established of the
The steps of a *good* man are †ordered by the LORD;
LORD:
And he delighteth in his way.
24 [v]Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down:
For the LORD [3w]upholdeth him with his hand.
25 I have been young, and now am old;
[x]Yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken,
Nor his seed [a]begging *their* bread.
26 All the day long he [b]dealeth graciously, *He is* ‡ever merciful, and
lendeth;
And his seed is blessed.
27 [c]Depart from evil, and do good;
And [c]dwell for evermore.
28 For the LORD [g]loveth judgement, judgment,
And forsaketh not his [i]saints;
They are preserved for ever:
But the seed of the wicked shall be [l]cut off.

a See Ps. 1. 6.
b ver. 9.
c Cp. Ps. 102. 28.
d Ps. 33. 19. Job 5. 20.
e Ps. 40. 8 & 119. 11. Deut. 6. 6. Isai. 51. 7. Jer. 31. 33. Cp. Rom. 7. 22.
f Ps. 26. 1 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 73. 2.
g Ps. 10. 8.
h Cp. Matt. 6. 30 & James 1. 11.
i Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
j Ps. 68. 2 & 102. 3. Hos. 13. 3.
k Ps. 109. 31.
l ver. 9. See Ps. 27. 14.
m ver. 26.
n See ver. 9.
o Ps. 52. 5, 6 & 91. 8.
p ver. 2.
q See Job 5. 3.
r Ps. 25. 12. 1 Sam. 2. 9.
s Ps. 40. 2 & 119. 5.
t Cp. Ps. 52. 8.
u ver. 10. Job 20. 5.
v Prov. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 9.
w ver. 17.
x Cp. Eccles. 2. 10.
y ver. 11. Ps. 119. 165. Isai. 57. 2.
z Cp. Ps. 52. 5 & 104. 35 & Prov. 2. 22.
a Cp. Ps. 109. 10 & Job 15. 23.
b Ps. 112. 5, 9. Deut. 15. 8, 10. Matt. 5. 42. Luke 6. 35.
cc Ps. 73. 17. Job 18. 17.
d See Ps. 3. 8.
e See Ps. 34. 14.
f Ps. 9. 9.
g See Ps. 11. 7.
h Cp. Isai. 31. 5 & Acts 12. 11.
i See Ps. 16. 10.
j Cp. 1 Chr. 5. 20 & Dan. 3. 17, 28 & 6. 23.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l ver. 2, 9. Ps. 21. 10. Prov. 2. 22. Isai. 14. 20.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land,
And [c]dwell therein for ever.
30 The mouth of the righteous talketh of speaketh wisdom,
And his tongue speaketh judgement. talketh of judgment.
31 [e]The law of his God is in his heart;
None of his §[f]steps shall slide.
32 The wicked [g]watcheth the righteous,
And seeketh to slay him.
33 The LORD will not [i]leave him in his hand,
Nor [k]condemn him when he is judged.
34 [l]Wait on the LORD, and keep his way,
And he shall exalt thee to inherit the land:
[o]When the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.
35 [q]I have seen the wicked in great power,
And spreading himself like ‖[t]a green tree in its native soil. bay tree.
36 [4]But [5]one Yet he passed by, away, and, lo, [u]he was not:
Yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright:
For [6]the latter end of *that* man is [y]peace.
38 As for [z]transgressors, they But the transgressors shall be destroyed together:
The latter end of the wicked [cc]shall be cut off.
39 But [d]the salvation of the righteous is of the LORD:
He is their strong hold strength in [f]the time of trouble.
40 And the LORD helpeth shall help them, and [k]rescueth deliver them:
[j]He rescueth shall deliver them from the wicked, and saveth save them,
Because they have [k]taken refuge trust in him.

R.V. [1] Or, *the fat of lambs* [2] Or, *like smoke* [3] Or, *upholdeth his hand* [4] Or, *Yet he passed away* [5] Or, according to some ancient versions, *I passed by* [6] Or, *there is a reward* (or, *future* or, *posterity*) *for the man of peace*
A.V. * Heb. *the preciousness of lambs.* † Or, *established.* ‡ Heb. *all the day.* § Or, *goings.* ‖ Or, *a green tree that groweth in his own soil.*

38

A Psalm of David, [1]to [a]bring to remembrance.

1 O LORD, [c]rebuke me not in thy wrath:
Neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.
2 For thine [f]arrows [2]stick fast in me,
And thy hand [2h]presseth me sore.
3 There is [i]no soundness in my flesh because of thine indignation, anger;
Neither is there any [3]health *rest in my [l]bones because of my sin.
4 For mine [m]iniquities are gone over mine head:
As an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.
5 My wounds stink and are corrupt, corrupt
Because of my foolishness.
6 I am [4r]pained and †troubled; I am [s]bowed down greatly;
I [u]go mourning all the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with burning; a loathsome *disease:*
And there is [i]no soundness in my flesh.
8 I am faint feeble and sore bruised broken:
I have [y]roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.
9 Lord, all my desire is before thee;
And my [b]groaning is not hid from thee.
10 My heart throbbeth, panteth, my strength faileth me:
As for [f]the light of mine eyes, it also ‡is gone from me.
11 My [h]lovers and my friends [ii]stand aloof from my [j]plague §sore;
And ‖my kinsmen [l]stand afar off.

a Ps. 70. title. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
b Cp. Matt. 22. 15. Mark 12. 13. Luke 20. 20. See 2 Sam. 17. 1—3.
c Ps. 6. 1.
d Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
e Ps. 35. 20.
f Job 6. 4.
g Ps. 39. 2, 9. Isai. 53. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
h See Ps. 32. 4.
i Isai. 1. 6.
j Cp. Job 23. 4.
k Ps. 39. 7. Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
l See Ps. 31. 10.
m Ps. 40. 12. Ezra 9. 6.
n Cp. Ps. 13. 4.
o Ps. 94. 18.
p See Job 19. 5.
q Ps. 35. 15. Jer. 20. 10.
r Isai. 21. 3.
s Ps. 35. 14 & 42. 5, 6, 11 & 43. 5.
t See Ps. 32. 5.
u Cp. Job 30. 28.
v Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 9, 10.
w Ps. 35. 19.
x See Ps. 35. 12.
y See Ps. 22. 1.
z Ps. 109. 4.
a Cp. 3 John 11.
b Ps. 6. 6.
c See Ps. 10. 1.
d See Ps. 40. 13.
e See Ps. 27. 1.
f See Ps. 6. 7.
g Ps. 62. title & 77. title. 1 Chr. 16. 41 & 25. 1.
h Ps. 88. 18. See Job 19. 13—20.
ii Cp. Luke 10. 31, 32.
j Ps. 39. 10. Isai. 53. 4, 8.
k 1 Kin. 2. 4. 2 Kin. 10. 31.
l Cp. Matt. 27. 55 & Mark 15. 40 & Luke 23. 49.
m Job 2. 10.

12 They also that seek after my life [b]lay snares *for* me; me:
And they that seek my hurt [d]speak mischievous things,
And imagine [e]deceits all the day long.
13 But I, as a deaf man, hear heard not;
And I am I was as [g]a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.
14 Yea, I am Thus I was as a man that heareth not,
And in whose mouth are no [5j]reproofs.
15 For **in [k]thee, O LORD, do I hope:
Thou wilt answer, ††hear, O Lord my God.
16 For I said, [n]Lest *Hear me,* lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me:
When my [o]foot slippeth, they [p]magnify themselves against me.
17 For I am [q]ready ‡‡to halt,
And my sorrow is continually before me.
18 For I will [t]declare mine iniquity;
I will be [v]sorry for my sin.
19 But mine enemies §§are lively, *and* they are strong:
And they that hate me [6w]wrongfully are multiplied.
20 They also that [x]render evil for good
Are [z]adversaries unto me, mine adversaries; because I [a]follow the thing that is good, good *is.*
21 Forsake me not, O LORD:
O my God, be not [c]far from me.
22 [d]Make haste *to help me,
O Lord my [e]salvation.

39

For the Chief To the chief Musician, for *even* to [g]Jeduthun. Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

1 I said, I will [k]take heed to my ways,
That I [m]sin not with my tongue:

R.V. [1] Or, *to make memorial* [2] Heb. *lighted on me.* [3] Or, *rest* [4] Heb. *bent.* [5] Or, *arguments* [6] Heb *falsely.*
A.V. * Heb. *peace,* or, *health.* † Heb. *wried.* ‡ Heb. is *not with me.* § Heb. *stroke.* ‖ Or, *my neighbours.* ** Or, *thee do I wait for.* †† Or, *answer.* ‡‡ Heb. *for halting.* §§ Heb. being *living, are strong.* * Heb. *for my help.*

I will [a]keep [1*]my mouth with a bridle,
While the wicked is before me.
2 I was [e]dumb with silence, I held my peace, [2]even from good;
And my sorrow was [†]stirred.
3 My [g]heart was hot within [me; me,]
While I was musing the fire kindled.
burned:
Then spake I with my [tongue: tongue,]
4 LORD, [i]make me to know mine end,
And the measure of my days, what it is;
Let me *that* I may know [‡]how frail I am.
5 Behold, thou hast made my days *as* [handbreadths; an handbreadth;]
And [m]mine age is as nothing before thee:
Surely verily [o]every man [3§§]at his best estate state is altogether [4]vanity.
[Selah
Selah.
6 Surely every man [q]walketh [5]in [‖]a vain shew:
Surely they are disquieted [6]in vain:
He [u]heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.
7 And now, Lord, what wait I for?
[x]My hope is in thee.
8 Deliver me from all my transgressions:
[a]Make me not the reproach of the foolish.
9 [b]I was dumb, I opened not my mouth;
[d]Because thou didst it.
10 [c]Remove thy stroke away from me:
I am consumed by the [7**]blow of thine hand.
11 When thou with [h]rebukes dost correct man for iniquity,

a See Ps. 34. 13.
b Ps. 49. 14.
c Job 13. 28. Isai. 50. 9.
d See ver. 5.
e ver. 9. Job 40. 4, 5. See Ps. 38. 13.
f Ps. 102. 1.
g Jer. 20. 9. Luke 24. 32. Cp. Job 32. 18, 19.
h Ps. 119. 19. Lev. 25. 23. 1 Chr. 29. 15. Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Cp. Gen. 47. 9.
i Ps. 90. 12.
j Job 7. 19.
k Job 10. 21.
l Job 7. 8 & 14. 10—12 & 20. 9.
m Ps. 89. 47 & 90. 4.
n Ps. 27. 14 & 37. 7.
o ver. 11. Ps. 62. 9 (& mg. for mg.) & 78. 39 (for mg.) & 144. 4 (mg. for mg.) Cp. Job 14. 2.
p Ps. 39. 12.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 31 & James 4. 14.
r Cp. Jer. 38. 6.
s Ps. 69. 2, 14.
t Ps. 27. 5.
u Ps. 49. 10. Job 27. 16, 17. Luke 12. 20. Cp. Eccles. 2. 18, 21, 26 & Jer. 17. 11.
v Ps. 37. 23.
w See Ps. 33. 3.
x Ps. 38. 15.
y Ps. 52. 6 & 64. 8, 9. Deut. 13. 11.
z See Ps. 2. 12.
a See Ps. 44. 13.
b ver. 2.
c Ps. 101. 3 & 125. 5. Lev. 10. 4. Deut. 29. 18. Job 23. 11. Hos. 3. 1.
d 2 Sam. 16. 10. Job 2. 10.
e Job 9. 34 & 13. 21.
f Ps. 9. 1. Ex. 15. 11. Job 5. 9, *al.*
g Ps. 92. 5 & 139. 17. Isai. 55. 8.
h Ps. 80. 16.
i Cp. Ps. 89. 6 (for mg.) & Isai. 40. 18 (for mg.).

Thou [8b]makest [††]his beauty to consume away like [c]a moth:
[d]Surely every man is [4]vanity.
[Selah
Selah.
12 [f]Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry;
Hold not thy peace at my tears:
For I am [h]a stranger with thee,
[h]A *and* a sojourner, as all my fathers were.
13 [9]O [j]spare me, that I may [10]recover strength,
[k]Before I go hence, and [l]be no more.

40 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 I [‡‡n]waited patiently for the LORD;
And he inclined unto me, and [p]heard my cry.
2 He brought me up also out of [11§§r]an horrible pit, out of [s]the miry [clay; clay,]
And [he] [t]set my feet upon a rock, and [v]established my goings.
3 And he hath put [w]a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God:
Many shall [y]see it, and fear,
And shall trust in the LORD.
4 Blessed is [the that] man that [z]maketh the LORD his trust,
And respecteth not the proud, nor such as [12c]turn aside to lies.
5 Many, O LORD my God, are [f]the thy wonderful works which thou hast done,
And thy [g]thoughts which are to us-ward:
13* They cannot be [‡set reckoned up] in order unto [thee; thee:]

R.V. [1] Heb. *a bridle* (or, *muzzle*) *for my mouth.* [2] Or, *and had no comfort* Heb. *away from good.* [3] Heb. *standing firm.* [4] Heb. *a breath.* [5] Or, *as a shadow* [6] Or, *for vanity* [7] Heb. *conflict.* [8] Or, *consumest like a moth his delight* [9] Or, *Look away from me* [10] Heb. *brighten up.* [11] Heb. *a pit of tumult* or *destruction.* [12] Or, *fall away treacherously* [13] Or, *There is none to be compared unto thee*

A.V. * Heb. *a bridle, or, muzzle for my mouth.* † Heb. *troubled.* ‡ Or, *what time I have* here. § Heb. *settled.* ‖ Heb. *an image.* ** Heb. *conflict.* †† Heb. *that which is to be desired in him to melt away.* ‡‡ Heb. *In waiting I waited.* §§ Heb. *a pit of noise.* * Or, *none can order them unto thee.*

If I would declare and speak of them,
They are [a]more than can be numbered.
6 [c]Sacrifice and [1]offering thou hast no delight in; didst not desire;
[2]Mine [d]ears hast thou [*]opened:
Burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.
7 Then said I, Lo, I am come; come:
In the roll volume of the book it is
[3]written [f]of me: me,
8 [h]I delight to do thy will, O my God; God:
Yea, thy law is [†i]within my heart.
9 I have [4]published preached righteousness in [l]the great congregation; congregation:
Lo, I will have not [m]refrain refrained my lips,
O LORD, [n]thou knowest.
10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart;
I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation:
I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.
11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD:
Let thy [q]lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.
12 For innumerable evils have [t]compassed me about, about:
Mine [u]iniquities have overtaken hold taken upon me, so that I am not able [v]to look up;
They are [x]more than the hairs of mine head, and head: therefore my heart
[*]hath [5]failed ‡faileth me.
13 [a]Be pleased, O LORD, to [b]deliver me:
[c]Make O LORD, make haste to help me, O LORD. me.
14 [d]Let them be ashamed and confounded together
That seek after my soul to destroy it: it;
Let them be [b]turned driven backward and brought put to dishonour shame
That delight in my hurt. wish me evil.
15 Let them be [6]desolate [7]by reason for a reward of their shame
That [e]say unto me, Aha, Aha. aha.
16 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee:
Let such as love thy salvation [g]say continually,
The LORD be magnified.
17 But I am [i]poor and needy;
Yet [k]the Lord thinketh upon me:
Thou art my help and my deliverer;
Make no tarrying, O my God.

a Ps. 71. 15 & 139. 18.
b Ps. 6. 10.
c Ps. 51. 16. 1 Sam. 15. 22. Cited Heb. 10. 5—7. See Prov. 21. 3.
d See Job 33. 16.
e Ps. 35. 21, 25 & 70. 3.
f Luke 24. 44. Cp. 2 Kin. 22. 13 (mg. for mg.).
g Ps. 35. 27.
h Ps. 119. 16, 24, 35, 92. Cp. John 4. 34.
i Ps. 86. 1 & 109. 22.
j See Ps. 37. 31.
k Wisd. 6. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
l See Ps. 22. 25.
m Ps. 119. 13. Cp. Acts 20. 20, 27.
n Josh. 22. 22.
o Prov. 14. 21.
p Ps. 37. 19.
q Ps. 57. 3 & 61. 7. Prov. 20. 28. See Ps. 36. 5.
r Ps. 27. 12.
s Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 116. 3.
u Ps. 38. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 38. 10.
w Ps. 4. 1.
x Ps. 69. 4.
y Ps. 6. 2 & 147. 3. 2 Chr. 30. 20.
z Ps. 73. 26.
a For ver. 13—17, see Ps. 70. 1—5.
b Ps. 22. 20.
c Ps. 22. 19 & 38. 22 & 71. 12 & 141. 1.
d Ps. 35. 4, 26 & 71. 13.
e Ps. 12. 2 & 144. 8.

41 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [o]Blessed is he that considereth [8§]the poor:
The LORD will deliver him [‖p]in the day of evil. time of trouble.
2 [9]The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive, alive; and he shall be blessed [10]upon the earth; earth:
And [**r]deliver not thou thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.
3 [11]The LORD [s]will support strengthen him upon the couch bed of languishing:
Thou [12]makest wilt †† make all his bed in his sickness.
4 I said, O LORD, [w]have mercy upon LORD, be merciful unto me:
[y]Heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies speak evil against of me, *saying,*
When shall he die, and his name perish?
6 And if he come to see *me,* [e]he speaketh [13]vanity; vanity:

o Prov. 14. 21.
p Ps. 37. 19.
q Ps. 57. 3 & 61. 7. Prov. 20. 28. See Ps. 36. 5.
r Ps. 27. 12.
s Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 116. 3.
u Ps. 38. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 38. 10.
w Ps. 4. 1.
x Ps. 69. 4.
y Ps. 6. 2 & 147. 3. 2 Chr. 30. 20.
z Ps. 73. 26.
e Ps. 12. 2 & 144. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *meal offering* [2] Heb. *Ears hast thou digged* (or, *pierced*) *for me.* [3] Or, *prescribed to* [4] Or, *proclaimed glad tidings of* [5] Heb. *forsaken.* [6] Or, *astonished* [7] Or, *for a reward of* [8] Or, *the weak* [9] Or, *The LORD preserve* [10] Or, *in the land* [11] Or, *The LORD support* [12] Heb. *turnest,* or, *changest.* [13] Or, *falsehood*

A.V. * Heb. *digged.* † Heb. *in the midst of my bowels.* ‡ Heb. *forsaketh.* § Or, *the weak,* or, *sick.* ‖ Heb. *in the day of evil.* ** Or, *do not thou deliver.* †† Heb. *turn.*

His heart gathereth iniquity to itself:
When he goeth abroad, he telleth it.
7 All that hate me whisper together against me:
Against me do they devise *my hurt.
8 [1]†An evil disease, *say they*, [2]cleaveth fast unto him:
And now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.
9 Yea, ‡mine own [f]familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which [h]did eat of my bread,
Hath §lifted up his heel against me.

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 25, 26.

[b] Ps. 63. 8.
[c] Ps. 26. 1.
[d] Job 36. 7.
[e] Ps. 23. 6.
[f] Ps. 55. 12, 13, 20. Job 19. 13, 14, 19. Jer. 9. 4 & 20. 10. Mic. 7. 5. Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 12.
[g] Luke 1. 68. Cp. Ps. 72. 18, 19 & 89. 52 & 106. 48 & 150. 6.
[h] Cited John 13. 18.

10 But thou, O LORD, have mercy upon me, be merciful unto me, and raise me up,
That I may requite them.
11 By this I know that [a]thou delightest in me, favourest
Because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.
12 And as for me, [b]thou upholdest me [c]in mine integrity,
And [d]settest me before thy face [e]for ever.

13 [g]Blessed be the LORD, LORD the God of Israel, Israel
From everlasting, everlasting and to everlasting.
Amen, and Amen.

BOOK II.

[*R.V. only*

42 For the Chief Musician; [a]Maschil of To the chief Musician, ‖Maschil, for [c]the sons of Korah.

1 [e]As the hart **panteth after the water brooks,
So panteth my soul after thee, O God.
2 [f]My soul thirsteth for God, for [g]the living God:
When shall I come and [h]appear before God?
3 [k]My tears have been my meat day and night,
[m]While they [3]continually say unto me, Where is thy God?
4 These things I remember, and When I remember these *things*, I [n]pour out my soul [4]within me, in me:
[q]How for I went had gone [r]with the throng, multitude,
and [5]led I went with them to the house of God,
With the voice of joy and praise, with [u]a multitude keeping that kept holyday.
5 [w]Why art thou [6]††cast down, O my soul?

[a] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[b] Ps. 77. 3.
[c] 1 Chr. 6. 33, 37.
[d] Lam. 3. 24.
[e] Cp. Joel 1. 20.
[f] Ps. 63. 1 & John 7. 37. Cp. Isai. 41. 17 & 55. 1. See Ps. 84. 2.
[g] Ps. 84. 2. Josh. 3. 10. Dan. 6. 26. 1 Tim. 4. 10, *al.*
[h] Ps. 84. 7. Cp. Ex. 23. 17.
[i] Jonah 2. 7.
[j] 2 Sam. 17. 22, 24.
[k] Ps. 80. 5 & 102. 9.
[l] Deut. 3. 9.
[m] ver. 10. Ps. 79. 10 & 115. 2. Joel 2. 17. Mic. 7. 10.
[n] Ps. 62. 8. 1 Sam. 1. 15. Job 30. 16. Lam. 2. 19.
[o] Jonah 2. 3.
[p] Ps. 88. 7. See Ps. 32. 6.
[q] Cp. Isai. 30. 29.
[r] Ps. 55. 14.
[s] Cp. Isai. 38. 15 (mg. for mg.).
[t] Ps. 44. 4 & 68. 28 & 71. 3 & 133. 3.
[u] Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 15.
[v] Job 35. 10. Cp. Ps. 4. 4 & 16. 7 & 63. 6 & 77. 6 & 119. 55, 62, 148 & 149. 5.

And *why* art thou [b]disquieted within in me?
[d]Hope thou in God: for I shall yet ‡‡praise him
7 §§*For* the [8]health help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me:
Therefore do will I [i]remember thee
[j]from the land of Jordan,
And [l]the Hermons, of the Hermonites, from [9]*the hill Mizar.
7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy [10]waterspouts:
[o]All thy [p]waves and thy billows are gone over me.
8 *Yet* the LORD will [t]command his lovingkindness in the day-time, daytime,
And in [v]the night his song shall be with me,
Even a and my prayer unto the God of my life.

[w] ver. 11. Ps. 43. 5. Cp. Matt. 26. 38 & John 12. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *Some wicked thing* [2] Or, *is poured out upon him* [3] Heb. *all the day.* [4] Heb. *upon.* [5] Or, *went in procession with them* [6] Heb. *bowed down.* [7] According to some ancient authorities, *Who is the health of my countenance, and my God. My soul &c.* [8] Or, *help* [9] Or, *the little mountain* [10] Or, *cataracts*

A.V. * Heb. *evil to me.* † Heb. *A thing of Belial.* ‡ Heb. *the man of my peace.* § Heb. *magnified.* ‖ Or, *A Psalm giving instruction of the sons, &c.* ** Heb. *brayeth.* †† Heb. *bowed down.* ‡‡ Or, *give thanks.* §§ Or, *his presence is salvation.* * Or, *the little hill.*

9 I will say unto God [a]my rock,
Why hast thou forgotten me?
[c]Why go I mourning [1]because of the oppression of the enemy?
10 As with [2]a *sword in my bones,
mine adversaries / enemies reproach me;
[f]While they continually say / say daily unto me, Where is thy God?
11 [h]Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him,
Who is the [3]health of my countenance, and my God.

43

1 [l]Judge me, O God, and [m]plead my cause against an †ungodly nation:
O deliver me ‡from [o]the deceitful and unjust man.
2 For thou art [q]the God of my strength; / strength: why hast / dost thou [s]cast me off?
Why [v]go I mourning [1]because of the oppression of the enemy?
3 [x]O send out thy light and thy truth; / truth: let them lead me: / me;
Let them bring me unto thy [z]holy hill,
And to thy [a]tabernacles.
4 Then will I go unto the altar of God,
Unto God [4]§my exceeding joy:
And / yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, / God my God.
5 [d]Why art thou cast down, O my soul?
And why art thou disquieted within me?
[e]Hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him,
Who is the [3]health of my countenance, and my God.

a See Ps. 18. 2 & 2 Sam. 22. 2.
b Ps. 42. title.
c Ps. 38. 6 & 43. 2.
d Ps. 78. 3. Ex. 10. 2 & 12. 26, 27 & 13. 8, 14, 15. Judg. 6. 13. See Deut. 6. 20—23.
e See Ps. 77. 5.
f See ver. 3.
g Ps. 78. 55 & 80. 8. Josh. 3. 10. 2 Chr 20. 7, *al*
h See ver. 5.
i Ex. 15. 17. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
j Ps. 80. 9—11. Cp. Jer. 17. 8.
k Josh. 24. 12. Hos. 1. 7.
l Ps. 7. 8 & 26. 1.
m See 1 Sam. 24. 15.
n See Ps. 4. 6.
o Ps. 5. 6.
p Deut. 4. 37 & 7. 7, 8 & 10. 15.
q Ps. 31. 4.
r Ps. 74. 12.
s See Ps. 44. 9.
t See Ps. 42. 8.
u Cp. Deut. 33. 17 & Dan. 8. 4.
v Ps. 42. 9.
w Ps. 60. 12.
x Ps. 40. 11 & 57. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 33 16. 1 Sam. 17. 47.
z See Ps. 2. 6 & 46. 4.
a Ps. 84. 1.
b See Ps. 35. 4.
c See Ps. 34. 2.
d See Ps. 42. 5.
e Ps. 42. 5, 11.
f ver. 23. Ps. 43. 2 & 60. 1, 10 & 74. 1 & 108. 11. See Ps. 89. 38—45.
g Cp. Judg. 4. 14 & 2 Sam. 5. 24.

44

For the Chief Musician; *a Psalm* of
To the chief Musician for
[b]the sons of Korah. / Korah, [b]Maschil.

1 We have heard with our ears, O God, [d]our fathers have told us,
What work thou didst in their days, [e]in the days / times of old.
2 Thou / *How* thou didst [g]drive out the nations / heathen with thy hand, and [i]plantedst them in;
Thou / *how* thou didst afflict the peoples, / people, and [5]didst [j]spread / cast them abroad. / out.
3 For they gat / got not the land in possession [k]by their own sword,
Neither did their own arm save them:
But thy right hand, and thine arm, and [n]the light of thy countenance,
[p]Because thou hadst a favour unto them.
4 [r]Thou art my King, O God:
[t]Command [6]deliverance / deliverances for Jacob.
5 Through thee will we [u]push down our adversaries / enemies:
Through thy name will we [w]tread them under that rise up against us.
6 For I will not [y]trust in my bow,
Neither shall my sword save me.
7 But thou hast saved us from our adversaries, / enemies,
And hast [b]put them to shame that hate / hated us.
8 [c]In God have we made our boast all the day long,
And we will give thanks unto / praise thy name for ever. Selah. [Selah
9 But now thou hast [f]cast *us* off, and brought / put us to dishonour / shame;
And [g]goest not forth with our hosts. / armies.

R.V. [1] Or, *while the enemy oppresseth* [2] Or, *crushing* [3] Or, *help* [4] Heb. *the gladness of my joy.* [5] Or, *cast them forth* [6] Or, *victories*
A.V. * Or, *killing.* † Or, *unmerciful.* ‡ Heb. *from a man of deceit and iniquity.* § Heb. *the gladness of my joy.*

10 Thou makest us to [a]turn back from the adversary: enemy:
And they which hate us spoil for themselves.
11 Thou hast given us *like [c]sheep *appointed* for meat;
And hast [e]scattered us among the nations. heathen.
12 [h]Thou sellest thy people †for nought,
And hast not increased *thy wealth* dost increase by their price.
13 Thou makest us [j]a reproach to our neighbours,
[k]A scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.
14 Thou makest us [n]a byword among the nations, heathen,
[o]A shaking of the head among the peoples. people.
15 All the day long is my dishonour My confusion *is* continually before me,
And [r]the shame of my face hath covered me,
16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth;
By reason of [s]the enemy and the avenger.
17 [u]All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee,
Neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.
18 Our heart is not turned back,
Neither have our ‡[x]steps [y]declined from thy way;
19 [1]That Though thou hast sore [b]broken us in the place of [d]jackals, dragons,
And covered us with [f]the shadow of death.
20 If we have forgotten the name of our God,
Or [h]spread forth stretched out our hands to [i]a strange god;
21 [k]Shall not God search this out?
[l]For he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

[a] Lev. 26. 17. Deut. 28. 25. Josh. 7. 8, 12.
[b] ver. 11. Cited Rom. 8. 36.
[c] Cp. ver. 22
[d] See Ps. 35. 23
[e] Ps. 106. 27. Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 4. 27 & 28. 64. Isai. 52. 3. Ezek. 20. 23. Cp. John 7. 35 & 1 Pet. 1. 1.
[f] ver. 9.
[g] See Job 13. 24.
[h] Cp. Deut. 32. 30 & Judg. 2. 14 & 3. 8 & Jer. 15. 13.
[i] Ps. 119. 25.
[j] Ps. 39. 8 & 79. 4 & 89. 41 & 119. 22. Cp. Neh. 2. 17
[k] Cp. Ps. 80. 6.
[l] Ps. 63. 7.
[m] See Ps. 25. 22.
[n] Jer. 24. 9. See Job 17. 6.
[o] See Job 16. 4.
[p] Ps. 42. title.
[q] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[r] 2 Chr. 32. 21.
[s] Ps. 8. 2.
[t] Cp. Ezra 7. 6.
[u] Dan. 9. 13.
[v] Cp. Isai. 33. 17.
[w] Cp. Luke 4. 22. See Isai. 61. 1—3.
[x] Ps. 37. 31.
[y] Ps. 119. 51, 157. Job 23. 11.
[z] Ex. 32. 27.
[a] Cp. Isai. 49. 2 & Heb. 4. 12 & Rev. 1. 16 & 19. 15.
[b] Ps. 51. 8.
[c] Cp. Ps. 24. 8 & Isai. 9. 6.
[d] See Job 30. 29.
[e] Ps. 21. 5 & 96. 6, 7.
[f] See Job 3. 5.
[g] Cp. Rev. 16. 2.
[h] Ps. 68. 31. Job 11. 13.
[i] See Ps. 81. 9.
[j] See Ps. 65. 5.
[k] Ps. 139. 1. Jer. 17. 10.
[l] Cp. John 2. 25 & Heb. 4. 13.

22 Yea, [b]for thy sake are we killed all the day long;
We are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
23 [d]Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord?
Arise, [f]cast *us* nót off for ever.
24 Wherefore [g]hidest thou thy face,
And forgettest our affliction and our oppression?
25 For our [i]soul is bowed down to the dust:
Our belly cleaveth unto the earth.
26 Rise up Arise §[l]for our help,
And [m]redeem us for thy lovingkindness' mercies' sake.

45 For the Chief Musician; set to ‖Shoshannim; *a Psalm* of [p]the sons of Korah. To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim, for Korah, ‖Maschil, A Song of loves.

1 My heart overfloweth with a goodly matter: **is inditing a good
[3]I speak of the things which I have made touching the king:
My tongue is the pen of [t]a ready writer.
2 Thou art [v]fairer than the children of men: men:
[w]Grace is poured [4]into thy lips:
Therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.
3 [z]Gird thy [a]sword upon thy thigh, O [c]mighty one, *most* mighty,
[c]Thy with thy glory and thy majesty.
4 And in thy majesty ††[g]ride on prosperously, prosperously
[5]Because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness: righteousness;
And [6]thy right hand shall teach thee [j]terrible things.
5 Thine arrows are sharp; sharp
The peoples fall under thee;
in the heart of the king's enemies; [A.V. *They are* in the heart of the king's enemies. *whereby* the people fall under thee.

R.V. [1] Or, *Though* [2] That is, *Lilies.* [3] Or, *I speak; my work is for a king* [4] Or, *upon* [5] Or, *In behalf of*
[6] Or, *let thy right hand teach*
A.V. * Heb. *as sheep of meat.* † Heb. *without riches.* ‡ Or, *goings.* § Heb. *a help for us.* ‖ Or, *of instruction.*
** Heb. *boileth,* or, *babbleth up.* †† Heb. *prosper thou, ride thou.*

6 [1][a]Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:
A sceptre of equity is the sceptre of thy kingdom.
[c]sceptre of thy kingdom *is a* right sceptre.
7 [c]Thou hast loved righteousness, lovest
and hated wickedness: hatest
Therefore [*][f]God, thy God, hath [g]anointed thee
With the oil of [h]gladness [i]above thy fellows.
8 All thy garments *smell of* [l]myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia; cassia,
Out of the ivory palaces [m]stringed palaces, whereby
instruments they have made thee glad.
9 Kings' daughters are *were* among thy honourable women:
[†]At upon thy right hand doth did stand the queen in [s]gold of Ophir.
10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear;
Forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;
11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty:
For he is thy [v]Lord; and [w]worship thou him.
12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a [z]gift;
Even [a]the rich among the people shall [c]intreat [†]thy favour.
13 [c]The king's daughter [2]within *the palace* is all glorious.
is all glorious within:
Her clothing is inwrought with of wrought gold.
14 [h]She shall be led brought unto the king [3]in [i]broidered work raiment of needlework:
The virgins her companions that follow her
Shall be brought unto thee.
15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be led brought:
They shall enter into the king's palace.
16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children,
Whom thou shalt mayest make [b]princes in all the earth.
17 [d]I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations:
Therefore shall the peoples give thee people praise thanks thee for ever and ever.

[a] Ps. 93. 2 & 110. 2. Cited Heb. 1. 8, 9.
[b] 1 Pet. 2. 9. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10 & 20. 6 & 22. 5.
[c] Cp. Ps. 67. 4 & 96. 10.
[d] Cp. Mal. 1. 11.
[e] See Ps. 11. 7.
[f] Isai. 61. 1.
[g] Ps. 2. 2. 1 Kin. 1. 39. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
[h] Cp. Ps. 21. 6.
[i] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.
[j] Ps. 42. title.
[k] 1 Chr. 15. 20.
[l] John 19. 39. Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
[m] Ps. 150. 4.
[n] See Ps. 14. 6.
[o] Ps. 145. 18. Deut. 4. 7.
[p] Ps. 9. 9.
[q] Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 19 & Neh. 2. 6.
[r] Cp. Ps. 18. 7.
[s] See Job 28. 16.
[t] Ezek. 27. 26.
[u] Cp. Ps. 93. 3, 4 & Jer. 5. 22.
[v] Isai. 54. 5.
[w] Ps. 95. 6.
[x] Ps. 36. 8 & 65. 9. Cp. Isai. 8. 6 & 33. 21 & Rev. 22. 1, 2.
[y] Ps. 48. 1 & 87. 3. Cp. Isai. 60. 14.
[z] Ps. 96. 8.
[a] Ps. 22. 29 & 68. 29 & 72. 10. Isai. 49. 7.
[b] Ps. 43. 3 & 84. 1.
[c] Cp. Job 11. 19.
[d] Lev. 26. 12. Deut. 23. 14. Isai. 12. 6. Ezek. 43. 7, 9. Hos. 11. 9. Joel 2. 27. Zeph. 3. 15. Zech. 2. 5, 10, 11 & 8. 3.
[e] Cp. Rev. 19. 7, 8.
[f] Ps. 30. 5 (for mg.) & 143. 8 (for mg.). Ex. 14. 27 (for mg.).
[g] Ps. 2. 1.
[h] Cp. S. of S. 1. 4.
[i] Cp. Judg. 5. 30 & Ezek. 16. 18 & 26. 16.
[j] Ps. 18. 13 & 68. 33 & 76. 8. Jer. 25. 30. Joel 2. 11 & 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
[k] Ex. 15. 15. Josh. 2. 9, 24. Amos 9. 5.
[l] ver. 11. 2 Chr. 13. 12 & 20. 17. Cp. Num. 14. 9.
[m] Ps. 18. 2 (for mg.) & 48. 3 (mg. for mg.).
[n] Ps. 66. 5.

For the Chief Musician; *a Psalm* of
To the chief Musician ‡for
46 [j]the sons of Korah; set to [k]Alamoth.
Korah, A Song upon
A Song.
Alamoth.

1 God is our [n]refuge and strength,
A very [o]present help in [p]trouble.
2 Therefore will we not not we fear,
[r]though the earth do change, be removed,
And though the mountains be moved in carried into
§[t]the heart midst of the seas.
sea;
3 Though [u]the waters thereof roar and be troubled,
Though the mountains shake with the [4]swelling thereof. [Selah
Selah.
4 There is [x]a river, the streams whereof shall make glad [y]the city of God,
The holy place of [b]the tabernacles of the Most most High.
5 [d]God is in the midst of her; she shall not be moved:
God shall help her, [5]‖and that [f]right early.
6 [g]The nations heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved:
He [j]uttered his voice, the earth [k]melted.
7 [l]The LORD of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is [**]our [6][m]refuge. [Selah
Selah.
8 [n]Come, behold the works of the LORD,
[7]What desolations he hath made in the earth.

R.V. [1] Or, *Thy throne is* the throne of *God &c.* [2] Or, *in the inner part* of the palace [3] Or, *upon* [4] Or, *pride*
[5] Heb. *at the dawn of morning.* [6] Or, *high tower* [7] Or, *Who hath made desolations &c.*
A.V. * Or, *O God.* † Heb. *thy face.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Heb. *the heart of the seas.* ‖ Heb. *when the morning appeareth.* ** Heb. *an high place for us.*

9 [a]He maketh wars to cease
unto the end of the earth;
He [c]breaketh the bow, and
cutteth the spear in sunder;
[e]He burneth the chariots in the
fire. chariot
10 [1g]Be still, and know that I am
God:
[h]I will be exalted among the
nations, heathen,
I will be exalted in the earth.
11 [k]The LORD of hosts is with us;
The God of Jacob is our
[2]refuge. [Selah
Selah.

47 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of the sons of Korah.
To the chief Musician, A Psalm *for [r]the sons of Korah.

1 O [q]clap your hands, all ye
peoples. people;
[s]Shout unto God with the
voice of triumph.
2 For [3]the LORD Most High most high [u]is ter-
rible;
He is [w]a great King over all
the earth.
3 He [4]shall [x]subdue the peoples people
under us,
And the nations under our
feet.
4 He [5]shall choose our [z]inherit-
ance for us,
[b]The excellency of Jacob whom
he [6]loved. [Selah
Selah.
5 God [d]is gone up with a shout,
The LORD with the sound of a
trumpet.
6 Sing praises to God, sing
praises:
Sing praises unto our King,
sing praises.
7 For God is [h]the King of all
the earth:
Sing ye praises [7†i]with under-
standing.
8 God [k]reigneth over the nations. heathen.
God sitteth upon his holy
throne. the throne of his
holiness.

[a] Isai. 2. 4. Mic. 4. 3.
[b] Cp. Ps. 72. 11 & Isai. 49. 7, 23.
[c] Ps. 76. 3. 1 Sam. 2. 4.
[d] Cp. Isai. 14. 1 (for mg.) & 60. 3 (for mg.) & 66. 18 (for mg.) & Rev. 21. 24 (for mg.).
[e] Ezek. 39. 9.
[f] Ps. 89. 18. Cp. Hos. 4. 18 (mg.).
[g] Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
[h] Isai. 2. 11, 17 & 33. 10.
[i] Ps. 42. title & 46. title.
[j] Ps. 96. 4 & 145. 3.
[k] See ver. 7.
[l] See Ps. 46. 4.
[m] Ps. 2. 6 & 87. 1. Zech. 8. 3. Cp. Isai. 2. 3 & Mic. 4. 1.
[n] See Ps. 50. 2.
[o] Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Ezek. 20. 6.
[p] Ps. 42. title.
[q] 2 Kin. 11. 12. Isai. 55. 12. Nah. 3. 19.
[r] Matt. 5. 35.
[s] Ps. 95. 1. Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 24.
[t] Ps. 46. 7 (& mg. for mg.).
[u] Ps. 66. 3, 5 & 68. 35. Deut. 7. 21. Neh. 1. 5, *al.*
[v] See 2 Sam. 10. 6—19.
[w] Mal. 1. 14.
[x] See Ps. 18. 47.
[y] Cp. Ex. 15. 15.
[z] Ps. 2. 8. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
[a] Isai. 13. 8. Hos. 13. 13.
[b] Amos 6. 8 & 8. 7. Nah. 2. 2.
[c] Jer. 18. 17.
[d] 2 Sam. 6. 15. Cp. Ps. 68. 18.
[e] 1 Kin. 22. 48. Ezek. 27. 26.
[f] 1 Kin. 10. 22.
[g] Ps. 87. 5. Isai. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1.
[h] Zech. 14. 9.
[i] 1 Cor. 14. 15. Cp. Ps. 32. title (for mg.).
[j] Ps. 26. 3 & 40. 10.
[k] Ps. 22. 28. 1 Chr. 16. 31.
[l] Ps. 113. 3. Ex. 34. 5, 6 & Deut. 28. 58 & Mal. 1. 11, 14.
[m] See Ps. 22. 27.

9 ‡[b]The princes of the peoples people are
gathered together together,
[8d]*To be even* the people of the God of
Abraham:
For [f]the shields of the earth
belong unto God; God:
He is greatly exalted.

48 A Song; a Psalm [t]of
A Song *and* Psalm *for the sons of
Korah.

1 [j]Great is the LORD, and highly greatly
to be praised, praised
In [l]the city of our God, in his the
[m]holy mountain. mountain of his holiness.
2 [n]Beautiful in elevation, for situation,
[o]the joy
of the whole earth,
Is mount Zion, *on* the sides of
the north,
[r]The city of the great King.
3 God hath made himself known in
is
her palaces for [t]a [2]refuge.
4 For, lo, [v]the kings assembled were
themselves, assembled,
They [9]passed by together.
5 They saw it, then were *and* so they
amazed. marvelled;
They were dismayed, they troubled, *and* [10]hasted
away.
6 [y]Trembling Fear took hold of upon them
there;
there,
Pain, *and* pain, [a]as of a woman in
travail.
7 [11]With [c]the east wind
Thou [c]breakest the ships of
[f]Tarshish.
Tarshish with an east wind.
8 As we have heard, so have we
seen
In the city of the LORD of hosts,
in [l]the city of our God:
God will [g]establish it for ever.
[Selah
Selah.
9 We have thought on of thy
[j]lovingkindness, O God,
In the midst of thy temple.
10 As is
According to thy [11]name, O God,
So is thy praise unto [m]the
ends of the earth:

R.V. [1] Or, *Let be* [2] Or, *high tower* [3] Or, *the LORD is most high* and *terrible* [4] Or, *subdueth* [5] Or, *chooseth* [6] Or, *loveth* [7] Or, *in a skilful psalm* Heb. *Maschil.* [8] Or, Unto *the people* [9] Or, *passed away* [10] Or, *were stricken with terror* [11] Or, *As with the east wind that breaketh*
A.V. * Or, *of.* † Or, every one *that hath understanding.* ‡ Or, *The voluntary of the people are gathered* unto *the people of the God of Abraham.*

Thy right hand is full of righteousness.
11 Let mount [b]Zion be glad, rejoice,
Let [b]the daughters of Judah rejoice, be glad,
Because of thy judgements. judgments.
12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her:
Tell the towers thereof.
13 *Mark ye well her [f]bulwarks,
[1]†Consider her palaces;
[h]That ye may tell it to the generation following.
14 For this God is our God for ever and ever:
He will be our [k]guide *even* [2]unto death.

49 For the Chief Musician; a Psalm of To the chief Musician, A ‡for [n]the sons of Korah.

1 [o]Hear this, all ye peoples, people;
Give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
2 [q]Both low and high,
Rich and poor, poor together.
3 My mouth shall speak of [s]wisdom;
And the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.
4 I will incline mine ear to [u]a parable:
I will open my [v]dark saying upon the harp.
5 [y]Wherefore should I fear in [z]the days of evil,
When the [3]iniquity at of my heels compasseth shall compass me about?
6 They that [c]trust in their wealth,
And boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
7 None *of them* [d]can by any means redeem his brother,
Nor [g]give to God [h]a ransom for him:
8 (For [a]the redemption of their soul is costly, precious,
And must be let alone it ceaseth for ever:)
9 That he should still live alway, for ever,
[c]That he should *and* not see [4]corruption.
10 [5]For he seeth [d]that wise men die,
[c]The likewise the together person fool and the brutish perish,
And [g]leave their wealth to others.
11 [6]Their [i]inward thought is, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever,
And their dwelling places §[j]to all generations;
They [l]call their lands after their own names.
12 But Nevertheless honour. not [7]man [m]abideth not in *being* in honour abideth
[p]He is like the beasts that perish.
13 [8]This their way is [9]their [r]folly:
Yet after them men their posterity ‖approve their sayings. Selah. [Selah
14 They are appointed as a flock for Sheol. Like sheep they are laid in the grave;
Death shall be their shepherd: feed on them;
And the upright [t]shall have dominion over them in the morning;
[w]And their [10]**beauty shall be consumed for Sheol to consume, that there be no ††in the grave from their habitation for it. dwelling.
15 But God will [a]redeem my soul ‡‡from the [11]power of §§the grave Sheol:
For he shall [b]receive me. Selah. [Selah
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich,
When the [12]glory of his house is increased: increased;
17 [e]For when he dieth he shall [f]carry nothing away: away:
His glory shall not descend after him.

[a] Job 36. 18, 19.
[b] Ps. 97. 8.
[c] Ps. 16. 10. Cp. Ps. 89. 48.
[d] Eccles. 2. 16.
[e] Ps. 73. 22 & 92. 6 & 94. 8. Prov. 30. 2.
[f] Ps. 122. 7.
[g] See Ps. 39. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 78. 4–6.
[i] Ps. 5. 9 & 64. 6.
[j] Ps. 10. 6.
[k] Ps. 23. 3, 4.
[l] Cp. Gen. 4. 17.
[m] ver. 20. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 & 82. 7.
[n] Ps. 42. title.
[o] Ps. 78. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 1. 2.
[p] ver. 20. Eccles. 3. 19.
[q] Ps. 62. 9.
[r] Cp. Luke 12. 20.
[s] Prov. 1. 20 & 9. 1.
[t] Cp. Dan. 7. 22 & Mal. 4. 3 & Luke 22. 30 & 1 Cor. 6. 2 & Rev. 2. 26 & 20. 4.
[u] Ps. 78. 2. Num. 21. 27. Matt. 13. 35.
[v] Num. 12. 8. Prov. 1. 6.
[w] Ps. 39. 11.
[x] Job 24. 19, 20.
[y] Cp. Ps. 37. 1.
[z] Ps. 94. 13.
[a] Hos. 13. 14. Cp. Dan. 12. 2.
[b] Ps. 16. 11 & 17. 15 & 73. 24. Cp. Gen. 5. 24.
[c] Ps. 52. 7. Prov. 11. 28. Mark 10. 24. Cp. Job 31. 24.
[d] Cp. Matt. 25. 9.
[e] Cp. Job 27. 19.
[f] 1 Tim. 6. 7.
[g] Cp. Matt. 16. 26.
[h] See Job 33. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *Traverse* [2] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *for evermore* [3] Or, *the iniquity of them that would supplant me compasseth me about, even of them that trust...riches)* [4] Or, *the pit* [5] Or, *Yea, he shall see it: wise men &c.* [6] Some ancient versions read, *Their graves are their houses for ever.* [7] Or, *man being in honour abideth not* [8] Or, *This is the way of them that are foolish* [9] Or, *their confidence: and after &c.* [10] Or, *form* [11] Heb. *hand.* [12] Or, *wealth*

A.V. * Heb. *Set your heart to her bulwarks.* † Or, *raise up.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.* ‖ Heb. *delight in their mouth.* ** Or, *strength.* †† Or, *the grave* being *an habitation to every one of them.* ‡‡ Heb. *from the hand of the grave.* §§ Or, *hell.*

18 Though *while he lived he
[a]blessed his soul, soul:
And men will praise thee, when
thou doest well to thyself, thyself.
19 1†He shall [b]go to the genera-
tion of his fathers;
2They shall never [c]see the light.
20 [d]Man that is in honour, and
understandeth not,
Is like the beasts that perish.

50

A Psalm ‡of [f]Asaph.

1 3§God, *even* God, The mighty God, *even*
the LORD, hath
spoken,
And called the earth [i]from the
rising of the sun unto the
going down thereof.
2 Out of Zion, [k]the perfection of
beauty,
[m]God hath shined forth. shined.
3 Our God [4]shall come, and
[o]shall not keep silence:
[p]A fire shall devour before him,
And it shall be very tem-
pestuous round about him.
4 [s]He shall call to the heavens
from above,
And to the earth, that he may
judge his people: people.
5 Gather my [t]saints together
unto me;
Those that have made [v]a cove-
nant with me by sacrifice.
6 And [x]the heavens [5]shall de-
clare his righteousness; righteousness:
For [y]God is judge himself.
[Selah
Selah.
7 [b]Hear, O my people, and I
will speak;
O Israel, and I will testify
[6]unto against thee:
[d]I am God, *even* thy God.
8 [e]I will not reprove thee for
thy sacrifices; sacrifices
7And thy burnt offerings are
or offerings, *to have been*
continually before me.

[a] Ps. 10. 3 & 36. 2. Deut. 29. 19. Luke 12. 19.
[b] Gen. 15. 15.
[c] Ps. 56. 13. Job 33. 30.
[d] ver. 12.
[e] Cp. Matt. 10. 29.
[f] 1 Chr. 6. 39 & 15. 17 & 16. 5, 7 & 25. 2. 2 Chr. 29. 30.
[g] Josh. 22. 22.
[h] See Ps. 24. 1.
[i] Ps. 113. 3.
[j] ver. 23. Ps. 27. 6 & 69. 30 & 107. 22. Heb. 13. 15. Cp. Hos. 14. 2 & Rom. 12. 1.
[k] Cp. Lam. 2. 15 & 1 Mac. 2. 12. See Ps. 48. 2.
[l] Ps. 22. 25 & 61. 8 & 65. 1 & 76. 11 & 116. 14, 18. Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Job 22. 27. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
[m] Ps. 80. 1 & 94. 1. Deut. 33. 2.
[n] Ps. 81. 7. Zech. 13. 9. Cp. Ps. 107. 6.
[o] Cp. Ex. 19. 16.
[p] Ps. 21. 9 & 97. 3. Lev. 10. 2. Num. 16. 35. Dan. 7. 10.
[q] Ps. 91. 15.
[r] ver. 23. Ps. 22. 23.
[s] Deut. 4. 26 & 31. 28 & 32. 1. Isai. 1. 2. Mic. 6. 1, 2.
[t] Ps. 30. 4 & 52. 9 & 79. 2 & 149. 9, *al.*
[u] Cp. Rom. 2. 21, 22.
[v] Ex. 24. 7, 8. See Gen. 15. 9–18.
[w] 1 Kin. 14. 9. Neh. 9. 26.
[x] Ps. 89. 5 & 97. 6. Cp. Rev. 16. 5, 7 & 19. 2.
[y] Ps. 58. 11 & 75. 7.
[z] Rom. 1. 32.
[a] Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 22.
[b] Ps. 81. 8. Cp. Ps. 49. 1.
[c] Cp. Ps. 52. 2.
[d] Ex. 20. 2.
[e] See Ps. 40. 6.

9 I will take no bullock out of
thy house,
Nor he-goats he goats out of thy folds.
10 For every beast of the forest
is mine,
And the cattle [8]upon a thou-
sand hills.
11 [e]I know all the fowls of the
mountains:
And the wild beasts of the
field are [9§]mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not
tell thee:
[h]For the world is mine, and
the fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls,
Or drink the blood of goats?
14 [j]Offer unto God the sacrifice of
thanksgiving;
And [l]pay thy vows unto the
Most most High:
15 And [n]call upon me in the day
of trouble; trouble:
I will [q]deliver thee, and thou
shalt [r]glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith,
What hast thou to do to de-
clare my statutes,
And or that thou hast taken shouldest take my
covenant in thy mouth?
17 [u]Seeing thou hatest [10]instruc-
tion,
[w]And castest my words behind
thee.
18 When thou sawest a thief, then
[z]thou consentedst with him,
[a]And [11]‖hast been partaker with
adulterers.
19 **Thou givest thy mouth to
evil,
[c]And thy tongue frameth de-
ceit.
20 Thou sittest and speakest
against thy brother;
Thou [12]slanderest thine own
mother's son.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Thou shalt go*, or, *It shall go.* [2] Or, *Which never more see* [3] Or, *The God of gods* Heb. *El Elohim.* [4] Or, *cometh...devoureth...is &c.* [5] Or, *declare* [6] Or, *against* [7] Or, *Nor for thy burnt offerings, which are &c.* [8] Or, *upon the mountains where thousands are* [9] Or, *in my mind* Heb. *with me.* [10] Or, *correction* [11] Heb. *thy portion was with adulterers.* [12] Or, *givest a thrust against*

A.V. * Heb. *in his life.* † Heb. The soul *shall go.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Heb. *with me.* ‖ Heb. *thy portion was with adulterers.* ** Heb. *Thou sendest.*

21 These things hast thou done, and I [a]kept silence;
Thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself:
But I will [c]reprove thee, and [e]set *them* in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that [h]forget God,
Lest I tear you in pieces, and there be [k]none to deliver: deliver.

23 Whoso [l]offereth the sacrifice of praise thanksgiving glorifieth me; me:
[1]And to him [*]that [o]ordereth his [2]conversation *aright*
Will I shew the [r]salvation of God.

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David: To the chief Musician, David, when [v]Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

51

1 [x]Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness:
According to unto [y]the multitude of thy tender mercies [n]blot out my transgressions.
2 [f]Wash me throughly from mine iniquity,
And [b]cleanse me from my sin.
3 [c]For I [3]acknowledge my transgressions:
And my sin is ever before me.
4 [ff]Against thee, thee only, have I sinned,
And done that which is *this* evil [i]in thy sight:
[j]That thou mayest mightest be justified when thou speakest,
And be clear when thou judgest.
5 Behold, [l]I was shapen in iniquity;
And in sin did my mother [†]conceive me.

[a] Eccles. 8. 11. Isai. 57. 11.
[b] Job 38. 36.
[c] Ps. 90. 8. 2 Kin. 19. 4.
[d] Ex. 12. 22. Lev. 14. 4. Num. 19. 18. Heb. 9. 19.
[e] Job 13. 18 & 23. 4.
[f] ver. 2. Isai. 1. 16. Jer. 4. 14. Mal. 3. 3. Acts 22. 16. Rev. 1. 5 (mg.).
[g] Isai. 1. 18.
[h] See Ps. 9. 17.
[i] Ps. 35. 10.
[j] Ps. 44. 19. Isai. 38. 13.
[k] Ps. 7. 2.
[l] ver. 14, 15.
[m] Jer. 16. 17.
[n] ver. 1. Isai. 43. 25 & 44. 22. Acts 3. 19. Col. 2. 14.
[o] Cp. Gal. 6. 16.
[p] 1 Sam. 10. 9. Jer. 24. 7. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26. Eph. 4. 23, 24.
[q] Ps. 24. 4. Matt. 5. 8. Acts 15. 9.
[r] Ps. 91. 16.
[s] Lam. 5. 21.
[t] Cp. Ps. 5. 9 (mg. for mg.) & 78. 37 (mg. for mg.).
[u] Ps. 102. 10. 2 Kin. 13. 23 & 17. 20 & 24. 20. Jer. 7. 15.
[v] 2 Sam. 12. 1.
[w] Rom. 8. 9. Eph. 4. 30.
[x] See Ps. 4. 1.
[y] See Ps. 106. 45.
[z] Cp. Ex. 35. 5, 22 (for mg.) & 2 Chr. 29. 31 (for mg.) & Rom. 8. 15 & 2 Cor. 3. 17.
[a] Cp. Luke 22. 32.
[b] Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7, 9. Cp. Lev. 13. 6.
[c] Ps. 32. 5. Cp. Prov. 28. 13.
[d] 2 Sam. 11. 17 & 12. 9.
[e] Ps. 24. 5.
[ff] Gen. 20. 6 & 39. 9. 2 Sam. 12. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
[g] Ps. 35. 28 & 71. 8, 15, 24.
[h] Cp. 1 John 1. 9.
[i] Luke 15. 18, 21.
[j] Cited Rom. 3. 4.
[k] See Ps. 40. 6.
[l] Rom. 5. 12, 19. Eph. 2. 3. See Job 14. 4 & 15. 14.
[m] See Ps. 34. 18.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in [b]the inward parts:
And in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.
7 Purge me [d]with hyssop, and I shall be clean:
[f]Wash me, and I shall be [g]whiter than snow.
8 Make me to hear joy and gladness;
[i]That the bones [j]which thou hast broken may rejoice.
9 [m]Hide thy face from my sins,
And [n]blot out all mine iniquities.
10 [p]Create [4]in me [q]a clean heart, O God;
And [s]renew [‡]a [5][t]right spirit within me.
11 [u]Cast me not away from thy presence;
And take not [w]thy holy spirit from me.
12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation: salvation;
And uphold me with [z]a *with thy* [6]free spirit.
13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways;
And sinners shall [7]be [a]converted unto thee.
14 Deliver me from [§][d]blood-guiltiness, O God, thou [e]God of my salvation; salvation:
And [g]my tongue shall sing aloud of thy [h]righteousness.
15 O Lord, open thou my lips;
And my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.
16 [k]For thou delightest not in desirest not sacrifice;
[8]‖else would I give it:
Thou hast no pleasure delightest not in burnt offering.
17 The sacrifices of God are [m]a broken spirit:

R.V. [1] Or, *And prepareth a way that I may shew him* [2] Heb. *way.* [3] Heb. *know.* [4] Or, *for me*
[5] Or, *stedfast* [6] Or, *willing* [7] Or, *return* [8] Or, *that I should give it*
A.V. [*] Heb. *that disposeth* his *way.* † Heb. *warm me.* ‡ Or, *a constant spirit.* § Heb. *bloods.*
‖ Or, *that I should give* it.

A broken and a contrite heart,
O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 [b]Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion:
[c]Build thou the walls of Jerusalem.
19 Then shalt thou [be pleased with] [d]the sacrifices of righteousness, [in with] burnt offering and [f]whole burnt offering:
Then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

52 For the Chief Musician. [h]Maschil To the chief Musician, Maschil, *A Psalm* of David: of David, when [j]Doeg the Edomite came and told Saul, and said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.

1 Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O [l]mighty man?
The [mercy goodness] of God *endureth* continually.
2 Thy [m]tongue deviseth [very wicked-mis- ness chiefs];
Like [n]a sharp [razor, rasor,] [o]working deceitfully.
3 Thou lovest evil more than good;
And [p]lying rather than to speak righteousness. [Selah Selah.]
4 Thou lovest all devouring words,
[1*]O thou deceitful tongue.
5 God shall likewise [2†]destroy thee for ever,
He shall take thee [up, away,] and [q]pluck thee out of thy [tent, dwelling place,]
And root thee out of [t]the land of the living. [Selah Selah.]
6 The righteous also shall [see it, see,] and fear,
And shall [v]laugh at [him, *saying*, him:]
7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his [3]strength;
But [w]trusted in the abundance of his riches,
And strengthened himself in his [‡]wickedness.

a Jer. 11. 16. Cp. Ps. 1. 3 & 37. 35 & 92. 12, 13 & 128. 3 & 144. 12 & Hos. 14. 6.
b Cp. Ps. 69. 35 & 122. 6.
c Ps. 147. 2.
d Ps. 4. 5. Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
e Ps. 54. 6.
f Deut. 33. 10.
g See Ps. 50. 5.
h Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
i Ps. 88. title.
j 1 Sam. 22. 9.
k For ver. 1—6, see Ps. 14. 1—7.
l 1 Sam. 21. 7 (mg.).
m Ps. 50. 19.
n Cp. Ps. 57. 4.
o Ps. 101. 7.
p Cp. Jer. 9. 4, 5.
q Prov. 2. 22.
r Cp. Lev. 26. 17, 36. Prov. 28. 1.
s Ps. 89. 10 & 141. 7. Jer. 8. 1, 2. Ezek. 6. 5.
t See Ps. 27. 13.
u See Ps. 40. 3.
v See Ps. 2. 4.
w See Ps. 49. 6.

8 But [as for me,] I am like [a]a green olive tree in the house of God:
I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.
9 I will [give thee thanks praise thee] for ever, because thou hast done it:
And I will wait on thy [name, name;]
[e]for it is [good, in the presence of good before] thy [g]saints.

53 For the Chief Musician; set to To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, [i]Mahalath. [h]Maschil Maschil, *A Psalm* of David.

1 [k]The fool hath said in his heart,
There is no God.
Corrupt are they, and have done abominable [iniquity; iniquity:]
There is none that doeth good.
2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men,
To see if there were any that did [4]understand,
That did seek [after] God.
3 Every one of them is gone [back; back:] they are [together altogether] become filthy;
There is none that doeth good, no, not one.
4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge?
Who eat up my people *as* they eat [bread, bread:]
[And call not they have not called] upon God.
5 There [§]were they in great fear, [r]where no fear was:
For God hath [s]scattered the bones of him that encampeth against [thee; thee:]
Thou hast put them to shame, because God hath [rejected despised] them.
6 ‖Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion!
When God [5]bringeth back the captivity of his people,
[Then shall Jacob Jacob shall] rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

R.V. [1] Or, And *the deceitful tongue* [2] Or, *break thee down* [3] Or, *strong hold* [4] Or, *deal wisely* [5] Or, *returneth to*
A.V. * Or, and *the deceitful tongue.* † Heb. *beat thee down.* ‡ Or, *substance.* § Heb. *they feared a fear.*
‖ Heb. *Who will give salvations, &c.*

54 For the Chief Musician; on [a]stringed instruments. [b]Maschil of David: [c]when the Ziphites came and said to Saul, Doth not David hide himself with us?

1 Save me, O God, by thy [e]name,
And judge me in thy might.
2 [h]Hear my prayer, O God;
Give ear to the words of my mouth.
3 [i]For [j]strangers are risen up against me,
And violent men have [k]sought after my soul:
They have not set God before them. Selah.
4 Behold, [m]God is mine helper:
The Lord is [1]of them that uphold my soul.
5 [2]He shall requite the evil unto [3]*mine enemies:
[p]Destroy thou them in thy [q]truth.
6 With a freewill offering will I sacrifice unto thee:
I will give thanks unto thy name, O LORD;
[s]for it is good.
7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble:
And mine eye hath [u]seen *my desire* upon mine enemies.

55 For the Chief Musician; on [a]stringed instruments. [b]Maschil of David.

1 [w]Give ear to my prayer, O God;
And hide not thyself from my supplication.
2 Attend unto me, and answer me:
I am restless in my complaint,
and [z]moan;
3 Because of the voice of the enemy,
Because of the oppression of the wicked:
For they [bb]cast iniquity upon me,
And in anger they persecute me.
4 My heart is sore pained within me:
And [d]the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me,
And [f]horror hath [†g]overwhelmed me.
6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove!
Then would I fly away, and be at rest.
7 [l]Lo, then would I wander far off,
I would lodge and remain in the wilderness. Selah.
8 I would [4]haste me to a shelter
From [n]the stormy wind and tempest.
9 [5]Destroy, O Lord, *and* [o]divide their tongues:
For I have seen [r]violence and strife in the city.
10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof:
Iniquity also and mischief are in the midst of it.
11 [t]Wickedness is in the midst thereof:
[6]Oppression and guile depart not from her streets.
12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me;
Then I could have borne it:
Neither was it he that hated me that did [x]magnify himself against me;
Then I would have hid myself from him:
13 [aa]But it was thou, [‡]a man mine equal,
My companion, and my familiar friend.
14 [§]We took sweet counsel together,
We walked in the house of God with [c]the throng.

[a] Ps. 4. title.
[b] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[c] 1 Sam. 23. 19 & 26. 1.
[d] Ps. 116. 3.
[e] Ps. 5. 11 & 52. 9.
[f] Job 21. 6. Isai. 21. 4. Ezek. 7. 18.
[g] Ps. 78. 53.
[h] See Ps. 55. 1.
[i] Ps. 86. 14.
[j] Ps. 18. 44 & 144. 7. Isai. 25. 5.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 15.
[l] Cp. Jer. 9. 2.
[m] Ps. 118. 7.
[n] Ps. 83. 15.
[o] Cp. Gen. 11. 9.
[p] Ps. 143. 12.
[q] Cp. Ps. 89. 49.
[r] Jer. 6. 7.
[s] Ps. 52. 9.
[t] Ps. 5. 9.
[u] Ps. 59. 10 & 92. 11 & 112. 8 & 118. 7.
[v] Cp. Ps. 10. 7.
[w] Ps. 54. 2 & 61. 1 & 86. 6.
[x] Job 19. 5.
[y] ver. 17. Ps. 64. 1.
[z] Cp. Isai. 38. 14 & 59. 11.
[aa] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 12 & 16. 23. See Ps. 41. 9.
[bb] Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.
[c] Ps. 42. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *with* [2] Another reading is, *The evil shall return.* [3] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [4] Or, *hasten my escape* [5] Heb. *Swallow up.* [6] Or, *Fraud*
A.V. * Heb. *those that observe me.* † Heb. *covered me.* ‡ Heb. *a man according to my rank.* § Heb. *Who sweetened counsel.*

15 [1]Let death come suddenly / seize upon them,
Let / *and* let them go down [a]alive / quick into [2b]the pit: / *hell:
For wickedness is in their dwelling, in [3]the midst of / dwellings, *and* among them.
16 As for me, I will call upon God;
And the LORD shall save me.
17 [g]Evening, and [h]morning, and at [i]noonday, / noon, will I [j]complain, / pray, and moan / cry aloud:
And he shall hear my voice.
18 He hath redeemed / delivered my soul in peace [4]from the battle that was against me:
For they / there were [l]many *that strove* with me.
19 God shall hear, and [5]answer / afflict them,
Even he that [n]abideth of old, / old. [Selah Selah.
The men who / †Because they have no [o]changes,
And who / therefore they fear not God.
20 He hath [p]put forth his hands against such as were / be at peace with him:
‡He hath [s]profaned / broken his covenant.
21 His / *The words* of his [u]mouth was [v]smooth / were smoother as / than butter,
But his heart was war / war *was* in his heart:
His words were softer than oil,
Yet were they [y]drawn swords.
22 [z]Cast [6]thy [§]burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee:
[c]He shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.
23 But thou, O God, [e]shalt bring them down into [f]the pit of destruction:
[h]Bloodthirsty / ‖bloody and deceitful men **shall not [i]live out half their days;
But I will [j]trust in thee.

a Num. 16. 30, 33. Prov. 1. 12. Cp. Ps. 124. 3.
b See Ps. 16. 10 (& mg.).
c Ps. 16. title & 57. title.
d Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 10, 11 & 22. 1.
e Ps. 57. 1. See Ps. 4. 1.
f Ps. 57. 3 & 124. 3. Num. 16. 30. Prov. 1. 12.
g Ps. 141. 2. Acts 3. 1 & 10. 3, 30.
h Ps. 5. 3 & 88. 13 & 92. 2.
i Acts 10. 9. Cp. Dan. 6. 10.
j ver. 2.
k See Ps. 11. 1.
l Cp. Ps. 56. 2.
m Ps. 27. 1 & 118. 6. Isai. 51. 12. Heb. 13. 6.
n Deut. 33. 27.
o Job 10. 17. See Job 21. 7—15.
p Acts 12. 1.
q Ps. 59. 3 & 140. 2. Isai. 54. 15.
r Ps. 10. 8.
s Num. 30. 2 (mg.).
t Ps. 71. 10.
u See Ps. 28. 3.
v Prov. 5. 3, 4.
w Ps. 7. 6 & 59. 5.
x See Ps. 55. 23.
y See Ps. 57. 4.
z See Ps. 37. 5.
a Cp. Ps. 39. 12 & 2 Kin. 20. 5.
b Cp. Mal. 3. 16.
c Ps. 10. 6.
d Ps. 102. 2.
e ver. 15. Ps. 56. 7 & 59. 11.
f Ps. 69. 15 & 94. 13.
g Ps. 118. 6. Cp. Rom. 8. 31.
h Ps. 5. 6.
i Prov. 10. 27. See Job 15. 32.
j See Ps. 11. 1.

56

For the Chief Musician; set to [7]Jonath / To the chief Musician upon Jonath-elem rehokim. *A Psalm* of David: elem-rechokim, ††Michtam of [c]Michtam: / David, when the [d]Philistines took him in Gath.

1 [e]Be merciful unto me, O God; / God: for man would [f]swallow me up: / up;
All the day long he fighting / he fighting daily oppresseth me.
2 [8]‡‡Mine enemies would daily swallow me up all the day long:
For they be many that fight proudly against me. / against me, O thou most High.
3 What time I am afraid,
I will [k]put my trust in thee.
4 In God I will praise his word: / word,
In God have I / I have put my trust, / trust; [m]I will not be afraid; / fear
What can flesh / flesh can do unto me? / me.
5 All the day long / Every day they wrest my words:
All their thoughts are against me for evil.
6 They [q]gather themselves together, they [r]hide themselves,
They [t]mark my steps,
[9]Even as / when they have waited / wait for my soul.
7 [10]Shall they escape by iniquity?
[w]In / in *thine* anger [x]cast down the peoples, / people, O God.
8 Thou tellest my wanderings:
[a]Put thou my tears into thy bottle; / bottle:
[b]Are they not in thy [11]book?
9 Then / When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back [d]in the day that I call: / back:
This I know, [12]that / know; for [g]God is for me.
10 In God will I praise *his* word:
In the LORD will I praise *his* word.
11 In God have I put my trust, / trust: [m]I will not be afraid; / afraid

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *Desolations be upon them!* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *their inward part* [4] Or, *so that none came nigh me* [5] Or, *afflict* [6] Heb. *that he hath given thee.* [7] That is, *The silent dove of them that are afar off* or, as otherwise read, *The dove of the distant terebinths* [8] Or, *They that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *Inasmuch as* [10] Or, *They think to escape* [11] Or, *record* [12] Or, *for*

A.V. * Or, *the grave.* † Or, *with whom* also there be *no changes, yet they fear not God.* ‡ Heb. *he hath profaned.* § Or, *gift.* ‖ Heb. *men of bloods and deceit.* ** Heb. *shall not half their days.* †† Or, *A golden* Psalm *of David.* ‡‡ Heb. *Mine observers.*

What can man / man can do unto me? / me.
12 [b]Thy vows are upon me, O God:
I will [b]render thank offerings / praises unto thee.
13 [c]For thou hast delivered my soul from death:
Hast thou / wilt not *delivered / thou deliver* my feet from falling? / falling,
[i]That I may walk before God
[j]In the light of [1]the living. / living?

57 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [k]Al-tash-heth. *A Psalm* of David: [l]Michtam: To the chief Musician, *Al-tasch- / ith, Michtam of David,* when he fled from Saul, / Saul in [n]the cave.

1 [o]Be merciful unto me, O God,
be merciful unto me; / me:
For my soul [q]taketh refuge / trusteth in thee:
Yea, in [r]the shadow of thy wings will I take / make my refuge,
[s]Until *these* [2]calamities be overpast.
2 I will cry unto God Most High, / most high;
Unto God that [v]performeth *all things* for me.
3 [w]He shall send from heaven, and save me, / me
When [x]he *from* the reproach of him that would swallow me up reproacheth; / up. Selah. [Selah
[y]God shall send forth [z]his mercy and his truth.
4 My soul is among [b]lions; / lions: *and*
[3]I lie among / *even among* them that are set on fire,
Even the sons of men, whose [d]teeth are spears and arrows,
And their [e]tongue a sharp sword.
5 [p]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens;
Let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

6 They have prepared [h]a net for my steps;
My soul is [j]bowed down:
They / they have [a]digged a pit before me; / me,
They are fallen into the midst thereof / into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah. [Selah
7 [c]My heart is ‡[d]fixed, O God, my heart is fixed:
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises / sing and give praise.
8 [f]Awake up, [g]my glory; awake, [h]psaltery and harp:
[4]I myself will awake right / early.
9 I will give thanks unto / praise thee, O Lord, among the peoples / people:
I will sing praises / unto thee among the nations.
10 For thy [m]mercy is great unto the heavens,
And thy truth unto the skies. / clouds.
11 [p]Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; / heavens:
Let thy glory *be* above all the earth.

58 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [t]Al-tash-heth. To the chief Musician, §*Al-tasch- / ith, Michtam of David.* *A Psalm* of David: [u]Michtam.

1 [5]Do ye indeed [6]in silence speak / speak righteousness, righteousness? / O congregation?
Do ye [7]judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?
2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness;
[a]Ye weigh out the violence of your hands in the earth.
3 The wicked are [c]estranged from the womb:
They go astray ‖as soon as they be born, speaking lies.
4 [f]Their poison is **like the poison of a serpent:
They are like the deaf ††adder that stoppeth her ear;
5 Which [g]hearkeneth not / will not hearken to the voice of [8]charmers,
‡‡Charming never so wisely.
6 [i]Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth:

[a] See Ps. 7. 15.
[b] See Ps. 50. 14.
[c] For ver 7—11, see Ps. 108. 1—5.
[d] Ps. 112. 7.
[e] Ps. 49. 15 & 116. 8
[f] Judg. 5. 12.
[g] See Ps. 16. 9.
[h] 1 Chr. 15. 16.
[i] Ps. 116. 9.
[j] Cp. Ps. 49. 19.
[k] Cp. Ps. 58. title & 59. title & 75. title.
[l] Ps. 16. title & 56. title.
[m] See Ps. 36. 5.
[n] 1 Sam. 22. 1 & 24. 1—3. Cp. Ps. 142. title.
[o] Ps. 56. 1. See Ps. 4. 1.
[p] Ps. 108. 5. Cp. Ps. 113. 4.
[q] Ps. 91. 4.
[r] See Ps. 17. 8.
[s] Isai. 26. 20.
[t] See Ps. 57. title.
[u] See Ps. 16. title.
[v] Ps. 138. 8.
[w] Ps. 144. 5, 7. Cp. Ps. 18. 16.
[x] See Ps. 56. 1.
[y] Ps. 43. 3.
[z] See Ps. 36. 5 & 40. 11.
[a] Cp. Ps. 94. 20.
[b] Ps. 58. 6.
[c] Ps. 51. 5. Isai. 48. 8.
[d] Prov. 30. 14.
[e] Ps. 55. 21 & 59. 7 & 64. 3. Prov. 12. 18. Cp. Ps. 52. 2 & Jer. 9. 8.
[f] Ps. 140. 3. Cp. Deut. 32. 33.
[g] Jer. 8. 17.
[h] See Job 18. 8.
[i] Ps. 3. 7. Job 4. 10 & 29. 17.
[j] Ps. 145. 14 & 146. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *life* [2] Or, *wickednesses* [3] Or, *I must lie* [4] Or, *I will awake the dawn* [5] Or, *Is the righteousness ye should speak dumb?* [6] Or, as otherwise read, *O ye gods* or, *O ye mighty ones* [7] Or, *judge uprightly the sons of men* [8] Or, *enchanters*

A.V. * Or, *Destroy not, A golden* Psalm. † Or, *he reproacheth him that would swallow me up.* ‡ Or, *prepared.* § Or, *Destroy not, A golden* Psalm *of David.* ‖ Heb. *from the belly.* ** Heb. *according to the likeness.* †† Or, *asp.* ‡‡ Or, be *the charmer never so cunning.*

Break out the great teeth of
the young lions, O LORD.
7 Let them [a]melt away as water
that runneth apace
which run continually:
When he bendeth [c]aimeth his bow to shoot his
arrows, let them be as though cut
they were cut off.
in pieces.
8 Let them be as a snail [a]which melteth melteth,
As
and passeth
let every one of them pass away:
Like [e]the untimely birth of a
woman, [1]that hath not seen they may not see
the sun.
9 Before your pots can feel
[h]the thorns,
[2]He shall [i]take them away as
with a whirlwind, the green and *both living,
the burning alike.
and in his wrath.
10 [l]The righteous shall rejoice
when he seeth the vengeance:
He shall [n]wash his feet in the
blood of the wicked.
11 So that men a man shall say, Verily
there is [3]†[o]a reward for the
righteous:
Verily there he is a God that
[s]judgeth in the earth.

59 For the Chief Musician; *set to* ‖Al-tash-
To the chief Musician, ‡Al-tasch-
heth. *A Psalm* of David: ″Michtam:
ith, Michtam of David;
[z]when Saul sent, and they watched
the house to kill him.

1 [z]Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God:
[c]Set me on high §defend me from them that
[d]rise up against me.
2 Deliver me from [e]the workers
of iniquity,
And save me from [f]the bloodthirsty bloody
men.
3 For, lo, they [h]lie in wait for
my soul;
soul:
The mighty [i]gather themselves together are gathered
against me:
me;
[k]Not for my transgression, nor
for my sin, O LORD.

a Ps. 112. 10. Josh. 7. 5.
b See Ps. 35. 23.
c Ps. 64. 3.
d Ps. 80. 4 & 84. 8.
e See Job 3. 16.
f Cp. Ps. 22. 16.
g Prov. 15. 2, 28. Cp. Ps. 94. 4.
h Ps. 118. 12. Eccles. 7. 6.
i Cp. Job 27. 21. See Prov. 10. 25.
j See Ps. 57. 4.
k See Job 22. 13.
l Deut. 32. 43. See Job 22. 19.
m See Ps. 2. 4.
n Ps. 68. 23.
o Isai. 3. 10.
p ver. 16, 17. See Ps. 9. 9.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 21. 3.
s Ps. 67. 4 & 94. 2. Gen. 18. 25. Job 19. 29. Eccles. 12. 14. See Ps. 9. 8, *al.*
t See Ps. 54. 7.
u Ps. 57. title.
v Ps. 16. title.
w ver. 15 (for mg.).
x Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 11.
y See Ps. 55. 23.
z Ps. 143. 9. Cp. Ps. 18. 48.
a See Ps. 3. 3.
b See Prov. 12. 13.
c See Ps. 20. 1.
d See Ps. 17. 7.
e Ps. 94. 4.
f Ps. 5. 6.
g Cp. Ps. 7. 9.
h Ps. 10. 9.
i See Ps. 56. 6.
j Ps. 83. 18.
k 1 Sam. 24. 11. Cp. Ps. 7. 3 & 69. 4.
l Ps. 22. 27.

4 They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault:
[b]Awake thou ‖to [4]help me, and
behold.
5 Even thou, Thou therefore, [d]O LORD God of
hosts, the God of Israel,
Arise awake to visit all the [5]heathen:
Be not merciful to any wicked
transgressors. Selah. [Selah
6 They [f]return at evening, evening: they
make a noise like a dog,
And go round about the city.
7 Behold, they [g]belch out with
their mouth; mouth:
[j]Swords are in their lips:
For [k]who, *say they*, doth
hear?
8 But thou, O LORD, shalt [m]laugh
at them;
Thou shalt have all the [5]heathen in derision.
9 [6]O my strength, I will
Because of his strength will I wait upon
thee:
For God is **[p]my high tower. defence.
10 [7q]The God of my mercy [r]shall
prevent me:
God shall let me [t]see *my desire* upon [8]††mine enemies.
11 Slay them not, lest my people
forget:
[9w]Scatter them by thy power, power;
and [y]bring them down,
O Lord our [a]shield.
12 *For* [b]the sin of their mouth, mouth
and the words of their lips, lips
Let them even be taken in
their pride, pride:
And for cursing and lying
which they speak.
13 [g]Consume them in wrath,
consume them, that they
be no more.
may not *be*:
And let them [j]know that God
ruleth in Jacob, Jacob
Unto [l]the ends of the earth.
Selah. [Selah

m See Ps. 2. 4.
n Ps. 68. 23.
o Isai. 3. 10.
p ver. 16, 17. See Ps. 9. 9.
q ver. 17.
r Ps. 21. 3.
s Ps. 67. 4 & 94. 2. Gen. 18. 25. Job 19. 29. Eccles. 12. 14. See Ps. 9. 8, *al.*
t See Ps. 54. 7.
u Ps. 57. title.
v Ps. 16. title.
w ver. 15 (for mg.).
x Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 11.
y See Ps. 55. 23.
z Ps. 143. 9. Cp. Ps. 18. 48.
a See Ps. 3. 3.
b See Prov. 12. 13.
c See Ps. 20. 1.
d See Ps. 17. 7.
e Ps. 94. 4.
f Ps. 5. 6.
g Cp. Ps. 7. 9.
h Ps. 10. 9.
i See Ps. 56. 6.
j Ps. 83. 18.
k 1 Sam. 24. 11. Cp. Ps. 7. 3 & 69. 4.
l Ps. 22. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, like them *that have not seen the sun* [2] Or, *Even as raw flesh, even so, shall fury sweep them away* [3] Heb. *fruit.* [4] Heb. *meet.* [5] Or, *nations* [6] So some ancient authorities. The Hebrew text has, *His strength.* [7] According to some ancient authorities, *My God with his mercy.* [8] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [9] Or, *Make them wander to and fro*

A.V. * Heb. *as living as wrath.* † Heb. *fruit of the, &c.* ‡ Or, *Destroy not, A golden* Psalm *of David.* § Heb. *set me on high.* ‖ Heb. *to meet me.* ** Heb. *my high place.* †† Heb. *mine observers.*

14 [a]And at evening let them return, return; *and* let them make a noise like a dog,
And go round about the city.
15 They shall Let them [e]wander up and down *for meat,
†And tarry all night grudge if they be not satisfied.
16 But I will sing of thy strength; power;
Yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning:
For thou hast been my [m]high tower, defence
And [n]a refuge in [o]the day of my refuge distress. trouble.
17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing praises:
For God [m]is my high tower, defence, *and* [q]the God of my mercy.

a See ver. 6.
b Ps. 89. 35. Amos 4. 2
c Cp. Josh. 1. 6.
d Gen. 12. 6 & 33. 18. Josh. 17. 7.
e ver. 11 (mg.). Ps. 109. 10. Job 15. 23.
f Gen. 33. 17. Josh. 13. 27.
g Josh. 13. 31.
h Deut. 33. 17.
i Ps. 140. 7.
j Gen. 49. 10.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2
l Cp. Matt. 3. 11.
m ver. 9.
n 2 Sam. 22. 3.
o Ps. 18. 6.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1.
q ver. 10.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
s ver. 1.
t Ps. 80. title.
u See Ps. 44. 9.
v See Ps. 16. title.
w Deut. 31. 19.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13, 14 & 10. 16. 1 Chr. 18. 3, 12.
y Cp. Ps. 146. 3.
z Ps. 118. 15, 16. Num. 24. 18.
a ver. 10. See Ps. 44. 9.
b Ps. 44. 5. Isai. 63. 3.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20.
d See Ps. 80. 3.
e Ps. 4. title.
f 2 Chr. 7. 14.
g Ps. 55. 1, 2.
h Ps. 71. 20.
i Job 21. 20.
j Ps. 77. 3.
k Isai. 51. 17, 22.
l Cp. Ps. 18. 2.
m Isai. 5. 26 & 11. 12 & 13. 2. Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
n See Ps. 14. 6.
o Prov. 22. 21.
p Prov. 18. 10.
q For ver. 5—12, see Ps. 108. 6—13.
r Deut. 33. 12. Jer. 11. 15.
s See Ps. 15. 1 & 27. 4.
t See Ps. 17. 8.

60

For the Chief Musician; set to [1]Shushan To the chief Musician upon Shushan-Eduth: ‡[r]Michtam of David, [w]to teach: eduth, teach;
when he [x]strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aram-zobah, and when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the Valley of Salt valley of salt twelve thousand.

1 O God, [a]thou hast cast us off,
[c]thou hast broken us down; §scattered us,
Thou hast been angry displeased; [d]O restore turn thyself to us again.
2 Thou hast made the land earth to tremble; thou hast rent broken it:
[f]Heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.
3 [h]Thou hast shewed thy people hard things:
[i]Thou hast made us to drink
[k]the wine of staggering. astonishment.
4 Thou hast given [m]a banner to them that fear thee,
[2]That it may be displayed because of [o]the truth. [Selah Selah.
5 [q]That thy [r]beloved may be delivered, delivered;
Save with thy right hand, and answer [3]us. hear me.

6 God hath spoken [b]in his holiness; I will exult: rejoice,
[c]I will divide [d]Shechem, and mete out the valley of [f]Succoth.
7 [g]Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine;
[h]Ephraim also is [i]the defence strength of mine head;
Judah is my [4]sceptre. lawgiver;
8 [k]Moab is my washpot;
[5]Upon over Edom will I [l]cast out my shoe:
[p]Philistia, ‖shout triumph thou because of me.
9 Who will bring me into the **strong city?
[6][r]Who hath led will lead me unto into Edom?
10 [7]Hast *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* hadst [s]cast us off?
And thou [u]goest not forth, O God, *thou*, O God, *which* didst not go out with our hosts. armies?
11 Give us help against the adversary from trouble.
For [y]vain is the [8]†† help of man.
12 Through God we shall [z]do valiantly:
For he it is that shall [b]tread down our adversaries. enemies.

l Cp. Matt. 3. 11.
m ver. 9.
n 2 Sam. 22. 3.
o Ps. 18. 6.
p Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1.
q ver. 10.
r Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
s ver. 1.
t Ps. 80. title.
u See Ps. 44. 9.
v See Ps. 16. title.
w Deut. 31. 19.
x Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 3, 13, 14 & 10. 16. 1 Chr. 18. 3, 12.
y Cp. Ps. 146. 3.
z Ps. 118. 15, 16. Num. 24. 18.
a ver. 10. See Ps. 44. 9.
b Ps. 44. 5. Isai. 63. 3.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20.
d See Ps. 80. 3.
e Ps. 4. title.
f 2 Chr. 7. 14.
g Ps. 55. 1, 2.
h Ps. 71. 20.
i Job 21. 20.
j Ps. 77. 3.
k Isai. 51. 17, 22.
l Cp. Ps. 18. 2.
m Isai. 5. 26 & 11. 12 & 13. 2. Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
n See Ps. 14. 6.
o Prov. 22. 21.
p Prov. 18. 10.
q For ver. 5—12, see Ps. 108. 6—13.
r Deut. 33. 12. Jer. 11. 15.
s See Ps. 15. 1 & 27. 4.
t See Ps. 17. 8.

61

For the Chief Musician; on [e]a stringed To the chief Musician upon instrument. Neginah, *A Psalm* of David.

1 Hear my cry, O God;
[g]Attend unto my prayer.
2 From the end of the earth will I call cry unto thee, when my heart [9]is [j]overwhelmed:
Lead me to [10][l]the rock that is higher than I.
3 For thou hast been [n]a refuge shelter for me,
A *and* a strong [p]tower from the enemy.
4 I will [t]dwell abide in thy [11]tabernacle for ever:
I will take refuge ‡‡trust in [t]the covert of thy wings. [Selah Selah.

R.V. [1] That is, *The lily of testimony.* [2] Many ancient authorities render, *That they may flee from before the bow.* [3] Another reading is, *me.* [4] Or, *lawgiver* [5] Or, *Unto* [6] Or, *Who will lead me &c.* [7] Or, *Wilt not thou, O God, which hast cast us off, and goest... hosts?* [8] Heb. *salvation.* [9] Or, *fainteth* [10] Or, *a rock that is too high for me* [11] Heb. *tent.*

A.V. * Heb. *to eat.* † Or, *if they be not satisfied, then they will stay all night.* ‡ Or, *A golden* Psalm. § Heb. *broken.* ‖ Or, *triumph thou over me* (by an irony). ** Heb. *city of strength?* †† Heb. *salvation.* ‡‡ Or, *make my refuge.*

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows:
Thou hast [1]given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy name.
6 *Thou wilt [b]prolong [c]the king's life:
His *and* his years shall be [†]as many generations.
7 He shall abide before God for ever:
O prepare [g]lovingkindness mercy and truth, that they *which* may preserve him.
8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever,
That I may daily [j]perform my vows.

62 For the Chief Musician; after the manner To the chief Musician, to of [m]Jeduthun. Jeduthun, A Psalm of David.

1 [‡][n]My Truly my soul [2§][o]waiteth only upon God:
From him *cometh* my salvation.
2 [r]He only is my rock and my salvation: salvation;
He is my [‖][t]high tower; defence; [u]I shall not be greatly moved.
3 How long will ye set upon imagine mischief a man, against a man?
[3]That ye may slay *him*, all of you, ye shall be slain you:
Like as [x]a bowing wall, like wall *shall ye be, and as*
a tottering fence? fence.
4 They only consult to thrust cast him down from his [a]excellency; excellency:
They delight in lies:
[c]They bless with their mouth, but they curse [**]inwardly. [Selah
Selah.
5 [n]My soul, [4]wait thou only upon God;
For my expectation is from him.
6 [r]He only is my rock and my salvation:
He is my high tower; defence; I shall not be moved.
7 With In God is my [a]salvation and my glory:
The rock of my strength, and [d]my refuge, is in God.
8 [e]Trust in him at all times, times; ye people; people,
[f]Pour out your heart before him:
God is [d]a refuge for us. [Selah Selah.
9 [h]Surely men of low degree [i]are [5]vanity, and men of high degree [i]are a lie:
In the balances they will go up; to be laid in the balance,
[i]They are [††]together altogether lighter than [5]vanity.
10 Trust not in oppression,
[k]And become not vain in robbery:
[l]If riches increase, set not your heart thereon. upon them.
11 God hath spoken [v]once, once;
[p]Twice have I heard this;
That [‡‡][q]power belongeth unto God: God.
12 Also unto thee, O Lord, [s]belongeth mercy:
For thou [v]renderest to every man according to his work.

63 A Psalm of David, [w]when he was in the wilderness of Judah.

1 O God, thou art my God;
[6y]early will I seek thee:
[z]My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee, thee
In [b]a dry and weary [§§]thirsty land, [*]where no water is. is;
2 So have I looked upon thee in the sanctuary,
To see [d]thy power and thy glory. glory,
so *as* I have seen thee in the sanctuary.
3 For Because thy [e]lovingkindness is better than life; life,
My lips shall praise thee.
4 So Thus will I bless thee [f]while I live:

R.V. [1] Or, *given an heritage unto those &c.* [2] Heb. *is silent unto God.* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *Ye shall be slain &c.*
[4] Heb. *be thou silent unto God.* [5] Heb. *a breath.* [6] Or, *earnestly*
A.V. * Heb. *Thou shalt add days to the days of the king.* † Heb. *as generation and generation.* ‡ Or, *Only.*
§ Heb. *is silent.* ‖ Heb. *high place.* ** Heb. *in their inward parts.* †† Or, *alike.* ‡‡ Or, *strength.*
§§ Heb. *weary.* * Heb. *without water.*

I will [a]lift up my hands in thy [c]name.
5 My soul shall be [d]satisfied as with [1*]marrow and fatness;
And my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips;
6 When I remember thee [g]upon my bed,
[2]*And* meditate on thee in [g]the night watches.
7 For Because thou hast been my help,
And therefore in [j]the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.
8 My soul [k]followeth hard after thee:
Thy right hand [m]upholdeth me.
9 But those that seek my soul, [3]to destroy it,
[o]Shall go into [p]the lower parts of the earth.
10 [†]They shall be [4]given over to the power of fall by the sword:
They shall be a portion for [5]foxes.
11 But [t]the king shall rejoice in God;
God;
Every one that [v]sweareth by him shall glory;
glory:
[w]For but the mouth of them that [y]speak lies shall be stopped.

a See Ps. 28. 2.
b Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
c Ps. 20. 1, 5.
d See Ps. 36. 8.
e Ps. 55. 19.
f Jer. 23. 14. Ezek. 13. 22.
g See Ps. 42. 8.
h See Ps. 140. 5.
i See Job 22. 13.
j See Ps. 17. 8.
k Cp. Num. 14. 24.
l Ps. 49. 11.
m See Ps. 41. 12.
n Ps. 7. 12, 13. Cp. Ps. 58. 7.
o Ps. 9. 17 & 55. 15.
p Ezek. 26. 20 & 31. 14. Eph. 4. 9.
q See Prov. 12. 13 & 18. 7.
r See Ps. 40. 3.
s Jer. 18. 16 & 48. 27. See Ps. 22. 7.
t Ps. 61. 6.
u Jer. 50. 28 & 51. 10.
v Deut. 6. 13. Isai. 45. 23 & 65. 16.
w Ps. 107. 42. Job 5. 16. Cp. Rom. 3. 19.
x See Ps. 32. 11 & Job 22. 19.
y Ps. 38. 12 & 41. 5—8.
z See Ps. 11. 1.
a See Ps. 7. 10.
b Ps. 55. 2.
c Ps. 62. 1.
d Cp. Ps. 55. 14.
e See Ps. 50. 14.
f Ps. 2. 1 (mg.).
g 2 Kin. 19. 20.
h See Ps. 57. 4.
i See Ps. 86. 9.
j See Ps. 11. 2.
k See Ps. 38. 4.

64 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David. To the chief Musician,

1 Hear my voice, O God, in my [b]complaint. prayer
Preserve my life from fear of the enemy.
2 Hide me from [d]the secret counsel of evil-doers the wicked;
From [f]the [6]tumult insurrection of the workers of iniquity:
3 Who have [h]whet their tongue like a sword,
And bend have [j]aimed *their bows to shoot* their arrows, even bitter words:
4 That they may shoot [b]in secret places at the perfect:
Suddenly do they shoot at him, and [e]fear not.
5 They [f]encourage themselves in an evil purpose; matter:
They commune [§]of [h]laying snares privily;
They say, [i]Who shall see them?
6 They search out iniquities;
[7]We have accomplished, *say they*, [**]a ‖they accomplish diligent search:
And both [l]the inward thought of every one one, *of them*, and the heart, is deep.
7 [n]But God shall shoot at them; them
With an arrow arrow; suddenly [††]shall they be wounded.
8 [8]So they shall be made to stumble, make their own [q]tongue being to fall upon against them. themselves
All that [r]see them shall [9]wag flee the head. away.
9 And all men shall [r]fear; fear,
And they shall [u]declare the work of God, God;
And for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10 [x]The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and [z]shall trust in him;
And all [a]the upright in heart shall glory.

65 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm. A Song of David. To the chief Musician, A Psalm *and*

1 [10]Praise [‡‡][c]waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion Sion:
And unto thee shall [e]the vow be performed.
2 O thou that [g]hearest prayer,
Unto thee [i]shall all flesh come.
3 [11]§§[k]Iniquities prevail against me:

R.V. [1] Heb. *fat.* [2] Or, *I meditate* [3] Or, *shall be destroyed; they shall &c.* [4] Or, *poured out by* [5] Or, *jackals* [6] Or, *throng* [7] Or, as otherwise read, *they have accomplished* or *have hidden* [8] Or, *So shall they against whom their tongue was make them to stumble* [9] Or, *flee away* [10] Or, *There shall be silence before thee, and praise, O God &c.* [11] Heb. *Words* (or, *Matters*) *of iniquities.*

A.V. * Heb. *fatness.* † Heb. *They shall make him run out* like water *by the hands of the sword.* ‡ Or, *speech.* § Heb. *to hide snares.* ‖ Or, *we are consumed by that which they have throughly searched.* ** Heb. *a search searched.* †† Heb. *their wound shall be.* ‡‡ Heb. *is silent.* §§ Heb. *Words*, or, *Matters of iniquities.*

As for our transgressions, thou shalt [b]purge them away.
4 [d]Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee,*
That he may [f]dwell in thy courts:
We shall be [h]satisfied with the goodness of the house, The holy place of thy *even* of thy holy temple.
5 By [j]terrible things thou wilt in righteousness answer us in righteousness, wilt thou answer us,
O God of our salvation;
Thou that art *who art* the confidence of all
[k]the ends of the earth,
[l]And of them that are afar off upon the sea:
6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains;
Being [n]girded about with might. power.
7 Which [p]stilleth the roaring noise of the seas, the roaring noise of their waves,
And [q]the tumult of the peoples. people.
8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens:
Thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening [*]to rejoice.
9 Thou visitest the earth, and †[u]waterest it. it:
Thou greatly enrichest it; it
[v]The with the river of God, God, *which* is full of water:
[x]Thou provides preparest them corn, [2]when thou hast so prepared [3]the earth. provided for it.
10 Thou waterest her furrows the ridges thereof abundantly; abundantly:
‡Thou [4]settlest the ridges furrows thereof:
§Thou makest it soft with [a]showers; showers:
Thou blessest the springing thereof.
11 Thou crownest [5]‖the year with thy goodness;

a Job 36. 28.
b Ps. 79. 9. Isai. 6. 7. See Ps. 51. 2.
c Joel 2. 22. Cp. Job 38. 26, 27.
d Cp. Ps. 33. 12.
e Isai. 55. 12.
f Ps. 84. 4. See Ps. 27. 4.
g Isai. 30. 23.
h See Ps. 16. 11.
i Ps. 93. 8. Cp. Isai. 44. 23.
j Ps. 45. 4 & 106. 22. Deut. 10. 21. 2 Sam. 7. 23. Cp. Rev. 15. 3.
k See Ps. 22. 27.
l Ps. 81. 1 & 95. 1 & 98. 4 & 100. 1.
m Cp. Josh. 7. 19. Isai. 42. 12.
n Ps. 93. 1.
o See Ps. 47. 2 & 65. 5.
p Ps. 89. 9 & 93. 3, 4 & 107. 29. Matt. 8. 26. Cp. Jer. 5. 22.
q Ps. 74. 23. Isai. 17. 12, 13.
r See Ps. 18. 44.
s See Ps. 22. 27.
t ver. 16. Ps. 46. 8.
u Ps. 68. 9 & 72. 6. Lev. 26. 4. See Job 5. 10.
v Cp. Ps. 46. 4.
w Cp. Ex. 14. 21.
x Cp. Ps. 147. 14.
y Ps. 74. 15. See Josh. 3. 14–17.
z See Ps. 11. 4.
a Deut. 32. 2.

And thy paths [a]drop fatness.
12 [6]They drop upon [c]the pastures of the wilderness:
And the little hills are [f]girded with **rejoice on every joy. side.
13 [g]The pastures are clothed with flocks;
The valleys also are covered over with corn;
They [i]shout for joy, they also sing.

66 For the Chief Musician. A Song, a To the chief Musician, A Song *or* Psalm.

1 [l]Make a joyful noise unto God, ††all the earth: ye lands:
2 Sing forth the glory honour of his name:
[m]Make his praise glorious.
3 Say unto God, [o]How terrible are *art thou in* thy works!
Through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies [7]‡‡[r]submit themselves unto thee.
4 [s]All the earth shall worship thee,
And shall sing unto thee;
They shall sing to thy name. [Selah
Selah.
5 [t]Come, and see the works of God: Come God:
[o]*He is* terrible in his doing toward the children of men.
6 He [w]turned the sea into dry land:
They [y]went through the river flood on foot:
There [8]did we rejoice in him.
7 He ruleth by his might power for ever;
His [z]eyes observe behold the nations:
Let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah. [Selah
8 O bless our God, ye peoples, people,
And make the voice of his praise to be heard:
9 Which [9]§§holdeth our soul in life,

R.V. [1] Or, *And of the sea, afar off* [2] Or, *for so preparest thou* [3] Heb. *her.* [4] Heb. *lowerest.* [5] Heb. *the year of thy goodness.* [6] Or, *The pastures...do drop* [7] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.* [8] Or, *let us rejoice* [9] Heb. *putteth.*

A.V. * Or, *to sing.* † Or, *after thou hadst made it to desire* rain. ‡ Or, *thou causest* rain *to descend* into *the furrows thereof.* § Heb. *thou dissolvest it.* ‖ Heb. *the year of thy goodness.* ** Heb. *are girded with joy.* †† Heb. *all the earth.* ‡‡ Or, *yield feigned obedience.* Heb. *lie.* §§ Heb. *putteth.*

And [a]suffereth not our feet to be moved.
10 For thou, O God, hast [c]proved us:
Thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.
11 Thou broughtest us into [f]the net;
Thou layedst a sore burden / laidst affliction upon our loins.
12 Thou hast caused men to [i]ride over our heads;
We went through fire and through [k]water; / water:
But thou broughtest us out into [1]a [*]wealthy place.
13 [l]I will come / go into thy house with burnt offerings, / offerings:
I will [n]pay thee my vows,
14 Which my lips have [†]uttered,
And my mouth hath spoken, [p]when I was in distress. / trouble.
15 I will offer unto thee burnt offerings / sacrifices of [‡]fatlings,
With the incense of rams;
I will offer bullocks with goats.
[Selah
Selah.
16 [s]Come, / Come and hear, all ye that fear God,
And I will declare what he hath done for my soul.
17 I cried unto him with my mouth,
And [2]he was extolled with my tongue.
18 If I [3]v[u]regard iniquity in my heart,
[x]The Lord [4]will not hear *me*:
19 But verily [y]God hath heard *me*;
He hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
20 Blessed be God,
Which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

a See Ps. 121. 3.
b Ps. 4. title.
c See Job 23. 10.
d Num. 6. 25.
e See Ps. 4. 6.
f Lam. 1. 13. Ezek. 12. 13.
g Cp. Acts 18. 25.
h Ps. 98. 3. Luke 2. 30. Tit. 2. 11.
i Isai. 51. 23.
j See Ps. 22. 27.
k Isai. 43. 2.
l Ps. 100. 4 (mg.).
m See Ps. 58. 11.
n See Ps. 50. 14.
o Ps. 23. 2, 3 (for mg.) & 31. 3 (for mg.) & 61. 2 (for mg.).
p See Ps. 18. 6.
q Ps. 85. 12. Lev. 26. 4. Ezek. 34. 27. Cp. Hos. 2. 22.
r See Ps. 22. 27.
s ver. 5. Ps. 34. 11.
t Num. 10. 35. Isai. 33. 3.
u Cp. Ps. 89. 10 & 92. 9.
v Job 36. 21.
w See Ps. 37. 20.
x Cp. Prov. 28. 9 & Isai. 59. 2 & John 9. 31 & James 4. 3. See Job 27. 9.
y Ps. 116. 1, 2.
z Ps. 22. 14 & 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4.
a See Ps. 32. 11.

67

For the Chief Musician; on [b]stringed instruments. A Psalm, a Song.
To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm *or*

1 God [d]be merciful unto us, and bless us, / us;
And cause his face to [e]shine [5§]upon us; Selah. [Selah
2 That [g]thy way may be known upon earth,
Thy [h]saving health among all nations.
3 [j]Let the peoples / people [6]praise thee, O God;
Let all the peoples / people praise thee.
4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy:
For thou shalt [m]judge the peoples / people with equity, / righteously,
And [7‖o]govern the nations upon earth. Selah. [Selah
5 [j]Let the peoples / people praise thee, O God;
Let all the peoples / people praise thee.
6 The earth hath [q]yielded / *Then* shall the earth yield her increase: / increase; *and*
God, even our own God, shall bless us.
7 God shall bless us;
And [r]all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

68

For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of
To the chief Musician, A Psalm *or*
David, a Song.
Song of David.

1 Let [t]God arise, let his enemies be [u]scattered; / scattered:
Let them also that hate him flee [**]before him.
2 As [w]smoke is driven away, so drive them away:
As [z]wax melteth before the fire,
So let the wicked perish at the presence of God.
3 But let [a]the righteous be glad; let them exult / rejoice before God:
Yea, let them rejoice with gladness. / [††]exceedingly rejoice.

R.V. [1] Heb. *abundance.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *high praise was under my tongue* [3] Or, *had regarded* [4] Or, *would* [5] Heb. *with us.* [6] Or, *give thanks unto* [7] Heb. *lead.*
A.V. * Heb. *moist.* † Heb. *opened.* ‡ Heb. *marrow.* § Heb. *with us.* ‖ Heb. *lead.* ** Heb. *from his face.* †† Heb. *rejoice with gladness.*

4 Sing unto God, [a]sing praises to his name:
[b]Cast up a high way for extol him that
[d]rideth through [e]the deserts; upon the heavens
His name is [f]JAH; by his name JAH, and exult ye rejoice before him.

5 [g]A father of the fatherless, and [h]a judge of the widows,
Is God in his holy habitation.

6 God [1][i]setteth the solitary *in families:
He [k]bringeth out the prisoners those which are into prosperity bound with chains:
But [l]the rebellious dwell in [n]a parched dry land.

7 O God, when thou [o]wentest forth before thy people,
[p]When thou didst march through [r]the wilderness;
[Selah

8 [t]The earth trembled, shook,
The heavens also dropped at the presence of God:
Even yon [w]Sinai *trembled* itself *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, didst [t][v]send a plentiful rain,
Thou whereby thou didst [‡]confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy [2]congregation hath dwelt therein:
Thou, O God, didst hast prepared [b]prepare of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord giveth gave [c]the word:
[e]The women that publish the tidings are a great *was* the §company of those that great host. published *it*.

12 [f]Kings of armies ‖did flee flee, they flee:
And she that tarried tarried at home [g]divideth divided the spoil.

13 [3]Will Though ye lie have lien among [h]the sheepfolds, pots,
As yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver,
And her pinions feathers with yellow gold? gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered kings [**]therein, in it,
[4]*It was as when* it snoweth *white* as snow in [i]Zalmon. Salmon.

15 A mountain The hill of God [5]is the mountain *is as* the hill of Bashan;
[5]An high mountain hill *is* the mountain hill of Bashan.

16 Why look ye askance, leap ye, ye high mountains, hills?
At the mountain *this is* the hill which God hath desireth [j]desired for his abode? to dwell in;
Yea, the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.

17 [m]The chariots of God are twenty thousand, [††]even thousands upon thousands of angels:
The Lord is among them, [6]*as in* Sinai, in the sanctuary. holy *place.*

18 [q]Thou hast ascended on high,
[s]thou hast led *thy* captivity captive; captive:
Thou hast [u]received gifts among ‡‡for men, men;
Yea, *among for* [v]the rebellious also,
[x]that [7]the LORD God might [8]dwell *with among them.*

19 [9]Blessed be the Lord, who daily [z]heareth our burden, loadeth us *with benefits,*
Even the God who is of our salvation. Selah. [Selah

20 God is unto us a
He that is our God *is* the God of deliverances. salvation;
[a]And unto JEHOVAH God the Lord belong the issues from death.

21 [d]But God shall smite through wound the head of his enemies,
The *and* the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his guiltiness. trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again [i]from Bashan,
[j]I will bring *them my people* again from the depths of the sea:

23 That thou mayest [k]dip thy foot thy foot may be §§dipped in blood,
the blood of *thine* enemies,

---

a Ps. 66. 4.
b Isai. 57. 14 & 62. 10.
c Judg. 9. 48.
d ver. 33. Cp. Ps. 18. 10.
e Isai. 40. 3.
f Ps. 89. 8. Ex. 15. 2 (mg.). Isai. 12. 2 (mg.) & 26. 4 (mg.), *al.*
g See Ps. 10. 14.
h Deut. 10. 18.
i Ps. 113. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 5.
j Ps. 132. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 78. 54 & 87. 1, 2 & Deut. 12. 5.
k Ps. 69. 33 & 107. 10, 14 & 146. 7. Acts 12. 7 & 16. 26.
l ver. 18.
m 2 Kin. 6. 17. Hab. 3. 8.
n Cp. Ps. 107. 33, 40.
o Ex. 13. 21. Judg. 4. 14. Hab. 3. 13. Zech. 14. 3.
p Judg. 5. 4.
q Ps. 7. 7 & 47. 5. Cited Eph. 4. 8. Cp. Acts 1. 9.
r Ps. 78. 40.
s Judg. 5. 12.
t Ex. 19. 18. Judg. 5. 4. Isai. 64. 1 (mg.).
u Cp. Acts 2. 4, 33.
v Cp. Rom. 5. 8 & 1 Tim. 1. 13.
w Judg. 5. 5 (mg.).
x Ps. 78. 60. Ex. 29. 45. Rev. 21. 3. Cp. John 14. 23.
y See Ps. 65. 9, 10.
z Cp. Isai. 46. 4.
a Deut. 32. 39. Eccles. 7. 18. Rev. 1. 18.
b Ps. 65. 9 & 78. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 33. 9.
d Ps. 110. 6. Hab. 3. 13.
e Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & 1 Sam. 18. 6.
f Ps. 110. 5. Cp. Num. 31. 8 & Josh. 10. 16 & Judg. 5. 19. See Josh. 12. 7—24.
g Judg. 5. 30.
h Cp. Gen. 49. 14 & Judg. 5. 16.
i Num. 21. 33.
j See Amos 9. 2—4.
k Ps. 58. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *maketh the solitary to dwell in a house.* [2] Or, *troop* [3] Or, *When ye lie among the sheepfolds,* it is as *the wings... gold.* [4] Or, *It snowed* [5] Heb. *A mountain of summits.* [6] Or, *Sinai* is *in the sanctuary* [7] Heb. *Jah.* See ver. 4. [8] Or, *dwell there* [9] Or, *Blessed be the Lord day by day: if one oppresseth us, God is our salvation*

A.V. * Heb. *in a house.* † Heb. *shake out.* ‡ Heb. *confirm it.* § Heb. *army.* ‖ Heb. *did flee, did flee.* ** Or, *for her, she was.* †† Or, even *many thousands.* ‡‡ Heb. *in the man.* §§ Or, *red.*

That *and* [a]the tongue of thy dogs may have its portion from *thine* enemies. in the same.
24 They have seen thy goings, O God,
God;
Even the goings of my God, my King, [1]into in the sanctuary.
25 [f]The singers went before, [g]the minstrels players on instruments followed after, after;
In the midst of among *them were* [j]the damsels playing with timbrels.
26 [l]Bless ye God in the congregations,
Even the Lord, *ye that are of* *from [m]the fountain of Israel.
27 There is [n]little Benjamin *with* their ruler,
The princes of Judah †*and* their [2]council,
The princes of [q]Zebulun, *and* the princes of Naphtali.
28 Thy God hath [s]commanded thy strength:
[3]Strengthen, O God, that which thou [4]hast wrought for us.
29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem
Kings shall shall kings [w]bring presents unto thee.
30 Rebuke ‡[z]the wild beast of the reeds, company of spearmen,
The multitude of [c]the bulls, with the calves of the peoples, people,
[5c]Trampling under foot the *till every one* submit himself with pieces of silver;
of silver:
[6]He hath scattered §scatter thou the peoples people that delight in war.
31 Princes shall come out of [g]Egypt;
[7h]Ethiopia shall haste to soon [i]stretch out her hands unto God.
32 Sing unto God, [j]ye kingdoms of the earth;
O sing praises unto the Lord; [Selah
Selah:
33 To him [l]that rideth upon [m]the heavens of heavens, which are *which were* of old;
Lo, he ‖[b]uttereth doth ‖send out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.
34 [c]Ascribe ye strength unto God:
His excellency is over Israel,
And his [d]strength is in [e]the skies.
**clouds.
35 [8]O God, *thou art* [h]terrible out of thy [i]holy places:
The God of Israel Israel *is* he that giveth [k]strength and power unto *his* people.
Blessed be God.

For the Chief Musician; set to [9e]Sho-
69 To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim. *A Psalm* of David.

1 Save me, O God;
For [p]the waters are come in unto my soul.
2 I sink in ††deep [r]mire, where there is no standing:
I am come into ‡‡deep waters, where the floods [t]overflow me.
3 [u]I am weary with of my crying; crying: [v]my throat is dried:
[x]Mine eyes fail while I [y]wait for my God.
4 [a]They that hate me [b]without a cause are [d]more than the hairs of mine head:
They that would cut me off, destroy me, being mine enemies [10]wrongfully, are mighty:
Then I [11]restored that which I took not away.
5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness;
And my [12]§§sins are not hid from thee.
6 Let not them that wait on thee be [k]ashamed through me, O Lord thee, O Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed GOD of hosts.
for my sake
Let not those that seek thee be brought to dishonour through me, confounded for my sake,
O God of Israel.

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19 & 22. 38.
[b] Ps. 29. 4. See Ps. 46. 6.
[c] Ps. 29. 1.
[d] Ps. 150. 1.
[e] Ps. 36. 5 & 57. 10 & 108. 4.
[f] Ps. 47. 5. 1 Chr. 13. 8 & 15. 16.
[g] See Ps. 33. 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 65. 5. See Ps. 47. 2.
[i] Cp. Ps. 110. 2.
[j] Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34.
[k] Isai. 40. 29. See Ps. 29. 11.
[l] Ps. 22. 25 & 26. 12.
[m] Deut. 33. 28. Isai. 48. 1. Cp. Isai. 51. 1.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 21.
[o] Ps. 45. title.
[p] ver. 14, 15. See Ps. 32. 6 & 130. 1 & Job 22. 11.
[q] Cp. Judg. 5. 18.
[r] ver. 14. Ps. 40. 2.
[s] See Ps. 42. 8.
[t] Ps. 124. 4.
[u] Ps. 6. 6.
[v] Cp. Ps. 22. 15.
[w] Ps. 45. 12 & 76. 11. 1 Kin. 10. 10, 25. 2 Chr. 32. 23. Isai. 18. 7.
[x] Ps. 119. 82, 123. Deut. 28. 32. Isai. 38. 14.
[y] See Ps. 31. 24.
[z] Job 40. 21. Isai. 19. 6. Ezek. 29. 3, 4. Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
[a] Cited John 15. 25.
[b] Cp. Ps. 35. 7 & 59. 3, 4 & 109. 3 & 119. 161.
[c] Ps. 22. 12.
[d] Ps. 40. 12.
[e] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2, 6.
[f] Ps. 35. 19 & 38. 19.
[g] Isai. 19. 19, 21.
[h] Ps. 87. 4. Isai. 45. 14. Zeph. 3. 10.
[i] Ps. 44. 20.
[j] Ps. 102. 22.
[k] See Ps. 25. 2.
[l] Ps. 18. 10 & 104. 3. Deut. 33. 26.
[m] Deut. 10. 14. 1 Kin. 8. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *in the sanctuary* Or, *in holiness* [2] Or, *company* [3] Or, *Be strong, O God, thou that hast &c.* [4] Or, *hast wrought for us out of thy temple. Unto Jerusalem &c.* [5] Or, Every one *submitting himself with pieces of silver* [6] Or, as otherwise read, *Scatter thou* [7] Heb. *Cush.* [8] Or, *Terrible is God* [9] That is, *Lilies.* [10] Heb. *falsely.* [11] Or, *had to restore* [12] Heb. *guiltinesses.*

A.V. * Or, ye that are *of the fountain of Israel.* † Or, with *their company.* ‡ Or, *the beasts of the reeds.* § Or, *he scattereth.* ‖ Heb. *give.* ** Or, *heavens.* †† Heb. *the mire of depth.* ‡‡ Heb. *depth of waters.* §§ Heb. *guiltiness.*

7 Because [a]for thy sake I have borne reproach;
Shame hath covered my face.
8 I am become [d]a stranger unto my brethren,
And an alien unto my mother's children.
9 For [f]the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up;
And [g]the reproaches of them that (reproach, reproached) thee are fallen upon me.
10 When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with [h]fasting,
That was to my reproach.
11 When I made [h]sackcloth (also my clothing, garment;) and I became [l]a proverb (unto, to) them.
12 They that [n]sit in the gate (talk of, speak against) me;
And (I am, I was) [p]the song of the *drunkards.
13 But as for me, my [r]prayer is unto thee, O LORD, in [u]an acceptable time:
O God, in the multitude of thy (mercy, mercy)
Answer me (hear me,) in the truth of thy salvation.
14 Deliver me out of [y]the mire, and let me not sink:
[z]Let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of [a]the deep waters.
15 Let not the waterflood (overwhelm, overflow) me,
Neither let the deep swallow me (up; up,)
And let not [c]the pit shut [d]her mouth upon me.
16 (Answer, Hear) me, O LORD; for thy [g]lovingkindness is good:
According (turn unto me according) to the multitude [i]of thy tender mercies
*turn thou unto me.
17 And [l]hide not thy face from thy servant;

a Jer. 15. 15. Cp. Ps. 44. 22.
b See Ps. 18. 6.
c Ps. 102. 2 & 143. 7.
d Cp. Ps. 31. 11 & 38. 11 & Job 19. 13 & John 1. 11.
e ver. 10, 11. Cp. Heb. 12. 2. See Ps. 22. 6.
f Cited John 2. 17. Cp. Ps. 119. 139. See Ps. 132. 1—5.
g Cited Rom. 15. 3. Cp. Ps. 89. 41, 50.
h See Ps. 35. 13.
i Cp. Matt. 26. 37.
j Ps. 142. 4. Cp. Isai. 63. 5.
k Jer. 15. 5.
l See Job 17. 6.
m Job 16. 2.
n Cp. Gen. 19. 1. Esth. 2. 19.
o Deut. 29. 18. Matt. 27. 34.
p See Job 30. 9.
q Matt. 27. 48. Luke 23. 36. John 19. 29. Cp. Mark 15. 23.
r Ps. 109. 4.
s Cited Rom. 11. 9, 10. See Ps. 35. 4—8 & 109. 6—15.
t Ps. 23. 5.
u Isai. 49. 8. 2 Cor. 6. 2. Cp. Ps. 32. 6.
v Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
w Isai. 6. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 14.
x Dan. 5. 6. Nah. 2. 10.
y ver. 2.
z Ps. 144. 7.
a ver. 1, 2.
b Cited Acts 1. 20. Cp. Matt. 23. 38 & Luke 13. 35.
c Ps. 55. 23.
d Num. 16. 33.
e Cp. Zech. 1. 15.
f Isai. 53. 4.
g Ps. 63. 3 & 109. 21.
h Cp. Job 19. 21.
i Ps. 106. 45.
j Neh. 4. 5.
k See Ps. 25. 16.
l See Ps. 27. 9.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it:
(Ransom, deliver) me because of mine enemies.
19 Thou (knowest, hast known) my [e]reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour:
Mine adversaries are all before thee.
20 [e]Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am [1]full of [i]heaviness:
And I [j]looked for some ‡to [k]take pity, but there was none;
And for [m]comforters, but I found none.
21 They gave me also [o]gall for my meat;
And in my thirst they gave me [q]vinegar to drink.
22 [s]Let their [t]table (before them become a snare, become a snare) before them:
[v]And (when they are in peace, welfare,) *that which should have been* for *their let it become* a trap.
23 [w]Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not;
[x]And make their loins continually to shake.
24 Pour out thine indignation upon them,
And let (the fierceness of thine, thy wrathful) anger (overtake, take hold of) them.
25 [b]Let §their [2]habitation be desolate;
(Let, *and* ‖let) none dwell in their tents.
26 For they [e]persecute him whom [f]thou hast smitten;
And they (tell of, talk to) the [3]sorrow (grief) of **those [h]whom thou hast wounded.
27 [j]Add ††iniquity unto their iniquity:
And let them not come into thy righteousness.

R.V. [1] Or, *sore sick* [2] Or, *encampment* [3] Or, *pain*
A.V. * Heb. *drinkers of strong drink.* † Heb. *make haste to hear me.* ‡ Heb. *to lament* with me. § Heb. *their palace.* ‖ Heb. *let there not be a dweller.* ** Heb. *thy wounded.* †† Or, *punishment of iniquity.*

28 Let them be [a]blotted out of the book of [1]life,
the living,
And not be [b]written with the righteous.
29 But I am poor and [2]sorrowful:
Let thy salvation, O God, [c]set me up on high.
30 I will [d]praise the name of God with a song,
And will [f]magnify him with [g]thanksgiving.
31 And it
This also shall [h]please the LORD better than an ox,
ox,
Or [a] bullock [i]that hath horns and hoofs.
32 [k]The meek have seen it,
*humble shall see *this*,* and are glad:
Ye that seek after God, [k]let your heart live.
and your heart shall live that seek God.
33 For the LORD heareth the needy,
poor,
And [l]despiseth not his prisoners.
34 Let the [m]heaven and earth praise him,
The seas, and every thing that [†]moveth therein.
35 For [o]God will save Zion, and
will
build the cities of Judah;
Judah:
And
that they shall abide
may dwell there, and have it in possession.
36 [r]The seed also of his servants shall inherit it;
it:
And they that love his name shall dwell therein.

70 For the Chief Musician.
To the chief Musician,
A Psalm of David;
David,
[3]to [u]bring to remembrance.

1 [v]*Make haste,* O God, to deliver me;
Make haste [‡]to help me, O LORD.
2 Let them be ashamed and confounded
That seek after my soul:
Let them be turned backward
backward,
and brought
put to dishonour
confusion,
That delight in
desire my hurt.
3 Let them be turned back [4]by
reason
for a reward of their shame
That say, Aha,
Aha.
aha.
4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee;
thee:
And let such as love thy salvation say continually,
Let God be magnified.
5 But I am poor and needy;
needy:
[e]Make haste unto me, O God:
Thou art my help and my deliverer;
O LORD, make no tarrying.

71 [1] [j]In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust:
Let me never be put to
ashamed.
confusion.
2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and
rescue me
cause me to escape:
Bow down
Incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
3 §Be thou
to me
[5]a rock of
my strong [n]habitation, whereunto I may continually resort:
Thou hast [p]given commandment to save me;
For thou art my [q]rock and my fortress.
4 [s]Rescue
Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked,
Out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
5 For thou art my [t]hope, O Lord GOD:
Thou art my trust from my youth.
6 By thee have I been holden up [w]from the womb:
[6]Thou art he that [x]took me out of my mother's bowels:
My praise shall be continually of thee.
7 I am as [y]a wonder unto many;
But thou art my strong refuge.
8 My [‡]mouth shall
Let my mouth
be filled with thy
praise,
praise

a Ex. 32. 32. Rev. 3. 5. Cp. Phil. 4. 3.
b Cp. Ezek. 13. 9 & Luke 10. 20 & Heb. 12. 23.
c Ps. 20. 1.
d Ps. 28. 7.
e Ps. 141. 1.
f See Ps. 34. 3.
g See Ps. 50. 14, 23.
h Ps. 50. 13.
i Lev. 11. 3.
j For ver. 1—3, see Ps. 31. 1—3.
k Ps. 22. 26 & 34. 2.
l Cp. Ps. 68. 6.
m Ps. 96. 11 & 98. 7. Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13. See Ps. 148. 1—12.
n Cp. Ps. 90. 1 & 91. 9 & Deut. 33. 27.
o See Ps. 51. 18. Cp. Isai. 44. 26.
p See Ps. 42. 8.
q See Ps. 18. 2.
r Ps. 102. 28. Isai. 65. 9. Cp. Ps. 37. 29.
s Ps. 140. 1, 4.
t Jer. 14. 8 & 17. 13 & 50. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 1.
u Ps. 38. title. Cp. 1 Chr. 16. 4.
v For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 40. 13—17.
w See Ps. 22. 10.
x Ps. 22. 9.
y Isai. 8. 18. Zech. 3. 8 (mg.). Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
z ver. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *the living* [2] Or, *in pain* [3] Or, *to make memorial* [4] Or, *for a reward of* [5] According to some ancient authorities, *a strong rock, whereunto &c.* [6] Or, *Thou hast been my benefactor from &c.*
A.V. * Or, *meek.* † Heb. *creepeth.* ‡ Heb. *to my help.* § Heb. *Be thou to me for a rock of habitation.*

And with thy honour all the day.
9 [b]Cast me not off in the time of old age;
Forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak [concerning] against me;
And they that *[g]watch [lay wait] for my soul take [h]counsel together,
11 Saying, God hath forsaken him:
[Pursue] persecute and take him; for there is none to [deliver] deliver *him*.
12 O God, be not [i]far from me:
O my God, [k]make haste [to] for [help me.] my help.
13 Let them be [ashamed] confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul;
[n]Let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that [o]seek my hurt.
14 But I will [q]hope continually,
And will [praise thee yet] yet praise thee more and more.
15 My [t]mouth shall [tell of] shew forth thy [righteousness,] righteousness
And [of] thy salvation all the day;
For I know not [v]the numbers *thereof.*
16 I will [come] go in [with] the [mighty acts] strength of the Lord GOD:
I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my [youth;] youth:
And hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 [Yea, even] Now also [2]†when I am [a]old and grayheaded, O God, [b]forsake me not;
Until I have [declared] shewed [3]‡[c]thy strength unto *[the next]* this generation,
[Thy might] *and* thy power to every one that is to come.
19 Thy [a]righteousness also, O God, is very [high;] high,
[Thou] who hast done [c]great [things,] things:
O God, [d]who is like unto [thee?] thee!
20 Thou, which hast [e]shewed [4]us [many] great and sore troubles,
Shalt [f]quicken [4]us me again,
And shalt bring [4]us me up again from the depths of the earth.
21 [Increase thou] Thou shalt increase my greatness,
And [turn again and comfort me.] comfort me on every side.
22 I will also praise thee §with [j]the psaltery,
Even thy truth, O my God:
Unto thee will I sing [praises] with [j]the harp,
O thou [m]Holy One of Israel.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing [praises] unto thee;
And my soul, which thou hast [p]redeemed.
24 My [r]tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long:
For they are [ashamed,] confounded, for they are [confounded,] brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

72

A Psalm [of] ‖for [w]Solomon.

1 Give the king thy [x]judgements, judgments, O God,
And thy righteousness unto the king's son.
2 [5]He shall [y]judge thy people with righteousness,
And thy poor with [judgement.] judgment.
3 The mountains shall bring [z]peace to the people,
And the [little] hills, [in] by righteousness.
4 He shall judge the poor of the people,
He shall save the children of the needy,
And shall break in pieces the oppressor.

a Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 18.
c Ps. 126. 2. 1 Sam. 12. 24. Luke 1. 49.
d Ps. 35. 10.
e Ps. 60. 3.
f Ps. 80. 18 & 85. 6 & 119. 25 & 138. 7 & 143. 11. Hos. 6. 2.
g Ps. 56. 6.
h Ps. 83. 5. Cp. Ps. 41. 7, 8.
i See Ps. 10. 1.
j Ps. 33. 2.
k Ps. 70. 5. See Ps. 40. 13.
l ver. 24. See Ps. 35. 4, 26.
m Ps. 78. 41 & 89. 18. 2 Kin. 19. 22. Isai. 60. 9.
n Ps. 109. 29.
o ver. 24. Esth. 9. 2. Cp. Ps. 70. 2.
p Ps. 34. 22.
q ver. 5.
r Cp. ver. 8, 15. See Ps. 35. 28.
s ver. 22.
t ver. 8, 24.
u Cp. ver. 13.
v See Ps. 40. 5.
w Ps. 127. title.
x Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 12.
y Isai. 9. 7 & 11. 2—4 & 32. 1. See Ps. 122. 5.
z Cp. Ps. 85. 10 & Isai. 32. 17 & 52. 7.
a Isai. 46. 4.
b ver. 9.
c Ps. 79. 11 (mg. for mg.). Cp. Isai. 53. 1 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *in the strength* [2] Heb. *unto old age and gray hairs.* [3] Heb. *thine arm.* [4] Another reading is, *me.* [5] Or, *Let him* and so throughout the Psalm.
A.V. * Heb. *watch*, or, *observe.* † Heb. *unto old age and gray hairs.* ‡ Heb. *thine arm.* § Heb. *with the instrument of psaltery.* ‖ Or, *of.*

5 They shall fear thee while as long as
[a]the sun endureth,
And [1]so long as the moon, [b]throughout moon endure, all generations.
6 He shall come down like [d]rain
upon [e]the mown grass:
As [g]showers that water the earth.
7 In his days shall [i]the righteous flourish;
And abundance of [j]peace, till
peace *so long as the moon be no more. endureth.
8 He shall have dominion also from [k]sea to sea,
And from [k]the River river unto [l]the ends of the earth.
9 They that dwell in the wilderness shall [o]bow before him;
And his enemies shall [q]lick the dust.
10 The kings of [r]Tarshish and of [t]the isles shall [2]bring
[u]presents:
The kings of [w]Sheba and [x]Seba shall offer [y]gifts.
11 Yea, all kings shall [a]fall down before him:
All nations shall serve him.
12 For he shall deliver [c]the needy when he crieth;
And the poor, the poor also, and *him* [3]that hath no helper.
13 He shall have pity on spare the [4]poor and needy,
And shall save the souls of the needy he shall save.

a ver. 7, 17. Ps. 89. 36, 37. Jer. 31. 35, 36. Cp. Jer. 33. 20, 25.
b Ps. 89. 4. Cp. Luke 1. 33.
c Ps. 116. 15. 2 Kin. 1. 13.
d 2 Sam. 23. 4. Hos. 6. 3.
e Amos 7. 1.
f 1 Kin. 10. 10.
g Deut. 32. 2. Cp. Ps. 65. 10 & Job 5. 10.
h Deut. 9. 20.
i See Ps. 92. 12.
j Isai. 2. 4. Cp. Eph. 2. 14.
k Ex. 23. 31. 1 Kin. 4. 21, 24. Zech. 9. 10. Ecclus. 44. 21. Cp. Ps. 80. 11 & 89. 25.
l See Ps. 2. 8.
m Ps. 92. 7.
n Job 5. 25.
o Ps. 22. 29.
p Ps. 104. 31. Cp. Ps. 89. 36.
q Isai. 49. 23. Mic. 7. 17.
r 1 Kin. 10. 22.
s Gen. 12. 3 & 18. 18 & 22. 18 & 26. 4.
t Isai. 42. 10, 12 & 51. 5 & 60. 9.
u See Ps. 68. 29 & 1 Sam. 10. 27.
v Luke 1. 48.
w Job 1. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
x Gen. 10. 7. Isai. 43. 3 & 45. 14.
y Ezek. 27. 15 (mg.).
z See Ps. 41. 13.
a Isai. 49. 7, 23.
b Ps. 77. 14 & 86. 10 & 136. 4. Ex. 15. 11. See Job 5. 9.
c See Job 29. 12—17.
d Neh. 9. 5.
e Num. 14. 21.
f Ps. 41. 13.
g Ps. 17. title & 55. 1 & 86. title.
h 2 Sam. 23. 1.

14 He shall redeem their soul from [5]oppression deceit and violence; violence:
And [c]precious shall their blood be in his sight: sight.
15 And [6]they he shall live; live, and to him
†shall be given of [f]the gold of Sheba:
And men shall pray prayer also shall be made [h]for him continually;
[6]They shall bless him all the day long.
and daily shall he be praised.
16 There shall be [7]abundance an handful of corn in the [8]earth upon the top of the mountains;
The fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon:
And they of the city shall [m]flourish like [n]grass of the earth.
17 [p]His name ‡shall endure for ever; ever:
§His name shall [9]be continued [10]as long as the sun:
[s]And men shall [11]be blessed in him; him:
[v]All nations shall call him happy. blessed.

18 [z]Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel,
Who only doeth [b]wondrous things: things.
19 And blessed be his [d]glorious name for ever; ever:
And let [e]the whole earth be filled with his glory. glory;
[f]Amen, and Amen.

20 [g]The prayers of [h]David the son of Jesse are ended.

BOOK III.

[*R.V. only*

73 ‖A Psalm of [a]Asaph.

1 [12]Surely **Truly God is good to [d]Israel,
Even to such as are [e]pure in ††of a clean heart.
2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone;

a See Ps. 50. title.
b See Job 21. 7.
c Ps. 37. 1. Prov. 23. 17.
d John 1. 47.
e See Ps. 24. 4.
f Isai. 58. 6.

My steps had well nigh slipped.
3 [b]For I was [c]envious at the [13]arrogant, foolish,
When I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
4 For there are no [14]*f*bands in their death:

R.V. [1] Heb. *before the moon.* [2] Or, *render tribute* [3] Or, *and him that hath* [4] Or, *weak* [5] Or, *fraud* [6] Or, *he* [7] Or, *an handful* [8] Or, *land* [9] Or, *have issue* [10] Heb. *before the sun.* [11] Or, *bless themselves* [12] Or, *Only good is God* [13] Or, *fools* [14] Or, *pangs*

A.V. * Heb. *till* there be *no moon.* † Heb. one *shall give.* ‡ Heb. *shall be.* § Heb. *shall be as a son to continue his father's name for ever.* ‖ Or, *A Psalm for Asaph.* ** Or, *Yet.* †† Heb. *clean of heart.*

But their strength is *firm.
5 They are not [1]††in trouble as *other* men;
Neither are they [cc]plagued ‡like *other* men.
6 Therefore pride is as [e]a chain compasseth them about their neck. as a chain;
Violence covereth them as [f]a garment.
7 Their [h]eyes stand out with fatness:
[2]§[]They have more than heart could wish.
8 They scoff, are corrupt, and in wickedness speak wickedly utter concerning oppression:
They [l]speak [3]loftily.
9 They have set their mouth [4]in against the heavens,
And their tongue walketh through the earth.
10 Therefore [5]his people return hither:
And waters of [o]a full *cup* are [6]wrung out by to them.
11 And they say, [q]How doth God know?
And is there knowledge in the Most most High?
12 Behold, these are the wicked; ungodly,
And, being alway at ease, who prosper in the world; they [t]increase in riches.
13 Surely in vain have I Verily I have heart, heart *in* vain,
And [w]washed my hands in innocency; innocency.
14 For all the day long have I been [cc]plagued,
And [7]‖[b]chastened [c]every morning.
15 If I had said, say, I will speak thus;
Behold, I had dealt treacherously should offend with against [f]the generation of thy children.
16 When I thought how I to might know this,
[8]**It was [i]too painful for me;
17 Until I went into [a]the sanctuary of God, God;
And considered then understood I their [b]latter end.
18 Surely thou settest didst set them in [d]slippery places:
Thou castest castedst them down to into [9]destruction.
19 How are they become a desolation brought into desolation, as [g]in a moment!
They are utterly consumed with [i]terrors.
20 As [j]a dream when one awaketh;
So, O Lord, [10]when [k]thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.
21 For Thus my heart [11]was grieved,
And I was pricked in my reins: reins.
22 So [m]brutish foolish [12]was I, and ignorant; ††ignorant:
I was *as* [n]a beast [13]‡‡before thee.
23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee:
Thou hast [p]holden *me* by my right hand.
24 Thou shalt [r]guide me with thy counsel,
And afterward [s]receive me [14]to glory.
25 [u]Whom have I in heaven *but thee*?
And there is none upon earth that I desire [15]beside thee.
26 [x]My flesh and my heart faileth:
But God is [y]the [16]§§strength of my heart heart, and my [z]portion [a]for ever.
27 For, lo, they that are [d]far from thee shall perish:
Thou hast destroyed all them that [e]go a whoring from thee.
28 But it is good for me to [g]draw near unto to God:
I have made the Lord GOD my [h]refuge, put my trust in the Lord GOD,
That I may [j]tell of declare all thy works.

[a] Ps. 20. 2.
[b] Ps. 37. 38.
[cc] Cp. Isai. 53. 4.
[d] Ps. 35. 6.
[e] Cp. Judg. 8. 26.
[f] Cp. Ps. 109. 18.
[g] Cp. Num. 16. 21.
[h] See Job 15. 27.
[i] See Job 18. 11.
[j] See Job 20. 8.
[k] Ps. 78. 65.
[l] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 18 & Jude 16.
[m] See Ps. 49. 10.
[n] Job 18. 3. Cp. Job 11. 12.
[o] Cp. Job 15. 16.
[p] Ps. 63. 8. Cp. Ps. 41. 12.
[q] See Job 22. 13.
[r] Ps. 32. 8.
[s] See Ps. 49. 15.
[t] Cp. ver. 3.
[u] Ps. 16. 2. Cp. Phil. 3. 8.
[v] Cp. ver. 1. See Job 34. 9.
[w] See Ps. 26. 6.
[x] Ps. 40. 12. See Ps. 84. 2.
[y] Ps. 18. 2.
[z] See Ps. 16. 5.
[a] Cp. Dan. 12. 3.
[b] Rev. 3. 19.
[c] Cp. Ps. 101. 8.
[d] Ps. 119. 155.
[e] Ps. 106. 39. Ex. 34. 15. Num. 15. 39. James 4. 4.
[f] Cp. Ps. 14. 5.
[g] James 4. 8. Cp. Heb. 10. 22.
[h] See Ps. 14. 6.
[i] Eccles. 8. 17.
[j] See Ps. 118. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *in the trouble of men.* [2] Or, *The imaginations of their heart overflow* [3] Or, *from on high* [4] Or, *against* [5] Another reading is, *he will bring back his people.* [6] Or, *drained* [7] Heb. *my chastisement* was. [8] Heb. *It was labour in mine eyes.* [9] Heb. *ruins.* [10] Or, *in the city* [11] Heb. *was in a ferment.* [12] Or, *am* [13] Heb. *with thee.* [14] Or, *with* [15] Or, *with thee* [16] Heb. *rock.*

A.V. * Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *in the trouble of* other *men.* ‡ Heb. *with.* § Heb. *they pass the thoughts of the heart.* ‖ Heb. *my chastisement* was. ** Heb. *it* was *labour in mine eyes.* †† Heb. *I knew not.* ‡‡ Heb. *with thee.* §§ Heb. *rock.*

74

*[b]Maschil of [c]Asaph.

1 O God, why hast thou [d]cast *us* off for ever?
Why doth thine anger [e]smoke against [g]the sheep of thy pasture?
2 [h]Remember thy congregation, which thou hast [j]purchased of old,
Which thou hast [l]redeemed to be [m]the tribe the †rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou hast redeemed of thine inheritance,
And this mount Zion, [o]wherein thou hast dwelt.
3 [q]Lift up thy feet unto [r]the perpetual ruins, desolations;
[1]All the evil *even* all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.
4 Thine adversaries have [u]roared enemies roar in the midst of thine assembly thy congregations;
[w]They have set up their [x]ensigns [y]for signs.
5 They [2]seemed as men that *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up
[a]Axes upon a thicket of the thick trees.
6 And But now all they break down [c]the carved work thereof together at once
They break down with hatchet axes and hammers.
7 ‡They have [f]set thy sanctuary on fire; cast fire into thy sanctuary,
They have [g]profaned defiled *by casting down* [h]the dwelling place of thy name even to the ground.
8 They [j]said in their heart, hearts, Let us make havoc of §destroy them altogether together:
They have burned up all [l]the [3]synagogues of God in the land.
9 We see not our [n]signs:
[p]There is no more any prophet; prophet:
Neither is there among us any that knoweth [r]how long.
10 How long, O God, O God, how long [s]shall the adversary reproach?
Shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?
11 Why [4]drawest thou back withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand?
Pluck it out of thy bosom *and* bosom.
consume *them.*
12 Yet For [f]God is my King of old,
Working salvation in the midst of the earth.
13 Thou didst [4]§[i]divide the sea by thy strength:
Thou [k]brakest the heads of [n]the [5]‖dragons in the waters.
14 Thou brakest the heads of [p]leviathan in pieces,
Thou *and* gavest him to be meat to the people [s]inhabiting the wilderness.
15 Thou didst [t]cleave the fountain and the flood:
Thou [v]driedst up [6]** mighty rivers.
16 The day is thine, the night also is thine:
Thou hast prepared [z]the [7]light and the sun.
17 Thou hast [b]set all the borders of the earth:
Thou hast ††made [d]summer and winter.
18 [e]Remember this, that the enemy [8]hath reproached, O LORD,
And that a the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.
19 O deliver not [9]the soul of thy [k]turtledove unto the wild multitude beast *of the wicked*:
[m]Forget not the [10]life congregation of thy poor for ever.
20 Have respect unto [o]the covenant:
For [q]the dark places of the [11]earth are full of the habitations of violence. cruelty.
21 O let not [t]the oppressed [u]return ashamed:
Let [v]the poor and needy praise thy name.

a Lam. 2. 3.
b Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
c See Ps. 50. title.
d See Ps. 44. 9.
e Ps. 80. 4 (mg.). Deut. 29. 20. Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
f Ps. 44. 4.
g Ps. 79. 13 & 100. 3. Jer. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 31. Cp. Ps. 95. 7.
h ver. 18, 22.
i Ex. 14. 21.
j Ex. 15. 16 Deut. 32. 6. Cp. Ps. 78. 54.
k Isai. 51. 9.
l Ps. 77. 15. Isai. 63. 9.
m Isai. 63. 17. Jer. 10. 16 & 51. 19.
n Isai. 27. 1. Ezek. 29. 3 & 32. 2, *al.*
o Ps. 9. 11.
p See Job 41. 1.
q Gen. 29. 1 (mg.).
r Cp. Isai. 61. 4.
s Isai. 23. 13 (mg.).
t Ps. 73. 15 & 105. 41. Ex. 17. 5, 6. Num. 20. 11. Isai. 48. 21.
u Lam. 2. 6, 7.
v Josh. 2. 10 & 4. 23. Isai. 51. 10. Cp. Ps. 66. 6. See Ex. 14. 21—25 & Josh. 3. 13—17.
w Cp. Matt. 24. 15.
x Num. 2. 2.
y Cp. ver. 9.
z Ps. 104. 19. See Gen. 1. 14—16.
a Cp. Jer. 46. 22.
b Deut. 32. 8. Cp. Acts 17. 26.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 18, 29, 32, 35.
d Gen. 8. 22.
e ver. 2, 22. Ps. 89. 50. Rev. 16. 19 & 18. 5.
f 2 Kin. 25. 9. Cp. Ps. 79. 1.
g Ps. 89. 39. Cp. Lam. 2. 2.
h Cp. Ps. 26. 8.
i Ps. 39. 8. Deut. 32. 6. Ecclus. 50. 26.
j Ps. 83. 4.
k S. of S. 2. 14.
l Cp. ver. 4 (for mg.).
m Cp. Ps. 68. 10.
n Cp. ver. 4.
o Ps. 106. 45. Gen. 17. 7, 8. Lev. 26. 44, 45. Jer. 33. 21.
p Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 1 & Lam. 2. 9 & Ezek. 7. 26 & Amos 8. 11 & 1 Mac. 4. 46 & 9. 27 & 14. 41.
q Cp. Ps. 10. 8.
r Ps. 6. 3 & 79. 5 & 80. 4, *al.*
s ver. 18, 22. Ps. 79. 12 & 89. 51.
t Ps. 9. 9 & 10. 18.
u Cp. Ps. 6. 10.
v Ps. 35. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *The enemy hath wrought all evil* [2] Or, *made themselves known* [3] Or, *places of assembly* [4] Heb. *break up.* [5] Or, *sea-monsters* [6] Or, *ever-flowing* [7] Heb. *luminary.* [8] Or, *hath reproached the Lord* [9] Or, *thy turtledove unto the greedy multitude* [10] Or, *multitude* [11] Or, *land*

A.V. * Or, A Psalm *for Asaph to give instruction.* † Or, *tribe.* ‡ Heb. *They have sent thy sanctuary into the fire.* § Heb. *break.* ‖ Or, *whales.* ** Heb. *rivers of strength.* †† Heb. *made them.*

22 Arise, O God, [a]plead thine own cause:
[b]Remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee all the day. daily.
23 Forget not the voice of thine adversaries. enemies
[c]The tumult of those that rise up against thee [1]ascendeth *increaseth continually.

[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
[b] ver. 2, 18.
[c] Jer. 48. 25.

75 For the Chief Musician; *set to* [h]Al-tash-heth. To the chief Musician, †Al-tasch-ith, [g]A Psalm of Asaph, a Song. *or* Song ‡of Asaph.

[d] ver. 4. Ps. 89. 17 & 112. 9. 1 Sam. 2. 1.
[e] See Ps. 65. 7.
[f] Ps. 4. title.
[g] See Ps. 50. title.
[h] See Ps. 57. title.
[i] Ps. 48. 3.
[j] Gen. 14. 18.
[k] Ps. 27. 5. Lam. 2. 6.
[l] Ps. 9. 11 & 74. 2.
[m] Ps. 145. 18.
[n] Ps. 46. 9. Cp. Ezek. 39. 9.
[o] Dan. 8. 19. Hab. 2. 3. See Ps. 102. 13.
[p] Ps. 17. 2.
[q] Cp. Isai. 14. 25 & Ezek. 39. 4.
[r] Isai. 24. 19.
[s] Nah. 2. 13.
[t] 1 Sam. 2. 8.
[u] Isai. 46. 12.
[v] Ps. 13. 3. 2 Kin. 19. 35. Jer. 51. 39. Nah. 3. 18.
[w] ver. 10. Zech. 1. 21.
[x] Ex. 15. 1, 21.
[y] Cp. Ps. 94. 4 (for mg.).
[z] Ps. 47. 2.
[a] Ps. 130. 3.
[b] See Ps. 3. 3.
[c] See Ps. 50. 6.
[d] 1 Sam. 2. 7. Dan. 2. 21.
[e] See Job 21. 20.
[f] 2 Chr. 20. 29, 30. Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
[g] Ps. 11. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8.
[i] Prov. 23. 30.
[j] Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
[k] Ps. 73. 10.

1 We give thanks unto thee, O God;
Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks,
We give thanks, [2]for *that* thy name is [m]near: near
Men tell of thy wondrous works. works declare.
2 §When I shall [3]find [o]the [4]set congregation time,
I will judge [p]uprightly.
3 [4]The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are [r]dissolved:
I [5]set bear up the [t]pillars of it. [Selah
Selah.
4 I said unto the [6]arrogant, fools, Deal not arrogantly. foolishly.
And to the wicked, [w]Lift not up the horn:
5 Lift not up your horn on high; high:
[7][y]Speak not with a stiff neck.
6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west,
Nor yet [8]from the [9]south, *cometh* ‖south.
[b]lifting up.
7 But [c]God is the judge:
He [d]putteth down one, and lifteth setteth up another.
8 [e]For in the hand of the LORD there is [g]a cup, and the wine [10]foameth. is red
It is full of [i]mixture, mixture;
and he poureth out of the same:
Surely but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall [11][k]wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever, ever;
I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.
10 [c]All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off;
[d]But the horns of the righteous shall be lifted up. exalted.

76 For the Chief Musician; on [f]stringed instruments. To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm [g]of Asaph, a Song. *or* Song ‡of Asaph.

[i] Ps. 48. 3.
[j] Gen. 14. 18.
[k] Ps. 27. 5. Lam. 2. 6.
[l] Ps. 9. 11 & 74. 2.
[m] Ps. 145. 18.
[n] Ps. 46. 9. Cp. Ezek. 39. 9.
[o] Dan. 8. 19. Hab. 2. 3. See Ps. 102. 13.
[p] Ps. 17. 2.
[q] Cp. Isai. 14. 25 & Ezek. 39. 4.
[r] Isai. 24. 19.
[s] Nah. 2. 13.
[t] 1 Sam. 2. 8.
[u] Isai. 46. 12.
[v] Ps. 13. 3. 2 Kin. 19. 35. Jer. 51. 39. Nah. 3. 18.
[w] ver. 10. Zech. 1. 21.
[x] Ex. 15. 1, 21.
[y] Cp. Ps. 94. 4 (for mg.).
[z] Ps. 47. 2.
[a] Ps. 130. 3.
[b] See Ps. 3. 3.
[c] See Ps. 50. 6.
[d] 1 Sam. 2. 7. Dan. 2. 21.
[e] See Job 21. 20.
[f] 2 Chr. 20. 29, 30. Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
[g] Ps. 11. 6.
[h] Cp. Ps. 9. 7, 8.
[i] Prov. 23. 30.
[j] Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
[k] Ps. 73. 10.

1 In Judah is God [i]known:
His name is great in Israel.
2 In [j]Salem also is his [12][k]tabernacle,
And his [13][l]dwelling place in Zion.
3 There he [n]brake brake he the [14]arrows of the bow; bow,
The shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah. [Selah
4 Glorious art thou *and* excellent, [15][s]from Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of [s]prey.
5 [u]The stouthearted are spoiled,
[v]they have slept their sleep; sleep:
And none of the men of might have found their hands.
6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob,
Both the [x]chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.
7 [z]Thou, even thou, art to be feared:
And who may [a]stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?
8 Thou didst cause sentence judgment to be heard from heaven;
[f]The earth feared, and was still,
9 When God [h]arose to judgement, judgment,
To save all the meek of the earth. Selah. [Selah
10 Surely [j]the wrath of man shall praise thee:
The residue remainder of wrath shalt thou [16]gird upon thee. restrain.

R.V. [1] Or, *which ascendeth* [2] Or, *for* that *thy name is near thy wondrous works declare* [3] Heb. *take.* [4] Or, *When the earth... I set up* [5] Heb. *proportioned.* [6] Or, *fools* [7] Or, *Speak not insolently with a haughty neck* [8] Or, *from the wilderness of mountains*, cometh judgement [9] Heb. *wilderness.* [10] Or, *is red* [11] Or, *drain* [12] Or, *covert* [13] Or, *lair* [14] Or, *fiery shafts* Or, *lightnings* [15] Or, *more than* [16] Or, *restrain*
A.V. * Heb. *ascendeth.* † Or, *Destroy not.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Or, *When I shall take a set time.* ‖ Heb. *desert.*

11 [a]Vow, and pay unto the LORD your God:
Let all that be round about him [d]bring presents *unto him that [e]ought to be feared.
12 He shall [g]cut off the spirit of princes:
He is [h]terrible to the kings of the earth.

77 For the Chief Musician; after the manner of [i]Jeduthun. A Psalm †of [k]Asaph.

1 I will [m]cry unto God with my voice;
Even unto God with my voice, and he will give ear unto me.
2 [r]In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord:
‡My [t]hand was stretched out in [u]the night, and slacked not;
My soul [w]refused to be comforted.
3 I remember God, and am [x]disquieted.
I complain, and my spirit is [z]overwhelmed. [Selah
4 Thou holdest mine eyes watching:
I am so [a]troubled that I cannot speak.
5 I have considered [b]the days of old,
The years of ancient times.
6 I call to remembrance my [f]song in the night:
I [h]commune with mine own heart;
And my spirit made diligent search.
7 Will the Lord [k]cast off for ever?
And will he [l]be favourable no more?
8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever?
Doth his [o]promise fail §for evermore?
9 [b]Hath God forgotten to be gracious?
[c]Hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? [Selah
10 And I said, [f]This is my infirmity:
[2]*But I will remember* the years of the right hand of the Most High.
11 I will make mention of the deeds of [3]the LORD;
For I will [i]remember thy wonders of old.
12 I will meditate also upon all thy [l]work,
And muse on thy [m]doings.
13 Thy way, O God, is [4]in [o]the sanctuary:
[p]Who is a great god like unto God?
14 Thou art the God that [q]doest wonders:
Thou hast [s]made known thy strength among the peoples.
15 Thou hast [v]with thine arm redeemed thy people,
The sons of Jacob and Joseph. [Selah
16 [y]The waters saw thee, O God;
The waters saw thee, they [5]were afraid:
The depths also trembled.
17 ‖The clouds poured out water:
The skies [c]sent out a sound:
Thine [d]arrows also went abroad.
18 [e]The voice of thy thunder was in the whirlwind;
[g]The lightnings lightened the world:
The earth [i]trembled and shook.
19 Thy [j]way was in the sea,
And thy paths in the great waters,
And thy footsteps [m]were not known.
20 Thou [n]leddest thy people like a flock,
By the hand of Moses and Aaron.

[a] See Ps. 50. 14.
[b] Cp. Isai. 49. 15.
[c] Cp. Hab. 3. 2.
[d] See Ps. 68. 29.
[e] Ps. 89. 7. (Gen. 31. 42, 53. Isai. 8. 13.
[f] Cp. Ps. 109. 22.
[g] Cp. Isai. 18. 5.
[h] See Ps. 47. 2.
[i] ver. 5. Ps. 105. 5.
[j] Ps. 39. title.
[k] Ps. 50. title.
[l] Ps. 90. 16.
[m] Ps. 9. 11.
[n] See Ps. 3. 4.
[o] Ps. 73. 17.
[p] See Ps. 35. 10.
[q] See Ps. 72. 18.
[r] Ps. 86. 7. Cp. Ps. 20. 1 & 50. 15 & Isai. 26. 16.
[s] Ps. 106. 8.
[t] Cp. Ps. 143. 6.
[u] Ps. 63. 6. Isai. 26. 9.
[v] Cp. Ps. 74. 2 & Ex. 6. 6 & Deut. 9. 29.
[w] Gen. 37. 35.
[x] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 43. 5.
[y] Ps. 114. 3. Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 15, 16. Hab. 3. 10.
[z] Ps. 142. 3 (& mg. for mg.) & 143. 4 (& mg. for mg.). Jonah 2. 7 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 61. 2 (& mg. for mg.).
[a] Cp. Gen. 41. 8.
[b] ver. 10, 11. Ps. 44. 1 & 143. 5. Deut. 32. 7. Isai. 51. 9.
[c] Cp. Ps. 68. 33.
[d] See Ps. 18. 14.
[e] Ps. 104. 7.
[f] See Ps. 42. 8.
[g] Ps. 97. 4.
[h] Ps. 4. 4.
[i] See Ps. 18. 7.
[j] Hab. 3. 15.
[k] See Ps. 44. 9.
[l] Ps. 85. 1.
[m] Ps. 36. 6.
[n] Ps. 78. 52, 53 & 80. 1. Ex. 13. 21 & 14. 19. Isai. 63. 11, 12.
[o] Cp. Rom. 9. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *fainteth* [2] Or, *That the right hand of the Most High doth change* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *in holiness* [5] Or, *were in pain*
A.V. * Heb. *to fear.* † Or, *for Asaph.* ‡ Heb. *my hand.* § Heb. *to generation and generation* ‖ Heb. *The clouds were poured forth with water.*

78

*,a Maschil of b Asaph.

1 c Give ear, O my people, to my [1]law:
Incline your ears to the words of my mouth.
2 d I will open my mouth e in a parable;
I will utter dark sayings of old:
3 Which we have heard and known,
And our f fathers have told us.
4 We will not g hide them from their children,
h Telling shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD,
And his strength, and his i wondrous wonderful works that he hath done.
5 For he established j a testimony in k Jacob,
And appointed a law in l Israel,
Which he commanded our fathers,
That they should make them known to their children:
6 That m the generation to come might know *them*, even the children which should be born;
Who should arise and tell declare *them* to their children:
7 That they might set their hope in God,
And not forget n the works of God,
But o keep his commandments:
8 And might not be p as their fathers,
q A stubborn and rebellious generation;
A generation [2]† that r set not their heart aright,
And whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

a Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
b Ps. 50. title.
c ver. 57.
d Cp. Isai. 51. 4. See Ps. 49. 1 & 50. 7.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15.
f Cited Matt. 13. 35. See Ps. 49. 4.
g Cp. Num. 21. 27.
h See Ps. 106. 13.
i ver. 4.
j ver. 43. See Ex. 7—12 & Ps. 72. 18.
k See Ps. 44. 1.
l ver. 43. Num. 13. 22. Isai. 19. 11, 13. Ezek. 30. 14.
m Job 15. 18.
n Ps. 136. 13. Ex. 14. 21.
o Cp. Ex. 12. 26, 27 & 13. 8, 14 & Deut. 11. 19 & Josh. 4. 6, 7 & Joel 1. 3.
p Ex. 15. 8.
q See Ps. 105. 39.
r ver. 11, 32.
s Ps. 19. 7. Cp. Ps. 81. 5.
t Ps. 147. 19.
u ver. 20. Ps. 105. 41 & 114. 8. Ex. 17. 6. Isai. 48. 21.
v Num. 20. 8, 10, 11.
w ver. 4. Ps. 102. 18.
x ver. 40, 56. Deut. 9. 22. Isai. 63. 10. Heb. 3. 16, *al.*
y ver. 41, 56. Ps. 95. 9 & 106. 14. Deut. 6. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
z Ps. 77. 12.
a Ps. 105. 45.
b 2 Kin. 17. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 7. Ezek. 20. 18.
c Cp. Ex. 16. 3 & Num. 11. 4 & 20. 3 & 21. 5.
d See Ps. 23. 5.
e Ex. 32. 9 & 33. 3. Deut. 9. 7, 24 & 31. 27. Jer. 5. 23.
f ver. 15, 16.
g ver. 37. Job 11. 13.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed armed, and ‡ carrying bows,
c Turned back in the day of battle.
10 They e kept not the covenant of God,
And refused to walk in his law;
11 And they h forgat his doings works,
And his ‡ wondrous works wonders that he had shewed them.
12 i Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers,
In the land of Egypt, in l the field of Zoan.
13 He m clave divided the sea, and caused them to pass through;
And he made the waters to p stand as an heap.
14 q In the day-time daytime also he led them with a cloud,
And all the night with a light of fire.
15 He u clave the rocks in the wilderness,
And gave them drink abundantly as out of the great depths.
16 He brought streams also out of v the rock,
And caused waters to run down like rivers.
17 Yet went they And on still to sin sinned yet more against him, him
To x rebel against by provoking the Most most High in [3] the desert. wilderness.
18 And they y tempted God in their heart
By asking meat for their lust.
19 Yea, they spake against God;
They said, c Can God § prepare furnish a table in the wilderness?
20 Behold, f he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out,
And the streams overflowed;
Can he give bread also?
Will can he provide flesh for his people?

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Or, *that prepared not their heart* [3] Or, *a dry land*
A.V. * Or, A Psalm *for Asaph to give instruction.* † Heb. that *prepared not their heart.* ‡ Heb. *throwing forth.* § Heb. *order.*

21 Therefore the LORD heard, heard *this*,
and was wroth:
And so [b]a fire was kindled against Jacob,
And anger also went came up against Israel;
22 Because they [e]believed not in God,
And trusted not in his salvation. salvation:
23 Yet Though he had commanded the skies clouds from above,
And [i]opened the doors of heaven; heaven,
24 And he had [k]rained down manna upon them to eat,
And gave had given them of [m]the corn of heaven.
25 [1*]Man did eat [o]the bread of [p]the angels' mighty. food.
He sent them meat to [s]the full.
26 He [2t]caused the an east wind [†]to blow in the heaven:
And by his power he guided brought in the south wind.
27 He rained flesh also upon them as [w]the dust,
And winged fowl [‡]feathered fowls like as [x]the sand of the seas sea:
28 And he [z]let it fall in the midst of their camp,
Round about their habitations.
29 So they did [d]eat, and were well filled; filled:
And for he gave them that they [g]lusted their own after. desire;
30 They were not estranged from their lust, lust.
But Their while their meat was yet in their mouths,
31 When the anger The wrath of God went up against came upon them,
And slew of [l]the fattest of them,
And [§]smote down [o]the young [‖]chosen men of Israel.
32 For all this they [r]sinned still,
And [a]believed not in for his wondrous works.
33 Therefore [c]their days did he consume in [d]vanity,
And their years in terror. trouble.
34 When he slew them, then they [f]inquired after sought him:
And they returned and sought inquired God [3]early. early after God.
35 And they remembered that God was their [h]rock,
And the Most High high God their [j]redeemer.
36 But Nevertheless they [t]flattered did flatter him with their mouth,
And they [n]lied unto him with their tongue. tongues.
37 For their [q]heart was not [4r]right with him,
Neither were they faithful stedfast in his covenant.
38 But he, being full of [u]compassion, [v]forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not:
Yea, many a time turned he his anger away,
And did not stir up all his wrath.
39 And For he [y]remembered that they were but [a]flesh;
[b]A wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.
40 How oft did they [c]rebel against [**]provoke him in the wilderness,
And [e]grieve him in [f]the desert!
41 And Yea, they turned again back and [h]tempted God,
And [5]provoked limited [i]the Holy One of Israel.
42 They [k]remembered not his hand,
Nor the day when he redeemed delivered them [††]from the adversary. enemy.
43 [m]How he had [‡‡]set wrought his [n]signs in Egypt,
And his [p]wonders in [q]the field of Zoan; Zoan:

a ver. 22. Num. 14. 11.
b Num. 11. 1.
c Num. 14. 29, 35 & 26. 64, 65.
d Ps. 39. 5.
e ver. 8, 32, 37.
f Hos. 5. 15.
g Ps. 63. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
h Deut. 32. 4, 15, 31.
i Gen. 7. 11. Cp. Mal. 3. 10.
j Ex. 15. 13. See Ps. 74. 2.
k Ex. 16. 4.
l Isai. 29. 13. Ezek. 33. 31.
m Ps. 105. 40. Cp. John 6. 31.
n Isai. 57. 11.
o Wisd. 16. 20.
p Ps. 103. 20.
q ver. 8.
r Ps. 51. 10.
s Cp. ver. 29.
t Num. 11. 31.
u Ex. 34. 6.
v Num. 14. 20.
w Cp. Gen. 13. 16.
x Cp. Gen. 22. 17.
y Cp. Ps. 103. 14 & Job 10. 9.
z Ex. 16. 13. Num. 11. 31.
a Gen. 6. 3.
b Job 7. 7.
c ver. 17, 56. Ps. 107. 11.
d Num. 11. 19, 20.
e Cp. Eph. 4. 30.
f Ps. 106. 14.
g Num. 11. 4, 34.
h See ver. 18.
i See Ps. 71. 22.
j Num. 11. 33. Cp. Job 20. 23.
k Judg. 8. 34.
l Isai. 10. 16.
m For ver. 43–51, see Ps. 105. 27–36.
n Ex. 7. 3. Cp. Ps. 106. 22. Acts 7. 36.
o ver. 63.
p Ex. 4. 21 & 11. 9, 10.
q See ver. 12.
r See Num. 14 & 16 & 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *Every one* [2] Heb. *led forth the east wind.* [3] Or, *earnestly* [4] Or, *stedfast* [5] Or, *limited*
A.V. * Or, *Every one did eat the bread of the mighty.* † Heb. *to go.* ‡ Heb. *fowl of wing.* § Heb. *made to bow.*
‖ Or, *young men.* ** Or, *rebel against him.* †† Or, *from affliction.* ‡‡ Heb. *set.*

44 And had [a]turned their rivers into blood,
blood;
And their streams, floods, that they could not drink.
45 He sent among them swarms of [d]flies, divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them;
And [g]frogs, which destroyed them.
46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller,
And their labour unto [h]the locust.
47 He [1*]destroyed their vines with [l]hail,
And their sycomore trees with [2†]frost.
48 [‡]He gave over up their [o]cattle also to the hail,
And their flocks to [§]hot [q]thunderbolts.
49 He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger,
Wrath, and indignation, and trouble,
[3]A band of evil by sending evil [u]angels of evil. *among them.*
50 [‖]He [4]made a path for way to his anger;
He spared not their soul from death,
But gave [5**]their [x]life over to the pestilence;
51 And smote all [z]the firstborn in Egypt, Egypt;
[b]The [6]chief of their strength in the tents tabernacles of [d]Ham:
52 But he led forth made his own people to go forth [f]like sheep,
And guided them in the wilderness like a flock.
53 [i]And he led them on safely, so that they [j]feared not:
But [k]the sea [††]overwhelmed their enemies.
54 And he brought them to [7]the border of his [m]sanctuary,
[n]To even to this [8]mountain, which his right hand had [o]purchased.
55 He [p]drove cast out the nations heathen also before them,
And [b]allotted divided them for an inheritance [c]by line,
And made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.
56 Yet they [e]tempted and [f]rebelled provoked against the Most High most high God,
And kept not his testimonies; testimonies:
57 But turned back, and dealt treacherously unfaithfully like their fathers:
They were turned aside like [i]a deceitful bow.
58 For they [j]provoked him to anger with their [k]high places,
And [m]moved him to jealousy with their [n]graven images.
59 When God heard *this*, he was [p]wroth,
And greatly abhorred Israel:
60 So that he [r]forsook the tabernacle of [s]Shiloh,
The tent which he placed among men;
61 And delivered his [t]strength into captivity,
And his [v]glory into the adversary's enemy's hand.
62 He [w]gave his people over also unto the sword;
And was [y]wroth with his inheritance.
63 [a]Fire devoured The fire consumed their young men;
And their maidens were not had no [‡‡]given [c]marriage-song. to marriage.
64 Their [e]priests fell by the sword;
And their [g]widows made no lamentation.
65 Then the Lord [h]awaked as one out of sleep,
Like *and* like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.
66 And he [l]smote his adversaries enemies in the backward hinder parts:
He put them to a perpetual reproach.
67 Moreover he refused the tent tabernacle of [q]Joseph,

a See Ex. 7. 17—24.
b Josh. 23. 4. Cp. Ps. 135. 12 & 136. 21, 22 & Acts 13. 19.
c Ps. 105. 11 (mg.).
d See Ex. 8. 21—24.
e ver. 18. Judg. 2. 11, 12.
f ver. 40.
g See Ex. 8. 2—14.
h See Ex. 10. 12—15.
i Hos. 7. 16. Cp. ver. 9.
j Deut. 31. 29.
k Lev. 26. 30. Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 11. 7 & 12. 31. Ezek. 20. 28.
l See Ex. 9. 23—25.
m Num. 25. 11. Deut. 32. 16, 21. Judg. 2. 12.
n Deut. 7. 5, 25 & 12. 3.
o See Ex. 9. 19—21.
p ver. 62. Ps. 106. 40. Deut. 3. 26.
q Cp. Ps. 76. 3 (mg.).
r 1 Sam. 4. 11. Jer. 7. 12, 14 & 26. 6.
s Josh. 18. 1.
t Ps. 132. 8. Cp. Ps. 63. 2 & 96. 6.
u Ex. 12. 13, 23. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 16.
v Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 10.
x See Ex. 9. 3—6 (for mg.).
y ver. 59.
z Ex. 12. 29. Cp. Ps. 105. 36 & 135. 8 & 136. 10.
a Cp. Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
b Cp. Gen. 49. 3 (for mg.).
c Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
d Ps. 105. 23, 27 & 106. 22.
e 1 Sam. 4. 11.
f See Ps. 77. 20.
g Job 27. 15.
h Ps. 73. 20. See Ps. 35. 23.
i Cp. Ex. 14. 19, 20.
j Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
k Ex. 14. 27, 28 & 15. 10.
l Cp. Ps. 40. 14.
m Ex. 15. 17.
n Isai. 11. 9 & 57. 13. Cp. Ps. 68. 16.
o Ps. 74. 2.
p See Ps. 44. 2.
q Ps. 80. 1 & 81. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *killed.* [2] Or, *great hailstones* [3] Heb. *A sending.* [4] Heb. *levelled.* [5] Or, *their beasts to the murrain* [6] Heb. *beginning.* See Deut. 21. 17. [7] Or, *his holy border* [8] Or, *mountain land*

A.V. * Heb. *killed.* † Or, *great hailstones.* ‡ Heb. *He shut up.* § Or, *lightnings.* ‖ Heb. *He weighed a path.* ** Or, *their beasts to the murrain.* †† Heb. *covered.* ‡‡ Heb. *praised.*

And chose not the tribe of Ephraim:
Ephraim:
68 But chose the tribe of Judah,
The mount Zion which he [d]loved.
69 And he [e]built his sanctuary like the heights, high *palaces*,
Like the earth which he hath *established for ever.
70 He [h]chose David also his servant,
And took him from the sheepfolds:
71 †From [k]following the ewes that give suck great with young he brought him, him,
To [l]feed Jacob his people, and
Israel his [n]inheritance.
72 So he fed them according to [p]the integrity of his heart;
And [r]guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

79 A Psalm ‡of [t]Asaph.

1 O God, [u]the [1]heathen are come into thine [v]inheritance;
Thy [x]holy temple have they defiled;
They have [y]laid Jerusalem on heaps.
2 [b]The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven,
[e]The flesh of thy [f]saints unto [h]the beasts of the earth.
3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem;
And there was [j]none to bury them.
4 We are become [l]a reproach to our neighbours,
[l]A scorn and derision to them that are round about us.
5 [n]How long, O LORD, wilt thou be angry [o]for ever?
Shall thy [p]jealousy [q]burn like fire?

a Cited Jer. 10. 25. Cp. Zeph 3. 8.
b 2 Thess. 1. 8
c See Ps. 14. 4.
d Ps. 87. 2.
e See 1 Kin. 6.
f Isai. 64 9.
g Jer. 11. 10.
h 1 Sam. 16. 12, 13.
i Ps. 116. 6 & 142. 6.
j 2 Chr. 14. 11.
k 2 Sam. 7. 8.
l 2 Sam. 5. 2. Cp. Ps. 28. 9.
m See Ps. 65. 3.
n 1 Sam. 10. 1.
o Jer. 14. 7, 21. See Ps. 23. 3.
p Ps. 101. 2. 1 Kin. 9. 4.
q See Ps. 42. 3.
r Cp. Ps. 77. 20.
s See Ps. 94. 1.
t Ps. 50. title.
u Lam. 1. 10.
v Ex. 15. 17. See Ps. 74. 2.
w Ps. 102. 20.
x Cp. Ps. 74. 7.
y Jer. 26. 18. Mic. 3. 12. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9, 10. 2 Chr. 36. 19.
z Ps. 71. 18 (mg. for mg.).
a Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 31.
b Deut. 28. 26. Jer. 7. 33 & 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20.
c Gen. 4. 15, 24. Lev. 26. 21, 28. Prov. 6. 31.
d Ps. 35. 13. Isai. 65. 6, 7. Jer. 32. 18.
e Cited 1 Mac. 7. 17.
f See Ps. 50. 5.
g See Ps. 74. 10.
h Ps. 74. 19.
i See Ps. 74. 1.
j Jer. 14. 16. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 10.
k Isai. 43. 21.
l Dan. 9. 16. See Ps. 44. 13.
m Ps. 60. title.
n Cp. Ps. 74. 10 & 80. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 74. 1 & 85. 5. See Ps. 13. 1.
p Ps. 78. 58.
q Ps. 78. 21 & 89. 46.
r Ps. 78. 67 & 81. 5.
s Cp. Ps. 95. 7. See Ps. 77. 20.

6 [a]Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that [b]know thee not, have not known thee,
And and upon the kingdoms that [c]call not have not called upon thy name.
7 For they have devoured Jacob,
And laid waste his [2]habitation. dwelling place.
8 [f]Remember O remember not against us [g]§the former iniquities of our forefathers:
Let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us:
For we are [i]brought very low.
9 [j]Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name:
And deliver us, and [m]purge away our sins, for thy [o]name's sake.
10 [q]Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God?
Let [s]the revenging of the blood of thy him be known among the heathen servants which is shed
in our sight
Be known among the heathen in
by the ‖revenging of the blood of thy servants our sight.
which is shed.
11 Let [w]the sighing of the prisoner come before thee;
According to the greatness of [3]**thy [z]power ††preserve thou [4]those that are [a]appointed to death die;
12 And render unto our neighbours [c]sevenfold into their [d]bosom
Their [g]reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.
13 So we thy people and [i]sheep of thy pasture
Will give thee thanks for ever:
We will [k]shew forth thy praise ‡‡to all generations.

80 For the Chief Musician; set to [5]mShoshannim Eduth. To the chief Musician upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm ‡of [t]Asaph.

1 Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel,
Thou that leadest [r]Joseph like [s]a flock;

R.V. [1] Or, *nations* [2] Or, *pasture* [3] Heb. *thine arm.* [4] Heb. *the children of death.* [5] That is, *Lilies, a testimony.*
A.V. * Heb. *founded.* † Heb. *From after.* ‡ Or, *for Asaph.* § Or, *the iniquities of them that were before us.* Heb. *vengeance.* ** Heb. *thine arm.* †† Heb. *reserve the children of death.* ‡‡ Heb. *to generation and generation.*

Thou that [1a]sittest upon dwellest *between* the cherubim, cherubims, [b]shine forth.
2 Before [c]Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh, Manasseh [e]stir up thy might, strength,
And *[f]come to *and* save us.
3 [2g]Turn us again, O God; God,
And [i]cause thy face to shine, shine;
and we shall be saved.

4 O [k]LORD God of hosts,
[m]How long [3†]wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?
5 Thou hast fed feedest them with [o]the bread of tears, tears;
And given givest them tears to drink in large great measure.
6 [p]Thou makest us a strife unto our [p]neighbours:
And our enemies laugh among themselves.
7 [g]Turn us again, O God of hosts; hosts,
And cause thy face to shine, shine;
and we shall be saved.

8 Thou broughtest hast brought [s]a vine out of Egypt:
Thou didst [u]drive hast cast out the nations, heathen,
and plantedst planted it.
9 Thou [w]preparedst *room* before it,
And it took didst cause it to take deep root,
and it filled the land.
10 The mountains hills were covered with the shadow of it,
And [4]the boughs thereof were *like* [5]cedars of God. ‡the goodly cedars.
11 She sent out her branches boughs unto [c]the sea,
And her shoots branches unto [c]the River. river.
12 Why hast thou *then* [d]broken down her fences, hedges,
So that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?
13 [e]The boar out of the wood doth ravage waste it,
And the wild beasts beast of the field feed on doth devour it.

14 Turn again, Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts:
[d]Look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine, vine;
15 And [6]the stock vineyard which thy right hand hath planted,
And [h]the [7]branch that thou madest strong for thyself.
16 It is [j]burned with fire, [j]it is cut down:
They perish at [l]the rebuke of thy countenance.
17 [n]Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand,
Upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.
18 So shall we not will not we go back from thee:
[q]Quicken thou us, and we will call upon thy name.
19 [r]Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts; hosts;
Cause thy face to shine, shine; and we shall be saved.

a Ps. 99. 1. Ex. 25. 22. 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2.
b See Ps. 50. 2.
c See Num. 2. 18–24.
d Isai. 63. 15.
e See Ps. 35. 23.
f Cp. Ps. 118. 14, 21.
g ver. 19. Ps. 60. 1 & 85. 4. Lam. 5. 21.
h Gen. 49. 22 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ex. 4. 22 (for mg.) & Hos. 11. 1 (for mg.).
i Num. 6. 25. See Ps. 4. 6.
j Isai. 33. 12.
k See Ps. 59. 5.
l Ps. 76. 6. Cp. Ps. 39. 11.
m Cp. Ps. 74. 10 & 79. 5.
n Ps. 89. 21.
o Ps. 42. 3 & 102. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27 & Isai. 30. 20.
p See Ps. 44. 13.
q See Ps. 71. 20.
r ver. 3, 7.
s Isai. 5. 1 & 27. 2. Jer. 2. 21 & 12. 10. Ezek. 17. 6. Matt. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. Cp. John 15. 1, *al.*
t Ps. 2. title & 84. title.
u See Ps. 44. 2.
v Ps. 50. title.
w Cp. Josh. 24. 12.
x Cp. Deut. 32. 43.
y See Ps. 66. 1.
z Ex. 15. 20.
a Ps. 71. 22.
b Lev. 23. 24. Num. 10. 10 & 29. 1.
c See Ps. 72. 8.
d Ps. 89. 40. Isai. 5. 5.
e Cp. Jer. 5. 6.
f Ps. 77. 15 & 78. 67 & 80. 1.
g Ps. 122. 4. Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
h Ex. 11. 4.

81 For the Chief Musician; set to [t]the To the chief Musician upon Gittith. Gittith, *A Psalm* §of [v]Asaph.

1 [x]Sing aloud unto God our strength:
[y]Make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.
2 Take up [a]the psalm, and [8]bring hither [z]the timbrel,
The pleasant [a]harp with [a]the psaltery.
3 Blow up the trumpet in [b]the new moon,
At in the full moon, time appointed, on our solemn feast day.
4 For it is this *was* a statute for Israel,
An ordinance *and* a law of the God of Jacob.
5 He appointed it This he ordained in [f]Joseph for [g]a testimony,
When he [h]went out ‖through [9]over the land of Egypt:

R.V. [1] Or, *dwellest between the cherubim* [2] Or, *Restore us* [3] Heb. *wilt thou smoke.* See Ps. 74. 1. [4] Or, *the cedars of God with the boughs thereof* [5] Or, *goodly cedars* [6] Or, *protect* (or *maintain*) *that which &c.* [7] Heb. *son.* [8] Or, *strike the timbrel* [9] Or, *against*
A.V. * Heb. *come for salvation to us.* † Heb. *wilt thou smoke.* ‡ Heb. *the cedars of God.* § Or, *for Asaph.*
‖ Or, *against.*

Where [a]I heard [1]a language
[c]that I knew understood not.
6 I [d]removed his shoulder from
[e]the burden:
His hands *were freed delivered from
the basket. pots.
7 Thou [j]calledst in trouble, and
I delivered thee;
I [m]answered thee in the secret
place of thunder; thunder:
I [n]proved thee at the waters
of †Meribah. Selah. [Selah
8 [q]Hear, O my people, and I
will testify unto thee:
O Israel, if thou wouldest wilt hearken
unto me! me;
9 There shall no [u]strange god
be in thee;
Neither shalt thou worship
any [x]strange god.
10 [z]I am the LORD thy God,
Which brought thee up out of
the land of Egypt:
[b]Open thy mouth wide, and
I will fill it.
11 But my people hearkened not
would not hearken
to my voice;
And Israel [ff]would none of me.
12 So I [g]let gave them go after up the stubborn-
‡unto their own
ness of their heart, hearts' lust:
That and they might walk walked in their own
[j]counsels.
13 [l]Oh that my people would hearken
had hearkened
unto me,
That and Israel would [n]walk
had walked in my
ways!
14 I should soon subdue
have subdued their
enemies,
And [p]turn turned my hand against
their adversaries.
15 The haters of the LORD should
2*submit
have §submitted themselves unto
him:
But their time should endure
have endured
for ever.
16 He should feed
have fed them also
‖with [v]the [3]finest of the
wheat:
And with [b]honey out of the
rock should I satisfy
have satisfied
thee.

82

A Psalm **of [f]Asaph.

1 [g]God [h]standeth in [i]the con-
gregation of the God mighty;
He [k]judgeth among [l]the gods.
2 How long will ye judge un-
justly,
And [o]respect accept the persons of [p]the
wicked? Selah. [Selah
3 [r]Judge
††Defend [s]the [4]poor and father-
less:
[t]Do justice to the afflicted
and destitute. needy.
4 [v]Rescue Deliver the [4]poor and needy:
[w]Deliver rid them out of the hand of
the wicked.
5 [y]They know not, neither do will
they understand;
[a]They walk to and fro on in dark-
ness:
[c]All the foundations of the
earth are ‡‡out of course. [d]moved.
6 [e]I have said, Ye are gods, gods;
And all of you are sons children of the
Most most High.
7 Nevertheless But [i]ye shall die like
men,
And fall like one of the princes.
8 [k]Arise, O God, judge the earth:
For thou shalt [m]inherit all the
nations.

83

A Song, a Psalm **of [f]Asaph.
A Song *or*

1 O God, [o]keep Keep not thou silence
silence, O God:
[q]Hold not thy peace, and be
not still, O God.
2 For, lo, thine enemies [r]make
a tumult:
And they that hate thee have
[t]lifted up the head.
3 They take
have taken [u]crafty counsel
against thy people,
And consult together
consulted against thy
[w]hidden ones.

[a] Ps. 114. 1.
[b] Deut. 32. 13. Cp. Job 29. 6 & Ezek. 16. 19.
[c] Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Jer. 5. 15.
[d] Isai. 9. 4 & 10. 27.
[e] Ex. 1. 11.
[f] See Ps. 50. title.
[g] Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 5, 6 & Eccles. 5. 8.
[h] Isai. 3. 13.
[i] Cp. Josh. 22. 16, 17.
[j] Ps. 50. 15. Cp. Ex. 2. 23 & 14. 10.
[k] See Ps. 58. 11.
[l] Ex. 21. 6 (& mg.) & 22. 28 (& mg.). 1 Sam. 2. 25 (& mg.). Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 13.
[m] Ex. 19. 19. See Ps. 18. 11—14.
[n] Ex. 17. 7. Num. 20. 13.
[o] Deut. 1. 17.
[p] Prov. 18. 5.
[q] See Ps. 50. 7.
[r] Ps. 10. 18.
[s] Ps. 41. 1.
[t] Jer. 22. 3.
[u] Ps. 44. 20. Isai. 43. 12. Cp. Ex. 20. 3.
[v] Job 29. 12.
[w] Prov. 24. 11.
[x] Deut. 32. 12.
[y] Cp. Mic. 3. 1. See Ps. 14. 4.
[z] Ex. 20. 2.
[a] Prov. 2. 13.
[b] Cp. Ps. 37. 3, 4.
[c] See Ps. 11. 3.
[d] Ps. 10. 6.
[e] ver. 1. Cited John 10. 34.
[ff] Ex. 32. 1. Deut. 32. 15, 18. Prov. 1. 25, 30.
[g] Job 8. 4. Cp. Acts 7. 42 & 14. 16 & Rom. 1. 24, 26.
[h] Cp. Deut. 29. 19.
[i] Ps. 49. 12. Job 21. 32. Ezek. 31. 14. See Ezek. 28. 2—10.
[j] Ps. 106. 43. Jer. 7. 24. Mic. 6. 16.
[k] See Ps. 12. 5.
[l] Deut. 5. 29 & 32. 29. Isai. 48. 18.
[m] Ps. 2. 8. Cp. Rev. 11. 15.
[n] Deut. 5. 33.
[o] Isai. 62. 7 (mg.).
[p] Amos 1. 8.
[q] See Ps. 28. 1.
[r] Cp. Ps. 2. 1.
[s] Ps. 18. 44.
[t] Judg. 8. 28.
[u] Cp. Neh. 4. 8.
[v] Ps. 147. 14. Deut. 32. 14.
[w] See Ps. 27. 5 & 31. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *the speech of one that &c.* [2] Or, *yield feigned obedience* Heb. *lie.* [3] Heb. *fat of wheat.* [4] Or, *weak*
A.V. * Heb. *passed away.* † Or, *Strife.* ‡ Or, *to the hardness of their hearts*, or, *imaginations* § Or, *yielded*
feigned obedience. Heb. *lied.* ‖ Heb. *with the fat of wheat.* ** Or, *for Asaph.* †† Heb. *Judge.* ‡‡ Heb. *moved.*

4 They have said, Come, and [a]let us cut them off from being a nation;
That the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one *consent;
Against thee do they make a covenant.
6 The tents of [c]Edom, and [f]the Ishmaelites;
Of [i]Moab, and [j]the [1]Hagarenes;
7 [k]Gebal, and [l]Ammon, and [n]Amalek;
[o]Philistia with the inhabitants of [p]Tyre:
8 [r]Assyria also is joined with them:
[2]† They have holpen [t]the children of Lot. Selah.
9 Do thou unto them as unto [v]Midian;
As to [w]Sisera, as to Jabin, at [x]the river Kishon:
10 Which perished at [y]En-dor;
They became as [z]dung for the earth.
11 Make their nobles like [a]Oreb, and like Zeeb;
Yea, all their princes like [c]Zebah, and as Zalmunna:
12 Who said, [c]Let us take to ourselves in possession
The [3]habitations of God.
13 O my God, make them like [g]the whirling dust;
As the [i]stubble before the wind.
14 As [j]the fire that burneth the forest,
And as the flame that [k]setteth the mountains on fire;
15 So pursue them [m]with thy tempest,
And terrify them with thy storm.
16 [q]Fill their faces with confusion;
That they may seek thy name, O LORD.
17 Let them be [s]ashamed and dismayed for ever;
Yea, let them be confounded and troubled;
And let them be put to shame, and perish:
18 That they may [b]know that thou alone, [c]whose name is JEHOVAH,
Art [d]the Most High over all the earth.

[a] Jer. 48. 2. Cp. Ps. 74. 8 & Esth. 3. 6.
[b] Ps. 59. 13.
[c] Ex. 6. 3.
[d] Ps. 9. 2 & 18. 13 & 97. 9.
[e] Ps. 137. 7. See 2 Chr. 20. 10.
[f] See Gen. 25. 12—16.
[g] Ps. 8. title & 81. title.
[h] Ps. 42. title.
[i] 2 Chr. 20. 10.
[j] 1 Chr. 5. 10.
[k] Josh. 13. 5.
[l] Cp. Ps. 27. 4.
[m] Ps. 43. 3 & 132. 5.
[n] 1 Sam. 15. 2.
[o] 1 Sam. 4. 1. Cp. Amos 1. 6.
[p] Ezek. 27. 3. Cp. Amos 1. 9.
[q] Cp. Ps. 42. 1, 2 & 63. 1.
[r] 2 Kin. 15. 19.
[s] Cp. Ps. 73. 26 & 119. 81 & 143. 6 & Job 19. 27.
[t] Deut. 2. 9, 19.
[u] See Ps. 42. 2.
[v] Num. 31. 7. See Isai. 9. 4.
[w] Judg. 4. 15, 24.
[x] Judg. 4. 7 & 5. 21.
[y] Josh. 17. 11. 1 Sam. 28. 7.
[z] See Job 20. 7.
[a] Judg. 7. 25 & 8. 3.
[b] Ps. 5. 2.
[c] See Judg. 8. 5—21.
[d] See Ps. 65. 4.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 11.
[f] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 43. 5.
[g] Isai. 17. 13.
[h] Cp. Ps. 122. 1.
[i] Job 13. 25 & 21. 18. Cp. Ps. 1. 4.
[j] Cp. Isai. 9. 18. See Isai. 10. 16—19.
[k] Deut. 32. 22.
[l] Joel 2. 23.
[m] Job 9. 17.
[n] Ezek. 34. 26.
[o] Prov. 4. 18. Isai. 40. 31. Cp. John 1. 16 & 2 Cor. 3. 18.
[p] See Ps. 42. 2.
[q] Cp. Ps. 35. 4, 26 & Job 10. 15.
[r] See Ps. 59. 5.
[s] Ps. 35. 4.

For the Chief Musician; set to [g]the Gittith.
To the chief Musician upon Gittith,

84

A Psalm ‡of [h]the sons of Korah.

1 How [5]lamiable are thy [m]tabernacles,
O LORD of hosts!
2 My soul [q]longeth, yea, even [s]fainteth for the courts of the LORD;
My heart and my flesh [6]cry unto [u]the living God.
3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house,
And the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young,
Even thine altars, O LORD of hosts,
[b]My King, and my God.
4 [d]Blessed are they that dwell in thy house:
They will be still [f]praising thee. Selah.
5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee;
[h]In whose heart are the ways high to Zion.
6 Who passing through the valley of [7]Baca make it a place of springs;
Yea, [l]the early rain also filleth the pools.
7 They go **[o]from strength to strength,
Every one of them appeareth before God in Zion.
8 O [r]LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer:
Give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

[b] Ps. 5. 2.
[c] See Ps. 65. 4.
[d] See Ps. 65. 4.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 11.
[f] Ps. 42. 5, 11 & 43. 5.
[g] Isai. 17. 13.
[h] Cp. Ps. 122. 1.
[i] Job 13. 25 & 21. 18. Cp. Ps. 1. 4.
[j] Cp. Isai. 9. 18. See Isai. 10. 16—19.
[k] Deut. 32. 22.
[l] Joel 2. 23.
[m] Job 9. 17.
[n] Ezek. 34. 26.
[o] Prov. 4. 18. Isai. 40. 31. Cp. John 1. 16 & 2 Cor. 3. 18.
[p] See Ps. 42. 2.
[q] Cp. Ps. 35. 4, 26 & Job 10. 15.
[r] See Ps. 59. 5.
[s] Ps. 35. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *Hagrites* See 1 Chr. 5. 10. [2] Heb. *They have been an arm to the children of Lot.* [3] Or, *pastures* [4] Or, *thou, whose name alone is* JEHOVAH, *art &c.* [5] Or, *lovely* [6] Or, *sing for joy* [7] Or, *balsam trees* Heb. *Baca.* See 2 Sam. 5. 23.
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *they have been an arm to the children of Lot.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Or, *of mulberry trees* *make him a well, &c.* ‖ Heb. *covereth.* ** Or, *from company to company.*

9 [1][a]Behold, O God our [b]shield,
And look upon the face of thine anointed.
10 For a day [d]in thy courts is better than a thousand.
*I had rather [2]be [f]a doorkeeper in the house of my God,
Than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.
11 For the LORD God is [k]a sun and [b]a shield: shield:
The LORD will give grace and glory:
[n]No good thing will he withhold from them that [p]walk uprightly.
12 O LORD of hosts,
[q]Blessed is the man that trusteth in thee.

85 For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of †for †the sons of Korah.

1 LORD, thou hast been ‡[u]favourable unto thy land:
Thou hast [3][w]brought back the captivity of Jacob.
2 Thou hast [x]forgiven the iniquity of thy people,
Thou hast [x]covered all their sin. Selah. [Selah
3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath:
§[b]Thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.
4 [4][d]Turn us, O God of our salvation,
And cause thine indignation anger toward us to cease.
5 [g]Wilt thou be angry with us for ever?
Wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
6 Wilt thou not [i]quicken revive us again:
That thy people may [k]rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us thy mercy, O LORD,
And grant us thy salvation.
8 [c]I will hear what God the LORD will speak:
For he will [e]speak peace unto his people, and to his [g]saints:
But let them not [h]turn again to [i]folly.
9 Surely his [j]salvation is nigh them that fear him;
That [l]glory may dwell in our land.
10 [m]Mercy and truth are met together;
[o]Righteousness and peace have kissed each other.
11 Truth springeth shall spring out of the earth;
And righteousness hath looked shall look down from heaven.
12 Yea, [r]the LORD shall give that which is good;
And our land [s]shall yield her increase.
13 [v]Righteousness shall go before him;
And shall [5]make his footsteps a set us in the way *to walk in.* of his steps.

86 ‖[y]A Prayer of David.

1 [z]Bow down thine ear, O LORD, and answer me; hear me:
For I am [a]poor and needy.
2 Preserve my soul; for I am [c]godly: **holy:
O thou my God, save thy servant that [e]trusteth in thee.
3 [f]Be merciful unto me, O Lord; Lord;
For unto thee do I cry all the day long. I cry unto thee ††daily.
4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant; servant:
For [h]unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
5 For thou, Lord, art good, and [j]ready to forgive, forgive;
And [l]plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

[a] Ps. 80. 14. [b] See Ps. 3. 3. [c] Cp. Hab. 2. 1. [d] ver. 2. [e] Zech. 9. 10 Cp. Hag. 2. 9. [f] 1 Chr. 26. 19. [g] See Ps. 50. 5. [h] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21. [i] Cp. Ps. 49. 13. [j] Isai. 46. 13. [k] Isai. 60. 19, 20. See Ps. 27. 1 & Mal. 4. 2 & Rev. 21. 23. [l] Zech. 2. 5. Cp. John 1. 14. [m] Ps. 89. 14. See Ps. 40. 11. [n] Ps. 85. 12. Cp. Ps. 34. 9, 10 & Matt. 6. 33 & 7. 11. [o] Cp. Isai. 45. 8. See Ps. 72. 3. [p] Ps. 15. 2. Prov. 2. 7. [q] See Ps. 2. 12. [r] Ps. 84. 11. Cp. James 1. 17. [s] See Ps. 67. 6. [t] Ps. 42. title. [u] Ps. 77. 7. [v] Ps. 89. 14. Isai. 58. 8. [w] Ps. 14. 7. [x] Ps. 32. 1. [y] Cp. Ps. 72. 20. [z] See Ps. 31. 2. [a] Ps. 40. 17. [b] Ps. 78. 38 & 106. 23. Ex. 32. 12. Deut. 13. 17. Jonah 3. 9. [c] See Ps. 50. 5. [d] See Ps. 80. 3. [e] See Ps. 11. 1. [f] ver. 16. Ps. 56. 1 & 57. 1. See Ps. 4. 1. [g] Cp. Ps. 79. 5. [h] See Ps. 25. 1. [i] Ps. 71. 20. [j] Ps. 130. 4. [k] Ps. 90. 14 & 149. 2. [l] ver. 15. Ps. 103. 8 & 145. 8, 9. Ex. 34. 6. Joel 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *Behold our shield, O God* [2] Or, *stand at the threshold of &c.* [3] Or, *returned to* [4] Or, *Turn to us* [5] Or, *set* us *in the way of his steps*

A.V. * Heb. *I would choose rather to sit at the threshold.* † Or, *of.* ‡ Or, *well pleased.* § Or, *thou hast turned thine anger from waxing hot.* ‖ Or, *A Prayer,* being a Psalm *of David.* ** Or, *one whom thou favourest.* †† Or, *all the day.*

6 [a]Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer;
And hearken unto / attend to the voice of my supplications.
7 In [b]the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: / thee:
[c]For thou wilt answer me.
8 There is [c]none like unto thee among the gods,
Among the gods *there is* none like unto thee, O Lord;
[f]Neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.
9 [i]All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord;
And they shall glorify thy name.
10 For [k]thou art great, and [l]doest wondrous things:
[n]Thou art God alone.
11 [p]Teach me thy way, O LORD;
I will [r]walk in thy truth:
[s]Unite my heart to fear thy name.
12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with my whole heart; / all my heart:
And I will glorify thy name for evermore.
13 [v]For great is thy mercy toward me; / me:
And thou hast [w]delivered my soul from [1]the lowest * pit. / hell.
14 O God, the proud are [z]risen up against me,
And the congregation / assemblies of [1]violent men have sought after my soul, / soul;
And have not set thee before them.
15 But thou, O Lord, art a God [e]full of compassion / compassion, and gracious, Slow to anger, / longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.
16 O [i]turn unto me, and [2]have mercy upon me;
Give thy strength unto [k]thy servant,
And save [k]the son of thine handmaid.
17 [n]Shew me a token [o]for good;
That they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed, / ashamed:
Because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

[a] Ps. 55. 1, 2.
[b] See Ps. 77. 2.
[c] Ps. 17. 6.
[d] Ps. 42. title.
[e] Cp. Ps. 89. 6 & Ex. 15. 11.
[f] Deut. 3. 24.
[g] Isai. 28. 16.
[h] See Ps. 48 1.
[i] Ps. 66. 4. Cp. Ps. 22. 31 & 65. 2 & Isai. 66. 23 & Zech. 14. 18 & Rev. 15. 4.
[j] Ps. 78. 67, 68.
[k] Ps. 77. 13.
[l] See Ps. 72. 18.
[m] Cp. Isai. 60. 1. See Isai. 54. 1–3.
[n] Deut. 6. 4. Isai. 37. 16 & 44. 6, 8. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6.
[o] Ps. 46. 4.
[p] See Ps. 25. 4.
[q] See Job 9. 13. See Isai. 19. 22–25.
[r] Ps. 26. 3.
[s] Cp. Jer. 32. 39.
[t] Ps. 36. 10. Cp. John 10. 14.
[u] See Ps. 68. 31.
[v] Cp. ver. 5.
[w] Ps. 30. 3. Cp. Ps. 88. 6 & Ezek. 26. 20.
[x] Ps. 48. 8.
[y] Ps. 22. 30 (mg.).
[z] Ps. 54. 3.
[a] See Ps. 69. 28.
[b] Ps. 68. 25.
[c] 2 Sam. 6. 14. Cp. 1 Sam. 10. 5 (for mg.).
[dd] Ps. 36. 9. Isai. 12. 3. Rev. 21. 6.
[e] ver. 5. Ps. 111. 4 & 112. 4. Num. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 17. Jonah 4. 2. See Ps. 62. 12.
[f] Ps. 53. title.
[g] Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
[h] 1 Kin. 4. 31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
[i] See Ps. 25. 16.
[j] See Ps. 24. 5.
[k] See Ps. 116. 16.
[l] Ps. 22. 2. Luke 18. 7.
[m] See Ps. 31. 2.
[n] Cp. Judg. 6. 17.
[o] Neh. 5. 19 & 13. 31.

87

A Psalm or Song of / ‡for [d]the sons of Korah; a Song. / Korah.

1 [3][g]His foundation is in [h]the holy mountains.
2 The LORD [j]loveth the gates of Zion
More than all the dwellings of Jacob.
3 [m]Glorious things are spoken of thee,
O [o]city of God. Selah. [Selah
4 I will make mention of [4][q]Rahab and Babylon as / among / to them that [t]know me:
Behold Philistia, and Tyre, with [5][u]Ethiopia;
This one / *man* was born there.
5 Yea, / And of Zion it shall be said,
This one and that one / man was born in her; / her:
And the Most High / highest himself shall [x]establish her.
6 The LORD shall [y]count, when he [a]writeth up the peoples, / people,
This one / *that* this *man* was born there. [Selah
Selah.
7 They that [b]sing as well As well the singers as [6]they that the players on [c]dance / instruments *shall* / *say, be there:*
All my [dd]fountains / springs are in thee.

88

A Song. a Psalm or / A Song *or* ‡for [d]the sons of Korah; for the Chief Musician; set to Korah, to the chief Musician upon [f]Mahalath [7]Leannoth. / Leannoth, §[g]Maschil of [h]Heman the Ezrahite.

1 O LORD, / ‡the LORD God of my salvation,
I have [l]cried day and night before thee:
2 Let my prayer enter into thy presence; / come before thee:
[m]Incline thine ear unto my cry; / cry;
3 For my soul is full of troubles, / troubles:

R.V. [1] Or, *Sheol beneath* [2] Or, *be gracious unto* [3] Or, *His foundation in the holy mountains the* LORD *loveth, even the gates &c.* [4] Or, *Egypt* [5] Heb. *Cush.* [6] Or, *the players on instruments* shall be there [7] Or, *for singing*
A.V. * Or, *grave.* † Heb. *terrible.* ‡ Or, *of.* § Or, A Psalm *of Heman the Ezrahite, giving instruction.*

And [a]my life draweth nigh unto [1c]Sheol, the grave.
4 I am counted with them that [d]go down into the pit;
I am as a man that hath no help, strength:
5 [2]Cast off, Free among the dead,
Like the slain that lie in the grave,
Whom [f]thou rememberest no more;
And they are [i]cut off *from more: thy hand.
6 Thou hast laid me in [k]the lowest pit,
In [m]dark places, darkness, in [n]the deeps.
7 Thy wrath [p]lieth hard upon me,
And thou hast afflicted me with [s]all thy waves. [Selah Selah.
8 Thou hast put away [v]mine acquaintance far from me;
Thou hast made me [w]an abomination unto them:
I am [y]shut up, and I cannot come forth.
9 [z]Mine eye wasteth away, mourneth by reason of affliction:
LORD, I have called daily upon thee, O LORD,
I have [c]spread forth, stretched out my hands unto thee.
10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead?
[g]Shall [3]they that are deceased, the dead arise and praise thee? [Selah Selah.
11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave?
Or thy faithfulness in [4]Destruction, destruction?
12 Shall thy [k]wonders be known in [l]the dark?
And thy righteousness in the land of [o]forgetfulness?
13 But [p]unto thee, O LORD, have I cried, thee have I cried, O LORD;
And [q]in the morning shall my prayer come before, prevent thee.
14 LORD, why [r]castest thou off my soul?
Why [b]hidest thou thy face from me?
15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up:
While I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.
16 Thy fierce wrath is gone, goeth over me;
Thy [e]terrors have cut me off.
17 They [g]came round about me †daily like water [h]all the day long;
They [j]compassed me about together.
18 [l]Lover and friend hast thou put far from me,
And mine acquaintance [5o]into darkness.

89 ‡[q]Maschil of [r]Ethan the Ezrahite.

1 [t]I will sing of [u]the mercies of the LORD for ever:
With my mouth will I make known thy [x]faithfulness §to all generations.
2 For I have said, [u]Mercy shall be built up for ever; ever:
Thy [x]faithfulness [a]shalt thou establish in the very heavens.
3 I have made [b]a covenant with my [d]chosen,
I have [e]sworn unto David my servant; servant,
4 Thy [f]seed will I establish for ever,
And build up thy [h]throne to all generations. [Selah Selah.
5 And [i]the heavens shall praise thy [j]wonders, O LORD; LORD:
Thy faithfulness also in the assembly, congregation of [m]the holy ones, saints.
6 For [n]who in the skies, heaven can be compared unto the LORD?
[n]Who among the [6]sons of the [7]mighty can be likened, is like unto the LORD, LORD?
7 A God very [8]terrible in the council, assembly of God is greatly to be feared of [m]the holy ones, saints.

a Cp. Ps. 107. 18.
b See Job 13. 24.
c See Ps. 16. 10.
d See Ps. 28. 1.
e Job 6. 4 & 9. 34.
f Cp. Ps. 31. 12.
g See Ps. 118. 10—12.
h Ps. 86. 3.
i Isai. 53. 8.
j Ps. 18. 4 & 22. 16. Cp. Ps. 118. 10.
k Cp. Ps. 63. 9.
l See Job 19. 13, 14.
m ver. 12, 18. Ps. 143. 3. Lam. 3. 6.
n Ps. 69. 15.
o Cp. Job 17. 13, 14 (for mg.).
p Cp. Ps. 32. 4.
q Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
r 1 Kin. 4. 31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.
s Ps. 42. 7.
t Ps. 101. 1.
u ver. 1, 14, 24, 28, 33, 49. Cp. Isai. 55. 3.
v ver. 18. Ps. 142. 4. See Job 19. 13.
w Job 30. 10.
x ver. 1, 5, 8, 24, 33, 49. Ps. 88. 11 & 119. 90.
y Jer. 32. 2.
z Cp. Ps. 6. 7.
a See Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 28, 34, 39.
c See Job 11. 13.
d ver. 19. 1 Kin. 8. 16. Isai. 42. 1.
e ver. 35, 49. Ps. 132. 11. See 2 Sam. 7. 8—16 & 1 Chr. 17. 7—14 & Jer. 33. 17—21.
f ver. 29, 36. John 12. 34.
g Cp. Ps. 6. 5.
h ver. 29, 36. Cp. Isai. 9. 7 & Luke 1. 32, 33.
i Ps. 19. 1 & 50. 6 & 97. 6. See Rev. 7. 10—12.
j Ps. 88. 12.
k Ps. 89. 5.
l ver. 6. Job 10. 21.
m ver. 7. Job 5. 1 & 15. 15. Cp. Job 1. 6.
n ver. 8. Cp. Ps. 86. 8.
o Cp. Eccles. 9. 5.
p Ps. 30. 2.
q See Ps. 5. 3.
r See Ps. 44. 9.
s See Ps. 47. 2.

R.V. 1 Or, *the grave* 2 Or, *cast away* 3 Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* 4 Heb. *Abaddon.* See Job 26. 6. 5 Or, *are darkness* 6 Or, *sons of God* 7 Or, *gods* See Ps. 29. 1.
A.V. * Or, *by thy hand.* † Or, *all the day.* ‡ Or, A Psalm *for Ethan the Ezrahite, to give instruction.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.*

And to be feared above had in reverence of all
[b]them that are round about him?
8 O LORD God of hosts,
[e]Who is a mighty one, strong LORD like unto thee, O [g]JAH?
thee ?
And or to thy faithfulness is round about thee. thee?
9 Thou rulest the pride raging of the sea:
When the waves thereof arise, thou [l]stillest them.
10 Thou hast [m]broken [1*n]Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain;
Thou hast [q]scattered thine enemies [†]with the arm of thy strength. thy strong arm.
11 [r]The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine:
[t]The as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast [u]founded them.
12 [w]The north and the south, south thou hast created them:
[x]Tabor and [y]Hermon shall [z]rejoice in thy name.
13 Thou hast [2‡]a mighty arm:
Strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.
14 [d]Righteousness Justice and judgement judgment are the foundation §habitation of thy throne:
[e]Mercy and truth shall go before thy face.
15 Blessed is the people that know [g]the [3]joyful sound:
They shall walk, O LORD, in [i]the light of thy countenance.
16 In thy [k]name do shall they rejoice all the day:
And in thy righteousness are shall they be [m]exalted.
17 For thou art [n]the glory of their strength:
And in thy favour [4]our [p]horn shall be exalted.
18 For our [5]shield belongeth unto the LORD.
‖the LORD *is* our defence ;
[5]And our king to [c]the Holy One of Israel.
Israel *is* our king.
19 [d]Then thou spakest in vision to thy [6]f saints, holy one,
And saidst, I have [h]laid help upon one that is [i]mighty;
I have exalted one [j]chosen out of the people.
20 [k]I have found David my servant;
With my holy oil have I [o]anointed him:
21 With whom my [p]hand shall be established; established:
Mine arm also shall strengthen him.
22 The enemy shall not [7]exact upon him;
Nor [s]the son of wickedness afflict him.
23 And I will [v]beat down his adversaries foes before him, his face,
And smite plague them that hate him.
24 But my [a]faithfulness and my [a]mercy shall be with him; him:
And in my name shall his [b]horn be exalted.
25 I will set his hand also on in [c]the sea,
And his right hand on in [c]the rivers.
26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art my [f]father,
My God, and [h]the rock of my salvation.
27 I also Also I will make him *my* [j]firstborn,
[t]The highest of higher than the kings of the earth.
28 My mercy will I keep for him for evermore,
And my [o]covenant shall [8]stand fast with him.
29 His [q]seed also will I make to endure for ever,

a Ps. 47. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 103. 20, 21.
c See Ps. 71. 22.
d Cp. ver. 3, 4.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 2. See Ps. 35. 10.
f Ps. 16. 10 (for mg.).
g See Ps. 68. 4.
h Cp. Ps. 21. 5.
i 2 Sam. 17. 10.
j See ver. 3.
k Cited Acts 13. 22.
l See Ps. 65. 7 & Job 38. 11.
m Cp. Ex. 14. 30.
n See Job 9. 13.
o 1 Sam. 16. 13.
p Ps. 80. 17.
q See Ps. 53. 5.
r Gen. 1. 1. 1 Chr. 29. 11.
s Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 10.
t See Ps. 24. 1.
u See Ps. 104. 5.
v Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 9. See Ps. 2. 9.
w Job 26. 7.
x Jer. 46. 18.
y Deut. 3. 9.
z Ps. 98. 8.
a ver. 1.
b ver. 17.
c See Ps. 72. 8.
d Ps. 97. 2.
e ver. 2. Cp. Ps. 85. 13.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 14.
g See Ps. 66. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 18. 2.
i See Ps. 4. 6.
j Ex. 4. 22. Cp. Rom. 8. 29 & Col. 1. 15, 18 & Heb. 1. 5.
k Cp. Ps. 20. 5, 7.
l Num. 24. 7. Cp. Rev 19. 16.
m Cp. Job 36. 7.
n Cp. Ps. 73. 61.
o See ver. 3.
p ver. 24. See Ps. 75. 10.
q See ver. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *Egypt* [2] Heb. *an arm with might.* [3] Or, *trumpet sound* [4] Another reading is, *thou shalt exalt our horn.* [5] Or, *Even to the Holy One of Israel our King* [6] Many MSS. and ancient versions read the plural. Other authorities have the singular. [7] Or, *do him violence* [8] Or, *be faithful*

A.V. * Or, *Egypt.* † Heb. *with the arm of thy strength.* ‡ Heb. *an arm with might.* § Or, *establishment.* ‖ Or, *our shield* is *of the Lord, and our king* is *of the Holy One of Israel.*

And his [a]throne as [b]the days of heaven.

30 [c]If his children forsake my law,
And walk not in my judgements, judgments;
31 If they [1*]break my statutes,
And keep not my commandments;
32 Then will I visit their transgression with [d]the rod,
And their iniquity with stripes.
33 But Nevertheless my mercy lovingkindness [†]will I not utterly take from him,
Nor suffer my faithfulness [‡]to fail.
34 My [g]covenant will I not [1]break,
Nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.
35 [2]Once have I sworn [j]by my holiness; holiness
[§]that I will not [n]lie unto David; David.
36 His [a]seed shall endure for ever,
[a]And his [o]throne as [p]the sun before me.
37 [3]It shall be established for ever as [p]the moon,
[4]And *as* [t]the a faithful witness in the sky. heaven. Selah. [Selah
38 But thou hast [v]cast off and rejected, abhorred,
Thou hast been wroth with thine [x]anointed.
39 Thou hast [y]abhorred made void [z]the covenant of thy servant:
Thou hast [b]profaned his [c]crown *even by casting it* to the ground.
40 Thou hast [d]broken down all his hedges;
Thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.
41 [d]All that pass by the way spoil him:
He is become [h]a reproach to his neighbours.
42 Thou hast exalted set up the right hand of his adversaries;
Thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43 Yea, thou turnest back Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword,
And hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his brightness ‖glory to cease,
And cast his throne down to the ground.
45 [e]The days of his youth hast thou shortened:
Thou hast [f]covered him with shame. Selah. [Selah
46 [h]How long, O LORD, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever?
How long shall thy wrath [i]burn like fire?
47 O [k]remember Remember [l]how short my [m]time is:
For what vanity wherefore hast thou created made all the children of men! men in vain?
48 [q]What man is he that shall liveth, live and shall not [r]see death, death?
That shall shall he deliver his soul from the [5]power of [6s]Sheol? hand of the grave? Selah. [Selah
49 Lord, where are they former [u]mercies, lovingkindnesses,
Which thou swarest unto David in thy [u]faithfulness truth?
50 [w]Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants;
How I do bear in my [a]bosom *the reproach of* all the [7]mighty peoples; people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD, LORD;
Wherewith they have reproached [e]the footsteps of thine [f]anointed.

52 [g]Blessed be the LORD for evermore.
Amen, and Amen.

a See ver. 4.
b See Job 14. 12.
c 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Kin. 2. 4.
d See Job 9. 34.
e Ps. 102. 23.
f Ps. 71. 13 & 109. 29.
g See ver. 28.
h See Ps. 13. 1.
i Ps. 78. 63 & 79. 5.
j See Ps. 60. 6.
k Job 7. 7 & 10. 9.
l Cp. Job 14. 1.
m Ps. 39. 5.
n Cp. Heb. 6. 18.
o See ver. 4.
p See Ps. 72. 5.
q Cp. Ps. 49. 9.
r Cp. Luke 2. 26 & Heb. 11. 5.
s See Ps. 16. 10.
t See Job 16. 19.
u Cp. ver. 1, 2.
v See Ps. 44. 9.
w Cp. ver. 41. See Ps. 74. 18, 22.
x ver. 20, 51.
y Lam. 2. 7.
z See ver. 3.
a Ps. 79. 12.
b See Ps. 74. 7.
c Job 19. 9.
d See Ps. 80. 12.
e Cp. Ps. 17. 11 & 49. 5 & 56. 6.
f ver. 20, 38.
g See Ps. 41. 13.
h Cp. ver. 50. See Ps. 44. 13 & 69. 9, 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *profane.* [2] Or, *One thing* [3] Or, *As the moon which is established for ever, and as the faithful witness &c.* or, *and is a faithful witness &c.* [4] Or, *And the witness in the sky is faithful* [5] Heb. *hand.* [6] Or, *the grave* [7] Or, *many*

A.V. * Heb. *profane my statutes.* † Heb. *I will not make void from him.* ‡ Heb. *to lie.* § Heb. *if I lie.* ‖ Heb. *brightness.*

BOOK IV. [*R.V. only*

90 *A [a]Prayer of Moses the [b]man of God.

1 Lord, thou hast been our [c]dwelling place
†In all generations.
2 [d]Before the mountains were brought forth,
Or ever thou [1]hadst formed the earth and the world,
[e]Even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.
3 Thou turnest man to [2]destruction;
And sayest, [g]Return, ye children of men.
4 For [j]a thousand years in thy sight
Are but as [l]yesterday [3]‡when it is past,
And as [n]a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as [p]a sleep:
In the morning they are like [r]grass which §groweth up.
6 In [s]the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up;
In the evening it is [u]cut down, and [v]withereth.
7 For we are consumed [in by] thine anger,
And [in by] thy wrath are we troubled.
8 Thou hast [x]set our iniquities before thee,
Our [z]secret sins in the light of thy countenance.
9 For all our days are ‖passed away in thy wrath:
We [bring spend] our years [to an end] **as [4]a tale *that is told.*
10 ††The days of our years are threescore years and [ten, ten;] [Or even and if] by reason of strength
they be fourscore [years; years,]
Yet is their [pride but strength] labour and sorrow;
For it is soon [gone, cut off,] and we fly away.
11 Who knoweth the power of thine [anger, anger?]
And thy wrath [even] according to [the fear thy fear,]
[that is due unto thee? *so is* thy wrath.]
12 [f]So teach us to number our days,
That we may ‡‡[get us an heart of apply *our* hearts] unto wisdom.
13 [h]Return, O [Lord, Lord;] [i]how long?
And let it [k]repent thee concerning thy servants.
14 O satisfy us [in] [m]the morning [early] with thy mercy;
That we may [o]rejoice and be glad all our days.
15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast [q]afflicted us,
And the years wherein we have seen evil.
16 Let thy [t]work appear unto thy servants,
And thy glory [upon unto] their children.
17 And let the [w]beauty of the LORD our God be upon us:
And establish thou [y]the work of our hands upon us;
Yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

91 [1] He that dwelleth in [a]the secret place of the [Most most] High
[5]Shall §§abide under [b]the shadow of the Almighty.

[a] Ps. 17. title & 55. 1.
[b] Deut. 33. 1. Josh. 14. 6. Ezra 3. 2.
[c] See Ps. 71. 3.
[d] Prov. 8. 25. Cp. Deut. 33. 15 & Job 15. 7.
[e] See Job 36. 26.
[f] Ps. 39. 4.
[g] Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7.
[h] Ps. 6. 4.
[i] See Ps. 74. 9, 10.
[j] 2 Pet. 3. 8. Cp. Ecclus. 18. 10.
[k] Ps. 106. 45 & 135. 14. Ex. 32. 12. Deut. 32. 36. Judg. 2. 18. Jonah 3. 10. See Gen. 6. 6.
[l] Cp. Ps. 39. 5.
[m] See Ps. 46. 5 (mg.).
[n] Ex. 14. 24. Judg. 7. 19.
[o] See Ps. 85. 6.
[p] See Job 20. 8.
[q] Cp. Deut. 8. 2.
[r] Ps. 37. 2 & 103. 15. 2 Kin. 19. 26. Isai. 40. 6–8. 1 Pet. 1. 24.
[s] See Job 4. 20.
[t] Ps. 77. 12 & 92. 4 & 95. 9. Deut. 32. 4. Hab. 3. 2.
[u] Job 14. 2. Cp. Ps. 92. 7.
[v] James 1. 11.
[w] Ps. 27. 4.
[x] Jer. 16. 17. Heb. 4. 13.
[y] Cp. Ps. 128. 2 & Isai. 26. 12.
[z] Ps. 19. 12.
[a] See Ps. 32. 7.
[b] Ps. 121. 5. Cp. Isai. 25. 4 & 32. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *gavest birth to.* [2] Or, *dust* Heb. *crushing.* [3] Or, *when it passeth* [4] Or, *a sound or sigh* [5] Or, *That abideth .. Almighty; even I &c.*

A.V. * Or, *A Prayer*, being a Psalm *of Moses.* † Heb. *in generation and generation.* ‡ Or, *when he hath passed* them. § Or, *is changed.* ‖ Heb. *turned away.* ** Or, *as a meditation.* †† Heb. As for *the days of our years, in them* are *seventy years.* ‡‡ Heb. *cause to come.* §§ Heb. *lodge.*

2 I will say of the LORD, He is
my [b]refuge and my [e]fortress;
My God, in whom will I [e]trust.
3 For surely he shall deliver thee from
[g]the snare of the fowler,
And from the noisome pestilence.
4 He shall [h]cover thee with his
pinions,
feathers,
And under his [k]wings shall
thou [t]take refuge:
trust
His [m]truth is [n]a
shall be thy shield and
a buckler.
buckler.
5 [p]Thou shalt not be afraid for
[r]the terror by night,
night;
Nor for the arrow that flieth
by day;
6 For
Nor for the pestilence that
walketh in darkness,
darkness;
Nor for the destruction that
wasteth at noonday.
7 A thousand shall fall at thy
side,
And ten thousand at thy right
hand;
But it shall not come nigh
thee.
8 Only with thine eyes shall
thou behold,
behold
And [y]see the reward of the
wicked.
9 [1]For thou, O
Because thou hast made the LORD, art
which is
my [b]refuge!
refuge,
Thou hast made
even the Most High
most High, thy
[bb]habitation;
10 [c]There shall no evil befall
thee,
Neither shall any [e]plague
come nigh thy tent.
dwelling.
11 [h]For he shall give his [i]angels
charge over thee,
To [k]keep thee in all thy ways.
12 They shall bear thee up in
their hands,
Lest thou [m]dash thy foot
against a stone.
13 Thou shalt tread upon [o]the
lion and [*p]adder:
The young lion and [a]the serpent
dragon
shalt thou [d]trample under
feet.
14 Because he hath [f]set his love
upon me, therefore will I
deliver him:
I will set him on high, because
he hath [i]known my name.
15 He shall [j]call upon me, and I
will answer him;
him:
I will be with him in trouble:
trouble;
I will deliver him, and [o]honour
him.
16 With [†q]long life will I satisfy
him,
And [s]shew him my salvation.

92 A Psalm, a
A Psalm *or* Song for the sabbath day.

1 [t]It is a good thing to give
thanks unto the LORD,
And to sing praises unto thy
name, [u]O Most
most High:
2 To shew forth thy [v]lovingkindness in [w]the morning,
And thy [v]faithfulness [‡]every
[w]night,
3 With
Upon an instrument of [x]ten
strings, and with
upon [x]the
psaltery;
With a solemn sound upon [x]the harp.
§upon the harp with ‖a solemn sound.
4 For thou, LORD, hast made
me glad through thy [z]work:
I will triumph in [a]the works
of thy hands.
5 How
O LORD, how [d]great are thy
works, O LORD!
works
Thy
and thy [f]thoughts are very
[g]deep.
6 [j]A brutish man knoweth not;
Neither doth [j]a fool understand this:
this.
7 When [l]the wicked spring as
the grass,
And when all [n]the workers of
iniquity do flourish;
It is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

---

[a] See Ps. 74. 13.
[b] ver. 9. See Ps. 14. 6.
[c] See Ps. 18. 2.
[d] Luke 10. 19. Cp. Mark 16. 18.
[e] See Ps. 11. 1.
[f] Deut. 7. 7 & 10. 15.
[g] Ps. 124. 7 & 140. 5 & 141. 9. Prov. 6. 5.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 7.
[i] Ps. 9. 10.
[j] Job 12. 4. See Ps. 50. 15.
[k] See Ps. 17. 8.
[l] Ps. 57. 1.
[m] See Ps. 36. 5.
[n] See Ps. 35. 2.
[o] 1 Sam. 2. 30. John 12. 26.
[p] Prov. 3. 23. Isai. 43. 1. See Job 5. 19–23.
[q] Ps. 21. 4. Deut. 6. 2. 1 Kin. 3. 14. Prov. 3. 2, 16.
[r] S. of S. 3. 8.
[s] Ps. 50. 23. Cp. Ps. 118. 14, 21.
[t] Ps. 147. 1. Cp. Ps. 71. 22.
[u] Cp. Gen. 14. 19, 20.
[v] See Ps. 36. 5.
[w] Cp. Ps. 119. 147, 148.
[x] See Ps. 33. 2.
[y] See Ps. 37. 34.
[z] See Ps. 90. 16.
[a] Ps. 8. 6.
[bb] See Ps. 71. 3.
[c] Cp. ver. 5. See Prov. 12. 21.
[d] Ps. 111. 2. Rev. 15. 3.
[e] Ps. 38. 11.
[f] Ps. 40. 5 & 139. 17.
[g] Cp. Rom. 11. 33. See Ps. 36. 6.
[h] Cited Matt. 4. 6 & Luke 4. 10, 11.
[i] See Ps. 34. 7.
[j] Cp. Rom. 11. 33. See Ps. 49. 10.
[k] Ex. 23. 20.
[l] See Job 21. 7.
[m] Prov. 3. 23. Cp. Ps. 37. 24.
[n] Ps. 94. 4 & 125. 5.
[o] Cp. Dan. 6. 23.
[p] Cp. Acts 28. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *Because thou* hast said, *The* LORD *is my refuge;*
A.V. * Or, *asp.* † Heb. *length of days.* ‡ Heb. *in the nights.* § Or, *upon the solemn sound with the harp.*
Heb. *Higgaion.*

8 But thou, O LORD, art [a]on high for
LORD, *art most*
evermore.
9 For, lo, thine enemies, O LORD,
For, lo, thine enemies shall
perish;
All the workers of iniquity
shall be [e]scattered.
10 But my [f]horn hast thou exalted
shalt exalt
like *the horn of* [h]the wild-ox:
an unicorn
I am anointed with fresh
shall be [i]
oil.
11 Mine [j]eye also hath seen
shall see
my desire on [l]mine enemies,
Mine
and mine ears have heard
shall hear
my desire
of the evil-doers
wicked
that rise up
against me.
12 [o]The righteous shall flourish
like the palm tree:
He shall grow like a cedar in
Lebanon.
13 They
Those that are planted in the
be
house of the LORD
Shall flourish in [r]the courts
of our God.
14 They shall still bring forth
fruit in old age;
They shall be full of sap and
green:
*flourishing;
15 [v]To shew that the LORD is
upright;
upright:
He is my [w]rock, and there
is [y]no unrighteousness in
him.

93 1 [a]The LORD reigneth; he is
reigneth,
[b]apparelled with majesty;
clothed
The LORD is [c]apparelled,
clothed with strength,
wherewith he hath [d]girded him-
self with strength:
[f]The world also is stablished,
[g]that it cannot be moved.
2 [h]Thy throne is established †of
old:
[j]Thou art from everlasting.
3 [k]The floods have lifted up, O
LORD,
The floods have lifted up their
voice;
The floods lift up their [2]waves.

a Ps. 93. 4.
b See Ps. 65. 6, 7.
c Ps. 92. 8.
d Cp. Ps. 89. 28, 37.
e See Ps. 68. 1.
f See Ps. 75. 10 & 1 Sam. 2. 1.
g See Ps. 29. 2.
h Num. 23. 22.
i See Ps. 23. 5.
j See Ps. 37. 34 & 54. 7.
k Deut. 32. 35, 41, 43. Isai. 35. 4. Jer. 51. 56. Nah. 1. 2. Rom. 12. 19.
l See Ps. 50. 2.
m See Ps. 7. 6.
n See Ps. 58. 11.
o Ps. 1. 3 & 52. 8 & 72. 7. Prov. 11. 28. Cp. Num. 24. 6 & Isai. 61. 3 & Eccles. 24. 13. See Hos. 14. 5—8, *al.*
p Rev. 6. 10. See Ps. 74. 10.
q Cp. Job 20. 5.
r Ps. 100. 4 & 116. 19 & 135. 2.
s Ps. 31. 18. 1 Sam. 2. 3. Cp. Jude 15.
t Ps. 92. 7, 9 & 125. 5.
u Cp. Prov. 22. 22 (mg.) & Isai. 3. 15.
v Cp. Ps. 58. 11.
w See Ps. 18. 2.
x Cp. Isai. 10. 2.
y See Job 34. 10.
z See Job 22. 13.
a Ps. 96. 10. See 1 Chr. 16. 31.
b Ps. 104. 1.
c Isai. 51. 9.
d Ps. 65. 6.
e See Ps. 49. 10.
f Ps. 96. 10. Cp. Ps. 46. 5.
g See Ps. 125. 1.
h Cp. Ps. 45. 6.
i Cp. Ex. 4. 11 & Prov. 20. 12.
j Ps. 90. 2.
k Cp. Ps. 98. 7, 8 & Hab. 3. 10.
l Cp. Job 12. 23.
m See Job 35. 11.

4 Above the voices
The LORD on high *is* mightier than the noise
of many waters,
The
yea, than the mighty breakers of the
waves
sea,
sea.
[b]The LORD [c]on high is mighty.
5 Thy [d]testimonies are very
sure:
[g]Holiness becometh thine
house,
O LORD, †for evermore.
ever.

94 1 O LORD, thou God
LORD §God,
to whom
[k]vengeance belongeth;
belongeth;
Thou God
O God,
to whom vengeance
belongeth, [i]shine forth.
‖shew thyself.
2 [m]Lift up thyself, thou [n]judge
of the earth:
Render a reward to the proud
their desert.
3 LORD, [p]how long shall the
wicked,
How long shall [q]the wicked
triumph?
4 They prate,
How long shall they utter *and* speak
[s]arrogantly:
hard things?
and All [t]the workers of iniquity
boast themselves.
themselves?
5 They [u]break in pieces thy
people, O LORD,
And afflict thine heritage.
6 They slay [x]the widow and the
stranger,
And murder [x]the fatherless.
7 [z]And
Yet they say, [3]The LORD shall
not see,
Neither shall the God of Jacob
consider.
regard *it.*
8 [z]Consider,
Understand, ye brutish among the
people:
And ye fools, when will ye be
wise?
9 [i]He that planted the ear, shall
he not hear?
He that formed the eye, shall
he not see?
10 He that [4][l]chastiseth the nations,
heathen,
shall not he correct,
correct?
Even he that [m]teacheth man
knowledge
knowledge, *shall not he know?*

R.V. [1] Or, *them that lie in wait for me* [2] Or, *roaring* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *instructeth*
A.V. * Heb. *green.* † Heb. *from then.* ‡ Heb. *to length of days.* § Heb. *God of revenges.* ‖ Heb. *shine forth.*

11 [a]The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man,
[1]That they are [2c]vanity.
12 [e]Blessed is the man whom thou [f]chastenest, [3]O LORD,
And teachest him out of thy law;
13 That thou mayest give him [g]rest from [h]the days of adversity,
Until [i]the pit be digged for the wicked.
14 [l]For the LORD will not cast off his [m]people,
Neither will he forsake his [m]inheritance.
15 For [*]judgement But judgment shall return unto righteousness:
And all the upright in heart [*]shall [r]follow it.
16 [s]Who will rise up for me against the evil-doers? evildoers?
Who *or* who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
17 [u]Unless the LORD had been my help,
My soul had [†]soon almost dwelt in [v]silence.
18 When I said, [w]My foot slippeth;
Thy mercy, O LORD, [y]held me up.
19 In the multitude of my [4b]thoughts within me
Thy comforts delight my soul.
20 Shall [d]the [5]throne of wickedness iniquity have fellowship with thee,
Which frameth mischief by [h]statute? a law?
21 They [j]gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous,
And condemn [m]the innocent blood.
22 But the LORD hath been is my [p]high tower. defence;
And my God *is* [q]the rock of my [r]refuge.
23 And he hath shall brought bring upon them their [b]own iniquity,
And shall [d]cut them off in their own evil wickedness;
The *yea,* the LORD our God shall cut them off.

95 1 O come, let us sing unto the LORD:
Let us [j]make a joyful noise to [k]the rock of our salvation.
2 Let us [†n]come before his presence with thanksgiving,
Let us and [j]make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.
3 For the LORD is [p]a great God,
And a great King [q]above all gods.
4 [§]In his hand are the deep places of the earth; earth:
[‖]The [6]heights strength of the mountains are hills *is* his also.
5 [**]The sea is his, and [t]he made it; it:
And his hands formed [t]the dry land.
6 O come, let us worship and bow down; down:
Let us [x]kneel before the LORD our [z]Maker: maker.
7 For he is our [a]God, God;
And we are the people of his [c]pasture, and the sheep of his hand.
[7e]To-day, Oh that To day if ye would will [f]hear his voice! voice,
8 [g]Harden not your heart, as at [8i]Meribah, in the [††]provocation,
As *and* as in the day of [9k]Massah temptation in the wilderness:
9 When your fathers [l]tempted me,
Proved me, and saw my [n]work.
10 [o]Forty years long was I grieved with *that this* generation,
And said, It is a people that do err in their heart,

a Cited 1 Cor. 3. 20.
b See Ps. 7. 16 & 34. 21. Cp. Prov. 2. 22.
c Cp. Ps. 39. 5, 11.
d Cp. Ps. 92. 9.
e Prov. 3. 11, 12. Heb. 12. 5, 6. See Job 5. 17.
f Deut. 8. 5. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
g Job 34. 29.
h Ps. 49. 5.
i Ps. 55. 23.
j See Ps. 66. 1.
k Ps. 89. 26. Cp. Ps. 94. 22.
l 1 Sam. 12. 22. Rom. 11. 2.
m Deut. 32. 9.
n Mic. 6. 6.
o Cp. Isai. 42. 3.
p Ps. 96. 4 & 135. 5.
q Ps. 86. 8 & 96. 4 & 97. 9. 2 Chr. 2. 5.
r 1 Sam. 12. 14. 1 Kin. 14. 8.
s See Ps. 12. 5.
t Gen. 1. 9, 10. Jonah 1. 9.
u Ps. 124. 1, 2.
v See Ps. 31. 17.
w Ps. 38. 16. Cp. Ps. 73. 2.
x 2 Chr. 6. 13. Dan. 6. 10.
y Cp. Ps. 20. 2.
z Ps. 100. 3 & 149. 2. Deut. 32. 6, 15, 18.
a Ps. 48. 14.
b Cp. Job 4. 13.
c See Ps. 74. 1.
d Cp. Amos 6. 3.
e Cited Heb. 3. 7—11, 15 & 4. 7.
f Num. 14. 22.
g Ex. 9. 34. 1 Sam. 6. 6. 2 Chr. 36. 13. Prov. 28. 14, *al.*
h Ps. 50. 16 & 58. 2. Isai. 10. 1.
i Ex. 17. 7. Num. 20. 13.
j Matt. 27. 1.
k Ex. 17. 7. Deut. 6. 16.
l 1 Cor. 10. 9. Cp. Ps. 78. 18, 41, 56.
m Matt. 27. 4.
n See Ps. 90. 16. Cp. Num. 14. 22.
o Acts 7. 36 & 13. 18. Heb. 3. 17. Cp. Deut. 9. 7.
p See Ps. 9. 9.
q See Ps. 18. 2.
r See Ps. 14. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *For* [2] Heb. *a breath.* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *doubts* [5] Or, *scat* [6] Or, *strength*
Or, *To-day, if ye will hear his voice, harden &c.* [8] That is, *strife.* [9] That is, *temptation.*
A.V. [*] Heb. shall be *after it.* [†] Or, *quickly.* [‡] Heb. *prevent his face.* [§] Heb. *In whose.* [‖] Or, *the heights*
of the hills are *his.* [**] Heb. *Whose the sea is.* [††] Heb. *contention.*

And they have not known
[b]my ways:
11 Wherefore Unto whom I [d]sware in my wrath, wrath,
*That they should not enter
into [f]my rest.

96 1 [h]O sing unto the LORD
[j]a new song:
Sing unto the LORD, all the
earth.
2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his
name;
[l]Shew forth his salvation from
day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the
nations,
heathen,
His marvellous works among all
wonders
the peoples.
people.
4 For [p]great is the LORD,
the LORD *is* great, and [q]highly
greatly to
be praised:
He is to be feared above [s]all
gods.
5 For all the gods of the peoples
nations
are [1]idols:
But the LORD [v]made the
heavens.
6 Honour and majesty are before
him:
[x]Strength and beauty are in
his sanctuary.
7 Give unto the LORD, O ye, ye
[b]kindreds of the peoples,
people,
[d]Give unto the LORD glory
and strength.
8 Give unto the LORD [f]the glory
[†]due unto his name:
Bring [h]an offering, and [i]come
into his courts.
9 O worship the LORD [2‡]in [k]the
beauty of holiness:
[m]Tremble
fear before him, all the
earth.
10 Say among the nations, [p]The
heathen *that* the
LORD reigneth:
The world also is stablished
shall be established
that it cannot
shall not be moved:
He shall [q]judge the peoples with
people
equity.
righteously.

[a] See Ps. 69. 34.
[b] Cp. Ps. 81. 13.
[c] Ps. 97. 1.
[d] Num. 14. 23, 28, 30. Deut. 1. 35. Cited Heb. 3. 11 & 4. 3, 5.
[e] Ps. 98. 7.
[f] Deut. 12. 9.
[g] Cp. Isai. 35. 1.
[h] For ver. 1—13, see 1 Chr. 16. 23—33.
[i] Cp. Isai. 55. 12.
[j] Ps. 98. 1. See Ps. 33. 3.
[k] See Isai. 11. 1—9.
[l] Cp. Isai. 52. 7 & 60. 6.
[m] See Ps. 93. 1.
[n] Ps. 96. 11.
[o] See Ps. 72. 10.
[p] See Ps. 48. 1.
[q] Ps. 18. 3.
[r] Ex. 19. 9. Deut. 4. 11 & 5. 22. 1 Kin. 8. 12. See Ps. 18. 11.
[s] See Ps. 95. 3.
[t] Ps. 89. 14.
[u] See Ps. 21. 9 & 50. 3.
[v] Ps. 115. 15. Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24. Jer. 10. 12.
[w] Ps. 77. 18.
[x] Cp. Ps. 78. 61.
[y] Cp. Ps. 96. 9.
[z] Nah. 1. 5. Cp. Judg. 5. 5.
[a] See Ps. 68. 2.
[b] Ps. 22. 27.
[c] Josh. 3. 11.
[d] See Ps. 29. 1.
[e] See Ps. 50. 6.
[f] Ps. 29. 2.
[g] Isai. 40. 5 & 66. 18. Cp. Ps. 96. 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 45. 12. See Ps. 68. 29 & 72. 10.
[i] Ps. 100. 4.
[j] Isai. 42. 17 & 44. 9.
[k] See Ps. 29. 2.
[l] Ps. 96. 5.
[m] Ps. 114. 7.
[n] Heb. 1. 6.
[o] Ps. 48. 11.
[p] See Ps. 93. 1.
[q] ver. 13. See Ps. 9. 8 & 58. 11.
[r] See Ps. 83. 18.

11 Let [a]the heavens be glad, rejoice, and
let [c]the earth rejoice; be glad;
Let [e]the sea roar, and the
fulness thereof;
thereof.
12 Let [g]the field exult, be joyful, and all
that is therein;
therein:
Then shall all [i]the trees of
the wood sing for joy;
rejoice
13 Before the LORD, LORD; for he cometh;
cometh,
For he cometh to judge the
earth:
He shall [k]judge the world with
righteousness,
And the peoples 3 with his truth.
people

97 1 [m]The LORD reigneth; [n]let
the earth rejoice;
Let the [§]multitude of [o]isles
be glad.
glad *thereof.*
2 [r]Clouds and darkness are round
about him:
[t]Righteousness and judgement
judgment are
the foundation
[‖]habitation of his throne.
3 [u]A fire goeth before him,
And burneth up his adversaries
enemies
round about.
4 His [w]lightnings lightened
enlightened the
world:
The earth saw, and [y]trembled.
5 The hills [z]melted like [a]wax at
the presence of the LORD,
At the presence of [c]the Lord
of the whole earth.
6 [e]The heavens declare his
righteousness,
And all [g]the peoples have seen
people see
his
glory.
7 [j]Ashamed
Confounded be all they that serve
graven images,
That boast themselves of [l]idols:
[n]Worship him, all ye gods.
8 Zion heard and [o]was glad,
heard, glad;
And the daughters of Judah
rejoiced;
rejoiced
Because of thy judgements,
judgments, O
LORD.
9 For thou, LORD, art [r]most high
above all the earth:

R.V. 1 Or, *things of nought* 2 Or, *in holy array* 3 Or, *in his faithfulness*
A.V. * Heb. *if they enter into my rest.* † Heb. *of his name.* ‡ Or, *in the glorious sanctuary.* § Heb. *many*, or *great isles.* ‖ Or, *establishment.*

Thou art exalted far above
[b]all gods.
10 Ye that love the LORD, [c]hate evil:
He [e]preserveth the souls of
his [g]saints;
He [h]delivereth them out of
the hand of the wicked.
11 [j]Light is [k]sown for the
righteous,
And gladness for the upright
in heart.
12 [o]Be glad Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous;
And [q]give thanks *at the remembrance of his holiness. to his holy [1]name.

98

A Psalm.

1 O sing unto the LORD [u]a new
song;
For he hath done [w]marvellous
things:
His [z]right hand, and his holy
arm, hath wrought salvation for him. gotten him the victory.
2 The LORD hath [aa]made known
his salvation:
[c]His righteousness hath he
†openly shewed in [e]the
sight of the nations. heathen.
3 He hath [f]remembered his
[h]mercy and his faithfulness truth
toward the house of Israel:
All [j]the ends of the earth
have seen [l]the salvation
of our God.
4 [mm]Make a joyful noise unto the
LORD, all the earth:
[p]Break forth and sing for joy, yea, make a loud noise, rejoice, and
sing praises. praise.
5 Sing praises unto the LORD with
the harp;
With the harp harp, and [r]the voice
of melody. a psalm.
6 With [t]trumpets and sound of
[u]cornet
[nn]Make a joyful noise before
the King, the LORD. LORD, the King.
7 [w]Let the sea roar, and [a]the
fulness thereof;

[a] Ps. 24. 1.
[b] See Ps. 95. 3.
[c] Prov. 8. 13. Amos 5. 15. Rom. 12. 9. See Ps. 34. 14.
[d] Isai. 55. 12. Cp. Ps. 93. 3.
[e] Ps. 31. 23 & 37. 28 & 121. 4 & 145. 20. Prov. 2. 8.
[f] Ps. 89. 12.
[g] See Ps. 30. 4.
[h] Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 27. Acts 12. 11.
[i] Ps. 96. 13. See Ps. 58. 11.
[j] Ps. 112. 4 & 118. 27. Prov. 4. 18.
[k] Cp. Prov. 11. 18 & Hos. 10. 12 & James 3. 18.
[l] Ps. 93. 1. See 1 Chr. 16. 31.
[m] Cp. Ps. 96. 9.
[n] See Ps. 80. 1.
[o] See Ps. 32. 11.
[p] Cp. Isai. 24. 19, 20.
[q] See Ps. 30. 4.
[r] Cp. Isai. 24. 23.
[s] Ps. 113. 4. Cp. Ps. 92. 8 & 93. 4.
[t] Cp. Ps. 111. 9 & Deut. 28. 58.
[u] See Ps. 33. 3.
[v] Josh. 24. 19. Isai. 6. 3. Rev. 15. 4.
[w] Cp. Ps. 96. 3. See Ps. 72. 18.
[x] Cp. ver. 1.
[y] Ps. 11. 7 & Isai. 61. 8. Cp. Job 36. 5–7.
[z] Cp. Ex. 15. 6 & Luke 1. 51. See Job 40. 14.
[aa] Isai. 49. 6 & 52. 10. Luke 2. 30, 31. Cp. Isai. 59. 16 & 63. 5.
[b] Ps. 107. 32 & 118. 28. Ex. 15. 2. Isai. 25. 1.
[c] Isai. 62. 2. Rom. 3. 25, 26.
[d] Ps. 132. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 2. Isai. 60. 13. Lam. 2. 1. Ezek. 43. 7.
[e] Ps. 96. 2, 3.
[f] Luke 1. 54, 72.
[g] Cp. Jer. 15. 1.
[h] See Ps. 36. 5.
[i] See Ex. 24. 6–8 & 40. 22–27 & Lev. 8. 1–30.
[j] Ps. 22. 27.
[k] 1 Sam. 7. 9 & 12. 18. Ecclus. 46. 13–16. See Ps. 105. 1.
[l] ver. 2.
[m] Ps. 106. 23. Ex. 14. 15 & 17. 11, 12 & 32. 30. Num. 12. 13 & 16. 48. Deut. 9. 18.

[a]The world, and they that
dwell therein; therein.
8 Let the floods [d]clap their hands; hands:
Let [f]the hills sing for joy together; be joyful together
9 Before the LORD, LORD; for he cometh
to [i]judge the earth:
He shall judge the world with righteousness,
with righteousness shall he judge the world,
And the peoples people with equity.

99

1 [l]The LORD reigneth; [m]let
the peoples people tremble:
He [2n]sitteth upon between the cherubim cherubims;
[p]let the earth [‡]be moved.
2 The LORD is [r]great in Zion;
And he is [s]high above all the
peoples. people.
3 Let them praise thy [t]great
and terrible name: name;
[v]Holy is he.
for it *is* holy.
4 [x]The king's strength also
[y]loveth judgement. judgment;
Thou dost establish equity,
Thou executest judgement judgment and
righteousness in Jacob.
5 [b]Exalt ye the LORD our God,
And worship at his [d]footstool: footstool;
[v]Holy is he.
for §he *is* holy.
6 [g]Moses and Aaron among his
[i]priests,
And Samuel among them that
[k]call upon his name;
They [m]called upon the LORD,
and he answered them.
7 He spake unto them in [o]the
pillar of cloud. cloudy pillar.
They [q]kept his testimonies,
and the statute ordinance that he
gave them.
8 Thou answeredst them, O
LORD our God:
Thou wast a God that [s]for-
gavest them,
Though thou [v]tookest venge-
ance of their doings. inventions.
9 Exalt [ye] the LORD our God,
And worship at his [x]holy hill;
For the LORD our God is holy.

[m] See Ps. 66. 1. [o] Ex. 33. 9. Num. 12. 5. [p] Isai. 44. 23, *al.* [q] Cp. Ps. 105. 28. [r] Isai. 51. 3. [s] Num. 14. 20. [t] Num. 10. 10. 1 Chr. 15. 24. [u] 2 Chr. 15. 14. [v] Ex. 32. 35. Num. 20. 12. Deut. 9. 20. Cp. Jer. 46. 28. [w] Ps. 96. 11. [x] See Ps. 2. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *memorial.* [2] Or, *dwelleth between*
A.V. * Or, *to the memorial.* † Or, *revealed.* ‡ Heb. *stagger.* § Or, *it is holy.*

100

A Psalm [1]of [b]thanksgiving. *praise.

1 [e]Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, [2]†all ye lands.
2 [g]Serve the LORD with gladness:
[h]Come before his presence with singing.
3 Know ye that [j]the LORD he is God:
It is he that hath [k]made us, [3]‡and [m]we are his not we ourselves;
We are his [n]people, and [o]the sheep of his pasture.
4 [q]Enter into his gates with [4]thanksgiving,
And into his [s]courts with praise:
Give thanks be thankful unto him, and [w]bless his name.
5 [x]For the LORD is good; his [a]mercy *endureth* for ever. *is* everlasting;
And his [b]faithfulness unto truth *endureth* §to all generations.

101

A Psalm of David.

1 I will sing of [g]mercy and judgement. judgment:
Unto thee, O LORD, will I sing praises.
2 I will [5][l]behave myself wisely in [i]a perfect way: way.
Oh O when wilt thou [n]come unto me?
I will [p]walk within my house [6]with [r]a perfect heart.
3 I will set no [t]base ‖wicked thing before mine eyes:
I hate [7]the work of them that [v]turn aside;
It shall not cleave unto to me.
4 [x]A froward heart shall depart from me:
I will not [y]know no [8]evil thing. a wicked *person.*

a Ps. 15. 3.
b Cp. Ps. 50. 14.
c ver. 8.
d Ps. 18. 27 & 131. 1. Prov. 6. 17 & 21. 4 & 30. 13.
e See Ps. 66. 1.
f Prov. 16. 5.
g Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
h Cp. Ps. 95. 2.
i Ps. 119. 1. Prov. 11. 20. Cp. Matt. 5. 48.
j 1 Kin. 18. 39.
k See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 10. 3, 8.
l Ps. 52. 2.
m Isai. 43. 1.
n Ezek. 34. 30.
o See Ps. 74. 1.
p Ps. 102. 28.
q Cp. Ps. 66. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 73. 14.
s Ps. 96. 8.
t Ps. 75. 10.
u Ps. 94. 4.
v Ps. 48. 1, 8. Cp. Isai. 52. 1.
w Ps. 96. 2.
x Ps. 25. 8 & 106. 1 & 119. 68. 2 Chr. 5. 13. Ezra 3. 11. Jer. 33. 11. Nah. 1. 7, *al.*
y Ps. 61. 2.
z Ps. 142. 2.
a 1 Mac. 4. 24.
b See Ps. 36. 5.
c Ps. 89. 12, *al.*
d Ps. 18. 6, Ex. 2. 23. 1 Sam. 9. 16.
e See Ps. 27. 9.
f See Ps. 18. 6.
g Cp. Ex. 34. 7.
h See Ps. 31. 2.
ii Ps. 56. 9.
j See Ps. 69. 17.
k Cp. James 4. 14. See Ps. 37. 20.
l 1 Sam. 18. 5.
m Job 30. 30. Lam. 1. 13. See Ps. 31. 10.
n Cp. Ex. 20. 24 & John 14. 23.
o Ps. 121. 6.
p 1 Kin. 9. 4.
q Ps. 37. 2. Isai. 40. 7. Cp. James 1. 10, 11.
r Ps. 78. 72.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 7 & 2 Sam. 12. 17 & 1 Kin. 21. 4 & Job 33. 20.
t Deut. 15. 9.
u See Job 19. 20.
v See Ps. 40. 4.
w Isai. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14. Cp. Job 30. 29.
x Prov. 11. 20 & 17. 20.
y Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 11 (for mg.).
z Ps. 77. 4.

5 Whoso [a]privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I [c]destroy: cut off
Him that hath [d]an high look and [f]a proud heart will I not not I suffer.
6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me:
He that walketh **in [i]a perfect way, he shall minister unto serve me.
7 He that [l]worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house:
He that speaketh falsehood telleth lies ††shall not be [p]established before mine eyes. tarry in my sight.
8 [r]Morning by morning will I I will early destroy all the wicked of the land;
To that I may iniquity doers [t]cut off all [u]the workers of wicked from [v]the city of the LORD.

102

A Prayer ††of the afflicted, when he [9]is [y]overwhelmed, and [z]poureth out his complaint before the LORD.

1 [c]Hear my prayer, O LORD,
And let my cry [d]come unto thee.
2 [e]Hide not thy face from me in [f]the day of my distress: *when* I am in trouble;
[h]Incline thine ear unto me: me:
[ii]In the day when I call [j]answer me speedily.
3 For my days [k]consume away are consumed [10]§§like smoke,
And my [m]bones are burned [11]as a firebrand. an hearth.
4 My heart is [g]smitten like grass, and smitten, and withered [9]withered. like grass;
For so that I [s]forget to eat my bread.
5 By reason of the voice of my groaning
My [u]bones cleave to my flesh. *skin.
6 I am like [w]a pelican of the wilderness; wilderness:
I am become as like an owl of the waste places. desert.
7 I [z]watch, and am become

R.V. [1] Or, *for the thank offering* [2] Heb. *all the earth.* [3] Another reading is, *and not we ourselves.* [4] Or, *a thank offering* [5] Or, *give heed unto the perfect way* [6] Or, *in the integrity of my heart* [7] Or, *the doing of unfaithfulness* [8] Or, *evil person* [9] Or, *fainteth* [10] Or, *in smoke* [11] Or, *as an hearth*

A.V. * Or, *thanksgiving.* † Heb. *all the earth.* ‡ Or, *and his we are.* § Heb. *to generation and generation.* ‖ Heb. *thing of Belial.* ** Or, *perfect in the way.* †† Heb. *shall not be established.* ‡‡ Or, *for.* §§ Or, (as some read) *into smoke.* * Or, *flesh.*

Like as a sparrow that is alone upon the housetop.
8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day;
They and they that are [c]mad against me do [c]curse by are sworn against me.
9 For I have eaten ashes like bread,
And [g]mingled my drink with weeping. weeping,
10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath:
For thou hast [h]taken lifted me up, and [i]cast me away. down.
11 My days are like [k]a shadow that [l]declineth;
And I am [m]withered like grass.
12 But thou, O LORD, [2]shalt [n]abide endure for ever;
And thy [p]memorial remembrance unto all generations.
13 Thou shalt [r]arise, and have [t]mercy upon Zion:
For it is the time to have pity upon favour her, yea, [w]the set time time, is come.
14 For thy servants take pleasure in her [x]stones,
And have pity upon her dust. favour the dust thereof.
15 So the nations heathen shall [y]fear the name of the LORD,
And all [a]the kings of the earth thy glory: glory.
16 For When the LORD hath [b]built shall build up Zion,
He hath [d]appeared shall appear in his glory; glory.
17 He hath [f]regarded will regard the prayer of the destitute,
And hath not despised not despise their prayer.
18 This shall be [h]written for [i]the generation to come:
And [j]a the people which shall be created shall praise [3]the LORD.
19 For he hath [l]looked down from the height of his sanctuary;
From heaven did the LORD behold the earth;
20 To hear [a]the sighing groaning of the prisoner;
To loose [4*b]those that are appointed to death;
21 That men may To declare [d]the name of the LORD in Zion,
And his praise in Jerusalem;
22 When [f]the peoples people are gathered together,
And the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.
23 [5]He [†]weakened my strength in the way;
He [j]shortened my days.
24 [l]I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days:
[o]Thy years are throughout all generations.
25 [q]Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; earth:
And [s]the heavens are the work of thy hands.
26 [u]They shall perish, but [v]thou shalt [†]endure:
Yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment;
As a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:
27 But [z]thou art the same,
And thy years shall have no end.
28 [c]The children of thy servants [e]shall continue,
And [g]their seed shall be established before thee.

103

A Psalm of David.

1 [k]Bless the LORD, O my soul; soul:
And all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.
2 [k]Bless the LORD, O my soul,
And [m]forget not all his benefits:
3 Who [n]forgiveth all thine iniquities;

[a] Ps. 79. 11.
[b] Ps. 79. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
[c] Cp. Acts 26. 11.
[d] See Ps. 22. 22.
[e] Isai. 65. 15. Jer. 29. 22.
[f] Cp. Isai. 45. 14. See Ps. 22. 27.
[g] See Ps. 42. 3.
[h] Ezek. 3. 12, 14.
[i] Ps. 51. 11.
[j] Ps. 89. 45.
[k] Ps. 109. 23 & 144. 4. Job 8. 9.
[l] Cp. Isai. 38. 10.
[m] See ver. 4.
[n] ver. 26. See Ps. 9. 7.
[o] Ps. 90. 2. Job 36. 26. Hab. 1. 12.
[p] Ps. 135. 13. Ex. 3. 15.
[q] Gen. 1. 1 & 2. 1. Cited Heb. 1. 10.
[r] Ps. 68. 1.
[s] See Ps. 96. 5.
[t] Isai. 60. 10. Zech. 1. 12.
[u] Isai. 34. 4 & 51. 6. Matt. 24. 35. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 12. Rev. 20. 11 & 21. 1. Cited Heb. 1. 11, 12, *al.*
[v] ver. 12.
[w] Ps. 75. 2. Jer. 29. 10. Dan. 9. 2. Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
[x] Neh. 4. 2. Cp. Lam. 4. 1.
[y] 1 Kin. 8. 43. Isai. 59. 19.
[z] Isai. 41. 4 & 48. 12. Mal. 3. 6. Cp. Heb. 13. 8 & James 1. 17.
[a] Ps. 138. 4. Isai. 60. 3.
[b] Ps. 147. 2.
[c] See Ps. 69. 36.
[d] Isai. 60. 1, 2.
[e] Ps. 37. 29.
[f] Neh. 1. 6, 11.
[g] Ps. 112. 2.
[h] Cp. Deut. 31. 19 & Rom. 15. 4 & 1 Cor. 10. 11.
[i] Ps. 48. 13. See Ps. 78. 4, 6.
[j] See Ps. 22. 31. Cp. Isai. 43. 21.
[k] ver. 22. Ps. 104. 1.
[l] See Ps. 11. 4.
[m] Deut. 6. 12 & 8. 11.
[n] Ex. 34. 7. Isai. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Cp. Luke 7. 47.

R.V. [1] Or, *is stretched out* [2] Or, *sittest* as king [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Heb. *the children of death.* [5] Another reading is, *He afflicted* me with *his strength.*
A.V. * Heb. *the children of death.* † Heb. *afflicted.* ‡ Heb. *stand.*

Who [a]healeth all thy diseases;
4 Who [c]redeemeth thy life from [1]destruction;
Who [e]crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies: mercies;
5 Who [g]satisfieth [2]thy mouth with good things;
So that thy youth is renewed like [j]the eagle. eagle's.
6 The LORD executeth [k]righteous acts, righteousness
And judgements judgment for all that are oppressed.
7 He made known his [n]ways unto Moses,
His [p]doings acts unto the children of Israel.
8 The LORD is [r]full of compassion merciful and gracious,
Slow to anger, and *plenteous in mercy.
9 [u]He will not always chide; chide:
Neither will he [v]keep *his anger* for ever.
10 He hath not dealt with us [y]after our sins, sins;
Nor rewarded us after according to our iniquities.
11 For †[a]as the heaven is high above the earth,
So great is his [c]mercy toward [f]them that fear him.
12 As far as the east is from the west,
So far hath he [ff]removed our transgressions from us.
13 Like as [h]a father pitieth his children,
So the LORD pitieth [f]them that fear him.
14 For he knoweth our frame;
He [l]remembereth that we are [n]dust.
15 As for man, his days are as [p]grass; grass:
As [r]a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
16 For [t]the wind passeth over it, and ‡[w]it is gone;
And [b]the place thereof shall know it no more.
17 But [d]the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon [f]them that fear him,
And his righteousness unto [h]children's children;
18 To such as [i]keep his covenant,
And to those [l]that remember his precepts commandments to do them.
19 The LORD hath [m]established prepared his throne in the heavens;
And his [o]kingdom ruleth over all.
20 Bless the LORD, ye [q]angels of his: his angels,
Ye §[s]mighty §that excel in strength, that [t]fulfil do his word, commandments,
Hearkening unto the voice of his word.
21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye his [w]hosts;
Ye [x]ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
22 [z]Bless the LORD, all ye his works, works
In all places of his dominion:
[b]Bless the LORD, O my soul.

104 1 [d]Bless the LORD, O my soul.
O LORD my God, thou art [e]very great;
[g]Thou art clothed with honour and majesty.
2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment; garment:
Who [i]stretchest out the heavens [j]like a curtain:
3 Who [k]layeth the beams of his [m]chambers in the waters; waters:
Who maketh [o]the clouds his chariot; chariot:
Who walketh upon [q]the wings of the wind:
4 Who [s]maketh [3]winds his messengers, his angels spirits,
His [u]ministers [v]a flaming fire:

a Ps. 107. 20 & 147. 3. Ex. 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 8. 17.
b See Job 7. 10.
c See Ps. 56. 13.
d See Ps. 25. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 5. 12.
f ver. 11, 13. Luke 1. 50.
g Ps. 107. 9.
h Ex. 20. 5, 6.
i Deut. 7. 9.
j Isai. 40. 31.
k Ps. 146. 7.
l Ps. 19. 8.
m Ps. 11. 4 & 93. 2.
n Ex. 33. 13. Cp Ps. 25. 4.
o Ps. 47. 2. Dan. 4. 17.
p Cp. Ps. 78. 11 & Ex. 34. 10.
q Ps. 148. 2. Cp. Luke 2. 13.
r See Ps. 86. 15.
s Ps. 78. 25.
t Matt. 6. 10.
u Isai. 57. 16.
v Ps. 30. 5. Jer. 3. 5, 12. Mic. 7. 18.
w Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 5. 14. 1 Kin. 22. 19.
x Ps. 104. 4. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 1. 14.
y Ezra 9. 13.
z Ps. 145. 10.
a See Ps. 36. 5.
b ver. 1, 2.
c Ps. 117. 2.
d ver. 35. Ps. 103. 1, 2, 22.
e See 2 Sam. 7. 22.
f Cp. Isai. 38. 17 & 43. 25 & Mic. 7. 19.
g Ps. 93. 1. Job 40. 10. Cp. Job 37. 22.
h Mal. 3. 17.
i See Job 9. 8.
j Isai. 40. 22.
k Amos 9. 6.
l Ps. 78. 39.
m ver. 13.
n Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7.
o Isai. 19. 1.
p See Ps. 90. 5.
q Ps. 18. 10. 2 Sam. 22. 11.
r See Job 14. 2.
s Cited Heb. 1. 7. Cp. Ps. 148. 8.
t Isai. 40. 7.
u Ps. 103. 21.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 10 & 2. 11 & 6. 17.
w Ps. 37. 36.

R.V. [1] Or, *the pit* [2] Or, *thy years* Or, *thy prime* Heb. *thine ornament.* [3] Or, *his angels winds*
A.V. * Heb. *great of mercy.* † Heb. *according to the height of the heaven.* ‡ Heb. *it is not.* § Heb. *mighty in strength.*

5 [1]*Who [a]laid the foundations of the earth,
That it [b]should not be moved / removed for ever.
6 Thou [e]coveredst it with the deep as with a vesture; / garment:
The waters stood above the mountains.
7 At [f]thy rebuke they fled;
At [h]the voice of thy thunder they [i]hasted away; / away.
8 [2]†They went / go up by the mountains, / mountains;
they went / go down by the valleys, / valleys
Unto the place which thou hadst / hast [l]founded for them.
9 Thou hast set [m]a bound that they may not pass over;
That they [o]turn not again to cover the earth.
10 ‡He sendeth forth / the springs into the valleys; / valleys,
They / which §run among the mountains: / hills.
11 They [q]give drink to every beast of the field; / field:
The wild asses ‖quench their thirst.
12 By them shall / the fowl / fowls of the heaven have their habitation,
They / which [3]**sing among the branches.
13 He [u]watereth the mountains / hills from his [v]chambers:
The earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.
14 He causeth [w]the grass to grow for the cattle,
And [y]herb for the [4]service of man; / man:
That he may bring forth [5][z]food out of the earth: / earth;
15 And [b]wine that maketh glad the heart of man,
[6]*And* ††[c]oil to make his face to shine,
And bread that / *which* [f]strengtheneth man's heart.
16 The trees of the LORD are satisfied / full *of sap*;
[c]The cedars of Lebanon, [d]which he hath planted;
17 Where the birds make their nests:
As for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
18 The high mountains are / hills *are* a refuge for [g]the wild goats;
The / *and* the rocks are a refuge for [j]the conies.
19 He appointed the moon for [k]seasons:
The sun knoweth his going down.
20 [n]Thou makest darkness, and it is night; / night:
Wherein ‡‡all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
21 [p]The young lions roar after their prey,
And [r]seek their meat from God.
22 The sun ariseth, they get / gather them away, / themselves together,
And lay them down in their [s]dens.
23 [t]Man goeth forth unto his work
And to his labour until the evening.
24 O LORD, how manifold are thy works!
In [x]wisdom hast thou made them all:
The earth is full of thy [7]riches.
25 Yonder is the sea, great and wide, / wide sea,
‡ *So is* this
[a]Wherein are things creeping innumerable,
Both small and great beasts.
26 There go the ships; / ships:
There is that [d]leviathan, whom thou hast §§made / formed to [8][e]take his pastime / play therein.
27 These [g]wait all upon thee, / thee;

a Ps. 24. 2 & 89. 11 & 136. 6. See Job 38. 4.
b Eccles. 1. 4.
c See Judg. 9. 15.
d Cp. Num. 24. 6.
e Gen. 7. 19.
f Ps. 18. 15. Cp. Ps. 106. 9 & Gen. 1. 9 & 8. 1, 5 & Matt. 8. 26.
g See Job 39. 1.
h Ps. 77. 18.
i Ps. 48. 5.
j Lev. 11. 5. Prov. 30. 26.
k Gen. 1. 14. Lev. 23. 4. Ecclus. 43. 7.
l Cp. Job 38. 8, 10, 11.
m See Job 26. 10.
n Isai. 45. 7.
o See Gen. 9. 11—16.
p Job 38. 39.
q Cp. ver. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 145. 15 & Joel 1. 20.
s Job 37. 8.
t Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
u Cp. Ps. 65. 9 & 147. 8 & Deut. 11. 11 & Job 5. 10 & Jer. 10. 13 & 14. 22.
v ver. 3.
w Ps. 147. 8, 9.
x Prov. 3. 19.
y Gen. 1. 11, 29, 30 & 3. 18 & 9. 3.
z Job 28. 5. Cp. Ps. 136. 25 & 147. 9.
a Ps. 69. 34.
b Judg. 9. 13. Eccles. 10. 19. Cp. Prov. 31. 6, 7.
c Cp. Ps. 23. 5 & Judg. 9. 9.
d See Job 41. 1.
e Cp. Job 40. 20.
f Cp. Gen. 18. 5.
g Ps. 145. 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *He founded the earth upon her bases.* [2] Or, *(The mountains rose, the valleys sank down;)* [3] Heb. *utter their voice.* ‖ Or, *labour* [5] Heb. *bread.* [6] Heb. *To make his face to shine with oil.* [7] Or, *creatures* [8] Or, *play with him* See Job 41. 5.

A.V. * Heb. *He hath founded the earth upon her bases.* † Or, *The mountains ascend, the valleys descend.* ‡ Heb. *Who sendeth.* § Heb. *walk.* ‖ Heb. *break.* ** Heb. *give a voice.* †† Heb. *to make* his *face shine with oil,* or, *more than oil.* ‡‡ Heb. *all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest.* §§ Heb. *formed.*

That thou mayest [a]give them their meat in due season.
28 That thou givest unto them they gather; gather:
Thou [e]openest thine hand, they are satisfied filled with good.
29 Thou [g]hidest thy face, they are troubled; troubled:
Thou [1j]takest away their breath, they die,
And [l]return to their dust.
30 Thou [m]sendest forth thy spirit, they are created; created:
And thou [o]renewest the face of the ground. earth.
31 Let the The glory of the LORD *shall [q]endure for ever; ever:
Let the LORD the LORD shall [s]rejoice in his works; works.
32 Who He looketh on the earth, and it [u]trembleth; trembleth:
He [v]toucheth the mountains, hills, and they smoke.
33 I will sing unto the LORD [x]as long as I live:
I will sing praise to my God while I have any my being.
34 Let my My meditation be sweet unto of him shall be him. sweet:
I will rejoice be glad in the LORD.
35 Let the [c]sinners be consumed out of the earth,
And let the wicked be no more.
[f]Bless thou the LORD, O my soul.
[2g]Praise ye the LORD.

105 [1h]O give thanks unto the LORD, LORD; [j]call upon his name; name:
[l]Make known his doings deeds among the peoples. people.
2 Sing unto him, sing praises psalms unto him; him:
[3n]Talk ye of all his marvellous wondrous works.
3 Glory ye in his holy name:
Let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.
4 Seek ye the LORD the LORD, and his [b]strength; strength:
[c]Seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his [d]marvellous works that he hath done;
His wonders, and [f]the judgements judgments of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of [h]Abraham his servant,
Ye children of Jacob, Jacob his [k]chosen ones.
7 He is the LORD our God:
His [*]judgements judgments are in all the earth.
8 He hath [p]remembered his covenant for ever,
The word which he commanded to [r]a thousand generations; generations.
9 [t]The Which *covenant* which he made with Abraham,
And his [w]oath unto Isaac;
10 And confirmed the same unto [y]Jacob for a statute, law,
To and to Israel for an everlasting covenant:
11 Saying, [z]Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan,
[†b]The [4]lot of your inheritance:
12 When they were but [d]a few men in number;
Yea, very few, and [s]ojourners strangers in it; it.
13 And When they went about from one nation to nation, another,
From one kingdom to another people. people;
14 He [i]suffered no man to do them wrong; wrong:
Yea, he [k]reproved kings for their sakes;
15 *Saying*, [m]Touch not mine anointed ones,
And do my prophets no harm.
16 And Moreover he [o]called for a famine upon the land; land:
He [p]brake the whole staff of bread.
17 He [q]sent a man before them; them,

a Cp. ver. 14. See Job 38. 31.
b See Ps. 78. 61.
c Cp. Ps. 27. 8.
d Ps. 77. 11. See Ps. 72. 18.
e Ps. 145. 16.
f Ex. 6. 6 & 7. 4.
g Ps. 30. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 17.
h ver. 42.
i Job 23. 15.
j See Job 34. 14.
k ver. 43. Ps. 106. 5. Cp. Ps. 135. 4.
l See Job 10. 9.
m See Job 33. 4.
n Isai. 26. 9.
o Cp. Rev. 21. 5.
p ver. 42. Ps. 106. 45 & 111. 5. Luke 1. 72.
q Ps. 72. 17.
r Deut. 7. 9.
s Cp. Gen. 1. 31 & Prov. 8. 31.
t Gen. 17. 2. See Gen. 22. 15—18.
u Cp. Hab. 3. 10.
v Ps. 144. 5. Ex. 19. 18. Cp. Amos 9. 5.
w Gen. 26. 3.
x See Ps. 63. 4.
y Gen. 28. 13, 14 & 35. 11, 12.
z Gen. 13. 15 & 15. 18.
a Job 15. 4 (mg.).
b Ps. 78. 55.
c See Ps. 37. 38.
d Gen. 34. 30. Deut. 7. 7 & 26. 5.
e Heb. 11. 9.
f See ver. 1.
g Ps. 105. 45 & 106. 48 & 113. 9 & 150. 6, *al.*
h Ps. 106. 1. 1 Chr. 16. 34. Isai. 12. 4. For ver. 1—15, see 1 Chr. 16. 8—22.
i Cp. Gen. 35. 5.
j Ps. 99. 6 & 116. 13, 17. Cp. Gen. 4. 26.
k Gen. 12. 17 & 20. 3.
l Ps. 145. 4, 5, 11, 12.
m Gen. 20. 6, 7. Cp. Gen. 26. 11.
n Ps. 77. 12 (for mg.) & 119. 27 (for mg.).
o Gen. 41. 54. Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 1 & Hag. 1. 11.
p Lev. 26. 26. Isai. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
q Gen. 45. 5 & 50. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *gatherest in* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Or, *Meditate* [4] Heb. *cord*, or, *line.*
A.V. * Heb. *shall be.* † Heb. *the cord.*

even Joseph, who was [a]sold for a servant:
18 His Whose [c]feet they hurt with fetters; fetters:
1* He was laid in chains of iron:
19 Until the time that his [f]word came to pass; came:
[h]The word of the LORD [i]tried him.
20 [j]The king sent and [k]loosed him;
Even the ruler of peoples, the people, and let him go free.
21 He [n]made him lord of his house,
And ruler of all his †substance:
22 To bind his princes at his pleasure, pleasure;
And teach his [2]senators wisdom.
23 [p]Israel also came into Egypt;
And Jacob [q]sojourned in [r]the land of Ham.
24 And he [t]increased his people greatly, greatly;
And made them stronger than their adversaries. enemies.
25 He [v]turned their heart to hate his people,
To [x]deal subtilly with his servants.
26 He [z]sent Moses his servant, servant;
And Aaron [a]whom he had chosen.
27 [3d]They set among them [4]his signs, shewed ‡his signs among them,
And wonders in [r]the land of Ham.
28 He [f]sent darkness, and made it dark;
And they [h]rebelled not against his words. word.
29 He turned their waters into blood,
And [k]slew their fish.
30 Their land swarmed with brought forth frogs in frogs, abundance,
In [b]the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came [d]swarms divers sorts of flies,
[e]And lice in all their borders. coasts.
32 § He gave them hail for rain,
And flaming [g]fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees;
And [l]brake the trees of their borders. coasts.
34 He spake, and the [m]locust locusts came,
And the cankerworm, caterpillers, and that without number,
35 And did eat up every herb all the herbs in their land,
And did eat up devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He [o]smote also all the firstborn in their land,
[o]The [5]chief of all their strength.
37 And he He brought them forth also with [s]silver and gold:
And there was [6]not one feeble person among his their tribes.
38 [u]Egypt was glad when they departed; departed:
For [w]the fear of them had fallen fell upon them.
39 He [y]spread a cloud for a covering;
And fire to give light in the night.
40 [b]They The people asked, and he [c]brought quails,
And satisfied them with [e]the bread of heaven.
41 He opened the rock, and the [g]waters gushed out;
They ran in [i]the dry places *like* a river.
42 For he [j]remembered his holy word, promise,
And [l]Abraham his servant.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy,

[a] Gen. 37. 28 36. Acts 7. 9.
[b] Ex. 8. 3.
[c] Cp. Gen. 39. 20.
[d] Ex. 8. 21.
[e] Ex. 8. 16.
[f] Gen. 40. 20, 21 & 41. 53, 54.
[g] Ex. 9. 23.
[h] Ps. 119. 50. Gen. 41. 25.
[i] Cp. Judg. 7. 4.
[j] Gen. 41. 14.
[k] Ps. 146. 7.
[l] Ex. 9. 25.
[m] See Ex. 10. 12—15.
[n] Gen. 41. 40.
[o] See Ps. 78. 51.
[p] Gen. 46. 6. Acts 7. 15.
[q] Acts 13. 17.
[r] Ps. 106. 22. Cp. Ps. 78. 51.
[s] Ex. 12. 35, 36.
[t] Ex. 1. 7. Deut. 26. 5.
[u] Ex. 12. 33.
[v] Cp. Ex. 9. 12 & Rom. 11. 8. See Ex. 1. 8—14.
[w] Ex. 15. 16.
[x] Ex. 1. 10. Acts 7. 19.
[y] Cp. Job 36. 29 & Isai. 4. 5. See Ex. 13. 21.
[z] Ex. 3. 10 & 4. 12
[a] Num. 16. 5 & 17. 5.
[b] Ps. 78. 18, 27.
[c] Ex. 16. 13.
[d] For ver. 27—36, see Ps. 78. 43—51.
[e] Ps. 78. 24, 25. Cp. John 6. 31.
[f] Ex. 10. 21—23.
[g] See Ps. 78. 15.
[h] Ps. 99. 7.
[i] See Ps. 63. 1.
[j] ver. 8, 9. Ex. 2. 24.
[k] Ex. 7. 21.
[l] Cp. Gen. 15. 14. See ver. 6.

R.V. [1] Heb. *His soul entered into the iron.* [2] Heb. *elders.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *He.* [4] Heb. *the words of his signs.* [5] Heb. *beginning.* See Deut. 21. 17. [6] Or, *none that stumbled*

A.V. * Heb. *his soul came into iron.* † Heb. *possession.* ‡ Heb. *words of his signs.* § Heb. *He gave their rain hail.*

And his [a]chosen with [b]singing. *gladness:
44 And [he] [d]gave them the lands of the nations; heathen:
And they took inherited the labour of the peoples in possession: people;
45 That they might [f]keep observe his statutes,
And [h]observe keep his laws.
[1][†i]Praise ye the LORD.

[1][†i]Praise ye the LORD.
106 [k]O give thanks unto the LORD; [l]for he is good:
[n]For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD, LORD?
Or *who* can shew forth all his praise?
3 Blessed are they that keep judgement, judgment,
And he that [u]doeth righteousness at all times.
4 [w]Remember me, O LORD, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people; people:
O visit me with thy salvation: salvation;
5 That I may see the prosperity good of thy [a]chosen,
That I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation,
That I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 [c]We have sinned [d]with our fathers,
We have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt;
They [g]remembered not the multitude of thy mercies;
But were [i]rebellious provoked *him* at the sea, even at the Red Sea. sea.
8 Nevertheless he saved them [k]for his name's sake,
[m]That he might make his mighty power to be known.
9 He [o]rebuked the Red Sea also, sea
and it was [q]dried up:
So he [c]led them through the depths, as through [a] the [2]wilderness.
10 And he [e]saved them from the hand of him that hated them,
And [g]redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 And [j]the waters covered their adversaries. enemies:
There was not one of them left.
12 Then [m]believed they his words;
They [o]sang his praise.
13 [‡]They soon [p]forgat his works;
They [q]waited not for [r]his counsel:
14 But [§s]lusted exceedingly in the wilderness,
And [t]tempted God in the desert.
15 And he [v]gave them their request;
But sent [x]leanness into their soul.
16 They [y]envied Moses also in the camp,
And Aaron [z]the [3]saint of the LORD.
17 [b]The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan,
And covered the company of Abiram.
18 And [e]a fire was kindled in their company;
The flame burned up the wicked.
19 They [f]made a calf in Horeb,
And worshipped [a] the molten image.
20 Thus they [h]changed their [j]glory
For the likeness into similitude of an ox that eateth grass.
21 They [l]forgat God their saviour,
Which had done [n]great things in Egypt;
22 Wondrous works in [p]the land of Ham,

a See ver. 42.
b Cp. Isai. 35. 10.
See Ex. 15. 1—21.
c Isai. 63. 13.
d Josh. 24. 13.
Cp. Ps. 78. 55.
e Ex. 14. 30.
f Deut. 4. 1, 40.
g Ps. 107. 2.
h Ps. 78. 7.
i See Ps. 104. 35.
j Ex. 14. 28 & 15. 5.
k See Ps. 105. 1.
l See Ps. 100. 5.
m Ex. 14. 31.
n See 1 Chr. 16. 34, 41.
o See Ex. 15. 1—21.
p Ps. 78. 11. Cp. Ex. 15. 24 & 16. 2 & 17. 2.
q Ps. 33. 20.
r Cp. Ps. 107. 11.
s Num. 11. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 6. Cp. Ps. 78. 18.
t Ex. 17. 2. 1 Cor. 10. 9.
u Cp. Ps. 15. 2.
v Ps. 78. 29.
w Cp. Ps. 119. 132.
x Isai. 10. 16.
y See Num. 16. 1—3.
z Deut. 33. 2 (for mg.). Zech. 14. 5 (for mg.). Jude 14 (for mg.).
a Ps. 105. 6, 43.
b Num. 16. 31, 32. Deut. 11. 6.
c 1 Kin. 8. 47. Ezra 9. 6. Neh. 1. 6, 7 & 9. 16. Jer. 3. 25 & 14. 20. Dan. 9. 5. Baruch 2. 12.
d Ps. 79. 8. Lev. 26. 40.
e Num. 16. 35.
f Ex. 32. 4. Deut. 9. 8. Acts 7. 41.
g Cp. ver. 13, 21.
h Jer. 2. 11. Cp. Rom. 1. 23.
i Ex. 14. 11, 12.
j Ps. 3. 3.
k Ezek. 20. 9, 14.
l ver. 7, 13. Ps. 78. 11. Deut. 32. 18.
m Ex. 9. 16.
n Deut. 10. 21. Cp. Ps. 78. 43.
o Cp. Ps. 18. 15 & 104. 7.
p Ps. 105. 23, 27. Cp. Ps. 78. 51.
q Ex. 14. 21. Cp. Isai. 50. 2 & 51. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *pasture land* [3] Or, *holy one*
A.V. * Heb. *singing.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‡ Heb. *They made haste, they forgat.* § Heb. *lusted a lust.*

And terrible things by the Red Sea.
23 Therefore [b]he said that he would destroy them,
Had not Moses his [d]chosen [e]stood before him in the breach,
To turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them.*
24 Yea, they [i]despised [*j] the pleasant land,
They [l]believed not his word:
25 But [m]murmured in their tents,
And hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.
26 Therefore he [n]lifted up his hand unto against them,
That he would to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27 And that he would †To overthrow their seed also among the nations,
And to [r]scatter them in the lands.
28 They [t]joined themselves also unto [t]Baal-peor,
And ate the sacrifices of [v]the dead.
29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their doings;
And the plague brake in upon them.
30 Then [x]stood up Phinehas, and executed judgement:
And so the plague was stayed.
31 And that was [z]counted unto him for righteousness,
Unto all generations for evermore.
32 They [b]angered him also at the waters of [2]Meribah,
So that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:
33 Because they were [c]rebellious against provoked his spirit,
And so that he [g]spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34 They did not [i]destroy the peoples,

[a] Deut. 7. 2, 16. Judg. 2. 2.
[b] Ex. 32. 10. Deut. 9. 14. Ezek. 20. 8.
[c] Judg. 3. 5, 6. Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
[d] Ps. 105. 6.
[e] Ezek. 22. 30.
[f] Judg. 2. 12, 13, 17, 19.
[g] Ex. 23. 33. Deut. 7. 16. Judg. 2. 3.
[h] 2 Kin. 16. 3. Isai. 57. 5. Ezek. 16. 20 & 20. 26.
[i] Num. 14. 31.
[j] Zech. 7. 14
[k] Deut. 32. 17. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 20.
[l] Deut. 1. 32 & 9. 23.
[m] Num. 14. 2. Deut. 1. 27.
[n] Ex. 6. 8. Num. 14. 30. Deut. 32. 40. Ezek. 20. 6, 15, 23. Cp. Ps. 95. 11.
[o] Isai. 24. 5.
[p] Ezek. 20. 18, 30, 31.
[q] See Ps. 73. 27.
[r] See Ps. 44. 11.
[s] Ps. 78. 59, 62. Judg. 2. 14.
[t] Num. 25. 3. Hos. 9. 10.
[u] See Ps. 28. 9.
[v] Isai. 8. 19.
[w] Neh. 9. 27.
[x] Num. 25. 7, 8.
[y] Judg. 4. 3 & 10. 12.
[z] Cp. Gen. 15. 6. See Num. 25. 10—13.
[a] Judg. 2. 16.
[b] See Num. 20. 2—13. Deut. 1. 37.
[c] See Ps. 81. 12.
[d] Lev. 26. 39.
[e] Ps. 107. 11. Cp. Ps. 78. 40 & Isai. 63. 10.
[f] Judg. 3. 9 & 4. 3 & 6. 7 & 10. 10.
[g] Num. 20. 10.
[h] Ps. 105. 8. Lev. 26. 42.
[i] See Judg. 1. 21, 27—36.
[j] See Ps. 90. 13.
[k] ver. 7. Ps. 51. 1 & 69. 16. Isai. 63. 7. Lam. 3. 32.

[a]As concerning whom the LORD commanded them;
35 But [c]mingled themselves with were mingled among the nations,
heathen,
And learned their works:
36 And they [f]served their idols:
Which became were [g]a snare unto them:
37 Yea, they [h]sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto [k]demons,
devils,
38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters,
Whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan;
And the land was [o]polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they [p]defiled with their own works,
And [q]went a whoring in with their doings,
own inventions.
40 Therefore was [s]the wrath of the LORD kindled against [u]his people,
And insomuch that he abhorred his own [u]inheritance.
41 And he [w]gave them into the hand of the nations;
heathen;
And they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also [y]oppressed them,
And they were brought into subjection under their hand.
43 [a]Many times did he deliver them;
But they were rebellious in provoked *him* with [c]counsel,
And were ‡[d]brought low in for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their distress,
affliction,
When he [f]heard their cry:
45 And he [k]remembered for them his covenant,
And [j]repented according to [k]the multitude of his mercies.

R.V. [1] Heb. *make them fall.* [2] Or, *strife*
A.V. * Heb. *a land of desire.* † Heb. *To make them fall.* ‡ Or, *impoverished, or, weakened.*

46 He made them also to be [a]pitied
Of all those that carried them captives.

47 [c]Save us, O LORD our God,
And [d]gather us from among the nations, heathen,
To give thanks unto thy holy name,
And to triumph in thy praise.

48 [b]Blessed be the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel
From everlasting even to ever- lasting. everlasting:
[b]And let all the people say, Amen.
1*[e]Praise ye the LORD.

[a] 1 Kin. 8. 50. 2 Chr. 30. 9. Ezra 9. 9. Neh. 1. 11. Jer. 42. 12.
[b] See Ps. 41. 13.
[c] For ver. 47, 48, see 1 Chr. 16. 35, 36.
[d] See Ps. 107. 3.
[e] See Ps. 104. 35.

BOOK V.

[*R.V. only*

107 1 [a]O give thanks unto the LORD, LORD; [c]for he is good:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 Let [f]the redeemed of the LORD say *so*,
Whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the adversary, enemy;
3 And [j]gathered them out of the lands,
From the east east, and from the west,
From the north north, and 2†from the south.

4 They [m]wandered in the wilderness in a desert solitary way;
They found no [o]city of habitation. to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty,
Their soul [p]fainted in them.
6 Then they [q]cried unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he delivered them out of their distresses.
7 He And he led them also forth by [s]a straight the right way,
That they might go to [o]a city of habitation.
8 [v]Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
9 For he [b]satisfieth the longing soul,
[d]And filleth the hungry soul he filleth with good. with goodness.
10 [e]Such as sat sit in darkness and in [g]the shadow of death,
Being bound in [h]affliction and iron;
11 Because they [i]rebelled against the words of God,
And [k]contemned the counsel of the Most most High:
12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour;
They fell down, and [l]there was none to help.
13 [n]Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he saved them out of their distresses.
14 He brought them out of [r]darkness and the shadow of death,
And [s]brake their bands in sunder.
15 [u]Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
16 For he hath [w]broken the gates of brass,

[a] See Ps. 105. 1.
[b] Cp. Ps. 34. 10 & 146. 7.
[c] See Ps. 100. 5.
[d] Luke 1. 53.
[e] Luke 1. 79. Cp. Isai. 42. 7 & 49. 9 & Mic. 7. 8.
[f] Ps. 106. 10. Isai. 62. 12 & 63. 4.
[g] ver. 14. Job 10. 21.
[h] Cp. Job 36. 8.
[i] Ps. 106. 7, 33, 43. See Ps. 78. 40.
[j] Ps. 106. 47. Deut. 30. 3. Isai. 11. 12 & 43. 5 & 56. 8. Jer. 29. 14 & 31. 8, 10. Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & 39. 27.
[k] Prov. 1. 30 & 5. 12 & 15. 5. Cp. Deut. 31. 20 & Luke 7. 30.
[l] See Ps. 22. 11.
[m] ver. 40. Cp. Deut. 32. 10.
[n] ver. 6, 19, 28.
[o] ver. 36.
[p] Ps. 77. 3 (mg.).
[q] ver. 13, 19, 28. Ps. 106. 44.
[r] See ver. 10.
[s] Cp. Ps. 2. 3 & Jer. 5. 5.
[t] Ezra 8. 21.
[u] ver. 8, 21, 31.
[v] ver. 15, 21, 31.
[w] Isai. 45. 2.

R.V. 1 Heb. *Hallelujah.* 2 Heb. *from the sea.*
A.V. * Heb. *Hallelujah.* † Heb. *from the sea.*

And cut the bars of iron in sunder.

17 [b]Fools because of [1]their transgression,
And because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 [d]Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat;
And they [e]draw near unto [f]the gates of death.
19 [g]Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he saveth them out of their distresses.
20 He [i]sendeth (sent) his word, and [j]healeth (healed) them,
And [m]delivereth (delivered) *them* from their [2]destructions.
21 [n]Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
22 And let them [p]offer (sacrifice) the sacrifices of thanksgiving,
And [r]declare his works with [*]singing.

23 They that [u]go down to the sea in ships,
That do business in great waters;
24 These see the works of the LORD,
And his wonders in the deep.
25 For he [x]commandeth, and [†y]raiseth the stormy wind,
Which lifteth up the waves thereof.
26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths:
Their soul [a]melteth away (is melted) because of trouble.
27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man,
And [3‡d]are at their wits' end.

28 [a']Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble,
And he bringeth them out of their distresses.
29 He [c]maketh the storm a calm,
So that the waves thereof are still.
30 Then are they glad because they be quiet;
So he bringeth them unto [4]the haven where they would be. (their desired haven.)
31 [h]Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness,
And for his wonderful works to the children of men!
32 Let them [k]exalt him also in [l]the assembly (congregation) of the people,
And praise him in the seat (assembly) of the elders.

33 He [o]turneth rivers into a wilderness,
And the watersprings into [a]thirsty (dry) ground;
34 [q]A fruitful land into [a]salt desert, [§]barrenness,
For the wickedness of them that dwell therein.
35 He [t]turneth [a]the wilderness into a pool of (standing) water,
And [a]dry land (dry ground) into watersprings.
36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell,
That they may prepare [w]a city of (for) habitation;
37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards,
And get them (which may yield) fruits of increase.
38 [z]He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly;
And he suffereth not their cattle to decrease.
39 Again, they are minished and bowed down (brought low)
Through oppression, trouble, affliction, and sorrow.
40 [c]He poureth contempt upon princes,

[a] ver. 6, 13, 19.
[b] Prov. 1. 7 & 14. 9.
[c] See Ps. 65. 7.
[d] Job 33. 20.
[e] Ps. 88. 3. Job 33. 22.
[f] See Job 38. 17.
[g] ver. 6, 13, 28.
[h] ver. 8, 15, 21.
[i] Ps. 147. 15, 18. Cp. Matt. 8. 8.
[j] Ps. 30. 2, 3. 2 Kin. 20. 5. Job 33. 28, 30.
[k] See Ps. 99. 5.
[l] Ps. 22. 22, 25.
[m] Ps. 103. 4.
[n] ver. 8, 15, 31.
[o] Isai. 50. 2. Cp. Isai. 42. 15.
[p] See Ps. 50. 14.
[q] Cp. Gen. 13. 10 & 14. 3 & Deut. 29. 23. See Gen. 19. 24—28.
[r] Ps. 9. 11. See Ps. 118. 17.
[s] Ps. 105. 43.
[t] Ps. 114. 8. Isai. 41. 18. Cp. Isai. 35. 6, 7 & 43. 19, 20.
[u] Isai. 42. 10.
[v] Job 38. 26, 27.
[w] ver. 4, 7.
[x] Ps. 105. 31, 34.
[y] Ps. 148. 8. Jonah 1. 4.
[z] Gen. 12. 2 & 17. 20. Ex. 1. 7.
[a] Ps. 119. 28. See Ps. 22. 14.
[b] Isai. 24. 20 & 29. 9. See Job 12. 25.
[c] Job 12. 21.
[d] Isai. 19. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the way of their transgression.* [2] Heb. *pits.* [3] Heb. *all their wisdom is swallowed up.* [4] Heb. *the men of their desire.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *singing.* [†] Heb. *maketh to stand.* [‡] Heb. *all their wisdom is swallowed up.* [§] Heb. *saltness.*

And [a]causeth them to wander
[b]in the *waste, wilderness, where there
is no way.
41 Yet [c]setteth he the needy poor on
high †from affliction,
And [e]maketh *him* families
like a flock.
42 [f]The upright righteous shall see it, and
be glad;
rejoice:
And [g]all iniquity shall stop
her mouth.
43 [h]Whoso is wise shall give heed to
wise, and will observe
these things,
And even they shall consider
understand the
mercies
lovingkindness of the LORD.

[a] Job 12. 24.
[b] Cp. Deut. 32. 10.
[c] Ps. 113. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 8.
[d] Cp. Ps. 60. 8.
[e] Job 21. 11.
[f] See Job 22. 19.
[g] See Ps. 63. 11.
[h] Cp. Ps. 64. 9 & Jer. 9. 12 & Hos. 14. 9.

108

A Song, a Song *or* Psalm of David.

1 [i]My heart is fixed, O God.
O God, my heart is fixed;
I will sing, yea, I will sing praises,
sing and give praise,
even with my glory.
2 Awake, psaltery and harp:
[1]I myself will awake right early.
3 I will give thanks unto
praise thee, O LORD,
among the peoples:
people
And I will sing praises unto
thee among the nations.
4 For thy mercy is great [m]above
the heavens,
heavens:
And thy truth *reacheth* unto
the skies.
‡clouds.
5 Be thou exalted, O God, above
the heavens:
And thy glory above all the
earth.
earth;
6 [q]That thy beloved may be
delivered,
delivered:
Save with thy right hand, and
answer [2]us.
me.
7 God hath spoken in his holi-
ness; I will exult:
rejoice,
I will divide Shechem, and mete
out the valley of Succoth.
8 Gilead is mine; Manasseh is
mine;
Ephraim also is the defence
strength of
mine head;

[i] For ver. 1—5, see Ps. 57. 7—11.
[j] See Ps. 28. 1.
[k] Deut. 10. 21. Cp. Ps. 71. 6 & Jer. 17. 14.
[l] Ps. 52. 4.
[m] Cp. Ps. 113. 4.
[n] See Ps. 69. 4.
[o] Ps. 38. 20.
[p] Cp. Ps. 69. 13.
[q] For ver. 6—13, see Ps. 60. 5—12.
[r] See Ps. 35. 12.
[s] For ver. 6—15, see Ps. 35. 4—8 & 69. 22—28.
[t] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 (mg.) & Zech. 3. 1 (& mg.).
[u] Job 30. 12.
[v] Prov. 28. 9. Cp. Prov. 15. 8 & 21. 27.
[w] Cp. Ps. 55. 23.

Judah is my [3]sceptre.
lawgiver;
9 Moab is my washpot;
[4]Upon
over Edom will I cast out my
shoe:
shoe;
[d]Over Philistia will I shout.
triumph.
10 Who will bring me into the
fenced
strong city?
[5]Who hath led
will lead me unto
into Edom?
11 [6]Hast thou cast us off, O God?
Wilt not *thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off?
And thou goest not forth, O God,
wilt not thou, O God, go forth with
our hosts.
hosts?
12 Give us help against the adversary:
from trouble:
For vain is the [7]help of man.
13 Through God we shall do
valiantly:
For he it is that shall tread
down our adversaries.
enemies.

109

For the Chief Musician.
To the chief Musician,
of David.
A Psalm

1 [j]Hold not thy peace, O [k]God
of my praise;
2 For the mouth of the wicked
and the §mouth of [‖]deceit have
the deceitful
they
‖are opened against me:
They have spoken [8]unto
against me
with a lying tongue.
3 They compassed me about
also with words of hatred,
hatred;
And fought against me [n]with-
out a cause.
4 For my love they are my
[o]adversaries:
But I [p]*give myself unto* prayer.
5 And they have [9r]rewarded me
evil for good,
And hatred for my love.
6 [s]Set thou a wicked man over
him:
And let [10t]an adversary
**Satan
stand [u]at
his right hand.
7 When he is
shall be judged, let
him come forth guilty;
††be condemned:
And let his [v]prayer [11]be turned into
become
sin.
8 Let his [w]days be few;

R.V. [1] Or, *I will awake the dawn* [2] Another reading is, *me.* [3] Or, *lawgiver* [4] Or, *Unto* [5] Or, *Who will lead me &c.* [6] Or, *Wilt not thou, O God, which hast cast us off, and goest... hosts?* [7] Heb. *salvation.* [8] Or, *against* [9] Heb. *laid upon me.* [10] Or, *Satan* Or, *an accuser* [11] Or, *become*

A.V. * Or, *void place.* † Or, *after.* ‡ Or, *skies.* § Heb. *mouth of deceit.* ‖ Heb. *have opened* themselves. ** Or, *an adversary.* †† Heb. *go out guilty*, or, *wicked.*

And let [a]another take his [*b]office.
9 Let his [c]children be fatherless,
And his wife a widow.
10 Let his children be continually [d]vagabonds, and beg;
And let them [f]seek *their bread* also [1]out of their desolate places.
11 Let [g]the extortioner [2]catch all that he hath;
And let strangers [g] make spoil of his labour.
12 Let there be none to [3j]extend mercy unto him;
Neither let there be any to [i]have pity on favour his fatherless children.
13 Let his [n]posterity be cut off;
In *and* in the generation following let their [q]name be blotted out.
14 Let [s]the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD;
And let not the sin of his mother be [u]blotted out.
15 [w]Let them be before the LORD continually,
That he may [y]cut off the memory of them from the earth.
16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy,
But persecuted [b]the poor and needy man,
And [c]the broken in heart, to slay *them.*
that he might even slay the broken in heart.
17 Yea, [e]he loved cursing, and it came
As so let it come unto him;
And he delighted not in blessing, and it was
as so let it be far from him.
18 He
As he [i]clothed himself also with cursing like as with his garment,
And it [j]came so let come [†]into his inward parts bowels like water,
And like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the raiment garment wherewith he covereth *which* himself, him,
And for the [a]girdle wherewith he is girded continually.
20 This is
Let this *be* the reward of mine [e]adversaries from the LORD,
And of them that speak evil against my soul.
21 But deal do thou with for me, O GOD the Lord, [h]for thy name's sake:
Because thy [i]mercy is good, deliver thou me, me.
22 For I am [k]poor and needy,
And my heart is wounded within me.
23 I am gone like [m]the shadow when it [4]declineth:
I am [o]tossed up and down as the locust.
24 My knees [5]are weak [p]through fasting;
And my [r]flesh faileth of fatness.
25 I am become became also [t]a reproach unto them:
When they see me, looked upon me they [r]shake shaked their head. heads.
26 [x]Help me, O LORD my God; God:
O save me according to thy mercy:
27 That they may [z]know that this is thy hand;
That thou, LORD, hast done it.
28 [a]Let them curse, but bless thou:
When they arise, they shall let them be ashamed, ashamed; but [d]thy servant shall let thy servant rejoice.
29 [6]Let mine [f]adversaries be [g]clothed with dishonour, shame,
And let them [h]cover themselves with their own shame confusion, as with a mantle.
30 I will give great thanks unto greatly praise the LORD with my mouth;
Yea, I will [k]praise him among the multitude.

a Cited Acts 1. 20. Cp. John 17. 12.
b Num. 4. 16. Cp. 1 Chr. 24. 3.
c Ex. 22. 24.
d Cp. Gen. 4. 12. See Ps. 59. 15.
e ver. 6, 29.
f Cp. Ps. 37. 25.
g Cp. Deut. 28. 43, 44.
h Cp. Jer. 14. 7. See Ps. 23. 3.
i Ps. 69. 16. Cp. Ps. 63. 3.
j Cp. Ps. 36. 10 (for mg.).
k ver. 16.
l Cp. Job 5. 4.
m See Ps. 102. 11.
n See Ps. 21. 10.
o Ex. 10. 19. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Job 38. 13.
p Ps. 35. 13.
q Prov. 10. 7.
r Cp. Job 16. 8.
s Ex. 20. 5.
t Ps. 22. 6 & 69. 19
u Neh. 4. 5. Jer. 18. 23.
v See Ps. 22. 7.
w Cp. Ps. 90. 8.
x Ps. 119. 86.
y Ps. 34. 16.
z Cp. Job 37. 7.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 12.
b ver. 22. Ps. 40. 17.
c See Ps. 34. 18.
d Cp. Isai. 65. 14.
e Cp. Prov. 14. 14 & Ezek. 35. 6.
f ver. 6, 20.
g ver. 18. See Job 8. 22.
h Ps. 71. 13. Cp. Ps. 35. 26.
i Cp. ver. 29 & Ps. 73. 6.
j Cp. Num. 5. 22.
k Cp. Ps. 22. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *far from* [2] Heb. *snare.* [3] Or, *continue kindness* [4] Or, *is stretched out* [5] Or, *totter*
Or, *Mine adversaries shall be clothed...and they shall cover &c.*
A.V. [*] Or, *charge.* [†] Heb. *within him.*

31 For he shall stand [a]at the
right hand of the needy, poor,
To save him *from them those that
judge condemn his soul.

110

A Psalm of David.

1 [g]The LORD saith said unto my lord, Lord,
[i]Sit thou at my right hand,
[j]Until I make thine enemies
thy [l]footstool.
2 The LORD shall [1]send forth [m]the
rod of thy strength [o]out of
Zion:
[q]Rule thou in the midst of
thine enemies.
3 [s]Thy people [2t]offer themselves willingly
shall be willing
[3]in the day of thy [4u]power: power,
[5]In [v]the beauties of holiness, holiness
[†]from the womb of the
morning, morning:
[6]Thou hast the dew of thy
youth.
4 [w]The LORD hath [x]sworn, and
will [z]not repent,
[b]Thou art [c]a priest [d]for ever
After the [7]order of [e]Mel-
chizedek.
5 The Lord at thy [g]right hand
[8]Shall [i]strike through kings
in [j]the day of his wrath.
6 He shall [l]judge among the
nations, heathen,
[9]He [10]shall [n]fill *the places* with
the dead bodies;
He [8]shall [p]strike through the head [11]in
wound the heads over
[‡]many countries.
7 He shall [r]drink of the brook
in the way:
Therefore shall he lift up the
head.

[1 12§t]Praise ye the LORD.

111

I [v]will give thanks unto
praise
the LORD with my whole
heart,
In the council assembly of [b]the upright,
and in [c]the congregation.
2 [d]The works of the LORD are
great,
[e]Sought out of all them that
have pleasure therein.
3 [f]His work is honour and majesty
honourable and glorious:
And his [h]righteousness en-
dureth for ever.
4 He hath [k]made his wonderful
works to be remembered:
The LORD is [n]gracious and full
of compassion.
5 He hath [p]given [13]‖meat unto
them that fear him:
He will ever be [r]mindful of
his covenant.
6 He hath shewed his people
the power of his works,
In giving
That he may give them the heritage
of the nations.
heathen.
7 The works of his hands are
truth
verity and judgement
judgment;
All his precepts
commandments are [y]sure.
8 They are [a]established
**stand fast for ever and
ever,
They are [14]done in [f]truth and
and are
uprightness.
9 He hath sent [h]redemption unto
his people;
people:
He hath [k]commanded his
covenant for ever:
[m]Holy and reverend is his
name.
10 [o]The fear of the LORD is the
beginning of wisdom;
wisdom:
[15††q]A good understanding have
all they [‡‡]that do *his* [16]there-
after.
ments
His [§]praise endureth for ever.

[1 12§t]Praise ye the LORD.

112

[u]Blessed is the man that
feareth the LORD,
That [w]delighteth greatly in
his commandments.

[a] ver. 6. See Ps. 16. 8.
[b] Cp. Ps. 149. 1.
[c] See Ps. 22. 25.
[d] Ps. 92. 5. Rev. 15. 3. Cp. Ps. 139. 14.
[e] Ps. 119. 45, 94, 155. Cp. Ps. 112. 1 & 143. 5.
[f] Ps. 145. 5.
[g] Cited Matt. 22. 44 & Mark 12. 36 & Luke 20. 42, 43 & Acts 2. 34, 35.
[h] Ps. 112. 3, 9.
[i] Cited Heb. 1. 13. Cp. Matt. 26. 64 & Eph. 1. 20 & Col. 3. 1 & Heb. 1. 3 & 8. 1 & 10. 12 & 12. 2.
[j] Heb. 10. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Eph. 1. 22 & Heb. 2. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 22.
[k] Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
[l] Cp. Ps. 8. 6 & 18. 38 & Josh. 10. 24.
[m] Jer. 43. 17. Ezek. 19. 14. Cp. Ps. 45. 6.
[n] See Ps. 86. 15.
[o] Cp. Ps. 68. 35.
[p] Cp. Ps. 34. 9, 10. See Matt. 6. 31—33.
[q] Ps. 72. 8. Cp. Dan. 7. 13, 14.
[r] See Ps. 105. 8.
[s] Judg. 5. 2. Neh. 11. 2.
[t] Cp. Ex. 35. 29 (for mg.).
[u] Cp. Isai. 13. 3, 4 (for mg.).
[v] Cp. Rev. 19. 14. See 1 Chr. 16. 29.
[w] Cited Heb. 7. 21.
[x] Ps. 132. 11. Heb. 6. 17, 18.
[y] Ps. 93. 5. Cp. Ps. 19. 7.
[z] Num. 23. 19.
[a] Isai. 40. 8. Matt. 5. 18.
[b] Cited Heb. 5. 6 & 7. 17, 21. Cp. Heb. 6. 20.
[c] Zech. 6. 13.
[d] Heb. 7. 24, 28. Cp. John 12. 34.
[e] Gen. 14. 18.
[f] Ps. 10. 9. Rev. 15. 3.
[g] See Ps. 16. 8.
[h] Cp. Matt. 1. 21. Luke 1. 68.
[i] Cp. Ps. 68. 14.
[j] Rom. 2. 5. Rev. 6. 17. Cp. Ps. 2. 5, 12.
[k] Cp. Ps. 133. 3.
[l] Isai. 2. 4. Joel 3. 12. Mic. 4. 3.
[m] Ps. 99. 3. Luke 1. 49. Cp. Ps. 8. 1.
[n] See Ezek. 39. 17—19 & Rev. 19. 17, 18.
[o] Prov. 9. 10. See Prov. 1. 7.
[p] Cp. Ps. 68. 21.
[q] Cp. Prov. 3. 4 & 13. 15 & John 7. 17. Cp. Ps. 111. 10 & 115. 13.
[r] Cp. Judg. 7. 5, 6.
[s] Cp. Ps. 44. 8.
[t] See Ps. 104. 35.
[u] Ps. 128. 1, 4.
[v] Ps. 138. 1.
[w] See Ps. 1. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *stretch* [2] Heb. *are freewill offerings.* [3] Or, *in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness: from &c.* [4] Or, *army* [5] Or, *In holy attire* According to another reading, *On the mountains of holiness.* [6] Or, *Thy youth are to thee as the dew* [7] Or, *manner* [8] Or, *Hath stricken* [9] Or, The places *are full of &c.* [10] Or, *hath filled* [11] Or, *over a wide land* [12] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [13] Heb. *prey.* [14] Or, *made* [15] Or, *Good repute* [16] Heb. *them.*

A.V. * Heb. *from the judges of his soul.* † Or, *more than the womb of the morning: thou shalt have, &c.* ‡ Or, *great* § Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‖ Heb. *prey.* ** Heb. *are established.* †† Or, *good success.* ‡‡ Heb. *that do them.*

2 His [a]seed shall be mighty upon earth:
[c]The generation of the upright shall be blessed.
3 [f]Wealth and riches (are / shall be) in his house:
And his [h]righteousness endureth for ever.
4 [j]Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness:
He is [l]gracious, and full of compassion, and [m]righteous.
5 Well is it with the man that [o]dealeth graciously (A good man sheweth favour,) and (lendeth / lendeth:)
He (shall maintain his cause in judgement. / will guide his affairs with *discretion.)
6 For (Surely) he shall [p](never be moved / not be moved for ever:)
[r]The righteous shall be (had) in everlasting remembrance.
7 He shall not be [s]afraid of evil tidings:
His [u]heart is fixed, [v]trusting in the LORD.
8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid,
Until he [x]see *his desire* upon his (adversaries. / enemies.)
9 He hath [y]dispersed, he hath given to the (needy / poor);
His righteousness endureth for (ever: / ever;)
His [b]horn shall be exalted with honour.
10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved;
He shall [e]gnash with his teeth, and [g]melt away:
[i]The desire of the wicked shall perish.

11 †[z]Praise ye the LORD.

113 [l]Praise, O ye [m]servants of the LORD,
Praise the name of the LORD.
2 [o]Blessed be the name of the LORD
From this time forth and for evermore.

[a] Cp. Ps. 25. 13 & 102. 28 & Prov. 11. 21 & 20. 7.
[b] Ps. 50. 1. Isai. 59. 19. Mal. 1. 11.
[c] Ps. 37. 26.
[d] See Ps. 48. 10.
[e] See Ps. 18. 3.
[f] See Prov. 3. 16.
[g] Ps. 99. 2.
[h] Cp. Ps. 111. 3.
[i] Ps. 8. 1 & 57. 5, 11 & 148. 13.
[j] Cp. Job 11. 17. See Ps. 97. 11.
[k] See Ps. 35. 10.
[l] Cp. Ps. 111. 4.
[m] Cp. Matt. 1. 19.
[n] See Ps. 11. 4. Cp. Ps. 138. 6.
[o] See Ps. 37. 26.
[p] Ps. 55. 22.
[q] Cp. Ps. 136. 23. See Ps. 107. 41.
[r] Cp. Prov. 10. 7.
[s] Prov. 1. 33.
[t] Cp. Job 36. 7.
[u] Ps. 57. 7.
[v] Ps. 11. 1 & 64. 10.
[w] Ps. 68. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 5. Cp. Ex. 1. 21 & Isai. 54. 1.
[x] See Ps. 54. 7.
[y] Cited 2 Cor. 9. 9.
[z] See Ps. 104. 35.

[a] Ex. 12. 37.
[b] See Ps. 75. 10.
[c] Ps. 81. 5. Cp. Gen. 42. 23.
[d] Ps. 78. 68, 69. Cp. Ex. 15. 17 & 25. 8.
[e] Cp. Matt. 8. 12 & Luke 13. 28. See Job 16. 9.
[f] Ps. 59. 13. Cp. Ex. 19. 5, 6 & Deut. 4. 20.
[g] Cp. Ps. 58. 8.
[h] See Ps. 77. 16.
[i] See Job 8. 13.
[j] See Josh. 3. 13–16.
[k] Cp. Ps. 18. 7 & 29. 6 & Ex. 19. 18.
[l] Ps. 135. 1.
[m] Ps. 34. 22 & 69. 36 & 102. 28.
[n] Cp. Hab. 3. 8.
[o] Ps. 115. 18. See Job 1. 21.

3 [b]From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same
[d]The LORD's name is [c]to be praised.
4 The LORD is [g]high above all nations,
And his [i]glory above the heavens.
5 [k]Who is like unto the LORD our God,
That hath his seat (who / †dwelleth)
6 That (Who) humbleth himself [2n]to behold
The things that are in (heaven / heaven),
and in the (earth? / earth!)
7 He [q]raiseth up the poor out of the dust,
And lifteth (up) the needy (from / out of) the dunghill;
8 That he may [t]set him with princes,
Even with the princes of his people.
9 He [w]maketh the barren woman §to keep house,
And to be a joyful mother of children.
[1z]Praise ye the LORD.

114 1 When [a]Israel went (forth) out of Egypt,
The house of Jacob from [c]a people of strange language;
2 Judah (became / was) his [d]sanctuary,
(and) Israel his [f]dominion.
3 [h]The sea saw it, and (fled: / fled:)
[j]Jordan was driven back.
4 [k]The mountains skipped like rams,
(The / and the) little hills like (young sheep. / lambs.)
5 What [n](aileth / ailed) thee, O thou sea,
that thou (fleest / fleddest)?
Thou Jordan, that thou (turnest / wast driven) back?
6 Ye mountains, that ye (skip / skipped) like rams;
(Ye / and ye) little hills, like (young sheep / lambs)?

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *to regard the heavens and the earth.*
A.V. * Heb. *judgment.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‡ Heb. *exalteth* himself *to dwell.* § Heb. *to dwell in an house.*

7 [a]Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord,
At the presence of the God of Jacob;
8 Which turned [f]the rock into [g]a pool of standing water,
[h]The flint into a fountain of waters.

115 1 [j]Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us,
But unto thy name give glory,
[l]For thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the nations heathen say,
[o]Where is now their God?
3 [q]But our God is in the heavens:
[s]He hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 [t]Their idols are silver and gold,
[u]The work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, [v]but they speak not; not:
[x]Eyes have they, but they see not; not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not; not:
Noses have they, but they smell not; not:
7 They have hands, but they handle not; not:
Feet have they, but they walk not; not:
Neither speak they through their throat.
8 [ee]They that make them shall be are like unto them;
Yea, so is every one that trusteth in them.
9 O [i]Israel, [c]trust thou in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.
10 O [i]house of Aaron, [c]trust ye in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.

a Ps. 96. 9.
b Ps. 22. 23 & 103. 11, 13, 17.
c Ps. 37. 3 & 62. 8.
d Ps. 33. 20.
e See Ps. 3. 3.
f Num. 20. 11. See Ps. 78. 15.
g See Ps. 107. 35.
h Deut. 8. 15.
i Cp. Ps. 118. 2—4 & 135. 19, 20.
j Cp. Isai. 48. 11 & Ezek. 36. 22 & Dan. 9. 18, 19.
k See Ps. 112. 1.
l See Ps. 36. 5.
m Jer. 16. 6 & 31. 34.
n Deut. 1. 11.
o Cp. Ex. 32. 12 & Num. 14. 13, 14. See Ps. 42. 3.
p See Ruth 2. 20.
q See Ps. 11. 4.
r Ps. 121. 2 & 124. 8 & 134. 3 & 146. 6. Acts 14. 15. Rev. 14. 7. Cp. Gen. 1. 1 & 14. 19 (mg.) & Jer. 10. 11.
s Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35.
t For ver. 4—8, see Ps. 135. 15—18.
u Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Isai. 37. 19. Acts 19. 26. See Isai. 44. 10—20 & Jer. 10. 3—5.
v Cp. Isai. 46. 7 & Hab. 2. 18.
w See Ps. 6. 5.
x Wisd. 15. 15.
y See Ps. 31. 17.
z Ps. 113. 2.
a See Ps. 104. 35.
b Ps. 18. 1.
cc Ps. 66. 19 & 118. 21.
dd Cp. Ps. 31. 2.
ee Cp. Isai. 44. 9.
f See Ps. 18. 4.
g Ps. 118. 5. See Ps. 18. 6.

11 Ye [b]that fear the LORD, [c]trust in the LORD:
He is their [d]help and [e]their shield.
12 The LORD hath been mindful of us; us:
He will bless us;
He will bless [i]the house of Israel;
He will bless [i]the house of Aaron.
13 He will [k]bless them that fear the LORD,
[m]Both small *and great.
14 The LORD shall [n]increase you more and more,
You and your children.
15 [p]Blessed are ye of the LORD, Ye are blessed LORD
[r]Which made heaven and earth.
16 The heavens are the heavens of the LORD; even the heavens, are the LORD'S:
But the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 [w]The dead praise not [1]the LORD,
Neither any that go down into [y]silence; silence.
18 But [z]we will bless [1]the LORD
From this time forth and for evermore.
[2a]Praise ye the LORD.

116 1 I [b]love the LORD, because he hath [cc]heard
My voice and my supplications.
2 Because he hath [dd]inclined his ear unto me,
Therefore will I call *upon him* [†]as long as I live.
3 [f]The cords sorrows of death compassed me,
And the pains of [3]Sheol hell [4‡]gat hold upon me:
I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then [g]called I upon the name of the LORD;
O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Jah.* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Or, *the grave* [4] Or, *found me*
A.V. * Heb. *with.* † Heb. *in my days.* ‡ Heb. *found me.*

5 [a]Gracious is the LORD, and [c]righteous;
Yea, our God is [d]merciful.
6 The LORD preserveth [e]the simple:
[g]I was brought low, and he saved helped me.
7 Return unto thy [i]rest, O my soul;
For the LORD hath [j]dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For [l]thou hast delivered my soul from death,
Mine eyes from tears,
And my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the LORD
[o]In the [1]land of the living.
10 [2][p]I believe, [q]for I will speak believed, therefore have I spoken:
I was greatly afflicted:
11 [r]I said in my [3]haste,
[s]All men are [4]a lie. liars.
12 What shall I [u]render unto the LORD
For all his benefits toward me?
13 I will take [v]the cup of salvation,
And [w]call upon the name of the LORD.
14 I will [x]pay my vows unto the LORD, LORD
Yea, now in the presence of all his people.
15 [z]Precious in the sight of the LORD
Is the death of his [b]saints.
16 O LORD, truly I am thy [c]servant: servant;
I am thy servant, *and* [f]the son of thine handmaid; handmaid:
Thou hast [h]loosed my bonds.
17 I will [i]offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving,
And will [w]call upon the name of the LORD.
18 I will [x]pay my vows unto the LORD, LORD
Yea, now in the presence of all his people; people,

[a] See Ps. 86. 15.
[b] See Ps. 92. 13.
[c] Ps. 7. 9 & 119. 137 & 145. 17. Ezra 9. 15. Neh. 9. 8. Jer. 12. 1. Dan. 9. 7.
[d] See Ps. 62. 12.
[e] See Ps. 19. 7.
[f] See Ps. 104. 35.
[g] Ps. 79. 8 & 142. 6.
[h] Cited Rom. 15. 11.
[i] Jer. 6. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
[j] See Ps. 13. 6.
[k] Ps. 103. 11. Cp. Ps. 116. 5.
[l] Ps. 49. 15 & 56. 13. Cp. Ps. 86. 13.
[m] Cp. Ps. 100. 5.
[n] ver. 29. See Ps. 100. 5.
[o] See Ps. 27. 13.
[p] Cited 2 Cor. 4. 13.
[q] Cp. Ps. 39. 3.
[r] Ps. 31. 22.
[s] Cp. Ps. 62. 9.
[t] Cp. Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11.
[u] 2 Chr. 32. 25.
[v] Cp. Ps. 16. 5.
[w] See Ps. 99. 6 & 105. 1.
[x] See Ps. 50. 14.
[y] Cp. Ps. 116. 4.
[z] See Ps. 72. 14.
[a] See Ps. 18. 19.
[b] See Ps. 50. 5.
[c] Ps. 56. 9. Cited Heb. 13. 6.
[d] See Ps. 23. 4 & 56. 4, 11.
[e] Ps. 119. 125 & 143. 12. Cp. Ps. 113. 1.
[f] Ps. 86. 16.
[g] Ps. 54. 4.
[h] Cp. Job 12. 18.
[i] See Ps. 50. 14.
[j] See Ps. 54. 7.
[k] Cp. Ps. 40. 4 & 62. 8.
[l] Ps. 146. 3.

19 In [b]the courts of the LORD'S house,
In the midst of thee, O Jerusalem.
[5][f]Praise ye the LORD.

117 1 [h]O praise the LORD, all ye nations; nations:
Laud praise him, all ye peoples. people.
2 For his [k]mercy merciful kindness is great toward us; us:
And [m]the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever.
[5][f]Praise ye the LORD.

118 1 [n]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good:
For because his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 [t]Let Israel now say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 [t]Let the house of Aaron now say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 [t]Let them now that fear the LORD say,
That his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 Out of my distress I [y]called upon [6]the LORD *in distress: LORD
[6]The LORD answered me, me, *and set me* [a]in a large place.
6 [c]The LORD is [†]on my side; [d]I will not fear:
What can man do unto me?
7 [g]The LORD is on taketh my side among part with them that help me:
Therefore shall I [j]see *my desire* upon them that hate me.
8 [k]It is better to trust in the LORD
[l]Than to put confidence in man.
9 It is better to trust in the LORD

R.V. [1] Heb. *lands.* [2] Or, *I believed, when I spake* thus [3] Or, *alarm* [4] Heb. *liars.* [5] Heb. *Hallelujah.* Heb. *Jah.*
A.V. * Heb. *out of distress.* † Heb. *for me.*

[a]Than to put confidence in princes.
10 [d]All nations compassed me about:
In but in the name of the LORD I will cut them off. will I *destroy them.
11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about:
In but in the name of the LORD I will cut them off. destroy them.
12 [e]They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as [f]the fire of thorns:
In for in the name of the LORD I will cut them off. †destroy them.
13 Thou didst hast [h]thrust sore at me that I might fall:
But the LORD helped me.
14 [1]The LORD is my strength and song; song,
[b]And he is become my salvation.
15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tents tabernacles of the righteous:
[l]The right hand of the LORD [m]doeth valiantly.
16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted:
The right hand of the LORD [m]doeth valiantly.
17 [p]I shall not die, but live,
And [q]declare the works of [1]the LORD.
18 [1]The LORD hath [r]chastened me sore:
But he hath not given me over unto death.
19 [v]Open to me the gates of righteousness:
I will enter go into them, *and* I will give thanks unto [1]the LORD. praise the LORD:
20 [1]This is the gate of the LORD; LORD,
[z]The into which the righteous shall enter into it.
21 I will give thanks unto thee, praise thee: for [b]thou hast answered heard me,

a ver. 8.
b See Ps. 27. 1.
c Cited Matt. 21. 42 & Mark 12. 10, 11 & Luke 20. 17. Cp. Isai. 28. 16 & Acts 4. 11 & Eph. 2. 20 & 1 Pet. 2. 4—7.
d Cp. Ps. 88. 17.
e Deut. 1. 44.
f Cp. Ps. 58. 9.
g Matt. 21. 9 & 23. 39. Mark 11. 9. Luke 13. 35 & 19. 38.
h Cp. Ps. 140. 4.
i Ps. 129. 8.
j Ps. 18. 28 & 97. 11. Cp. Esth. 8. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
k See Ex. 27. 2.
l Ex. 15. 6. Luke 1. 51.
m Ps. 60. 12.
n See Ps. 99. 5.
o ver. 1.
p Cp. Hab. 1. 12
q Ps. 73. 28 & 107. 22. Cp. Ps. 6. 5.
r Cp. Jer. 30. 11 & 2 Cor. 6. 9.
s Prov. 11. 20 & 13. 6. Cp. Ps. 101. 2, 6.
t Ps. 128. 1. Cp. Gen. 17. 1.
u Cp. ver. 22.
v Isai. 26. 2. Cp. Ps. 24. 7, 9.
w Cp. Ps. 78. 5.
x Cp. ver. 10 & 2 Chr. 15. 2.
y 1 John 3. 9 & 5. 18.
z Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 14. Cp. Isai. 35. 8.
a Ps. 19. 8.
b Ps. 116. 1.
c Ps. 37. 23. Cp. Prov. 16. 9 & Jer. 10. 23.

[b]And art become my salvation.
22 [c]The stone which the builders rejected refused
Is become the head *stone* of the corner.
23 [2]‡This is the LORD's doing;
It is marvellous in our eyes.
24 This is the day which the LORD hath made;
We will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, we I beseech thee, O LORD:
O LORD, we I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
26 [g]Blessed be he that [3]cometh in the name of the LORD:
We have [i]blessed you out of the house of the LORD.
27 The LORD is God, and he God *is* the LORD, which hath given shewed us [j]light:
Bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto [k]the horns of the altar.
28 Thou art my God, and I will give thanks unto praise thee:
Thou art my God, I will [n]exalt thee.
29 [o]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.

119

ALEPH.

1 Blessed are they that are the [4]§perfect §undefiled in the way,
Who [t]walk in the law of the LORD.
2 Blessed are they that [u]keep his [w]testimonies,
That *and that* [x]seek him with the whole heart.
3 Yea, they [y]do no unrighteousness; They also iniquity:
They walk in his ways.
4 Thou hast commanded *us* thy [a]precepts,
That we should observe them to keep thy precepts diligently.
5 Oh O that my ways were [c]established directed
To observe keep thy statutes!

R.V. [1] Heb. *Jah.* [2] Heb. *This is from the* LORD. [3] Or, *entereth* [4] Or, *upright in way*
A.V. * Heb. *cut them off.* † Heb. *cut down.* ‡ Heb. *This is from the* LORD. § Or, *perfect*, or, *sincere.*

6 [a]Then shall I not be ashamed,
When I have respect unto all thy commandments.
7 I will give thanks unto / praise thee with uprightness of heart,
When I learn / shall have learned *[d]thy righteous judgements. / judgments.
8 I will observe / keep thy statutes:
O [g]forsake me not utterly.

ב BETH.

9 Wherewithal shall [j]a young man cleanse his way?
By taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.
10 [m]With my whole heart have I sought thee:
O let me not [n]wander from thy commandments.
11 Thy word have I [q]laid up / hid in mine heart,
That I might not sin against thee.
12 Blessed art thou, O LORD:
[u]Teach me thy statutes.
13 With my lips have I [w]declared
All the judgements / judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have [y]rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies,
As much as in all [a]riches.
15 I will [c]meditate in thy precepts,
And have respect unto thy [e]ways.
16 I will [f]delight myself in thy statutes:
I will not forget thy word.

ג GIMEL.

17 [h]Deal bountifully with thy servant, [i]that I may live; / live,
So will I observe / and keep thy word.
18 †Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold
Wondrous things out of thy law.
19 I am [l]a sojourner / stranger in the earth:
[m]Hide not thy commandments from me.

a ver. 80. Cp. 1 John 2. 28.
b ver. 40, 131, 174. Cp. Ps. 42. 1, 2.
c See ver. 51.
d ver. 62, 106. Ex. 24. 3.
e Deut. 27. 26.
f Cp. ver. 10.
g Ps. 38. 21 & 71. 9, 18.
h See Ps. 44. 13.
i Cp. ver. 2.
j Cp. Ps. 25. 7.
k ver. 161. Cp. Dan. 6. 4.
l ver. 15, 27, 78.
m See ver. 2.
n Cp. ver. 21, 118.
o Cp. Rom. 7. 22. See ver. 16.
p Cp. ver. 104.
q Luke 2. 19, 51. See Ps. 37. 31.
r Ps. 44. 25.
s ver. 37, 40, 88, 107, 149, 154, 156, 159. See Ps. 71. 20.
t ver. 65.
u ver. 26, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135, 171. See Ps. 25. 4.
v Cp. Ps. 37. 5.
w Ps. 40. 9. Cp. Deut. 6. 7.
x ver. 12.
y ver. 111, 162.
z ver. 18, 34, 73, 125, 144, 169. Cp. Job 32. 8.
a See Prov. 3. 13—15 & 8. 10, 11, 18, 19.
b ver. 15, 23, 78.
c ver. 23, 78, 97.
d See Ps. 22. 14.
e Ps. 25. 4.
f ver. 24, 47, 70, 77, 92, 143, 174.
g Cp. ver. 27.
h See Ps. 13. 6.
i ver. 144.
j Cp. Ps. 16. 8.
k ver. 116.
l See Ps. 39. 12.
m Cp. Isai. 6. 9, 10.
n 1 Kin. 4. 29. Isai. 60. 5. 2 Cor. 6. 11, 13.

20 My soul breaketh for [b]the longing
That it hath unto thy judgements / judgments at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked [c]the proud
[1]that are [e]cursed,
Which do [f]wander / err from thy commandments.
22 Take away / Remove from me [h]reproach and contempt;
[i]For I have kept thy testimonies.
23 [k]Princes also sat / did sit and talked / speak against me:
But thy servant did [l]meditate in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also are my [o]delight
And [2]‡my [p]counsellors. / counsellors.

ד DALETH.

25 [r]My soul cleaveth unto the dust:
[s]Quicken thou me [t]according to thy word.
26 [v]I have declared my ways, and thou answeredst / heardest me:
[x]Teach me thy statutes.
27 [z]Make me to understand the way of thy precepts:
So shall I [b]meditate / talk of thy wondrous works.
28 [d]My soul [3]§melteth for heaviness:
Strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29 Remove from me the way of falsehood. / lying.
And [g]grant me thy law graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of faithfulness. / truth.
Thy judgements / judgments have I [j]set / laid *before me.*
31 I cleave / have stuck unto thy testimonies:
O LORD, [k]put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments,
When thou shalt [n]enlarge my heart.

R.V. [1] Or, *Cursed are they which &c.* [2] Heb. *the men of my counsel.* [3] Heb. *droppeth.*
A.V. * Heb. *judgments of thy righteousness.* † Heb. *Reveal.* ‡ Heb. *men of my counsel.* § Heb. *droppeth.*

ה HE.

33 [b]Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes;
And I shall keep it [d]unto the end.
34 [f]Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law;
Yea, I shall observe it [h]with my whole heart.
35 [i]Make me to go in the path of thy commandments;
For therein do I [k]delight.
36 [l]Incline my heart unto thy testimonies,
And not to [n]covetousness.
37 *[o]Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity, vanity;
And [q]quicken thou me in thy ways. way.
38 [s]Confirm Stablish thy word unto thy servant,
[1u]Which *belongeth* unto the fear of thee. who *is devoted* to thy fear.
39 Turn away my [w]reproach whereof I am afraid; which I fear:
For thy judgements judgments are good.
40 Behold, I have [y]longed after thy precepts:
Quicken me [z]in thy righteousness.

ו VAU.

41 Let thy [b]mercies also come come also unto me, O LORD,
Even thy salvation, [c]according to thy word.
42 †[e]So shall I have an answer for wherewith to answer him [w]that reproacheth me; me:
For I trust in thy word.
43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth;
For I have [h]hoped in thy judgements. judgments.
44 So shall I observe keep thy law continually
For ever and ever.
45 And I will walk ‡[k]at liberty; liberty:

a ver. 94, 155.
b ver. 12, 26.
c Cp. Matt. 10. 18 & Acts 26. 1, 2.
d ver. 112. Cp. Matt. 10. 22 & Heb. 3. 6 & Rev. 2. 26.
e ver. 16.
f ver. 27. Prov. 2. 6. James 1. 5.
g See Ps. 28. 2.
h ver. 2.
i See Ps. 25. 4, 5.
j ver. 15.
k ver. 16. See Ps. 1. 2.
l ver. 112. 1 Kin. 8. 58. Cp. Ps. 141. 4.
m ver. 41, 42, 43.
n Cp. Luke 12. 15 & 1 Tim. 6. 10 & Heb. 13. 5.
o Cp. Prov. 23. 5 & Isai. 33. 15.
p ver. 43.
q ver. 25.
r Cp. Rom. 15. 4.
s 2 Sam. 7. 25.
t ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20.
u Cp. Ps. 25. 10 & 112. 1 & 128. 1 & 130. 4.
v ver. 69, 78, 85, 122. Jer. 20. 7. Cp. Ps. 42. 3 & 123. 4.
w ver. 22.
x ver. 157. Ps. 44. 18. Job 23. 11.
y ver. 20.
z Cp. ver. 149, 156.
a Cp. Neh. 13. 25.
b ver. 77. Cp. Ps. 106. 4.
c ver. 58, 65, 76, 116, 170.
d See Ps. 39. 12.
e Prov. 27. 11.
f See Ps. 42. 8.
g ver. 22, 69, 100.
h ver. 43, 74, 81, 114, 147. Cp. Ps. 31. 24.
i See Ps. 16. 5.
j Ps. 45. 12.
k Prov. 4. 12.

For I have [a]sought seek thy precepts.
46 I will also speak of thy testimonies also [c]before kings,
And will not be ashamed.
47 And I will [e]delight myself in thy commandments,
Which I have loved.
48 I will [g]lift up my hands also My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved;
And I will [j]meditate in thy statutes.

ז ZAIN.

49 Remember [m]the word unto thy servant,
[2]Because upon which thou hast made caused me [p]to hope.
50 This is [r]my comfort in my affliction:
[3]For thy word hath [t]quickened me.
51 [v]The proud have had me greatly in derision:
Yet have I not [x]swerved declined from thy law.
52 I have remembered thy judgements judgments of old, O LORD, LORD;
And have comforted myself.
53 [4a]Hot indignation Horror hath taken hold upon me, me
Because of the wicked that forsake thy law.
54 Thy statutes have been my songs
In the house of my [d]pilgrimage.
55 I have [f]remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night,
And have observed kept thy law.
56 This I have had,
[5]Because [g]I kept thy precepts.

ח CHETH.

57 [6]§The LORD is my portion :
Thou art my portion, O LORD:
I have said that I would observe keep thy words.
58 I [j]intreated thy §favour with my whole heart:

R.V. [1] Or, *Who* is devoted *to* [2] Or, *Wherein* [3] Or, *That* [4] Or, *Horror* [5] Or, *That I have kept*
[6] Or, *The* LORD *is my portion, have I said: that I may observe &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *Make to pass.* † Or, *So shall I answer him that reproacheth me in a thing.* ‡ Heb. *at large.*
§ Heb. *face.*

Be merciful unto me [a]according to thy word.
59 I [c]thought on my ways,
And turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60 I made haste, and delayed not, not
To observe keep thy commandments.
61 [f]The cords *bands of the wicked have wrapped me round; robbed me:
But I have not [g]forgotten thy law.
62 At [i]midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee
Because of thy [k]righteous judgements. judgments.
63 [m]I am a companion of all them that fear thee,
And of them that observe keep thy precepts.
64 [o]The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy:
[p]Teach me thy statutes.

ט TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant,
O LORD, [u]according unto thy word.
66 Teach me [x]good judgement judgment and knowledge; knowledge:
For I have believed in thy commandments.
67 [z]Before I was afflicted I went astray; astray:
But now I observe have I kept thy word.
68 [b]Thou art good, and doest good;
[d]Teach me thy statutes.
69 [e]The proud have [f]forged a lie against me:
With my whole heart will I [h]keep thy precepts. *but* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.
70 Their heart is as [k]fat as grease;
But I [m]delight in thy law.
71 It is [o]good for me that I have been afflicted;
That I might learn thy statutes.
72 [b]The law of thy mouth is better unto me
Than thousands of gold and silver.

י JOD.

73 [d]Thy hands have made me and [1]fashioned me:
[e]Give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear thee shall see will be glad me and [h]be glad, when they see me;
Because I have [j]hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O LORD, that thy judgements judgments are [t]righteous, [t]right,
And that in [n]faithfulness thou thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76 Let, I pray thee, thy loving-kindness merciful kindness be [‡]for my comfort,
According to thy word unto thy servant.
77 Let thy [q]tender mercies come unto me, that I may live:
For thy law is my [r]delight.
78 Let [s]the proud be [t]ashamed;
for they have overthrown dealt perversely with me [2]wrongfully, without a cause:
But I will [w]meditate in thy precepts.
79 Let those that fear thee [y]turn unto me,
[3]And they shall know those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be [a]perfect sound in thy statutes;
[c]That I be not ashamed.

כ CAPH.

81 My soul [g]fainteth for thy salvation:
But I [i]hope in thy word.
82 Mine [j]eyes fail for thy word,
While I say, saying, [l]When wilt thou comfort me?
83 For I am [n]become like a [4][p]bottle in the smoke;
Yet [q]do I not forget thy statutes.

a ver. 41. b ver. 127. Ps. 19. 10. Prov. 8. 10. c Cp. Luke 15. 17. d Job 10. 8. See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 31. 15. e ver. 27. f ver. 110. g ver. 83. h Ps. 34. 2 & 35. 27 & 107. 42. i Cp. Acts 16. 25. j ver. 43. Ps. 130. 5. k ver. 7. l ver. 138. m Cp. Ps. 101. 6. n Ps. 33. 4. See ver. 67. o Ps. 33. 5. p ver. 12. q ver. 41. r ver. 24, 47, 174. s See ver. 51. t Ps. 25. 3. u Cp. ver. 41. v ver. 86. w ver. 15, 23. x Phil. 1. 9. Cp. James 1. 5. y Cp. Jer. 15. 19. z ver. 71, 75. Jer. 31. 18, 19. See Heb. 12. 5—11. a ver. 1. b Ps. 106. 1. c ver. 6. d ver. 12. e ver. 51. f Job 13. 4. Cp. Ps. 109. 2. g See Ps. 84. 2. h ver. 56. i ver. 74, 114. j See Ps. 69. 3. k Isai. 6. 10. See Ps. 17. 10. l Cp. Ps. 101. 2. m ver. 16. n Cp. Job 30. 30. o Cp. ver. 67. p Cp. Matt. 9. 17 & Mark 2. 22. q ver. 61, 93.

R.V. [1] Or, *established* [2] Or, *with falsehood* [3] Another reading is, *Even they that know.* [4] Or, *wine-skin*
A.V. * Or, *companies.* † Heb. *righteousness.* ‡ Heb. *to comfort me.*

84 [a]How many are the days of thy servant?
[b]When wilt thou execute judgement / judgment on them that persecute me?
85 [e]The proud have [f]digged pits for me,
Who / which are not after thy law.
86 All thy commandments are *[h]faithful:
They persecute me [1i]wrongfully; [j]help thou me.
87 They had almost consumed me upon earth;
But I forsook not thy precepts.
88 [m]Quicken me after thy loving-kindness;
So shall I observe / keep the testimony of thy mouth.

ל LAMED.

89 For ever, O LORD,
Thy [p]word is settled in heaven.
90 Thy [q]faithfulness is †unto all generations:
Thou hast [s]established the earth, and it ‡[t]abideth.
91 [2]They abide / continue this day according to thine [u]ordinances; / ordinances:
For all things are thy servants.
92 Unless thy law had been my [w]delight, / delights,
I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will [x]never forget thy precepts; / precepts:
For with them thou hast [m]quickened me.
94 I am thine, save me;
[a]For I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me; / me:
But I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection; / perfection:
But thy commandment is exceeding [f]broad.

[a] Cp. Ps. 39. 4.
[b] Rev. 6. 10. Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
[c] ver. 113, 163, 165. Cp. Ps. 1. 2.
[d] ver. 15.
[e] ver. 51.
[f] See Ps. 7. 15.
[g] Cp. Deut. 4. 6.
[h] ver. 138.
[i] ver. 78. Ps. 35. 19.
[j] Ps. 109. 26.
[k] Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
[l] See Job 32. 7–9.
[m] ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20.
[n] ver. 56, 69.
[o] Prov. 1. 15.
[p] ver. 152. Cp. Matt. 24. 35 & 1 Pet. 1. 25. Cp. Jer. 31. 35–37.
[q] See Ps. 36. 5.
[r] Ps. 19. 10.
[s] Cp. Ps. 148. 6.
[t] Eccles. 1. 4.
[u] Jer. 33. 25.
[v] ver. 128.
[w] ver. 77.
[x] ver. 83.
[y] Prov. 6. 23.
[z] Neh. 10. 29.
[a] ver. 45.
[b] ver. 7.
[c] Cp. ver. 25, 50.
[d] ver. 88. See Ps. 71. 20.
[e] Cp. Hos. 14. 2.
[f] Cp. Ps. 18. 19.
[g] ver. 12.

מ MEM.

97 Oh / O how [c]love I thy law!
It is my [d]meditation all the day.
98 [3]Thy / Thou through thy commandments make / hast made me [g]wiser than mine enemies; / enemies:
For §[h]they are ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers; / teachers:
For [k]thy testimonies are my meditation.
100 I understand more than [l]the aged, / ancients,
Because I have [n]kept / keep thy precepts.
101 I have [o]refrained my feet from every evil way,
That I might observe / keep thy word.
102 I have not turned aside / departed from thy judgements; / judgments:
For thou hast taught me.
103 How [r]sweet are thy words unto my [4]‖taste!
Yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding:
Therefore [v]I hate every false way.

נ NUN.

105 [y]Thy word is a **lamp unto my feet,
And light / a light unto my path.
106 I have [z]sworn, and have confirmed / I will perform it,
That I will observe / keep thy [b]righteous judgements. / judgments.
107 I am [c]afflicted very much:
[d]Quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, [e]the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD,
And [g]teach me thy judgements. / judgments.

R.V. makest [1] Or, *with falsehood* [4] Heb. *palate.* [2] Or, *As for thy judgements, they abide this day* [3] Or, *Thou through thy commandments*
A.V. * Heb. *faithfulness.* † Heb. *to generation and generation.* ‡ Heb. *standeth.* § Heb. *it is ever with me*
‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Or, *candle.*

109 My soul is continually [a]in my hand; hand:
Yet do I not [b]forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid [d]a snare for me; me:
Yet [f]went I not astray I erred not from thy precepts.
111 Thy testimonies have I taken as [h]an heritage for ever; ever:
For they are [i]the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have [j]inclined mine heart
*to perform thy statutes, statutes
For ever, alway, even [n]unto the end.

ס SAMECH.

113 I hate them that are of [o]a double mind; *vain* thoughts:
But [p]thy law do I love.
114 Thou art my [q]hiding place and my [r]shield:
I [t]hope in thy word.
115 [u]Depart from me, ye evil-doers; evildoers:
That I may for I will [v]keep the commandments of my God.
116 Uphold me [w]according unto thy word, that I may live; live:
And let me not be [x]ashamed of my [z]hope.
117 [a]Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe, safe:
And shall I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast [d]set at nought trodden down all them that [e]err from thy statutes; statutes:
For their deceit is [1]falsehood.
119 Thou [2†]puttest away all the wicked of the earth like [g]dross:
Therefore [i]I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh [l]trembleth for fear of thee;
And I am afraid of thy judgements. judgments.

ע AIN.

121 I have done judgement judgment and justice:
Leave me not to mine oppressors.
122 [c]Be surety for thy servant for good:
Let not [e]the proud oppress me.
123 Mine [g]eyes fail for thy salvation,
And for thy righteous word. the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy,
And [k]teach me thy statutes.
125 I am thy [t]servant, servant; [m]give me understanding; understanding,
That I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for the LORD to work; *thee*, LORD, to work:
For they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I [s]love thy commandments
Above gold, gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem [3]all *thy* precepts concerning all *things* to be right;
And I hate every [y]false way.

פ PE.

129 Thy testimonies are [b]wonderful:
Therefore doth my soul [c]keep them.
130 [r]The opening entrance of thy words giveth light;
It giveth [f]understanding unto the simple.
131 I [h]opened wide my mouth, and panted; panted:
For I [k]longed for thy commandments.
132 [m]Turn thee unto Look thou upon me, and have mercy upon be merciful unto me,
‡As thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 [n]Order my footsteps steps in thy word; word:
And let not any iniquity [o]have dominion over me.

[a] See Judg. 12. 3.
[b] ver. 83.
[c] See Job 17. 3.
[d] See Ps. 91. 3.
[e] ver. 51.
[f] ver. 10.
[g] ver. 82.
[h] Deut. 33. 4.
[i] ver. 14, 162.
[j] ver. 36.
[k] ver. 12.
[l] See Ps. 116. 16.
[m] ver. 27.
[n] See ver. 33.
[o] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 21 & Ecclus. 2. 12 & James 1. 8 & 4. 8.
[p] ver. 97.
[q] See Ps. 32. 7.
[r] See Ps. 3. 3.
[s] ver. 72. 1's. 19. 10.
[t] ver. 74.
[u] See Ps. 6. 8.
[v] Cp. ver. 22.
[w] ver. 41.
[x] ver. 31. See Ps. 25. 2.
[y] ver. 104.
[z] Ps. 146. 5.
[a] Cp. Ps. 20. 2 (mg.).
[b] ver. 18, 27.
[c] ver. 22.
[d] Lam. 1. 15.
[e] ver. 10, 21, 110.
[f] See Ps. 19. 7.
[g] Isai. 1. 25. Cp. Ezek. 22. 18 & Mal. 3. 2, 3.
[h] Ps. 81. 10. Job 29. 23.
[i] ver. 97.
[j] Ps. 42. 1.
[k] ver. 20.
[l] Cp. Job 4. 14 & Hab. 3. 16.
[m] See Ps. 25. 16.
[n] Cp. Ps. 17. 5.
[o] Ps. 19. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *vain* [2] Heb. *causest to cease.* [3] Or, as read by the Sept., Syr. and Vulg., *all thy precepts to be right*
A.V. * Heb. *to do.* † Heb. *causest to cease.* ‡ Heb. *according to the custom towards those, &c.*

134 [a]Redeem (Deliver) me from the oppression of man:
So will I observe (keep) thy precepts.
135 [d]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant;
And [f]teach me thy statutes.
136 Mine eyes (Rivers of waters of water, eyes,) [g]run down with rivers (mine)
Because they [j]observe (keep) not thy law.

צ TZADE. TZADDI.

137 [k]Righteous art thou, O LORD,
And upright [1]are thy judgements. (judgments.)
138 Thou hast commanded thy testimonies in righteousness
Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* righteous
And very [e]faithfulness. (faithful.)
139 My [p]zeal hath [2‡]consumed me,
Because mine adversaries (enemies) have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word is very [3r]pure; [§]pure:
Therefore thy servant [t]loveth it.
141 I am small and despised:
Yet do not I [w]forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness,
And thy law is the [z]truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have [4‖]taken hold on me:
Yet thy commandments are my [c]delight. (delights.)
144 Thy testimonies are righteous for ever
The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting:
[d]Give me understanding, and I shall [f]live.

ק KOPH.

145 I have called (cried) with my [h]whole heart; answer (hear) me, O LORD:
I will [k]keep thy statutes.
146 I have called (cried) unto thee; save me,
**And I shall observe (keep) thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of [m]the morning, and cried:
I [b]hoped in thy words. (word.)
148 Mine eyes prevented (prevent) [c]the night watches,
That I might [e]meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness:
[h]Quicken me, O LORD, [5i]O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgements. (judgment.)
150 They draw nigh [6]that follow after wickedness; (mischief:)
They are far from thy law.
151 [l]Thou art nigh, (near,) O LORD;
And all thy commandments are [m]truth.
152 Of old have I known from thy testimonies,
Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old,
That thou hast [q]founded them for ever.

ר RESH.

153 Consider mine [s]affliction, and deliver me; (me:)
For [u]I do not forget thy law.
154 [v]Plead thou my cause, and redeem (deliver) me:
[x]Quicken me according to thy word.
155 [y]Salvation is far from the wicked; (wicked:)
[a]For they seek not thy statutes.
156 ††[b]Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD:
[x]Quicken me according to thy judgements. (judgments.)
157 [e]Many are my persecutors and mine adversaries; (enemies;)
Yet have (do) I not [g]swerved (decline) from thy testimonies.
158 I beheld [i]the treacherous dealers, (transgressors,)
and [7]was [j]grieved;
Because they observe (kept) not thy word.
159 Consider how I [l]love thy precepts:
[x]Quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

---

a Cp. Luke 1. 74. b ver. 74. c See Ps. 42. 8. d See Ps. 4. 6. e ver. 15. f ver. 12. g Jer. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17. Lam. 3. 48. Cp. Ezek. 9. 4 & Phil. 3. 18. h ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20. i ver. 156. Cp. ver. 40. j ver. 158. k See Ps. 116. 5. l See Ps. 145. 18. m See ver. 142. n ver. 75, 172. See Ps. 19. 7—9. o ver. 86. p See Ps. 69. 9. q ver. 89, 160. Cp. Matt. 5. 18. r See Ps. 12. 6. s Job 36. 15. t ver. 97. u ver. 83. v Ps. 35. 1. w ver. 83. x ver. 25. y Job 5. 4. z ver. 151, 160. John 17. 17. Cp. Ps. 19. 9. a Cp. ver. 150. b 2 Sam. 24. 14. c ver. 24. d ver. 27. e Ps. 3. 1, 2. f ver. 17. g See ver. 51. h ver. 2, 10. i Cp. Jer. 3. 20. j Ps. 139. 21. Cp. ver. 136. k ver. 22, 33. l ver. 97. m See Ps. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *in thy judgements* [2] Heb. *cut me off.* [3] Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* [4] Or, *found me* [5] Or, *as thou art wont* [6] Or, *that persecute* me *with wickedness* [7] Or, *loathed* them

A.V. * Heb. *righteousness.* † Heb. *faithfulness.* ‡ Heb. *cut me off.* § Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* ‖ Heb. *found me.* ** Or, *that I may keep.* †† Or, *Many.*

160 [a]The sum of thy word is [b]truth;
*Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning:
And every one of thy [d]righteous judgements judgments *endureth* [e]for ever.

ש SHIN. SCHIN.

161 [g]Princes have persecuted me [i]without a cause;
But my heart [j]standeth in awe of thy words. word.
162 I [j]rejoice at thy word,
As one that [l]findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor falsehood; lying:
But [n]thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee, thee
Because of thy [d]righteous judgements. judgments.
165 Great [q]peace have they which love thy law; law:
And they have none [s]occasion of stumbling. †nothing shall offend them.
166 LORD, I have [t]hoped for thy salvation, O LORD,
And have done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath observed kept thy testimonies;
And I [u]love them exceedingly.
168 I have observed kept thy precepts and thy testimonies; testimonies:
[x]For all my ways are before thee.

ת TAU.

169 Let my [b]cry come near before thee, O LORD:
[d]Give me understanding [e]according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee:
[g]Deliver me according to thy word.
171 Let my lips My lips shall [i]utter praise; praise,
For when thou [j]teachest hast taught me thy statutes.
172 Let my My word; word: tongue sing shall speak of thy

a Ps. 139. 17.
b Cp. ver. 142, 172.
c Cp. ver. 160.
d ver. 7.
e Cp. ver. 89, 152.
f Josh. 24. 22. Cp. Prov. 1. 29.
g ver. 23. Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 11 & 26. 18.
h ver. 20.
i See Ps. 69. 4.
j Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
k ver. 24.
l 1 Sam. 30. 16. Isai. 9. 3. Cp. Matt. 13. 44.
m Isai. 53. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 25. Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
n ver. 97.
o ver. 83.
p Ex. 34. 24. 1 Kin. 12. 27. Isai. 30. 29.
q Ps. 37. 11, 37. Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
r Ps. 118. 5. Jonah 2. 2.
s Prov. 3. 23. 1 John 2. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41.
t ver. 174. Gen. 49. 18.
u Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 17.
v Ps. 45. 5.
w Ps. 127. 4. Jer. 50. 9.
x Ps. 140. 10. Prov. 25. 22.
y Ps. 139. 3. Prov. 5. 21.
z Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13 & 38. 2, 3 & 39. 1.
a S. of S. 1. 5.
b Gen. 25. 13. Isai. 60. 7. Jer. 49. 28. Ezek. 27. 21.
c Cp. ver. 145.
d See ver. 34.
e ver. 65.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 4.
g ver. 41.
h See Ps. 120. title.
i Ps. 145. 7.
j See Ps. 123. 1.
k ver. 12.
l Ps. 87. 1 & 133. 3. Jer. 3. 23. Cp. Ps. 48. 1.
m Ps. 124. 8. Cp. Ps. 20. 2.

For [c]all thy commandments are righteousness.
173 Let thine hand be ready to help me;
For I have [f]chosen thy precepts.
174 I have [k]longed for thy salvation, O LORD;
And thy law is my [k]delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee;
And let thy judgements judgments help me.
176 I have [m]gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant;
For I do not [o]forget thy commandments.

120

A Song of [p]Ascents. degrees.

1 [r]In my distress I cried unto the LORD,
And he answered heard me.
2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips,
And from a deceitful tongue.
3 ‡What shall be given unto thee, [u]and thee? or what more shall be [§]done unto thee,
Thou deceitful false tongue?
4 [1] ‖ [v]Sharp arrows of [w]the mighty,
With [y]coals of [2]juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in [z]Meshech, Mesech,
That I dwell among in [a]the tents of [c]Kedar!
6 My soul hath long had her dwelling dwelt
With him that hateth peace.
7 [f]I am **for* peace:
But when I speak, they are for war.

121

A Song of [h]Ascents. degrees.

1 ††I will [k]lift up mine eyes unto [l]the mountains: hills,
From whence shall my help come? cometh my help.
2 [m]My help *cometh* from the LORD,

R.V. [1] Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man [2] Or, *broom*

A.V. * Heb. *The beginning of thy word is true.* † Heb. *they shall have no stumblingblock.* ‡ Or, *What shall* the deceitful tongue *give unto thee?* or, *What shall it profit thee?* § Heb. *added.* ‖ Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man, *with coals of juniper.* ** Or, a man *of peace.* †† Or, *Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come?*

134 [a]Redeem (Deliver) me from the oppression of man:
So will I observe (keep) thy precepts.
135 [d]Make thy face to shine upon thy servant;
And [f]teach me thy statutes.
136 Mine eyes (Rivers of waters of water, eyes,) [g]run down with rivers (mine)
Because they [j]observe (keep) not thy law.

צ TZADE. TZADDI.

137 [k]Righteous art thou, O LORD,
And upright [1]are thy judgements. (judgments.)
138 Thou hast commanded thy testimonies in righteousness
Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* *righteous
And very °faithfulness. (†faithful.)
139 My [p]zeal hath [2‡]consumed me,
Because mine adversaries (enemies) have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word is very [3r]pure; (§pure:)
Therefore thy servant [t]loveth it.
141 I am small and despised:
Yet do not I [w]forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness,
And thy law is the [z]truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have [4‖]taken hold on me:
Yet thy commandments are my [c]delight. (delights.)
144 Thy testimonies are righteous for ever:
The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting:
[d]Give me understanding, and I shall [f]live.

ק KOPH.

145 I have called (cried) with my [h]whole heart; answer (hear) me, O LORD:
I will [k]keep thy statutes.
146 I have called (cried) unto thee; save me,
**And I shall observe (keep) thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of [m]the morning, and cried:
I [b]hoped in thy words. (word.)
148 Mine eyes prevented (prevent) [c]the night watches,
That I might [e]meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness:
[h]Quicken me, O LORD, (O LORD, quicken me) [5i]according to thy judgements. (judgment.)
150 They draw nigh [6]that follow after wickedness; (mischief:)
They are far from thy law.
151 [l]Thou art nigh, (near,) O LORD;
And all thy commandments are [m]truth.
152 Of old have I known from thy testimonies,
Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old,
That thou hast [q]founded them for ever.

ר RESH.

153 Consider mine [s]affliction, and deliver me; (me:)
For [u]I do not forget thy law.
154 [v]Plead thou my cause, and redeem (deliver) me:
[x]Quicken me according to thy word.
155 [y]Salvation is far from the wicked; (wicked:)
[a]For they seek not thy statutes.
156 ††[b]Great are thy tender mercies, O LORD:
[x]Quicken me according to thy judgements. (judgments.)
157 [e]Many are my persecutors and mine adversaries; (enemies;)
Yet have (do) I not [g]swerved (decline) from thy testimonies.
158 I beheld [i]the treacherous dealers, (transgressors,)
and [7]was [j]grieved;
Because they observe (kept) not thy word.
159 Consider how I [l]love thy precepts:
[x]Quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.

[a] Cp. Luke 1. 74. [b] ver. 74. [c] See Ps. 42. 8. [d] See Ps. 4. 6. [e] ver. 15. [f] ver. 12. [g] Jer. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17. Lam. 3. 48. Cp. Ezek. 9. 4 & Phil. 3. 18. [h] ver. 25. See Ps. 71. 20. [i] ver. 156. Cp. ver. 40. [j] ver. 158. [k] See Ps. 116. 5. [l] See Ps. 145. 18. [m] See ver. 142. [n] ver. 75, 172. See Ps. 19. 7—9. [o] ver. 86. [p] See Ps. 69. 9. [q] ver. 89, 160. Cp. Matt. 5. 18. [r] See Ps. 12. 6. [s] Job 36. 15. [t] ver. 97. [u] ver. 83. [v] Ps. 35. 1. [w] ver. 83. [x] ver. 25. [y] Job 5. 4. [z] ver. 151, 160. John 17. 17. Cp. Ps. 19. 9. [a] Cp. ver. 150. [b] 2 Sam. 24. 14. [c] ver. 24. [d] ver. 27. [e] Ps. 3. 1, 2. [f] ver. 17. [g] See ver. 51. [h] ver. 2, 10. [i] Cp. Jer. 3. 20. [j] Ps. 139. 21. Cp. ver. 136. [k] ver. 22, 33. [l] ver. 97. [m] See Ps. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *in thy judgements* [2] Heb. *cut me off.* [3] Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* [4] Or, *found me* [5] Or, *as thou art wont* [6] Or, *that persecute* me *with wickedness* [7] Or, *loathed* them
A.V. * Heb. *righteousness.* † Heb. *faithfulness.* ‡ Heb. *cut me off.* § Heb. *tried*, or, *refined.* ‖ Heb. *found me.* ** Or, *that I may keep.* †† Or, *Many.*

160 [a]The sum of thy word is [b]truth;
*Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning:
And every one of thy [d]righteous judgements / judgments *endureth* [e]for ever.

ש SHIN. SCHIN.

161 [g]Princes have persecuted me [i]without a cause; / cause:
But my heart [j]standeth in awe of thy words. / word.
162 I [j]rejoice at thy word,
As one that [l]findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor falsehood; / lying:
But [n]thy law do I love.
164 Seven times a day do I praise thee, / thee
Because of thy [d]righteous judgements. / judgments.
165 Great [q]peace have they which love thy law; / law:
And they have none [s]occasion of stumbling. / †nothing shall offend them.
166 LORD, I have [t]hoped for thy salvation, / O LORD,
And have done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath observed / kept thy testimonies;
And I [n]love them exceedingly.
168 I have observed / kept thy precepts and thy testimonies; / testimonies:
[x]For all my ways are before thee.

ת TAU.

169 Let my [b]cry come near before thee, O LORD:
[d]Give me understanding [e]according to thy word.
170 Let my supplication come before thee:
[g]Deliver me according to thy word.
171 Let my lips / My lips shall [i]utter praise; / praise,
For / when thou [j]teachest / hast taught me thy statutes.
172 Let my / My tongue sing / shall speak of thy word; / word:
For [c]all thy commandments are righteousness.
173 Let thine hand be ready to help me;
For I have [f]chosen thy precepts.
174 I have [h]longed for thy salvation, O LORD;
And thy law is my [k]delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee;
And let thy judgements / judgments help me.
176 I have [m]gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant;
For I do not [o]forget thy commandments.

120

A Song of [p]Ascents. / degrees.

1 [r]In my distress I cried unto the LORD,
And he answered / heard me.
2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips,
And from a deceitful tongue.
3 †What shall be given unto thee, / [u]and thee? / or what shall be §done more unto thee,
Thou deceitful / false tongue?
4 [1] ‖ [v]Sharp arrows of [w]the mighty,
With [y]coals of [2]juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in [z]Meshech, / Mesech,
That I dwell among / in [a]the tents of [c]Kedar!
6 My soul hath long had her dwelling / dwelt
With him that hateth peace.
7 [f]I am **for* peace:
But when I speak, they are for war.

121

A Song of [h]Ascents. / degrees.

1 ††I will [k]lift up mine eyes unto [l]the mountains: / hills,
From whence shall my help come? / cometh my help.
2 [m]My help *cometh* from the LORD,

a Ps. 139. 17.
b Cp. ver. 142, 172.
c Cp. ver. 160.
d ver. 7.
e Cp. ver. 89, 152.
f Josh. 24. 22. Cp. Prov. 1. 29.
g ver. 23. Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 11 & 26. 18.
h ver. 20.
i See Ps. 69. 4.
j Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
k ver. 24.
l 1 Sam. 30. 16. Isai. 9. 3. Cp. Matt. 13. 44.
m Isai. 53. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 25. Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
n ver. 97.
o ver. 83.
p Ex. 34. 24. 1 Kin. 12. 27. Isai. 30. 29.
q Ps. 37. 11, 37. Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
r Ps. 118. 5. Jonah 2. 2.
s Prov. 3. 23. 1 John 2. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41.
t ver. 174. Gen. 49. 18.
u Cp. 1 Sam. 3. 17.
v Ps. 45. 5.
w Ps. 127. 4. Jer. 50. 9.
x Ps. 140. 10. Prov. 25. 22.
y Ps. 139. 3. Prov. 5. 21.
z Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13 & 38. 2, 3 & 39. 1.
a S. of S. 1. 5.
b Gen. 25. 13. Isai. 60. 7. Jer. 49. 28. Ezek. 27. 21.
c Cp. ver. 145.
d See ver. 34.
e ver. 65.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 4.
g ver. 41.
h See Ps. 120. title.
i Ps. 145. 7.
j See Ps. 123. 1.
k ver. 12.
l Ps. 87. 1 & 133. 3. Jer. 3. 23. Cp. Ps. 48. 1.
m Ps. 124. 8. Cp. Ps. 20. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man [2] Or, *broom*

A.V. * Heb. *The beginning of thy word is true.* † Heb. *they shall have no stumblingblock.* ‡ Or, *What shall* the deceitful tongue *give unto thee? or, What shall it profit thee? with coals of juniper.* § Heb. *added.* ‖ Or, It is as *the sharp arrows of the mighty* man, ** Or, a man *of peace.* †† Or, *Shall I lift up mine eyes to the hills? whence should my help come?*

Which [a]made heaven and earth.

3 [1]He will not [c]suffer thy foot to be moved:
He that [d]keepeth thee will not slumber.
4 Behold, he [d]that keepeth Israel
Shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The LORD is thy [d]keeper:
The LORD is thy [g]shade upon thy [h]right hand.
6 [i]The sun shall not [j]smite thee by day,
Nor the moon by night.
7 The LORD shall [d]keep / preserve thee from all evil; / evil:
He shall [d]keep / preserve thy soul.
8 The LORD shall [d]keep / preserve thy [n]going out and thy coming in, / in
From this time forth / forth, and even for evermore.

122

A Song of [k]Ascents; / degrees of David.

1 I was glad when they said unto me,
[p]Let us go unto / into the house of the LORD.
2 Our feet [2]are standing / shall stand
Within thy gates, O Jerusalem; / Jerusalem.
3 Jerusalem, that art / Jerusalem is [r]builded
As a city that is [u]compact together:
4 Whither the tribes [w]go up, even the tribes of [3]the LORD,
For [x]a / unto the testimony unto / of Israel,
To give thanks unto the name of the LORD.
5 For there [4*]are set [z]thrones for judgement, / of judgment,
The thrones of the house of David.
6 [5b]Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:

a See Ps. 115. 15.
b Ps. 48. 13.
c Ps. 66. 9. Prov. 3. 23, 26. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 9.
d Ps. 41. 2 & 127. 1. Cp. Isai. 27. 3. See Ps. 97. 10.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6 & Ps. 85. 8 (for mg.).
f Neh. 2. 10. Esth. 10. 3.
g Ps. 91. 1.
h See Ps. 16. 8.
i Isai. 49. 10. Rev. 7. 16.
j 2 Kin. 4. 19. Jonah 4. 8. Judith 8. 3.
k See Ps. 120. title.
l Ps. 121. 1. Cp. Ps. 141. 8. See Ps. 25. 15.
m See Ps. 2. 4.
n Deut. 28. 6 & 31. 2. Cp. Num. 27. 17 & 1 Sam. 29. 6 & 1 Kin. 3. 7 & Acts 1. 21.
o Ps. 4. 1.
p Isai. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 2. Zech. 8. 21.
q Cp. Neh. 4. 4.
r Ps. 147. 2.
s Cp. Neh. 2. 19.
t Isai. 32. 9, 11. Amos 6. 1.
u Neh. 4. 6.
v See Ps. 119. 51.
w Deut. 16. 16.
x Ps. 78. 5.
y Ps. 94. 17.
z Deut. 17. 8. 2 Sam. 15. 2. 1 Kin. 3. 16 & 7. 7. 2 Chr. 19. 8.
a Ps. 129. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 51. 18 & Jer. 29. 7.

[6]They shall prosper that love thee.
7 Peace be within thy [b]walls,
And prosperity within thy [b]palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions' sakes,
I will now [7]say, [e]Peace be within thee.
9 For the sake / Because of the house of the LORD our God
I will [f]seek thy good.

123

A Song of [k]Ascents. / degrees.

1 Unto thee do I / lift I [l]lift up mine eyes,
O thou that [m]sittest / dwellest in the heavens.
2 Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their master, / masters,
As / *and* as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress;
So our eyes *look* / *wait* unto / upon the LORD our God,
Until that he have mercy upon us.
3 [o]Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have mercy upon us:
For we are exceedingly filled with [q]contempt.
4 Our soul is exceedingly filled
With [s]the scorning of [t]those that are at ease,
And with the contempt of [v]the proud.

124

A Song of [k]Ascents; / degrees of David.

1 [y]If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,
[a]Let Israel now / now may Israel say;
2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side,
When men rose up against us:

R.V. [1] Or, *Let him not suffer... let him not slumber that &c.* [2] Or, *have stood* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *were* [5] Or, *Salute ye Jerusalem* [6] Or, *May they* [7] Or, *speak peace concerning thee*
A.V. * Heb. *do sit.*

3 Then they had [a]swallowed us up alive, quick,
When their wrath was kindled against us:
4 Then [d]the waters had [e]overwhelmed us,
The stream had gone [g]over our soul:
5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
6 Blessed be the LORD,
Who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.
7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of [j]the snare of the fowlers:
The snare is broken, and we are escaped.
8 [k]Our help is in the name of the LORD,
Who made heaven and earth.

[a] See Ps. 56. 1.
[b] See Ps. 120. title.
[c] See Ps. 14. 7.
[d] See Ps. 32. 6 & Job 22. 11.
[e] Ps. 69. 2. Isai. 8. 8.
[f] Cp. Acts 12. 9.
[g] Ps. 69. 1.
[h] Job 8. 21.
[i] See Ps. 71. 19.
[j] See Ps. 91. 3.
[k] Ps. 121. 2.

125

A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 They that [m]trust in the LORD Are shall be as mount Zion, which [n]cannot be moved, removed, but abideth for ever.
2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem,
So [o]the LORD is round about his people, people
From this time forth and henceforth even for evermore. ever.
3 For [p]the sceptre of wickedness rod of *the wicked shall not [r]rest upon [s]the lot of the righteous;
That lest the righteous [t]put not forth their hands unto iniquity.
4 [u]Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good,
And to them that are [x]upright in their hearts.
5 But as As for such as [a]turn aside unto their [c]crooked ways,
The LORD shall lead them forth with [e]the workers of iniquity. iniquity:
[f]Peace be *but* peace *shall be* upon Israel.

[l] Cp. Jer. 31. 9 & Ezra 6. 22 & Neh. 12. 43 & Gal. 6. 9. See Hag. 2. 3--9.
[m] Ps. 25. 2, 3.
[n] Ps. 93. 1 & 104. 5. Cp. Prov. 10. 30.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Zech. 2. 5.
[p] Isai. 14. 5.
[q] See Ps. 121. 4.
[r] Isai. 30. 30.
[s] See Ps. 16. 5.
[t] Gen. 3. 22. Ex. 22. 8
[u] Ps. 119. 68.
[v] Cp. Eccles. 5. 17.
[w] Gen. 3. 17, 19.
[x] See Ps. 7. 10.
[y] Ps. 60. 5.
[z] Cp. Mark 4. 26, 27 (for mg.).
[a] See Ps. 40. 4.
[b] Cp. Gen. 33. 5.
[c] Prov. 2. 15.
[d] Deut. 28. 4. Cp. Ps. 132. 11.
[e] Ps. 92. 7, 9 & 94. 4.
[f] Ps. 128. 6. Gal. 6. 16.
[g] Ps. 120. 4.

126

A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 When the LORD [1]†[c]turned again the captivity of Zion,
We were like unto. them that [f]dream.
2 Then was our [h]mouth filled with laughter,
And our tongue with singing:
Then said they among the nations, heathen,
[i]The LORD ‡hath done great things for them.
3 The LORD hath done great things for us;
Whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O LORD,
As the streams in the South. south.
5 [l]They that sow in tears shall reap in §joy.
6 Though he He that goeth on his way weeping, forth and weepeth,
[2]bearing forth the seed; ‖precious seed,
He shall shall doubtless come again with joy, rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him.*

[h] Job 8. 21.
[i] See Ps. 71. 19.
[l] Cp. Jer. 31. 9 & Ezra 6. 22 & Neh. 12. 43 & Gal. 6. 9. See Hag. 2. 3--9.

127

A Song of [b]Ascents; of degrees **for Solomon.

1 Except the LORD build the house,
They labour in vain ††that build it:
Except the LORD [q]keep the city,
The watchman waketh but in vain.
2 It is vain for you that ye to rise up early, and so late take rest, to sit up late,
[v]And to eat the bread of [w]toil sorrows:
For so he giveth unto his [y]beloved [3z]sleep.
3 Lo, [b]children are an heritage of the LORD:
And [d]the fruit of the womb is *his* reward.
4 As arrows *are* in the hand of [g]a mighty man, man;

[q] See Ps. 121. 4.
[v] Cp. Eccles. 5. 17.
[w] Gen. 3. 17, 19.
[y] Ps. 60. 5.
[z] Cp. Mark 4. 26, 27 (for mg.).
[b] Cp. Gen. 33. 5.
[d] Deut. 28. 4. Cp. Ps. 132. 11.
[g] Ps. 120. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *brought back those that returned to Zion* [2] Or, *bearing the measure of seed* [3] Or, *in sleep*
A.V. * Heb. *wickedness.* † Heb. *returned the returning of Zion.* ‡ Heb. *hath magnified to do with them.*
§ Or, *singing.* ‖ Or, *seed basket.* ** Or, *of Solomon.* †† Heb. that are *builders of it in it.*

So are the children of the youth.
5 Happy is the man that *hath
his quiver full of them:
They shall not be ashamed,
When they / but they †shall speak with their / the enemies [c]in the gate.

128

A Song of [e]Ascents. / degrees.

1 [f]Blessed is every one that
feareth the LORD, / LORD;
That [h]walketh in his ways.
2 For thou [i]shalt eat the labour
of thine hands:
Happy shalt thou be, and it
shall be well with thee.
3 Thy wife shall be as [l]a fruitful
vine, in the innermost parts / vine by the sides of thine
house:
Thy children like [m]olive plants, / plants
round about thy table.
4 Behold, that thus shall the
man be blessed
That feareth the LORD.
5 [p]The LORD [1]shall bless thee
[q]out of Zion:
And [2]thou shalt see [s]the good
of Jerusalem all the days
of thy life.
6 Yea, thou shalt see thy [u]children's children. / children,
[3x]Peace be / *and* peace upon Israel.

129

A Song of [e]Ascents. / degrees.

1 [4‡]Many a time have they [b]afflicted me [d]from my youth up, / youth,
[f]Let / may Israel now say; / say:
2 [4]Many a time have they [b]afflicted me [d]from my youth up:
[i]Yet they have not prevailed
against me.
3 [k]The plowers plowed [l]upon
my back; / back:
They made long their furrows.
4 The LORD is righteous:
He hath cut asunder [n]the
cords of the wicked.

a See Ps. 35. 4.
b 2 Kin. 19. 26. Isai. 37. 27.
c See Job 5. 4.
d Ps. 37. 2. Job 8. 12.
e See Ps. 120. title.
f See Ps. 112. 1.
g See Ps. 79. 12.
h Ps. 119. 1. Cp. Prov. 8. 32.
i Isai. 3. 10. Cp. Ps. 109. 11.
j Ruth 2. 4.
k Ps. 118. 26.
l Ezek. 19. 10. Cp. Gen. 49. 22.
m See Ps. 52. 8.
n Ps. 69. 2, 14. Lam. 3. 55. Jonah 2. 2.
o Ps. 86. 6. 2 Chr. 6. 40.
p Ps. 134. 3.
q Ps. 20. 2. & 135. 21.
r Ps. 140. 6.
s Cp. Ps. 122. 9.
t Cp. Ps. 90. 8. See Job 10. 14.
u Prov. 17. 6. See Job 42. 16.
v Ps. 76. 7. Amos 2. 15. Nah. 1. 6. Mal. 3. 2. Eph. 6. 13. Rev. 6. 17. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
w ver. 7. Isai. 55. 7. Dan. 9. 9. See Ps. 86. 5, 15.
x Ps. 125. 5.
y 1 Kin. 8. 39, 40. Jer. 33. 8, 9. Cp. Rom. 2. 4.
z Ps. 40. 1. Isai. 8. 17 & 26. 8.
a See Ps. 33. 20.
b Cp. Ex. 1. 14 & Judg. 3. 8, 14 & 4. 3 & 6. 2 & 10. 8, *al.*
c Ps. 119. 74, 81.
d Isai. 47. 12. Jer. 2. 2 & 22. 21. Hos. 2. 15.
ee Cp. Ps. 123. 2.
f Ps. 124. 1.
g Cp. Ps. 63. 6 & 119. 147.
h See Ps. 5. 3.
i Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 8—10.
j Ps. 131. 3.
k Mic. 3. 12.
l Cp. Isai. 50. 6 & 51. 23.
m ver. 4.
n Ps. 2. 3.
o Ps. 111. 9. Luke 1. 68. Tit. 2. 14. Cp. Matt. 1. 21. See Ps. 25. 22.

5 Let them all be [a]ashamed / confounded and
turned backward, / back
All they that hate Zion.
6 Let them be as [b]the grass
upon the housetops,
Which [d]withereth afore it
[5]groweth up:
7 Wherewith the reaper / mower filleth not
his hand, / hand;
Nor he that bindeth sheaves
his [g]bosom.
8 Neither do they which go by
say,
[j]The blessing of the LORD be
upon you; / you:
We [k]bless you in the name of
the LORD.

130

A Song of [e]Ascents. / degrees.

1 Out of [n]the depths have I
cried unto thee, O LORD.
2 Lord, hear my voice:
[o]Let thine ears be attentive
To [r]the voice of my supplications.
3 If thou, [6]LORD, shouldest [t]mark
iniquities,
O Lord, who shall [v]stand?
4 But there is [w]forgiveness with
thee,
[y]That thou mayest be feared.
5 I [z]wait for the LORD, [a]my soul
doth wait,
And [c]in his word do I hope.
6 My soul [ee]*looketh* / *waiteth* for the Lord, / Lord
More than [g]watchmen *look* / they that watch for [h]the
morning; / morning:
Yea, / §*I say,* *more than* watchmen / they that watch
for the morning.
7 O Israel, / Let Israel [j]hope in the LORD; / LORD:
For [m]with the LORD there is
mercy,
And with him is plenteous
redemption.
8 And he shall [o]redeem Israel
From all his iniquities.

R.V. [1] Or, *bless thee* [2] Or, *see thou* [3] Or, And *peace upon Israel* [4] Or, *Much* [5] Or, *be plucked up* [6] Heb. *Jah.*

A.V. * Heb. *hath filled his quiver with them.* † Or, *shall subdue*, as Ps. 18. 47, or, *destroy.* ‡ Or, *Much.* § Or, *which watch unto the morning.*

131 A Song of [b]Ascents; degrees of David.

1 LORD, my heart is not [c]haughty,
nor mine eyes [e]lofty; lofty:
Neither do I [1*g]exercise myself in great matters,
Or in things [i]too wonderful †high for me.
2 Surely I have stilled behaved and quieted my soul; ‡myself,
Like a weaned as a [m]child with that is weaned of his mother, mother:
My soul is with me like even as a weaned child.
3 [o]O Israel, Let Israel hope in the LORD
§From this time forth henceforth and for evermore. ever.

132 A Song of [b]Ascents. degrees.

1 LORD, remember for David David,
All *and* all his [t]affliction; afflictions:
2 How he sware unto the LORD,
And [v]vowed unto [w]the Mighty mighty One *God* of Jacob: Jacob;
3 Surely I will not come into the [2]tabernacle of my house,
Nor go up into [3]my bed;
4 I will not [z]give sleep to mine eyes,
Or slumber to mine eyelids; eyelids,
5 Until I [bb]find out a place for the LORD,
[4]A tabernacle ‖an habitation for [w]the Mighty One mighty *God* of Jacob.
6 Lo, we heard of it in [5f]Ephrathah: at Ephratah:
We found it in [g]the field fields of [6]the wood.
7 We will go into his tabernacles; tabernacles:
We will [h]worship at his [i]footstool.
8 [j]Arise, O LORD, into thy [k]resting place; rest;
Thou, and the ark of thy [m]strength.
9 Let thy [n]priests be [o]clothed with righteousness;
And let thy [a]saints shout for joy.
10 For thy servant David's sake
[d]Turn not away the face of [f]thine anointed.
11 [h]The LORD hath sworn unto *in* truth David in truth; unto David;
[j]He will not turn from it: it;
[k]Of the fruit of **thy body will I set upon thy throne.
12 [l]If thy children will keep my covenant
And my testimony that I shall teach them,
Their children also shall shall also [n]sit upon thy throne for evermore.
13 For the LORD hath [p]chosen Zion;
He hath [q]desired it for his habitation.
14 This is my [r]resting place rest for ever:
Here will I [s]dwell; for I have desired it.
15 I will [7††]abundantly [u]bless her provision:
I will [x]satisfy her poor with bread.
16 Her [y]priests also will I clothe I will also clothe her priests with salvation:
And her [y]saints shall shout aloud for joy.
17 There will I make [8a]the horn of David to bud:
I have [9]ordained [c]a ‡‡lamp for [d]mine anointed.
18 His enemies will I [e]clothe with shame:
But upon himself shall his crown flourish.

133 A Song of [b]Ascents; degrees of David.

1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is
For [l]brethren to dwell §§together in unity!
2 It is like the precious [p]oil ointment upon [q]the head,

a Cp. Ps. 149. 5.
b See Ps. 120. title.
c Cp. Ps. 138. 6 & Isai. 57. 15.
d Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 24.
e See Ps. 101. 5.
f ver. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 39.
g Cp. Jer. 45. 5 & Rom. 12. 16.
h Ps. 89. 3, 34.
i See Job 42. 3.
j Ps. 110. 4.
k 2 Sam. 7. 12. 2 Chr. 6. 16. Luke 1. 32. Acts 2. 30.
l 1 Kin. 2. 4.
m Cp. Matt. 18. 3 & 1 Cor. 14. 20.
n 1 Kin. 8. 25. Cp. Job 36. 7.
o Ps. 130. 7.
p Ps. 78. 68. Cp. Ps. 135. 21.
q See Ps. 68. 16.
r ver. 8.
s Matt. 23. 21.
t 1 Chr. 22. 14.
u Ps. 147. 14.
v Ps. 50. 14.
w ver. 5. Gen. 49. 24. Isai. 49. 26 & 60. 16.
x Ruth 1. 6.
y ver. 9.
z Prov. 6. 4.
a Ezek. 29. 21. Cp. Luke 1. 69.
bb 1 Chr. 22. 7. Acts 7. 46.
c 1 Kin. 11. 36 & 15. 4. 2 Kin. 8. 19. 2 Chr. 21. 7.
d ver. 10.
e See Job 8. 22.
f 1 Sam. 17. 12. Cp. Gen. 35. 19.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 1.
h Ps. 5. 7.
i See Ps. 99. 5.
j Ps. 68. 1. 2 Chr. 6. 41, 42.
k ver. 14.
l Cp. Gen. 13. 8 & Heb. 13. 1.
m Ps. 78. 61.
n ver. 16.
o See Job 29. 14.
p Ex. 30. 25, 30.
q Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 8. 12.

R V. [1] Heb. *walk.* [2] Heb. *tent.* [3] Heb. *the couch of my bed.* [4] Heb. *Tabernacles.* [5] Or, *Ephraim* [6] Or, *Jaar* See 1 Chr. 13. 5. [7] Or, *surely* [8] Or, *a horn to spring forth unto David* [9] Or, *prepared*
A.V. * Heb. *walk.* † Heb. *wonderful.* ‡ Heb *my soul.* § Heb. *from now.* ‖ Heb. *habitations.* ** Heb. *thy belly.* †† Or, *surely.* ‡‡ Or, *candle.* §§ Heb. *even together.*

That ran down upon the beard,
Even Aaron's beard:
That came down upon the skirt of his garments;
3 Like As the dew of Hermon,
That cometh down
and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion:
For there the LORD commanded the blessing,
Even life for evermore.

134 A Song of Ascents.

1 Behold, bless ye the LORD, all ye servants of the LORD,
Which by night stand in the house of the LORD.
2 Lift up your hands to in the sanctuary,
And bless ye the LORD.
3 The LORD bless thee out of Zion;
that made heaven and earth
Even he that made heaven and earth.
bless thee out of Zion.

1 Praise ye the LORD.

135 Praise ye the name of the LORD;
Praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD:
LORD.
2 Ye that stand in the house of the LORD,
In the courts of the house of our God,
God,
3 Praise ye the LORD; for the LORD is good:
Sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.
4 For the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself,
And Israel for his peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that the LORD is great,
And that our Lord is above all gods.
6 Whatsoever the LORD pleased, that hath he done,
did he
In heaven heaven, and in earth, in the seas seas, and in all deeps.
all deep places.

a Jer. 10. 13 & 51. 16.

b Ex. 28. 33 & 39. 24. Cp. Ex. 28. 32 & 39. 23 & Job 30. 18 (for mg.).
c Cp. Job 28. 25, 26 & 38. 25 & Zech. 10. 1.
d Prov. 19. 12. Mic. 5. 7.
e Deut. 3. 9 & 4. 48.
f See Ps. 48. 1.
g Job 38. 22.
h Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. See Ps. 42. 8.
i See Ps. 78. 51.
j Deut. 6. 22.
k See Ps. 120. title.
l Ps. 135. 1.
m 1 Chr. 9. 33. Cp. Lev. 8. 35.
n Deut. 10. 8 & 18. 7. 1 Chr. 23. 30. 2 Chr. 29. 11 & 35. 5.
o For ver. 10—12, see Ps. 136. 17—22.
p See Ps. 28. 2.
q Ps. 63. 2.
r Deut. 29. 7. See Num. 21. 21—26.
s See Num. 21. 33—35.
t See Josh. 12. 7—24.
u Num. 6. 24.
v Ps. 128. 5.
w See Ps. 115. 15.
x Deut. 29. 8. See Ps. 78. 55.
y See Ps. 104. 35.
z Ex. 3. 15.
a See Ps. 113. 1.
b Ps. 102. 12.
c Deut. 32. 36.
d Ps. 92. 13.
e See Ps. 90. 13.
f See Ps. 100. 5.
g For ver. 15—18, see Ps. 115. 4—8.
h Ps. 147. 1. Cp. Ps. 52. 9.
i Deut. 7. 6, 7 & 10. 15. See Ps. 105. 6.
j Ex. 19. 5.
k Ps. 95. 3.
l Ps. 115. 3.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth;
He maketh lightnings for the rain;
He bringeth forth the wind out of his treasuries.
8 Who smote the firstborn of Egypt,
Both of man and beast.
9 He sent signs and wonders
Who tokens
into the midst of thee, O Egypt,
Upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.
10 Who smote many nations,
great
And slew mighty kings;
11 Sihon king of the Amorites,
And Og king of Bashan,
And all the kingdoms of Canaan:
12 And gave their land for an heritage,
An heritage unto Israel his people.
13 Thy name, O LORD, *endureth* for ever;
Thy
and thy memorial, O LORD,
throughout all generations.
14 For the LORD judge his people,
shall will
And repent himself concerning his servants.
he will
15 The idols of the nations are silver and gold,
heathen
The work of men's hands.
16 They have mouths, but they speak not;
Eyes have they, but they see not;
17 They have ears, but they hear not;
Neither is there any breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them like unto them;
shall be are
them:
Yea, every one that trusteth in them.
so is

R.V. 1 Or, *collar* 2 Or, *in holiness* 3 Heb. *Hallelujah.* 4 Heb. *Jah.* 5 Or, *great*
A.V. * Or, in *holiness.* † Heb. *from man unto beast.* ‡ Heb. *to generation and generation.*

19 [a]O house of Israel, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD, O house of Israel:
O house of Aaron, bless ye the LORD.
bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:
20 O house of Levi, bless ye the LORD.
Bless the LORD, O house of Levi:
Ye that fear the LORD, bless
ye the LORD.
21 Blessed be the LORD [c]out of
Zion,
Who which [e]dwelleth at Jerusalem.
[1,f]Praise ye the LORD.

136 [1] [h]O give thanks unto the LORD; for he is good:
[i]For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
2 O give thanks unto [k]the God of gods:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
3 O give thanks unto to [k]the Lord of lords:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
4 To him who alone [n]doeth great wonders:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
5 To him that [p]by understanding wisdom
[q]made the heavens:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
6 To him that [r]spread forth stretched out the earth
[s]above the waters:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
7 To him that [t]made great lights:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
8 The sun [*]to rule by day:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
9 The moon and stars to rule by night:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
10 To him that [v]smote Egypt in their firstborn:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
11 And [b]brought out Israel from among them:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
12 With [d]a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
13 To him which [g]divided the Red Sea in sunder. sea into parts:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
14 [j]And made Israel to pass through the midst of it:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
15 But [2,†,l]overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red Sea sea:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
16 To him which [m]led his people through the wilderness:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
17 To him [o]which smote great kings:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
18 And slew famous kings:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
19 Sihon king of the Amorites:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
20 And Og the king of Bashan:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
21 And gave their land for an heritage:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
22 Even an heritage unto Israel his [u]servant:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
23 Who [w]remembered us in our low estate:

a See Ps. 115. 9.
b Ex. 12. 51 & 13. 3.
c Ps. 128. 5.
d Deut. 4. 34.
e Ps. 132. 13, 14.
f ver. 1.
g See Ps. 78. 13.
h Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1 & 118. 1.
i See 1 Chr. 16. 41.
j Ex. 14. 21, 22.
k Deut. 10. 17.
l Ex. 14. 27. Cp. Ps. 78. 53.
m Ex. 15. 22. Deut. 8. 15. See Ps. 77. 20.
n See Ps. 72. 18.
o For ver. 17—22, see Ps. 135. 10—12.
p Prov. 3. 19. Jer. 10. 12 & 51. 15.
q See Gen. 1. 1.
r Isai. 42. 5 & 44. 24.
s Ps. 24. 2.
t Gen. 1. 16.
u Ps. 105. 6, 26.
v See Ps. 78. 51.
w Gen. 8. 1. Cp. Deut. 32. 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Heb. *shook off.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *for the rulings by day.* [†] Heb. *shaked off.*

For his mercy *endureth* for ever:
24 And hath [b]delivered / redeemed us from our adversaries / enemies.
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
25 He / Who [c]giveth food to all flesh:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.
26 O give thanks unto [f]the God of heaven:
For his mercy *endureth* for ever.

137

1 By the rivers of Babylon,
There we sat down, yea, we wept,
When we remembered Zion.
2 Upon the willows in the midst thereof
We hanged our harps
We hanged up our harps.
upon the willows in the midst thereof.
3 For there they that led / carried us away captive required of us [1]songs, / [*]a song;
And [2]they that [†]wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying*,
Sing us one of the songs of Zion.
4 [k]How shall we sing the LORD'S song
In a [‡]strange land?
5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem,
[m]Let my right hand forget *her cunning*.
6 Let my [n]tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth,
If I do not remember thee,
If I remember thee not;
let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth;
If I prefer not Jerusalem
Above [§]my chief joy.
7 Remember, O LORD, against / in the day of Jerusalem;
The children of [r]Edom
Who said, [‖t]Rase it, rase it,
Even to the foundation thereof.
8 O daughter of Babylon, [3]that art to be [**]destroyed; / [3]that [w]art to be [**]destroyed;
Happy shall he be, [††]that [y]rewardeth thee
As thou hast served us.
9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and [a]dasheth thy little ones
Against [††]the rock. / stones.

138

A Psalm of David.

1 [d]I will give thee thanks / praise thee with my whole heart:
Before [e]the gods will I sing praises / praise unto thee.
2 I will worship [g]toward thy [h]holy temple,
And give thanks unto / praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth:
For thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.
3 In the day that I called / when I cried thou answeredst me,
Thou didst encourage / *and* strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.
4 [i]All the kings of the earth shall give thee thanks, / praise thee, O LORD,
For / when they have heard / hear the words of thy mouth.
5 Yea, they shall sing of / in [j]the ways of the LORD / LORD:
For great is the glory of the LORD.
6 [l]For though / Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly:
But the haughty / proud he knoweth from afar / afar off.
7 [o]Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt [p]revive me; / me:
Thou shalt [q]stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies,
And thy [u]right hand shall save me.
8 The LORD will [v]perfect that which concerneth me:
[x]Thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever; / ever:
Forsake not [z]the works of thine own hands.

a 2 Kin. 8. 12. Isai. 13. 16. Hos. 10. 14. Nah. 3. 10.
b Ps. 107. 2.
c Ps. 104. 27. See Job 36. 31.
d Ps. 111. 1.
e Ps. 95. 3 & 96. 5.
f Ezra 5. 12. Neh. 1. 4. Dan. 2. 18.
g Ps. 28. 2. 1 Kin. 8. 29.
h Ps. 5. 7.
i See Ps. 102. 15.
j Ps. 103. 7.
k Cp. Neh. 2. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 131. 1 & Prov. 3. 34 & Luke 1. 48 & James 4. 6. See Ps. 113. 5, 6.
m Cp. Ps. 76. 5.
n Job 29. 10. Ezek. 3. 26.
o Cp. Ps. 23. 4.
p See Ps. 71. 20.
q Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 6 & Job 1. 12.
r Isai. 34. 5, 6. Lam. 4. 21, 22. Ezek. 35. 2. Cp. Amos 1. 11, 12. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Ezek. 25. 12—14 & Obad. 8—14.
s See Job 18. 20.
t Hab. 3. 13. Zeph. 2. 14.
u Ps. 60. 5.
v Ps. 57. 2. Cp. Phil. 1. 6.
w Isai. 21. 9 & 47. 1—15. Jer. 25. 12 & 50. 1—46 & 51. 1—64. See Isai. 13. 1—22.
x Ps. 136. 1. See 1 Chr. 16. 41.
y Jer. 51. 24, 56. Cp. Ps. 28. 4.
z See Ps. 100. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *words of song.* [2] Or, *our tormentors* [3] Or, *that art laid waste*
A.V. [*] Heb. *the words of a song.* [†] Heb. *laid us on heaps.* [‡] Heb. *land of a stranger* [§] Heb. *the head of my joy.* [‖] Heb. *Make bare.* [**] Heb. *wasted.* [††] Heb. *that recompenseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us.* [††] Heb. *the rock.*

139 For the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, thou hast [b]searched me, and known *me*.
2 Thou [d]knowest my downsitting and mine uprising,
Thou [e]understandest my thought afar off.
3 Thou [1]searchest out [2]compassest my path and my lying down,
And art acquainted with all my ways.
4 For there is not a word in my tongue,
But, lo, O LORD, [h]thou knowest it altogether.
5 Thou hast [j]beset me behind and before,
And [k]laid thine hand upon me.
6 [l]*Such* knowledge is [m]too wonderful for me;
It is high, I cannot attain unto it.
7 [o]Whither shall I go from thy spirit?
Or whither [p]shall I flee from thy presence?
8 [r]If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there:
[t]If I make my bed in Sheol, hell, behold, thou art there.
9 If I take the wings of the morning,
And dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;
10 Even there shall thy hand [x]lead me,
And thy right hand shall hold me.
11 If I say, [a]Surely the darkness shall [2]overwhelm me, cover me;
[3]And even the light about me shall be night; night shall be light about me.
12 [d]Even Yea, the darkness [†]hideth not from thee, thee;
But the night shineth as the day:
[‡]The darkness and the light are both alike *to thee*.
13 For thou hast [4][a]possessed my reins:
Thou hast [5][c]covered me in my mother's womb.
14 I will give thanks unto praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made:
[f]Wonderful marvellous are thy works;
And that my soul knoweth [§]right well.
15 [g]My [‖]frame substance was not [hidden] hid from thee,
When I was made in secret,
And curiously wrought in [i]the lowest parts of the earth.
16 Thine eyes did see mine unperfect substance, my substance, yet being unperfect;
And in thy [n]book [6]were all *my* [**]all *my* *members* were written,
[††]Which day by day in continuance were fashioned,
When as yet there was none of them.
17 How precious also are thy [q]thoughts unto me, O God!
How great is the sum of them!
18 [s]If I should count them, they are more in number than [u]the sand:
When I awake, I am still with thee.
19 [7]Surely thou wilt [v]slay the wicked, O God:
[w]Depart from me therefore, ye [y]bloodthirsty bloody men.
20 For they [8][z]speak against thee wickedly,
And thine enemies [9][b]take *thy name* in vain.
21 [c]Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee?
And [10]am not I [e]grieved with those that [f]rise up against thee?

a Deut. 32. 6 (mg.).
b Jer. 12. 3. See Ps. 7. 9 & 17. 3 & 44. 21.
c Cp. Job 10. 11.
d 2 Kin. 19. 27. Lam. 3. 63.
e Cp. Job 14. 16 & 31. 4 & Matt. 9. 4 & John 2. 24, 25.
f See Ps. 72. 18.
g Cp. Job 10. 8—10 & Eccles. 11. 5.
h Heb. 4. 13.
i Ps. 63. 9.
j Job 19. 8.
k Job 9. 33.
l Rom. 11. 33.
m Job 42. 3.
n Ps. 56. 8.
o Cp. Jer. 23. 24.
p Jonah 1. 3.
q Ps. 92. 5.
r Cp. Amos 9. 2.
s Ps. 40. 5.
t Cp. Job 26. 6.
u Gen. 22. 17.
v Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Ps. 9. 17.
w See Ps. 6. 8.
x ver. 24. Ps. 23. 3.
y Ps. 5. 6.
z Cp. Jude 15.
a Cp. Job 22. 14.
b Ex. 20. 7.
c See Ps. 26. 5.
d Job 34. 22. Cp. Dan. 2. 22.
e Ps. 119. 158.
f Ps. 59. 1.

R.V. 1 Or, *winnowest* 2 Or, *cover* 3 Or, *Then the night shall be light about me* 4 Or, *formed* 5 Or, *knit me together* 6 Or, *they were all written*, even *the days that were ordained* 7 Or, *Oh that thou wouldest slay* 8 Or, *utter thy name* (Heb. *thee*) Or, as otherwise read, *rebel against thee* 9 Or, *lift themselves up* against thee *for vanity* 10 Or, *do not I loathe*

A.V. * Or, *winnowest.* † Heb. *darkeneth not* ‡ Heb. *as is the darkness, so is the light.* § Heb. *greatly.* ‖ Or, *strength*, or, *body.* ** Heb. *all of them.* †† Or, what *days they should be fashioned.*

22 I hate them with perfect hatred:
I count them mine enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart:
[c]Try me, and know my thoughts:
24 And see if there be any *way wicked of [1]wickedness way in me,
And [e]lead me in [f]the way everlasting.

140

For the Chief Musician. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

1 [h]Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man; man:
Preserve me from [i]the †violent man: man;
2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart;
Continually [j]do they [2]gather themselves are they gathered together for war.
3 They have [l]sharpened their tongue tongues like [n]a serpent;
[p]Adders' poison is [q]under their lips. Selah. [Selah
4 Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked;
Preserve me from [i]the violent man: man;
Who have purposed to thrust aside overthrow my steps. goings.
5 The proud have [t]hid a snare for me, and cords;
They have spread [u]a net by the way side. wayside;
They have set [w]gins for me. Selah. [Selah
6 [a]I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God:
Give ear unto hear [c]the voice of my supplications, O LORD.
7 O GOD the Lord, [e]the strength of my salvation,
Thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

a Cp. Ps. 35. 25.
b Isai. 14. 21.
c Ps. 26. 2.
d Cp. Prov. 12. 13 & 18. 7. See Ps. 7. 16.
e ver. 10.
f Cp. Jer. 6. 16 & 18. 15.
g Cp. Ps. 11. 6 & 18. 13.
h Ps. 71. 4 & 119. 153, 170.
i Ps. 18. 48. Prov. 3. 31.
j See Ps. 56. 6.
k Ps. 9. 4.
l Cp. Ps. 52. 2.
m 1 Kin. 8. 45, 49. 59.
n Ps. 58. 4.
o Cp. Ps. 64. 10.
p Cited Rom. 3. 13.
q Ps. 10. 7.
r Cp. Ps. 11. 7.
s Ps. 40. 13 & 70. 5.
t Ps. 35. 7 & 141. 9 & 142. 3. Jer. 18. 22.
u Job 18. 8—10.
v Luke 1. 10. Rev. 5. 8 & 8. 3, 4.
w Ps. 64. 5.
x See Ps. 28. 2.
y See Ex. 29. 41.
z Ps. 34. 13.
a Ps. 142. 5.
b Mic. 7. 5.
c Ps. 28. 2 & 31. 22 & 130. 2. al.
d Ps. 119. 36.
e Ps. 28. 8.
f ver. 9. Ps. 94. 4.
g Prov. 23. 6.

8 [a]Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked; wicked:
Further not his evil wicked device;
‡*lest* they [b]exalt themselves. Selah. [Selah
9 As for the head of those that compass me about,
Let [d]the mischief of their own lips cover them.
10 Let [g]burning coals fall upon them:
Let them be cast into the fire;
Into [3]deep pits, that they rise not up again.
11 [4]An evil speaker shall not Let not §an evil speaker be established in the earth:
Evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.
12 I know that the LORD will [k]maintain the cause of the afflicted,
And [m]the right of the needy. poor.
13 Surely [o]the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name:
[r]The upright shall dwell in thy presence.

141

A Psalm of David.

1 LORD, I have called upon thee; cry unto thee: [s]make haste unto me: me;
Give ear unto my voice, when I call cry unto thee.
2 Let [v]my prayer be ‖set forth as incense before thee. before thee *as* incense;
[x]The *and* the lifting up of my hands as [y]the evening [5]sacrifice.
3 [z]Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth;
[b]Keep the door of my lips.
4 [d]Incline not my heart to any evil thing,
To be occupied in deeds of wickedness practise wicked works
With men that [f]work iniquity:
And [g]let me not eat of their dainties.

R.V. [1] Or, *grief* [2] Or, *stir up wars* [3] Or, *floods* [4] Heb. *A man of tongue.* [5] Or, *oblation*
A.V. * Heb. *way of pain*, or, *grief.* † Heb. *man of violences.* ‡ Or, *let them not be exalted.* § Heb. *a man of tongue.* Or, *an evil speaker, a wicked man of violence, be established in the earth: let him be hunted to his overthrow.* ‖ Heb. *directed.*

5 *[a]Let the righteous smite me, me; *it shall be* a kindness; kindness:
And let him reprove me, me; *it shall be* as oil upon the head; an excellent oil,
Let not my head refuse it:
which shall not break my head:
[1]For even in their [2]wickedness [f]shall my yet my prayer also *shall be* in their prayer continue.
calamities.
6 Their judges are [h]thrown down overthrown
When their by the sides of the rock; in stony places,
And they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.
7 As when one ploweth and cleaveth the earth,
Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth,
[3]Our bones [j]are scattered at [4]the grave's mouth. as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.
8 For But [l]mine eyes are unto thee, O GOD the Lord:
[m]In thee do I put is my trust; [5]†leave not my soul destitute.
9 Keep me from [o]the snare snares which they have laid for me,
And [from] the gins of the workers of iniquity.
10 Let the wicked [q]fall into their own nets,
Whilst that I withal [6]‡escape.

142 §[r]Maschil of David; A Prayer when he was in [s]the cave; a Prayer. David, cave.

1 I [t]cry with my voice unto the LORD. cried unto the LORD with my voice;
With my voice unto the LORD do did I [u]make my supplication.
2 I [v]pour poured out my complaint before him;
I shew shewed before him my trouble.
3 When my spirit [7]was [w]overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path.
In the way wherein I walk walked have they [x]hidden privily laid a snare for me.
4 ‖[8][y]Look I looked on *my* [z]right hand, and see; [9]for there is beheld, but *there was* knoweth would know no man that me:
[a]Refuge hath **failed me; ††no man [b]careth cared for my soul.
5 I cried unto thee, O LORD; LORD:
I said, Thou art my [c]refuge, refuge
My and my [d]portion in [e]the land of the living.
6 [f]Attend unto my cry; for [g]I am brought very low:
Deliver me from my persecutors; [h]for they are stronger than I.
7 [i]Bring my soul out of prison, that I may give thanks unto praise thy name:
The righteous shall [9]compass me about;
For thou shalt [k]deal bountifully with me.

143 A Psalm of David.

1 Hear my prayer, O LORD; LORD, [n]give ear to my supplications:
In thy [p]faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy [p]righteousness.
2 And [r]enter not into judgement judgment with thy servant; servant:
For [s]in thy sight shall no man living be justified.
3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul;
[w]He hath smitten my life down to the ground; ground;
[y]He hath made me to dwell in dark places, darkness, as those that have been long dead.
4 Therefore [10]is my spirit [a]overwhelmed within me;
My heart within me is desolate.
5 [b]I remember the days of old;
[d]I meditate on all thy doings; works;
I muse on the work of thy hands.
6 [h]I spread stretch forth my hands unto thee:
[j]My soul *thirsteth* after thee, as [l]a weary thirsty land. Selah. [Selah
7 [m]Make haste to answer me, O LORD; LORD;
Hear me speedily, [n]my spirit faileth:

a Cp. Prov. 9. 8 & 19. 25 & 25. 12 & 27. 6 & Eccles. 7. 5.
b Ps. 16. 5.
c Ps. 27. 13.
d Ps. 17. 1.
e Ps. 79. 8.
f Cp. Ps. 109. 4.
g Ps. 18. 17.
h 2 Chr. 25. 12. Cp. Luke 4. 29.
i Isai. 42. 7. Cp. Ps. 143. 11.
j Ps. 53. 5. Cp. Ezek. 37. 1.
k Ps. 13. 6.
l Ps. 25. 15.
m See Ps. 11. 1.
n Ps. 140. 6.
o See Ps. 140. 5.
p 1 John 1. 9. Cp. Ps. 31. 1.
q Cp. Ps. 7. 15.
r Cp. Job 14. 3.
s Ps. 130. 3. 1 Kin. 8. 46. Job 9. 2 & 15. 14 & 25. 4. Eccles. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 23. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
t Ps. 47. 7 (mg.).
u See Ps. 57. title.
v Ps. 3. 4.
w See Ps. 88. 3—6.
x Ps. 30. 8.
y Lam. 3. 6.
z Cp. Isai. 26. 16. See Ps. 102. title.
a See Ps. 77. 3.
b Ps. 77. 5, 11.
c Ps. 140. 5.
d Ps. 77. 12 & 111. 2.
e Ps. 69. 20.
f Ps. 16. 8.
g Cp. Ps. 31. 11.
h See Job 11. 13.
i Job 11. 20. Jer. 25. 35. Amos 2. 14 (mg.).
j Ps. 42. 2.
k Jer. 30. 17 (mg.).
l Cp. Ps. 63. 1.
m Ps. 69. 17 & 102. 2.
n Cp. Ps. 84. 2.
o See Ps. 14. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *For still is my prayer against their wickedness* [2] Or, *calamities* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *Their.* [4] Heb. *the mouth of Sheol.* [5] Or, *pour thou not out my life* [6] Heb. *pass over.* [7] Or, *fainted* [8] According to some ancient versions, *I looked... and saw &c.* [9] Or, *crown themselves because of me* [10] Or, *my spirit fainteth*
A.V. * Or, *Let the righteous smite me kindly, and reprove me; let not* their *precious oil break my head, &c.* † Heb. *make not my soul bare.* ‡ Heb. *pass over.* § Or, A Psalm *of David, giving instruction.* ‖ Or, *Look on the right hand, and see.* ** Heb. *perished from me.* †† Heb. *no man sought after my soul.*

[a] Hide not thy face from me;
[*c] Lest I become like be like unto them that go down into the pit.
8 [e] Cause me to hear thy loving-kindness in the morning;
For in thee do I [g] trust:
[h] Cause me to know the way wherein I should walk;
[j] For I lift up my soul unto thee.
9 [k] Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies:
[1] I [†] flee unto thee to hide me.
10 [n] Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God:
[2q] Thy spirit is good; [r] lead me in into [3t] the land of uprightness.
11 [v] Quicken me, O LORD, [w] for thy name's sake:
In for thy righteousness righteousness' sake [x] bring my soul out of trouble.
12 And in of thy lovingkindness mercy [y] cut off mine enemies,
And destroy all them that afflict my soul soul:
For I am thy [a] servant.

. [a] Ps. 27. 9.
[b] Ps. 102. 11 & 109. 23. Job 8. 9.
[c] Ps. 28. 1 & 88. 4.
[d] Ps. 16. 9. Cp. Isai. 64. 1.
[e] Cp. Ps. 90. 14.
[f] See Ps. 104. 32.
[g] Ps. 11. 1 & 25. 2.
[h] Ps. 25. 4.
[i] See Ps. 18. 14.
[j] Ps. 25. 1.
[k] Ps. 59. 1 & 142. 6.
[l] Ps. 18. 16.
[m] Ps. 69. 14.
[n] Cp. Ps. 119. 12.
[o] Ps. 18. 44, 45.
[p] Ps. 12. 2 & 41. 6.
[q] Neh. 9. 20.
[r] See Ps. 23. 3.
[s] Cp. Ps. 106. 26 & Gen. 14. 22 & Deut. 32. 40 & Isai. 62. 8.
[t] Isai. 26. 10. Cp. Ps. 27. 11.
[u] Ps. 33. 2, 3.
[v] See Ps. 71. 20.
[w] Ps. 23. 3 & 25. 11.
[x] Ps. 142. 7.
[y] Ps. 54. 5.
[z] Ps. 18. 50 (mg.).
[a] See Ps. 116. 16.

144

A Psalm of David.

1 Blessed be the LORD [‡] my [b] rock strength,
[c] Which teacheth my hands [§] to war,
And my fingers to fight:
2 ‖ My [e] lovingkindness goodness, and my [f] fortress fortress;
My [g] high tower, and my deliverer;
My [i] shield, and he in whom I trust;
Who [j] subdueth my people under me.
3 LORD, [k] what is man, that thou [l] takest knowledge of him? him!
Or the son of man, that thou makest account of him? him!
4 [n] Man is like to [4] vanity:

[b] See Ps. 18. 2, 31, 46.
[c] Ps. 18. 34.
[d] Cp. Ps. 128. 3.
[e] Cp. Ps. 59. 10, 17 & Jonah 2. 8.
[f] Ps. 18. 2 & 91. 2.
[g] Ps. 18. 2 & 59. 9.
[h] Cp. Zech. 9. 15.
[i] Ps. 7. 10 & 18. 2.
[j] Ps. 18. 47.
[k] See Ps. 8. 4.
[l] See Ps. 31. 7.
[m] Cp. Amos 4. 3.
[n] Ps. 39. 5.
[o] Cp. Jer. 29. 16.

His days are as [b] a shadow that passeth away.
5 [d] Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down:
[f] Touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.
6 [i] Cast forth lightning, and scatter them; them:
[‡] Send shoot out thine arrows, and discomfit destroy them.
7 [‡] Stretch forth Send thine [**] hand from above;
[m] Rescue rid me, and deliver me out of great waters,
Out of from the hand [o] of strangers strange children;
8 Whose mouth speaketh [p] vanity,
And their right hand is [s] a right hand of falsehood.
9 I will sing [u] a new song unto thee, O God:
Upon [u] a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.
10 It is he that giveth [††] [z] salvation unto kings:
Who rescueth delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.
11 Rescue Rid me, and deliver me out of from the hand [o] of strangers, strange children,
Whose mouth speaketh [p] vanity,
And their right hand is a right hand of falsehood. falsehood:

12 When That our sons shall be *may be* as [d] plants grown up in their youth;
And *that* our daughters *may be* as [h] corner stones hewn stones, [‡‡] polished after the fashion similitude of a palace; palace:
13 *When That* our garners are *may be* full, affording [§§] all manner of store; store:
And that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our fields; streets:
14 *When That* our oxen are well laden *may be* [*] strong to labour;
When that there is be no [m] breaking in, and no nor [5o] going forth, out;

R.V. [1] Heb. *Unto thee have I hidden.* [2] Or, *Let thy good spirit lead me* [3] Or, *a plain country* [4] Heb. *a breath.* [5] Or, *sallying*

A.V. [*] Or, *for I am become like, &c.* [†] Heb. *hide me with thee.* [‡] Heb. *my rock.* [§] Heb. *to the war, &c.* ‖ Or, *My mercy.* [**] Heb. *hands.* [††] Or, *victory.* [‡‡] Heb. *cut.* [§§] Heb. *from kind to kind.* [*] Heb. *able to bear burdens, or, laden with flesh.*

And that *there be* streets; no [a]outcry complaining in our streets.

15 [b]Happy is the *is that* people, that is in such a case:
Yea, [d]happy is the *is that* people, whose God is the LORD.

145 *A Psalm of* [g]praise; of David.
David's *Psalm* of praise.

1 [i]I will extol thee, my God, O [j]King, king;
And I will bless thy name for ever and ever.
2 Every day will I bless thee;
[m]And I will praise thy name for ever and ever.
3 [o]Great is the LORD, and highly greatly to be praised;
*And his [p]greatness is unsearchable.
4 [r]One generation shall laud praise thy works to another,
And shall declare thy mighty acts.
5 Of I will speak of [u]the glorious majesty honour of thine honour, thy majesty,
And of thy wondrous works, †works. will I meditate.
6 And men shall speak of [y]the might of thy terrible acts; acts:
And I will ‡declare thy greatness.
7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy [b]great goodness,
And shall sing of thy righteousness.
8 The LORD is [d]gracious, and full of compassion;
Slow to anger, and §of great mercy.
9 The LORD is [f]good to all; all:
And his tender mercies are over all his works.
10 [h]All thy works shall give thanks unto praise thee, O LORD;
And thy [i]saints shall bless thee.
11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom,
And talk of thy power;
12 To [c]make known to the sons of men his [e]mighty acts,
And [f]the glory of the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
13 [h]Thy kingdom is ‖an everlasting kingdom,
And thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
14 The LORD [k]upholdeth all that fall,
And [l]raiseth up all those that be bowed down.
15 The eyes of all **[n]wait upon thee;
And thou givest them their meat in due season.
16 Thou [q]openest thine hand,
And [1][s]satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
17 The LORD is [t]righteous in all his ways,
And †gracious ††holy in all his works.
18 The LORD is [w]nigh unto all them that call upon him,
To all that call upon him [x]in truth.
19 He will [z]fulfil the desire of them that fear him; him:
He also will [a]hear their cry, and will save them.
20 The LORD [c]preserveth all them that love him; him:
But all the wicked will he destroy.
21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD; LORD:
And [e]let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

146 [1] [2]‡‡[g]Praise ye the LORD.
Praise the LORD, O my soul.
2 [j]While I live will I praise the LORD:

[a] Cp. Isai. 24. 11 & Jer. 14. 2 & 46. 12.
[b] Deut. 33. 29.
[c] Ps. 105. 1.
[d] Ps. 33. 12 & 146. 5.
[e] ver. 4. Ps. 150. 2. Deut. 3. 24.
[f] ver. 5.
[g] ver. 21. Cp. Ps. 100. title.
[h] See Ps. 10. 16.
[i] Ps. 99. 5, 9.
[j] Ps. 98. 6.
[k] Cp. Ps. 37. 17, 24.
[l] Ps. 146. 8.
[m] Cp. Ps. 146. 2.
[n] Ps. 104. 27.
[o] Ps. 48. 1.
[p] Job 5. 9. Cp. Isai. 40. 28.
[q] Ps. 104. 28.
[r] Isai. 38. 19.
[s] Cp. Ps. 104. 21 & 147. 9.
[t] See Ps. 116. 5.
[u] ver. 12.
[v] Ps. 18. 25. Jer. 3. 12.
[w] Cp. Ps. 34. 18 & 119. 151 & Deut. 4. 7.
[x] John 4. 23, 24.
[y] Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
[z] Prov. 10. 24. Cp. John 9. 31.
[a] Ps. 31. 22.
[b] Isai. 63. 7.
[c] See Ps. 97. 10.
[d] See Ps. 86. 5, 15.
[e] Cp. Ps. 150. 6.
[f] See Ps. 100. 5.
[g] See Ps. 135. 1.
[h] Cp. Ps. 19. 1 & 103. 22.
[i] Cp. Ps. 132. 9, 16.
[j] Ps. 63. 4. Cp. Ps. 145. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *satisfiest every living thing with favour* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.*
A.V. * Heb. *and of his greatness* there is *no search.* † Heb. *things*, or, *words.* ‡ Heb. *declare it.* § Heb. *great in mercy.* ‖ Heb. *a kingdom of all ages.* ** Or, *look unto thee.* †† Or, *merciful*, or, *bountiful.* ‡‡ Heb *Hallelujah.*

[a]I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
3 [c]Put not your trust in princes,
[e]Nor in the son of man, in whom there is [f]no *help.
4 [h]His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth;
In that very day his [1]thoughts perish.
5 [l]Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help,
Whose [o]hope is in the LORD his God:
6 [p]Which made heaven, heaven, and earth,
The sea, and all that in them is, therein *is:*
[r]Which keepeth truth for ever:
7 [t]Which executeth judgement judgment for the oppressed; oppressed:
[u]Which giveth food to the hungry: hungry.
[w]The LORD looseth the prisoners; prisoners:
8 [y]The LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blind; blind:
[a]The LORD raiseth up them that are bowed down; down:
[c]The LORD loveth the righteous; righteous:
9 [d]The LORD preserveth the strangers;
[f]He upholdeth relieveth the fatherless and widow; widow:
But [g]the way of the wicked he [2]turneth upside down.
10 [i]The LORD shall reign for ever,
Thy *even* thy God, O Zion, unto all generations.
[3k]Praise ye the LORD.

[1 3k]Praise ye the LORD; LORD:
147 [4]For [m]it is good to sing praises unto our God;
For [n]it is pleasant, pleasant; *and* [o]praise is comely.
2 The LORD [q]doth build up Jerusalem; Jerusalem:
He [t]gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.
3 He healeth [b]the broken in heart,
And [d]bindeth up their [5†]wounds.
4 He [g]telleth the number of the stars;
He [t]giveth calleth them all by *their* names.
5 [j]Great is our Lord, and [k]mighty in of great power; power:
[‡m]His understanding is infinite.
6 The LORD [u]upholdeth lifteth up the meek:
He bringeth casteth the wicked down to the ground.
7 [q]Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving;
Sing praises praise upon [s]the harp unto our God:
8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds,
Who prepareth [v]rain for the earth,
Who maketh [x]grass to grow upon the mountains.
9 He [z]giveth to the beast his food,
And to [b]the young ravens which cry.
10 He delighteth not in [e]the strength of the horse:
He taketh no not pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The LORD [h]taketh pleasure in them that fear him,
In those that [j]hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;
Praise thy God, O Zion.
13 For he hath strengthened [l]the bars of thy gates;
He hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 [6§]He [p]maketh peace in thy borders; borders,
He *and* [r]filleth thee with [s]the [7‖]finest of the wheat.
15 He [u]sendeth out forth his commandment upon earth; earth:

---

a Ps. 104. 33.
b Ps. 34. 18.
c Ps. 118. 9.
d Ezek. 34. 16.
e Ps. 118. 8. Cp. Isai. 2. 22 & Jer. 17. 5.
f Ps. 60. 11 & 108. 12.
g Cp. Gen. 15. 5.
h Ps. 104. 29. 1 Mac. 2. 63. Cp. Eccles. 12. 7. See Job 10. 9 & 34. 14, 15.
i Isai. 40. 26.
j Ps. 48. 1.
k Nah. 1. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 144. 15.
m Isai. 40. 28. Cp. Job 5. 9.
n Cp. Ps. 146. 8, 9.
o Ps. 119. 116. See Ps. 2. 12.
p See Ps. 115. 15.
q Ex. 15. 21. Cp. Ps. 95. 1, 2.
r Cp. Ps. 100. 5 & 117. 2.
s See 1 Chr. 15. 16.
t Ps. 103. 6.
u Ps. 107. 9 & 145. 15.
v See Job 5. 10.
w Ps. 105. 20. Isai. 61. 1. Cp. Ps. 68. 6.
x Ps. 104. 14. Job 38. 27.
y Matt. 9. 30. John 9. 7.
z Ps. 104. 27, 28.
a Ps. 145. 14. Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
b See Job 38. 41.
c Ps. 11. 7.
d Cp. Ex. 22. 21.
e Ps. 33. 17.
f Deut. 10. 18. Cp. Ex. 22. 22. See Ps. 10. 14.
g Cp. Ps. 147. 6.
h Ps. 149. 4.
i See Ps. 10. 16.
j Ps. 33. 18.
k See Ps. 135. 1.
l Neh. 7. 3.
m Ps. 92. 1.
n Ps. 135. 3.
o Ps. 33. 1.
p Ex. 34. 24. Prov. 16. 7. Isai. 60. 17, 18.
q Ps. 51. 18 & 102. 16.
r Ps. 132. 15.
s Ps. 81. 16 (& mg. for mg.). Deut. 32. 14 (for mg.).
t Deut. 30. 3. Isai. 11. 12 & 27. 13 & 56. 8. Ezek. 39. 28.
u Cp. Ps. 148. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *purposes* [2] Or, *maketh crooked* [3] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [4] Or, *For he is good: sing praises unto our God, for he is gracious* [5] Heb. *sorrows.* [6] Heb. *He maketh thy border peace.* [7] Heb. *fat of wheat.*

A.V. * Or, *salvation.* † Heb. *griefs.* ‡ Heb. *of his understanding* there is *no number.* § Heb. *Who maketh thy border peace.* ‖ Heb. *fat of wheat.*

His word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth [b]snow like wool;
He scattereth [e]the hoar frost like ashes.
17 He casteth forth his [h]ice like morsels:
Who can stand before his [j]cold?
18 He [k]sendeth out his word, and melteth them:
He causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.
19 He sheweth *his word unto Jacob,
His [n]statutes and his judgements unto Israel.
20 He [p]hath not dealt so with any nation:
And as for his judgements, they have not known them.
[1][s]Praise ye the LORD.

[1] [1]†[s]Praise ye the LORD.
148 Praise ye the LORD [u]from the heavens:
Praise him [w]in the heights.
2 Praise ye him, all his angels:
Praise ye him, all his [y]host.
3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:
Praise him, all ye stars of light.
4 Praise him, ye [b]heavens of heavens,
And ye [d]waters that be above the heavens.
5 [f]Let them praise the name of the LORD:
For [h]he commanded, and they were created.
6 He hath also [k]stablished them for ever and ever:
He hath made [m]a decree [2]which [n]shall not pass away.
7 Praise the LORD [o]from the earth,
Ye [3r]dragons, and all deeps:
8 [t]Fire and hail, [u]snow and vapour;
[v]Stormy wind [w]fulfilling his word:
9 [u]Mountains and all hills;
[c]Fruitful trees and all [d]cedars:
10 [f]Beasts and all cattle;
Creeping things and [‡g]flying fowl:
11 Kings of the earth and [i]all peoples;
Princes and all judges of the earth:
12 Both young men and maidens;
Old men and children:
13 [l]Let them praise the name of the LORD:
For [m]his name alone is §exalted;
[o]His glory is above the earth and heaven.
14 And he hath [q]lifted up the horn of his people,
[r]The praise of all his saints;
Even of the children of Israel, a people [t]near unto him.
[1][s]Praise ye the LORD.

[1] [1]†[s]Praise ye the LORD.
149 Sing unto the LORD [v]a new song,
And his praise in [x]the assembly of the saints.
2 Let Israel [z]rejoice in [a]him that made him:
Let the children of Zion be joyful in their [c]King.
3 Let them praise his name ‖in [e]the dance:
Let them sing praises unto him with [g]the timbrel and [i]harp.
4 For the LORD [j]taketh pleasure in his people:
He will [l]beautify the meek with [5]salvation.
5 Let the saints be joyful in glory:
Let them [p]sing for joy aloud upon their [q]beds.
6 *Let* [s]the high praises of God *be* **in their [6]mouth,
And [x]a two-edged sword in their hand;

[a] Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13 & 55. 12.
[b] Job 37. 6.
[c] Gen. 1. 11.
[d] Ps. 104. 16.
[e] Cp Job 38. 29.
[f] Gen. 1. 24.
[g] Gen. 1. 20, 21.
[h] Job 37. 10 (& mg.).
[i] Cp. Rev. 7. 9.
[j] Job 37. 9.
[k] ver. 15. Cp. Job 37. 12. See Ps. 33. 9 & 107. 20.
[l] ver. 5.
[m] Ps. 8. 1.
[n] Mal. 4. 4. Cp. Ps. 78. 5. See Deut. 33. 2—4.
[o] See Ps. 113. 4.
[p] Deut. 4. 7. See Deut. 4. 32—34.
[q] See 1 Sam. 2. 1.
[r] Cp. Deut. 10. 21 & Jer. 17. 14.
[s] See Ps. 135. 1.
[t] Deut. 4. 7. Eph. 2. 17.
[u] Cp. ver. 7. See Ps. 69. 34.
[v] See Ps. 33. 3.
[w] Matt. 21. 9.
[x] Ps. 89. 5, 7.
[y] See Ps. 103. 20, 21.
[z] Ps. 85. 6.
[a] See Ps. 95. 6 & Job 35. 10.
[b] Ps. 68. 33. Deut. 10. 14. Neh. 9. 6. See 1 Kin. 8. 27.
[c] 1 Sam. 12. 12. Zech. 9. 9.
[d] Gen. 1. 7.
[e] Ps. 150. 4. Cp. Ps. 30. 11.
[f] ver. 13.
[g] Ps. 150. 4. Ex. 15. 20.
[h] See Ps. 33. 6, 9.
[i] Ps. 150. 3.
[j] Ps. 35. 27 & 147. 11.
[k] Ps. 119. 90, 91.
[l] Cp. Isai. 61. 3.
[m] Cp. Job 28. 26 & Jer. 31. 35, 36 & 33. 25.
[n] Cp. Ps. 104. 9 & Esth. 1. 19 (& mg.) & Job 14. 5.
[o] Cp. ver. 1.
[p] See Job 35. 10.
[q] Ps. 4. 4 & 63. 6. Cp. Hos. 7. 14.
[r] Cp. Gen. 1. 21. See Ps. 74. 13.
[s] Cp. Ps. 66. 17.
[t] Ps. 18. 12 & 105. 32.
[u] Ps. 147. 16.
[v] Ps. 107. 25.
[w] Ps. 103. 20. See Ps. 147. 15—18.
[x] Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16 & 2. 12. Cp. Prov. 5. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [2] Or, *which none shall transgress* [3] Or, *sea-monsters* Or, *waterspouts* [4] Or, *a horn for his people, a praise for all his saints; even for &c.* [5] Or, *victory* [6] Heb. *throat.*
A.V. * Heb. *his words.* † Heb. *Hallelujah.* ‡ Heb. *birds of wing.* § Heb. *exalted.* ‖ Or, *with the pipe.* ** Heb. *in their throat.*

7 To execute vengeance upon the nations, heathen,
And punishments upon the peoples, people;
8 To bind their kings with [c]chains,
And their nobles with fetters of iron;
9 To execute upon them the judgement judgment [g]written:
[1h]This honour have all his saints.
[2k]Praise ye the LORD.

[1 2*k]Praise ye the LORD.

150 Praise God in his [m]sanctuary:
Praise him in [o]the firmament of his power.

[a] Ps. 145. 12.
[b] Deut. 3. 24.
[c] Cp. Job 36. 8.
[d] Ps. 98. 6.
[e] Ps. 33. 2 & 71. 22.
[f] Ps. 149. 3.
[g] Isai. 65. 6. Cp. Job 13. 26.
[h] Cp. Ps. 148. 14.
[i] Ps. 45. 8. Cp. Isai. 38. 20.
[j] Job 21. 12.
[k] See Ps. 135. 1.
[l] 2 Sam. 6. 5. 1 Chr. 15. 16, 19, 28 & 25. 1, 6.
[m] Cp. Ps. 11. 4 & 134. 2.
[n] Cp. Ps. 145. 21.
[o] Cp. Ps. 63. 34.

2 Praise him for his [a]mighty acts:
Praise him according to his excellent [b]greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of [d]the †trumpet:
Praise him with [e]the psaltery and [e]harp.
4 Praise him with [f]the timbrel and ‡[f]dance:
Praise him with [i]stringed instruments and ‡the pipe, organs.
5 Praise him upon the loud [l]cymbals:
Praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.
6 Let [n]every thing that hath breath praise [3]the LORD.
[2k]Praise ye the LORD.

THE PROVERBS.

I [1a]The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel: Israel;
2 To know wisdom and instruction;
To discern perceive the words of understanding;
3 To receive the instruction in wise dealing, of wisdom,
In [k]righteousness justice, and judgement judgment, and [§]equity;
4 To give [4j]subtilty to [k]the simple,
To the young man knowledge and [‖]discretion:
5 That the A wise man may will hear, and [p]increase in will increase learning;
And that the a man of understanding may shall attain unto sound wise counsels:
6 To understand a proverb, and [5]a figure
[**]the interpretation;

[a] ch. 10. 1 & 25. 1. 1 Kin. 4. 32. Eccles. 12. 9.
[b] ch. 22. 17 & 26. 23.
[c] Judg. 14. 12. Ps. 78. 2. Wisd. 8. 8. Ecclus. 39. 3.
[d] ch. 9. 10. Ecclus. 1. 14. Cp. ch. 15. 33. See Job 28. 28.
[e] Cp. Ecclus. 21. 12.
[f] ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1, 11, 21 & 4. 1, 10, al.
[g] ch. 6. 20. Cp. Ps. 34. 11 & Eph. 6. _, 2.
[h] ch. 2. 9.
[i] ch. 3. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
[j] ch. 8. 5, 12 (& mg. for mg.).
[k] ch. 8. 5 & 14. 15, 18. Ps. 116. 6, al.
[l] ch. 4. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 22.
[m] Cp. Gen. 41. 42 & Dan. 5. 29.
[n] ch. 2. 11 & 3. 21.
[o] ch. 16. 29.
[p] ch. 9. 9.
[q] ver. 18. ch. 12. 6. Jer. 5. 26.
[r] ver. 18. Ps. 10. 8 & 64. 5.
[s] Ps. 56. 1 & 124. 3. Cp. Num. 16. 32, 33.

[b]The words of the wise, and their [6c]dark sayings.

7 [d]The fear of the LORD is [††]the [7]beginning of knowledge:
But [e]the foolish fools despise wisdom and instruction.
8 [f]My son, [g]hear the instruction of thy father,
And forsake not [i]the [8]law of thy mother:
9 For they shall be [‡‡]a chaplet an ornament of grace unto thy head,
And [m]chains about thy neck.
10 [f]My son, if sinners [o]entice thee,
Consent thou not.
11 If they say, Come with us,
[q]Let us lay wait for blood,
[r]Let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause;
12 Let us [s]swallow them up alive as [9]Sheol, the grave;

R.V. [1] Or, *He is the honour of all his saints* [2] Heb. *Hallelujah.* [3] Heb. *Jah.* [4] Or, *prudence* [5] Or, *an interpretation* [6] Or, *riddles* [7] Or, *chief part* [8] Or, *teaching* [9] Or, *the grave*
A.V. * Heb. *Hallelujah.* † Or, *cornet.* ‡ Or, *pipe.* § Heb. *equities.* ‖ Or, *advisement.* ** Or, *an eloquent speech.* †† Or, *the principal part* ‡‡ Heb. *an adding.*

[1]And whole, as [a]those that go down into the pit:
13 We shall find all precious substance,
We shall fill our houses with spoil;
14 [2]Thou shalt cast thy lot among us;
We will all have one purse:
15 [f]My son, [g]walk not thou in the way with them;
[i]Refrain thy foot from their path:
16 For [j]their feet run to evil,
And they make haste to shed blood.
17 [k]Surely in vain [3]is the net spread,
[*]In the sight of any bird:
18 And these [n]lay wait for their own blood;
They [n]lurk privily for their own lives.
19 [q]So are the ways of every one that is [r]greedy of gain;
[s]It taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 †[t]Wisdom crieth aloud in the street.
She uttereth her voice in the broad places;
21 She crieth [4]in the chief place of concourse;
At the entering in of the gates,
In the city she uttereth her words:
22 How long, ye [z]simple ones, will ye love simplicity?
And the [b]scorners delight in their scorning,
And fools [c]hate knowledge?
23 Turn you at my reproof:
Behold, I will [f]pour out my spirit unto you,
I will make known my words unto you.
24 [g]Because I have called, and [h]ye refused;
I have [i]stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
25 But ye have [b]set at nought all my counsel,
And [c]would none of my reproof:
26 I also [d]will laugh in the day of your calamity;
I will mock when your [e]fear cometh;
27 When your fear cometh as [5][h]a storm,
And your calamity cometh on as a whirlwind;
When distress and anguish come upon you.
28 [k]Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer;
They shall [m]seek me [6]diligently, but they shall not find me:
29 For that they [o]hated knowledge,
And [p]did not choose the fear of the LORD:
30 [b]They would none of my counsel;
[c]They despised all my reproof:
31 Therefore shall they eat of [u]the fruit of their own way,
And be [v]filled with their own devices.
32 For [w]the backsliding ‡turning away of the simple shall slay them,
And [y]the [7]prosperity of fools shall destroy them.
33 But [a]whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell securely, safely,
And shall be [c]quiet without fear of evil.

2 1 [d]My son, [e]if thou wilt receive my words,
And lay up my commandments with thee;
2 So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom,
And apply thine heart to understanding;
3 Yea, if thou cry after discernment,

a Ps. 28. 1. b See Ps. 107. 11.
c Cp. Ps. 81. 11 & Luke 7. 30.
d See Ps. 2. 4.
e ch. 10. 24. Jer. 48. 43 & 49. 5.
f See ver. 8. g ch. 4. 14 & 24. 1. Ps. 1. 1.
h Cp. Zeph. 1. 15.
i Cp. Ps. 119. 101.
j ch. 6. 18. Isai. 59. 7. Cp. Rom. 3. 15.
k See 1 Sam. 8. 18 & Job 27. 9.
l Cp. Job 40. 24.
m See Ps. 63. 1 (& mg.).
n ver. 11.
o ver. 22. ch. 5. 12. Cp. Job 21. 14.
p Cp. Job 21. 14.
q Cp. Job 8. 13.
r ch. 15. 27.
s Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
t ch. 8. 1 & 9. 3. Cp. John 7. 37.
u Jer. 6. 19.
v ch. 14. 14. Isai. 3. 11. Cp. Job 4. 8.
w Jer. 2. 19.
x ch. 8. 3.
y Cp. Ps. 73. 18, 19.
z See ver. 4.
a Cp. Ps. 25. 12, 13.
b See Ps. 1. 1.
c Ps. 112. 7, 8.
d See ch. 1. 8.
e Cp. ch. 4. 1, 10, 20 & 7. 1.
f Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 17.
g Isai. 65. 12 & 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13.
h Zech. 7. 11.
i Rom. 10. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *Even the perfect* [2] Or, *Cast in thy lot* [3] Or, *the net is spread in the sight &c.* [4] Heb. *at the head of the noisy streets.* [5] Or, *desolation* [6] Or, *early* [7] Or, *careless ease*
A.V. [*] Heb. *in the eyes of every thing that hath a wing.* † Heb. *Wisdoms*, that is, *Excellent wisdom.* ‡ Or, *ease of the simple.*

And *lift up thy voice [a]for understanding;
4 If thou seek her as [c]silver,
And search for her as for [e]hid treasures;
5 Then [g]shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD,
And find the knowledge of God.
6 For [i]the LORD giveth wisdom:
Out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and understanding:
7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the upright:
[1]*He is* [j]a shield to them that [k]walk in integrity;
8 [2]That he may guard the paths of judgement,
[3]And [m]preserveth the way of his [n]saints.
9 [p]Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgement,
And equity; *yea,* every good path.
10 For wisdom shall enter into thine heart,
And knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;
11 [v]Discretion shall [w]watch over thee,
Understanding shall keep thee:
12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil,
From the man that speaketh [a]froward things;
13 Who forsake the paths of uprightness,
To [d]walk in the ways of darkness;
14 Who [g]rejoice to do evil,
And [h]delight in the frowardness of the wicked;
15 Who are [i]crooked in their ways,
Whose ways *are* crooked,
[l]And [m]they froward in their paths:
16 [n]To deliver thee from [o]the strange woman,
Even from [q]the stranger which [5][s]flattereth with her words;
17 Which forsaketh [b]the [6]guide of her youth,
And forgetteth [d]the covenant of her God:
18 [f]For [7]her house inclineth unto death,
And her paths unto [8][h]the dead:
19 None that go unto her return again,
Neither they attain unto the paths of life:
20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men,
And keep the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright [l]shall dwell in the [9]land,
And the perfect shall remain in it.
22 But the wicked shall be [o]cut off from the [9]land,
And they that deal treacherously shall be [t][r]rooted out of it.

3 [1][s]My son, forget not my [10]law;
But let thine heart keep [t]my commandments:
2 For [u]length of days, and ‡long life,
And [x]peace, shall they add to thee.
3 Let not [11][y]mercy and [z]truth forsake thee:
[b]Bind them about thy neck;
[c]Write them upon the table of thine heart:
4 So shalt thou [e]find favour and [12]§[f]good understanding
In the sight of God and man.
5 [i]Trust in the LORD with all thine heart;
And [k]lean not upon thine own understanding:
6 In all thy ways [p]acknowledge him,
And he [r]shall [13]direct thy paths.
7 [t]Be not wise in thine own eyes:

[a] ch. 4. 1, 5, 7.
[b] Jer. 3. 4. Cp. Ps. 55. 13.
[c] ch. 3. 14.
[d] Cp. Mal. 2. 14, 15.
[e] Job 3. 21. Cp. Matt. 13. 44.
[f] ch. 7. 27.
[g] Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & John 7. 17 & 14. 21.
[h] Job 26. 5 (mg. for mg.).
[i] Job 32. 8.
[j] ch. 30. 5. See Ps. 3. 3.
[k] Ps. 84. 11.
[l] ch. 10. 30. See Ps. 37. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
[m] 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 66. 9 & 97. 10.
[n] See Ps. 30. 4.
[o] See Ps. 37. 38.
[p] Cp. ver. 5.
[q] ch. 1. 3.
[r] ch. 15. 25. Deut. 28. 63. Ps. 52. 5.
[s] See ch. 1. 8.
[t] Deut. 8. 1 & 30. 16, 20.
[u] ver. 16. ch. 4. 10 & 9. 11 & 10. 27. See Ps. 91. 16.
[v] ch. 1. 4.
[w] ch. 6. 22.
[x] ch. 1. 33. Ps. 119. 165.
[y] Cp. Ps. 85. 10.
[z] Cp. ch. 20. 28 & Isai. 59. 14.
[a] ch. 6. 14 & 8. 13 & 10. 31, 32, *al.*
[b] Cp. ch. 1. 9 & 6. 21 & 7. 3.
[c] ch. 7. 3. Cp. Jer. 17. 1 & 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[d] Ps. 82. 5. Cp. John 3. 19, 20.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 26 & Luke 2. 52 & Rom. 14. 18.
[f] See Ps. 111. 10.
[g] Jer. 11. 15. Cp. ch. 10. 23.
[h] Cp. Ps. 50. 18 & Rom. 1. 32.
[i] Ps. 37. 3, 5.
[j] Ps. 125. 5. Cp. ch. 21. 8.
[k] Cp. Jer. 9. 23 & Eccles. 5. 2.
[l] ch. 14. 2.
[m] ch. 3. 32.
[n] ch. 7. 5.
[o] ch. 5. 3, 20 & 22. 14 & 23. 33 (mg.).
[p] 1 Chr. 28. 9.
[q] ch. 6. 24 & 23. 27.
[r] Cp. Ps. 73. 24.
[s] ch. 6. 24. Ps. 5. 9.
[t] Cp. Rom. 12. 16. See ch. 12. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, And *a shield for &c.* [2] Or, *That they may keep* [3] Or, *Yea, he preserveth* [4] Or, *the evil man*
[5] Heb. *maketh smooth her words.* [6] Or, *guide* [7] Or, *she sinketh down unto death, which is her house* [8] Or, *the shades*
Heb. *Rephaim.* [9] Or, *earth* [10] Or, *teaching* [11] Or, *kindness* [12] Or, *good repute* [13] Or, *make*
straight or *plain*

A.V. * Heb. *giveth thy voice.* † Or, *plucked up.* ‡ Heb. *years of life.* § Or, *good success.*

[a]Fear the LORD, and depart from evil:
8 It shall be *[c]health to thy navel,
And [1]†[d]marrow to thy bones.
9 Honour the LORD with thy substance,
And with [g]the firstfruits of all thine increase:
10 So shall thy [h]barns be filled with plenty,
And thy [f]fats presses shall overflow burst out with new wine.

11 [l]My son, despise not the [2]chastening of the LORD;
Neither be weary of his reproof correction:
12 For whom the LORD loveth he reproveth correcteth;
Even as [p]a father the son in whom he delighteth.
13 [r]Happy is the man that findeth wisdom,
And ‡the man that [3]getteth understanding.
14 [v]For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver,
And the gain thereof than [x]fine gold.
15 She is more precious than [z]rubies:
And none of all [a]the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16 [c]Length of days is in her right hand;
In and in her left hand are [d]riches and honour.
17 Her [f]ways are ways of pleasantness,
And all her paths are peace.
18 She is [h]a tree of life to them that [j]lay hold upon her:
And happy is every one that retaineth her.

a Job 1. 1 & 28. 28.
b ch. 8. 27. Ps. 104. 5, 24 & 136. 5.
c Cp. ch. 4. 22.
d See Job 21. 24.
e Gen. 7. 11. Cp. Job 38. 8.
f Job 36. 28.
g Ex. 23. 19 & 34. 26. Deut. 26. 2. Ecclus. 7. 31 & 35. 8.
h Deut. 28. 8.
i ch. 4. 21.
j Isai. 5. 2 (mg.).
k See ch. 4. 22.
l Cited Heb. 12. 5, 6. See Job 5. 17.
m Cp. ch. 1. 9.
n ch. 10. 9. Cp. ch. 28. 18 & Ps. 91. 11.
o ch. 4. 12. Ps. 91. 12.
p Deut. 8. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 32.
q Cp. ch. 6. 22 & Ps. 3. 5 & 4. 8. See Job 11. 19.
r ch. 8. 34, 35. Ecclus. 25. 10.
s Jer. 31. 26.
t Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 14. See Ps. 91. 5.
u Cp. Job 5. 21.
v See Job 28. 15—19.
w See 1 Sam. 2. 9.
x ch. 8. 10, 19 & 16. 16. Ps. 19. 10.
y Gal. 6. 10.
z Job 28. 18.
a ch. 8. 11. See Wisd. 7. 8—11.
b Ecclus. 4. 3. Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Deut. 24. 15.
c ver. 2.
d ch. 8. 18 & 22. 4.
e ch. 6. 14 & 12. 20 & 14. 22.
f Cp. Matt. 11. 29, 30.
g Cp. Judg. 18. 7, 27.
h ch. 11. 30 & 13. 12 & 15. 4. Gen. 2. 9 & 3. 22. Rev. 2. 7 & 22. 2.
i Cp. Rom. 12. 18.
j ch. 4. 13.

19 [b]The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth;
By understanding hath [b]he §established the heavens.
20 By his knowledge [e]the depths were are broken up,
And [f]the skies clouds drop down the dew.

21 My son, [i]let not them depart from thine eyes eyes:
Keep sound wisdom and discretion discretion:
22 So shall they be [k]life unto thy soul,
And [m]grace to thy neck.
23 [n]Then shalt thou walk in thy way securely safely,
[o]And [4]thy foot shall not stumble.
24 [q]When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid:
Yea, thou shalt lie down, and [s]thy sleep shall be sweet.
25 [t]Be not afraid of sudden fear,
Neither of [u]the [5]desolation of the wicked, when it cometh: cometh.
26 For the LORD shall be thy confidence,
And shall [w]keep thy foot from being taken.
27 [y]Withhold not good from ‖them to whom it is due,
When it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 [b]Say not unto thy neighbour,
Go, and come again,
And to-morrow to morrow I will give;
When thou hast it by thee.
29 **[e]Devise not evil against thy neighbour,
Seeing he [g]dwelleth securely by thee.
30 [i]Strive not with a man without cause,
If he have done thee no harm.

R.V. [1] Or, *refreshing* Heb. *moistening.* [2] Or, *instruction* [3] Heb. *draweth forth.* [4] Heb. *thou shalt not dash thy foot.* [5] Or, *storm*
A.V. * Heb. *medicine.* † Heb. *watering*, or, *moistening.* ‡ Heb. *the man* that *draweth out understanding.* § Or, *prepared.* ‖ Heb. *the owners thereof.* ** Or, *Practise no evil.*

31 [a]Envy thou not [*b]the man of violence, oppressor,
And choose none of his ways.
32 For [c]the perverse froward is an abomination to the LORD:
But his [1g]secret is with the upright. righteous.
33 [h]The curse of the LORD is in the house of the wicked; wicked:
But he [k]blesseth the habitation of the righteous. just.
34 [2]Surely he [m]scorneth [n]the scorners, scorners:
[3m]But he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35 [p]The wise shall inherit glory; glory:
But [4r]shame [†]shall be the promotion of fools.

4 1 [i]Hear, my sons, ye children, the instruction of a father,
And attend to know [u]understanding: understanding.
2 For I give you good [w]doctrine; doctrine,
Forsake ye not my [5]law.
3 For I was a son unto my father, my father's son,
[y]Tender and [6z]only beloved in the sight of my mother.
4 And he He [a]taught me, me also, and said unto me,
[c]Let thine heart retain my words; words:
[d]Keep my commandments, and live: live.
5 [c]Get wisdom, get [u]understanding; understanding:
Forget *it* not, not; neither decline from the words of my mouth: mouth.
6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee; thee:
[h]Love her, and she shall keep thee.
7 [7]Wisdom *is* [k]the principal thing; *therefore* get wisdom:
Yea, and with all thou hast gotten thy getting get [u]understanding.
8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee:
She shall [c]bring thee to honour, [d]when thou dost embrace her.
9 She shall give to thine head [f]a chaplet an ornament of grace:
[‡]A crown of [8]beauty glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 [i]Hear, [j]O my son, and receive my sayings;
And [l]the years of thy life shall be many.
11 I have [o]taught thee in the way of wisdom;
I have led thee in paths of upright rightness. paths.
12 When thou goest, [q]thy steps shall not be straitened;
And if when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13 [t]Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go:
Keep her; for she is thy [v]life.
14 [x]Enter not into the path of the wicked,
And walk go not in the way of evil men.
15 Avoid it, pass not by it; it,
Turn from it, and pass on. away.
16 For they [b]sleep not, except they have done mischief;
And their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness,
[f]And drink the wine of violence.
18 But [g]the path of the righteous just is as [9i]the shining light,
That shineth [j]more and more unto [l]the perfect day.
19 [m]The way of the wicked is as [n]darkness:
They know not at what they [o]stumble.

20 [p]My son, attend to my words;

---

a See Ps. 37. 1.
b Ps. 18. 48 & 140. 1.
c 1 Sam. 2. 30.
d Cp. S. of S. 2. 6.
e ch. 2. 15.
f ch. 1. 9.
g See Job 29. 4.
h Ps. 37. 22. Zech. 5. 4. Mal. 2. 2. See Lev. 26. 14–39.
i ch. 1. 8. Cp. ch. 5. 7 & 7. 24 & 8. 33 & Ps. 34. 11.
j ch. 2. 1.
k Cp. Job 8. 6.
l See ch. 3. 2.
m Cp. Ps. 18. 26 & James 4. 6 & 1 Pet. 5. 5. See Ps. 138. 6.
n See Ps. 1. 1.
o See 1 Sam. 12. 23.
p Ecclus. 37. 26.
q Cp. Job 18. 7 & Ps. 18. 36 & 119. 45.
r Cp. ch. 14. 29 (& mg. for mg.) & Phil. 3. 19.
s ch. 3. 23.
t ch. 3. 18.
u ch. 2. 2.
v ver. 22. Cp. John 1. 4 & 1 John 5. 12.
w Job 11. 4.
x ch. 1. 15. Ps. 1. 1.
y See 1 Chr. 22. 5.
z Zech. 12. 10. See Ps. 22. 20 (mg. for mg.).
a 1 Chr. 28. 9. Cp. Eph. 6. 4.
b Cp. Ps. 36. 4.
c Cp. ch. 3. 1.
d ch. 7. 2. Lev. 18. 5. Isai. 55. 3.
e ch. 2. 2.
f Cp. Amos 2. 8.
g Job 11. 17 & 22. 28. Isai. 60. 3 & 62. 1, 2. Dan. 12. 3.
h Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 10.
i 2 Sam. 23. 4. See Ps. 97. 11.
j Cp. Ps. 84. 7.
k Cp. ch. 1. 7.
l Cp. 1 John 3. 2.
m 1 Sam. 2. 9. Isai. 59. 9, 10. Jer. 23. 12. John 12. 35. Cp. Job 18. 5.
n Cp. Matt. 6. 23.
o Cp. John 11. 10 & 1 John 2. 10.
p ver. 10.

R.V. 1 Or, counsel Or, friendship 2 Or, Though 3 Or, Yet 4 Or, fools carry away shame 5 Or, teaching
6 Heb. an only one. 7 Or, The beginning of wisdom is, Get wisdom 8 Or, glory 9 Or, the light of dawn
A.V. * Heb. a man of violence. † Heb. exalteth the fools. ‡ Or, she shall compass thee with a crown of glory.

Incline thine ear unto my sayings.
21 [a]Let them not depart from thine eyes;
[c]Keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22 For they are [d]life unto those that find them,
And [*e]health to all their flesh.
23 Keep thy heart [1†]with all diligence;
For [f]out of it are [g]the issues of life.
24 Put away from thee [‡h]a froward mouth,
And [i]perverse lips put far from thee.
25 [l]Let thine eyes look right on,
And let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
26 [2§m]Make level / Ponder the path of thy feet,
[p]And [§]let all thy ways be [3]established.
27 [q]Turn not to the right hand nor to the left:
Remove thy foot from evil.

5 [1s]My son, attend unto my wisdom; / wisdom,
[‡]Incline / *and* bow thine ear to my understanding:
2 That thou mayest [preserve / regard] [v]discretion,
And that thy lips may [w]keep knowledge.
3 For the lips of [y]a strange woman [a]drop *as* an honeycomb, / honey,
And her [‖]mouth is [b]smoother than oil:
4 But her [latter] end is [d]bitter as [e]wormwood,
[h]Sharp as [i]a two-edged / twoedged sword.
5 Her feet [j]go down to death;
Her steps take hold on [4]Sheol; / hell.
6 [5]So that she [l]findeth not / Lest thou shouldest ponder the [level] path of life: / life,
Her ways are unstable *and* [6]she moveable, *that* thou knoweth *it* not. / canst not know *them*.
7 [b]Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me, / Hear me now therefore, O ye children,
And depart not from the words of my mouth.
8 Remove thy way far from her,
And come not nigh the door of her house:
9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others,
And thy years unto the cruel:
10 Lest strangers be filled with [**]thy [7]strength; / wealth;
And thy [l]labours *be* in the house of an alien; / a stranger;
11 And thou [8k]mourn at [thy latter end, / the last,]
When thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12 And say, [m]How have I hated instruction,
And my heart [o]despised reproof;
13 Neither have I / And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers,
Nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14 [r]I was [well nigh / almost] in all evil
In the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15 Drink [u]waters out of thine own cistern,
And running waters out of thine own well.
16 [9]Should / Let thy [x]springs / fountains be dispersed abroad,
And rivers of [water / waters] [z]in the streets? / streets.
17 [c]Let them be [for thyself alone, / only thine own,]
And not [for strangers / strangers'] with thee.
18 Let thy [u]fountain be [blessed; / blessed:]
And [f]rejoice [in / with] [g]the wife of thy youth.
19 [*As* a / *Let her be as* the] loving [k]hind and a pleasant doe, / pleasant roe;
Let her breasts [††m]satisfy thee at all times;

a ch. 3. 21.
b See ch. 4. 1.
c Cp. ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 13. ch. 8. 35 & 21. 21. Deut. 32. 47. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 8.
e ch. 3. 8 & 12. 18 & 13. 17, *al.*
f Cp. Matt. 12. 35.
g Cp. Ps. 68. 20.
h ch. 6. 12.
i Ps. 127. 2.
j ch. 2. 15.
k Ezek. 24. 23.
l Cp. Ecclus. 7. 36 & Heb. 12. 2.
m ch. 1. 22, 29. See ch. 12. 1.
n ch. 5. 6, 21. Cp. Heb. 12. 13.
o ch. 1. 25. See Ps. 107. 11.
p Cp. Ps. 119. 5.
q Deut. 5. 32 & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7. 1 Kin. 15. 5.
r Cp. Ps. 94. 17.
s ch. 4. 20. Cp. ch. 2. 1, 2.
t ch. 22. 17.
u ver. 18. Cp. ch. 9. 17 & S. of S. 4. 12, 15 & Jer. 2. 13.
v ch. 1. 4.
w Mal. 2. 7.
x See Ps. 68. 26.
y See ch. 2. 16.
z Cp. Jer. 9. 21 & Zech. 8. 5.
a S. of S. 4. 11 (& mg.).
b Ps. 55. 21.
c Cp. ch. 14. 10.
d Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.
e Deut. 29. 18. Jer. 9. 15. Lam. 3. 15, 19. Rev. 8. 11.
f Deut. 24. 5.
g Mal. 2. 14.
h Ps. 57. 4. Cp. Ps. 55. 21.
i See Ps. 149. 6.
j See ch. 7. 27.
k S. of S. 2. 9, 17 & 8. 14.
l ver. 21. ch. 4. 26.
m Cp. Jer. 31. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *above all that thou guardest* 2 Or, *Weigh carefully* 3 Or, *ordered aright* 4 Or, *the grave*
5 Or, *Lest thou find the level &c.* Or, *Lest thou weigh carefully the path of life* 6 Or, *thou canst not know* them 7 Or, *wealth*
8 Or, *groan* 9 Or, *Let*
A.V. * Heb. *medicine.* † Heb. *above all keeping.* ‡ Heb. *frowardness of mouth, and perverseness of lips.*
§ Or, *all thy ways shall be ordered aright.* ‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Heb. *thy strength.* †† Heb. *water thee.*

And [1*]be thou ravished always with her love.

20 For And why shouldest wilt thou, my son, [1]be ravished with [b]a strange woman,
And embrace the bosom of [b]a stranger?

21 For [e]the ways of man are [f]before the eyes of the LORD,
And he [2h]maketh level pondereth all his paths goings.

22 His [j]own iniquities shall [k]take the wicked, wicked himself,
And he shall be holden with the cords of his sin. †sins.

23 [n]He shall die for lack of without instruction;
And in the greatness of his folly he shall [p]go astray.

6 1 My son, if thou art become be [s]surety for thy neighbour, friend,
If thou hast [s]stricken [3]thy hands for hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art [u]snared with the words of thy mouth,
Thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself,
Seeing when thou art come into the hand of thy neighbour; friend;
Go, [4a]humble thyself, ‡and [b]importune make sure thy neighbour. friend.

4 [c]Give not sleep to thine eyes,
Nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a [5]roe from the hand *of the hunter*,
And [h]as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 [j]Go to [k]the ant, thou [d]sluggard;
Consider her ways, and [n]be wise:

7 [o]Which having no [6r]chief, guide,
[r]Overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat [a]in the summer,
And [a]gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 [c]How long wilt thou [7]sleep, [d]O sluggard?
When wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 [g]*Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
[g]A little [i]folding of the hands to [7]sleep:

11 [l]So shall thy [m]poverty come as a [8]robber, one that travelleth,
And thy want as [9]an armed man.

12 [o]A worthless naughty person, a man of iniquity; wicked man,
He walketh with [q]a froward mouth; mouth.

13 He [r]winketh with his eyes, he [10]speaketh with his feet,
He [11]maketh signs teacheth with his fingers;

14 [t]Frowardness is in his heart, he
[v]deviseth evil mischief continually;
[w]He [12]§soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly;
[x]On a sudden suddenly shall he be broken, broken
[y]and that without remedy.

16 There be These [z]six things which doth the LORD hateth; hate:
Yea, [z]seven which are an abomination [13]‖unto him:

17 [dd]Haughty eyes, [e]a lying tongue,
**A proud look,
And [f]hands that shed innocent blood; blood,

18 [g]An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations,
[i]Feet that be swift in running to mischief; mischief,

19 [l]A false witness that [14m]uttereth speaketh lies,
And he that [12w]soweth discord among brethren.

20 [q]My son, keep the commandment of thy father's commandment, thy father,

---

[a] Cp. ch. 10. 5.
[b] See ch. 2. 16.
[c] Cp. Jonah 1. 6.
[d] ch. 10. 26.
[e] Ps. 119. 168.
[f] Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 4. 13. See Job 14. 16 & Ps. 11. 4.
[g] ch. 24. 33.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] Eccles. 4. 5.
[j] See Ps. 7. 15, 16.
[k] ch. 6. 2.
[l] ch. 24. 34.
[m] Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 12. 24 & 13. 4, *al.*
[n] See Job 4. 21.
[o] ch. 16. 27.
[p] Cp. Job 12. 24.
[q] ch. 4. 24.
[r] ch. 10. 10. Ps. 35. 19. Ecclus. 27. 22.
[s] See Job 17. 3.
[t] See ch. 2. 12.
[u] Cp. ch. 5. 22.
[v] Cp. Mic. 2. 1. See ch. 3. 29.
[w] Cp. ch. 16. 28.
[x] Isai. 30. 13, 14. Jer. 19. 11.
[y] ch. 29. 1. 2 Chr. 36. 16.
[z] Cp. Ecclus. 23. 16 & 25. 7 & 26. 5. See Job 5. 19.
[a] Cp. Ps. 68. 30 (mg.).
[b] Cp. Luke 11. 8 & 18. 5.
[c] ch. 20. 13. Ps. 132. 4.
[dd] Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 16. 5 & 21. 4. See Ps. 101. 5.
[e] ch. 12. 22 & 17. 7. Ps. 31. 18 & 120. 2.
[f] Deut. 19. 10. Isai. 1. 15 & 59. 3, 7.
[g] Gen. 6. 5.
[h] See Ps. 91. 3.
[i] See ch. 1. 16.
[j] Cp. Job 12. 7.
[k] ch. 30. 25.
[l] See Ps. 27. 12.
[m] ch. 12. 17 & 14. 5, 25 & 19. 5, 9.
[n] ch. 23. 19 & 27. 11.
[o] Cp. ch. 30. 27.
[p] ch. 25. 15 (& mg. for mg.). Isai. 1. 10 (mg. for mg.).
[q] See ch. 1. 8.
[r] Ex. 5. 6, 15.

R.V. [1] Heb. *go astray.* [2] Or, *weigheth carefully* [3] Or, *thy hand with a stranger* [4] Or, *bestir* [5] Or, *gazel*
[6] Or, *judge* [7] Heb. *lie down.* [8] Or, *rover* [9] Heb. *a man with a shield.* [10] Or, *shuffleth* [11] Or, *teache*
[12] Heb. *letteth loose.* [13] Heb. *of his soul.* [14] Heb. *breatheth out.*
A.V. * Heb. *err thou always in her love.* † Heb. *sin.* ‡ Or, *so shalt thou prevail with thy friend.* § Heb. *caste*
forth. ‖ Heb. *of his soul.* ** Heb. *Haughty eyes.*

[a]And forsake not the [1]law of thy mother:
21 [b]Bind them continually upon thine heart,
[c]Tie *and* tie them about thy neck.
22 [d]When thou walkest, goest, it shall lead thee;
[d]When thou [2]sleepest, it shall [f]watch over keep thee;
And when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.
23 For [3]the commandment is [h]a *lamp; and [4]the law is light;
And [i]reproofs of instruction are the way of life:
24 To keep thee from the evil woman,
From the flattery [†]of [k]the stranger's tongue, tongue of a strange woman.
25 [l]Lust not after her beauty in thine heart;
Neither let her take thee with her [o]eyelids.
26 For [p]on account by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to [r]a piece of bread:
And [5][‡]the adulteress [s]hunteth will hunt for the precious life.
27 Can a man take [t]fire in his [u]bosom,
And his clothes not be burned?
28 Or can Can one [v]walk go upon hot coals,
And his feet not be scorched burned?
29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife;
Whosoever toucheth her shall [y]not be [6]unpunished. innocent.
30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal
To [a]satisfy his soul when he is hungry: hungry;
31 But [b]if he be found, he shall restore [c]sevenfold;
He shall give all the substance of his house.
32 He that *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman is [f]void of lacketh [7][§]understanding:
He *that* doeth it that would destroy destroyeth his own soul.
33 Wounds A wound and dishonour shall he get;
And his reproach shall not be wiped away.
34 For [e]jealousy is the rage of a man; man:
And therefore he will not spare in [g]the day of vengeance.
35 ‖He will not regard any ransom;
Neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

[1][j]My son, keep my words,
7 And [j]lay up my commandments with thee.
2 [m]Keep my commandments commandments, and live;
And my [1]law as [n]the apple of thine eye.
3 [q]Bind them upon thy fingers; fingers,
[q]Write them upon the table of thine heart.
4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister;
And call understanding *thy* [8]kinswoman:
5 That they may keep thee from [w]the strange woman,
From [w]the stranger which [9]flattereth with her words.
6 For at [x]the window of my house
I looked forth through my lattice; casement,
7 And I beheld beheld among [z]the simple ones,
I discerned among ** the youths,
A young man [d]void of understanding,
8 Passing through the street [e]near her corner, corner;
And he went the way to her house; house,

a See ch. 1. 8.
b See ch. 3. 3.
c Cp. Job 31. 36.
d See ch. 3. 23, 24.
e ch. 27. 4. S. of S. 8. 6.
f ch. 2. 11.
g Cp. Lev. 20. 10.
h Ps. 119. 105. Cp. Ps. 13. 3.
i Cp. ch. 10. 17.
j See ch. 2. 1.
k See ch. 2. 16.
l Cp. Matt. 5. 28.
m See ch. 4. 4.
n Deut. 32. 10.
o Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.
p Cp. ch. 29. 3.
q See ch. 3. 3.
r ch. 28. 21. 1 Sam. 2. 36.
s Ezek. 13. 18.
t Job 31. 12.
u Ps. 79. 12.
v Isai. 43. 2.
w See ch. 2. 16.
x Judg. 5. 28.
y ch. 16. 5.
z See ch. 1. 4.
a Job 38. 39.
b Cp. Ex. 22. 4.
c See Ps. 79. 12.
d See ch. 6. 32.
e ver. 12.
f ch. 7. 7 & 9. 4, 16 & 10. 13, 21, *al.*

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Heb. *liest down.* [3] Or, their *commandment* [4] Or, their *teaching* [5] Heb. *a man's wife.* [6] Heb. *held innocent.* [7] Heb. *heart.* [8] Or, *familiar friend* [9] Heb. *maketh smooth her words.*
A.V. * Or, *candle.* † Or, *of the strange tongue.* ‡ Heb. *the woman of a man,* or, *a man's wife.* § Heb. *heart.*
‖ Heb. *He will not accept the face of any ransom.* ** Heb. *the sons.*

9 In [a]the twilight, [*]in the evening of the day,
In [b]the [1]blackness of night and the darkness. black and dark night:
10 And, behold, [c]there met him a woman
With [d]the attire of an harlot, and [2]wily subtil of heart.
11 She (She is [3e]clamorous loud and [f]wilful stubborn;
[h]Her feet abide not in her house:
12 Now she is in the streets, *is she* without, now in the broad places, streets,
And [j]lieth in wait [k]at every corner. corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him,
[4]*And* [†]with [l]an impudent face she said unto him: him,
14 Sacrifices of [‡]*I have* [m]peace offerings [5]are with me;
This day have I [o]paid payed my vows.
15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee,
[q]Diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
16 I have spread decked my couch bed with [6t]carpets coverings of tapestry,
With striped cloths of [u]the yarn carved *works*, with fine linen of Egypt.
17 I have [7]perfumed my bed
With [w]myrrh, aloes, and [x]cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning; morning:
Let us solace ourselves with loves.
19 For [b]the goodman is not at home,
He is gone a long journey:
20 He hath taken a bag of money [§]with him; him,
He *and* will come home at [‖]the full moon. day appointed.
21 With her much fair speech she causeth caused him to yield,
With [h]the flattering of her lips she forceth forced him away.
22 He goeth after her [8**]straightway,
As an ox goeth to the slaughter,
Or as [9]fetters a fool to the correction of the fool stocks;
23 Till an arrow a dart strike through his liver;
As [g]a bird hasteth to the snare,
And knoweth not that it is for his life.
24 [‡]Now therefore, *my* sons, hearken unto me,
Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children,
And attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways,
Go not astray in her paths.
26 For she hath cast down many wounded:
Yea, all her slain are [n]a mighty host. many strong *men* have been slain by her.
27 Her house is [p]the way to [10]Sheol, hell,
Going down to the chambers of death.

8 [1]Doth not [r]wisdom cry, cry?
And [s]understanding put forth her voice?
2 In She standeth in the top of [v]high places places, by the way, way,
Where in the paths meet, she standeth; places of the paths.
3 Beside She crieth at [y]the gates, at the entry of [z]the city,
At the coming in at the doors, she crieth aloud: doors.
4 Unto you, O [a]men, I call;
And my voice is to [a]the sons of men. man.
5 O ye [c]simple, understand [11d]subtilty; wisdom:
And, ye [e]fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 Hear, Hear; for I will speak of [f]excellent things;
And the opening of my lips shall be [g]right things.
7 For my [i]mouth shall utter speak truth;

---

a Job 24. 15. Cp. Eccles. 23. 18.
b ch. 20. 20.
c Eccles. 9. 3.
d Cp. Gen. 38. 14.
e ch. 9. 13.
f Cp. Hos. 4. 16.
g Eccles. 9. 12.
h 1 Tim. 5. 13. Cp. Tit. 2. 5.
i See ch. 4. 1.
j ch. 23. 28.
k ver. 8.
l ch. 21. 29.
m Lev. 7. 11.
n Cp. Neh. 13. 26. See Judg. 16. 1—5.
o See Ps. 50. 14.
p Cp. ch. 2. 18 & 5. 5 & 9. 18.
q Ps. 63. 1 (mg.).
r See ch. 1. 20.
s Job 28. 12.
t ch. 31. 22.
u Cp. Isai. 19. 9.
v ch. 9. 13, 14.
w Ps. 45. 8.
x Ex. 30. 23.
y ch. 1. 21.
z Job 29. 7.
a Cp. Ps. 49. 1, 2.
b Matt. 20. 11.
c See ch. 1. 4.
d ver. 12.
e Cp. ch. 1. 22.
f Cp. ch. 22. 20.
g ch. 23. 16.
h ch. 5. 3 & 6. 24. See Ps. 12. 2.
i Ps. 37. 30.

R.V. [1] Heb. *pupil (of the eye).* [2] Or, *close* Heb. *guarded.* [3] Or, *turbulent* [4] Heb. *She hardened her face.* *and said.* [5] Or, *were due from me* [6] Or, *cushions* [7] Or, *sprinkled* [8] Heb. *suddenly.* [9] Or, one in *fetters* The text is probably corrupt. [10] Or, *the grave* [11] Or, *prudence*

A.V. * Heb. *in the evening of the day.* † Heb. *she strengthened her face, and said.* ‡ Heb. *Peace offerings are* *upon me.* § Heb. *in his hand.* ‖ Or, *the new moon.* ** Heb. *suddenly.*

And wickedness is *an abomination to my lips.
8 All the words of my mouth
[1]are in righteousness;
There is nothing [b]crooked †froward or perverse in them.
9 They are all [c]plain to him that understandeth,
And right to them that find knowledge.
10 [f]Receive my instruction, and not silver;
And knowledge rather than choice gold.
11 [j]For wisdom is better than rubies;
And [m]all the things that may be desired are not to be compared unto her. to it.
12 I wisdom have made [2]°subtilty my dwell with dwelling,
‡prudence,
And find out [3]knowledge *and* [r]discretion.
of witty inventions.
13 [s]The fear of the LORD is to [t]hate evil:
[u]Pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way,
And [v]the froward mouth, do I hate.
14 [x]Counsel is mine, and [4]y sound knowledge. wisdom.
I am understanding; [a]I have might. strength.
15 By me [c]kings reign,
And princes decree justice.
16 By me [5]princes rule,
And nobles, *even* all the judges [6]of the earth.
17 [f]I love them that love me;
And [g]those that seek me [7]diligently early shall find me.
18 [i]Riches and honour are with me;
Yea, [8]l durable riches and [l]righteousness.
19 My fruit is [n]better than [o]gold, yea, than fine gold;
And my [9]revenue than [a]choice silver.
20 I walk §lead in the way of righteousness,
In the midst of the paths of judgement. judgment:
21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance. substance;
And that I may will fill their treasures. treasures.
22 [d]The LORD [10]e possessed me [11]in [g]the beginning of his way,
[12]Before his works [h]of old.
23 I was [i]set up from everlasting, from the beginning,
[k]Or ever the earth was.
24 When there were no [l]depths, I was [n]brought forth;
When there were no fountains abounding with water.
25 Before the mountains [p]were settled,
[q]Before the hills was I brought forth:
26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the ‖fields,
Nor ** the [13]beginning highest part of the dust of the world.
27 When he [14]w established prepared the heavens, I was there:
When he set ††z a circle compass upon the face of the deep depth:
28 When he [b]made firm established the skies clouds above:
When he strengthened the fountains of the deep became strong:
29 When he [d]gave to the sea [15]its [c]bound, his decree,
That the waters should not transgress pass his commandment:
When he [16]marked out appointed [h]the foundations of the earth:
30 Then [j]I was by him, *as* [k]a master workman one brought up *with him*:
And I [17]was daily *his* [m]delight,
[18]Rejoicing always before him;
31 [18]p Rejoicing in his the [q]habitable part of his earth;

[a] ch. 10. 20.
[b] Deut. 32. 5.
[c] Cp. ch. 14. 6 & 1 Cor. 2. 10.
[d] Cp. Wisd. 9. 9. Ecclus. 24. 9. See Job 28. 25—28.
[e] Gen. 14. 19, 22. Cp. Ps. 104. 24 & 136. 5.
[f] ver. 19. ch. 3. 14. Ps. 119. 72, 127.
[g] Cp. Rev. 3. 14 (for mg.).
[h] Ps. 93. 2.
[i] Ps. 2. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 16. 16. See Job 28. 12—19.
[k] Cp. John 17. 5.
[l] ver. 27, 28. ch. 3. 20. Gen. 1. 2.
[m] ch. 3. 15.
[n] Job 15. 7. Ps. 51. 5.
[o] ver. 5 (& mg. for mg.).
[p] Job 38. 6 (Heb.).
[q] Ps. 90. 2.
[r] ch. 1. 4.
[s] Cp. ch. 16. 6.
[t] See Ps. 97. 10.
[u] Cp. ch. 6. 17 & 16. 5.
[v] ch. 2. 12 & 4. 24.
[w] ch. 3. 19.
[x] Isai. 11. 2. Cp. Isai. 9. 6.
[y] Cp. ch. 2. 7.
[z] Job 22. 14.
[a] Eccles. 7. 19. Cp. Ps. 89. 19.
[b] Gen. 1. 6.
[c] Cp. Dan. 2. 21 & Rom. 13. 1 & Rev. 19. 16.
[d] Gen. 1. 9, 10.
[e] See Job 26. 10.
[f] Ps. 91. 14. John 14. 21. Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.
[g] James 1. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 28.
[h] See Ps. 104. 5.
[i] ch. 3. 16.
[j] Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 1. 1, 2.
[k] Cp. Ps. 104. 24 & 136. 5 & S. of S. 7. 1 & Jer. 52. 15 (mg.) & Heb. 1. 2.
[l] Ps. 112. 3. Cp. Matt. 6. 33 & Luke 16. 11 & Eph. 3. 8.
[m] Ps. 16. 3. Isai. 5. 7 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 3. 17.
[n] ch. 3. 14.
[o] ver. 10.
[p] Cp. Gen. 1. 31 & Ps. 104. 31.
[q] Isai. 45. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *are righteousness* [2] Or, *prudence* [3] Or, *knowledge of witty inventions* [4] Or, *effectual working*
[5] Or, *rulers* [6] Many ancient authorities read, *of righteousness.* [7] Or, *early* [8] Or, *ancient* [9] Or, *increase*
[10] Or, *formed* [11] Or, *as* [12] Or, *The first of* [13] Or, *sum* [14] Or, *prepared* [15] Or, *his decree*
[16] Or, *appointed* [17] Or, *had delight continually* [18] Or, *Sporting*
A.V. * Heb. *the abomination of my lips.* † Heb. *wreathed.* ‡ Or, *subtilty.* § Or, *walk.* ‖ Or, *open places.*
** Or, *the chief part.* †† Or, *a circle.*

And my delight was (delights *were*) with the sons of men.

32 Now therefore, [b]*my* sons, (therefore me:) hearken unto me, O ye children:
For [d]blessed are they that keep my ways.

33 [f]Hear instruction, and be wise,
[g]And refuse it not.

34 [i]Blessed is the man that heareth me,
Watching daily at my gates,
Waiting at the posts of my doors.

35 For [m]whoso findeth me [n]findeth life,
And [o]shall [1*]obtain favour of the LORD.

36 But he [q]that [2]sinneth against me [r]wrongeth his own soul:
All they that [s]hate me [t]love death.

9 [1 w]Wisdom hath builded her house,
She hath hewn out her [y]seven [z]pillars:

2 She hath [a]killed [†]her beasts;
she hath [c]mingled her wine;
She hath also [d]furnished her table.

3 She hath [f]sent forth her maidens, (maidens:) she [h]crieth
Upon [i]the highest places of the city,

4 [j]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
[l]As for him that (is void of wanteth) understanding, she saith to him,

5 Come, [n]eat [ye] of my bread,
And [p]drink of [c]the wine which I have mingled.

6 [3]Leave off, [?]ye simple ones, (Forsake the foolish,) and [r]live;
[s]And (walk go) in the way of understanding.

7 He that (correcteth reproveth) a scorner getteth to himself shame:
And he that (reproveth rebuketh) a wicked man *getteth* himself a blot.

8 [a]Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee:
[c](Reprove rebuke) a wise man, and he will love thee.

9 Give *instruction* to a wise man, and he will be [e]yet wiser:
Teach a (righteous just) man, and he will [h]increase in learning.

10 [j]The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom:
And [k]the knowledge of the (Holy One holy) is understanding.

11 For by me [l]thy days shall be multiplied,
And the years of thy life shall be increased.

12 [p]If thou (art be) wise, thou (art shalt be) wise for thyself:
(And but) if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.

13 [4 u]The (A) foolish woman is [v](clamorous; clamorous:)
She is [5]simple, and [x]knoweth nothing.

14 (And For) she sitteth at the door of her house,
On a seat in [b]the high places of the city,

15 To call (to them that pass by, passengers)
Who [e]go right on their (ways, ways:)

16 [g]Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither:
And as for him that (is void of wanteth) understanding, she saith to him,

17 [k]Stolen waters are sweet,
And [m]bread [‡]*eaten* in secret is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not [o]that [6]the dead are there;
(That *and that*) her guests are in the depths of (Sheol. hell.)

1 [t]The proverbs of Solomon.

10 [u]A wise son maketh a glad father:
[v]But a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.

---

a Cp. Matt. 7. 6.
b ch. 5. 7 & 7. 24. Cp. 1 John 3. 1.
c See Ps. 141. 5.
d Ps. 119. 1, 2 & 128. 1, 2. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
e Cp. Matt. 13. 12.
f See ch. 4. 1.
g Cp. ch. 15. 32 (& mg.).
h ch. 1. 5. Ecclus. 21. 15.
i Cp. ch. 3. 13.
j See ch. 1. 7.
k ch. 30. 3.
l Cp. ch. 10. 27. See ch. 3. 2.
m ch. 3. 18. See ch. 4. 22.
n John 1. 4 & 17. 3.
o ch. 12. 2 & 18. 22.
p Cp. Job 22. 2, 3 & 1 Cor. 3. 8 & Gal. 6. 5.
q Cp. Job 5. 24 (for mg.).
r Cp. ch. 15. 32 & 20. 2 & 29. 24 & Ecclus. 19. 4.
s ch. 12. 1.
t ch. 21. 6.
u For ver. 13—18, see ch. 7. 7—27.
v ch. 7. 11.
w Cp. Matt. 16. 18 & 1 Pet. 2. 5. See Eph. 2. 20—22.
x ch. 5. 6.
y Cp. Rev. 1. 4.
z Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 15.
a Cp. Matt. 22. 4.
b ver. 3.
c ch. 23. 30. S. of S. 8. 2.
d Ps. 23. 5. Cp. Luke 14. 17.
e Cp. ver. 6.
f Cp. Ps. 68. 11 & Matt. 22. 3 & 23. 34.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 8. 1, 2.
i ver. 14. ch. 8. 2. Cp. Matt. 10. 27.
j ver. 16. Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 1. 26.
k Cp. ch. 5. 15.
l ch. 6. 32.
m Cp. ch. 20. 17 & 30. 20 & Ecclus. 23. 17.
n Cp. S. of S. 5. 1 & Isai. 55. 1 & John 6. 27.
o See ch. 7. 27.
p Cp. John 7. 37.
q See ch. 1. 4.
r Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. ch. 23. 19.
t See ch. 1. 1.
u See ch. 29. 3.
v ch. 17. 25 & 29. 15.

R.V. shades 1 Heb. *draw forth.* Heb. *Rephaim.* 2 Or, *misseth me* 3 Or, *Forsake the simple* 4 Or, *Folly* 5 Heb. *simplicity.* 6 Or, *the*
A.V. * Heb. *bring forth.* † Heb. *her killing.* ‡ Heb. *of secrecies.*

2 [a]Treasures of wickedness profit nothing:
[d]But righteousness delivereth from death.
3 [f]The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish:
[i]But he thrusteth casteth away *the desire substance of the wicked.
4 [j]He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand:
[k]But the hand of the diligent maketh rich.
5 He that [m]gathereth in summer is [1]a wise son:
But he that sleepeth in harvest is [o]a son [2]that causeth shame.
6 Blessings are upon the head of the righteous just:
But [3]violence [p]covereth the mouth of the wicked.
7 [r]The memory of the just is blessed:
But [t]the name of the wicked shall rot.
8 [u]The wise in heart will receive commandments:
But [4]†a prating fool [5]‡[w]shall fall.
9 [x]He that walketh uprightly walketh surely:
But he that perverteth his ways [z]shall be known.
10 He that [b]winketh with the eye causeth sorrow:
[6][w]But [4]a prating fool [5]‡shall fall.
11 [e]The mouth of the a righteous man is [f]a fountain well of life:
But [3]violence [p]covereth the mouth of the wicked.
12 Hatred stirreth up strifes:
But [k]love covereth all transgressions. sins.
13 In the lips of him that hath discernment understanding wisdom is found:
But [b]a rod is for the back of him that is [c]void of [7]§understanding.
14 Wise men [c]lay up knowledge:
But [g]the mouth of the foolish is [a] present near destruction.
15 [h]The rich man's wealth is his strong city:
The destruction of the poor is their poverty.
16 The labour of the righteous *tendeth* [l]to life; life:
The increase fruit of the wicked to sin.
17 He [8]is [n]in the way of life that heedeth [9]correction. keepeth instruction:
But he that forsaketh refuseth reproof [10]‖erreth.
18 He that hideth hatred is of *with* lying lips; lips,
And he that uttereth a slander slander, is a fool.
19 [q]In the multitude of words there wanteth not transgression sin:
[s]But he that refraineth his lips [11]doeth wisely. *is* wise.
20 The tongue of the righteous just *is as* [v]choice silver:
The heart of the wicked is little worth.
21 The lips of the righteous feed many:
But the foolish fools die for [y]lack want **of [7]understanding. wisdom.
22 [a]The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich,
[c]And [12]he addeth no sorrow therewith. with it.
23 It is as [d]sport to a fool to do wickedness. mischief:
[13]And *so is* [g]wisdom to a man of understanding. but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
24 [h]The fear of the wicked, it [i]shall come upon him:
And but [j]the desire of the righteous shall be granted.
25 [14]When As [l]the whirlwind passeth, the wicked is so *is* the wicked no more:

[a] Cp. ch. 21. 6 & Ezek. 7. 19 & Ecclus. 5. 8 & Luke 12. 19, 20.
[b] ch. 19. 29 & 26. 3.
[c] See ch. 6. 32.
[d] ch. 11. 4, 6. Cp. Tobit 4. 10 & 12. 9 & Ecclus. 3. 30 & 29. 12.
[e] Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 12. 23.
[f] Ps. 34. 9, 10 & 37. 25. Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
[g] ch. 18. 7.
[h] ch. 18. 11. Cp. Ps. 52. 7 & Ecclus. 40. 26 & Mark 10. 24.
[i] Cp. Ps. 112. 10 & James 4. 3.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 11 & 12. 24 & 13. 4.
[k] ch. 21. 5.
[l] ch. 11. 19 & 19. 23.
[m] Cp. ch. 6. 8.
[n] Cp. ch. 6. 23.
[o] ch. 17. 2 & 19. 26.
[p] Cp. Ps. 69. 7 & Obad. 10.
[q] Cp. Matt. 12. 36, 37.
[r] Ps. 112. 6.
[s] ch. 17. 27. Cp. James 3. 2.
[t] Cp. Ps. 9. 5.
[u] Cp. Matt. 7. 24, 25.
[v] ch. 8. 19 & 16. 16.
[w] Cp. Hos. 4. 14 (for mg.).
[x] ch. 3. 23 & 28. 18. Ps. 23. 4. Isai. 33. 15, 16.
[y] Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
[z] Cp. Matt. 10. 26 & 1 Tim. 5. 25.
[a] Cp. Gen. 24. 35 & 26. 12 & Deut. 8. 18.
[b] ch. 6. 13.
[c] Cp. Ps. 127. 2 (for mg.).
[d] ch. 2. 14 & 15. 21.
[e] Ps. 37. 30.
[f] ch. 13. 14. Ps. 36. 9. Cp. John 4. 10 & Rev. 22. 1, *al.*
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 30.
[h] Isai. 66. 4. Heb. 10. 27. Cp. Job 15. 21.
[i] Job 3. 25.
[j] Ps. 145. 19. Matt. 5. 6. 1 John 5. 14, 15.
[k] ch. 17. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 7 (mg.). 1 Pet. 4. 8. Cp. James 5. 20.
[l] Cp. Job 21. 18 & Ps. 58. 9 & Wisd. 5. 14. See Matt. 7. 26, 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *a son that doeth wisely* [2] Or, *that doeth shamefully* [3] Or, *the mouth of the wicked covereth violence* [4] Heb. *the foolish of lips.* [5] Or, *shall be overthrown* or *laid low* [6] The Sept. and Syr. read, *But he that rebuketh openly maketh peace.* [7] Heb. *heart.* [8] Or, *is a way* [9] Or, *instruction* [10] Or, *causeth to err* [11] Or, *is wise* [12] Or, *toil addeth nothing thereto the wicked no more* [13] Or, *But a man of understanding hath wisdom* [14] Or, *As the whirlwind passeth, so is*

A.V. * Or, *the wicked for* their *wickedness.* † Heb. *a fool of lips.* ‡ Or, *shall be beaten.* § Heb. *heart.* ‖ Or, *causeth to err.* ** Heb. *of heart.*

But [a]the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes,
So is the sluggard to them that send him.
27 [d]The fear of the LORD [1*]prolongeth days:
[f]But the years of the wicked shall be shortened.
28 [g]The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness:
[j]But the expectation of the wicked shall perish.
29 [l]The way of the LORD is a strong hold strength to the upright; upright:
But [2]it is [m]a destruction destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.
30 [n]The righteous shall never be removed:
But [o]the wicked shall not dwell in inhabit the [3]land. earth.
31 [q]The mouth of the righteous just
[4]bringeth forth wisdom:
But the froward tongue shall be cut off. out.
32 The lips of the righteous [r]know what is acceptable:
But the mouth of the wicked [5]*speaketh* [†u]frowardness.

II [1] [6] [‡w]A false balance is an abomination to the LORD:
[x]But [§]a just weight is his delight.
2 [z]When pride cometh, then cometh shame:
But with [a]the lowly is wisdom.
3 [cc]The integrity of the upright shall guide them:
[d]But the perverseness of the treacherous transgressors shall destroy them.
4 [f]Riches profit not in the day of wrath:
[c]But righteousness delivereth from death.
5 The righteousness of the perfect [b]shall [7‖]direct his way:
But the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
6 [c]The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them:
But they that deal treacherously transgressors [e]shall be taken in their own mischief. naughtiness.
7 When a wicked man dieth, *his* [h]expectation shall perish:
And [i]the hope of [8]iniquity unjust *men* perisheth.
8 [k]The righteous is delivered out of trouble,
And the wicked cometh in his stead.
9 With his mouth the godless man An hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour:
But through knowledge shall the righteous just be delivered.
10 [p]When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth:
And when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted:
[s]But it is overthrown by [t]the mouth of the wicked.
12 He that is [**]void of wisdom [v]despiseth his neighbour is void of [9]wisdom:
But a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
13 He that [y]goeth about as a [††]A talebearer revealeth secrets:
But he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
14 Where no [b]wise guidance counsel is, the people falleth fall:
[b]But in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
15 [e]He that is surety for a stranger [10‡‡]shall smart for it:
[g]But and he that hateth [11§§]suretiship is sure.

[a] ch. 12. 3. Ps. 15. 5. Cp. Matt. 7. 24, 25.
[b] ch. 3. 6.
[c] Cp. Gen. 7. 1.
[d] See ch. 3. 2.
[e] See Ps. 7. 15, 16.
[f] See Job 15 32, 33.
[g] Cp. Luke 21. 28.
[h] ch. 10. 28.
[i] See Job 8. 13, 14.
[j] See Job 8. 13.
[k] ver. 6. Cp. ch. 21. 18.
[l] Cp. Ps. 25. 12 & Matt. 22. 16 & Acts 9. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 21. 15 (& mg. for mg.) & Ps. 1. 6.
[n] ver. 25. Ps. 37. 22, 29 & 125. 1.
[o] ch. 2. 21, 22.
[p] Cp. ch. 28. 12 & Esth. 8. 15.
[q] Ps. 37. 30.
[r] Cp. Eccles. 10. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 14. 1 & 29. 8.
[t] Ps. 10. 7.
[u] ch. 2. 12.
[v] ch. 14. 21. Cp. Matt. 7. 1.
[w] ch. 16. 11 & 20. 10, 23. See Lev. 19. 35, 36.
[x] Cp. ch. 12. 22.
[y] ch. 20. 19. Lev. 19. 16.
[z] ch. 16. 18 & 18. 12 & 29. 23. Cp. Dan. 4. 30, 31.
[a] Mic. 6. 8.
[b] ch. 15. 22 & 20. 18 & 24. 6.
[cc] ch. 13. 6.
[d] ch. 19. 3.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Job 17. 3.
[f] Zeph. 1. 18. See ch. 10. 2.
[g] Cp. ch. 17. 18 (for mg.) & 22. 26 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Heb. *addeth.* [2] Or, *destruction shall be to &c.* [3] Or, *earth* [4] Or, *buddeth with* [5] Or, *is*
* Heb. *A balance of deceit.* [7] Or, *make straight* or *plain* [8] Or, *strong men* [9] Heb. *heart.* [10] Heb. *shall be*
sure broken. [11] Heb. *those that strike hands.*

A.V. * Heb. *addeth.* † Heb. *frowardnesses.* ‡ Heb. *Balances of deceit.* § Heb. *a perfect stone.*
‖ Heb. *rectify.* ** Heb. *destitute of heart.* †† Heb. *He that walketh,* being *a talebearer.* ‡‡ Heb. *shall be*
sure broken. §§ Heb. *those that strike hands.*

16 [a]A gracious woman retaineth honour:
And [b]violent men retain riches.
17 [d]The merciful man doeth good to his own soul:
But he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work:
But to him that [g]soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.
19 [l]He that is stedfast in righteousness tendeth to life:
So [k]he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death.
20 They that are of a froward heart are [o]an abomination to the LORD:
But such as are [q]upright in their way are his [r]delight.
21 [2s]*Though* hand *join* in hand,
[t]the wicked man shall not be unpunished:
But [u]the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.
22 *As* [x]a [3]jewel of gold in a swine's snout,
So is a fair woman which [4]* is without discretion.
23 The desire of the righteous is only good:
But [z]the expectation of the wicked is [5]wrath.
24 [b]There is that [c]scattereth, and yet increaseth,
And there is that withholdeth [6]more than is meet, but it tendeth only to want.
25 †[i]The liberal soul [j]shall be made fat:
And [k]he that watereth shall be watered also himself.
26 He that withholdeth corn, [m]the people shall curse him:
But [o]blessing shall be upon the head of him that [p]selleth it.

[a] Cp. ch. 31. 30.
[b] Cp. Luke 11. 21.
[c] See Ps. 7. 16.
[d] Cp. Matt. 5. 7. See Matt. 25. 34—40.
[e] See Ps. 49. 6.
[f] Jer. 17. 8. See Ps. 92. 12.
[g] Hos. 10. 12. Gal. 6. 8, 9. Cp. James 3. 18.
[h] ch. 15. 27.
[i] Cp. Eccles. 5. 16.
[j] ch. 10. 16 & 19. 23.
[k] Cp. Rom. 6. 23 & Gal. 6. 8.
[l] See ch. 3. 18.
[m] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[n] Dan. 12. 3. James 5. 20. See 1 Cor. 9. 19—22.
[o] ch. 12. 22 & 16. 5.
[p] Cp. Jer. 25. 29 & 1 Pet. 4. 18.
[q] ch. 13. 6. Ps. 119. 1.
[r] 1 Chr. 29. 17.
[s] ch. 16. 5.
[t] ch. 12. 7. Cp. Ps. 37. 2, 9. See Isai. 28. 15—18.
[u] See Ps. 112. 2.
[v] ch. 5. 12 & 15. 10. Eccles. 21. 6.
[w] Ps. 49. 10.
[x] Cp. Gen. 24. 47 & Isai. 3. 21 & Ezek. 16. 12.
[y] ch. 8. 35.
[z] Rom. 2. 8, 9.
[a] See ch. 10. 25.
[b] ch. 13. 7.
[c] Ps. 37. 21 & 112. 9. Cp. ch. 19. 17.
[d] See ch. 31. 10.
[e] S. of S. 3. 11.
[f] ch. 10. 5.
[g] ch. 14. 30.
[h] Cp. Matt. 12. 35.
[i] See 2 Cor. 9. 6—11.
[j] ch. 13. 4 & 28. 25.
[k] Cp. Matt. 7. 2.
[l] See ch. 1. 11.
[m] ch. 24. 24.
[n] ch. 14. 3.
[o] Cp. Job 29. 13.
[p] Cp. Gen. 42. 6.
[q] See ch. 11. 21.
[r] Job 34. 25.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour:
But [c]he that searcheth after mischief seeketh, it shall come unto him.
28 He that [e]trusteth in his riches shall fall:
But the righteous shall [f]flourish as a branch.
29 He that [h]troubleth his own house shall [i]inherit the wind:
And the foolish fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.
30 The fruit of the righteous is [l]a tree of life;
And he that is wise winneth souls.
‡winneth souls *is* wise.
31 Behold, [p]the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth:
How much more the wicked and the sinner!
sinner.

12 [1]Whoso loveth [7]correction instruction loveth knowledge:
But he that [v]hateth reproof is [w]brutish.
2 A good man shall obtain obtaineth favour of the LORD:
But a man of wicked devices will he condemn.
3 A man shall not be established by wickedness:
But the root of [a]the righteous shall never not be moved.
4 [d]A virtuous woman is [e]a crown to her husband:
But she that [8]f maketh ashamed is as [g]rottenness in his bones.
5 [h]The thoughts of the righteous are [9]just right:
But the counsels of the wicked are deceit.
6 The words of the wicked [10]are of [t]lying to lie in wait for blood:
But [n]the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.
7 [11q]The wicked are [r]overthrown, and are not:

R.V. [1] Or, *So righteousness* tendeth *to life, and he &c.* [2] Or, *My hand upon it!* Heb. *Hand to hand.* [3] Or, *ring* [4] Heb. *turneth aside from.* [5] Or, *arrogance* [6] Or, *what is justly due* [7] Or, *instruction* [8] Or, *doeth shamefully* [9] Heb. *judgement.* [10] Or, *are a lying in wait* [11] Or, *overthrow the wicked, and they are not*
A.V. [4] Heb. *departeth from.* † Heb. *The soul of blessing.* ‡ Heb. *taketh.*

[a] But the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom:
But he that is *of a perverse heart shall be [d]despised.

9 [e]Better is he that is lightly esteemed, *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better
Than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 [g]A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast:
But the †tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 [i]He that tilleth his land [j]shall have plenty of be satisfied with bread:
[m]But he that followeth after [1o]vain *persons* is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth [2‡q]the net of evil men:
But the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit.*

13 [s]In the transgression of the lips is [3]a snare
§The wicked is snared by the transgression of the evil man.
to the evil man.
sion of *his* lips
[u]But the righteous just shall come out of trouble.

14 [w]A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth:
[y]And the doings recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 [z]The way of the foolish a fool is right in his own eyes:
But he that is wise hearkeneth unto counsel.
counsel *is* wise.

16 [b]A fool's vexation wrath is [4]‖presently known:
But a prudent man concealeth covereth shame.

17 [d]He that [5]uttereth speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness, righteousness:
But [e]a false witness deceit.

18 [f]There is that speaketh rashly like the piercings of a sword:
But the tongue of the wise is [b]health.

19 The lip of truth shall be established for ever:
But [c]a lying tongue is but for a moment.

20 Deceit is in the heart of [f]them that devise imagine evil:
But to the counsellors of peace is joy.

21 [h]There shall no mischief evil happen to the righteous just:
But the wicked shall be filled with evil. mischief.

22 [k]Lying lips are [t]an abomination to the LORD:
[n]But they that deal truly are his delight.

23 [p]A prudent man concealeth knowledge:
[p]But the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

24 [r]The hand of the diligent shall bear rule:
But [6]the **slothful shall be [t]put under taskwork. tribute.

25 [7v]Heaviness in the heart of a man man maketh it stoop; stoop:
But [x]a good word maketh it glad.

26 The righteous is more a guide to ††excellent than his neighbour:
But the way of the wicked causeth them to err. seduceth them.

27 [6a]The slothful man [8]roasteth not that which he took in hunting:
But the precious substance of men [9]*is to* substance of a diligent man *is* the diligent. precious.

28 [c]In the way of righteousness is life;
And in the pathway thereof there is no death.

13 [1]A wise son *heareth* his father's [10]instruction:
But [g]a scorner [h]heareth not rebuke.

---

[a] Cp. ch. 10. 25, 30.
[b] See ch. 4. 22.
[c] ch. 19. 9. Cp. Ps. 52. 4, 5.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 20. 30.
[e] Ecclus. 10. 27.
[f] ch. 3. 29.
[g] Cp. Deut. 25. 4.
[h] Ps. 91. 10. Ecclus. 33. 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 13 & 2 Pet. 2. 9.
[i] ch. 28. 19. Ecclus. 20. 28.
[j] ch. 20. 13.
[k] Cp. Rev. 22. 15. See ch. 6. 17.
[l] ch. 11. 20.
[m] ch. 28. 19.
[n] Cp. ch. 11. 1.
[o] Judg. 9. 4.
[p] Cp. ch. 13. 16 & 15. 2.
[q] Cp. Ps. 10. 9.
[r] Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 13. 4.
[s] ch. 18. 7. Cp. Ps. 64. 8 & Matt. 12. 37.
[t] Cp. Gen. 49. 15 & 1 Kin. 9. 21.
[u] ch. 21. 23.
[v] ch. 15. 13. Ecclus. 38. 18. Cp. ch. 17. 22. See Ecclus. 30. 21—23.
[w] ch. 13. 2 & 14. 14 & 18. 20.
[x] Isai. 50. 4 (& mg.).
[y] ch. 19. 17. Isai. 3. 10, 11. Cp. Judg. 9. 16, 56.
[z] ch. 3. 7 & 16. 2 & 21. 2 & 26. 12. Cp. ch. 14. 12 & 16. 25.
[a] Cp. ver. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 14. 33 & 29. 11.
[c] See ch. 10. 2.
[d] ch. 14. 5.
[e] See ch. 6. 19.
[f] See Ps. 57. 4.
[g] ch. 1. 22. See Ps. 1. 1.
[h] Cp. ver. 8 (mg.) & 1 Sam. 2. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *vain things* [2] Or, *the prey* [3] Or, *an evil snare* [4] Or, *openly* Heb. *in the day.*
[5] Heb. *breatheth out.* [6] Heb. *slothfulness.* [7] Or, *Care* [8] Or, *catcheth not his prey* [9] Or, is to be diligent [10] Or, *correction*

A.V. * Heb. *perverse of heart.* † Or, *bowels.* ‡ Or, *the fortress.* § Heb. *The snare of the wicked is in the transgression of lips.* ‖ Heb. *in that day.* ** Or, *deceitful.* †† Or, *abundant.*

2 A man shall [a]eat good [1]by the fruit of his mouth:
But [2]the soul of the treacherous transgressors [c]*shall eat* violence.
3 [e]He that guardeth keepeth his mouth keepeth his life:
But [g]he that openeth wide his lips [h]shall have destruction.
4 [k]The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing:
But the soul of the diligent [m]shall be made fat.
5 A righteous man hateth lying:
But a wicked man [3]is loathsome, and cometh to shame.
6 [o]Righteousness guardeth keepeth [4]him that is [q]upright in the way:
But wickedness overthroweth [5]*the sinner.
7 [s]There is that [6]maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing:
[u]There is that [6]maketh himself poor, yet hath great wealth. riches.
8 The ransom of a man's life is *are* his riches:
But the poor [w]heareth no not
[7]threatening. rebuke.
9 [x]The light of the righteous rejoiceth:
But [y]the †lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
10 [b]By Only by pride cometh only contention:
But with the well advised is wisdom.
11 [d]Wealth gotten [8]by vanity shall be diminished:
But he that gathereth [9]‡by labour shall have increase.
12 Hope deferred maketh the heart sick:
[h]But when the desire cometh, it is [j]a tree of life.
13 Whoso [k]despiseth [l]the word
[10]bringeth destruction on himself. shall be destroyed
But he that feareth the commandment §shall be [b]rewarded.
14 The [11]law of the wise is [d]a fountain of life,
[f]To depart from the snares of death.
15 [i]Good understanding [12]giveth [j]favour:
But the way of the treacherous transgressors is
rugged. hard.
16 [l]Every prudent man worketh dealeth with knowledge:
[n]But a fool ‖spreadeth out layeth open *his* folly.
17 A wicked messenger falleth into evil mischief:
But **[p]a faithful ambassador is health.
18 Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that [r]refuseth [13]correction. instruction:
[t]But he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
19 [v]The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul:
But it is [an] abomination to fools to depart from evil.
20 [14]Walk with wise men, and thou shalt
He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise:
But the a companion of fools ††shall [15]smart for it. be destroyed.
21 [z]Evil pursueth sinners:
[a]But to the righteous shall be good
recompensed with good. shall be repayed.
22 [c]A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's
children: children:
And [e]the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the righteous. just.
23 Much food *is in* [f]the [16]tillage of the poor:
But there is that is destroyed
by reason of [g]injustice. for want of judgment.
24 [i]He that spareth his rod hateth his son:
But he that loveth him chasteneth him [17]betimes.

[a] ch. 12. 14.
[b] Cp. ver. 21.
[c] Cp. ch. 1. 31 & 26. 6.
[d] See ch. 10. 11.
[e] ch. 21. 23. Cp. ch. 12. 13 & 18. 21 & James 3. 2.
[f] ch. 14. 27. Cp. Ps. 18. 5 & 2 Tim. 2. 26.
[g] ch. 20. 19.
[h] ch. 18. 7.
[i] Cp. Luke 2. 52. See Ps. 111. 10.
[j] ch. 3. 4 & 22. 1.
[k] See ch. 6. 9—11.
[l] Cp. ch. 12. 23 & 15. 2.
[m] ch. 11. 25.
[n] Cp. ch. 18. 2 & Eccles. 10. 3.
[o] ch. 11. 3, 5, 6.
[p] ch. 25. 13. Cp. ch. 14. 5.
[q] ch. 11. 20.
[r] Cp. ch. 15. 5, 31, 32.
[s] ch. 11. 24. Cp. Luke 12. 21 & Rev. 3. 17.
[t] Cp. ch. 15. 5.
[u] Cp. Luke 12. 33 & 2 Cor. 6. 10 & James 2. 5.
[v] Cp. ver. 12.
[w] Cp. ver. 1.
[x] Cp. Job 29. 3.
[y] See Job 18. 5.
[z] Cp. Ps. 11. 6 & 32. 10.
[a] Cp. ver. 13 & Luke 6. 38.
[b] Cp. ch. 28. 25.
[c] Cp. Ezra 9. 12 & Ps. 37. 25.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 2 & 20. 21 & 21. 6 & 28. 20, 22.
[e] ch. 28. 8. See Job 27. 16, 17.
[f] ch. 21. 4 (mg.).
[g] Cp. ch. 16. 8.
[h] Cp. ver. 19.
[i] ch. 19. 18 & 22. 15 & 23. 13, 14 & 29. 15, 17. Ecclus. 30. 1.
[j] See ch. 3. 18.
[k] Cp. ch. 19. 16 & Num. 15. 31 & 2 Chr. 36. 16.
[l] ch. 16. 20. Deut. 30. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *from* [2] Or, *the desire of the treacherous* is for *violence* [3] Or, *causeth shame and bringeth reproach*
[4] Heb. *uprightness of way.* [5] Heb. *sin.* [6] Or, *feigneth* [7] Or, *rebuke* [8] The Sept. and Vulg. have, *in haste.*
[9] Heb. *with the hand.* [10] Or, *maketh himself a debtor thereto* [11] Or, *teaching* [12] Or, *getteth* [13] Or, *instruction*
[14] According to another reading, *He that walketh with wise men shall be wise.* [15] Heb. *be broken.* [16] Or, *tilled land*
[17] Or, *diligently*

A.V. * Heb. *sin.* † Or, *candle.* ‡ Heb. *with the hand.* § Or, *shall be in peace.* ‖ Heb. *spreadeth.*
** Heb. *an ambassador of faithfulness.* †† Heb. *shall be broken.*

25 [a]The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul:
But the belly of the wicked shall want.

14 1 [d]Every wise woman [e]buildeth her house:
But [1]the foolish [f]plucketh it down with her [own] hands.
2 He that [i]walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD:
But he that is [k]perverse in his ways despiseth him.
3 In the mouth of the foolish is [m]a [2]rod [3]of pride:
[o]But the lips of the wise shall preserve them.
4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean:
But much increase is by the strength of the ox.
5 [r]A faithful witness will not lie:
But [t]a false witness [4]uttereth [will utter] lies.
6 [u]A scorner seeketh wisdom, and [v]*findeth it* not:
But [w]knowledge is easy unto him that [hath understanding.] understandeth.
7 [5]Go [into] the presence of a foolish man,
And when [from] thou [shalt not perceive] perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.
8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way:
But the folly of fools is deceit.
9 [6a][Fools] [7]guilt. [sin]
But among the [upright] [righteous] there is [8d]good will. [favour.]
10 The heart knoweth [its] [*his] own [f]bitterness;
And a stranger doth not intermeddle with [its] [his] joy.
11 [j]The house of the wicked shall be overthrown:
But the [tent] [tabernacle] of the upright shall flourish.

12 [b]There is a way which [9]seemeth right unto a man,
But [c]the end thereof are the ways of death.
13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful;
And [g]the end of [that] mirth is [h]heaviness.
14 The backslider in heart shall be [j]filled with his own ways:
And [l]a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.
15 [n]The simple believeth every word:
But the prudent man looketh well to his going.
16 [p]A wise man feareth, and [q]departeth from evil:
But the fool [beareth himself insolently, rageth,] and is confident.
17 He that is [s]soon angry [will deal] [dealeth] foolishly:
And a man of wicked devices is hated.
18 The simple inherit folly:
But the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
19 [x]The evil bow before the good;
And the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20 [y]The poor is hated even of his own neighbour:
[z]But [t]the rich hath many friends.
21 He that [c]despiseth his neighbour sinneth:
But he that hath [pity] [mercy] on the poor, [c]happy is he.
22 [10g]Do they not err that [h]devise evil?
But [i]mercy and truth *shall be* [to] [to] them that devise good.
23 In all labour there is profit:
But the talk of the lips [k]*tendeth* only to penury.

[a] See ch. 10. 3.
[b] ch. 16. 25. See ch. 12. 15.
[c] Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Rom. 6. 21. See ch. 7. 27.
[d] Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 24. 3.
[e] Deut. 25. 9. Ruth 4. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 11.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 2. 2 & Luke 6. 25.
[h] ch. 10. 1.
[i] ch. 19. 1 & 28. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 1. 31 & Matt. 6. 2, 5
[k] ch. 2. 15.
[l] ch. 12. 14. Isai. 3. 10.
[m] Cp. Jer. 18. 18
[n] See ch. 1. 4.
[o] ch. 12. 6.
[p] Cp. ch. 22. 3 & 27. 12.
[q] Cp. ch. 3. 7. See Job 28. 28 & Ps. 34. 14.
[r] Cp. Ex. 23. 1.
[s] Cp. ver. 29.
[t] See ch. 6. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 24. 7.
[v] Cp. Ps. 25. 9 & 1 Pet. 5. 5.
[w] Cp. ch. 8. 9 & 15. 14 & 17. 24.
[x] Cp. Gen. 42. 6 & 1 Sam. 2. 36.
[y] ch. 19. 7. Cp. Eccles. 6. 10—12.
[z] ch. 19. 4.
[a] Cp. ch. 10. 23.
[b] Cp. ch. 3. 34 (for mg.).
[c] ch. 11. 12
[d] Cp. Luke 2. 52 (for mg.).
[e] Ps. 41. 1.
[f] Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 10. See Job 3. 20.
[g] See Wisd. 5. 6—14.
[h] See ch. 3. 29.
[i] ch. 3. 3. Wisd. 3. 9.
[j] Cp. ch. 3. 33 & 15. 25 & Job 8. 15 & 21. 28.
[k] Cp. ch. 11. 24 & 21. 5 & 22. 16.

R.V. [1] Heb. *folly.* [2] Or, *shoot* [3] Or, *for* his *pride* [4] Heb. *breatheth out.* [5] Or, *Go from... for thou wilt not &c.* [6] Or, *Guilt mocketh at the foolish* [7] Or, *the guilt offering* [8] Or, *the favour of God* [9] Or, *is straight before* [10] Or, *Shall they not go astray*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the bitterness of his soul.* [†] Heb. *many are the lovers of the rich.*

24 [1]The crown of the wise is their riches:
But the folly of fools is *only* folly.
25 A true witness delivereth souls:
But he that [2c]uttereth lies *causeth* deceit.
a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.
26 In the fear of the LORD is [c]strong confidence:
And [3f]his children shall have [g]a place of refuge.
27 The fear of the LORD is [i]a fountain of life,
To [k]depart from the snares of death.
28 In [l]the multitude of people is the king's glory:
But in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.
29 He that is [q]slow to anger is of great understanding:
But he that is [*]hasty of spirit [4]exalteth folly.
30 A [5]sound heart is [u]the life of the flesh:
But [6v]envy is [w]the rottenness of the bones.
31 He that oppresseth the poor [y]reproacheth his [z]Maker:
[a]But he that honoureth him hath mercy on the needy honoureth him.
poor.
32 [b]The wicked is thrust down in his driven away
[7]evil-doing.
wickedness.
But [d]the righteous [8]hath hope in his death.
33 Wisdom [f]resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding:
[9]But [h]*that which is* in the inward part midst of fools is made known.
34 Righteousness exalteth a nation:
But sin is a reproach [†]to [10]any people.

35 [a]The king's favour is toward a servant that dealeth wisely.
wise servant
But his wrath shall be is *against* him that [11]causeth shame.

15 1 [b]A soft answer turneth away wrath:
But [d]a grievous word stirreth grievous words stir up anger.
2 The tongue of the wise uttereth useth knowledge aright:
But [h]the mouth of fools [‡]poureth out folly.
foolishness.
3 [j]The eyes of the LORD are in every place,
Keeping watch upon beholding the evil and the good.
4 [12§m]A wholesome tongue is [n]a tree of life:
But [o]perverseness therein is [p]a breaking of breach in the spirit.
5 [r]A fool [s]despiseth his father's [13]correction.
instruction.
But [t]he that regardeth reproof [14]getteth prudence.
is prudent.
6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure:
But in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.
7 [x]The lips of the wise disperse knowledge:
[x]But the heart of the foolish [15]*doeth* not so.
8 [c]The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD:
But [e]the prayer of the upright is his delight.
9 The way of the wicked is an abomination to unto the LORD:
But he loveth him [g]that followeth after righteousness.
10 There is [i]grievous correction for ‖Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way:
And [j]he that hateth reproof shall die.
11 [16k]Sheol Hell and [17]Abaddon destruction are before the LORD:

---

a Cp. ch. 16. 13 & 22. 11. See Matt. 24. 45—47.
b Cp. ch. 25. 15. See Judg. 8. 1—3.
c ver. 5.
d See 1 Sam. 25. 10—13 & 1 Kin. 12. 13—16.
e Cp. ch. 1. 33.
f Cp. Ps. 73. 15.
g See Ps. 14. 6.
h Cp. ver. 28 & ch. 12. 23 & 13. 16 & 18. 2.
i See ch. 10. 11.
j See Job 31. 4.
k See ch. 13. 14.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 20.
m Cp. ch. 12. 18.
n See ch. 3. 18.
o ch. 11. 3.
p Isai. 65. 14 (mg.).
q ch. 16. 32 & 19. 11. Cp. ver. 17 & Eccles. 7. 9 & James 1. 19.
r Cp. ch. 10. 1.
s Cp. Ps. 107. 11.
t Cp. ch. 13. 18.
u See ch. 4. 22.
v Cp. Ps. 112. 10.
w ch. 12. 4.
x Cp. Matt. 12. 34, 35.
y ch. 17. 5. Cp. Matt. 25. 40, 45.
z ch. 22. 2. See Job 35. 10.
a ch. 28. 8.
b ch. 24. 16.
c ch. 21. 27. Eccles. 5. 1. Isai. 1. 11, 15. Ecclus. 34. 19. Cp. ch. 21. 3 & 28. 9 & Isai. 61. 8 (mg.) & Jer. 6. 20 & 7. 22 & Amos 5. 22 & Mic. 6. 7.
d Gen. 49. 18. Ps. 16. 11 & 17. 15 & 23. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 9 & 5. 8. 2 Tim. 4. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 10. See Job 19. 25—27.
e Cp. ver. 29.
f Eccles. 7. 9.
g ch. 21. 21. 1 Tim. 6. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 19.
h ch. 12. 16 & 29. 11. Ecclus. 21. 26.
i Cp. Isai. 1. 5.
j See ch. 12. 1.
k See Job 26. 6 (& mg. for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *Their riches is a crown unto the wise* [2] Heb. *breatheth out.* [3] Or, *the children of him* that hath it [4] Or, *carrieth away* [5] Or, *tranquil* [6] Or, *jealousy* [7] Or, *calamity* [8] Or, *hath a refuge* [9] Or, *And in the midst of fools it maketh itself known* [10] Heb. *peoples.* [11] Or, *doeth shamefully* [12] Heb. *The healing of the tongue.* [13] Or, *instruction* [14] Or, *dealeth prudently* [15] Or, *is not stedfast* or *right* [16] Or, *The grave* [17] Or, *Destruction*

A.V. * Heb. *short of spirit.* † Heb. *to nations.* ‡ Heb. *belcheth*, or, *bubbleth.* § Heb. *The healing of the tongue.* ‖ Or, *Instruction.*

How much more then [a]the hearts of the children of men?
12 [c]A scorner [d]loveth not to be reproved: he will not reprove him: neither will he go unto the wise.
13 [f]A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance:
But by [g]sorrow of the heart the spirit is [i]broken.
14 [k]The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge:
But the mouth of fools feedeth on folly, foolishness.
15 All the days of the afflicted are evil:
But [q]he that is of a cheerful, merry heart *hath* a continual feast.
16 [s]Better is little with the fear of the LORD, LORD
Than great treasure and trouble therewith.
17 [w]Better is a [1]dinner of herbs where love is,
Than [y]a stalled ox and hatred therewith.
18 [a]A wrathful man [b]stirreth up contention, strife:
But he that is [d]slow to anger appeaseth strife.
19 The way of [g]the sluggard, slothful *man* is as an hedge of [h]thorns:
But the path, way of the upright, righteous *is* [k]made an high way, plain.
20 [l]A wise son maketh a glad father:
But a foolish man despiseth his mother.
21 [o]Folly is joy to him that is void, †destitute of [2]wisdom:
But a man of understanding [r]maketh straight his going, walketh uprightly.
22 [s]Where there is no counsel, Without counsel purposes are disappointed:
But in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

[a] 2 Chr. 6. 30. Ps. 44. 21. John 2. 24. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[b] ch. 25. 11. Cp. Isai. 50. 4.
[c] See Ps. 1. 1.
[d] Amos 5. 10.
[e] Col. 3. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 2. 18, 19 & Phil. 3. 20.
[f] Eccles. 13. 25. Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 17. 22.
[g] See ch. 12. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 29. 23.
[i] ch. 18. 14.
[j] Cp. ch. 23. 10.
[k] ch. 14. 6 & 19. 24.
[l] Cp. Ps. 68. 5 & 146. 9.
[m] ch. 6. 16, 18.
[n] ch. 16. 24.
[o] ch. 1. 19. Cp. Isai. 5. 8 & Jer. 17. 11.
[p] ch. 11. 29. Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
[q] ver. 13.
[r] ch. 17. 23.
[s] ch. 16. 8. Ps. 37. 16. Cp. Eccles. 4. 6 & 1 Tim. 6. 6.
[t] Ps. 37. 30.
[u] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 15. See ver. 2.
[v] Cp. Ps. 18. 41 & 34. 16.
[w] ch. 17. 1.
[x] Ps. 145. 18, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
[y] Cp. Matt. 22. 4 & Luke 15. 23.
[z] Ps. 38. 10.
[a] ch. 29. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 28 & 26. 21.
[b] ch. 28. 25.
[c] Cp. ch. 25. 23.
[d] See ch. 14. 29.
[e] ver. 5. ch. 20. 12 & 25. 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 6. 23.
[g] ch. 19. 24 & 22. 13.
[h] ch. 22. 5.
[i] Cp. ch. 8. 33.
[j] See ch. 8. 36.
[k] Jer. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 26. 7 (& mg.).
[l] See ch. 29. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 19. 8.
[n] See ch. 1. 7.
[o] ch. 10. 23.
[p] ch. 18. 12.
[q] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 19. 21 (for mg.).
[r] Cp. Eph. 5. 15.
[s] ch. 11. 14. Cp. ch. 20. 18.
[t] Cp. Matt. 10. 19, 20.
[u] ch. 21. 2.
[v] Cp. ch. 12. 15. See ch. 30. 12.

23 A man hath joy in, by the answer of his mouth:
And [b]a word *spoken* ‡in due season, how good is it!
24 [e]To the wise the way of life *goeth* upward,
The way of life *is* above to the wise,
That he may depart from [3]Sheol, hell beneath.
25 The LORD will root up, destroy the house of [h]the proud:
But he will [j]establish the border of [l]the widow.
26 [m]Evil devices, The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the LORD:
But [4]pleasant words *are* *the words* of the pure *are* §pleasant, pure, words.
27 He that is [o]greedy of gain [p]troubleth his own house; house:
But he that hateth [r]gifts shall live.
28 The heart of the righteous [t]studieth to answer:
But [u]the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.
29 The LORD is [v]far from the wicked:
But he [x]heareth the prayer of the righteous.
30 [z]The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart:
And [c]good tidings make a good report maketh the bones fat.
31 [e]The ear that hearkeneth to, heareth [f]the reproof of life
Shall abide, abideth among the wise.
32 He that [i]refuseth [5]correction, ‖instruction [j]despiseth his own soul:
But he that hearkeneth to, **heareth reproof ††[m]getteth [2]understanding.
33 [n]The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom;
And [p]before honour *goeth, is* humility.

16 1 The [6]‡‡[q]preparations of the heart belong to man:
But and [t]the answer of the tongue, tongue, is from the LORD.
2 [u]All the ways of a man are [v]clean in his own eyes; eyes:

[e] ver. 5. ch. 20. 12 & 25. 12.
[h] ch. 16. 5.
[j] Cp. ch. 23. 10.
[l] See Ps. 1. 1.
[m] ch. 6. 16, 18.
[o] ch. 1. 19. Cp. Isai. 5. 8 & Jer. 17. 11.
[p] ch. 11. 29. Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
[r] ch. 17. 23.
[t] Ps. 37. 30.
[u] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 15. See ver. 2.
[v] Cp. Ps. 18. 41 & 34. 16.
[x] Ps. 145. 18, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
[z] Cp. Matt. 22. 4 & Luke 15. 23.
[b] ch. 25. 11. Cp. Isai. 50. 4.
[c] See Ps. 1. 1.
[e] Col. 3. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 2. 18, 19 & Phil. 3. 20.
[f] Eccles. 13. 25. Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 17. 22.
[i] ch. 18. 14.
[j] Cp. ch. 23. 10.
[k] ch. 14. 6 & 19. 24.
[m] ch. 6. 16, 18.
[n] ch. 16. 24.
[o] ch. 1. 19. Cp. Isai. 5. 8 & Jer. 17. 11.
[p] ch. 11. 29. Cp. Josh. 7. 25.
[q] ver. 13.
[r] ch. 17. 23.
[t] Ps. 37. 30.
[u] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 15. See ver. 2.
[v] Cp. Ps. 18. 41 & 34. 16.
[x] Ps. 145. 18, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
[z] Cp. Matt. 22. 4 & Luke 15. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *portion*. [2] Heb. *heart*. [3] Or, *the grave*. [4] Or, *the pure* speak *pleasant words*. [5] Or, *instruction*. [6] Or, *plans*.
A.V. * Heb. is *raised up as a causey*. † Heb. *void of heart*. ‡ Heb. *in his season*. § Heb. *words of pleasantness*. ‖ Or, *correction*. ** Or, *obeyeth*. †† Heb. *possesseth an heart*. ‡‡ Or, *disposings*.

But the LORD [a]weigheth the spirits.

3 [1*c]Commit thy works unto the LORD,
And thy [2]thoughts shall be established.

4 [g]The LORD hath made [every thing all *things*] for [3]its own end [himself]:
Yea, even [j]the wicked for the day of evil.

5 Every one that is proud in heart is [l]an abomination to the LORD:
[n]*Though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be [†]unpunished.

6 By [o]mercy and truth iniquity is [4]purged:
And by [q]the fear of the LORD men [r]depart from evil.

7 When a man's ways please the LORD,
[t]He maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

8 [v]Better is a little with righteousness
Than great revenues [with injustice. without right.]

9 [y]A man's heart deviseth his way:
But [z]the LORD directeth his steps.

10 [5‡a]A divine sentence is in the lips of the king:
His mouth [shall not transgress transgresseth not] in judgement. judgment.

11 [d]A just [balance weight] and [scales are balance *are*] the LORD'S:
[§]All the weights of the bag are his work.

12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness:
For [f]the throne is established by righteousness.

13 [e]Righteous lips are the delight of kings;
And they love him that speaketh right.

14 [j]The wrath of a king is *as* messengers of death:
But a wise man will [b]pacify it.

15 [d]In the light of the king's countenance is life;
And his [e]favour is as [f]a cloud of the latter rain.

16 [h]How much better is it to get wisdom than [i]gold!
Yea, [and] to get understanding [is] rather to be chosen than [*silver. silver!]

17 The [high way highway] of the upright is to [m]depart from evil:
He that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

18 [p]Pride *goeth* before destruction,
And an haughty spirit before a fall.

19 [s]Better it is to be of [a lowly an humble] spirit with the [6poor, lowly,]
Than to [u]divide the spoil with the proud.

20 ‖He that [7giveth heed unto the word handleth a matter wisely]
[w]shall find good:
And [x]whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy is he.

21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent:
And the sweetness of the lips [b]increaseth learning.

22 Understanding is [c]a wellspring of life unto him that hath it:
But the [correction instruction] of fools is *their* folly.

23 [ee]The heart of the wise [instructeth **teacheth] his mouth,
And addeth learning to his lips.

24 [g]Pleasant words are *as* [h]an honeycomb,
Sweet to the soul, and [i]health to the bones.

25 There is a way [which that] [8]seemeth right unto a man,
But the end thereof are the ways of death.

[a] ch. 24. 12. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[b] Cp. ch. 25. 15.
[c] See Ps. 37. 5.
[d] Cp. Job 29. 24.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 35 & 22. 11.
[f] Cp. Ps. 72. 6. See Job 29. 23.
[g] Rom. 11. 36.
[h] ch. 8. 10, 11, 19.
[i] See ch. 3. 14.
[j] Job 21. 30. Cp. Ex. 9. 16.
[k] ch. 10. 20.
[l] ch. 6. 16, 17 & 8. 13. Luke 16. 15.
[m] ver. 6.
[n] ch. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 28. 20.
[o] Dan. 4. 27. Tobit 12. 9. Luke 11. 41.
[p] See ch. 11. 2.
[q] ch. 14. 16.
[r] ver. 17. Job 28. 28.
[s] ch. 29. 23. Isai. 57. 15.
[t] Cp. Gen. 26. 28 & 2 Chr. 17. 10.
[u] See Ex. 15. 9.
[v] See ch. 15. 16.
[w] ch. 19. 8.
[x] See Ps. 2. 12.
[y] Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 19. 21.
[z] ch. 20. 24. Cp. Ps. 37. 23 & Jer. 10. 23.
[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 28.
[b] ver. 23.
[c] See ch. 10. 11.
[d] See ch. 11. 1.
[ee] Cp. Ps. 37. 30 & Matt. 12. 34.
[f] ch. 25. 5. Cp. ch. 20. 28 & 29. 14 & Isai. 16. 5.
[g] ch. 15. 26.
[h] Ps. 19. 10.
[i] See ch. 4. 22.
[j] ch. 19. 12 & 20. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Roll.* [2] Or, *purposes* [3] Or, *his own purpose* [4] Or, *atoned for* [5] Heb. *Divination.*
[6] Or, *meek* [7] Or, *handleth a matter wisely* [8] Or, *is straight before*
A.V. * Heb. *Roll.* † Heb. *held innocent.* ‡ Heb. *Divination.* § Heb. *all the stones.* ‖ Or, *He that understandeth a matter.* ** Heb. *maketh wise.*

26 The appetite of the labouring man
*He that laboureth for himself;
For his [a]mouth [1]†craveth it of him.

27 [b]A worthless ‡An ungodly man [2]deviseth mischief.
digeeth up evil
And in his lips there is as [c]a scorching burning fire.

28 [i]A froward man scattereth abroad §soweth strife:
And [k]a whisperer [3]l]separateth chief friends.

29 A man of violence violent man [n]enticeth his neighbour,
And leadeth him in a into the way that is not good.

30 [4]He that shutteth his eyes, *it is* eyes to devise [r]froward things:
He that [s]compresseth moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

31 [t]The hoary head is [u]a crown of [5]glory,
[6]It [w]shall *if* it be found in the way of righteousness.

32 [y]He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty;
And he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

33 [z]The lot is cast into the lap;
But the whole disposing thereof is [b]of the LORD.

17 [1][c]Better is a dry morsel, and morsel quietness therewith,
Than an house full of [7]feasting ‖sacrifices with strife.

2 [g]A servant that dealeth wisely wise servant shall have rule over [i]a son that [8]causeth shame,
And [k]shall have part in of the inheritance among the brethren.

3 [l]The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold:
[o]But the LORD trieth the hearts.

4 An evil-doer
A wicked doer giveth heed to wicked false lips;
And [9]a liar giveth ear to a mischievous naughty tongue.

5 Whoso mocketh the poor [b]reproacheth his Maker:
And he that is [d]glad at calamity calamities shall not be **[f]unpunished.

6 [g]Children's children are [h]the crown of old men;
And [j]the glory of children are their fathers.

7 [10]†† Excellent speech [m]becometh not [o]a fool:
Much less do ‡‡[p]lying lips a prince.

8 [q]A gift is *as* §§a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it:
Whithersoever [11]it turneth, [11]it [12]prospereth.

9 He that [v]covereth a transgression *seeketh love: love;
But he that harpeth on repeateth a matter [x]separateth chief *very* friends.

10 †A rebuke reproof entereth deeper more into one that hath understanding a wise man
Than an hundred stripes into a fool.

11 [13]An evil man seeketh only rebellion; rebellion:
Therefore [a]a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

12 Let [d]a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man,
[e]Rather than a fool in his folly.

13 Whoso [h]rewardeth evil for good,
[j]Evil shall not depart from his house.

14 The beginning of strife is *as* when one letteth out water:
Therefore [m]leave off contention, before there be "quarrelling. it be meddled with.

15 He that [p]justifieth the wicked, and he that [q]condemneth the righteous, just,

---

a Cp. Eccles. 6. 7.
b ch. 14. 31. Cp. Matt. 25. 40, 45.
c Cp. ch. 6. 12, 14, 19.
d Job 31. 29. Obad. 12. Cp. ch. 24. 17.
e James 3. 6.
f ch. 16. 5.
g Ps. 128. 6. Cp. Ps. 127. 3, 4.
h ch. 16. 31.
i See ch. 15. 18.
j Ecclus. 3. 11.
k Cp. ch. 18. 8 & 26. 20, 22.
l ch. 17. 9.
m Cp. ch. 19. 10 & 26. 1.
n ch. 1. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 32. 6 (mg.).
p ch. 6. 17.
q ver. 23. ch. 18. 16 & 19. 6 & 21. 14. Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Isai. 1. 23 & Amos 5. 12.
r See ch. 2. 12.
s Cp. ch. 6. 13.
t ch. 20. 29.
u ch. 17. 6.
v ch. 10. 12.
w See ch. 3. 1, 2.
x ch. 16. 28.
y ch. 14. 29. Cp. ch. 19. 11 & 25. 28.
z Cp. Acts 1. 26.
a Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 29.
b ch. 29. 26.
c ch. 15. 17.
d 2 Sam. 17. 8. Hos. 13. 8.
e Cp. ch. 27. 3.
f Cp. ch. 7. 14 (for mg.).
g Cp. Ecclus. 10. 25.
h Ps. 35. 12 & 109. 4, 5. Cp. ch. 20. 22 & Matt. 5. 39.
i ver. 21, 25. ch. 10. 5 & 19. 26.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 10.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 4.
l ch. 27. 21.
m ch. 20. 3 & 25. 8.
n ch. 18. 1 (mg.) & 20. 3.
o 1 Chr. 29. 17. Ps. 26. 2. Jer. 17. 10. Mal. 3. 3. Wisd. 3. 6. Ecclus. 2. 5.
p ch. 24. 24. Ex. 23. 7. Isai. 5. 23.
q Job 34. 17. Ps. 94. 21. Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 18. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *urgeth him thereto* [2] Heb. *diggeth.* [3] Or, *alienateth his friend* [4] Or, *He that shutteth his eyes to devise froward things, that compresseth his lips, bringeth &c.* [5] Or, *beauty* [6] Or, If *it be found* [7] Heb. *the sacrifices of strife.* [8] Or, *doeth shamefully* [9] Heb. *falsehood.* [10] Or, *Arrogant* [11] Or, *he* [12] Or, *dealeth wisely* [13] Or, *A rebellious man* (Heb. *Rebellion*) *seeketh only evil*

A.V. * Heb. *The soul of him that laboureth.* † Heb. *boweth unto him.* ‡ Heb. *A man of Belial.* § Heb. *sendeth forth.* ‖ Or, *good cheer.* ** Heb. *held innocent.* †† Heb. *A lip of excellency.* ‡‡ Heb. *a lip of lying.* §§ Heb. *a stone of grace.* * Or, *procureth.* † Or, *A reproof aweth more a wise man, than to strike a fool an hundred times.*

Both of them alike (even they both) are an abomination to the LORD.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool [b]to buy (get) wisdom,
Seeing he hath no [1]understanding (heart *to it*)?

17 [d]A friend loveth at all times,
And [2]a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of [1]*understanding
[f]striketh hands,
And becometh surety in the presence of his neighbour (friend).

19 [3]He loveth transgression that loveth strife:
He (*and* he) that [h]raiseth high (exalteth) his gate seeketh destruction.

20 †[j]He that hath a froward heart findeth no good:
And he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into [4]mischief.

21 He that [k]begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow:
And the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 [n]A merry heart [5]is a good (doeth good) ‡*like* a medicine:
But a broken spirit [p]drieth up the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh [q]a gift out of the bosom (bosom),
To [r]pervert the ways of judgement (judgment).

24 [u]Wisdom is before the face of him that hath understanding (understanding);
But the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 [k]A foolish son is a grief to his father,
[x]And bitterness to [y]her that bare him.

26 [z]Also to [6]punish the righteous (just) is not good,
Nor to smite the noble (strike princes) for *their* uprightness (equity).

27 [7]He that [a]spareth his words hath knowledge (hath knowledge spareth his words):
And he that is of a cool spirit (a man of understanding) is a man of understanding (excellent spirit).

28 Even a fool, [c]when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise:
[8]When he (*and* he that) shutteth his lips, he is *esteemed* (as prudent) a man of understanding.

18 1 He that [e]separateth himself seeketh
‖Through desire a man, having (*his own* desire,) separated himself, seeketh
And [9]rageth against (intermeddleth with) all sound wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding,
But only that his [i]heart may reveal (discover) itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, there (*then*) cometh also contempt,
And with ignominy (*cometh*) reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are *as* [l]deep waters (waters);
[10]The (*and* the) wellspring of wisdom is *as* a flowing brook.

5 *It is* not good to [m]accept the person of the wicked (To be not good),
[11]*Nor* to [o]turn aside (overthrow) the righteous in judgement (judgment).

6 A fool's lips [12]enter into contention,
And his mouth calleth for [s]stripes (strokes).

7 [t]A fool's mouth is his destruction,
And his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 [v]The words of a whisperer (**talebearer) are
††as dainty morsels (wounds),
And they go down into [w]the [13]‡‡innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slack (slothful) in his work
Is [a]brother to him that is a destroyer (great waster).

R.V. [1] Heb. *heart.* [2] Or, *is born as a brother* [3] Or, *He that loveth transgression loveth strife* [4] Or, *calamity* [5] Heb. *causeth good healing.* [6] Or, *fine* [7] Or, *He that hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of a cool spirit* [8] Or, *He that shutteth his lips is &c.* [9] Or, *quarrelleth with* [10] Or, *A flowing brook, a wellspring of wisdom* [11] Or, *So as to turn aside* [12] Or, *bring contention* [13] Heb. *chambers.*

A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *The froward of heart.* ‡ Or, *to a medicine.* § Or, *a cool spirit.* ‖ Or, *He that separateth himself seeketh according to* his *desire, and intermeddleth in every business.* ** Or, *whisperer.* †† Or, *like as when men are wounded.* ‡‡ Heb. *chambers.*

10 [a]The name of the LORD is [b]a strong tower:
The righteous runneth into it, and [1*d]is safe.
11 [f]The rich man's wealth is his strong city,
And as an high wall in his own imagination. conceit.
12 [j]Before destruction the heart of man is haughty,
And [k]before honour goeth is humility.
13 He that †answereth a matter giveth answer [m]before he heareth, heareth it,
It is folly and shame unto him.
14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity.
But [p]a broken wounded spirit who can [2]bear?
15 The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge;
And the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.
16 A man's [s]gift maketh room for him,
And bringeth him before great men.
17 He that pleadeth his cause first is first in his own cause *seemeth* just;
But his neighbour cometh and searcheth him out.
18 [x]The lot causeth contentions to cease,
And parteth between the mighty.
19 A brother [3]offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city:
And *such* their contentions are like the bars of a castle.
20 [c]A man's belly shall be filled satisfied with the fruit of his mouth;
With and with the increase of his lips shall he be satisfied. filled.
21 [e]Death and life are in the power of the tongue: tongue:
And they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.
22 Whoso findeth [c]a wife findeth [c]a good thing,
And [g]obtaineth favour [h]of the LORD.
23 The poor useth intreaties: intreaties;
But [i]the rich answereth roughly.
24 [4]He that maketh many friends A man *that hath* to his own destruction. shew himself friendly: *doeth it* must
But and [l]there is a [5]friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

19 [1] [n]Better is the poor that [o]walketh in his integrity integrity,
Than he that is perverse in his lips lips, and is a fool.
2 Also, [6]that the soul be without knowledge knowledge, *it* is not good;
And he that [q]hasteth with his feet [7]sinneth.
3 The foolishness of man [r]subverteth perverteth his way; way:
And his heart [t]fretteth against the LORD.
4 [u]Wealth addeth maketh many friends: friends;
[u]But [8]the poor is separated from his friend. neighbour.
5 [v]A false witness shall not be unpunished; ‡unpunished,
And he that [9w]uttereth speaketh lies shall not escape.
6 [y]Many will intreat the favour of [10]the liberal man prince:
And every man is a friend to §him that giveth [z]gifts.
7 [a]All the brethren of the poor do hate him:
[b]How much more do his friends go far from him! him?
[11]He pursueth *them with* words, *but yet* they are gone. wanting *to him.*
8 [d]He that getteth [12]‖wisdom loveth his own soul:
He that keepeth understanding shall [f]find good.

[a] See Ex. 34. 5—7.
[b] Ps. 61. 3. Cp. Ps. 18. 2. See 2 Sam. 22. 3.
[c] ch. 12. 4 & 19. 14. See ch. 31. 10—31.
[d] ch. 29. 25 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Ps. 20. 1.
[e] Ecclus. 26. 3. Cp. Gen. 2. 18.
[f] See ch. 10. 15.
[g] ch. 8. 35.
[h] ch. 19. 14.
[i] Cp. James 2. 3, 6.
[j] See ch. 11. 2.
[k] ch. 15. 33.
[l] See ch. 17. 17.
[m] Ecclus. 11. 8. Cp. John 7. 51.
[n] ch. 28. 6.
[o] ch. 14. 2 & 20. 7. Ps. 26. 1, 11.
[p] ch. 15. 13. Cp. ch. 12. 25 (for mg.).
[q] Cp. ch. 21. 5 & 28. 20 & 29. 20.
[r] Cp. ch. 11. 3.
[s] Cp. Gen. 32. 20 & 1 Sam. 25. 27. See ch. 17. 8.
[t] Cp. Ps. 37. 7 & Isai. 8. 21 & Rev. 16. 11.
[u] ch. 14. 20.
[v] Cp. ch. 12. 19 & 21. 28. See Deut. 19. 16—19.
[w] See ch. 6. 19.
[x] Cp. ch. 16. 33.
[y] ch. 29. 26 (for mg.).
[z] See ch. 17. 8.
[a] Cp. ver. 4.
[b] Cp. Ps. 38. 11.
[c] See ch. 12. 14.
[d] Cp. ch. 15. 32.
[e] Matt. 12. 36, 37. Cp. ch. 4. 23 & 12. 13.
[f] ch. 16. 20.

R.V. [1] Heb. *is set on high.* [2] Or, *raise up* [3] Or, *injured* [4] Heb. *A man of friends.* [5] Heb. *lover.*
[6] Or, *desire without knowledge is not good* [7] Or, *misseth* his way [8] Or, *the friend of the poor separateth himself from him*
[9] Heb. *breatheth out.* [10] Or, *a prince* [11] Or, *He pursueth after words,* which *are nought* [12] Heb. *heart.*
A.V. [1] Heb. *is set aloft.* ‖ Heb. *an heart.* ‡ Heb. *returneth a word.* : Heb. *held innocent.* § Heb. *a man of gifts.*

9 [a]A false witness shall not be unpunished;
unpunished,
And he that [1a]uttereth speaketh lies shall perish.
10 Delicate living Delight is not [d]seemly for a fool;
Much much less for [g]a servant to have rule over princes.
11 [h]The *discretion of a man maketh him slow to deferreth his anger;
And it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
12 The king's wrath is as [j]the roaring of a lion;
But his [l]favour is as [m]dew upon the grass.
13 [o]A foolish son is the calamity of his father:
And [r]the contentions of a wife are [s]a continual dropping.
14 [t]House and riches are an the inheritance from of fathers:
But and a prudent wife is [x]from the LORD.
15 [z]Slothfulness casteth into [a]a deep sleep;
And [b]the an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
16 He that [d]keepeth the commandment keepeth his soul:
owr soul:
But he that [2]is careless of despiseth his ways shall die.
17 [f]He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD, LORD;
And his [g]good deed †that which he hath given will he [h]pay him again.
18 [j]Chasten thy son, seeing son while there is hope;
hope,
And set let not thy heart on soul spare ‡for [3]his [i]destruction.
crying.
19 A man of great wrath shall bear the penalty.
suffer punishment:
For if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must §do it yet again.
20 Hear counsel, and receive [4]instruction,
That thou mayest be wise in thy [b]latter end.
21 [c]There are many devices in a man's heart;
But nevertheless [e]the counsel of the LORD, [f]that shall stand.
22 [5]The desire of a man is *the measure of* his kindness:
And a poor man is better than a liar.
23 The fear of the LORD [i]*tendeth* to life:
And he *that hath it* shall abide [k]satisfied;
He shall [n]not be visited with evil.
24 [p]The sluggard burieth
A slothful *man* hideth his hand in [q]the dish,
his bosom,
And will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
25 [u]Smite [v]a scorner, and the simple ‖will [w]learn prudence:
beware
And [y]reprove one that hath understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.
26 He that [6]spoileth wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother,
Is [c]a son that causeth shame shame, and bringeth reproach.
27 Cease, my son, to hear the instruction
[e]*Only that causeth* to err from the words of knowledge.
28 A worthless **An ungodly witness mocketh at judgement scorneth judgment:
And the mouth of the wicked [i]swalloweth devoureth iniquity.
29 Judgements Judgments are prepared for [v]scorners,
And [k]stripes for the back of fools.

20 1 [m]Wine is a mocker,
[n]strong drink a brawler; *is* raging:
And whosoever [7]is [5]erreth deceived thereby is not wise.
2 The terror fear of a king is as [p]the roaring of a lion:

[a] ver. 5.
[b] Ps. 37. 37.
[c] ch. 16. 1 (mg.), 9. Ps. 33. 10, 11.
[d] Cp. ch. 17. 7 & 26. 1.
[e] Job 23. 13. Isai. 14. 26, 27.
[f] Isai. 46. 10.
[g] ch. 30. 22. Eccles. 10. 6, 7.
[h] See ch. 14. 29.
[i] ch. 10. 16 & 11. 19. Cp. Isai. 38. 5 & Mark 10. 30.
[j] ch. 20. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 14, 15 & 28. 15.
[k] Cp. Ps. 25. 13.
[l] ch. 14. 35.
[m] Ps. 133. 3. Hos. 14. 5. Mic. 5. 7.
[n] Cp. Lev. 26. 6.
[o] ch. 10. 1 & 17. 21.
[p] ch. 26. 15. Cp. ch. 15. 19 & 20. 4.
[q] Cp. Matt. 26. 23 & Mark 14. 20.
[r] See ch. 21. 9.
[s] ch. 27. 15.
[t] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 14.
[u] ch. 21. 11.
[v] See Ps. 1. 1.
[w] See Deut. 13. 6—11.
[x] ch. 18. 22.
[y] Cp. ch. 9. 8.
[z] See ch. 6. 9—11.
[a] Job 4. 13.
[b] Cp. ch. 10. 4 & 20. 4, 13 & 23. 21.
[c] ch. 10. 5 & 17. 2.
[d] Cp. ch. 13. 13 & Luke 10. 28.
[e] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.
[f] Cp. ch. 22. 9 & 28. 27 & Eccles. 11. 1 & Matt. 10. 42 & Heb. 6. 10. See Deut. 15. 7—10 & Matt. 25. 40 & 2 Cor. 9. 6—8.
[g] See ch. 12. 14.
[h] Cp. Ecclus. 35. 11 & Luke 6. 38.
[i] Job 15. 16. Cp. ch. 18. 8 & Job 34. 7.
[j] See ch. 13. 24.
[k] ch. 10. 13 & 18. 6 & 26. 3.
[l] Cp. ch. 23. 13. See Deut. 21. 18—21.
[m] Cp. Gen. 9. 21. See ch. 23. 29—32.
[n] ch. 31. 4.
[o] Isai. 28. 7. Cp. Hos. 4. 11.
[p] See ch. 19. 12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *breatheth out.* [2] Heb. *despiseth.* [3] Heb. *causing him to die.* [4] Or, *correction* [5] Or, *That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness* [6] Or, *violently entreateth* [7] Or, *reeleth*

A.V. * Or, *prudence.* † Or, *his deed.* ‡ Or, *to his destruction:* or, *to cause him to die.* § Heb. *add.* ‖ Heb. *will be cunning.* ** Heb. *A witness of Belial.*

He that [1] provoketh him to anger
whoso
[a] sinneth *against* his own [2] life.
soul.
3 It is an honour for a man to [3c] keep aloof
cease
from strife:
But every fool will be [c] quarrelling.
meddling.
4 [f] The [slothful / sluggard] will not plow by
reason of the [winter; / *cold;]
[4h] Therefore [he shall / shall he] beg in harvest, and have nothing.
5 Counsel in the heart of man
is *like* [l] deep water;
But a man of understanding will draw it out.
6 [5] Most men will [n] proclaim every one his own [kindness; / †goodness:]
But [p] a faithful man who can find?
7 [A / The] just man [that] [s] walketh in his [integrity, / integrity:]
[u] Blessed are his children / his children *are* blessed after him.
8 [v] A king that sitteth [on / in] the throne of [judgement / judgment]
[6y] Scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9 [a] Who can say, I have made my heart clean,
I am pure from my sin?
10 [7‡c] Divers weights, and [§] divers measures,
Both of them [alike / are alike] [are an / are alike] abomination to the LORD.
11 Even a child [c] maketh himself / is known by his doings,
Whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.
12 [h] The hearing ear, and the seeing eye,
[j] The LORD hath made even both of them.
13 [l] Love not sleep, lest thou [m] come to poverty;
Open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be [n] satisfied with bread.
14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer:
But when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.
15 There is gold, and [abundance / a multitude] of [b] rubies:
[d] But the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.
16 [g] Take his garment that is surety for a [stranger; / stranger:]
And [8‖] hold him in / take a pledge [*that is surety* / of him]
for [9j] strangers. / a strange woman.
17 ‖[k] Bread of [falsehood / deceit] is sweet to a man;
But afterwards his mouth shall be filled with [m] gravel.
18 [o] Every purpose is established by counsel:
And [by 9wise guidance / with good advice] [r] make thou war.
19 He that [t] goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets:
Therefore meddle not with him that [w] openeth wide / [**] flattereth with his lips.
20 [x] Whoso curseth his father or his mother,
[z] His [††] lamp shall be put out in [the blackest / obscure] darkness.
21 [b] An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning;
But the end thereof shall not be blessed.
22 Say not thou, [d] I will recompense [evil: / evil;]
[f] Wait / *but* wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.
23 [g] Divers weights are an abomination [to / unto] the LORD;
And [10‡‡i] a false balance is not good.
24 A [man's / Man's] [k] goings are of the LORD;
How [then can man / can a man then] understand his [own] way?
25 It is a snare to [a / the] man [11] rashly *who* [to say, *It* / devoureth *that which*] *is* holy,
And [o] after vows to make inquiry.
26 A wise king [p] winnoweth / scattereth the wicked,

a Num. 16. 38. Hab. 2. 10. See ch. 8. 36.
b Job 28. 18.
c Cp. ch. 17. 14.
d Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15.
e ch. 17. 14 & 18. 1 (mg.).
f Cp. ch. 19. 24.
g ch. 27. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 1 & 22. 26.
h ch. 19. 15. Cp. ch. 6. 11.
i See Job 22. 6.
j See ch. 2. 16 (for mg.).
k Cp. ch. 9. 17.
l ch. 18. 4.
m Cp. Lam. 3. 16.
n Cp. ch. 25. 14 & Matt. 6. 2 & Luke 18. 11.
o Cp. ch. 11. 14 & 15. 22.
p Cp. Ps. 12. 1.
q ch. 24. 6.
r Luke 14. 31.
s See ch. 19. 1.
t ch. 11. 13.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 4 & Ps. 37. 26 & 112. 2 & Jer. 33. 20, 21.
v Cp. ch. 16. 10.
w ch. 13. 3. Cp. Rom. 16. 18.
x ch. 30. 11, 17. See Ex. 21. 17.
y Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 25. 5 & Ps. 101. 5.
z See 2 Sam. 21. 17 & Job 18. 5.
a See 1 Kin. 8. 46.
b See ch. 13. 11.
c ver. 23. See ch. 11. 1.
d ch. 24. 29. Cp. ch. 17. 13 & Matt. 5. 39 & Rom. 12. 17, 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 15 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
e Cp. Matt. 7. 16.
f Ps. 27. 14.
g ver. 10.
h ch. 15. 31 & 25. 12.
i See ch. 11. 1.
j Ex. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9.
k See ch. 16. 9.
l Cp. ch. 6. 4 & 19. 15 & 31. 15 & Rom. 12. 11.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n ch. 12. 11.
o Cp. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.
p ver. 8 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 3. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *angereth himself against him* [2] Heb. *soul.* [3] Or, *cease* [4] Or, *Therefore when he seeketh in harvest, there shall be nothing* [5] Or, *Many a man will meet one that is kind to him* [6] Or. *W'innoweth* [7] Heb. *A stone and a stone, an ephah and an ephah.* [8] Or, *take a pledge of him* [9] Another reading is, *a strange woman.* [10] Heb. *a balance of deceit.* [11] Or, *rashly to utter holy* words Or, *to devour* that which is *holy*

A.V. * Or, *winter.* † Or, *bounty.* ‡ Heb. *A stone and a stone.* § Heb. *an ephah and an ephah.* ‖ Heb. *Bread of lying,* or, *falsehood.* ** Or, *enticeth.* †† Or, *candle.* ‡‡ Heb. *balances of deceit.*

And bringeth [a]the threshing wheel over them.

27 [c]The spirit of man is the *lamp of the LORD,
[d]Searching all [e]the innermost parts of the belly.

28 [g]Mercy and truth preserve the king:
And [1]his [h]throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength:
And [i]the beauty of old men is the hoary head.

30 *Stripes that The blueness of a wound away evil:
And strokes so do stripes reach [e]the innermost parts of the belly.

21 1 The king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the watercourses of water,
He [m]turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 [o]Every way of a man is right in his own eyes:
But the LORD weigheth the hearts.

3 [r]To do justice and judgement
Is more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

4 ‡[s]An high look, and a proud heart,
[2]Even and §[t]the lamp of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of [v]the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness;
But of every one that is [w]hasty *hasteth* [y]only to want.

6 [a]The getting of treasures by a lying tongue
Is [b]a vapour [c]driven to and fro; [3]they that seek them [d]seek death.

7 The violence of the wicked shall ‖sweep them away;
Because they refuse to do judgement.

8 The way of him that is laden with guilt is exceeding crooked.
But as for the pure, his work is [4]right.

9 It is [f]better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
Than with **a contentious woman in [5]††a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth evil:
His neighbour ‡‡findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When [j]the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise:
And [6]when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 [7]The righteous man wisely [l]considereth the house of the wicked;
How the wicked are overthrown to *their ruin.*
but God overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickedness.

13 [n]Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor,
He also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 [q]A gift in secret [8]pacifieth anger,
And a present in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It is joy to the righteous to do judgement.
[9]But it is a destruction to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding
[x]Shall rest in the congregation of [10]the dead.

17 He that loveth §§pleasure shall be a poor man:
He that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 [e]The wicked is a ransom for the righteous,
And the treacherous in the stead of the upright.

---

[a] Isai. 28. 27.
[b] Cp. ch. 2. 15.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 11.
[d] Cp. Zeph. 1. 12.
[e] ch. 18. 8.
[f] ch. 25. 24. Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 19. 13 & 27. 15 & Ecclus. 25. 16.
[g] ch. 3. 3.
[h] See ch. 16. 12.
[i] ch. 16. 31.
[j] ch. 19. 25. See Ps. 1. 1.
[k] Cp. Isai. 53. 5.
[l] Ps. 37. 35, 36.
[m] Cp. Ezra 6. 22.
[n] Cp. James 2. 13. See Matt. 18. 30–34.
[o] ch. 16. 2. Cp. ch. 12. 15.
[p] ch. 24. 12. Cp. Luke 16. 15 & 1 Cor. 4. 4. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 17. 8 & 18. 16.
[r] See ch. 15. 8 & 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[s] See ch. 6. 17 & Ps. 101. 5.
[t] 1 Kin. 11. 36. Cp. ch. 13. 23 (for mg.).
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 29.
[v] ch. 10. 4.
[w] Cp. ch. 19. 2.
[x] Cp. Ps. 49. 14.
[y] Cp. ch. 11. 24 & 14. 23 & 22. 16.
[z] ch. 9. 18 (mg. for mg.). Isai. 14. 9 (mg. for mg.).
[a] ch. 20. 21. See ch. 10. 2.
[b] Cp. ch. 13. 11.
[c] Job 13. 25.
[d] Cp. ch. 8. 36.
[e] Cp. ch. 11. 8.
[f] Isai. 43. 3.
[g] Cp. Jer. 30. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *he upholdeth his throne* [2] Or, And *the tillage* [3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, they are *snares of death* or, into *the snares of death* [4] Or, *straight* [5] Or, *a house in common* Heb. *a house of society.*
[6] Or, *when one considereth the wise* [7] Or, *One that is righteous... he overthroweth the wicked &c.* [8] Heb. *bendeth.*
[9] Or, *But destruction* shall be *to &c.* [10] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.*

A.V. * Or, *lamp.* † Heb. is *a purging medicine against evil.* ‡ Heb. *Haughtiness of eyes.* § Or, *the light of the wicked.* ‖ Heb. *saw them*, or, *dwell with them.* ** Heb. *a woman of contentions.* †† Heb. *an house of society.* ‡‡ Heb. *is not favoured.* §§ Or, *sport.*

19 It is [a]better to dwell [*]in a desert land, the wilderness,
Than with [1]a contentious and fretful an angry woman.
20 There is [c]precious treasure treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise;
But a foolish man [f]swalloweth spendeth it up.
21 He that [h]followeth after righteousness and mercy
Findeth [j]life, righteousness, and honour.
22 [l]A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty,
And bringeth casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
23 [m]Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue
[o]Keepeth his soul from [q]troubles.
24 The proud Proud and haughty man,
[s]scorner is his name,
He worketh in the arrogance of pride. who dealeth [†]in proud wrath.
25 The desire of [u]the slothful killeth him;
For his hands refuse to labour.
26 There is that He coveteth greedily all the day long:
But the righteous [w]giveth and withholdeth spareth not.
27 [y]The sacrifice of the wicked is [an] abomination:
How much more, [a]when he bringeth it [2‡]with a wicked mind! mind?
28 §[c]A false witness shall perish:
But the man that heareth
[c]shall speak [3]unchallenged. speaketh constantly.
29 A wicked man [h]hardeneth his face:
But as for the upright, [4]he [f]ordereth ‖directeth his ways. way.
30 There is [l]no wisdom nor understanding
Nor counsel against the LORD.
31 [b]The horse is prepared against the day of battle:
But [5c]victory [**]safety is of the LORD.

22 1 [d]A *good* name is rather to be chosen than great riches,
And [6††]loving favour rather than silver and gold.
2 [g]The rich and [the] poor meet together:
The LORD is [i]the maker of them all.
3 [k]A prudent man seeth foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself:
But the simple pass on, and [7]suffer for it. are punished.
4 The reward of ††By humility *and* the fear of the LORD
Is are [n]riches, and honour, and life.
5 [p]Thorns *and* snares are in the way of the froward:
He that [r]keepeth doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
6 §§[t]Train up a child [8*]in the way he should go go:
And [even] when he is old old, he will not depart from it.
7 [v]The rich ruleth over the poor,
And the borrower is servant [†]to the lender.
8 He that [x]soweth iniquity shall reap [9]calamity vanity:
‡And [z]the rod of his wrath anger shall fail.
9 §[b]He that hath a [10]bountiful eye shall be blessed;
For he [d]giveth of his bread to the poor.
10 [f]Cast out the scorner, [g]and contention shall go out;
Yea, [i]strife and ignominy reproach shall cease.
11 He that [k]loveth [11]pureness of heart,
[12]‖*For* [m]the grace of his lips
[n]the king shall be his friend.

---

a Cp. ver. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 20. 7 & 33. 17. Isai. 31. 1.
c Ps. 3. 8 (mg.). Jer. 3. 23.
d Cp. Eccles. 7. 1 & Ecclus. 41. 12, 13.
e Cp. Ps. 112. 3.
f Cp. Job 20. 15, 18.
g Cp. ch. 29. 13.
h ch. 15. 9. Matt. 5. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
i ch. 14. 31. Job 31. 15.
j ch. 3. 16. 1 Kin. 3. 11. Matt. 6. 33. See ch. 4. 22.
k ch. 27. 12. Cp. ch. 14. 16.
l Cp. ch. 24. 5 & Eccles. 7. 19. See 2 Sam. 5. 6—9 & Eccles. 9. 14—18.
m See ch. 13. 3.
n Cp. ch. 21. 20, 21.
o ch. 22. 5.
p ch. 15. 19.
q ch. 12. 13.
r ch. 21. 23. Cp. 1 John 5. 18.
s ch. 1. 22. See Ps. 1. 1.
t Ecclus. 7. 23. Eph. 6. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
u Cp. ch. 13. 4.
v James 2. 6.
w See Ps. 37. 26.
x Job 4. 8. Ecclus. 7. 3. Cp. Hos. 10. 13.
y Isai. 66. 3. Ecclus. 7. 9 & 34. 18. See ch. 15. 8.
z Cp. Isai. 14. 6 & 30. 31.
a Cp. ch. 24. 9.
b Cp. ch. 19. 17 & Ecclus. 31. 23 & 2 Cor. 9. 6.
c ch. 19. 5, 9.
d Cp. ch. 19. 17 & Luke 14. 13, 14.
e Cp. ch. 12. 19 (for mg.).
f Cp. Gen. 21. 9, 10.
g Cp. ch. 26. 20.
h Cp. ch. 7. 13 (mg.).
i ch. 26. 20.
j Ps. 119. 5.
k Cp. ch. 16. 13 & Ps. 101. 6.
l Isai. 8. 9, 10. 1 Cor. 3. 19, 20. Cp. ch. 19. 21.
m Cp. Eccles. 10. 12.
n Cp. ch. 14. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *a contentious woman and vexation* [2] Or, to alone *for wickedness* [3] Or, *so as to endure* [4] Another reading is, *he considereth his way.* [5] Or, *deliverance* [6] Or, *favour is better than, &c.* [7] Heb. *are muleted.* [*] Heb. *according to his way.* [8] Or, *vanity* [9] Heb. *good.* [10] Another reading is, *the pure of heart.* [11] Or, *Hath grace in his lips* Or, *That hath grace in his lips*

A.V. [*] Heb. *in the land of the desert.* [†] Heb. *in the wrath of pride.* [‡] Heb. *in wickedness?* [§] Heb. *A witness of lies.* ‖ Or, *considereth.* [**] Or, *victory.* [††] Or, *favour is better than, &c.* [‡‡] Or, *The reward of humility, &c.* [§§] Or, *Catechise.* [*] Heb. *in his way.* [†] Heb. *to the man that lendeth.* [‡] Or, *and with the rod of his anger he shall be consumed.* [§] Heb. *Good of eye.* ‖ Or, *and hath grace in his lips.*

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve *him that hath* knowledge,
But and he [b]overthroweth [*]the words of the treacherous man. transgressor.
13 [c]The sluggard slothful *man* saith, There is a lion without: without,
I shall be [1]murdered slain in the streets.
14 The mouth of [e]strange women is [f]a deep pit:
[g]He [2]that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.
15 Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child;
But [i]the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his *gain, riches,*
And he that giveth to the rich, [t]*cometh* only *shall* surely *come* to want.

17 [m]Incline Bow down thine ear, and hear [n]the words of the wise,
[p]And apply thine heart unto my knowledge.
18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them [†]within thee, thee;
If they they shall withal be established together upon fitted in
thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in the LORD,
I have made *them* known to thee this day, [‡]even to thee.
20 Have not I written unto to thee
[3][s]excellent things
[4]Of in counsels and knowledge; knowledge,
21 That To I might [v]make thee know
[5]the certainty of the words of truth, truth;
That thou mayest carry back mightest answer the words of truth [§]to them that send unto thee?

22 [x]Rob not the poor, [6]because he is poor, poor:
Neither [7][a]oppress the afflicted in [c]the gate:
23 For [a]the LORD will plead their cause,
And despoil of life spoil the soul of those that despoil spoiled them.
24 Make no friendship with a man an that is given to anger angry man ;
And with [d]a wrathful furious man thou shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways,
And get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be thou not not thou one of them that [h]strike hands,
Or of them that are sureties for debts: debts.
27 If thou hast not wherewith nothing to pay,
Why why should he [j]take away thy bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient [‖][k]landmark,
Which thy fathers have set.
29 Seest thou a man [8]diligent in his business? he shall [o]stand before kings;
He shall not stand before [9]**mean men.

23 [1] When thou sittest to eat with a ruler,
Consider diligently [10]him that what is before thee; thee:
2 [11]And put a knife to thy throat,
If thou be a man [q]given to appetite.
3 [r]Be not desirous of his dainties; dainties:
Seeing for they are deceitful meat.
4 [t]Weary Labour not thyself to be rich; rich:
[u]Cease [12]from thine own wisdom.
5 [13]††Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not?
[w]For *riches* certainly make themselves wings, wings;
Like an eagle that flieth they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.
6 [y]Eat thou not the bread of him that hath [z]an evil eye,
[b]Neither desire thou his dainties dainty meats:

[a] ch. 23. 11. 1 Sam. 25. 39. Ps. 12. 5 & 35. 10 & 68. 5 & 140. 12. Jer. 51. 36.
[b] ch. 21. 12. Cp. ch. 11. 3.
[c] ch. 26. 13.
[d] Cp. Eccles. 8. 16.
[e] See ch. 2. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 23. 27.
[g] Eccles. 7. 26.
[h] See Job 17. 3.
[i] See ch. 13. 24.
[j] Cp. ch. 20. 16 & Ex. 22. 26.
[k] ch. 23. 10. Deut. 19. 14 & 27. 17. Job 24. 2. Hos. 5. 10.
[l] ch. 28. 22.
[m] ch. 5. 1.
[n] ch. 1. 6 & 24. 23.
[o] 1 Kin. 10. 8. See Gen. 41. 46.
[p] Cp. ch. 24. 32.
[q] Eccles. 31. 12 & 37. 29.
[r] ver. 6.
[s] ch. 8. 6.
[t] ch. 15. 27 & 28. 20. Ecclus. 27. 1. Matt. 6. 19. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10. Heb. 13. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 3. 5, 7 & 26. 12 & Isai. 5. 21 & Rom. 12. 16.
[v] Cp. Luke 1. 3, 4.
[w] ch. 27. 24.
[x] Cp. Ex. 23. 6 & Zech. 7. 10 & Mal. 3. 5.
[y] Cp. Ps. 141. 4.
[z] ch. 28. 22. Deut. 15. 9. Ecclus. 14. 10. Matt. 6. 23.
[a] See Job 5. 4.
[b] ver. 3.
[c] Job 31. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *slain heretofore.* [2] Or, *against whom the LORD hath indignation* [3] The word is doubtful. Another reading is, [4] Or, *In* [5] Or, *of a certainty the words &c.* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *crush* [8] Or, *skilful* [9] Heb. *obscure.* [10] Or, *what* [11] Or, *For thou wilt put* [12] Or, *by reason of thine own understanding* [13] Or, *Wilt thou set thine eyes upon it? it is gone:* Heb. *Shall thine eyes fly upon it and it is not?*
A.V. * Or, *the matters.* † Heb. *in thy belly.* ‡ Or, trust *thou also.* § Or, *to those that send thee?*
‖ Or, *bound.* ** Heb. *obscure* men. †† Heb. *Wilt thou cause thine eyes to fly upon.*

7 For [1]as he reckoneth within himself, thinketh in his heart,
so is he:
Eat and drink, saith he to thee;
But his [d]heart is not with thee.
8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up,
And lose thy sweet words.
9 Speak not in the hearing of a fool;
For he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
10 [h]Remove not the ancient *landmark;
And enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
11 For their [j]redeemer is strong;
He shall [k]plead their cause against with thee.
12 Apply thine heart unto [2]instruction,
And thine ears to the words of knowledge.
13 Withhold not [m]correction from the child:
[o]*For* [3]if thou beat beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod,
And shalt [q]deliver his soul from [4]Sheol. hell.
15 [s]My son, if thine heart be wise,
My heart shall be glad, rejoice, †even mine: mine.
16 Yea, my [v]reins shall rejoice,
When thy lips speak [x]right things.
17 Let not thine heart [y]envy sinners:
But *be thou* in [a]the fear of the LORD all the day long: long.
18 For surely [d]there is a [5]reward, an ‡end;
And thy [e]hope thine expectation shall not be cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and [g]be wise,
And [a]guide thine heart in the way.
20 Be not among [b]winebibbers;
Among [c]gluttonous riotous eaters §of flesh:
21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty:
And [e]drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.
22 [f]Hearken unto thy father that begat thee,
[g]And despise not thy mother when she is old.
23 [i]Buy the truth, and sell it not;
Yea, also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
24 [l]The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice:
And he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.
25 [t]Let thy Thy father and thy mother shall be glad,
And let her she that bare thee shall rejoice.
26 My son, give me thine heart,
And let thine eyes [6]delight in observe my ways.
27 For a whore is [p]a deep ditch;
And [r]a strange woman is a narrow [t]pit.
28 Yea, she also lieth in wait [7]‖as a robber, *for* a prey,
And increaseth the treacherous transgressors among men.
29 [w]Who hath [8]woe? who hath [9]sorrow? who hath contentions?
Who hath complaining babbling? who hath [z]wounds without cause?
Who hath [10]b]redness of eyes?
30 They that [c]tarry long at the wine;
They that go to [11]seek out [f]mixed wine.
31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red,

a Cp. ch. 9. 6.
b Cp. ver. 29, 30 & Isai. 5. 11, 22 & Matt. 24. 49 & Luke 21. 34 & Rom. 13. 13 & Eph. 5. 18.
c ch. 28. 7.
d Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
e Cp. ch. 6. 10, 11.
f See ch. 1. 8.
g Cp. ch. 30. 17.
h See ch. 22. 28.
i Cp. ch. 4. 5, 7 & 18. 15 & Matt. 13. 44.
j Cp. Ex. 6. 6. See Job 19. 25.
k See ch. 22. 23.
l ver. 15. See ch. 29. 3.
m See ch. 13. 24.
n ch. 17. 25.
o Cp. ch. 19. 18.
p Cp. ch. 22. 14.
q Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 5.
r See ch. 2. 16.
s ver. 24, 25. See ch. 29. 3.
t Ps. 55. 23.
u ch. 7. 12. Cp. Eccles. 7. 26.
v Ps. 7. 9 & 73. 21.
w Cp. ver. 20, 21.
x Cp. ch. 8. 6.
y See Ps. 37. 1.
z Cp. ver. 35.
a Cp. ch. 28. 14.
b Gen. 49. 12.
c Isai. 5. 11.
d ch. 24. 14, 20. Ps. 19. 11 & 37. 37 (mg.) & 58. 11.
e Ps. 9. 18.
f ch. 9. 2, 5. Ps. 75. 8. Isai. 5. 22 & 65. 11.
g ch. 6. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *as one that reckoneth* [2] Or, *correction* [3] Or, *though* [4] Or, *the grave* [5] Or, *sequel* Or, *future* Heb. *latter end.* [6] Another reading is, *observe.* [7] Or, *as for a prey* [8] Heb. *Oh!* [9] Heb. *Alas!* [10] Or, *darkness* [11] Or, *try*

A.V. * Or, *bound.* † Or, *even I will rejoice.* ‡ Or, *reward.* § Heb. *of their flesh.* ‖ Or, *as a robber*

When it giveth its/his colour in the cup,
When it [1b]goeth down smoothly: moveth itself aright.
32 At the last it [d]biteth like a serpent,
And stingeth like [2*e]an adder.
33 Thine eyes shall behold [3]strange things, women,
And thine heart shall utter [i]froward/perverse things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down [†]in the midst of the sea,
Or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.
35 They have [k]stricken me, *shalt thou say*, and I was not hurt. sick;
They have beaten me, and [‡]I felt it not:
When shall I awake? I [o]will seek it yet again.

24 1 Be not thou [p]envious against evil men,
Neither desire to be [r]with them: them.
2 For their heart [t]studieth oppression, destruction,
And their lips [v]talk of mischief.
3 Through [w]wisdom is an house builded;
And by understanding it is established:
4 And by knowledge are the chambers shall the chambers be filled
With all [z]precious and pleasant riches.
5 [a]A wise man [4§]is strong;
Yea, a man of knowledge [5‖]increaseth might. strength.
6 For by [d]wise guidance counsel thou shalt make thy war:
And in [f]the multitude of counsellors coun-sellers there is [6]safety.
7 Wisdom is [h]too high for a fool:
He openeth not his mouth in [a]the gate.
8 He that [c]deviseth to do evil, Men shall call him evil shall be called a mischievous person.
9 [f]The thought of [7]the foolish foolishness is sin:
And [g]the scorner is an abomination to men.
10 If thou [h]faint in the day of adversity,
Thy strength is [**]small.
11 [j]Deliver them that are carried away
If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death,
And those that are [8]ready to be slain [9]see that thou hold back. slain;
12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew not [10]this: it not;
[l]Doth not he that [m]weigheth pondereth the hearts heart consider it?
And he that [n]keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it?
And shall not he render to every man [q]according to his work? works?
13 My son, [s]eat thou honey, for because it is good;
And [u]the honeycomb, which is sweet [††]to thy taste:
14 So shalt thou know wisdom to *shall* the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul:
If when thou hast found it, then shall there there shall be [x]a reward,
And thy hope expectation shall not be cut off.
15 [y]Lay not wait, [11]O wicked man, against the [12]habitation dwelling of the righteous;
Spoil not his [13]resting place:
16 [b]For a righteous just man falleth [c]seven times, and riseth up again:
But [e]the wicked are overthrown by shall fall into calamity. mischief.
17 [g]Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth,
And let not thine heart be glad when he is overthrown. stumbleth:

a See Job 5. 4.
b S. of S. 7. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
c Rom. 1. 30.
d Job 20. 16.
e Isai. 11. 8 (for mg.) & 59. 5 (for mg.).
f Cp. ch. 21. 27.
g See Ps. 1. 1.
h Cp. Heb. 12. 3.
i See ch. 2. 12.
j Ps. 82. 4. Cp. Isai. 58. 6, 7.
k Jer. 5. 3. Cp. ver. 29.
l Cp. Eccles. 5. 8.
m ch. 16. 2. See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
n Cp. Ps. 91. 11.
o Isai. 56. 12.
p ver. 19. See Ps. 37. 1.
q See Job 34. 11.
r See ch. 1. 15.
s Cp. Ps. 19. 10 & 119. 103 & S. of S. 5. 1 & Isai. 7. 15.
t Cp. Isai. 59. 13.
u S. of S. 4. 11.
v Ps. 10. 7.
w Cp. ch. 14. 1.
x See ch. 23. 18.
y Ps. 10. 9, 10.
z Cp. ch. 23. 23 & Luke 16. 11.
a Cp. ch. 21. 22.
b See Ps. 37. 24.
c See Job 5. 19.
d ch. 20. 18.
e ch. 14. 32.
f See ch. 11. 14.
g Ps. 35. 15, 19. Cp. Mic. 7. 8. See ch. 17. 5.
h Cp. ch. 14. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *moveth itself aright* [2] Or, *a basilisk* [3] Or, *strange women* [4] Heb. *is in strength.* [5] Heb. *strengtheneth might.* [6] Or, *victory* [7] Heb. *foolishness.* [8] Heb. *tottering to the slaughter.* [9] Or, *forbear thou not to deliver* [10] Or, *this man* [11] Or, *as a wicked man* [12] Or, *pasture* [13] Or, *fold*

A V. * Or, *a cockatrice.* † Heb. *in the heart of the sea.* ‡ Heb. *I knew* it *not.* § Heb. is *in strength.* ‖ Heb. *strengtheneth might.* ** Heb. *narrow.* †† Heb. *upon thy palate.*

18 Lest the LORD see it, and *it displease him,
And he turn away his wrath from him.
19 †[b]Fret not thyself because of evil-doers; evil *men*,
Neither be thou [d]envious at the wicked; wicked;
20 For there will be no [e]reward to the evil man;
[g]The lamp ‡candle of the wicked shall be put out.
21 My son, [i]fear thou the LORD and the king:
And meddle not with §them that are given to change:
22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly;
And who knoweth the destruction ruin
[l]of them both?

23 These also are *sayings of things* also *belong* to [k]the wise.

To
It is not good to have [l]respect of persons in judgement is not good. judgment.
24 He that [n]saith unto the wicked,
Thou art righteous;
[o]Peoples shall curse him, him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:
25 But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight,
And ‖a good blessing shall come upon them.
26 He [2]kisseth the
Every man shall kiss *his* lips
**That giveth a right answer.
27 [r]Prepare thy work without,
And make it ready fit for thee thyself in the field;
And afterwards build thine house.
28 [v]Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause;
[3]And deceive not with thy lips.
29 Say not, [y]I will do so to him as he hath done to me; me:
I will render to the man according to his work.
30 [a]I went by the field of the slothful,
And by the vineyard of the man [c]void of understanding;
31 And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns,
The face thereof was covered with [4]nettles, *and* nettles had covered the face thereof,
And the stone [f]wall thereof was broken down.
32 Then I beheld, saw, and ††[h]considered *it* well:
I saw, looked upon *it*, and received instruction.
33 [j]*Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber,
A little folding of the hands to sleep:
34 So shall thy poverty come as a robber one that travelleth;
And thy want as ‡‡an armed man.

25 [1] These also are *are* also [m]proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

2 It is the glory of God to [p]conceal a thing:
But the glory honour of kings is to [q]search out a matter.
3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth,
And the heart of kings §§is [s]unsearchable.
4 Take away [t]the dross from the silver,
And there cometh shall come forth a vessel [u]for the finer: finer.
5 Take away [w]the wicked *from* before the king,
And his [x]throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 [5]*Put not thyself forward forth thyself in the presence of the king,

[a] Cp. Job 5. 3.
[b] Cp. Jer. 12. 1. See Ps. 37. 1.
[c] See ch. 6. 32.
[d] ver. 1.
[e] ver. 14.
[f] Isai. 5. 5.
[g] ch. 13. 9. See Job 18. 5.
[h] Cp. ch. 22. 17.
[i] 1 Pet. 2. 17. Cp. Rom. 13. 7.
[j] For ver. 33, 34, see ch. 6. 10, 11.
[k] ch. 1. 6 & 22. 17.
[l] See ch. 18. 5.
[m] See ch. 1. 1.
[n] See ch. 17. 15.
[o] ch. 11. 26.
[p] Cp. Deut. 29. 29 & Rom. 11. 33.
[q] Job 29. 16.
[r] Cp. Luke 14. 28.
[s] Cp. Ps. 145. 3.
[t] Cp. ch. 26. 23 & Ezek. 22. 18 & 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21.
[u] Cp. Mal. 3. 2, 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 25. 18.
[w] Cp. ch. 20. 8.
[x] See ch. 16. 12.
[y] See ch. 20. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *of their years* [2] Or, *kisseth with the lips* [3] Heb. *And wouldest thou deceive with thy lips?* [4] Or, *wild vetches* [5] Heb. *Glorify not thyself.*
A.V. * Heb. *it be evil in his eyes.* † Or, *Keep not company with the wicked.* ‡ Or, *lamp.* § Heb. *changers.* ‖ Heb. *a blessing of good.* ** Heb. *that answereth right words.* †† Heb. *set my heart.* ‡‡ Heb. *a man of shield.* §§ Heb. *there is no searching.* * Heb. *Set not out thy glory.*

And stand not in the place of great men:
7 For [a]better [is it / it is] that it be said unto thee, Come up hither;
Than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the [prince, prince]
Whom [c]thine eyes have seen.
8 [e]Go not forth hastily to strive,
[1]Lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof,
When thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.
9 [f]Debate thy cause with thy neighbour [himself, himself];
[2]And [disclose / *discover] not [the / a] secret [of / to] another:
10 Lest he that heareth it [revile / put thee] thee, to shame,
And thine infamy turn not away.
11 [i]A word [3†]fitly spoken
Is *like* apples of gold in [4]baskets / pictures of silver.
12 *As* [5k]an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold,
So is a wise reprover upon [l]an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest,
So is [m]a faithful messenger to them that send [him; him:]
For he refresheth the soul of his masters.
14 *As* [n]clouds and wind without rain,
Whoso boasteth himself †of a false gift
So is he that [7]boasteth himself [6]of his gifts
is like clouds and wind without rain. falsely.
15 By [s]long forbearing is a [7]ruler / prince persuaded,
And a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Hast thou [u]found honey? eat
[v]so much as is sufficient for thee; thee,
Lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
17 Let thy foot be seldom in §Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house;
Lest he be [8]‖weary of thee, and *so* hate thee.
18 A man that [b]beareth false witness against his neighbour
Is a maul, and [d]a sword, and a sharp arrow.
19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble
Is *like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 *As* [one / he] that taketh [off / away] a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon [9]nitre,
So is he that [g]singeth songs to an heavy heart.
21 [h]If [10]thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat;
And if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
22 For thou shalt heap [j]coals of fire upon his head,
And the LORD shall reward thee.
23 **The north wind [bringeth forth / driveth away] rain:
So doth [a backbiting tongue / an angry countenance] [an angry countenance / a backbiting tongue.]
24 [p]It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop,
Than with a [contentious / brawling] woman and in a wide house.
25 *As* cold waters to [r]a [11]thirsty soul,
So is [r]good news from a far country.
26 *As* [t]a [12]troubled fountain, and a corrupted spring,
A righteous man falling down before the wicked
So is a righteous man that [13]giveth way *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt before the wicked. spring.
27 It is [w]not good to eat much honey:
[14]So *for men* to [x]search [out] their own glory is *not* glory.

[a] See Luke 14. 8–11.
[b] Cp. ch. 24. 28.
[c] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 19 & Jer. 52. 25 & Esth. 1. 14.
[d] ch. 12. 18. See Ps. 57. 4.
[e] Matt. 5. 25. Luke 12. 58. Cp. ch. 17. 14.
[f] Matt. 18. 15.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 22. 6 & Rom. 12. 15.
[h] Cited Rom. 12. 20. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 22 & 2 Chr. 28. 15. See Ex. 23. 4, 5.
[i] ch. 15. 23. Cp. Isai. 50. 4 & Eccles. 20. 1, 7, 19, 20.
[j] Ps. 140. 10.
[k] Cp. Gen. 24. 22.
[l] ch. 15. 31 & 20. 12.
[m] ch. 13. 17.
[n] ch. 21. 9.
[o] Jude 12.
[p] Cp. Ps. 42. 2.
[q] ch. 20. 6.
[r] ch. 15. 30.
[s] ch. 15. 1 & 16. 14. Cp. Eccles. 10. 4.
[t] Cp. Ezek. 32. 2 & 34. 18, 19.
[u] Cp. Judg. 14. 8 & 1 Sam. 14. 25.
[v] Cp. ver. 27.
[w] Cp. ver. 16.
[x] Cp. ch. 27. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Lest* it be said *in the end thereof, What wilt thou do? when &c.* [2] Or, *But* [3] Or, *in due season* [4] Or, *filigree work* [5] Or, *a nose-ring* [6] Heb. *in a gift of falsehood.* [7] Or, *judge* [8] Heb. *full of thee.* [9] Or, *soda* [10] Heb. *he that hateth thee.* [11] Or, *weary* [12] Heb. *trampled.* [13] Or, *is moved* [14] Or, *But* for men *to search out their own glory is glory* The Hebrew text is obscure.

A.V. * Or, *discover not the secret of another.* † Heb. *spoken upon his wheels.* ‡ Heb. *in a gift of falsehood.* § Or, *Let thy foot be seldom in thy neighbour's house.* ‖ Heb. *full of thee.* ** Or, *The north wind bringeth forth rain:* so *doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance.*

28 [1]He [a]whose spirit is without restraint that *hath* no rule over his own spirit
Is *like* [d]a city that is broken down, and hath no wall. without walls.

26 [1]As snow in summer, and as [e]rain in harvest,
So [f]honour is [g]not seemly for a fool.

2 As [h]the sparrow in her bird by wandering,
as the swallow in her by flying,
So [j]the curse that is causeless [2]lighteth not.
shall not come.

3 [k]A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass,
And [m]a rod for the back of fools. fool's back.

4 [o]Answer not a fool according to his folly,
Lest thou also be like unto him.

5 [q]Answer a fool according to his folly,
Lest he be [l]wise in [3]*his own conceit.

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool
Cutteth off *his* the *own* feet, *and* [s]drinketh in [†]damage.

7 The legs of the lame ‡are not equal hang loose:
[t]So is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 [4]§As a bag of gems in a heap of stones, he that bindeth a stone in a sling,
So is [w]he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 *As* [y]a thorn that goeth up into the hand of a drunkard,
So is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 [5]*As* an archer that woundeth all;
‖The great *God* that formed all *things*
So is he that hireth the fool and he that
both rewardeth the fool, rewardeth
hireth them that pass by. transgressors.

11 As [b]a dog that returneth to his vomit,
So is [d]a fool that repeateth **returneth to his folly.

12 Seest thou a man [l]wise in [3]his own conceit?
[f]There is more hope of a fool than of him.

13 [b]The sluggard slothful *man* saith, [c]There is a lion in the way;
A lion is in the streets.

14 *As* the door turneth upon its his hinges,
So doth the sluggard slothful upon his bed.

15 [i]The sluggard slothful burieth hideth his hand in the dish; *his* bosom;
††It wearieth grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is [l]wiser in [3]his own conceit
[n]Than seven men that can [6][p]render a reason.

17 [7]He that passeth by, *and* vexeth himself ‡‡meddleth with strife belonging not to him,
Is *like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

18 As a madman mad *man* who casteth §§[r]firebrands,
Arrows, and death; death,

19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour,
And saith, Am not I in sport?

20 For lack of wood *Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out:
And so where there is no **whisperer, †talebearer,
**contention the strife ‡ceaseth.

21 *As* [x]coals are to hot embers, burning coals, and wood to fire;
So is [z]a contentious man to inflame kindle strife.

22 [a]The words of [u]a whisperer talebearer are as dainty morsels, wounds,
And they go down into the §innermost parts of the belly.

23 Fervent Burning lips and a wicked heart
[c]Are *like* an earthen vessel overlaid a potsherd covered
with silver [e]dross.

24 He that hateth ‖dissembleth with his lips,
But he and layeth up deceit within him: him;

a Cp. ch. 16. 32.
b ch. 22. 13.
c Cp. Eccles. 12. 5.
d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 5 & 26. 19 & Neh. 1. 3.
e Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 17.
f Cp. ver. 8.
g ch. 17. 7 & 19. 10.
h ch. 27. 8. Ps. 84. 3.
i ch 19. 24.
j Cp. Num. 23. 8 & Deut. 23. 5 & 2 Sam. 16. 12.
k Cp. Ps. 32. 9.
l ch. 28. 11. Cp. Rom. 12. 16.
m See ch. 19. 29.
n Cp. ver. 25 & ch. 6. 16. See Job 5. 19.
o Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 11 & 2 Kin. 18. 36 & Luke 23. 9.
p ch. 27. 11 (for mg.).
q See Matt. 16. 1–4 & 21. 24–27.
r Cp. Isai. 50. 11.
s Cp. ch. 13. 2 & Job 15. 16.
t Ecclus. 15. 9.
u ch. 16. 28.
v ch. 22. 10.
w Cp. ver. 1.
x Ecclus. 28. 10.
y Cp. ch. 23. 35.
z See ch. 15. 18.
a ch. 18. 8.
b Cited 2 Pet. 2. 22.
c Cp. Matt. 23. 27 & Luke 11. 39.
d Cp. Ex. 8. 15.
e See ch. 25. 4.
f ch. 29. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *He that hath no rule over his spirit* [2] Heb. *cometh not.* [3] Heb. *his own eyes.* [4] Or, *As one that bindeth fast a stone in a sling* [5] Or, *A master worker formeth all things; but he that hireth the fool is as one that hireth them that pass by* The Hebrew text is obscure. [6] Or, *answer discreetly* [7] Or, *He that vexeth himself... is* like *one that taketh a passing dog &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *his own eyes.* † Or, *violence.* ‡ Heb. *are lifted up.* § Or, *As he that putteth a* precious *stone in an heap of stones.* ‖ Or, *A great* man *grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.* ** Heb. *iterateth his folly.* †† Or, *he is weary.* ‡‡ Or, *is enraged.* §§ Heb. *flames,* or, *sparks.* * Heb. *Without wood.* † Or, *whisperer.* ‡ Heb. *is silent.* § Heb. *chambers.* ‖ Or, *is known.*

25 [a] When he *speaketh fair, believe him not: not:
For there are [c]seven abominations in his heart: heart.
26 Though *his Whose* †hatred cover itself with is covered by guile, deceit,
His wickedness shall be openly shewed before the *whole* congregation.
27 [e] Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein:
And he that rolleth a stone, it shall will return upon him.
28 A lying tongue hateth those whom *those that* it hath ‖wounded, *are* afflicted by it;
And a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

27 [1] Boast not thyself of ‡to-morrow; to-morrow;
[l] For thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
2 Let [n] another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth;
A stranger, and not thine own lips.
3 A stone is §heavy, and [p] the sand weighty;
But [q] a fool's vexation wrath is heavier than them both.
4 ‖Wrath is cruel, and anger is [2]outrageous;
But who is able to stand before [s]jealousy? **envy?
5 [t] Better is open rebuke Open rebuke *is* better
Than love that is hidden. secret love.
6 Faithful are [u] the wounds of a friend: friend;
But the kisses of an enemy are [v]profuse. ††deceitful.
7 The full soul [3]‡‡loatheth [w] an honeycomb: honeycomb;
But to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
8 As [y] a bird that wandereth from her nest,
So is a man that wandereth from his place.
9 [b] Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart:
So doth the sweetness of a man's friend *that cometh* of §§by hearty counsel.
10 Thine own friend, and [d] thy father's friend, forsake not;
And neither go not to into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity:
[f] Better *for* better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
11 [g] My son, [h] be wise, and [i] make my heart glad,
That I may [j] answer him that reproacheth me.
12 [k] A prudent man seeth foreseeth the evil, *and* hideth himself: himself:
But [m] the simple pass on, *and* suffer for it. are punished.
13 [o] Take his garment that is surety for a stranger; stranger,
And hold him in take a pledge *that is surety* of him for a strange woman.
14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning,
It shall be counted a curse to him.
15 [r] A continual dropping in a very rainy day
And a contentious woman are alike: alike.
16 He that would [4]restrain Whosoever hideth her [5]restraineth hideth the wind,
And [6]his right hand encountereth the ointment of his right hand, *which* oil. bewrayeth *itself.*
17 Iron sharpeneth iron;
So a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
18 [x] Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof; thereof:
And so he that [z] waiteth on his master shall be honoured.
19 [7]As in water [a] face *answereth* to face,

[a] See Ps. 28. 3.
[b] Cp. Ps. 23. 5.
[c] Cp. ver. 16.
[d] See 1 Kin. 12. 6—8 & 2 Chr. 10. 6—8.
[e] Ecclus. 27. 26. Cp. ch. 28. 10. See Ps. 7. 15.
[f] See ch. 17. 17.
[g] ch. 10. 1 & 23. 15, 24.
[h] ch. 6. 6.
[i] See ch. 29. 3.
[j] Ps. 119. 42. Cp. Ps. 127. 5.
[k] ch. 22. 3.
[l] Luke 12. 19, 20. James 4. 13, 14.
[m] See ch. 1. 4.
[n] 2 Cor. 10. 12, 18. Cp. ch. 25. 27 & 2 Cor. 12. 11.
[o] See ch. 20. 16.
[p] Cp. Ecclus. 22. 15.
[q] Cp. ch. 12. 16 & 17. 12.
[r] ch. 19. 13.
[s] ch. 6. 34.
[t] Cp. ch. 28. 23.
[u] Ps. 141. 5.
[v] Cp. Matt. 26. 49 (mg.).
[w] Cp. ch. 25. 16.
[x] S. of S. 8. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 8 & 9. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 6.
[y] ch. 26. 2.
[z] Cp. Matt. 25. 21.
[a] Cp. Ecclus. 34. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *crushed.* [2] Heb. *a flood.* [3] Heb. *trampleth upon.* [4] Heb. *hide.* [5] Heb. *hideth.*
[6] Or, *the ointment of his right hand bewrayeth itself* [7] Or, *As water* sheweth *face to face, so the heart* sheweth *man to man*
A.V. * Heb. *maketh his voice gracious.* † Or, *hatred is covered in secret.* ‡ Heb. *to morrow day.* § Heb. *heaviness.*
‖ Heb. *Wrath* is *cruelty, and anger an overflowing.* ** Or, *jealousy?* †† Or, *earnest,* or, *frequent.* ‡‡ Heb. *treadeth under foot.* §§ Heb. *from the counsel of the soul.*

So the heart of man to man.

20 [b]Sheol Hell and Abaddon destruction are *[c]never satisfied. full,
And so [d]the eyes of man are never satisfied.

21 [e]The As the fining pot is for silver,
and the furnace for gold, gold;
And so is a man is tried by to his praise.

22 [i]Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar with a pestle among
among bruised corn, wheat with a pestle,
Yet will not his foolishness depart from him.

23 [m]Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks,
And †[m]look well to thy herds: herds.

24 For ‡[o]riches are not for ever; ever:
And doth the crown endure
unto all generations?
§to every generation?

25 [q]The [2]hay is carried, appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself,
And the herbs of the mountains are gathered in. gathered.

26 [u]The lambs are for thy clothing,
And the goats are the price of the field: field.

27 [u]And *there will be thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household; household,
And *for* the ‖maintenance for thy maidens.

28 1 [y]The wicked flee when no man pursueth:
But [a]the righteous are bold as a lion.

2 For the transgression of a land [c]many are the princes thereof:
But **by [3]men a man of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

3 [a]A needy poor man that oppresseth the poor
Is *like* a sweeping rain ‡†which leaveth no food.

4 They that forsake the law [c]praise the wicked:
But such as keep the law [g]contend with them.

5 Evil men [h]understand not judgement. judgment:
But they that seek the LORD [j]understand all things.

6 [k]Better is the poor that [l]walketh in his integrity, uprightness,
Than he that is [5]‖[l]perverse in *his* [n]ways, though he be rich.

7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son:
But he that ‡‡is [p]a companion of gluttonous riotous men shameth his father.

8 He that augmenteth his substance [r]by usury and §§unjust gain
usury and increase,
increaseth his substance,
[s]Gathereth he shall gather it for him that hath [t]pity on will pity the poor.

9 He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law,
Even his [v]prayer is an *shall be* abomination.

10 Whoso causeth the upright righteous to go astray in an evil way,
[w]He shall fall himself into his own pit:
But the perfect upright [x]shall inherit have
good.
good *things* in possession.

11 The rich man is wise *in [6]his [z]own conceit;
But the poor that hath understanding [b]searcheth him out.

12 When [d]the righteous triumph, righteous *men* do rejoice, there is great glory:
But when [e]the wicked rise,
men [7]hide themselves.
a man is †hidden.

13 He that [f]covereth his transgressions sins
shall not prosper:

---

[a] Cp. Matt. 18. 28.
[b] ch. 15. 11. See Job 26. 6.
[c] ch. 30. 15, 16. Hab. 2. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 12.
[d] Eccles. 1. 8 & 4. 8. Ecclus. 14. 9.
[e] Ps. 10. 3. Rom. 1. 32.
[f] ch. 17. 3.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 18, 21 & Neh. 13. 11, 15 & Matt. 3. 7 & 14. 4 & Eph. 5. 11.
[h] Ps. 92. 6. Cp. John 12. 39, 40.
[i] Cp. ch. 23. 35 & Isai. 1. 5 & Jer. 5. 3.
[j] Ps. 119. 100. Cp. John 7. 17 & 1 Cor. 2. 15 & James 1. 5 & 1 John 2. 20, 27.
[k] ch. 19. 1.
[l] ver. 18.
[m] Cp. John 10. 3, 14 & Acts 20. 28 & 1 Pet. 5. 2, 4.
[n] Cp. Ecclus. 2. 12 (for mg.) & James 1. 8 (for mg.).
[o] ch. 23. 5.
[p] Cp. ch. 23. 20 & 29. 3.
[q] Ps. 37. 2 & 90. 5, 6.
[r] Ex. 22. 25. Lev. 25. 36.
[s] See Job 27. 17.
[t] ch. 14. 31.
[u] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 8.
[v] Cp. Ps. 109. 7. See ch. 15. 8.
[w] See Ps. 7. 15.
[x] Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
[y] Lev. 26. 17. Ps. 53. 5.
[z] ch. 26. 5, 16.
[a] Lev. 26. 8. 1 Sam. 17. 32.
[b] Job 13. 9.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 27. See 1 Kin. 16. 8—28 & 2 Kin. 15. 8—15.
[d] ch. 11. 10.
[e] ver. 28. Cp. ch. 29. 2 & Eccles. 10. 5, 6.
[f] Cp. Job 31. 33 & Ps. 32. 3. See 1 John 1. 8—10.

R.V. [1] Or, *that which he praiseth* Or, *that whereof he boasteth* [2] Heb. *grass.* [3] Or, *a man* [4] Heb. *without food.* [5] Heb. *perverse of two ways.* [6] Heb. *his own eyes.* [7] Heb. *must be searched for.*
A.V. * Heb. *not.* † Heb. *set thy heart.* ‡ Heb. *strength.* § Heb. *to generation and generation?* ‖ Heb. *life.* ** Or, *by men of understanding* and *wisdom shall they likewise be prolonged.* †† Heb. *without food.* ‡‡ Or, *feedeth gluttons.* §§ Heb. *by increase.* * Heb. *in his eyes.* † Or, *sought for.*

But whoso [a]confesseth and forsaketh them shall obtain have mercy.

14 Happy is the man that [b]feareth alway:
But he that [d]hardeneth his heart shall fall into [1]mischief.

15 *As* [f]a roaring lion, and [g]a ranging bear;
So is [i]a wicked ruler over a the poor people.

16 [2]The prince that [k]lacketh wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor:
But he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.

17 A man that is laden with doeth violence to [n]the blood of any person
Shall flee unto to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 [r]Whoso [s]walketh uprightly shall be delivered saved:
But [3]he that is perverse in *his* ways shall fall at once.

19 [v]He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread:
But he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings:
But he that [a]maketh haste to be rich [b]shall not be unpunished.
*innocent.

21 To have [e]respect of persons is not good:
[4]Neither that a man should transgress for [g]a for for a piece of bread *that* man will piece of bread.
transgress.

22 [†]He that hath [h]an evil eye [i]hasteth after hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil riches, eye,
And knoweth considereth not that [k]want poverty shall come upon him.

23 He that [m]rebuketh a man shall afterward afterwards shall find more favour
Than [o]he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression;
The same is [c]the companion of [‡]a destroyer.

25 He that is of a greedy spirit proud heart [e]stirreth up strife:
But he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall [h]be made fat.

26 He that [j]trusteth in his own heart is a fool:
But whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

27 He that [l]giveth unto the poor shall not lack:
But he that [m]hideth his eyes shall have [o]many a curse.

28 When [p]the wicked rise, [q]men hide themselves:
But when they perish, the righteous increase.

29 1 [§]He that being often reproved hardeneth his neck neck,
Shall suddenly be [u]broken, destroyed, and that [w]without remedy.

2 When [x]the righteous [5]are increased, ‖in authority, the people rejoice:
But when [y]a wicked man the wicked beareth rule, the people sigh. mourn.

3 Whoso [z]loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father:
But he that [c]keepeth company with harlots [d]wasteth spendeth *his* substance.

4 The king by judgement judgment [f]establisheth the land:
But [6]** he that exacteth receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 [j]A man that flattereth his neighbour
Spreadeth [l]a net for his steps. feet.

6 In the transgression of an evil man [n]there is a snare:
But the righteous [p]doth sing and rejoice.

[a] Ps. 32. 5. Ecclus. 20. 2. 1 John 1. 9.
[b] ch. 23. 17. Isai. 66. 2. Ecclus. 18. 27. Phil. 2. 12.
[c] Cp. ch. 18. 9.
[d] See Ps. 95. 8.
[e] See ch. 15. 18.
[f] ch. 19. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 24.
[h] ch. 11. 25 & 13. 4.
[i] Cp. Ex. 1. 14, 16, 22 & Matt. 2. 16.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 18.
[k] See ch. 6. 32.
[l] Cp. ch. 11. 24. See ch. 19. 17.
[m] Cp. ch. 29. 7.
[n] Cp. Gen. 9. 6.
[o] Eccles. 4. 5, 6.
[p] See ver. 12.
[q] Job 24. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 10. 9.
[s] ver. 6.
[t] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 25. See ch. 1. 24–27.
[u] Cp. Isai. 30. 14 & Jer. 19. 11.
[v] ch. 12. 11.
[w] ch. 6. 15.
[x] ch. 11. 10 & 28. 12, 28. Cp. Esth. 8. 15.
[y] Cp. Esth. 3. 15.
[z] Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 15. 20 & 27. 11 & 28. 7.
[a] Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 13. 11 (mg.) & 1 Tim. 6. 9.
[b] ch. 16. 5.
[c] Cp. ch. 5. 9, 10 & 6. 26.
[d] Luke 15. 13, 30.
[e] See ch. 18. 5.
[f] Cp. ver. 14 & 2 Chr. 9. 8.
[g] Ezek. 13. 19. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 1.
[h] See ch. 23. 6.
[i] Cp. ver. 20.
[j] ch. 28. 23.
[k] ch. 22. 16.
[l] Cp. Ps. 9. 15.
[m] ch. 27. 5, 6.
[n] Cp. Eccles. 9. 12.
[o] ch. 29. 5.
[p] Cp. Ex. 15. 1, 21 & Ps. 35. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *calamity perversely in two ways imposeth tribute* Heb. *a man of offerings.* [2] Or, *O prince that lackest understanding and art a great oppressor, he &c.* [3] Or, *he that walketh* [4] Or, *For for a piece of bread a man will transgress* [5] Or, *are in authority* [6] Or, *he that*

A.V. * Or, *unpunished.* † Or, *He that hath an evil eye hasteth to be rich.* ‡ Heb. *a man destroying.* § Heb. *A man of reproofs.* ‖ Or, *increased.* ** Heb. *a man of oblations.*

7 The righteous [a]taketh knowledge of considereth
the cause of the poor:
The *but* the wicked [t]hath not [b]understanding regardeth not
to know *it*.
8 [c]Scornful men [*]set bring a city
in a flame into a snare:
But wise men turn away wrath.
9 If a wise man hath a controversy contendeth
with a foolish man,
[‡]Whether he be angry rage or laugh,
there will *is* be [f]no rest.
10 [†]The bloodthirsty [h]hate him that the
is perfect upright:
[§]And [‡]as for but the upright, they just seek
his life soul.
11 A fool [k]uttereth all his [4]anger mind:
But a wise man keepeth it
back and stilleth it in till afterwards.
12 If [m]a ruler hearkeneth hearken to falsehood, lies,
All his servants are wicked.
13 The poor man and [‡]the oppressor deceitful man
[p]meet together:
The LORD [r]lighteneth both the their
eyes of them both eyes.
14 The king that [s]faithfully judgeth the poor,
His throne shall [v]be established for ever.
15 [x]The rod and reproof give wisdom:
But a child left to himself
[‡]causeth shame to his mother bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked [5]are increased, multiplied,
transgression increaseth:
But [a]the righteous shall look upon see
their fall.
17 [c]Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest;
Yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 Where [e]there is no vision, the people [f]cast off restraint
[§]perish:
But he that [g]keepeth the law, happy is he.
19 [h]A servant will not be corrected by words:
For though he understand he will not [6]give heed answer.
20 Seest thou a man that is hasty [‖]in his [7]words?
[d]There is more hope of a fool than of him.
21 [e]He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child
Shall have him become [8]a *his* son at the last length.
22 [g]An angry man stirreth up strife,
And a wrathful furious man aboundeth in transgression.
23 [j]A man's pride shall bring him low:
[l]But he that is of a lowly spirit shall honour obtain honour in spirit.
24 Whoso is partner with a thief
[n]hateth his own soul:
[o]He heareth the adjuration cursing, and
uttereth nothing bewrayeth *it* not.
25 [q]The fear of man bringeth a snare:
But whoso putteth his trust in the LORD [9]***[t]shall be safe.
26 Many [u]seek [††]the ruler's favour favour:
But [a] *every* man's [w]judgement judgment *cometh* from the LORD.
27 [y]An unjust man is an abomination to the righteous just:
And he that is upright in the way is [an] abomination to the wicked.

30 [1] The words of Agur the son of [10]Jakeh; *even* Jakeh, [b]the [11]oracle prophecy:
The man saith spake [12]unto Ithiel, even
unto Ithiel and Ucal Ucal,
2 Surely I am more [d]brutish than any man,
And have not the understanding of a man man:
3 And I have not I neither learned wisdom,
[13]Neither nor [‡‡]have [I] the knowledge
of [i]the Holy One holy.

a Job 29. 16. Ps. 41. 1.
b Cp. ch. 28. 27.
c Cp. ch. 11. 11.
d ch. 26. 12.
e Cp. ver. 19 (for mg.).
f Cp. Eccles. 4. 6.
g See ch. 15. 18.
h Cp. Gen. 4. 5, 8 & 1 John 3. 12.
i Cp. Ps. 142. 4 (for mg.).
j ch. 17. 19. 2 Sam. 22. 28. Matt. 23. 12. James 4. 6. See ch. 11. 2.
k ch. 12. 16 (mg.).
l ch. 15. 33 & 18. 12.
m Ecclus. 10. 2.
n See ch. 8. 36.
o See Lev. 5. 1.
p Cp. ch. 22. 2.
q Luke 12. 4. Cp. Gen. 12. 12, 13 & 20. 2, 11 & 26. 7 & John 12. 42, 43.
r Ps. 13. 3. See Job 25. 3.
s Cp. Ps. 72. 4.
t ch. 18. 10 (& mg. for mg.).
u ch. 19. 6.
v Cp. ver. 4. See ch. 16. 12.
w Isai. 40. 4. 1 Cor. 4. 4, 5.
x See ver. 17.
y Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
z ch. 10. 1 & 17. 25.
a Ps. 37. 34, 36 & 58. 10 & 91. 8 & 92. 11.
b ch. 31. 1 (& mg. for mg.). 2 Kin. 9. 25 (& mg.). Isai. 13. 1 (mg.) & 14. 28 (mg.).
c See ch. 13. 24.
d See Ps. 49. 10.
e 1 Sam. 3. 1. Cp. 2 Chr. 15. 3 & Ps. 74. 9 & Amos 8. 11, 12.
f Ex. 32. 25.
g Luke 11. 28. John 13. 17. James 1. 25.
h Cp. ver. 21 (mg.).
i ch. 9. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *understandeth not knowledge* [2] Or, *He rageth and laugheth, and there is no rest* [3] Or, *But the upright* *care for his soul* [4] Heb. *spirit.* [5] Or, *are in authority* [6] Heb. *answer.* [7] Or, *business* [8] The meaning of the word is doubtful. The Vulgate renders it, *refractory.* [9] Heb. *shall be set on high.* [10] Or, *Jakeh, of Massa* See Gen. 25. 14 [11] Or, *burden* [12] Or, as otherwise read, *I have wearied myself, O God, I have wearied myself, O God, and am consumed: for I am &c.* [13] Or, *That I should have the knowledge &c.*

A.V. [*] Or, *set a city on fire.* [†] Heb. *Men of blood.* [‡] Or, *the usurer.* [§] Or, *is made naked.* [‖] Or, *in his matters* [**] Heb. *shall be set on high.* [††] Heb. *the face of a ruler.* [‡‡] Heb. *know.*

4 Who hath [a]ascended up into heaven, and or descended?
Who hath [b]gathered the wind in his fists?
Who hath [d]bound the waters in his a garment?
Who hath established all [e]the ends of the earth?
[g]What is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou knowest ? canst tell ?

5 [j]Every word of God is [1]tried: * pure
He is [k]a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 [l]Add thou not unto his words,
Lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

7 Two things have I asked required of thee;
†Deny me *them* not [p]before I die:

8 Remove far from me vanity and lies:
Give me neither poverty nor riches;
Feed me with [2]the food that is ‡convenient for me:

9 Lest I be [t]full, and §[u]deny *thee*, and say, [v]Who is the LORD?
Or lest I be poor, and steal,
[y]And [3]use profanely take God. my God *in vain*.

10 [z]Slander ‖Accuse not a servant unto his master,
[b]Lest he curse thee, and thou be held found guilty.

11 There is a generation that [d]curseth their father,
And doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are [f]pure in their own eyes,
And *yet* are is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, Oh O how [c]lofty are their eyes!
And their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation generation, whose teeth are *as* [f]swords, and their [h]jaw teeth *as* knives,
To [i]devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The [4]horseleach hath two daughters, [5]*crying*, Give, give.
There are [m]three things that are never satisfied,
Yea, [m]four that *things* say not, Enough
**It is enough*:

16 [6][n]The grave; and [o]the barren womb;
The earth that is not satisfied filled with water;
And the fire that saith not, Enough.
It is enough.

17 The eye that [q]mocketh at his father,
And [s]despiseth to obey his mother,
[w]The ravens of [7]††the valley shall [x]pick it out,
And the [8]young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be [m]three things which are [a]too wonderful for me,
Yea, [m]four which I know not:

19 The way of [e]an eagle in the air;
The way of a serpent upon a rock;
The way of [e]a ship in the ‡‡midst of the sea;
And the way of a man with a maid.

20 So Such is the way of an adulterous woman;

[a] John 3. 13.
[b] Cp. Isai. 40. 12. See Job 38. 4—11 & Ps. 104. 3—6
[c] See Ps. 101. 5.
[d] Job 26. 8.
[e] Ps. 22. 27.
[f] See Ps. 57. 4.
[g] Cp. Rev. 19. 12.
[h] Job 29 17.
[i] See Ps. 14. 4.
[j] Ps. 12. 6 & 18. 30.
[k] See Ps. 3. 3.
[l] Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Rev. 22. 18.
[m] ver. 18, 21, 29. Cp. ch. 6. 16.
[n] See ch. 27. 20.
[o] Cp. Gen. 30. 1.
[p] Gen. 45. 28.
[q] Cp. ver. 11 & Gen. 9. 22.
[r] Job 23. 12. Matt. 6. 11. Luke 11. 3.
[s] Cp. ch. 23. 22.
[t] Deut. 8. 12 & 31. 20 & 32. 15. Neh. 9. 25. Cp. ver. 22.
[u] Josh. 24. 27.
[v] Ex. 5. 2.
[w] Cp. Jer. 16. 4.
[x] Cp. Num. 16. 14.
[y] Cp. Job 21. 14, 15. See Ex. 20. 7.
[z] Cp. Ps. 15. 3 & 101. 5.
[a] See Job 42. 3.
[b] Eccles. 7. 21.
[c] Wisd. 5. 11.
[d] ch. 20. 20. Cp. ver. 17. See Ex. 21. 17.
[e] Wisd. 5. 10.
[f] ch. 16. 2. Cp. Luke 18. 11 & Rev. 3. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *purified.* [2] Heb. *the bread of my portion.* [3] Heb. *handle the name.* [4] Or, *vampire* [5] Or, called [6] Heb. *Sheol.* [7] Or, *the brook* [8] Or, *vultures*
A.V. * Heb. *purified.* † Heb. *withhold not from me.* ‡ Heb. *of my allowance.* § Heb. *belie* thee. ‖ Heb. *Hurt not with thy tongue.* ** Heb. *Wealth.* †† Or, *the brook.* ‡‡ Heb. *heart.*

She eateth, and wipeth her mouth,
And saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For [b]three things [c]the earth (doth tremble, / is disquieted,)
And for [b]four, (four) *which* it cannot bear:
22 For [d]a servant when he (is king; / reigneth;)
And a fool when he is [e]filled with meat;
23 For [f]an odious woman when she is [g]married;
And an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be [b]four things which are little upon the earth,
But they are [*]exceeding wise:
25 [k]The ants are a people not strong,
Yet they (provide / prepare) their meat in the summer;
26 [n]The conies are but a feeble folk,
Yet make they their houses in the rocks;
27 The locusts have no [q]king,
Yet go they forth all of them [†]by [s]bands;
28 The (lizard / spider) [2]taketh hold with her hands,
(Yet / And) is [she] in kings' palaces.

29 There be [b]three things which (are stately in their march, / go well,)
Yea, [b]four (which are stately / are comely) in going:
30 The lion, (A lion,) which is (mightiest / strongest) among beasts,
And [x]turneth not away for any;
31 The (A) [3] [‡y] greyhound; (the he-goat / an he goat) also;
And (the / a) king, [4]against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself,
Or if thou hast thought evil,
[a]*Lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.
33 For (Surely) the [5]churning of milk bringeth forth butter,
And the [5]wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood:
So the [5]forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

31 1 [6]The words of king Lemuel; [h]the [7]oracle which (Lemuel, / prophecy that) his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, (the) [i]son of my womb?
And what, (the) [j]son of my vows?
3 Give [l]not thy strength unto women,
Nor thy ways to [8]that [m]which destroyeth kings.
4 [o]It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings [p]to drink wine;
Nor for princes [9]*to say*, Where is [r]strong (drink? / drink:)
5 Lest they drink, and forget [10]the law,
And [§t]pervert the (judgement / judgment) [11]‖ of any (that is / of the) afflicted.
6 Give strong drink unto him that is [u]ready to perish,
And wine unto (the bitter in / those that be **of) soul: (heavy hearts.)
7 [w]Let him drink, and forget his poverty,
And remember his misery no more.
8 [z]Open thy mouth for the (dumb, / dumb)
In the cause of all [††]such as are (left desolate. / appointed to destruction.) [12]

a Mic. 7. 16. See Job 21. 5.
b ver. 15.
c Joel 2. 10. Amos 8. 8.
d ch. 19. 10.
e Cp. ver. 9.
f Deut. 21. 15.
g Cp. Isai. 54. 1 & 62. 4.
h See ch. 30. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
i Isai. 49. 15.
j Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 27.
k ch. 6. 6–8.
l Cp. ch. 5. 9.
m Cp. ch. 7 26 & Deut. 17. 17 & 1 Kin. 11. 1 & Neh. 13. 26.
n Lev. 11. 5. Ps. 104. 18.
o Eccles. 10. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 9 & 20. 16.
p Cp. Hos. 4. 11.
q Cp. ch. 6. 7.
r ch. 20. 1.
s Cp. Joel 2. 7, 8, 25.
t Cp. Isai. 5. 22, 23 & Ecclus. 31. 27, 28.
u Job 29. 13.
v Job 3. 20.
w Cp. Ps. 104. 15.
x Cp. Job 39. 22.
y Cp. Job 40. 16.
z Job 29. 12, 15, 16. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Under.* [2] Or, *thou canst seize with thy hands* [3] Or, *war-horse* Heb. *well girt* (or, *well knit*) *in the loins.* [4] Or, *when his army is with him* [5] Heb. *pressing.* [6] Or, *The words of Lemuel king of Massa.* [7] Or, *burden* [8] Or, as otherwise read, *them that destroy* [9] Another reading is, *to desire strong drink.* [10] Heb. *that which is decreed.* [11] Heb. *of all the sons of affliction.* [12] Or, *ready to pass away* Heb. *the sons of passing away.*

A.V. * Heb. *wise, made wise.* † Heb. *gathered together.* ‡ Or, *horse.* Heb. *girt in the loins.* § Heb. *alter.* ‖ Heb. *of all the sons of affliction.* ** Heb. *bitter of soul.* †† Heb. *the sons of destruction.*

9 Open thy mouth, [a]judge righteously,
And [c]minister judgement to [d]the poor and needy.

10 ‡A virtuous woman who can find?
Who can find a virtuous woman?
For her [h]price is far above [i]rubies.
11 The heart of her husband trusteth doth safely trust in her,
And so that he shall have no lack need of [1]gain. spoil.
12 She doeth will do him good and not evil
All the days of her life.
13 She [n]seeketh wool wool, and flax,
And worketh [2]willingly with her hands.
14 She is like the merchant-ships merchants' ships;
She bringeth her food from afar.
15 She [p]riseth also while it is yet night,
And [q]giveth meat to her household,
And their [3]task a portion to her maidens.
16 She considereth a field, and *buyeth it:
With the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.
17 She [s]girdeth her loins with strength,
And maketh strong strengtheneth her arms.
18 †She perceiveth that her merchandise is profitable good:
Her lamp candle goeth not out by night.
19 She layeth her hands to the distaff, spindle,
And her [4]hands hold the spindle. distaff.
20 ‡She [w]spreadeth stretcheth out her [5]hand to [b]the poor;
Yea, she reacheth forth her hands to [b]the needy.
21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household household:
For all her household are clothed with §[e]scarlet.
22 She maketh for herself [6][g]carpets coverings of tapestry;
Her clothing is [j]fine linen silk and [k]purple.
23 Her husband is known in [l]the gates,
When he sitteth among the elders of the land.
24 She maketh [m]linen garments fine linen, and selleth them it;
And delivereth girdles unto the [7]merchant.
25 [o]Strength and dignity honour are her clothing;
And she laugheth at the time to shall rejoice in come.
26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom;
And the [8]law of kindness is on her tongue. in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.
27 She looketh well to the ways of her household,
And eateth not the bread of idleness.
28 Her children rise arise up, and call her blessed;
Her husband *also*, and he praiseth her, her. *saying*:
29 Many [t]daughters ‖have done [u]virtuously,
But thou excellest them all.
30 [v]Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain:
But a woman that feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.
31 Give her of the fruit of her hands;
And let her own works praise her in the gates.

a Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 16.
b Cp. ver. 9.
c Jer. 22. 16. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.
d ver. 20. Ps. 40. 17 & 86. 1.
e 2 Sam. 1. 24.
f ch. 12. 4. Ruth 3. 11. Cp. ch. 18. 22 & 19. 14 & Eccles. 26. 1.
g ch. 7. 16.
h Cp. Eccles. 7. 19.
i Job 28. 18.
j Gen. 41. 42. Rev. 19. 8, 14.
k Judg. 8. 26.
l See Ruth 4. 1, 2.
m Judg. 14. 12. Isai. 3. 23.
n Cp. ver. 21, 22, 24.
o Cp. ver. 17.
p Cp. ch. 20. 13.
q Luke 12. 42. Cp. Ps. 111. 5.
r Cp. Ex. 5. 14 & ch. 30. 8 (mg. for mg.).
s Cp. ver. 25.
t S. of S. 6. 9.
u Cp. ver. 10.
v Cp. ch. 11. 16.
w Cp. Rom. 12. 13 & Eph. 4. 28.

R.V. [1] Heb. *spoil.* [2] Or, *at the business of* [3] Or, *portion* [4] Heb. *palms.* [5] Heb. *palm.* [6] Or, *cushions* [7] Heb. *Canaanite.* [8] Or, *teaching*
A.V. * Heb. *taketh.* † Heb. *She tasteth.* ‡ Heb. *She spreadeth.* § Or, *double garments.* ‖ Or, *have gotten riches.*

ECCLESIASTES;

OR, THE PREACHER.

1 THE words of [1][a] the
I Preacher, the son of David,
[b] king in Jerusalem.

2 [c] Vanity of vanities, saith
[a] the Preacher; [c] vanity of vanities;
[e] all is [f] vanity. 3 What [g] profit
hath a man of all his labour wherein
he taketh under the sun? 4 [i] One
generation goeth, passeth away, and another
generation cometh: and cometh: but [k] the earth
abideth for ever. 5 [l] The sun
also ariseth, and the sun goeth
down, and *hasteth to his place
where he ariseth. arose. 6 [m] The wind
goeth toward the south, and
turneth about unto the north; it
turneth whirleth about continually in its course,
and the wind returneth again
according to its to his circuits. 7 All [p] the
[z] rivers run into the sea, sea; yet the
sea is not full; unto the place
whither from whence the rivers go, come, thither
they go †return again. 8 [3] All things
are full of weariness; labour; man cannot
utter *it*: [r] the eye is not satisfied
with seeing, nor the ear filled
with hearing. 9 [t] That which The thing that hath
been, it is that which shall be;
and that which hath been is done is
that which shall be done: and
there is no new thing under the
sun. 10 Is there a *any* thing where-
of men say, it may be said, See, this is new?
it hath been *already, In the ages already of old time, which
were was before us. 11 [f] There is no [y] re-
membrance of [the] former generations, things,
neither shall there be any re-
membrance of the latter generations things
that are to come, among come with those that
shall come after.

12 I [d] the Preacher was king
over Israel in Jerusalem. 13 And
I [h] applied gave my heart to seek and [to]
search out by wisdom concerning
all that is *things* that are done under heaven:
it is a this sore [j] travail that God hath hath God given
to the sons of men man ‡to be exer-
cised therewith. 14 I have seen
all the works that are done
under the sun; and, behold, all
is [n] vanity and ‡a striving after wind. vexation of spirit.
15 [o] That which is crooked can-
not be made straight: and
[5]§ that which is wanting cannot
be numbered. 16 I communed
with mine own heart, saying,
Lo, I am come to great estate, and have
gotten me great more [q] wisdom [6] above than all
that were *they* that have been before me [7] in
Jerusalem: yea, my heart [8] hath
‖ had great experience of wisdom
and knowledge. 17 And I [‡] applied gave
my heart to know wisdom, and
to know [u] madness and folly:
I perceived that this also was is
[u] a striving after wind. vexation of spirit. 18 For [v] in much
wisdom is much grief: and he
that increaseth knowledge in-
creaseth sorrow.

1 I [w] said in mine heart, Go
2 to now, I will prove thee
with mirth; mirth, [9] therefore enjoy
[10] pleasure: and, behold, this also
was *is* vanity. 2 I [z] said of laughter,

[a] ver. 12. ch. 7. 27 & 12. 8—10.
[b] ver. 12.
[c] ch. 12. 8.
[d] ver. 1.
[e] Cp. Rom. 8. 20.
[f] ver. 14. Ps. 144. 4. See Job 7. 16 & Ps. 39. 5.
[g] ch. 2. 11, 22 & 3. 9 & 5. 16.
[h] ver. 17. Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 33.
[i] Cp. Ecclus. 14. 18.
[j] ch. 2. 23, 26 & 3. 10. Cp. Gen. 3. 19.
[k] Ps. 104. 5 & 119. 90.
[l] Cp. Ps. 19. 4—6.
[m] Cp. ch. 11. 5 & John 3. 8.
[n] ver. 2. ch. 2. 11, 17, 26 & 4. 4 & 6. 9.
[o] See ch. 7. 13.
[p] Ps. 104. 8, 9. Ecclus. 40. 11.
[q] ch. 2. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 12, 13 & 4. 30 & 10. 7, 23.
[r] ch. 4. 8. Prov. 27. 20.
[s] ver. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 3, 12 & 7. 23, 25.
[t] ch. 3. 15 & 6. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 12.
[u] ch. 9. 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 12. 12 & Ecclus. 21. 12.
[w] Luke 12. 19.
[x] ch. 3. 15.
[y] ch. 2. 16. See ch. 9. 5.
[z] Cp. Prov. 14. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *the great orator* Heb. *Koheleth.* [2] Or, *torrents* [3] Or, *All words are feeble* [4] Or, *a feeding on wind* (see Hos. 12. 1) [5] Or, *vexation of spirit* and so elsewhere. [6] Heb. *defect.* [6] Or, *yea, more than all* [7] Heb. *over* [8] Heb. *hath seen abundantly.* [9] Or, *and thou shalt enjoy* [10] Or, *good*

A.V. * Heb. *panteth.* † Heb. *return to go.* ‡ Or, *to afflict them.* § Heb. *defect.* ‖ Heb. *had seen much.*

It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it? 3 I [a]searched (sought) in mine heart how [*]to cheer my flesh with (give myself unto) wine, mine heart yet [1]guiding *me* with wisdom, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and how to lay hold on [c]folly, till I might see what it was (*was*) that good for the sons of men, that men, which they should do under the heaven [2]†all the days of their life. 4 I made me great works; I [f]builded me houses; I planted me [g]vineyards: (vineyards:) 5 I made me [i]gardens and [j]parks, orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kinds of fruit: (*kind of* fruits:) 6 I made me pools of water, to water therefrom (therewith) the forest where trees were reared: 7 I bought (got *me*) wood that bringeth forth trees: menservants (servants) and maidens, and had [‡l]servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of [m]herds (great) and flocks, small cattle above all that were before me in Jerusalem: (in Jerusalem before me:) 8 I gathered me also silver and [o]gold, and the peculiar treasure of [p]kings and of [q]the provinces: I gat me [s]men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, [3u]concubines very (*as* §musical instruments, and that of all many sorts). 9 So I was great, and [v]increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my [v]wisdom [t]remained with me. 10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them: (them,) I withheld not my heart from any joy; (joy;) for my heart [x]rejoiced because of (in) all my labour: (labour;) and this was my [y]portion from (of) all my labour. 11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was [r]vanity and a striving after wind, (vexation of spirit,) and there was no [b]profit under the sun.

12 [z]And I turned myself to behold [c]wisdom, and madness (madness,) and folly: for what *can* the man *do* that cometh [5]after the king? ‖*even* [b]that which hath been already done. 13 Then I saw [**]that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. 14 [d]The wise man's eyes are in his head, (head;) and the fool walketh in darkness: and I (myself) perceived also that [e]one event happeneth to them all. 15 Then said I in my heart, [h]As it happeneth to the fool, so will it happen (it ††happeneth) even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also was (*is*) vanity. 16 For of the wise man, even as (*there is* no remembrance) of the fool, there is (wise more) [k]no remembrance than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is* (all will have been already) (shall all be) forgotten. And [n]how doth (dieth) the wise man die even (*man?*) as the fool! (fool.) 17 So (Therefore) I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun was (*is*) grievous unto me: for [r]all is vanity and a striving after wind. (vexation of spirit.)

18 And (Yea,) I hated [t]all my labour wherein I laboured (which I had ††taken) under the sun: seeing that I must (because I should) [w]leave it unto the man that shall be after me. 19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed (myself wise) under the sun. This also is (*is* also) vanity. 20 Therefore I [z]turned (went) about to cause my heart to despair concerning (of) [t]all the labour wherein I had laboured (which I took) under the sun. 21 For there is a man whose labour is with (in) wisdom, and with (in) knowledge, and with [6a]skilfulness (in equity); yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he [7§§]leave it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil. 22 For

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[b] ch. 1. 9, 10.
[c] ch. 7. 25.
[d] Cp. Prov. 17. 24.
[e] ch. 3. 19 & 9. 2, 3. Ps. 49. 10.
[f] See 1 Kin. 7. 1—12.
[g] S. of S. 8. 11.
[h] Cp. ver. 16 & ch. 6. 8.
[i] S. of S. 4. 16 & 5. 1.
[j] Neh. 2. 8 (mg.).
[k] ch. 1. 11. See ch. 9. 5.
[l] Gen. 14. 14 & 15. 3.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 23.
[n] See ver. 14.
[o] 1 Kin. 9. 28 & 10. 10, 14, 21.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 21 & 10. 15.
[q] 1 Kin. 20. 14. Lam. 1. 1, *al.* Ezek. 19. 8.
[r] See ch. 1. 14.
[s] 2 Sam. 19. 35. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[t] ch. 1. 3.
[u] 1 Kin. 11. 3.
[v] 1 Chr. 29. 25. See ch. 1. 16.
[w] Ps. 39. 6 & 49. 10.
[x] Cp. Prov. 8. 31.
[y] ch. 3. 22 & 5. 18 & 9. 9.
[z] ch. 7. 25.
[a] ch. 4. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
[b] See ch. 1. 3.
[c] See ch. 1. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *holding its course* [2] Heb. *the number of the days of their life.* [3] Or, *musical instruments, and that of all sorts* The Sept. and Syriac render, *cupbearers, male and female.* The meaning of the Hebrew is very uncertain. [4] Or, *stood by me* [5] Or, *after the king, even him whom they made king long ago?* Or, *after the king, in those things which have been already done?* [6] Or, *success* [7] Heb. *give.*

A.V. * Heb. *to draw my flesh with wine.* † Heb. *the number of the days of their life.* ‡ Heb. *sons of my house.* § Heb. *musical instrument and instruments.* ‖ Or, *in those things which have been already done.* ** Heb. *that there is an excellency in wisdom more than in folly, &c.* †† Heb. *happeneth to me, even to me.* ‡‡ Heb. *laboured.* §§ Heb. *give.*

what hath a man of [a]all his labour, and of [b]the striving of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun? 23 For [c]all his days are sorrows, and his [c]travail is grief; yea, even in the night his heart taketh no rest. This also is vanity.

24 [g]There is nothing better for a man, than that he should [i]eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was [k]from the hand of God. 25 For who can eat, or who can have enjoyment, else can hasten hereunto, more than I? 26 For God giveth to a man that pleaseth him God giveth wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth [c]travail, to gather and to heap up, [q]that he may give to him that is good before God. [r]This also is vanity and a striving after wind. vexation of spirit.

3 1 To every thing there is a season, and [t]a time to every [4]purpose under the heaven: 2 a time [‡]to be born, and a time to [v]die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted; 3 a time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up; 4 a time to [y]weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to [a]dance; 5 a time to [b]cast away stones, and a time to [d]gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time [§]to [e]refrain from embracing; 6 a time to seek, ‖get, and a time to [f]lose; a time to keep, and a time to [g]cast away; 7 a time to [h]rend, and a time to sew; a time to [k]keep silence, and a time to speak; 8 a time to love, and a time to [l]hate; a time for of war, and a time for of peace. 9 What [m]profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth? 10 I have seen [c]the travail, travail, which [d]God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised therewith. in it. 11 He hath [f]made every thing beautiful in its his time: also he hath set [5]the world in their heart, yet so that man cannot no man can [h]find out the work that God hath done maketh from the beginning even to the end. 12 I know that there is [j]nothing better for no good in them, but than for a man to rejoice, and [6]to [l]do good so long as they live. in his life. 13 And also [m]that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy good in the good of all his labour, it is [o]the gift of God. 14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: [p]nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God hath done doeth it, that men should fear before him. 15 [7]That which is [s]hath been already is now; and that which is to be hath already been: been; and God [u]seeketh again requireth [**]that which is [8]passed away. past.

16 And moreover [w]I saw under the sun, in sun the place of judgement, judgment, that [x]wickedness was there; and [in] the place of righteousness, that wickedness iniquity was there. 17 I said in mine heart, [z]God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for there is [c]a time there for every [4]purpose and for every work. 18 [9]I said in mine heart, It is because heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, [††]that God may prove might manifest them, and that they may might see that they themselves are but as [i]beasts. 19 [j]For [10]that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one [11]breath; and so that a man

a See ch. 1. 3.
b Cp. ch. 1. 14 (& mg. for mg.).
c See ch. 1. 13.
d See Gen. 3. 17—19.
e Job 5. 7 & 14. 1.
f Cp. Gen. 1. 31.
g ch. 3. 12, 13, 22 & 5. 18 & 8. 15. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
h ch. 8. 17. Cp. Job 5. 9 & Rom. 11. 33.
i Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Luke 12. 19 & 1 Cor. 15. 32.
j Cp. ver. 22.
k Cp. ch. 3. 13 & 5. 19.
l Ps. 34. 14 & 37. 3.
m See ch. 2. 24.
n Job 32. 8.
o Cp. ch. 2. 24 & 5. 19 & Ecclus. 11. 17.
p Ecclus. 18. 6. Cp James 1. 17.
q Cp. Job 27. 16, 17 & Prov. 13. 22.
r See ch. 1. 14.
s Cp. ch. 1. 9.
t ver. 17. ch. 8. 6.
u Cp. ch. 12. 14.
v Heb. 9. 27. Cp. ver. 20 & Job 14. 5, al.
w ch. 4. 1.
x ch. 5. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 1.
y Cp. Rom. 12. 15.
z Matt. 16. 27. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See Rom. 2. 6—11 & 2 Thess. 1. 6—10.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 6. 14. See Ex. 15. 20.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 25.
c ver. 1. ch. 8. 6.
d Cp. Isai. 5. 2.
e Cp. Joel 2. 16.
f Cp. Matt. 10. 39.
g Cp. Prov. 11. 24.
h See Gen. 37. 29.
i Ps. 49. 12, 20 & 73. 22.
j See ch. 2. 14.
k Amos 5. 13. Ecclus. 20. 6, 7. Cp. Ecclus. 32. 4.
l Cp. Luke 14. 26.
m See ch. 1. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *vexation* 2 Or, *hasten thereto* 3 According to some ancient authorities, *apart from him.* 4 Or, *matter* 5 Or, *eternity* 6 Or, *to get good* 7 Or, *That which hath been is now* 8 Heb. *driven away.* 9 Or, *I said in mine heart concerning the sons of men, It is that God &c.* 10 Or, *the sons of men are a chance, and the beasts are a chance, and one &c.* 11 Or, *spirit*

A.V. * Or, *delight his senses.* ** Heb. *that which is driven away.* † Heb. *before him.* ‡ Heb. *to bear.* § Heb. *to be far from.* ‖ Or, *seek.* †† Or, *that they might clear God, and see, &c.*

hath no preeminence above the a beasts beast: for all is vanity. 20 All go unto one place; all are of [b]the dust, and all turn to dust again. 21 Who knoweth [d]the spirit [1*]of man [2]whether it that [†]goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast [2]whether it that goeth downward to the earth? 22 Wherefore I saw perceive that there is [e]nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for [f]that is his portion: for who shall bring him *back* to see [h]what shall be after him?

4 1 [i]Then I returned So I returned, and [j]saw considered all [k]the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold, behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no [n]comforter; and on the [‡]side of their oppressors there was power, power; but they had no comforter. 2 Wherefore I [q]praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive; 3 yea, alive. Yea, [3r]better than them *is he* than both *did I esteem* him they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 Then I saw Again, I considered all labour travail, and [§]every [4†]skilful right work, that [5]‖ for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This also is *is* also [s]vanity and a striving after wind. vexation of spirit. 5 The fool [w]foldeth his hands together, and [y]eateth his own flesh. 6 [z]Better is an handful [6]with [a]quietness, than two handfuls [6]with labour both the hands full *with* travail and striving after wind. vexation of spirit.

7 [i]Then I returned, and saw I saw vanity under the sun. 8 There is one that is alone, *alone,* and he hath *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither son child nor brother; brother: yet is there no end of all his labour, labour; neither are his [c]eyes eye satisfied with riches. [a]For whom then, *saith he,* riches; neither *saith he,* For whom do I labour, and deprive bereave my soul of good? This also is *is* also vanity, yea, it is a sore [c]travail. 9 Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth, and hath falleth; for *he hath* not another to lift help him up. 11 Again, if two lie together, then they have warmth heat: [g]but how can one be warm *alone*? 12 And if a man one prevail against him that is alone, him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 Better is [l]a poor and a wise youth child than an old and foolish king, [**]who knoweth not how will no more be admonition any more. admonished. [m]to receive 14 For [o]out of prison he came forth to be king; cometh to reign; whereas also *he* [7]yea, [p]even *that is* born in his kingdom he was born becometh poor. 15 I saw considered all the living which walk under the sun, that they were with the youth, the second, with the second child stood shall stand up in his stead. 16 [8]There was *is* no end of all the people, even of all them over whom he that have been was: yet they before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is [s]vanity and a striving vexation after wind. of spirit.

1 [u]Keep thy foot when thou 5 goest to [v]the house of God; God, for to draw nigh to hear is better and be more ready to hear, than to [x]give the sacrifice of fools: for they know consider not that they do evil. 2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter [9]any [††]thing before God: God; for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore [b]let thy words be few. 3 For a dream cometh with a through the multitude of [10]business; and a fool's voice is known with [d]a by multitude of words.

a ch. 2. 18. Ps. 39. 6.

b ch. 12. 7. Gen. 3. 19. Wisd. 2. 3. Ecclus. 16. 30 & 17. 1.
c See ch. 1. 13.
d Cp. ch. 12. 7.

e See ch. 2. 24.

f See ch. 2. 10.
g See 1 Kin. 1. 1—4.
h ch. 2. 19 & 6. 12 & 8. 7 & 10. 14.
i ch. 9. 11.
j ch. 3. 16.
k ch. 5. 8. Job 35. 9.
l Cp. ch. 9. 15, 16.
m Cp. ch. 12. 12.
n Lam. 1. 2.
o See Gen. 41. 14, 41—43.
p Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 11, 12 (for mg.).
q See Job 3. 11—26.

r ch. 6. 3.

s See ch. 1. 14.
t Cp. ch. 2. 21 (& mg. for mg.). [Ch. 4. 17 in Heb.]
u Cp. Ex. 3. 5 & Isai. 1. 12.
v Cp. Gen. 28. 17.
w Prov. 6. 10 & 24. 33.
x Prov. 15. 8. See 1 Sam. 15. 22. [Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
y Cp. Isai. 9. 20.
z See Prov. 15. 16.
a ch. 6. 5.

b Cp. Ecclus. 7. 14 & Matt. 6. 7.
c ch. 1. 8. Cp. Prov. 27. 20 & 1 John 2. 16.
d Prov. 10. 19. Cp. Job 11. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *of the sons of men.* [2] Or, *that goeth* [3] Or, *better than they both is he which &c.* [4] Or, *successful* [5] Or, *it cometh of a man's rivalry with his neighbour* [6] Or, *of* [7] According to some ancient versions, *whereas* the other *though born in his kingdom became poor.* [8] Or, *There is no end, in the mind of all the people, to all that hath been before them; they also &c.* [9] Or, *a word* [10] Or, *travail*

A.V. * Heb. *of the sons of man.* † Heb. *is ascending.* ‡ Heb. *hand.* § Heb. *all the rightness of work.* ‖ Heb. *this is the envy of a man from his neighbour.* ** Heb. *who knoweth not to be admonished.* †† Or, *word.*

4 When thou [a]vowest a vow unto God, [c]defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: [c]pay that which thou vowest. hast vowed. 5 [f]Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. 6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before [h]the [1]angel, that it was [j]an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands? 7 [2]For *thus it cometh to pass* through in the multitude of dreams and vanities many and many words words *there are* also *divers* vanities: but [m]fear thou God.

8 [n]If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and the violent taking away perverting of judgement judgment and justice in [3]a province, [o]marvel not [*]at the matter: [q]for one *he that is* higher than the high highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. 9 [4]Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this also is *is* also vanity. 11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what advantage good is there to the owner owners thereof, saving the beholding *of them* with his their eyes? 12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the fulness abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 [a]There is a grievous sore evil which I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept by for the owner owners thereof to his hurt: their hurt. 14 and those riches perish by evil [5]adventure; travail: and if he hath begotten he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand. 15 [b]As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he [d]go again return to go as he came, and shall take nothing for of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand. 16 And this also is a grievous sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what [g]profit hath he that he [†]laboureth hath laboured for the wind? 17 [6]All his days also he [k]eateth in darkness, and he is *he hath* sore vexed much sorrow and hath sickness and wrath. wrath with his sickness.

18 Behold, [7]that which I have Behold seen to be seen: [†]*it is* [l]good and to be comely is for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good in of all his labour, labour wherein that he laboureth taketh under the sun, sun [8][‡]all the days of his life, life, which God hath given giveth him: for this it is his [p]portion. 19 Every man also to whom [r]God hath given riches and [s]wealth, [t]and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is [u]the gift of God. 20 [§]For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

1 [v]There is an evil which I 6 have seen under the sun, and it is heavy upon common among men: 2 a man [w]to whom [x]God giveth hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he [y]lacketh wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God [z]giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease. 3 If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that [b]the days of his years be many, but and his soul be not filled with [d]good, and moreover also *that* he have no [e]burial; I

[a] Num. 30. 2.
[b] See Job 1. 21.
[c] Deut. 23. 21. Ps. 50. 14 & 76. 11. Ecclus. 18. 22.
[d] Cp. Ecclus. 40. 1.
[e] Cp. Ps. 66. 13, 14.
[f] Cp. Prov. 20. 25 & Acts 5. 4.
[g] See ch. 1. 3.
[h] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 10.
[i] Cp. Prov. 11. 29.
[j] ch. 10. 5. Lev. 4. 2 (mg.). Num. 15. 25, 26.
[k] Cp. Ps. 127. 2.
[l] See ch. 2. 24.
[m] ch. 12. 13.
[n] ch. 3. 16 & 4. 1.
[o] Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 12.
[p] See ch. 2. 10.
[q] Cp. Ps. 12. 5 & 58. 11 & 82. 1.
[r] ch. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 2. 24.
[s] 2 Chr. 1. 11.
[t] Cp. ch. 6. 2.
[u] See ch. 3. 13.
[v] ch. 5. 13.
[w] ch. 5. 19.
[x] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 13.
[y] Ps. 17. 14 & 73. 7. See Job 21. 7—13.
[z] Cp. ch. 5. 19 & Luke 12. 20.
[a] ch. 6. 1.
[b] Gen. 47. 8, 9.
[c] See ch. 1. 13 (for mg.).
[d] Cp. ver. 6.
[e] Isai. 14. 20. Jer. 8. 2 & 22. 19. Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *messenger* of God See Mal. 2. 7. [2] Or, *For in the multitude of dreams and vanities are also many words* or, *there are vanities, and in many words* [3] Or, *the state* [4] Or, *But the profit of a land every way is a king that maketh himself servant to the field* or, *is a king over the cultivated field* [5] Or, *travail* [6] The Sept. has, *All his days are in darkness and mourning, and much vexation and sickness and wrath.* [7] Or, *that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one &c* [8] Heb. *the number of the days.*

A.V. [*] Heb. *at the will*, or, *purpose.* [†] Heb. there is *a good which is comely, &c.* [‡] Heb. *the number of the days* [§] Or, *Though he give not much, yet he remembereth, &c.*

say, that [a]an untimely birth is
better than he: he. 4 for it For he cometh
in with vanity, and departeth in
darkness, and the his name thereof is shall be
covered with darkness; darkness. 5 moreover it Moreover he
hath not [d]seen the sun sun, [1]nor known
it; any thing: [2]this hath [f]rest rather more rest than
the other: other. 6 yea, Yea, though he live a
thousand years twice told, and yet yet
enjoy hath he seen no good: do not all go
to one place? 7 [i]All the labour
of man is for his mouth, and yet
the *appetite is not filled. 8 For
what advantage hath the wise [k]more
than the fool? [3]or what hath the
poor man, that knoweth to walk
before the living? 9 Better [n]is
the sight of the eyes †than the
wandering of the desire: this
also is is also [o]vanity and a striving after wind. vexation of spirit.
10 [4]Whatsoever That which hath been, the name been is
thereof was given [p]long ago, named already, and it is
known that it is [5]man: neither
can may he [q]contend with him that is
mightier than he. 11 Seeing there
be many [6]things that increase
vanity, what is man the better?
12 For who knoweth what is good
for man in his this life, [7]‡all the days
of his [v]vain life which he spend-
eth as [x]a shadow? for who can
tell a man what shall be [y]after
him under the sun?

7 1 [a]A *good* name is better
than precious ointment; and
[c]the day of death than the
day of one's birth. 2 It is better
to go to the house of mourning,
than to go to the house of feast-
ing: for that is the end of all
men; and the living will [g]lay it
to his heart. 3 §Sorrow is better
than laughter: [h]for by the sad-
ness of the countenance the
heart is made [8]glad. better. 4 The heart
of the wise is in the house of

a ch. 4. 3. Job 3. 16.
b Prov. 13. 18 & 15. 31, 32. Cp. Ps. 141. 5.
c Cp. Joel 2. 5.
d ch. 7. 11 & 11. 7.
e Cp. Ps. 58. 9 & 118. 12.
f ch. 4. 6.
g Cp. ch. 4. 1.
h Deut. 16. 19. See Prov. 17. 8.
i Cp. Prov. 16. 26.
j See Prov. 14. 29.
k Cp. ch. 2. 15.
l Cp. Prov. 14. 17 & 16. 32 & James 1. 19.
m Cp. Eph. 4. 26.
n ch. 11. 9.
o See ch. 1. 14.
p ch. 1. 10 & 3. 15.
q Job 9. 32. Isai. 45. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 22.
r ch. 6. 5 & 11. 7.
s Cp. ch. 10. 19.
t Prov. 3. 18.
u Cp. ch. 3. 11.
v Cp. ch. 7. 15 & 9. 9.
w Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Job 12. 14 & Isai. 14. 27.
x ch. 8. 13. See Job 14. 2.
y Cp. ch. 2. 18 & 3. 22.
z Cp. ch. 3. 4, 22 & Deut. 28. 47.
a Prov. 22. 1. Cp. S. of S. 1. 3.
b Ecclus. 33. 14, 15.
c ch. 4. 2.
d Cp. ch. 3. 18 & 6. 12.
e ch. 6. 12 & 9. 9.
f See ch. 8. 14.
g Cp. Ps. 90. 12.
h Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
i ch. 8. 12, 13.
j Cp. Ecclus. 3. 21, 22 & Rom. 12. 3.

mourning; but the heart of fools
is in the house of mirth. 5 It
is [b]better to hear the rebuke of
the wise, than for a man to hear
the song of fools. 6 [c]For as the
‖crackling of [e]thorns under a
pot, so is the laughter of the
fool: this also is vanity. 7 [9]Surely
[g]extortion oppression maketh a wise man foolish. mad;
and [h]a gift destroyeth the
understanding. heart. 8 Better is the end
of a thing than the beginning
thereof: *and* [j]the patient in
spirit is better than the proud
in spirit. 9 [l]Be not hasty in
thy spirit to be [10]angry: [m]for
[11]anger resteth in the bosom of
fools. 10 Say not thou, What
is the cause that the former
days were better than these? for
thou dost not inquire [12]** wisely
concerning this. 11 Wisdom [13]is
as good as ††good with an inheritance: yea, more and *by it*
excellent is it for *there is* profit to them that [r]see the
sun. 12 For wisdom is a ‡‡defence,
even as *and* [s]money is a defence: but
the excellency of knowledge is,
that [t]wisdom preserveth the giveth life of him to them
that hath have it. 13 Consider [u]the
work of God: for [w]who can
make that straight, which he
hath made crooked? 14 [z]In the
day of prosperity be joyful, and but
in the day of adversity consider:
[b]God hath even made also hath §§set the one side by over
side with against the other, [d]to the end
that man should not find out any thing find
that shall be nothing after him.
15 All this *things* have I seen in the
days of my [e]vanity: there is [f]a
righteous just man that perisheth in his
righteousness, and there is a
wicked man that [i]prolongeth
his life in his evil-doing. wickedness. 16 Be not
righteous over much; neither
[j]make thyself over wise: why

R.V. [1] Or, *neither had any knowledge* [2] Or, *it is better with this than with the other* [3] Or, or *the poor man that hath understanding, in walking before the living* [4] Or, *Whatsoever he be, his name was given him long ago, and it is known that he is man* [5] Heb. *Adam.* See Gen. 2. 7. [6] Or, *words* [7] Heb. *the number of the days.* [8] Or, *better* [9] Or, *For* [10] Or, *vexed* [11] Or, *vexation* [12] Heb. *out of wisdom.* [13] Or, *is good together with an inheritance: and profitable unto them &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *soul.* † Heb. *than the walking of the soul.* ‡ Heb. *the number of the days of the life of his vanity.* § Or, *Anger.* ‖ Heb. *sound.* ** Heb. *out of wisdom.* †† Or, *as good as an inheritance, yea, better too.* ‡‡ Heb. *shadow.* §§ Heb. *made.*

shouldest thou *destroy thyself? 17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: [b]why shouldest thou die †before thy time? 18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of [e]this; yea, also from [f]that this [g]withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 [j]Wisdom is a strength to strengtheneth the wise man more than ten rulers mighty men which are in a the city. 20 ‡Surely For [l]there is not a righteous just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. 21 Also ‡‡take not no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear [n]thy servant curse thee: 22 for [p]oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 All this have I [s]proved in by wisdom: [q]I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. 24 That which [4]is [is] far off, and [s]exceeding deep; deep, [t]who can find it out? 25 §v I turned about, and my applied mine heart *was set* to know know, and to search out, and to seek wisdom out wisdom, [x]and the reason *of things*, and to know [5]that the wickedness is of folly, and that even of foolishness is *and* madness: 26 and I find a thing more [a]bitter than death, *even* death [b]the woman woman, [6]whose heart is [d]snares and nets, *and* her hands *as* bands: ‖whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but [f]the sinner shall be taken by her. 27 Behold, this have I found, saith [g]the Preacher, preacher, [7]*laying* **counting* one thing by to another, one, to find out [h]the account: 28 which my soul still yet my soul seeketh, but I have not found: find not [i]one man among a thousand have I found; but [a]a woman among all those have I not found. 29 Behold, Lo, this only have I found, that [c]God hath made man upright; but [d]they have sought out many inventions.

8 [1]Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? [8]A a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and ††[i]the [8]hardness boldness of his face is shall be changed. 2 I *counsel thee*, Keep *thee* to keep the king's command, commandment, and that in regard of [k]the oath of God. 3 Be not hasty to [m]go out of his presence; persist sight: stand not in an evil thing: thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. 4 Because Where the king's word *hath* power; and [o]who word of a king *is, there is* power: may say unto him, What doest thou? 5 Whoso keepeth the commandment ‡‡shall know feel no evil thing: thing; and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgement: judgment. 6 for Because [r]to every [9]purpose there is a time and judgement; because judgment, therefore the [10]misery of man is great upon him: him. 7 for For he [u]knoweth not that which shall be; be: [11]for [w]who can tell him §§how when it shall be? 8 There is no man that hath power over the [12]spirit to [y]retain the [12]spirit; [z]neither hath he power over in the day of death; death: and there is no *[e]discharge [13]in *that* war; war: neither shall wickedness deliver him that is those that are given to it. 9 [e]All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: [14]*there is* a time wherein one man hath power ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And withal so I saw the wicked buried, [16]and they came *to the grave*; and who had come they that had done right went away from [f]the gone from the place of the holy place, and holy, and they were [k]forgotten in the

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3.
[b] Cp. Prov. 10. 27. See Job 22. 16.
[c] Cp. Gen. 1. 27.
[d] Cp. Gen. 3. 6, 7.
[e] Cp. ver. 17.
[f] Cp. ver. 16.
[g] ch. 11. 6.
[h] Prov. 4. 8, 9. Cp. Acts 6. 15.
[i] Prov. 21. 29. Cp. Deut. 28. 50.
[j] ch. 9. 16, 18. Prov. 21. 22 & 24. 5.
[k] Ex. 22. 11. 2 Sam. 21. 7. 1 Kin. 2. 43. Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Ezek. 17. 18.
[l] See 1 Kin. 8. 46.
[m] Cp. ch. 10. 4.
[n] Prov. 30. 10.
[o] Dan. 4. 35. Wisd. 12. 12. See Job 9. 12.
[p] Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
[q] Cp. Rom. 1. 22.
[r] ch. 3. 1, 17.
[s] Cp. Rom. 11. 33.
[t] Job 28. 12, 20. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[u] Cp. Prov. 24. 22.
[v] See ch. 1. 17.
[w] ch. 3. 22 & 6. 12 & 9. 12 & 10. 14.
[x] ver. 27 (mg.).
[y] Cp. Job 14. 5.
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 19 & 9. 11.
[a] Prov. 5. 4.
[b] See Prov. 2. 16.
[c] See Deut. 20. 5—8.
[d] Prov. 12. 12. Cp. Prov. 23. 28.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 13.
[f] Prov. 22. 14.
[g] See ch. 1. 1.
[h] ver. 25 (for mg.).
[i] Job 33. 23. Cp. ver. 20.
[j] Cp. Neh. 11. 1 & Matt. 24. 15.
[k] Cp. ch. 9. 5 & Prov. 10. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *For* [2] Heb. *give not thine heart.* [3] Or, *tried by* [4] Or, *hath been* [5] Or, *the wickedness of folly, and foolishness* which is *madness* [6] Or, *who is a snare, and her heart is as nets* [7] Or, weighing *one thing after another, to find out the reason* [8] Heb. *strength.* [9] Or, *matter* [10] Or, *evil* [11] Or, *for* even *when it cometh to pass, who shall declare it unto him?* [12] Or, *wind* [13] Or, *in battle* [14] Or, *what time one man had &c.* [15] Or, *to his own hurt* [16] Or, *who had come and gone away from the holy place, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done* Or, *and men came and went &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *be desolate?* † Heb. *not in thy time?* ‡ Heb. *give not thine heart.* § Heb. *I and my heart compassed.* ‖ Heb. he that is *good before God.* ** Or, weighing *one thing after another, to find out the reason.* †† Heb. *the strength.* ‡‡ Heb. *shall know.* §§ Or, *how it shall be?* * Or, *casting off* weapons.

city where they had so done: this also is *is* also vanity. 11 Because [b]sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore [c]the heart of the sons of men is [1]fully set in them to do evil. 12 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, [f]prolong his *days*, yet surely I know that [g]it shall be well with [h]them that fear God, which fear before him: 13 but it shall [j]not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which are* as [k]a shadow; because he feareth not before God. 14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, righteous [m]unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, [n]to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity. 15 Then I commended mirth, because a man [p]hath no better thing under the sun, than to [r]eat, and to drink, and to be merry: [2]for that shall abide with him of his labour *all* the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see [s]the [3]business that is done upon the earth: ([4]for also [u]there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:) 17 then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because however much though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea moreover, farther; though a wise man think to know it, [a]yet shall he not be able to find it. 1 For all this *I laid to my heart, even to explore all this; [d]that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, are [a]in the hand of God: whether it be love or hatred, man knoweth it not; no man knoweth either love or hatred *by all that is before them.

2 [d]All things come alike to all: there is [e]one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good [5]and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; *and* he that [i]sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. 3 This is an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, [d]that there is one event unto all: yea also, yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and [l]madness is in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead. 4 [6]For to him that is joined with all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion. 5 For the living know that they shall die: but [o]the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for [q]the memory of them is forgotten. 6 As well Also their love, as and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 Go thy way, [t]eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God hath already accepted now accepteth thy works. 8 [v]Let thy garments be always white; and let not thy head lack thy head lack no [x]ointment. 9 [7]†[y]Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy [z]vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy [b]portion in *this* life, and in thy labour wherein which thou labourest takest under the sun. 10 [c]Whatsoever thy hand [8]findeth to do, [e]do *it* with thy might; [f]for there

[a] Deut. 33. 3. Wisd. 3. 1.
[b] Cp. Ps. 10. 6 & 50. 21 & Isai. 26. 10 & Eccles. 5. 4 & Rom. 2. 4, 5 & 2 Pet. 3. 9.
[c] Cp. Esth. 7. 5 & Acts 5. 3.
[d] Job 9. 22.
[e] See ch. 2. 14.
[f] ch. 7. 15. Isai. 65. 20.
[g] Cp. Deut. 12. 25 & Isai. 3. 10.
[h] Cp. Ps. 37. 11, 18, 19 & Prov. 1. 33 & Matt. 25. 34.
[i] Zech. 5. 3. Cp. Mal. 3. 5.
[j] Isai. 3. 11.
[k] ch. 6. 12. Wisd. 2. 5. See Job 14. 2.
[l] ch. 1. 17.
[m] ch. 7. 15. Cp. Ps. 73. 3. See ch. 2. 14.
[n] Cp. Job 21. 7 & Ps. 17. 9, 10 & 73. 12 & Jer. 12. 1.
[o] Job 14. 21.
[p] See ch. 2. 24.
[q] ch. 1. 11 & 8. 10. Ps. 31. 12 & 88. 5, 12. Isai. 26. 14.
[r] 1 Kin. 4. 20.
[s] ch. 1. 13 & 3. 10.
[t] See ch. 2. 24.
[u] Cp. Ps. 127. 2.
[v] Cp. Rev. 3. 4.
[w] Cp. Prov. 25. 2. See ch. 3. 11.
[x] Ps. 23. 5.
[y] ch. 2. 1 (for mg.).
[z] ch. 6. 12 & 7. 15.
[a] Cp. Ps. 73. 16.
[b] See ch. 2. 10.
[c] Cp. Judg. 9. 33 (mg.).
[d] Cp. ch. 8. 14.
[e] Rom. 12. 11. Col. 3. 23.
[f] Cp. ver. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *emboldened* [2] Or, *and that this should accompany him* [3] Or, *travail* [4] Or, *how that neither by day nor by night do men see sleep with their eyes* [5] Some ancient versions read, *and to the evil; to the clean &c.* [6] Another reading is, *For who is exempted? With all &c.* or, *who can choose? With all &c.* [7] Or, *Enjoy* (Heb. *See*) *life* [8] Or, *attaineth to do by thy strength*, that *do*

A.V. * Heb. *I gave*, or, *set to my heart.* † Heb. *See*, or, *Enjoy life.*

is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in [1]the grave, whither thou goest.

11 I [a]returned, and saw under the sun, that [c]the race is not to the swift, nor [d]the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and [h]chance [i]happeneth to them all. 12 For man also [j]knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and [l]as the birds that are caught in the snare, even snare; so are the sons of men [o]snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 I have also seen wisdom This wisdom have I seen also under the sun [on this wise], and it seemed great unto me: 14 there was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it: 15 now there was found in it [t]a poor wise man, and he by his [u]wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. 16 Then said I, [w]Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless [y]the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The words of the wise [2]*spoken* wise *men are* heard in [a]quiet are heard more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools. 18 [c]Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but [e]one sinner destroyeth much good.

10 1 *Dead flies cause the ointment of [f]the perfumer apothecary [3]to send forth a stinking savour: *so* doth a little folly [4]outweigh him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour. 2 [i]A wise man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left. 3 Yea also, when the he that is a fool walketh by the way, [†]his [5]understanding wisdom faileth him, and he [b]saith [6]to every one *that* he is a fool. 4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, [e]leave not thy place; [f]for [7]yielding allayeth pacifieth great offences. 5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as [it were] [g]an error which proceedeth [‡]from the ruler: 6 [k]folly is set [§]in great [8]dignity, and the rich sit in low place. 7 [m]I have seen servants [n]upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth. 8 He that [p]diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh through a fence, an hedge, [q]a serpent shall bite him. 9 [r]Whoso [9]heweth out removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that [s]cleaveth wood is shall be endangered thereby. 10 If the iron be blunt, and one he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 [10]If Surely the serpent will bite [11]before without it be [*]charmed, then is there no advantage in enchantment; and ‖a babbler is no [12]the charmer better. 12 The words of a wise man's mouth are [**]x gracious; but [z]the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. 13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of [13][††]his talk is mischievous madness. 14 [b]A fool also [‡‡]multiplieth is full of words: *yet* a man knoweth cannot tell what shall be; and [d]that which what shall be after him, who can tell him? 15 The labour of the fools foolish wearieth every one of them, for because he knoweth not [g]how to go to the city. 16 [h]Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a [14]child, and thy princes eat in the morning! 17 Happy Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is [15]the

[a] ch. 4. 1, 7.
[b] Cp. Prov. 13. 16 & 18. 2.
[c] Amos 2. 14, 15. Cp. Rom. 9. 16.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 15 & Jer. 9. 23.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[f] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 24, 32, 33. See Prov. 25. 15.
[g] ch. 5. 6.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 34.
[i] See ch. 2. 14.
[j] Cp. ch. 8. 7.
[k] Cp. Esth. 3. 1 & Prov. 28. 12 & 29. 2.
[l] Prov. 7. 23.
[m] Prov. 19. 10. Cp. Prov. 30. 22.
[n] Cp. Esth. 6. 8.
[o] Cp. Prov. 29. 6 & Ezek. 12. 13 & Hos. 7. 12 & Luke 21. 34, 35 & 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[p] Ecclus. 27. 26, 29. See Ps. 7. 15.
[q] Amos 5. 19.
[r] Cp. 1 Chr. 22. 2.
[s] Cp. Deut. 19. 5.
[t] Cp. ch. 4. 13.
[u] ver. 18. Cp. 2 Sam. 20. 22.
[v] Cp. Jer. 8. 17.
[w] See ch. 7. 19.
[x] Prov. 10. 32 & 22. 11. Cp. Luke 4. 22.
[y] Ecclus. 13. 22 & 26. 28. Cp. Mark 6. 2, 3.
[z] See Prov. 18. 7.
[a] ch. 4. 6.
[b] See Prov. 15. 2.
[c] ver. 16.
[d] See ch. 3. 22.
[e] Cp. Josh. 7. 1.
[f] Ex. 30. 25.
[g] Cp. Isai. 35. 8.
[h] Isai. 3. 4, 12. Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 7.
[i] Cp. ch. 2. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Or, heard *in quiet are better than &c.* [3] Or, *to stink and putrefy* [4] Or, *him that is valued for wisdom* [5] Heb. *heart.* [6] Or, *of* [7] Or, *gentleness leaveth great sins undone* [8] Heb. *heights.* [9] Or, *moveth stones* [10] Or, *Surely the serpent will bite where there is no enchantment, and the slanderer is no better* [11] Heb. *without enchantment.* [12] Heb. *the master of the tongue.* [13] Heb. *his mouth.* [14] Or, *servant* [15] Or, *a free man*

A.V. [*] Heb. *Flies of death.* [†] Heb. *his heart.* [‡] Heb. *from before.* [§] Heb. *in great heights.* ‖ Heb. *the master of the tongue.* [**] Heb. *grace.* [††] Heb. *his mouth.* [‡‡] Heb. *multiplieth words.*

son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for [b]drunkenness! 18 By much slothfulness the [1]roof sinketh in; building decayeth and through idleness of the hands the house leaketh. droppeth through. 19 A feast is made for laughter, and [f]wine *maketh glad the life: and merry: but [h]money answereth all things. 20 [i]Curse not the king, no, no not in thy †thought; and curse not the rich in thy [k]bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

11 [1 2][m]Cast thy bread [3]‡upon the waters: [n]for thou shalt find it after many days. 2 [4][q]Give a portion to [r]seven, yea, even unto and also to eight; [t]for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth. 3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if a the tree fall [5]toward the south, or [5]toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there shall it it shall be. 4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap. 5 As thou knowest not what is the way of [v]the [6]wind, spirit, *nor* how [a]the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child; child: even so thou knowest not the work works of God who doeth maketh all. 6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening [c]withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not which whether §shall prosper, whether either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good. 7 Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to [f]behold the sun. sun: 8 [7]Yea, but if a man live many years, let him and rejoice in them all; §but yet let him remember [a]the days of darkness, darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is [c]vanity.

9 [d]Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and [e]walk in the ways of thine heart, and in [g]the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things [j]God will bring thee into judgement. judgment. 10 Therefore remove [9]‖sorrow from thy heart, and [l]put away evil from thy flesh: for youth and the childhood prime of life and youth are vanity. 12 1 Remember also now thy Creator in [o]the days of thy youth, or ever while [p]the evil days come, and come not, nor the years draw nigh, when [s]thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them; 2 or ever while [u]the sun, and or the light, and or the moon, and or the stars, be not darkened, and nor the clouds return after the rain: 3 in the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall [v]bow themselves, and **the [10]grinders cease because they are few, and [w]those that look out of the windows be darkened, 4 and [x]the doors shall be shut in the street; streets, when [z]the sound of the grinding is low, and one he shall rise up at the voice of a the bird, and all [b]the daughters of music musick shall be brought low; 5 yea, also *when* they shall be afraid [11]of *that which is* high, and [d]terrors fears *shall be* in the way; way: and the almond tree shall blossom, flourish, and the grasshopper [12]shall be a burden, and [13]the caper-berry desire shall [14]fail: because man goeth to his [e]long [g]home, and [h]the mourners go about the streets: 6 or ever the silver cord be [15]loosed, or [i]the golden bowl be broken, or the

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 1, 2.
[b] Cp. Isai. 5. 11 & Prov. 31. 4.
[c] ch. 2. 23. See ch. 1. 2.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 9. 7.
[e] Cp. Num. 15. 39 & Job 31. 7.
[f] See Ps. 104. 15.
[g] ch. 6. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 7. 12.
[i] Ex. 22. 28.
[j] See ch. 12. 14.
[k] See 2 Kin. 6. 12 & Luke 12. 3.
[l] 2 Cor. 7. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 22.
[m] Cp. Isai. 32. 20.
[n] Cp. Deut. 15. 10 & Prov. 19. 17 & Matt. 10. 42 & Luke 14. 14 & 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Gal. 6 9, 10 & Heb. 6. 10.
[o] Cp. Lam. 3. 27.
[p] Cp. ch. 11. 8.
[q] Cp. Ps. 112. 9 & Matt. 5. 42 & Luke 6. 30 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
[r] Mic. 5. 5. See Job 5. 19 & Prov. 6. 16.
[s] Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 35.
[t] Cp. Luke 16. 9 & Eph. 5. 16.
[u] Cp. Job 3. 9 & Isai. 5. 30 & Ezek. 32. 7, 8.
[v] Cp. Job 4. 4 (mg.).
[w] Cp. Gen. 27. 1 & 48. 10 & 1 Sam. 3. 2.
[x] Cp. Ps. 141. 3.
[y] Cp. ch. 1. 6 & John 3. 8.
[z] Cp. Jer. 25. 10 & Rev. 18. 22.
[a] Cp. 2 Mac. 7. 22. See Ps. 139. 13—16.
[b] Cp. ch. 2. 8.
[c] ch. 7. 18.
[d] Cp. Prov. 26. 13.
[e] Cp. Ps. 143. 3.
[f] ch. 6. 5 & 7. 11.
[g] Cp. Job 17. 13 & 30. 23 & Isai. 14. 18.
[h] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25 & Jer. 9. 17 & Matt. 9. 23.
[i] Cp. Zech. 4. 2, 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *rafters sink* [2] Or, *Send forth* [3] Heb. *upon the face of the waters.* [4] Or, *Divide a portion into seven, yea, even into eight* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *spirit* [7] Or, *For* [8] Or, *and remember* [9] Or, *vexation* Or, *provocation* [10] Or, *grinding women* [11] Or, *of danger from on high* [12] Or, *shall drag itself along* [13] Or, *desire* [14] Or, *burst* [15] Or, *snapped asunder*

A.V. * Heb. *maketh glad the life.* † Or, *conscience.* ‡ Heb. *upon the face of the waters.* § Heb. *shall be right.* ‖ Or, *anger.* ** Or, *the grinders fail, because they* grind *little.*

pitcher be [a]broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern; 7 and [c]the dust return to the earth as it was: and [e]the spirit shall return unto God [g]who gave it. 8 [i]Vanity of vanities, saith [k]the Preacher; all is vanity.

9 And further, because [k]the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he pondered, and sought out, *and* set in order [n]many proverbs. 10 [k]The Preacher sought to find out [2]acceptable words: and that which was written uprightly, *even* words of truth.

11 [p]The words of the wise are as goads, and as [b]nails well fastened *are the words of* by the [3]masters of assemblies, *which* are [d]given from [f]one shepherd. 12 [4]And furthermore, my son, [h]be admonished: of making [j]many books there is no end; and [l]much [‡]study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 [5]*This is* §Let us hear the end of the matter; all hath been heard: [m]fear God, and keep his commandments: for [6]this is the whole *duty* of man. 14 For [o]God shall bring every work into judgement, [7]with every hidden thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

a Cp. Isai. 30. 14. b Ezra 9. 8. Isai. 22. 23. c Ps. 90. 3 & 103. 14. See ch. 3. 20 & Job 34. 15. d Prov. 1. 6 & 2. 6. e Cp. ch. 3. 21. f Ps. 80. 1 & Ezek. 34. 23 & John 10. 11, 16. g Cp. Job 34. 14 & Isai. 57. 16 & Zech. 12. 1. See Gen. 2. 7. h Cp. ch. 4. 13. i ch. 1. 2. j Cp. 1 Kin. 4. 32, 33. k See ch. 1. 1. l Cp. ch. 1. 18. m ch. 5. 7. Deut. 6. 2, & 10. 12. n See Prov. 1. 1. o ch. 11. 9. Job 19. 29. Matt. 12. 36. Acts 17. 31. Rom. 2. 16 & 14. 10, 12. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 3. 15, 17 & Gen. 18. 25 & Ps. 58. 11. p Prov. 22. 17.

THE SONG OF SONGS. SOLOMON.

1 [1]THE Song of [a]songs, which is Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth:
For ‖thy [d]love is better than wine.
3 Thine [f]ointments have a goodly fragrance;
Because of the savour of thy good ointments
Thy [g]name is *as* ointment poured forth;
Therefore do the [8]virgins love thee.
4 [k]Draw me; [l]we will run after thee:
[n]The king hath brought me into his chambers:
We will be [p]glad and rejoice in thee,
We will make mention of [d]thy love more than of wine:
[9]Rightly do they love thee.

5 I am black, but [s]comely,
O ye [t]daughters of Jerusalem,
As [b]the tents of [c]Kedar,
As the curtains of Solomon.
6 Look not upon me, because I am swarthy,
Because the sun hath [10]scorched me:
My [e]mother's sons were incensed against me;
They made me [h]keeper of the vineyards;
But [j]mine own vineyard have I not kept.
7 Tell me, O thou [m]whom my soul loveth,
Where thou [o]feedest *thy flock*, where thou makest it to [q]rest at noon:
For why should I be ††as one that is veiled
Beside the flocks of thy [r]companions?

8 If thou know not, O thou [u]fairest among women,

a 1 Kin. 4. 32. b Ps. 120. 5. c Isai. 60. 7. d ch. 4. 10. e Cp. Ps. 69. 8. f Cp. Luke 7. 46 & John 12. 3. g Eccles. 7. 1. h Job 27. 18. Prov. 27. 18. i ch. 8. 11, 12. j Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 27. k Cp. Hos. 11. 4 & John 6. 44 & 12. 32. l Ps. 119. 32. See Phil. 3. 12—14. m See ch. 3. 1—4. n Ps. 45. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 2. 4 & John 14. 2 & Eph. 2. 6. o ch. 2. 16 & 6. 3. Cp. Ps. 23. 1—3 & Ezek. 34. 14, 15. p Ps. 9. 2 & 45. 15. q Cp. Isai. 13. 20 & Jer. 33. 12. r ch. 8. 13. s ch. 2. 14 & 4. 3 & 6. 4. t ch. 2. 7 & 3. 5, 10, 11 & 5. 8, 16 & 8. 4. Luke 23. 28. u ch. 5. 9 & 6. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *gave ear* [2] Heb. *words of delight.* [3] Or, *collectors of sentences* [4] Or, *And as for more than these, my son, be warned* [5] Or, *Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter* [6] Or, *this is* the duty of *all men* [7] Or, *concerning* [8] Or, *maidens* [9] Or, *In uprightness* [10] Or, *looked upon* [11] Most ancient versions have, *wandereth.*
A.V. * Or, *the more wise the preacher was, &c.* † Heb. *words of delight.* ‡ Or, *reading.* § Or, *The end of the matter, even all that hath been heard, is.* ‖ Heb. *thy loves.* ** Or, *they love thee uprightly.* †† Or, *as one that is veiled.*

Go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock,
And feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, [d]O [1]my love,
[2]To [f]a steed / company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.
10 [h]Thy cheeks are comely with plaits *of hair*, / rows *of jewels*,
Thy neck with strings of jewels. / chains *of gold*.
11 We will make thee plaits / borders of gold
With studs of silver.

12 While [m]the king sat / *sitteth* at his table,
My [p]spikenard sent / sendeth forth its fragrance.
the smell thereof.
13 My beloved is unto me *as a* [3]bundle of [r]myrrh,
A bundle of myrrh *is* my wellbeloved unto me;
That lieth / he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.
14 My beloved is unto me *as* a cluster of [4t]henna-flowers / [4]camphire
In the vineyards of [u]En-gedi.

15 [v]Behold, [w]thou art fair, [†x]my love; behold, thou art fair;
[5]Thine [r]eyes are *as* doves.
thou *hast* doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, [b]my beloved, yea, [c]pleasant:
Also our couch / bed is green.
17 The beams of our [6]house are [7d]cedars, / cedar,
And our [‡]rafters are [8d]firs. / of fir.
2 1 I am [e]a / the [9]rose of [10]Sharon,
and [f]A / the lily of the valleys.

2 As [a]a / the lily among thorns,
So is [h]my love among the daughters.

3 As the apple tree among the trees of the wood,
So is my [a]beloved among the sons.
11 [§]I sat down [b]under his shadow with great delight,
And his [c]fruit was sweet to my [‖]taste.
4 He [c]brought me to the [12**]banqueting house,
And his [g]banner over me was love.
5 Stay [ye] me with [13]raisins, / flagons, [††]comfort me with apples:
[j]For I am sick of love.
6 [14]His [k]left hand *is* under my head,
And his right hand doth [l]embrace me.

7 [‡‡]I [*]adjure / charge you, O [ye] [o]daughters of Jerusalem,
By [q]the [15]roes, and by the hinds of the field,
[s]That ye stir not up, nor awaken / awake *my* love,
Until it / till he please.

8 The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh, / cometh
Leaping [y]upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.
9 My beloved is like [a]a [16]roe or a young hart:
Behold, he standeth behind our wall,
He looketh in / forth at the windows,
He [17]sheweth / [§§]shewing himself through the lattice.
10 My beloved spake, and said unto me,
[g]Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.
11 For, lo, the winter is past,
[i]The rain is over and gone;
12 [j]The flowers appear on the earth;
The time of the [18]singing *of birds* is come,

[a] ch. 1. 16.
[b] Isai. 25. 4 & 32. 2.
[c] Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
[d] See ver. 15.
[e] ch. 1. 4.
[f] Cp. 2 Chr 1. 16, 17.
[g] Cp. Ps. 20. 5.
[h] Cp. ch. 5. 13. See Ezek. 16. 11—14.
[i] 2 Sam. 6. 19. 1 Chr. 16. 3. Hos. 3. 1.
[j] ch. 5. 8.
[k] ch. 8. 3. Cp. Deut. 33. 27.
[l] Cp. Prov. 4. 8.
[m] Cp. ver. 4.
[n] ch. 3. 5 & 5. 8, 9 & 8. 4.
[o] See ch. 1. 5.
[p] ch. 4. 13, 14. Cp. Mark 14. 3 & John 12. 3.
[q] See ver. 9.
[r] Ps. 45. 8. Cp. John 19. 39.
[s] Cp. ch. 8. 4 (mg.).
[t] ch. 4. 13.
[u] 1 Sam. 23. 29.
[v] ch. 4. 1.
[w] Cp. Ezek. 16. 13.
[x] ver. 9. ch. 2. 2, 10, 13 & 4. 1, 7 & 5. 2 & 6. 4.
[y] Cp. Isai. 52. 7.
[z] ch. 4. 1 & 5. 12.
[a] ver. 17 (& mg. for mg.). ch. 4. 5 & 7. 3 & 8. 14. 2 Sam. 2. 18. 1 Chr. 12. 8. Cp. Ps. 18. 33 & Hab. 3. 19.
[b] ch. 2. 3.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 23, 26.
[d] Isai. 37. 24 & 60. 13. Ezek. 31. 8.
[e] Isai. 35. 1 (& mg. for mg.).
[f] Hos. 14. 5. Cp. ch. 5. 13.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] See ch. 1. 15.
[i] Cp. Joel 2. 23.
[j] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *my friend* (and so throughout) [2] Or, *To the steeds* Or, *To my steed'* [3] Or, *bag* [4] Heb. *copher.* [5] Or, *Thou hast doves' eyes* [6] Or, *houses* [7] Or, *of cedar... of fir* [8] Or, *cypresses* [9] Heb. *habazzeleth,* the autumn crocus. [10] Or, *the plain* [11] Heb. *I delighted and sat down &c.* [12] Heb. *house of wine.* [13] Heb. *cakes of raisins.* [14] Or, Let *his left hand* be &c. [15] Or, *gazelles* [16] Or, *gazelle* [17] Or, *glanceth through* [18] Or, *pruning* of vines

A.V. * Or, *cypress.* † Or, *my companion.* ‡ Or, *galleries.* § Heb. *I delighted and sat down, &c.* ‖ Heb. *palate.* ** Heb. *house of wine.* †† Heb. *straw me with apples.* ‡‡ Heb. *I adjure you.* §§ Heb. *flourishing.*

And the voice of [a]the turtle
is heard in our land;
13 [c]The fig tree ripeneth putteth forth her
green figs,
And [e]the vines are in blossom, *with* the tender grape
They give forth their fragrance. a *good* smell.
[g]Arise, my love, my fair one,
and come away.
14 O my [i]dove, that art in [j]the
clefts of the rock, in the
covert secret *places* of the steep place, stairs,
Let me see thy countenance,
let me [n]hear thy voice;
For sweet is thy voice, and
thy countenance is [o]comely.
15 Take us [p]the foxes, the little
foxes, that spoil the vineyards; vines:
[e]For our vineyards are in blossom. vines *have* tender grapes.
16 [r]My beloved is mine, and I
am his:
He [u]feedeth *his flock* among the
lilies.
17 [1]Until [v]the day [2]be cool, break, and
[w]the shadows flee away,
Turn, my beloved, and be thou
like [z]a [3]roe or a young
hart
Upon the [4]mountains *of
[5]Bether.

3 1 [a]By night on my bed I
sought [b]him whom my soul
loveth:
[d]I sought him, but I found
him not.
2 *I said,* I will rise now, and go
about the city, city
In [e]the streets streets, and in the broad
ways, ways
I will seek [b]him whom my
soul loveth:
I sought him, but I found him
not.
3 [g]The watchmen that go about
the city found me:
To whom I said, Saw ye him
whom my soul loveth?
4 It was but a little that I
passed from them,
When but I found [b]him whom my
soul loveth:
I [d]held him, and would not
let him go,
Until I had [f]brought him into
my mother's house,
And into the chamber of [h]her
that conceived me.
5 [k]I adjure charge you, [l]O ye daughters
of Jerusalem,
[m]By the roes, and by the hinds
of the field,
That ye stir not up, nor awaken awake *my*
love,
Until it till he please.

6 [q]Who is this that cometh up
out of the wilderness like
[s]pillars of smoke,
Perfumed with [t]myrrh and
frankincense,
With all powders of the mer-
chant?
7 Behold, it is the litter of Solomon.
Behold his bed, which *is* Solomon's;
[x]Threescore [y]mighty valiant men are
about it,
Of the mighty men valiant of Israel.
8 They all handle the sword, *and* are hold swords, *being*
expert in war:
Every man hath his [bb]sword
upon his thigh, thigh
Because of [c]fear in the night.
9 King Solomon made himself
†a [6]palanquin chariot
Of the wood of Lebanon.
10 He made the pillars thereof
of silver,
The bottom thereof of gold,
the seat covering of it of purple,
The midst thereof being [7]paved
with love,
From for [f]the daughters of Jeru-
salem.
11 Go forth, O ye [h]daughters of
Zion, and behold king Solomon, Solomon
With the crown wherewith his
mother hath crowned him in
[i]the day of his espousals,

[a] Cp. Jer. 8. 7.
[b] ch. 1. 7.
[c] Cp. Matt. 24. 32.
[d] Cp. Job 27. 6.
[e] ch. 7 12.
[f] ch. 8. 2.
[g] ver. 10.
[h] Cp. Hos. 2. 5.
[i] ch. 5. 2 & 6. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 15.
[j] Jer. 48. 28 & 49. 16. Obad. 3.
[k] See ch. 2. 7.
[l] See ch. 1. 5.
[m] See ch. 2. 9.
[n] ch. 8. 13.
[o] ch. 1. 5 & 4. 3.
[p] Cp. Ezek. 13. 4.
[q] ch. 8. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Isai. 60. 8.
[r] ch. 6. 3 & 7. 10.
[s] Ex. 13. 21. Joel 2. 30.
[t] ch. 4. 6, 14. Matt. 2. 11. John 19. 39.
[u] ch. 4. 5 & 6. 3.
[v] ch. 4. 6. Cp. Gen. 8. 8.
[w] Jer. 6. 4. Cp. Ps. 102. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
[x] ch. 6. 8.
[y] 2 Sam. 23. 8. 1 Chr. 11. 10.
[z] See ver. 9.
[a] Isai. 26. 9.
[bb] Ps. 45. 3.
[c] Ps. 91. 5.
[d] ch. 5. 6. Cp. John 7. 34.
[e] Jer. 5. 1.
[f] See ch. 1. 5.
[g] ch. 5. 7.
[h] Isai. 3. 16, 17 & 4. 4.
[i] Cp. Isai. 62. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *When the day is cool* [2] Or, *break* Heb. *breathe.* [3] Or, *gazelle* [4] Or, *mountains of separation*
[5] Perhaps, the spice *malobathron.* [6] Or, *car of state* [7] Or, *inlaid*
A.V. * Or, *of division.* † Or, *a bed.*

And in the day of the gladness of his heart.

4 1 Behold, [c]thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair;
[1d]Thine eyes are *as* doves [e]behind thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy thy [2]veil.
locks
[g]Thy hair is as a flock of goats,
*That [3]lie along [f]the side of appear from mount Gilead.
2 Thy [j]teeth are like a flock *of* ewes sheep that are newly even shorn,
Which are come came up from the washing;
[4]Whereof every one hath bear twins,
And none is bereaved barren among them.
3 Thy lips are like [o]a thread of scarlet,
And thy [5]mouth speech is [p]comely:
Thy [s]temples are like a piece of a pomegranate
[e]Behind within thy [2]veil. locks.
4 Thy [t]neck is like the tower of David builded [6]for [v]an armoury,
Whereon there [y]hang a thousand bucklers,
All [a]the shields of the mighty men.
5 Thy [d]two breasts are like two [f]fawns young roes that are twins of a [7]roe, twins,
Which [h]feed among the lilies.
6 [k]Until the day be cool, †break, and the shadows flee away,
I will get me to the mountain of [m]myrrh,
And to the hill of [m]frankincense.
7 [c]Thou art all fair, my love;
And there is no [n]spot in thee.

8 [p]Come with me from [r]Lebanon, *my* [q]bride, spouse,
With me from [r]Lebanon:
[8]Look from the top of [t]Amana,
From the top of [a]Senir Shenir and [b]Hermon,
From the lions' dens,
From the mountains of the leopards.
9 Thou hast [9]‡ravished my heart, my [f]sister, *my* bride spouse;
Thou hast [9]ravished my heart with [10]one of thine eyes,
With one [h]chain of thy neck.
10 How fair is thy love, my [f]sister, *my* bride spouse!
How much [k]better is thy love than wine!
And [l]the smell of thine ointments than all manner of spices!
11 Thy [m]lips, O *my* bride, spouse, [11]drop *as* [n]the honeycomb:
Honey and milk are under thy tongue;
And the smell of thy garments is [q]like the smell of [r]Lebanon.
12 A garden [12]shut up §inclosed is my [f]sister, *my* bride spouse;
A [13]spring shut up, [u]a fountain [w]sealed.
13 Thy shoots plants are [14]*x*an orchard of pomegranates, with [z]precious pleasant fruits;
[b]Henna ‖camphire, with [cc]spikenard plants,
14 Spikenard and saffron, saffron;
[c]Calamus and [e]cinnamon, with all trees of [g]frankincense;
[i]Myrrh and [j]aloes, with all [e]the chief spices. spices:
15 *Thou art* a fountain of gardens,
A well of [l]living waters,
And flowing streams from [r]Lebanon.

16 Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south;
Blow upon my [o]garden, that the spices thereof may flow out.
[rr]Let my beloved come into his [s]garden,
And eat his [z]precious pleasant fruits.

a Deut. 3. 9. 1 Chr. 5. 23.
b Ps. 89. 12.
c See ch. 1. 15.
d ch. 1. 15 & 5. 12.
e ch. 6. 7.
f ch. 5. 1, 2.
g ch. 6. 5. Cp. ch. 7. 5.
h Cp. Judg. 8. 26.
i Mic. 7. 14.
j ch. 6. 6.
k ch. 1. 2, 4.
l Cp. ch. 1. 3.
m Cp. Prov. 5. 3.
n Prov. 24. 13.
o Cp. Josh. 2. 18.
p ch. 1. 5 & 2. 14.
q Hos. 14. 6. Cp. Gen. 27. 27.
r ch. 7. 4. Sec 1 Kin. 4. 33.
s ch. 6. 7.
t Cp. ch. 7. 4.
u Cp. Gen. 29. 3. Dan. 6. 17.
v Neh. 3. 19.
w Cp. Prov. 5. 15.
x Eccles. 2. 5. Cp. Neh. 2. 8 (& mg.).
y Cp. Ezek. 27. 10, 11.
z ch. 7. 13.
a Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 21.
b ch. 1. 14.
cc See ch. 1. 12.
d ch. 7. 3. Cp. ch. 8. 10 & Prov. 5. 19.
e Ex. 30. 23.
f See ch. 2. 9.
g ver. 6.
h ch. 2. 16 & 6. 3.
i See ch. 3. 6.
j John 19. 39.
k ch. 2. 17.
l Jer. 2. 13. Cp. John 4. 10 & 7. 38.
m ver. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 6.
n ch. 5. 2. Cp. Eph. 5. 27.
o Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 6. 2.
p Cp. Ps. 45. 10, 11.
q Cp. Isai. 62. 5. Wisd. 8. 2.
rr Cp. ch. 6. 2.
s ch. 6. 2.
t 2 Kin. 5. 12 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *Thou hast doves' eyes* [2] Or, *locks* [3] Or, *appear on mount Gilead* [4] Or, *Which are all of them in pairs* [5] Or, *speech* [6] Or, *with turrets* [7] Or, *gazelle* [8] Or, *Go* [9] Or, *given me courage* [10] Or, *one look from thine eyes* [11] Or, *drop honey* [12] Heb. *barred.* [13] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *garden* [14] Or, *a paradise*
A.V. * Or, *that eat of, &c.* † Heb. *breathe.* ‡ Or, *taken away my heart.* § Heb. *barred.* ‖ Or, *cypress.*

5 [1] I [b]am come into my [b]garden, my [c]sister, *my* bride spouse:
I have gathered my [d]myrrh with my [1]spice;
I have eaten my [e]honeycomb with my honey;
I have [i]drunk my wine with my milk. milk:
Eat, O [j]friends;
[l]Drink, [*]yea, drink abundantly, [2]O beloved.

2 [3] I was asleep, sleep, but my heart waked waketh:
It is the voice of my beloved that [n]knocketh, *saying*,
Open to me, my [c]sister, my [o]love, my [p]dove, my [4][q]undefiled:
For my head is filled with dew, My *and* my [r]locks with the drops of the night.
3 [u]I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on?
I have [v]washed my feet; how shall I defile them?
4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole *of the door*,
And my [5§]heart was bowels were moved [6††]for him.
5 I rose up to open to my beloved;
And my hands dropped with myrrh,
And my fingers with [‡]liquid sweet smelling myrrh,
Upon the handles of the bolt. lock.
6 I opened to my beloved;
But my beloved had [7]withdrawn himself, *and* was gone. gone:
My soul [8]had failed [me] when he [9]spake:
[h]I sought him, but I could not find him;
[k]I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 [a]The watchmen that go went about the city found me,
They smote me, they wounded me;
The keepers of the walls took away my [9]mantle veil from me.
8 I [9]adjure charge you, O [h]daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved,
[10§§]That ye tell him, that [k]I am sick of love.

9 What is thy beloved more than *another* beloved,
O thou [m]fairest among women?
What is thy beloved more than *another* beloved,
That thou dost so [9]adjure charge us?

10 My beloved is white and [s]ruddy,
[11‖t]The chiefest among ten thousand.
11 His head is *as* the most fine gold,
His [w]locks are [12**]bushy, *and* black as a raven.
12 His [x]eyes are like as *the eyes* of doves beside by the water brooks; rivers of waters,
Washed with milk, *and* [13††]fitly [z]set.
13 His [a]cheeks are as [b]a bed [1]of spices, *as* [14]banks of sweet herbs. [‡‡]sweet flowers:
His lips are *as* *like* [c]lilies, dropping [d]liquid sweet smelling myrrh.
14 His hands are *as* [15]rings of gold gold rings set with the [16e]beryl:
His body belly is *as* [17]ivory work bright ivory [18]overlaid *with* [f]sapphires.
15 His legs are *as* pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold:
His [g]aspect countenance is like as [j]Lebanon, excellent as the cedars.
16 §§His [19l]mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely.

a ch. 3. 3.
b ch. 4. 16 & 6. 2.
c ch. 4. 9, 10, 12.
d ver. 5, 13. ch. 4. 14.
e ch. 4. 11.
f Isai. 3. 23 (for mg.).
g See ch. 2. 7.
h See ch. 1. 5.
i Cp. Prov. 9. 5.
j Cp. John 15. 14, 15.
k ch. 2. 5.
l Prov. 7. 18 (for mg.).
m ch. 1. 8 & 6. 1.
n Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
o See ch. 1. 15.
p See ch. 2. 14.
q ch. 6. 9. Cp. ch. 4. 7.
r ver. 11.
s Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 12.
t Cp. Ps. 45. 2.
u Cp. Luke 11. 7.
v See Gen. 18. 4.
w ver. 2.
x ch. 1. 15 & 4. 1.
y Cp. Jer. 31. 20 (for mg.).
z Cp. Ex. 25. 7 & 35. 9.
a Cp. ch. 1. 10.
b ch. 6. 2.
c Cp. ch. 2. 1.
d ver. 13.
e Ex. 28. 20 & 39. 13. Ezek. 1. 16. Rev. 21. 20, *al.*
f Ex. 24. 10. Ezek. 1. 26 & 10. 1. Rev. 21. 19, *al.*
g Cp. ver. 2.
h ch. 3. 1.
i Cp. ch. 7. 5.
j See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
k Cp. Prov. 1. 28.
l Cp. ch. 7. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *balsam* [2] Or, *of love* [3] Or, *I sleep, but my heart waketh* [4] Heb. *perfect.* [5] Heb. *bowels.* [6] According to many MSS., *within me.* [7] Or, *turned away* [8] Heb. *went forth.* [9] Or, *veil* [10] Heb. *What will ye tell him? That &c.* [11] Heb. *marked out by a banner.* [12] Or, *curling* [13] Or, *sitting by full streams* [14] Or, *towers of perfumes* [15] Or, *cylinders* [16] Or, *topaz* [17] Or, *bright ivory* [18] Or, *encrusted* [19] Or, *speech* Heb. *palate.*

A.V. [*] Or, *and be drunken with loves.* [†] Or, (as some read) *in me.* [‡] Heb. *passing*, or, *running about.* [§] Heb. *what.* [‖] Heb. *a standardbearer.* [**] Or, *curled.* [††] Heb. *sitting in fulness*, that is, *fitly placed, and set as a precious stone in the foil of a ring.* [‡‡] Or, *towers of perfumes.* [§§] Heb. *His palate.*

This is my beloved, and this
is my friend,
O [b]daughters of Jerusalem.

6 [1] Whither is thy beloved
gone,
O thou [e]fairest among women?
Whither hath / is thy beloved turned
him, / aside?
That we may seek him with
thee? / thee.

[2] My beloved is gone down to / into
his [h]garden, to [i]the beds of
[1]spices,
To [j]feed in the gardens, and
to gather [k]lilies.
[3] [l]I am my beloved's, and my
beloved is mine:
He feedeth *his flock* among the
lilies.

[4] Thou art beautiful, O [o]my
love, as [p]Tirzah,
[r]Comely as [s]Jerusalem,
[t]Terrible as [2]an army with
banners.
[5] Turn away thine eyes from me,
For *they [3]have overcome me. / me:
[x]Thy hair is as a flock of goats, / goats
That lie along the side of / appear from Gilead.
[6] [y]Thy teeth are like / as a flock of
ewes, / sheep
Which are come / go up from the
washing; / washing,
Whereof every one hath / beareth twins,
And none is bereaved / *there is* not one barren among
them.
[7] [b]Thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate
As a piece of a pomegranate *are* thy temples
Behind / within thy veil. / locks.
[8] There are [dd]threescore [d]queens,
and fourscore [d]concubines,
And [4f]virgins without number.
[9] My [h]dove, my [5i]undefiled, / undefiled is *but*
one;
She is the only one of her
mother; / mother,

a Prov. 17. 25.
b ver. 8.
c Cp. Gen. 30. 13.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 3.
e ch. 5. 9.
f See ch. 3. 6.
g ver. 4.
h ch. 4. 16 & 5. 1.
i ch. 5. 13.
j ch. 1. 7.
k Cp. ch. 2. 1.
l ch. 2. 16 & 7. 10.
m Cp. Job 8. 11, 12.
n ch. 7. 12.
o See ch. 1. 15.
p See 1 Kin. 14. 17.
q Cp. Ps. 35. 8 & Prov. 5. 6.
r ch. 1. 5.
s Ps. 48. 2 & 50. 2. Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Rev. 21. 2.
t ver. 10.
u Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 12 & 13. 14.
[Ch. 7. 1 in Heb.]
v Cp. Ex. 35. 21 (for mg.) & Judg. 5. 2 (for mg.) & Ps. 110. 3 (for mg.).
w Cp. 1 Kin. 1. 3 & 2 Kin. 4. 12.
x ch. 4. 1.
y ch. 4. 2.
z Cp. Judg. 21. 21.
a Gen. 32. 2. 2 Sam. 17. 24.
b ch. 4. 3.
c Ps. 45. 13.
dd Cp. ch. 3. 7.
e Prov. 25. 12.
f Ps. 45. 9, 14.
g Cp. Prov. 8. 30.
h See ch. 2. 14.
i ch. 5. 2.

She is the [6]choice one of [a]her
that bare her.
[c]The daughters saw her, and
called her blessed. / blessed her;
Yea, [d]the queens and [d]the
concubines, and they praised
her.

[10] [f]Who is she that looketh forth
as the morning,
Fair as the moon,
[7]Clear as the sun,
[g]Terrible / *and* terrible as an army with
banners?

[11] I went down into the garden
of nuts, / nuts
To see [m]the green plants / fruits of the
valley,
[n]To / *and* to see whether the vine
budded, / flourished,
And the pomegranates were in bud- / flower.
ded.
[12] †[q]Or ever I was aware, my
[8]soul [9]set / ‡made me
Among [u] / *like* the chariots of my [10v]princely / Ammi-
people. / nadib.

[13] Return, return, O [w]Shulammite. / Shulamite;
Return, return, that we may
look upon thee.

Why / What will ye look upon / see in [w]the
Shulammite, / Shulamite?
As upon / it were [z]the dance / company [11§]of
[a]Mahanaim? / two armies.

7 [1] How beautiful are thy
[12]feet in sandals, / with shoes, O [c]prince's
daughter!
[13]The joints of thy thighs are
like [e]jewels,
The work of the hands of [g]a
cunning workman.
[2] Thy navel is *like* a round
goblet,
Wherein no mingled wine is wanting. / *which* wanteth not ‖liquor.

R.V. [1] Or, *balsam* [2] Heb. *bannered* hosts. [3] Or, *make me afraid* [4] Or, *maidens* [5] Heb. *perfect.* [6] Or, *pure* [7] Or, *Pure* [8] Or, *desire* [9] Or, *made me* like *the chariots of Ammi-nadib* [10] Or, *willing* [11] Or, *of two companies* [12] Or, *steps* [13] Or, *Thy rounded thighs*
A.V. * Or, *they have puffed me up.* † Heb. *I knew not.* ‡ Or, *set me on the chariots of my willing people.* § Or, *of Mahanaim.* ‖ Heb. *mixture.*

Thy belly is *like* an heap of wheat
Set about with [a]lilies.
3 [b]Thy two breasts are like two fawns young roes
That are twins of a roe.
4 Thy [e]neck is like the as a tower of ivory;
Thine [f]eyes *as like* the pools fishpools in [h]Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim; Bath-rabbim:
Thy nose is like as the tower of [k]Lebanon
Which looketh toward [l]Damascus.
5 [m]Thine head upon thee is like [*n]Carmel,
And [o]the hair of thine head [1]like purple;
The king is [†]held captive in the tresses *thereof.* galleries.
6 [q]How fair and how [r]pleasant art thou,
O love, for delights!
7 This thy stature is like to [t]a palm tree,
And thy breasts to clusters *of grapes.*
8 I said, I will climb go up into to the palm tree,
I will take hold of the branches boughs thereof:
Let now also thy breasts shall be as [y]clusters of the vine,
And the smell of thy [2]breath nose like apples;
9 And the roof of thy [3a]mouth like the best wine for my beloved, wine,
That [c]goeth down [4]smoothly for my beloved, [‡]sweetly,
[5]Gliding through causing the lips [§]of those that are asleep. asleep to speak.

10 [d]I am my beloved's,
[e]And his desire is toward me.
11 [f]Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field;
Let us lodge in the villages.
12 Let us get up early to the vineyards;
[c]Let us see whether if the vine hath budded, *and* [6d]its blossom be open, flourish, *whether* the tender grape [‖]appear,
And the pomegranates be in bud flower: forth:
There will I give thee my love. loves.
13 [g]The mandrakes give forth fragrance, a smell,
And [7]at our doors gates are all manner of [i]precious of pleasant fruits, [j]new and old,
Which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

8 1 Oh O that thou wert as my brother,
That sucked the breasts of my mother!
When I should find thee without, I would kiss thee;
Yea, and none would despise me. [**]I should not be despised.
2 I would lead thee, *and* [p]bring thee into my mother's house,
[8s]Who would instruct me: me:
I would cause thee to drink of [u]spiced wine, wine
Of the [9]juice of my pomegranate.
3 [v]His left hand *should be* under my head,
And his right hand should embrace me.

4 I [w]adjure charge you, O [x]daughters of Jerusalem,
[10††z]That ye stir not up, nor awaken awake *my* love,
Until it he please.

5 [b]Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness,
Leaning upon her beloved?

Under the apple tree I awakened thee.
I raised thee up under the apple tree:
There thy mother was in travail brought thee with thee, forth:
There was she in travail [11]that brought thee forth *that* bare thee.

a ch. 2. 1.
b ch. 4. 5.
c ch. 6. 11.
d ch. 2. 13, 15.
e Cp. ch. 4. 4.
f Cp. ch. 5. 12.
g Gen. 30. 14.
h Num. 21. 26.
i ch. 4. 13.
j Cp. Matt. 13. 52.
k ch. 4. 8. See 1 Kin. 4. 33.
l 1 Kin. 11. 24. 2 Kin. 5. 12. Isai. 7. 8, *al.*
m Cp. ch. 5. 15.
n See Josh. 19. 26.
o Cp. ch. 4. 1.
p ch. 3. 4.
q Cp. ch. 1. 15, 16.
r 2 Sam. 1. 23, 26.
s Cp. Isai. 54. 13 (for mg.).
t Eccl. 24. 14.
u Cp. Prov. 9. 2, 5.
v ch. 2, 6, 7.
w See ch. 2. 7.
x See ch. 1. 5.
y Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Mic. 7. 1.
z Cp. ch. 2. 7.
a Cp. ch. 5. 16.
b See ch. 3. 6.
c Cp. Prov. 23. 31 (& mg. for mg.).
d ch. 2. 16 & 6. 3.
e Cp. Ps. 45. 11.
f Cp. ch. 2. 10 & 4. 8.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions have, *like the purple of a king, bound &c.* [2] Heb. *nose.* [3] Heb. *palate.* [4] Heb. *aright.* [5] Or, *Causing the lips of those that are asleep to move or speak* [6] Or, *the tender grape appear* [7] Or, *over* [8] Or, *That thou mightest* [9] Or, *sweet wine* [10] Heb. *Why should ye stir up? or why &c.* [11] Or, *and*
A.V. * Or, *crimson.* † Heb. *bound* ‡ Heb. *straightly.* § Or, *of the ancient.* ‖ Heb. *open.* ** Heb. *they should not despise me.* †† Heb. *why should ye stir up, or, why, &c.*

6 Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as [a]a seal upon thine arm:
For [d]love is strong as death;
[e]Jealousy is [1]*cruel as [2]the grave:
The flashes coals thereof are flashes coals of fire,
[3]A very [4]flame of [4]the LORD.
which hath a most vehement flame.
7 Many waters cannot quench love,
Neither can the floods drown it:
If a man would give all the substance of his [l]house for love,
[5]He it would utterly be contemned.

8 We have a little sister,
And she [n]hath no breasts:
What shall we do for our sister
In the day when she shall be spoken for?
9 If she be a wall,
We will build upon her [6]a turret palace of silver:
And if she be a door,
We will inclose her with [u]boards of cedar.

10 [b]I [7]am a wall, and my [c]breasts like [the] towers *thereof*:
Then was I in his eyes as one that found [†]peace. favour.
11 Solomon had [f]a vineyard at [g]Baal-hamon;
He [h]let out the vineyard unto [j]keepers;
Every one for the fruit thereof was to bring [k]a thousand *pieces* of silver.
12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me:
Thou, O Solomon, shalt have the *must have* a thousand,
And [m]those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 [o]Thou that dwellest in the gardens,
[p]The companions hearken [8]for to thy voice:
[q]Cause me to hear it.

14 [9]‡[r]Make haste, my beloved,
And be thou [s]like to a [10]roe or to a young hart
Upon [t]the mountains of spices.

a Isai. 49. 16. Jer. 22. 24. Hag. 2. 23.
b Cp. ch. 4. 12, 13.
c Cp. ch. 4. 5 & 7. 3.
d Cp. Rom. 8. 35.
e Cp. Ex. 34. 14. Deut. 4. 24.
f Eccles. 2. 4.
g Cp. Judith 8. 3.
h Cp. Matt. 21. 33.
i Cp. Job 1. 16.
j ch. 1. 6.
k Cp. Isai. 7. 23.
l Prov. 6. 35.
m See Prov. 27. 18.
n Cp. Ezek. 16. 7.
o Cp. ch. 5. 1.
p ch. 1. 7.
q ch. 2. 14.
r Cp. Rev. 22. 17, 20.
s See ch. 2. 9.
t Cp. ch. 4. 6.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 15.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET
ISAIAH.

1 THE [a]vision of [b]Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, Jerusalem [d]in the days of [e]Uzziah, [g]Jotham, [h]Ahaz, and [i]Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 [j]Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O [k]earth, earth: for the LORD hath spoken: [c]I have [11]nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. 3 The ox [f]knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Israel doth [f]not know, my people doth not consider. 4 Ah sinful nation, a people [§]laden with iniquity, a

a ch. 6. 1.
b ch. 2. 1 & 13. 1 & 20. 2, *al.*
c Cp. Deut. 32. 6, 10, 15.
d Hos. 1. 1. Mic. 1. 1.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 1, 7. See 2 Chr. ch. 26.
f Cp. Jer. 8. 7.
g See 2 Kin. 15. 32—38 & 2 Chr. ch. 27.
h ch. 7. 1, 3, 10, 12 & 14. 28. See 2 Kin. ch. 16 & 2 Chr. ch. 28.
i See ch. 37. 2—ch. 39. 8 & 2 Kin. ch. 18—ch. 20 & 2 Chr. ch. 29—ch. 32.
j Deut. 32. 1. Cp. Deut. 4. 26.
k Mic. 1. 2 & 6. 2.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hard.* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *A most vehement flame* [4] Heb. *Jah.* [5] Or, *It* [6] Or, *battlements*
[7] Or, *was* [8] Or, *to* [9] Heb. *Flee.* [10] Or, *gazelle* [11] Or, *made great and exalted* See Ezek. 31. 4.
A.V. * Heb. *hard.* † Heb. *peace.* ‡ Heb. *Flee away.* § Heb. *of heaviness.*

[a] seed of evil-doers, children that deal corruptly: are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they [d] have despised [e] the Holy One of Israel, they are [g] estranged *and gone* *gone away backward. 5 [1] Why will should ye be [h] still stricken, that stricken any more? ye will [†i] revolt more and more: [2] the whole head is sick, and [2] the whole heart faint. 6 [k] From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and [3] festering putrifying sores: they have [o] not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with oil. [‡] ointment. 7 [q] Your country is desolate; desolate, your cities are burned with fire; fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, [4§] as overthrown by strangers. 8 And [u] the daughter of Zion is left as a [v] booth cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in [x] a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city. 9 [y] Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us [a] a very small remnant, we should have been as [b] Sodom, *and* we should have been like unto [b] Gomorrah.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, ye [5] rulers of [d e] Sodom; give ear unto the [6] law of our God, ye people of [e] Gomorrah. 11 [h] To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. [‖] he goats. 12 When ye come [7 **] to [l] appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to [m] trample tread my courts? 13 Bring no more [8] vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the [f] new moon and sabbath, sabbaths, the [p] calling of assemblies,— [9] I cannot away with with; [p] iniquity and *it is* [††] iniquity, even the [c] solemn meeting. 14 Your [f] new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a [10] trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them. 15 And when ye [j] spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, [l] when ye [‡‡] make many prayers, I will not hear: [m] your hands are full of [§§] blood. 16 [n] Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; [p] cease to do evil; evil: 17 learn to do well; [r] seek judgement, judgment, [11*] relieve the oppressed, [s] judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and [t] let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as [w] white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 [z] If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 but if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: [c] for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 How is the faithful city [f] become an harlot! [g] she that it was full of judgement! judgment; righteousness lodged in her, it; but now murderers. 22 [i] Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water. water: 23 Thy thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves; thieves: every one [j] loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: [k] they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the [n] Lord, the LORD of hosts, the [o] Mighty mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, [q] and avenge

[a] Cp. Matt. 3. 7.
[b] Cp. Jer. 7. 9, 10.
[c] See Joel 2. 15—17.
[d] ch. 5. 24.
[e] See ch. 31. 1.
[f] Num. 28. 11. 1 Chr. 23. 31. Judith 8. 6. 1 Mac. 10. 34.
[g] Ezek. 14. 5.
[h] Jer. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 9. 13.
[i] ch. 31. 6.
[j] 1 Kin. 8. 22.
[k] Ps. 38. 3.
[l] Prov. 1. 28. Mic. 3. 4.
[m] ch. 59. 3.
[n] Cp. Jer. 2. 22.
[o] Cp. Jer. 8. 22.
[p] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 11.
[q] ch. 5. 5 & 6. 11, 12. Deut. 28. 51, 52.
[r] Jer. 22. 3.
[s] 2 Esd. 2. 20. Cp. ver. 23 & James 1. 27.
[t] Mic. 6. 2. Cp. ch. 43. 26.
[u] ch. 10. 32 & 37. 22. Zech. 2. 10 & 9. 9.
[v] Job 27. 18. Lam. 2. 6 (mg.).
[w] Ps. 51. 7. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
[x] Baruch 6. 70.
[y] Lam. 3. 22.
[z] Deut. 30. 15, 16.
[a] ch. 10. 21, 22. Cited Rom. 9. 29.
[b] ch. 13. 19. Gen. 19. 24, 25. Cp. ver. 2. ch. 24. 3 & 40. 5 & 58. 14. Mic. 4. 4. Cp. Num. 23. 19.
[c] Ezek. 16. 46, 48, 49, 55. Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Rev. 11. 8.
[d] Cp. Deut. 32. 32.
[e] Jer. 2. 20. Cp. Ex. 34. 15.
[f] Cp. Jer. 31. 23.
[g] Prov. 15. 8. Jer. 6. 20. Mal. 1. 10. Cp. ch. 66. 3. See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[h] Cp. Jer. 6. 30 & Ezek. 22. 18.
[i] Mic. 7. 3. Cp. Ex. 23. 8.
[k] Jer. 5. 28. Zech. 7. 10. Cp. ver. 17.
[l] Ex. 23. 17 & 34. 23.
[m] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 29 (mg.).
[n] ch. 3. 1 & 10. 33.
[o] Ps. 132. 2.
[p] Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 36.
[q] Cp. Deut. 32. 41.

R.V. [1] Or, *Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt &c.* [2] Or, *every* [3] Or, *fresh stripes* [4] Or, *as the overthrow of strangers* [5] Or, *judges* [6] Or, *teaching* [7] Or, as otherwise read, *to see my face* [8] Heb. *an oblation of vanity.* [9] Or, *I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting* [10] Or, *cumbrance* [11] Or, *set right the oppressor*

A.V. * Heb. *alienated*, or, *separated.* † Heb. *increase revolt.* ‡ Or, *oil.* § Heb. *as the overthrow of strangers* ‖ Heb. *great he goats.* ** Heb. *to be seen.* †† Or, *grief.* ‡‡ Heb. *multiply prayer.* §§ Heb. *bloods.* [11] Or, *righten.*

me of mine enemies: 25 and [a]I will [1]turn my hand upon thee, and [2]throughly *purely purge away thy [c]dross, and will take away all thy [3]tin: 26 and I will restore thy judges [d]as at the first, and thy counsellors counsellers as at the beginning: afterward [f]thou shalt be called called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city. 27 [g]Zion shall be redeemed with judgement, judgment, and [4]†her converts with righteousness. 28 [4]But And the [5]‡destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed. 29 [m]For they shall be ashamed of [o]the [6]oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for [q]the gardens that ye have chosen. 30 For ye shall be [r]as [7]an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water. 31 And the strong shall be [u]as tow, §and his work the maker of it as a spark; spark, and they shall both burn together, and [w]none shall quench them.

[a] Ps. 81. 14. Amos 1. 8. Cp. ch. 5. 25.
[b] Cp. Joel 3. 10.
[c] Cp. Ezek. 22. 20 & Mal. 3. 3.
[d] Jer. 33. 7, 11.
[e] ch. 9. 7. Ps. 72. 3, 7. Hos. 2. 18. Zech. 9. 10.
[f] Cp. Zech. 8. 3.
[g] Cp. Jer. 22. 3, 4.
[h] ch. 60. 1, 2. Cp. Eph. 5. 8.
[i] Job 31. 3. Ps. 1. 6. Mal. 4. 1, *al.*
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 10, 11.
[k] Mic. 5. 12.
[l] 2 Kin. 1. 2.
[m] Hos. 4. 19.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8.
[o] ch. 57. 5. Hos. 4. 13.
[p] ch. 39. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 8, 11 & Deut. 17. 17.
[q] ch. 65. 3 & 66. 17.
[r] Cp. Jer. 17. 8.
[s] ch. 30. 16. Cp. Deut. 17. 16 & Mic. 5. 10.
[t] ver. 18, 20. ch. 10. 10, 11. Jer. 2. 28.
[u] Judg. 16. 9. Ecclus. 21. 9.
[v] See ch. 44. 9—17.
[w] ch. 66. 24.
[x] ch. 5. 15.

1 The word that [y]Isaiah
2 the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.

2 [b]And it shall come to pass in the latter last days, that [c]the mountain of the LORD'S house shall be ‖established [8]in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and [e]all nations shall flow unto it. 3 And [g]many peoples people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for [i]out of Zion shall go forth [9]the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. 4 And he shall judge [10]between among the nations, and shall [11]reprove rebuke many peoples people: [b]and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into **pruninghooks: [e]nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

[y] ch. 1. 1 & 13. 1 & 20. 2, *al.*
[z] ver. 19, 21. Cp. Rev. 6. 15, 16.
[a] Cited 2 Thess. 1. 9.
[b] For ver. 2—4, see Mic. 4. 1—3.
[c] ch. 14. 13 & 25. 6.
[d] ver. 17. Ps. 18. 27. Cp. Mic. 2. 3 & 2 Cor. 10. 5.
[e] Cp. ch. 56. 7.
[f] Cp. Job 40. 11, 12 & Mal. 4. 1.
[g] See Zech. 8. 20—23.
[h] ch. 14. 8. See Judg. 9. 15.
[i] Cp. Luke 24. 47 & John 4. 22.
[j] Ezek. 27. 6. Zech. 11. 2

5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in [h]the light of the LORD. 6 For Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be filled *with customs* replenished ††[j]from the east, and [k]*are* soothsayers [l]like the Philistines, and they ‡‡please themstrike hands with selves in the children of strangers. 7 Their land also is [p]full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land also is is also [s]full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots. chariots: 8 Their their land also is [t]full of idols; they worship [v]the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made. made: 9 And and the mean man [12x]is bowed boweth down, and the great man [13x]is humbleth brought low himself: therefore forgive them not. 10 [z]Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, [a]from for before the terror fear of the LORD, and from for the glory of his majesty. 11 [d]The lofty looks of man shall be brought low, humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. 12 [f]For [14]there shall be a the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be* upon every all *one* that is proud and haughty, lofty, and upon every all *one* that is lifted up; and it he shall be brought low: 13 and upon all the [h]cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the [j]oaks of Bashan; Bashan, 14 and

R.V. [1] Or, *bring my hand again.* [2] Heb. *as with lye.* [3] Or, *alloy* [4] Or, *they that return of her* [5] Heb. *breaking.* [6] Or, *terebinths* [7] Or, *a terebinth* [8] Or, *at the head* [9] Or, *instruction* [10] Or, *among* [11] Or, *decide concerning* [12] Or, *boweth down* [13] Or, *humbleth himself* [14] Or, *the LORD of hosts hath a day*

A.V. * Heb. *according to pureness.* † Or, *they that return of her.* ‡ Heb. *breaking.* § Or, *and his work.* ‖ Or, *prepared.* ** Or, *scythes.* †† Or, *more than the east.* ‡‡ Or, *abound with the children, &c.*

upon all [a]the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted (up; up,) 15 and upon every (lofty high) tower, and upon every fenced (wall; wall,) 16 and upon all [c]the ships of Tarshish, and upon all *pleasant (1imagery. pictures.) 17 [d]And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be (brought made) low: and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day. 18 [f]And †the idols (he) [g]shall utterly (pass away. abolish.) 19 [h]And (men they) shall go into the (caves holes) of the rocks, and into the (holes caves) of ‡the 2earth, (from for) (before the terror fear) of the LORD, and (from for) the glory of his majesty, [j]when he ariseth to shake (mightily terribly) the earth. 20 In that day [k]a man shall cast (away) §his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, ‖which they made *each one* (for himself him) to worship, to the moles and to the [n]bats; 21 [h]to go into the (caverns clefts) of the rocks, and into the (clefts tops) of the ragged rocks, (from for) (before the terror fear) of the LORD, and (from for) the glory of his majesty, [j]when he ariseth to shake (mightily terribly) the earth. 22 [3r]Cease ye from man, [t]whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

3 1 For, behold, the [v]Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah (the) stay and (the) staff, the whole [x]stay of bread, and the whole stay of (water; water,) 2 [z]the mighty man, and the man of (war; war,) the judge, and the prophet, and the (diviner, prudent,) and the (4ancient; ancient,) 3 the captain of fifty, and **the honourable man, and the (counsellor, counseller,) and the cunning 5artificer, and the (skilful enchanter. ††eloquent orator.) 4 [c]And I will give children to be their princes, and [6]babes shall rule over them. 5 [b]And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the 4ancient, and the base against the honourable. 6 When [c]a man shall take hold of his brother (in of) the house of his father, *saying*, Thou hast clothing, be thou our [7]ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand: 7 in that day shall he (lift up ‡‡swear,) *his voice*, saying, I will not be [8]an §§[i]healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: (ye shall not make me make me not a) ruler of the people. 8 For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their [l]tongue and their doings are against the LORD, [m]to provoke the eyes of his glory. 9 [9]The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin [o]as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! [p]for they have [10]rewarded evil unto themselves. 10 [q]Say ye (of to) the righteous, that *it shall be* well *with him*: [s]for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. 11 [u]Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be* ill *with him*: for the [11]reward of his hands shall be [12*]given him. 12 As for my people, [w]children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, †[y]they which lead thee cause thee to err, and [13‡]destroy the way of thy paths. 13 The LORD [a]standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the (14peoples. people.) 14 The LORD will enter into (judgement judgment) with the [b]elders (ancients) of his people, and the princes thereof: (It is ye that for ye) [d]have §eaten

[a] Cp. ch. 30. 25.
[b] See Mic. 7. 3—6.
[c] ch. 60. 9. 1 Kin. 10. 22. 2 Chr. 20. 37, *al.*
[d] See ver. 11.
[e] ch. 4. 1.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] Cp. Tobit 14. 6.
[h] ver. 10. Hos. 10. 8. Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16.
[i] Ezek. 34. 4 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 1. 6.
[j] Cp. Ps. 76. 8, 9 & Hab. 3. 6.
[k] ch. 30. 22 & 31. 7.
[l] See Ps. 73. 9—11.
[m] ch. 65. 3.
[n] Lev. 11. 19. Deut. 14. 18.
[o] Gen. 13. 13 & 18. 20. Ezek. 16. 46, 48, 49.
[p] Cp. Rom. 6. 23.
[q] Eccles. 8. 12. See Deut. 28. 1—14.
[r] Ps. 146. 3.
[s] Ps. 128. 2.
[t] Job 27. 3. Cp. Wisd. 2. 2, 3 & James 4. 14.
[u] Eccles. 8. 13. See Deut. 28. 15—68.
[v] ch. 1. 24.
[w] ver. 4.
[x] Lev. 26. 26. Ezek. 4. 16.
[y] See ch. 28. 14—22.
[z] 2 Kin. 24. 14. Ezek. 17. 13, 14.
[a] Ps. 7. 6. Hos. 4. 1.
[b] Mic. 3. 1.
[c] ver. 12. Eccles. 10. 16.
[d] Ps. 14. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *watch-towers* [2] Heb. *dust.* [3] The Sept. omits this verse. [4] Or, *elder* [5] Or, *charmer* [6] Or, *with childishness shall they rule over them* [7] Or, *judge* [8] Heb. *a binder up.* [9] Or, *Their respecting of persons doth &c.* [10] Or, *done* [11] Or, *doing* [12] Heb. *done to him.* [13] Heb. *swallow up.* [14] Or, *people*

A.V. * Heb. *pictures of desire.* † Or, *the idols shall utterly pass away.* ‡ Heb. *the dust.* § Heb. *the idols of his silver, &c.* ‖ Or, *which they made for him.* ** Heb. *a man eminent in countenance.* †† Or, *skilful of speech.* ‡‡ Heb. *lift up* the hand. §§ Heb. *binder up.* * Heb. *done to him.* † Or, *they which call thee blessed.* ‡ Heb. *swallow up.* § Or, *burnt.*

up the vineyard; [a]the spoil of the poor is in your houses: 15 What houses. What mean ye that ye [b]crush my people, beat my people to pieces, and grind the face faces of the poor? saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts.

16 Moreover the LORD said, saith, [f]Because [g]the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and *wanton eyes, walking and †mincing as they go, and [t]making a tinkling with their feet: 17 therefore the Lord [j]will smite with a scab the crown of the head of [g]the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will ‡lay bare discover their secret parts. 18 In that day the Lord will take away [o]the bravery of their anklets, tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and the *their* §[p]cauls, and the crescents; *their* round tires like the moon, 19 the pendants, ‖chains, and the [2]bracelets, and the mufflers; **mufflers, 20 the [s]headtires, bonnets, and the ankle chains, ornaments of the legs, and the sashes, headbands, and the perfume boxes, ††tablets, and the amulets; earrings, 21 the rings, and the [u]nose jewels; 22 the [v]festival changeable suits of robes, apparel, and the mantles, and the shawls, wimples, and the satchels; crisping pins, 23 the hand mirrors, glasses, and the fine linen, and the turbans, hoods, and the veils. vails. 24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of [z]sweet spices smell there shall be rottenness stink; and instead of a [a]girdle a rope rent; and instead of [b]well set hair [c]baldness; and instead of a stomacher a [d]girding of sackcloth: sackcloth; [e]branding *and* burning instead of beauty. 25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy [3]‡‡mighty in the war. 26 And [g]her gates shall lament and mourn; and she shall be *being* [4]§§desolate and shall [i]sit upon the ground.

4 [1][j]And seven women [k]shall take hold in that day seven women shall of [j]one man in that day, take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only *let us be called by thy name; name, †to [c]take thou take away our reproach.

2 In that day shall [d]the [5]branch of the LORD be ‡beautiful and glorious, and [e]the fruit of the [6]land earth shall be [7]excellent and comely §for them that are escaped of Israel. 3 And it shall come to pass, [h]that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called [k]holy, even every one that is [l]written [8]‖among the living in Jerusalem: 4 when [m]the Lord shall have washed away the filth of [n]the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof, thereof by the [9]spirit of judgement, judgment, and by [r]the [9]spirit of burning. 5 And the LORD will create over [10]the whole habitation upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and over upon her assemblies, [t]a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for **over upon all the glory *shall be* *spread* [w]a canopy. ††a defence. 6 [x]And there shall be a [y]pavilion tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time daytime from the heat, and [x]for a refuge place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

5 [1]Let me Now will I sing [11]for to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My wellbeloved had hath [f]a vineyard in [12]‡‡a very fruitful hill: 2 and he [13]made a trench about §§fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the [h]choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also hewed out *made a [14]winepress therein: and [l]he looked that it should bring forth

a Amos 3. 10.
b Cp. Ps. 94. 5
c See Gen. 30. 23.
d Jer. 23. 5 & 33. 15. Zech. 3. 8 & 6. 12.
e Cp. ch. 27. 6.
f See ch. 32. 9–11.
g ch. 4. 4. S. of S. 3. 11.
h ch. 6. 13 & 10. 20.
i ver. 18.
j Cp. Deut. 28. 60.
k Obad. 17.
l Ex. 32. 32. Luke 10. 20. Heb. 12. 23. Cp. Ps. 69. 28.
m Ezek. 36. 25.
n ch. 3. 16.
o ver. 16.
p Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 3.
q Judg. 8. 21, 26.
r ch. 33. 14. Mal. 3. 2. Matt. 3. 11. Luke 3. 17.
s Ex. 39. 28. Ezek. 24. 17.
t Ex. 13. 21.
u Gen. 24. 47. Ezek. 16. 12.
v Cp. Luke 15. 22.
w Cp. Rev. 7. 15.
x ch. 25. 4.
y See Ps. 27. 5.
z Cp. Esth. 2. 12.
a Prov. 31. 24.
b 1 Pet. 3. 3.
c ch. 15. 2 & 22. 12. Ezek. 27. 31. Amos 8. 10. Mic. 1. 16. Cp. Job 1. 20, *al.*
d ch. 15. 3. Gen. 37. 34. Lam. 2. 10.
e Lev. 19. 28.
f Ps. 80. 8. Matt. 21. 33. Mark 12. 1. Luke 20. 9. Cp. Hos. 9. 10.
g Jer. 14. 2. Lam. 1. 4.
h Jer. 2. 21.
i Job 2. 13. Lam. 2. 10.
j Cp. ch. 13. 12.
k ch. 3. 6.
l Cp. Matt. 21. 19 & Mark 11. 13 & Luke 13. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *networks* [2] Or, *chains* [3] Heb. *might.* [4] Or, *emptied* [5] Or, *shoot* Or, *sprout* [6] Or, *earth* [7] Or, *majestic* [8] Or, *unto life* [9] Or, *blast* [10] Or, *every dwelling place* [11] Or, *of* [12] Heb. *a horn, the son of oil.* [13] Or, *digged it* [14] Or, *winefat*

A.V. * Heb. *deceiving with their eyes.* † Or, *tripping nicely.* ‡ Heb. *make naked.* § Or, *networks.* ‖ Or, *sweet balls.* ** Or, *spangled ornaments.* †† Heb. *houses of the soul.* ‡‡ Heb. *might.* §§ Or, *emptied.* Heb. *cleansed.* * Heb. *let thy name be called upon us.* † Or, *take thou away.* ‡ Heb. *beauty and glory.* § Heb. *for the escaping of Israel.* ‖ Or, *to life.* ** Or, *above.* †† Heb. *a covering.* ‡‡ Heb. *the horn of the son of oil.* §§ Or, *made a wall about it.* * Heb. *hewed.*

grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. 3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Jerusalem, Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard. 4 [b]What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, [e]when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes? 5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away [h]the hedge thereof, and it shall [i]be [1]eaten up; [j]I will *and* break down the fence wall thereof, and it shall be *trodden down: 6 and I will lay it waste; waste: it shall not be pruned pruned, nor hoed digged; but there shall come up [m]briers and thorns: [o]I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it. 7 [p]For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah [2]†his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgement, judgment, but behold [3]‡oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 Woe unto them that [t]join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no room, and ye be place, that §they made to dwell may be placed alone in the midst of the land! earth! 9 ‖In mine ears *saith Isaid* the LORD of hosts, **[v]Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant. 10 [y]For Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and a [z]homer the seed of an homer seed shall yield *but* an ephah.

11 Woe unto them that [a]rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that tarry late into the continue until night, till wine ††inflame them! 12 [d]And the harp and the harp, lute, viol, the tabret tabret, and [the] pipe, and wine, are *in* their feasts: [a]but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither have they considered consider the operation of his hands. 13 Therefore my people are gone into captivity, [c]for lack of because *they have* no knowledge: and [4]‡‡their [d]honourable men are famished, and their multitude are parched dried up with thirst. 14 Therefore [5]hell hath [f]enlarged her desire, herself, and opened [g]her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their [6]pomp, and he that [k]rejoiceth among them, rejoiceth, shall descend *into it.* 15 [l]And the mean man is bowed shall be brought down, and the great mighty man is shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty are shall be humbled: 16 [n]but the LORD of hosts is shall be exalted in judgement, judgment, and §§God the Holy One is that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness. 17 Then shall the lambs feed [7]as in after pasture, manner, and the waste places of the fat ones [r]shall [7]wanderers strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with [s]cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope: 19 that say, [u]Let him make speed, let him *and* hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 Woe unto [w]them *that call evil good, and good evil; [x]that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are [b]wise in their own eyes, and prudent †in their own sight!

22 Woe unto them that are [c]mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink: 23 which [e]justify the

a ch. 26. 11.
b Cp. Mic. 6. 3, 4.
c ch. 1. 3. Hos. 4. 6.
d Cp. Lam. 4. 2, 7, 8.
e ver. 2.
f Hab. 2. 5.
g Ps. 141. 7.
h Cp. Jer. 5. 10.
i ch. 6. 13 & mg. for mg. Hos. 2. 12.
j Ps. 80. 12. Cp. Prov. 24. 31.
k Cp. ver. 12 & Job 1. 18, 19.
l ch. 2. 9.
m See ch. 7. 23—25.
n ch. 2. 11, 17.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Jer. 14. 1, 22.
p Cp. ch. 3. 14. See Ps. 80. 8—11.
q Mic. 2. 12.
r Cp. Judg. 6. 3.
s Prov. 5. 22.
t Mic. 2. 2.
u Cp. Ezek. 12. 22 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
v ch. 6. 12.
w Cp. Amos 5. 7.
x Cp. Job 17. 12 & Matt. 6. 22, 23 & Luke 11. 34, 35.
y Cp. Lev. 26. 26 & Hagg. 1. 6 & 2. 16.
z Ezek. 45. 11.
a ver. 22. Cp. Prov. 23. 29, 30 & Eccles. 10. 16, 17.
b Prov. 3. 7. Rom. 12. 16.
c ver. 11. Ecclus. 31. 25.
d Amos 6. 5, 6.
e Ex. 23. 8. Prov. 17. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *burnt* [2] Heb. *the plant of his delight.* [3] Or, *shedding of blood* [4] Heb. *their glory are men of famine.*
[5] Or, *the grave* Heb. *Sheol.* See Gen. 37. 35. [6] Or, *tumult* [7] Or, *strangers*
A.V. * Heb. *for a treading.* † Heb. *plant of his pleasures.* ‡ Heb. *a scab.* § Heb. *ye.* ‖ Or, *This is in mine ears, saith the LORD, &c.*
** Heb. *If not, &c.* †† Or, *pursue them.* ‡‡ Heb. *their glory are men of famine.*
§§ Or, *the holy God.* Heb. *the God the holy.* * Heb. *that say concerning evil, It is good, &c.* † Heb. *before their face.*

wicked for [a] reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! 24 Therefore [a] as [*] the tongue of fire devoureth the stubble, and as the dry grass sinketh down in the flame, consumeth the chaff, so [d] their root shall be [e] as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have [f] rejected the [1] law of the LORD of hosts, and [h] despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore [i] is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them, and [k] the hills did tremble, and their carcases were [m] as refuse torn in the midst of the streets. [n] For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 And he will [r] lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and [s] will hiss for unto [2] them [t] from the end of the earth: and, behold, [3] they shall come with speed swiftly: 27 [v] none shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken: 28 [x] whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent; bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels [z] like a whirlwind: 29 their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and [b] lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and there shall none be none to deliver. shall deliver it. 30 And they shall roar in that day [4] against them in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, [5] behold [f] darkness *and* distress, [‡] sorrow, [§] and the light is darkened in the clouds heavens thereof.

6 [1] In the year that [b] king Uzziah died I [c] saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and [‖] his [6] train filled the temple. 2 Above him it stood the seraphim seraphims: each one had [g] six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. 3 And [**] one cried unto another, and said, [g] Holy, holy, holy, is the LORD of hosts: [7] [††] [j] the whole earth is full of his glory. 4 And [l] the foundations posts of the thresholds were [‡‡] door moved at the voice of him that cried, and [o] the house was filled with smoke. 5 Then said I, Woe is me! [p] for I am [§§] undone; [q] because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the [u] King, the LORD of hosts. 6 Then flew one of the seraphim seraphims unto me, [*] having a [8] live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar: 7 and he [w] touched my mouth with it, [†] laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, [y] and thy sin [9] purged. 8 And Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for [a] us? Then I said, said I, [‡] Here am I; send me. 9 And he said, Go, and tell this people, [c] Hear ye [10] [§] indeed, but understand not; and see ye [10] [‖] indeed, but perceive not. 10 [d] Make the heart of this people [e] fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; [g] lest they see with

[a] ch. 47. 14. Joel 2. 5. Cp Ex. 15. 7.
[b] ch. 1. 1. 2 Chr. 26. 16—21.
[c] Cp. John 12. 41.
[d] Job 18. 16.
[e] Hos. 5. 12.
[f] ch. 30. 9.
[g] Rev. 4. 8.
[h] ch. 1. 4.
[i] 2 Kin. 22. 13, 17.
[j] Ps. 72. 19.
[k] Jer. 4. 24. Cp. Ps. 97. 5 & Hab. 3. 6.
[l] Amos 9. 1.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 37 & Jer. 36. 30.
[n] ch. 9. 12, 17, 21 & 10. 4.
[o] 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Rev. 15. 8. Cp. Ex. 19. 18.
[p] Cp. Judg. 13. 22.
[q] Cp. Luke 5. 8.
[r] ch. 11. 12 & 13. 2 & 18. 3.
[s] ch. 7. 18. Zech. 10. 8.
[t] ch. 10. 3. Deut. 28. 49.
[u] ch. 33. 17. Jer. 10. 10. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 12.
[v] See ch. 10. 28—31.
[w] Jer. 1. 9. Dan. 10. 16.
[x] Ps. 7. 12, 13.
[y] ch. 22. 14 & mg. for mg. & 27. 9 & mg. for mg.
[z] ch. 21. 1.
[a] See Gen. 1. 26.
[b] See 2 Kin. 18. 13—16.
[c] Cited Matt. 13. 14, 15 & Acts 28. 26, 27. Cp. Mark 4. 12 & Luke 8. 10 & Rom. 11. 8.
[d] Cited John 12. 40.
[e] Ps. 119. 70.
[f] ch. 8. 22.
[g] Cp. Jer. 5. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Heb. *him.* [3] Heb. *he*, and in the following verses. [4] Or, *over* [5] According to the Massoretic text, *behold darkness; distress and light; it is dark &c.* [6] Or, *skirts* [7] Heb. *the fulness of the whole earth is his glory.* [8] Or, *hot stone* [9] Or, *expiated* [10] Or, *continually*

A.V. [*] Heb. *the tongue of fire.* [†] Or, *as dung.* [‡] Or, *distress.* [§] Or, *when it is light, it shall be dark in the destructions thereof.* [‖] Or, *the skirts thereof.* [**] Heb. *this cried to this.* [††] Heb. *his glory is the fulness of the whole earth.* [‡‡] Heb. *thresholds.* [§§] Heb. *cut off.* [*] Heb. *and in his hand a live coal.* [†] Heb. *caused it to touch.* [‡] Heb. *Behold me.* [§] Or, *without ceasing, &c.* Heb. *hear ye in hearing, &c.* [‖] Heb. *in seeing.*

their eyes, and hear with their ears, and [1]understand with their heart, and [turn again, convert,] and be healed. 11 Then said I, Lord, [b]how long? And he answered, Until [the] [c]cities be [waste wasted] without inhabitant, and [the] houses without man, and the land [become be] *utterly [waste, desolate,] 12 and the LORD have removed men far away, and [the forsaken places be many *there be* a great forsaking] in the midst of the land. 13 [2][f]And if [But yet] there be yet a tenth in it, [in it *shall be* a tenth,] †and it shall [again return,] [be [3]eaten up and shall be eaten]: as a [terebinth, teil tree,] and as an oak, [4]whose [5]stock [g]remaineth, [‡substance *is* in them,] when they [6]are felled; [cast *their leaves*:] so [h]the holy seed [is *shall be*] the [5]stock thereof.

7 1 And it came to pass in the days of [i]Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that [k]Rezin the king of Syria, and [k]Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up [to toward] Jerusalem to war against [it:] but could not prevail against it. 2 And it was told the house of David, saying, [m]Syria [7§]is confederate with [n]Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the [forest wood] are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and [8‖§]Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of [v]the conduit of the upper [pool, pool] in the [high way **highway] of the fuller's field; 4 and say unto him, [m]Take heed, and [x]be quiet; fear not, ††neither [let thine heart be faint, because of these be fainthearted for the] two tails of [these] [y]smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin [and with] Syria, and of [a]the son of Remaliah. 5 Because [Syria hath counselled Syria, Ephraim, and] evil against thee, Ephraim *also*, and [a]the son of the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel [Remaliah, against thee,] saying, 6 Let us go up against Judah, and ‡‡vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set [up] a king in the midst of it, even the son of [Tabeel Tabeal]: 7 thus saith the Lord GOD, [d]It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass. 8 For the head of Syria is [e]Damascus, and the head of Damascus is [Rezin: Rezin]; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken [in pieces], §§that it be not a [people: people.] 9 [and And] the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is [a]Remaliah's son. *[i]If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 [And †Moreover] the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying, 11 Ask thee [l]a sign of the LORD thy God; [9]‡ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. 12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD. 13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; [is it *Is it*] a small thing for you to weary men, [that but ye will will ye] [o]weary my God also? 14 Therefore the [p]Lord himself shall give you a sign; [9behold, Behold,] [10]a [11]*r* virgin [12]shall conceive, and bear a son, and §shall call his name [13]*t* Immanuel. 15 [14]*u* Butter and honey shall he eat, [15when that] he [knoweth may know] to refuse the evil, and choose the good. 16 [w]For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land [whose two kings that] thou abhorrest shall be [‡forsaken. forsaken of both her kings.] 17 *aa*The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days

a ver. 1.
b Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
c Cp. ch. 1. 7 & 27. 10.
d ch. 8. 10.
e Gen. 14. 15.
f Cp. ch. 10. 22.
g Cp. Job 14. 7.
h Ezra 9. 2.
i Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 20.
j ch. 1. 1.
k 2 Kin. 15. 37 & 16. 5.
l See 2 Kin. 19. 29.
m Cp. ch. 8. 12.
n ch. 9. 9.
o ch. 43. 24.
p ch. 37. 30 & 38. 7, 8.
q ch. 9. 6. Cited Matt. 1. 23. Cp. Luke 1. 31, 34.
r Gen. 24. 43 (Heb.). Ex. 2. 8 (Heb.). Ps. 68. 25 (Heb.). Prov. 30. 19 (Heb.).
s Cp. ch. 8. 3, 18.
t ch. 8. 8, 10.
u ver. 22.
v ch. 36. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
w Cp. ch. 8. 4.
x Cp. Ex. 14. 13.
y Cp. Amos 4. 11 & Zech. 3. 2.
z ch. 6. 12.
aa ch. 8. 7. Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *their heart should understand* [2] Or, *But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten up* [3] Or, *burnt* [4] Or, *whose substance is in them* [5] Or, *substance* [6] Or, *cast* their leaves [7] Heb. *resteth on Ephraim.* [8] That is, *A remnant shall return.* [9] According to some ancient authorities, *make it deep unto Sheol.* [10] Or, *the* [11] Or, *maiden* [12] Or, *is with child, and beareth* [13] That is, *God is with us.* [14] Or, *Curds* [15] Or, *that he may know*

A.V. * Heb. *desolate with desolation.* † Or, *when it is returned, and hath been broused.* ‡ Or, *stock*, or, *stem.* § Heb. *resteth on Ephraim.* ‖ That is, *The remnant shall return.* ** Or, *causeway.* †† Heb. *let not thy heart be tender.* ‡‡ Or, *waken.* §§ Heb. *from a people.* * Or, *Do ye not believe? it is because ye are not stable.* † Heb. *And the Lord added to speak.* ‡ Or, *make thy petition deep.* § Or, *thou, O virgin, shalt call.*

that have not come, from the day that [a]Ephraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [e]hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria. 19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the [1]desolate valleys, and [g]in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all [2]pastures. *bushes.

20 In that the same day [i]shall the Lord [k]shave with a razor rasor that is [l]hired, *which is* in the parts *namely*, by them beyond [m]the River, *even* with river, by the king of Assyria, the head head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 [n]And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep; 22 and it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for [s]butter and honey shall every one eat that is left [t]in the midst of the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place, place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall even be [v]for briers and thorns. 24 [x]With arrows and with bow bows shall one men come thither; because all the land shall be become briers and thorns. 25 [z]And all the on all hills that were shall be digged with the mattock, [3]thou shalt there shall not come thither for the fear [v]of briers and thorns, thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of sheep. lesser cattle.

[a] 1 Kin. 12. 16.
[b] ch. 30. 8.
[c] Cp. ch. 43. 10.
[d] 2 Kin. 16. 10, 11, 15, 16.
[e] ch. 5. 26.
[f] Cp. Hos. 1. 4.
[g] ch. 2. 19. Jer. 13. 4 & 16. 16.
[h] Cp. ch. 7. 16.
[i] ch. 24. 1. See 2 Kin. 18. 13–16.
[j] See ch. 7. 8, 9.
[k] Ezek. 5. 1.
[l] Cp. ch. 10. 5, 15.
[m] ch. 8. 7 & 11. 15. Jer. 2. 18 & mg.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 17.
[o] Cp. Neh. 3. 15 & John 9. 7, 11.
[p] See ch. 7. 1, 4.
[q] Cp. ch. 17. 12, 13.
[r] See ch. 7. 20.
[s] ver. 15.
[t] Cp. Jer. 46. 8.
[u] ch. 30. 28.
[v] ch. 5. 6.
[w] Cp. ch. 36. 1.
[x] Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
[y] ch. 7. 14.
[z] ch. 32. 13, 14.
[a] Cp. Dan. 2. 34, 35.

8 1 And Moreover the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great tablet, roll, [b]and write upon in it [4]with the a pen of a man, For [5]Maher-shalal-hash-baz; man's pen concerning ‡Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 2 and [c]I will take And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, [d]Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah. 3 And I [§]went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD unto to me, [f]Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 4 [h]For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and, My and my mother, ‖the [h]riches of [j]Damascus and the spoil of [j]Samaria shall be carried taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 And the The LORD spake unto me yet also unto me again, saying, 6 Forasmuch as this people hath refused refuseth the waters of [o]Shiloah that go softly, [6]and rejoice [7]in [p]Rezin and Remaliah's son; 7 now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them [q]the waters of [r]the River. river, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria Assyria, and all his glory: and he [t]shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks: 8 and he shall sweep onward pass into through Judah; he shall overflow and pass through; go over, [u]he shall reach even to the neck; and [**]the [w]stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, [y]O Immanuel.

9 [8]Make an uproar, Associate yourselves, O ye peoples, people, ††and ye shall be [a]broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. 10 Take counsel together, and it shall be brought come

R.V. [1] Or, *rugged* [2] Or, *bushes* [3] Or, *where never came the fear of briers and thorns, shall be &c.* Or, *there shall not come thither the fear...but it shall be &c.* [4] Or, *in common characters* [5] That is, *The spoil speedeth, the prey hasteth.* [6] Or, *even them that rejoice* [7] Or, *with* [8] Or, *Break* According to some ancient authorities, *Associate yourselves.*

A.V. * Or, *commendable trees.* † Heb. *in the midst of the land.* ‡ Heb. *In making speed to the spoil he hasteneth the prey*, or, *Make speed, &c.* § Heb. *approached unto.* ‖ Or, he that is *before the king of Assyria shall take away the riches, &c.* ** Heb. *the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings.* †† Or, *yet.*

to nought; speak the word, [a]and it shall not stand: for [1]God [b]is with us. 11 For the LORD spake thus to me [2]* with a strong hand, and instructed me [c]that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying, 12 Say ye not, [e]A conspiracy, concerning confederacy, to all whereof *them to* whom this people shall say, A conspiracy; confederacy; [g]neither fear ye their fear, nor be in dread *thereof.* afraid. 13 The LORD of hosts, [i]him shall ye sanctify. Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. 14 And he shall be for a [l]sanctuary; but for [m]a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 15 And [3]many [q]shall stumble thereon, among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind [thou] up [t]the testimony, [u]seal the [4]law among my disciples. 17 And I will [v]wait for upon the LORD, that [x]hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him. 18 [a]Behold, I and [c]the children whom the LORD hath given me are for signs and for [c]wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them [h]that have familiar spirits spirits, and unto the wizards, wizards that [i]chirp peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? on behalf of for the living *should they seek* unto [n]the dead? 20 [p]To the [4]law and to the testimony! testimony: [5]if they speak not according to this word, surely *it is* because there is [†]no [u]morning for light in them. 21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass that, pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and [6]curse [by] their king and [by] their God, and turn their faces upward: look upward. 22 [w]and And they shall look unto the earth, earth; and behold, distress behold trouble and darkness, the gloom dimness of anguish; [7]and [8]into [x]thick darkness *they shall be* driven away. to darkness.

1 [9]But there shall be no [h]gloom to her Nevertheless the dimness *shall* not *be* that was in anguish. In the former time such as *was* in her vexation, when at the he [y]brought into contempt first he lightly afflicted the land of [k]Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the latter time hath he and afterward did more [z]made it glorious, grievously afflict *her* by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in [10]Galilee [‡][o]of the nations. 2 [k]The people [p]that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwelt dwell in the land of [r]the [11]shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. 3 [s]Thou hast multiplied the nation, [12]thou hast *and* [§]not increased [their] joy: they joy before thee according to the [w]joy in harvest, *and* as men [y]rejoice [z]when they divide the spoil. 4 [‖][b]For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, [d]and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, thou hast broken as [f]in the day of Midian. 5 [**][g]For [13]all the armour every battle of the armed man in the tumult, warrior *is* with confused noise, and the garments rolled in blood, shall even blood; [††]but *this* shall be for burning, for with burning *and* [‡‡]fuel of fire. 6 [i]For unto us a child is born, unto us [k]a son is given; given: [l]and the government shall be [m]upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called [14]Wonderful, [°]Counsellor, Counseller, [q]Mighty The mighty God, [15r]Everlasting The everlasting [s]Father, The Prince of [t]Peace. 7 Of the increase of his government and [of] peace [v]there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and

a ch. 7. 7. *b* Cp. ver. 8 & Rom. 8. 31. *c* Cp. Ezek. 2. 8. *d* ch. 5. 30. *e* Cp. ch. 7. 2. *f* Nah. 1. 8. *g* Cited 1 Pet. 3. 14, 15. *h* Cp. ch. 8. 22. *i* See Num. 20. 12. *j* Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29 & 2 Chr. 16. 4. *k* Cited Matt. 4. 15, 16. *l* Ezek. 11. 16. [Ch. 8. 23 in Heb.] *m* Cited Rom. 9. 33 & 1 Pet. 2. 8. Cp. ch. 28. 16. *n* ch. 26. 15. *o* 1 Mac. 5. 15. *p* Cp. Luke 1. 79 & Eph. 5. 8, 14. *q* Cp. ch. 28. 13 & Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18. [Ch. 9. 1 in Heb.] *r* See Job 3. 5. *s* ch. 26. 15. *t* ver. 1, 2. *u* Dan. 12. 4. *v* Ps. 27. 14 & 33. 20. Hab. 2. 3. *w* Ps. 4. 7. Cp. John 4. 36. *x* ch. 1. 15 & 54. 8. Deut. 31. 17. *y* Ps. 119. 162. Cp. 1 Sam. 30. 16. *z* Cp. Judg. 5. 30. *a* Cited Heb. 2. 13. *b* ch. 10. 27 & 14. 25. Nah. 1. 13. Cp. Matt. 11. 29. *c* Cp. ch. 7. 3. *d* ch. 10. 5, 24 & 14. 5. *e* Zech. 3. 8 (mg.). *f* ch. 10. 26. Ps. 83. 9. See Judg. 7. 19—25 & 8. 10—21. *g* Ezek. 39. 9. *h* ch. 19. 3. 2 Kin. 21. 6 & 23. 24. 2 Chr. 33. 6. See Lev. 19. 31. *i* Luke 2. 11. Cp. John 3. 16. *j* ch. 29. 4 (mg.). *k* ch. 7. 14. *l* Cp. Matt. 28. 18 & 1 Cor. 15. 25. *m* ch. 22. 22. *n* Cp. Ps. 106. 28. See 1 Sam. 28. 11—14. *o* Cp. ch. 28. 29. *p* Cp. Luke 16. 29. *q* ch. 10. 21. Deut. 10. 17. Neh. 9. 32. Jer. 32. 18. Cp. Ps. 45. 3. *r* Ps. 72. 17. *s* ch. 63. 16. Cp. John 14. 18. *t* Ps. 72. 7. Cp. Eph. 2. 14. See ch. 11. 6—9. *u* Cp. ch. 60. 1. *v* Ps. 89. 4. Luke 1. 32, 33.

R.V. [1] Heb. *immanu El.* [2] Heb. *with strength of hand.* See Ezek. 3. 14. [3] Or, *many among them shall stumble, and fall &c.* [4] Or, *teaching* [5] Or, *surely according to this word shall they speak, for whom there is no morning* [6] Or, *curse their king and their God* [7] Or, *and thick darkness shall be driven away: for there &c.* [8] Or, *in* [9] Or, *For* [10] Or, *the district* [11] Or, *deep darkness* [12] Another reading is, *thou didst not increase the joy.* [13] Or, *every boot of the booted warrior* [14] Or, *Wonderful counsellor* [15] Heb. *Father of Eternity.*

A.V. * Heb. *in strength of hand.* † Heb. *no morning.* ‡ Or, *populous.* § Or, *to him.* ‖ Or, *When thou brakest.* ** Or, *When the whole battle of the warrior was, &c.* †† Or, *and it was, &c.* ‡‡ Heb. *meat.*

upon his kingdom, to establish order it, and to uphold establish it [a]with judgement judgment and with righteousness justice from henceforth even for ever. [c]The zeal of the LORD of hosts shall will perform this.

8 The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel. 9 And all the people shall know, *even* [f]Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in pride and in the pride and stoutness of heart, 10 The bricks are fallen, fallen down, but we will build with hewn stone stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars. 11 Therefore the LORD [1]shall set up on high against him the adversaries of the adversaries of Rezin, and [2]shall [3]stir up his Rezin against him, and *join his enemies enemies; together; 12 [k]the Syrians [4]before, and [l]the Philistines [5]behind; and they [6]shall devour Israel †with open mouth. [m]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 Yet For the people [p]hath not turned turneth not unto him that smote smiteth them, neither have do they sought seek the LORD of hosts. 14 Therefore the LORD [7]will cut off from Israel [r]head and tail, palm-branch branch and rush, in one day. 15 [t]The [8]ancient and the honourable man, honourable, he is the head; and [u]the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. 16 For they that lead ‡the leaders of this people cause them to err; and §they that are led of them are [9]‖destroyed. 17 Therefore the Lord shall not [x]rejoice over have no joy in their young men, neither shall he have compassion mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is [y]profane an hypocrite and an evil-doer, evildoer, and every mouth speaketh **[a]folly. [m]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 For wickedness burneth as [b]the fire; it devoureth fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns: yea, it kindleth thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they roll upward in thick clouds shall mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke. 19 Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land [10]burnt, darkened, up; and [d]the people also are shall be as the ††fuel of fire; the fire: [e]no man spareth shall spare his brother. 20 [g]And one he shall ‡‡snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: [h]they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm: 21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be [i]against Judah. [j]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

10 1 Woe unto them that [n]decree unrighteous decrees, and §§ to the writers that that write grievousness [o]write perverseness: 2 to turn *which* they have prescribed; aside the needy from judgement, judgment, and [q]to take away the right of from the poor of my people, that widows may be their spoil, prey, and that they may make rob the fatherless their prey! 3 And what will ye do in [s]the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come [v]from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory? 4 [11]They shall Without me they only shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. [w]For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 [12]Ho *O †Assyrian, [z]the rod of mine anger, ‡and the staff in whose their hand is mine indignation! indignation. 6 I will send him against a [b]profane an hypocritical nation, and against the people

[a] Jer. 23. 5.
[b] Ps. 83. 14. Cp. James 3. 5.
[c] ch. 37. 32. 2 Kin. 19. 31. Cp. Zech. 1. 14.
[d] ch. 24. 6.
[e] Cp. Mic. 7. 2.
[f] ch. 7. 2, 5, 8, 9, 17. Hos. 5. 12, 13 & 6. 4, 10, *al.*
[g] ch. 8. 21.
[h] ch. 49. 26. See Deut. 28. 53—57.
[i] Cp. ch. 11. 13. See 2 Chr. 28. 6—8.
[j] See ver. 12.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 6.
[l] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
[m] ver. 17, 21. ch. 5. 25 & 10. 4.
[n] Cp. Ps. 94. 20.
[o] Jer. 8. 8.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Hos. 7. 10.
[q] ch. 5. 23.
[r] ch. 19. 15. Deut. 28. 13.
[s] Jer. 5. 29. Hos. 9. 7. Cp. Luke 19. 44.
[t] ch. 3. 2, 3.
[u] Cp. ch. 28. 7 & Mic. 3. 5.
[v] ch. 5. 26.
[w] See ch. 9. 12.
[x] Ps. 147. 10, 11.
[y] ch. 10. 6.
[z] ver. 24. ch. 9. 4. Cp. Mic. 5. 1 & 6. 9.
[a] Gen. 34. 7.
[b] ch. 9. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *hath set* [2] Or, *hath stirred* [3] Or, *join together* Or, *arm* [4] Or, *on the east* [5] Or, *on the west* [6] Or, *have devoured* [7] Or, *hath cut* [8] Or, *elder* [9] Heb. *swallowed up.* [10] Or, *darkened* [11] Or, *Without me they shall bow down &c.* [12] Or, *Woe to Asshur*

A.V. * Heb. *mingle.* † Heb. *with whole mouth.* ‡ Or, *they that call them blessed.* § Or, *they that are called blessed of them.* ‖ Heb. *swallowed up.* ** Or, *villany.* †† Heb. *meat.* ‡‡ Heb. *cut.* §§ Or, *to the writers that write grievousness.* * Or, *Woe to the Assyrian.* † Heb. *Asshur.* ‡ Or, *though.*

of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take [a]the spoil, and to take the prey, and [1*]to [b]tread them down like the mire of the streets. 7 Howbeit [c]he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy, destroy and to cut off nations not a few. 8 For he saith, [h]Are not my princes all of them altogether kings? 9 [k]Is not [l]Calno as [m]Carchemish? is not [n]Hamath as [o]Arpad? [p]is not [r]Samaria as Damascus? 10 As my hand hath [2]found [t]the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria; 11 shall I not, [v]as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and [w]her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that [x]when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, [a]I will [3†]punish the fruit [‡]of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks. 13 [d]For he hath said, saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the peoples, people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have brought down put down as a valiant the man [4]them that sit *on thrones* . 14 and my inhabitants §like a valiant *man*: hand hath found as a nest the riches of the peoples; people: and as one gathereth eggs that are forsaken, left, have I gathered all the earth: earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or that opened the mouth, or chirped. peeped. 15 Shall [l]the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? *or* shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? ‖as if a the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, *or* as if a the staff should lift up *him that is* not **itself, *as if it were* no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his [d]fat ones [e]leanness; and [5]under his glory [f]there he shall be kindled kindle a burning like the burning of fire. a fire. 17 [g]And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and [i]his Holy One for a flame: and [j]it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers [q]in one day. day; 18 And he and shall consume the glory of [s]his forest, and of his fruitful field, ††both soul and body: and it they shall be [6]as when [u]a standard-bearer fainteth. 19 And the remnant rest of the trees of his forest shall be ‡‡few, that a child may write them.

20 And it shall come to pass [y]in that day, that [z]the remnant of Israel, and they that such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again [b]stay upon him that smote them; but [c]shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. 21 [7]A The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jacob, [e]unto the mighty God. 22 [f]For though [8]thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, [9]only yet a remnant [9§§]of them shall return: [h]a the consumption *is* determined, overflowing decreed shall overflow * with righteousness. 23 For a the consummation, and that determined, shall the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, Lord, the LORD of hosts, make even determined, [i]in the midst of all the [10]earth. land.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts, O my people [j]that dwellest in Zion, [k]be not afraid of [11]the Assyrian: though he he shall smite thee with a the rod, †and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of [m]Egypt. 25 For yet [n]a very little while, and the indignation shall be accomplished, cease,

a See 2 Kin. 18. 14—16.
b ch. 5. 5.
c Cp. Mic. 4. 12.
d Ps. 78. 31.
e Cp. ch. 24. 16 (mg.) & Ps. 106. 15.
f Cp. ch. 30. 33.
g Cp. Obad. 18.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 24.
i ch. 37. 23.
j ch. 27. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 18 & Nah. 1. 10.
k 2 Kin. 19. 12, 13.
l Cp. Gen. 10. 10 & Amos 6. 2.
m 2 Chr. 35. 20. Jer. 46. 2.
n ch. 11. 11. Amos 6. 2. Zech. 9. 2.
o 2 Kin. 18. 34.
p Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 9 & 17. 6.
q Cp. ch. 9. 14 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
r ch. 7. 9.
s ver. 33. Cp. ch. 2. 13.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 17, 18.
u Cp. Ex. 17. 11.
v 2 Kin. 18. 34.
w ch. 2. 8.
x Cp. ch. 29. 4, 5 & 30. 18 & 2 Kin. 19. 31.
y ver. 27. ch. 2. 11.
z ch. 4. 2.
a See 2 Kin. 19. 35—37.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 7 & 2 Chr. 28. 20, 21.
c 2 Kin. 19. 14.
d ch. 37. 23—25. 2 Kin. 19. 22—24.
e ch. 9. 6.
f Cited Rom. 9. 27, 28.
g Cp. ch. 6. 13.
h ch. 28. 22.
i ch. 6. 12 (for mg.).
j Cp. ch. 31. 5.
k 2 Kin. 19. 6.
l Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 29. 16 & 45. 9 & Rom. 9. 17.
m Ex. 2. 23.
n Cp. ch. 17. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to make them a treading down.* [2] Or, *reached* [3] Heb. *visit upon.* [4] Or, *the inhabitants* [5] Or, *instead of* [6] Or, *as when a sick man pineth away* [7] Heb. *sheur jashub.* See ch. 7. 3. [8] Or, *thy people, O Israel* [9] Heb. *in it.* [10] Or, *land* [11] Heb. *Asshur.*

A.V. * Heb. *to lay them a treading.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Heb. *of the greatness of the heart.* § Or, *like many people.* ‖ Or, *as if a rod should shake them that lift it up.* ** Or, that which is *not wood.* †† Heb. *from the soul, and even to the flesh.* ‡‡ Heb. *number.* §§ Heb. *in*, or, *among.* * Or, *in.* † Or, *but he shall lift up his staff for thee.*

and [1]mine anger, anger in their destruction. [26] And [a]the LORD of hosts shall stir up against him a scourge, as in a scourge for him according to the slaughter [b]of Midian [c]at the rock of Oreb: and [2]his rod shall be over as his rod *was* upon the sea, and he shall so shall he lift it up [f]after the manner of Egypt. [27] And it shall come to pass in that day, that [h]his burden *shall be taken away* depart from off thy shoulder, and [i]his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed [3]because of [4]the anointing.

[28] He is come to Aiath, he is passed through to [m]Migron; at [n]Michmash he layeth hath laid up [o]his baggage carriages: [29] they are gone over [q]the pass; passage: [5]they have taken up their lodging at [r]Geba: Geba; [t]Ramah trembleth: is afraid; [u]Gibeah of Saul is fled. [30] Cry aloud with †Lift up thy voice, O daughter of [v]Gallim! Gallim: hearken, O Laishah! [6]O thou poor [w]Anathoth! cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth. [31] Madmenah is a fugitive removed; the inhabitants of Gebim [7]gather themselves to flee. [32] This very day shall As yet shall he he halt at [x]Nob remain at Nob that day: he shaketh shall shake his hand at *against* the mount of [y]the [8]daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

[33] Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, [a]shall lop [b]the boughs bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the lofty haughty shall be brought low. humbled. [34] And he shall cut down [b]the thickets of the forest with iron, and [e]Lebanon shall fall ‡by a mighty one.

11 [1] And there shall come forth a shoot rod out of the stock stem of [i]Jesse, and a branch out of Branch shall his roots shall bear fruit. grow out of his roots: [2] and [j]the spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD; [3] and [9]his [10]delight shall shall make him of §quick be understanding in the fear of the LORD: and [d]he shall not judge after the [e]sight of his eyes, neither [11]reprove after the [e]hearing of his ears: [4] but [g]with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and ‖reprove with equity for the meek of the [12]earth: and he shall [j]smite the [12]earth with the rod of his mouth, and [k]with the breath of his lips [l]shall he slay the wicked. [5] And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and [p]faithfulness the girdle of his reins. [6] [7]And the wolf The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. [7] And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. [8] And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the [13]‡basilisk's **cockatrice' den. [9] [r]They shall not hurt nor destroy in all [c]my holy mountain: [d]for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

[10] And it shall come to pass in that day, in that day there shall that [f]the be a root of [g]Jesse, which standeth shall stand for [h]an ensign of the peoples, unto him people; to it shall the nations seek; Gentiles seek: and his resting place rest shall be [14]††glorious.

[11] And it shall come to pass [k]in that day, that the Lord [15]shall set his hand again the second time to [16]recover the remnant of his people, which shall remain, be left,

[a] 2 Kin. 19. 35.
[b] ch. 9. 4.
[c] Judg. 7. 25. Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[d] Cp. John 7. 24.
[e] Cp. Eccles. 1. 8.
[f] Cp. Ex. 14. 30.
[g] Ps. 72. 2, 4.
[h] 2 Kin. 18. 14.
[i] Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Nah. 1. 13.
[j] Ps. 2. 9. Cp. Mal. 4. 6.
[k] Job 4. 9. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[l] Ps. 139. 19.
[m] 1 Sam. 14. 2.
[n] 1 Sam. 13. 2, 23 & 14. 31, *al.*
[o] Judg. 18. 21. 1 Sam. 17. 22. Acts 21. 15. Cp. ch. 46. 1.
[p] Cp. Eph. 6. 14.
[q] 1 Sam. 13. 23.
[r] ch. 65. 25. Cp. Hos. 2. 18.
[s] 1 Sam. 13. 16.
[t] 1 Sam. 7. 17.
[u] 1 Sam. 11. 4.
[v] 1 Sam. 25. 44.
[w] Jer. 1. 1.
[x] 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 22. 19.
[y] ch. 1. 8 & 37. 22.
[z] Prov. 23. 32 & mg.
[a] Cp. Nah. 1. 12.
[b] ver. 18.
[c] Ps. 78. 54.
[d] Hab. 2. 14.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 31. 3 & Amos 2. 9.
[f] Cited Rom. 15. 12.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ch. 49. 22. Cp. Ex. 17. 15.
[i] ver. 10. Acts 13. 23.
[j] ch. 61. 1. Matt. 3. 16. Mark 1. 10. Luke 3. 22.
[k] ch. 10. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *mine anger* shall be *to their &c.* [2] Or, *as his rod was over the sea, so shall he &c.* [3] Or, *by reason of fatness* [4] Heb. *oil.* [5] Or, *Geba is our lodging,* they cry [6] Or, as otherwise read, *answer her, O Anathoth!* [7] Or, *make* their households *flee* [8] Another reading is, *house.* [9] Or, *he shall be of quick understanding* [10] Heb. *scent.* [11] Or, *decide* [12] Or, *land* [13] Or, *adder's* [14] Heb. *glory.* [15] Or, *shall again the second time recover with his hand* [16] Or, *purchase*
See Ex. 15. 16.

A.V. * Heb. *shall remove.* † Heb. *Cry shrill with thy voice.* ‡ Or, *mightily.* § Heb. *scent,* or, *smell.*
‖ Or, *argue.* ** Or, *adder's.* †† Heb. *glory.*

[a]from Assyria, and [a]from Egypt, and from [b]Pathros, and from [d]Cush, and from [e]Elam, and from [g]Shinar, and from [h]Hamath, and from [i]the [1]islands of the sea. 12 And he shall set up [k]an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble [n]the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four [*]corners of the earth. 13 [o]The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and they that vex the adversaries of [2]Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. 14 "And But they shall fly down upon the shoulder shoulders of the Philistines on toward the west; together shall they spoil [w]the children of the east. they shall spoil †them of the east together: ‡they shall put lay forth their hand [y]upon [z]Edom and [a]Moab; §and [b]the children of Ammon shall obey them. 15 And the LORD shall [3]utterly destroy [d]the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his [4]scorching mighty wind shall he shake his hand over [f]the River, river, and shall smite it into in the seven streams, and cause make men to march go over ‖dry-shod. 16 And there shall be [h]an high way highway for the remnant of his people, which shall remain, be left, from Assyria; [j]like as there it was for to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

12 1 And [k]in that day thou shalt say, I will give thanks unto O LORD, I will thee, O LORD; for praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, [5][n]thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortest comfortedst me. 2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and will not be afraid: for [6][q]the LORD JEHOVAH is my strength and *my* song; and he he also is become my salvation. 3 [r]Therefore [s]with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. 4 [c]And in that day shall ye say, [t]Give thanks unto Praise the LORD, [7]**call upon his name, [j]declare his doings among the peoples, people, make mention [l]that his name is exalted. 5 [m]Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done [8]excellent things: [9]let this be this is known in all the earth. 6 Cry aloud out and shout, thou [10]††inhabitant of Zion: for great is [p]the Holy One of Israel [q]in the midst of thee.

13 1 [11]The [r]burden of [s]Babylon, which [t]Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.

2 [v]Set Lift ye up an ensign a banner upon the bare high mountain, lift up exalt the voice unto them, wave shake the hand, that [x]they may go into the gates of the nobles. 3 I have commanded my consecrated sanctified ones, yea, I have also called my mighty men ones for mine anger, even [12]my proudly exulting *even* them that rejoice in my highness. 4 The noise [e]of a multitude in the mountains, ‡‡like as of a great people! the noise of a tumult people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of the nations gathered together! together: [g]the LORD of hosts mustereth the host for of the battle. 5 [i]They come from a far country, from the uttermost part end of heaven, even the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. 6 [l]Howl ye; for [m]the day of the LORD is at hand; as destruction from it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty. [13]the Almighty shall it come. 7 Therefore shall all hands §§be feeble, faint, and every heart of man man's heart [o]shall melt: 8 and they shall be dismayed; afraid: [14][p]pangs and sorrows shall take hold *of them*; [r]they shall be in pain as a woman in travail that travaileth: they shall [*]be amazed †one at another; their faces *shall be*

[a] ch. 27. 13. Mic. 7. 12. Zech. 10. 10.
[b] Jer. 44. 1, 15. Ezek. 29. 14 & 30. 14.
[c] ch. 11. 11.
[d] ch. 18. 1 (mg.). See Gen. 10. 6—12.
[e] Gen. 10. 22 & 14. 1, 9. Jer. 25. 25. See Jer. 49. 34—39.
[f] Ps. 105. 1.
[g] Gen. 11. 2.
[h] See ch. 10. 9.
[i] ch. 24. 15 & mg. for mg. & 41. 1 & 49. 1 & 51. 5. Esth. 10. 1.
[j] Cp. Ps. 145. 4—6.
[k] ver. 10.
[l] Ps. 148. 13.
[m] Ex. 15. 1. Ps. 98. 1.
[n] ch. 56. 8. Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
[o] Ezek. 37. 16, 17. Cp. ch. 9. 21 & Zech. 11. 14.
[p] ch. 5. 24 & 41. 14, 16.
[q] Ps. 46. 5. Hos. 11. 9.
[r] ch. 14. 28 & mg. for mg. & 15. 1 & mg. for mg. & 17. 1 & mg. for mg. & 19. 1 & mg. for mg. Cp. Jer. 23. 30, 33, 34, 36, *al.*
[s] ver. 19. ch. 14. 4 & 21. 9 & 47. 1. See Jer. ch. 51, 52.
[t] ch. 1. 1.
[u] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 1 & 2 Kin. 18. 8.
[v] ch. 5. 26.
[w] Judg. 6. 3. See Jer. 49. 28.
[x] Cp. ch. 41. 25.
[y] Ps. 60. 8.
[z] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 14.
[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2.
[b] See 2 Sam. 12. 26—31.
[c] Cp. Joel 3. 9 (mg.).
[d] Josh. 15. 2 (mg.). Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 22. 5.
[f] See ch. 7. 20.
[g] Cp. Josh. 5. 13, 14.
[h] ch. 19. 23. Cp. ch. 35. 8.
[i] Cp. ch. 46. 11.
[j] Ex. 14. 29.
[k] ch. 11. 11.
[l] ch. 14. 31 & 15. 2, 3, 8 & 16. 7. Jer. 51. 8. Ezek. 30. 2.
[m] ch. 2. 12. Joel 1. 15. Zeph. 1. 7.
[n] Cp. ch. 10. 4.
[o] See Josh. 2. 11.
[p] Cp. Nah. 2. 10.
[q] Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 118. 14.
[r] ch. 26. 17. Jer. 4. 31 & 6. 24. Mic. 4. 9, 10.
[s] Cp. John 4. 13, 14 & 7. 37, 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *coastlands* [2] Or, *in Judah* [3] Heb. *devote.* According to some ancient versions, *dry up.* [4] According to some ancient versions, *mighty.* [5] Or, *let thine anger turn away, and comfort thou me* [6] Heb. *Jah Jehovah.* [7] Or, *proclaim his name* [8] Or, *gloriously* [9] Or, *this is made known* [10] Heb. *inhabitress.* [11] Or, *oracle concerning* [12] Or, *them that exult in my majesty* [13] Heb. *Shaddai.* See Gen. 17. 1. [14] Or, *they shall take hold of pangs and sorrows*
A.V. * Heb. *wings.* † Heb. *the children of the east.* ‡ Heb. *Edom and Moab* shall be *the laying on of their hand.* § Heb. *the children of Ammon their obedience.* ‖ Heb. *in shoes.* ** Or, *proclaim his name.* †† Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡‡ Heb. *the likeness of.* §§ Or, *fall down.* * Heb. *wonder.* † Heb. *every man at his neighbour.*

faces of flame. as *flames. 9 Behold, [a]the day of the LORD cometh, cruel, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger; anger, to make lay the land [a]desolation, desolate: and [c]to be shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it. 10 [e]For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: [g]the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. 11 And I will punish [j]the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the [l]arrogancy of the proud to cease, [n]and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. 12 I will make [o]a man more rare precious than fine gold, gold; even a man than the pure [r]gold golden wedge of Ophir. 13 Therefore [s]I will make shake the heavens to tremble, the heavens, and the earth shall be shaken remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. 14 And it shall come to pass, be that as the chased [1]roe, and as a sheep sheep that no man gathereth, taketh up: [w]they shall turn every man every man turn to his own people, and shall flee every man to one into his own land. 15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is [2]taken joined *unto them* shall fall by the sword. 16 [a]Their infants children also shall be dashed in to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished. 17 Behold, [c]I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver, silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it. 18 And [d]*their* bows *Their* bows also shall dash the young men in to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children. 19 And Babylon, [g]the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldeans' pride, Chaldees' excellency, shall be [†b]as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah. 20 [d]It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall [f]the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the [h]shepherds make their flocks to lie down fold there. 21 But [‡i]wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of [§]doleful creatures; and [k]ostriches ‖owls shall dwell there, and [3m]satyrs shall dance there. 22 And [4]wolves **the wild beasts of the islands shall [5]cry in their castles, ††desolate houses, and [p]jackals dragons in [q]the *their* pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

14 1 [t]For the LORD will have compassion mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and [u]set them in their own land: and [v]the stranger strangers shall join himself be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. 2 And [x]the peoples people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD [y]for servants and for handmaids: and [z]they shall take them captive, captives, ‡‡whose captives they were; [b]and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy trouble, fear, and from the hard service bondage wherein thou wast made to serve, 4 that thou shalt take up this [§§]parable proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! [f]the 6* golden city ceased! 5 The LORD hath broken the [h]staff of

[a] ver. 6.
[b] ch. 1. 9. Gen. 19. 24. Jer. 50. 40. Amos 4. 11.
[c] Cp. Ps. 104. 35.
[d] Jer. 51. 37, 43.
[e] Cp. ch. 34. 4.
[f] Jer. 3. 2.
[g] Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Mark 13. 24. Luke 21. 25.
[h] Jer. 33. 12.
[i] Cp. ch. 34. 13, 14.
[j] ch. 24. 21.
[k] ch. 34. 13. Jer. 50. 39.
[l] Cp. ch. 24. 4.
[m] Lev. 17. 7 (mg.). 2 Chr. 11. 15 (mg.).
[n] Cp. ch. 2. 11, 17.
[o] ch. 24. 6.
[p] ch. 35. 7. Jer. 51. 37.
[q] Cp. ch. 25. 2 & Amos 3. 15.
[r] 1 Kin. 10. 11. Job 28. 16.
[s] Hag. 2. 6.
[t] Ps. 102. 13. Zech. 1. 17.
[u] 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23.
[v] Zech. 8. 22, 23. See Eph. 2. 12–14.
[w] Jer. 50. 16 & 51. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 36.
[x] ch. 49. 22 & 60. 9 & 66. 20.
[y] ch. 61. 5.
[z] Cp. Joel 3. 8.
[a] Ps. 137. 9. Nah. 3. 10.
[b] ch. 60. 14.
[c] ch. 21. 2. Jer. 51. 11, 28. Dan. 5. 28, 31.
[d] Jer. 50. 14, 29 & 51. 3.
[e] Mic. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6.
[f] Cp. Jer. 51. 13 & Rev. 18. 16.
[g] Cp. ch. 47. 5
[h] Cp. ch. 9. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *gazelle* [2] Or, *joined* thereunto [3] Or, *he-goats* [4] Heb. *howling creatures.* [5] Or, *answer* [6] Or, *exactress*

A.V. * Heb. *faces of the flames.* † Heb. *as the overthrowing.* ‡ Heb. *Ziim.* § Heb. *Ochim.* ‖ Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ** Heb. *Iim.* †† Or, *palaces.* ‡‡ Heb. *that had taken them captives.* §§ Or, *taunting speech.* * Or, *exactress of gold.*

the wicked, *and* the [a]sceptre of the rulers; 6 [1]that smote the peoples in wrath with [*]a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, with a persecution that is persecuted, *and* none hindereth. 7 The whole earth is at rest, *and* is quiet: [d]they break forth into singing. 8 [e]Yea, [f]the fir trees rejoice at thee, *and* [h]the cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us. 9 [2]†[i]Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up [3]the dead for thee, even all the [4]‡chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. 10 [k]All they shall answer and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us? 11 Thy pomp is brought down to [2]hell, the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: [m]the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee. 12 How [p]art thou fallen from heaven, §O day star, [q]son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst lay low the nations! 13 And thou saidst in thine heart, [s]I will ascend into heaven, [t]I will exalt my throne above the stars of God; and I will sit upon the mount of the congregation, in the uttermost parts of the north: 14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High. 15 [w]Yet thou shalt be brought down to [2]hell, to the uttermost parts of the pit. 16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, they shall consider thee, *saying*, Is this [y]the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms; 17 that made the world as a wilderness, and overthrew the cities thereof; [c]that let not loose his prisoners to their home? ‖opened not the house of his prisoners? 18 All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, sleep in glory, every one in his own house. 19 But thou art cast forth away from thy sepulchre like an abominable branch, [57]clothed with the slain, *and as* the raiment of those that are slain, that are thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under foot. 20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* thou hast slain thy people: [j]the seed of evil-doers shall not be named for ever. 21 Prepare ye [6]slaughter for his children [l]for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities. 22 For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and [n]remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD. 23 I will also make it a possession for the [r]bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely [u]as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand: 25 that [v]I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall [x]his yoke depart from off them, and [x]his burden depart from off their shoulder. 26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is [z]the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. 27 [a]For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall

[a] Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[b] Cp. Jer. 50. 23.
[c] Cp. Jer. 50. 33.
[d] ch. 44. 23 & 49. 13 & 54. 1 & 55. 12.
[e] Cp. Ezek 31. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 37. 24.
[g] Cp. Ezek. 32. 20.
[h] See ch. 2. 13.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 32. 21 & mg. for mg.
[j] Job 18. 19. Ps. 21. 10 & 109. 13.
[k] Cp. Jer. 51. 48.
[l] Cp. Ex. 20. 5 & Matt. 23. 35.
[m] Cp. Eccles. 10. 11.
[n] Cp. Jer. 51. 50, 62.
[o] Job 18. 19. Cp. Gen. 21. 23.
[p] Cp. ch. 24. 21 & 34. 4.
[q] Cp. Job 38. 7.
[r] ch. 34. 11. Zeph. 2. 14.
[s] Jer. 51. 53. Amos 9. 2. Cp. Matt. 11. 23 & Luke 10. 15.
[t] Dan. 5. 22, 23. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
[u] Cp. Prov. 19. 21.
[v] ch. 37. 36.
[w] Ezek. 32. 23. Matt. 11. 23. Luke 10. 15.
[x] ch. 9. 4 & 10. 27.
[y] Cp. Jer. 50. 23.
[z] Cp. Deut. 4. 34.
[a] 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 12. Ps. 33. 11. Prov. 21. 30. Dan. 4. 31, 33, 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *he that smote... is persecuted, and none hindereth* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.*
[4] Heb. *he-goats.* [5] Or, *as the raiment of those that are slain* [6] Or, *a place of slaughter*
A.V. * Heb. *a stroke without removing.* † Or, *The grave.* ‡ Heb. *leaders.* Or, *great goats.* § Or, *O day star.*
‖ Or, *did not let his prisoners loose homewards?*

disannul it? [a]and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that [b]king Ahaz died was this [1][d]burden.

29 Rejoice not, [f]O Philistia, all of thee, not thou whole Palestina, because [g]the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a [2]basilisk, and his fruit shall be a *cockatrice, [h]fiery flying serpent. 30 And the firstborn of [i]the poor shall feed, and [j]the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and thy he remnant shall be slain. 31 [l]Howl, O [m]gate; cry, O city; thou art melted thou, whole away, [f]O Philistia, all of thee; [n]for there Palestina, *art* dissolved: cometh a smoke out of the north, and shall come from the north a smoke, [3]†[o]none standeth aloof at the *shall be* alone in his ‡appointed times. 32 What then shall shall *one* one then answer the messengers of the nation? That [q]the LORD hath founded Zion, and in her shall the the afflicted poor of his people take refuge. shall §trust in it.

15 1 The [4][d]burden of [s]Moab. For Because [5]in a the night [u]Ar of Moab is laid waste, *and* ‖brought to nought; for silence; because [5]in a the night [w]Kir of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to nought. silence; 2 [6]He he is gone up to [7]Bayith, Bajith, and to [x]Dibon, to the high places, to weep: Moab [y]howleth shall howl [8]over [z]Nebo, and [8]over [x]Medeba: on all their heads is *shall be* [cc]baldness, *and* every beard is cut off. 3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on their housetops, the tops of their houses, and in their broad places, streets, every one howleth, shall howl, ** weeping abundantly. 4 And [e]Heshbon crieth out, shall cry, and [e]Elealeh; Elealeh: their voice is shall be heard even unto [c]Jahaz: therefore the armed men soldiers of Moab shall cry aloud; his out; soul trembleth within life shall be grievous unto him. 5 My heart crieth shall cry out for Moab; her [9]nobles †his fugitives *shall flee* unto Zoar, [10]to an [c]Eglath-shelishiyah heifer of three years old: for by the [c]ascent mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of [e]Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of ‡‡destruction. 6 For the waters of [k]Nimrim shall be [11]§§desolate: for the grass hay is withered away, the tender grass faileth, there is no green thing. 7 [k]Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away [12]to the *brook of the willows. 8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim. 9 For the waters of [p]Dimon are shall be full of blood: for I will bring yet †more upon Dimon, [r]a lion lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

16 1 [t]Send ye the lambs for lamb to the ruler of the land from [13]‡[v]Sela [14]*which is* to toward the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. 2 For it shall be be, that, as as a wandering birds, bird as a scattered §cast out of the nest, so shall the daughters of Moab shall be at [a]the fords of Arnon. 3 Give ‖Take counsel, execute judgement judgment; [b]make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him the that wanderer. wandereth. 4 [15]Let [d]mine outcasts dwell with thee; as for Moab, thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for [16]the ** extortioner is brought to nought, spoiling at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, [17]††the oppressors are consumed

[a] ver. 26.
[b] 2 Kin. 16. 20.
[c] Jer. 48. 34.
[d] See ch. 13. 1.
[e] Jer. 48. 5.
[f] Ex. 15. 14. Cp. Ps. 60. 8 & 87. 4 & 108. 9.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 24.
[h] Cp. Num. 32. 36.
[i] ch. 30. 6. Num. 21. 6. Cp. Jer. 46. 22.
[j] Cp. ch. 29. 19 & Zeph. 3. 12.
[k] Jer. 48. 36.
[l] ch. 13. 6.
[m] ch. 24. 12.
[n] Cp. ch. 20. 1.
[o] Cp. ch. 5. 27 (for mg.).
[p] Cp. ver. 2.
[q] Ps. 87. 1, 5 & 102. 16 & 132. 13. Cp. ch. 28. 16.
[r] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25 & Jer. 50. 17.
[s] See Jer. ch. 48 & Ezek. 25. 8—11 & Amos 2. 1—3 & Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
[t] 2 Kin. 3. 4.
[u] Num. 21. 15, 28.
[v] ch. 42. 11. 2 Kin. 14. 7.
[w] Cp. ch. 16. 7, 11.
[x] Num. 21. 30.
[y] ch. 13. 6.
[z] Deut. 34. 1.
[a] Judg. 11. 18.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 4.
[cc] See ch. 3. 24.
[d] 1 Sam. 22. 3.
[e] Num. 32. 37.

R.V. [1] Or, *oracle* [2] Or, *adder* [3] Or, *there is no straggler in his ranks* [4] Or, *oracle concerning* [5] Or, *in the night* [6] Or, *Bayith and Dibon are gone up to the high places* [7] Or, *the temple* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, as otherwise read, *fugitives* [10] Or, as *an heifer of three years old* [11] Heb. *desolations.* [12] Or, *over* [13] Or, *Petra* [14] Or, *to* [15] According to many ancient versions, *Let the outcasts of Moab dwell with thee; be thou &c.* [16] Or, *extortion* [17] Heb. *the treaders down.*

A.V. * Or, *adder.* † Or, he shall *not* be *alone.* ‡ Or, *assemblies.* § Or, *betake themselves unto it.* ‖ Or, *cut off.* ** Heb. *descending into weeping,* or, *coming down with weeping.* †† Or, *to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer.* ‡‡ Heb. *breaking.* §§ Heb. *desolations.* * Or, *valley of the Arabians.* † Heb. *additions.* ‖ Or, *Petra:* Heb. *A rock.* § Or, *a nest forsaken.* ‖ Heb. *Bring.* ** Heb. *wringer.* †† Heb. *the treaders down.*

out of the land. 5 [a]And a throne in mercy shall be established in mercy, shall the throne be *established: and one shall sit thereon upon it in truth, in the tent tabernacle of David; judging, and seeking judgement, judgment, and swift to do hasting righteousness.

6 [d]We have heard of the pride of Moab, *that* Moab; he is very proud; proud: even [g]of his arrogancy, haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath; wrath: *but* his boastings are nought. lies *shall* not *be* so.
7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, [h]every one shall howl: for the ‡raisin-cakes foundations of [j]Kir-hareseth shall ye †mourn; mourn, utterly surely *they are* stricken. 8 For the fields of Heshbon languish, *and* [m]the vine of Sibmah; Sibmah: [2]the lords of the nations heathen have broken down the choice principal plants thereof; thereof, they reached are come even unto Jazer, they wandered into *through* the wilderness; wilderness: her branches were spread abroad, are ‡stretched out, they passed are gone over the sea. 9 Therefore [p]I will weep bewail with [m]the weeping of Jazer for the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for §the upon shouting for [s]thy summer fruits and upon for thy harvest the *battle* shout is fallen. 10 [t]And gladness is taken away, and [u]joy out of the fruitful plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no [x]singing, neither joyful noise: no [y]treader shall tread shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out out no wine [z]in the *their* presses; I have made *their* *vintage* shout to cease.
11 Wherefore [a]my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-heres. Kir-haresh. 12 And it shall come to pass, when Moab presenteth himself, it is seen that when [c]he wearieth himself upon [d]the high Moab is weary on place, and that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray, that pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD spake hath spoken concerning Moab ‖in time past. since that time. 14 But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, [b]as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be brought into contempt, contemned, with all his that great multitude; and the remnant shall be [c]very small and of no account. ‖feeble.

[a] ch. 32. 1, 2. Dan. 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33.
[b] ch. 21. 16.
[c] Cp. ch. 10. 22.
[d] Jer. 48. 29. Zeph. 2. 10.
[e] See ch. 13. 1.
[f] ch. 7. 8. Zech. 9. 1. See Jer. 49. 23–27 & Amos 1. 3–5.
[g] Judg. 3. 14. 2 Kin. 13. 20. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 1.
[h] ch. 15. 3.
[i] 2 Sam. 6. 19. Cp. ver. 9.
[j] 2 Kin. 3. 25. Cp. ch. 15. 1.
[k] Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 25.
[l] Mic. 4. 4.
[m] Jer. 48. 32.
[n] ch. 7. 16 & 8. 4.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21.
[p] Cp. ch. 15. 5.
[q] ch. 10. 16.
[r] Cp. ch. 24. 1.
[s] Cp. ver. 7.
[t] Jer. 48. 33.
[u] Cp. ch. 9. 3.
[v] See 2 Sam. 5. 18.
[w] ch. 24. 13.
[x] Cp. Judg. 9. 27.
[y] ch. 63. 3. Jer. 25. 30.
[z] ch. 5. 2.
[a] ch. 15. 5. Jer. 48. 36.
[b] Cp. Hos. 8. 14.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29.
[d] ch. 15. 2. Cp. Num. 22. 41 & 23. 14, 28.
[e] ch. 27. 9. Mic. 5. 13, 14.
[f] Ex. 34. 13. See Deut. 16. 21.
[g] Cp. ch. 27. 10.
[h] See Amos 2. 1–3.

1 The [3]burden of [f]Damascus.

17 Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.
2 The cities of [k]Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and [l]none shall make them afraid. 3 The fortress also shall cease from [n]Ephraim, and the kingdom [4]from [n]Damascus, and the remnant of Syria; Syria: they shall be as [o]the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.
4 And it shall come to pass in that day, in that day it shall come to pass, that [o]the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and [q]the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean. 5 And it shall be [r]as when the harvestman gathereth the standing corn, and his arm reapeth the ears; yea, reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as when one gleaneth he that gathereth ears in [v]the valley of Rephaim. 6 Yet [w]there shall be left therein gleanings, gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the [5]shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost branches of a fruitful tree, fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel.
7 [b]In At that day shall a man look unto to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. 8 [c]And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall he have respect to that which his fingers have made, either the [f]Asherim, groves, or the sun-images. **images.
9 [g]In that day shall his strong cities be as the a forsaken places bough,

R.V. [1] Or, *foundations* [2] Or, *her choice plants did break down the lords of nations* [3] Or, *oracle concerning*
[4] Or, *from Damascus; and the remnant of Syria shall &c.* [5] Heb. *beating.*
A.V. * Or, *prepared.* † Or, *mutter.* ‡ Or, *plucked up.* § Or, *the alarm is fallen upon, &c.* ‖ Or, *not many.*
** Or, *sun images.*

[1]in the wood and on the mountain top, and an uppermost branch, which were forsaken from before they left because of the children of Israel: and it shall be a there shall be desolation. 10 For Because [b]thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the [d]rock of thy [2]strength; strength, therefore thou plantest shalt thou plant [3]pleasant plants, and settest shalt set it with [4]strange slips: 11 in the day of thy planting thou hedgest it in, shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning thou makest shalt thou make thy seed to blossom flourish: but the harvest [5]fleeth away *shall be* *a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 Ah, Woe to the [f]the [6]uproar †multitude of many peoples, people, which roar make a noise like the roaring noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that rush make a rushing like the rushing of ‡mighty waters! 13 [g]The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: [i]but he *God* shall rebuke [7]them, and [8]they shall flee far off, and shall be chased [k]as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and [l]like the whirling dust §a rolling thing before the storm. whirlwind. 14 [m]At eventide And behold at behold terror eveningtide trouble; *and* before the morning [9]they are he *is* not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

18 1 Ah, Woe to the land [10]of the shadowing [n]rustling of with wings, which is beyond the rivers of [11][u]Ethiopia: 2 that [v]sendeth ambassadors by the sea, [12]even in vessels of [x]papyrus bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation [13][z]tall ‖scattered and smooth, peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning onward hitherto; **a nation [14]that [a]meteth meted out and treadeth trodden down, ††whose land the rivers [15]divide have spoiled! 3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and ye dwellers on the earth, when [a]an ensign is lifted up on the mountains, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the see ye mountains; and when the trumpet is blown, he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye. 4 For thus hath so the LORD said unto me, I will be still, take my rest, [c]and I will ‡‡behold consider in my dwelling place; [16]like place like a clear heat §§upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest. 5 [e]For afore the harvest, when the blossom is over, bud is perfect, and the flower becometh a ripening grape, sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruninghooks, and the spreading pruning hooks, take away branches shall he take away *and* cut down. *and* cut down the branches.

6 [e]They shall be left together unto the ravenous birds fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the ravenous birds fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. 7 [h]In that time shall a the present be brought unto the LORD of hosts of a people [j]tall ‖scattered and smooth, peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning onward hitherto; a nation that meteth meted out and treadeth down, trodden under foot, whose land the rivers divide have spoiled, to the place of the [n]name of the LORD of hosts, [o]the mount Zion.

19 1 The [17][p]burden of [q]Egypt. Behold, the LORD [r]rideth upon a swift cloud, and cometh unto shall come into Egypt: and [t]the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall [w]melt in the midst of it. 2 And I will [18]stir up *set* the Egyptians against the Egyptians: [y]and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, *and* kingdom against kingdom. 3 And the spirit of Egypt †shall be made void fail in the midst of it thereof; and I will [19]‡destroy

[a] See ch. 5. 26
[b] Ps. 106. 21.
[c] Ps. 11. 4.
[d] ch. 26. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 4, 18, 31.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 31. 3, 12, 13.
[f] See ch. 22. 5–7.
[g] Cp. ch. 33. 3.
[h] Ps. 68. 31. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 23(?) & Zeph. 3. 10(?).
[i] Ps. 9. 5. Cp. Joel 3. 2.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] See Ps. 1. 4.
[l] Ps. 83. 13.
[m] Cp. Ps. 30. 5.
[n] 2 Sam. 7. 13.
[o] Cp. ch. 25. 10.
[p] See ch. 13. 1.
[q] Cp. Joel 3. 19. See Jer. 46. 13–26 & Ezek. 29. 1–31. 2 & 31. 18–32. 32.
[r] Ps. 18. 10, 11 & 104. 3. Cp. Matt. 26. 64 & Rev. 1. 7.
[s] Cp. ch. 8. 8 & 17. 12.
[t] Ex. 12. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 3 & Jer. 43. 12 & 50. 2.
[u] 2 Kin. 19. 9.
[v] ch. 30. 4.
[w] ch. 13. 7. See Josh. 2. 11.
[x] Ex. 2. 3 (mg.).
[y] Cp. Judg. 7. 22.
[z] ver. 7.
[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 2

R.V. [1] The Sept. reads, *of the Amorites and the Hivites.* [2] Or, *strong hold* [3] Or, *plantings of Adonis* [4] Or, *vine slips of a strange god* [5] Or, *shall be a heap* [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Heb. *him.* [8] Heb. *he.* [9] Heb. *he is.* [10] Or, *shadowing with wings* [11] Heb. *Cush.* [12] Or, *and* [13] Or, *dragged away and peeled* [14] Or, *meted out and trodden down* Heb. *of line, line, and of treading down.* [15] Or, *have spoiled* [16] Or, *when there is* [17] Or, *oracle concerning* [18] Or, *join together* Or, *arm* [19] Heb. *swallow up.*

A.V. * Or, *removed in the day of inheritance, and* there shall be *deadly sorrow.* † Or, *noise.* ‡ Or, *many.* § Or, *thistle-down.* ‖ Or, *outspread and polished.* ** Or, *a nation that meteth out, and treadeth down.* Heb. *a nation of line, line, and treading under foot.* †† Or, *whose land the rivers despise.* ‡‡ Or, *regard my set dwelling.* §§ Or, *after rain.* * Heb. *mingle.* † Heb. *shall be emptied.* ‡ Heb. *swallow up.*

the [a]counsel thereof: and they shall seek [unto to] the idols, and to the [1]charmers, and [b] to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards. 4 And I will [2]give over the Egyptians will I [*give over] into the hand of [d]a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts. 5 And the waters shall fail from the [g]sea, and the river shall be wasted and [become dry. dried up.] 6 And [the rivers they shall turn shall stink; the [3]streams [of [4]Egypt the rivers far away; *and* the brooks of defence shall be [minished emptied] and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither away. 7 The [meadows paper reeds] by the [Nile, brooks,] by the [brink mouth] of the [Nile, brooks,] and [all that is every thing] sown by the [Nile, brooks,] shall [become dry, wither,] be driven away, [†]and be no more. 8 The [j]fishers also shall [lament, mourn,] and all they that cast angle into the [Nile brooks] shall [mourn, lament,] and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish. 9 Moreover they that work in [n][combed fine] flax, and they that weave [o]white cloth, [‡]networks, shall be [ashamed. confounded.] 10 And [her [6p]pillars they] shall be broken in [pieces,] the [§]purposes thereof, all [they [7]that [q]work for hire *shall be* grieved in soul. 11 [The sluices *and* ponds ‖for fish. Surely the] princes of [s]Zoan are [utterly foolish; fools,] the counsel of the [wisest counsellors wise counsellors] of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings? 12 Where [then *are* they? where] are thy [u]wise men? and let them tell thee [now; now,] and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed [concerning upon] Egypt. 13 The princes of [s]Zoan are become fools, the princes of [8x]Noph are deceived; they have caused Egypt to go astray, also seduced Egypt, *even* [**]*they* that are the [*corner stone stay] of [her tribes. the tribes thereof.] 14 The LORD hath mingled [††a]a [spirit of perverseness perverse spirit] in the midst [of her thereof:

[a] ver. 11.

[b] ch. 8. 19.
[c] Cp. ch. 24. 20 & 29. 9.

[d] ch. 20. 4. Jer. 46. 26. Ezek. 29. 19.
[e] ch. 9. 14.

[f] Jer. 50. 37 & 51. 30. Nah. 3. 13.
[g] Cp. Ezek. 32. 2 & Nah. 3. 8 (mg.).
[h] ch. 10. 32.
[i] ch. 37. 25 & mg. for mg.

[j] Cp. Num. 11. 5.
[k] ver. 21.
[l] Cp. ch. 30. 17 & 2 Kin. 7. 13.
[m] Cp. Zeph. 3. 9.

[n] Cp. Ezek. 27. 7.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 17.
[p] Cp. Gal. 2. 9.
[q] Jer. 46. 21.
[r] Cp. Gen. 28. 18.

[s] ch. 30. 4. Num. 13. 22. Ps. 78. 43.

[t] Cp. Obad. 21.

[u] 1 Kin. 4. 30. Acts 7. 22.
[v] Cp. ver. 25.

[w] Zech. 14. 16—18. Cp. ch. 2. 2.
[x] Jer. 2. 16 & 44. 1 & 46. 14, 19. Ezek. 30. 13, 16.
[y] Jer. 46. 25, 26.
[z] Judg. 20. 2 (mg.). 1 Sam. 14. 38 (mg.). Cp. Zech. 10. 4.
[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22.

and they have caused Egypt to [go astray err] in every work thereof, [c]as a drunken man [9]staggereth in his vomit. 15 Neither shall there be [for Egypt any work, *any* work for Egypt.] which the [e]head or tail, [palm-branch branch] or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Egypt be [f]like unto women: and it shall [tremble be afraid] and fear because of the [h]shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it. 17 And the land of Judah shall [become be] a terror unto Egypt, [10]every one [to whom mention is made mention] thereof shall be [that maketh afraid, afraid] in himself, because of the [purpose counsel] of the LORD of hosts, which he [purposeth hath determined] against it.

18 [k]In that day [there] shall [be] [l]five cities in the land of Egypt [that] [m]speak [‡‡]the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be [called called,] The city [§§]of [11]destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an [o]altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a [r]pillar at the border thereof to the LORD. 20 [r]And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and [t]he shall send them a saviour, and [12]a [defender, great one,] and he shall deliver them. 21 [v]And the LORD shall [13]be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that [day; and day. [w]yea, they] shall [worship with do] sacrifice and [oblation, and oblation; yea, they] shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and shall perform it. 22 [y]And the LORD shall smite [Egypt, smiting Egypt: he shall smite] and [healing; heal it:] and they shall return [unto *even* to] the LORD, and he shall be

R.V. [1] Or, *whisperers* [2] Or, *shut up* [3] Or, *canals* [4] Heb. *Mazor.* [5] Or, *cotton* [6] Or, *foundation* [7] Or, *that make dams* [8] Or, *Memphis* [9] Or, *goeth astray* [10] Or, *every one that maketh mention thereof, to him shall they turn in fear* [11] Or, *Heres* Or, according to another reading, *the sun* [12] Or, *a mighty one* [13] Or, *make himself known*
A.V. * Or, *shut up.* † Heb. *and shall not be.* ‡ Or, *white works.* § Heb. *foundations.* ‖ Heb. *of living things* ** Or, *governors.* Heb. *corners.* †† Heb. *a spirit of perverseness.* ‡‡ Heb. *the lip.* §§ Or, *of Heres*, or, *of the sun.*

intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 [a]In that day shall there be a high way out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria; [f]and the Egyptians shall worship with the Assyrians.

24 In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, *even* [h]a blessing in the midst of the earth: 25 for that land whom the LORD of hosts hath blessed them, shall bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt [k]my people, and Assyria [m]the work of my hands, and [n]Israel mine inheritance.

20 [1]In the year that [1p]Tartan came unto [q]Ashdod, (when him, he) Sargon the king of Assyria sent and fought against Ashdod, Ashdod and took it; 2 at that time the LORD spake the LORD spake *by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go, Go and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking [u]naked and barefoot. 3 And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot [2]three years [v]for a sign and wonder a wonder upon Egypt and upon [3w]Ethiopia; 4 so shall the [x]king of Assyria lead away †the captives Egyptians of Egypt, prisoners, and the exiles of Ethiopia captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even and with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the ‡shame of Egypt. 5 [z]And they shall be dismayed afraid and ashamed, because ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory. 6 And the inhabitant of [d]this coastland §isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, [f]whither we fled flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and [we,] how shall we escape?

21 [1]The [4b]burden of the wilderness desert of [c]the sea.
[d]As whirlwinds in [e]the South sweep through, south pass through; *so* it cometh from the wilderness, desert, from a terrible land.
2 A [5]‖grievous vision is declared unto me; [g]the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O [‘]Elam; Elam: besiege, O [j]Media; all the [l]sighing thereof [6]have I made to cease. 3 Therefore are my loins filled with anguish; pain: [o]pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman in travail that travaileth: I am [7]pained so that I cannot hear: I was bowed down at the hearing *of it*; I am so that I cannot see. was dismayed at the seeing *of it*.
4 **My heart [8]panteth, horror hath panted, fearfulness affrighted me: [r]the twilight that I desired night of my pleasure hath been he ††turned into trembling fear unto me. 5 [‘]They prepare Prepare the table, they [9]set the watch, they eat, they watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: rise up, arise, ye princes, *and* [t]anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman; watchman, let him declare what he seeth: seeth. 7 [10]and when he seeth [11]a troop, [12]horsemen in pairs, [11]a troop And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* [11]a troop chariot of camels, camels; and he shall hearken hearkened diligently with much heed. heed: 8 And ††he cried as a lion: cried, A O Lord, My lord, [y]I stand continually upon the watch-tower watchtower in the day-time, and daytime, and I am set in my ward [13]§§ whole nights: 9 and, behold, here [14]cometh a troop chariot of men, [12]horsemen in pairs. *with* a couple of horsemen.
[a]And he answered and said, [b]Babylon is fallen, is fallen; [c]and all the graven images of her gods are he hath broken unto the ground. 10 O thou [e]my threshing, and the [15]*corn of my floor: that which I have

[1p] 2 Kin. 18. 17.
[q] 1 Sam. 5. 1.
[r] Cp. Deut. 28. 67.
[s] Jer. 51. 39, 57.
[t] 2 Sam. 1. 21.
[u] Mic. 1. 8, 11. Cp. 1 Sam. 19. 24.
[v] Cp. ch. 8. 18.
[w] ch. 18. 1 & mg. for mg.
[x] ch. 19. 4.
[y] Hab. 2. 1.
[z] ch. 30. 3, 5. Cp. ch. 37. 9.
[a] Cp. Hab. 2. 2.
[b] Jer. 51. 8. Cited Rev. 14. 8 & 18. 2.
[c] ch. 46. 1.
[d] Jer. 47. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 29, 31.
[e] Jer. 51. 33. Amos 1. 3. Cp. Mic. 4. 13.
[f] Cp. ch. 37. 6.

R.V. [1] The title of the Assyrian commander in chief. [2] Or, *to be for three years a sign &c.* [3] Heb. *Cush.* [4] Or, *oracle concerning* [5] Or, *hard* [6] Or, *will I make* [7] Heb. *bent.* [8] Heb. *wandereth.* [9] Or, *spread the carpets* [10] Or, *and he saw...and he hearkened* [11] Or, *a chariot* Or, *chariots* [12] Or, *a pair of horsemen* [13] Or, *every night* [14] Or, *come chariots of men* [15] Heb. *son.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of Isaiah.* † Heb. *the captivity of Egypt.* ‡ Heb. *nakedness.* § Or, *country.* ‖ Heb. *hard.* ** Or, *My mind wandered.* †† Heb. *put.* ‡‡ Or, *cried as a lion.* §§ Or, *every night.* * Heb. *son.*

heard [from of] the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

11 The [1b]burden of [e]Dumah.
One [He] calleth [unto to] me out of [e]Seir, Watchman, [2]what of the night? Watchman, [2]what of the night? 12 The watchman said, The morning [3]cometh, and also [j]the night: if ye will inquire, [l]inquire ye: [4]turn ye, return, come.

13 The [5b]burden upon [n]Arabia.
In the [6]forest [7]in [n]Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye [o]travelling companies of [n]Dedanites. Dedanim. 14 Unto him that The inhabitants [8]was thirsty they brought water; [9]the inhabitants of the land of Tema [8]brought water to him that of the land of [9]Tema did meet the fugitives with was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him their bread. 15 For they fled away that fled. [f]from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war. 16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, [u]according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of [v]Kedar shall fail: 17 and the residue of the number of the [t]archers, the mighty men of the children of [v]Kedar, shall be few diminished: [z]for the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel hath spoken it.

1 The [1b]burden of [i]the
22 valley of vision.
What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops? 2 O thou Thou that art full of shoutings, stirs, a tumultuous city, [d]a joyous town; city: thy slain *men* are [e]not slain with the sword, neither are they nor dead in battle. 3 [g]All thy rulers fled away are fled together, they were are bound [10§]by the archers: all that were are found of in thee were are bound together, [11]they *which* have fled afar off. from far. 4 Therefore said I, Look away from me, me; [‖a]I will weep bitterly; bitterly, [12]labour not to comfort me, for because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people. 5 For it is [d]a day of discomfiture, trouble, and of [f]treading down, and of [g]perplexity, perplexity [h]from by the Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts in [i]the valley of vision; a vision, breaking down of the walls, and a of crying to the [13]mountains. 6 And [k]Elam bare the quiver, quiver with [14]chariots of men *and* horsemen; horsemen, and [m]Kir [**]uncovered the shield. 7 And it came shall come to pass, that [††]thy choicest valleys were shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array [‡‡]at the gate. 8 And he took away discovered [p]the covering of Judah; Judah, and thou didst look in that day to [r]the armour in of the house of the forest. 9 And ye saw Ye have seen also [s]the breaches of the city of David, that they were are many: and [t]ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool. 10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and ye brake down the houses the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall. 11 [t]Ye made also a reservoir ditch between [w]the two walls for the water of [x]the old pool: but [y]ye looked not have not looked unto [15]him that had done this, the maker thereof, neither had [ye] respect unto him that fashioned it long ago. 12 And in that day [a]did the Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to [bb]baldness, and to [c]girding with sackcloth: 13 and behold, behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh flesh, and drinking wine: [f]let us eat and drink, drink; for to-morrow to morrow we shall die. 14 And the LORD of hosts [h]revealed himself it was revealed in mine ears by the in mine ears, LORD of hosts, Surely [i]this iniquity shall not be [16]purged from you [j]till ye die, saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts.

[a] Jer. 9. 1. Mic. 1. 8.
[b] See ch. 13. 1.
[c] Gen. 25. 14. 1 Chr. 1. 30.
[d] Cp. ch. 37. 3.
[e] Deut. 2. 8. Ezek. 35. 2.
[f] ch. 10. 6 & 18. 2.
[g] Mic. 7. 4.
[h] ch. 2. 12–17.
[i] ver. 5. Jer. 21. 13. Cp. Joel 3. 12, 14.
[j] Cp. Job 36. 20 & Amos 5. 8.
[k] See ch. 11. 11.
[l] Cp. Ps. 37. 36.
[m] 2 Kin. 16. 9.
[n] Gen. 25. 3. Jer. 25. 23, 24.
[o] Cp. Gen. 37. 25.
[p] ch. 30. 1.
[q] Job 6. 19.
[r] 1 Kin. 10. 17.
[s] ver. 5, 10. Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 5.
[t] Cp. Neh. 3. 16.
[u] See ch. 16. 14.
[v] ch. 60. 7. Gen. 25. 13. Ps. 120. 5, 6. S. of S. 1. 5. Jer. 2. 10 & 49. 28. Ezek. 27. 21.
[w] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4.
[x] Cp. ch. 7. 3 & 2 Kin. 20. 20 & 2 Chr. 32. 3, 4 & Ecclus. 48. 17.
[y] Cp. ch. 5. 12.
[z] ch. 1. 20.
[a] Cp. Joel 2. 17.
[bb] See ch. 3. 24.
[c] See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[d] ch. 32. 13.
[e] Lam. 4. 9.
[f] ch. 56. 12. Wisd. 2. 6. Cited 1 Cor. 15. 32.
[g] Cp. ch. 1. 10.
[h] ch. 5. 9.
[i] Cp. ch. 27. 9 & 1 Sam. 3. 14.
[j] Cp. ver. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *oracle concerning* [2] Or, *what* hour [3] Or, *is come* [4] Or, *come ye again* [5] Or, *oracle* [6] Or, *thickets* [7] Or, according to the ancient versions, *at evening* [8] Or, *is thirsty bring ye* [9] Or, as otherwise read, *ye inhabitants of the land of Tema, meet* [10] Or, *without the bow* [11] Or, *which had fled from far* [12] Or, *hasten* [13] Or, *mountain* [14] Or, *troops* [15] Or, *the maker thereof* [16] Or, *expiated by*

A.V. * Or, *bring ye.* † Or, *for fear.* Heb. *from the face.* ‡ Heb. *bows.* § Heb. *of the bow.* ‖ Heb. *I will be bitter in weeping.* ** Heb. *made naked.* †† Heb. *the choice of thy valleys.* ‡‡ Or, *toward.*

15 Thus saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this [1]treasurer, even unto [b]Shebna, which is over the house, *and* *say*, 16 What doest hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, [c]that thou hast hewed thee out here a a sepulchre? sepulchre here, *as* he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* graving that graveth an habitation for himself in the rock! a rock? 17 Behold, [†]the LORD will hurl carry thee away violently [2]as a with [‡]a mighty *strong* man; yea, he will [3]wrap thee up closely. captivity, and will surely cover thee. 18 He will surely violently [4]turn and toss thee like a ball into a [§]large country; country: there shalt thou die, and there shall be [m]the chariots of thy glory, thou glory *shall be* the shame of thy lord's house. 19 [o]And I will thrust drive thee from thine office, thy station, and from thy station state shall he pull thee down. 20 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant [q]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah: 21 and [q]I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be [s]a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah. 22 [u]And the key of the house of David will I lay [v]upon his shoulder; [w]and so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. 23 And I will fasten him [a]as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be [x]for a throne of glory glorious throne to his father's house. 24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, every small vessel, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups cups, even to all the ‖vessels of flagons. 25 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts,

[a] Cp. ch. 33. 20 & 54. 2. Eccles. 12. 11.
[b] ch. 36. 3, 11, 22 & 37. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 18, 26, 37 & 19. 2.
[c] 2 Chr. 16. 14.
[d] See ch. 13. 1.
[e] Cp. Jer. 25. 22 & 27. 2, 3. See Ezek. 26. 2—28. 24 & Joel 3. 4—8 & Amos 1. 9, 10 & Zech. 9. 2—4.
[f] Matt. 27. 60.
[g] ver. 14. 1 Kin. 10. 22 & 22. 48.
[h] ch. 24. 10.
[i] Jer. 2. 10. See Gen. 10. 4.
[j] Cp. Dan. 3. 21.
[k] ch. 20. 6 (for mg.). Cp. Gen. 10. 5 & mg. for mg.
[l] ver. 4, 12. Gen. 10. 15. Josh. 19. 28. Jer. 25. 22 & 27. 3. Ezek. 27. 8 & 32. 30. Joel 3. 4. Zech. 9. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 36. 9.
[n] See Jer. 2. 18 & mg.
[o] Cp. ver. 25.
[p] See Ezek. 27. 3—23.
[q] ch. 36. 3 & 37. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 18, 26, 37 & 19. 2.
[r] ver. 12.
[s] Gen. 45. 8.
[t] Cp. Gen. 10. 15.
[u] Rev. 3. 7.
[v] ch. 9. 6.
[w] Cp. Job 12. 14.
[x] Cp. Rev. 3. 21.
[y] Cp. Ezek. 28. 7.
[z] Cp. Ex. 14. 21.

shall [a]the nail that was is fastened in a the sure place give way; be removed, and it shall be hewn cut down, and fall, fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off; off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

1 The [5][d]burden of [e]Tyre.

23 Howl, ye [g]ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, [h]so that there is no house, no entering in: from [i]the land of Kittim Chittim it is revealed to them. 2 Be [**]still, ye inhabitants of [k]the [6]isle; thou whom the merchants of [l]Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished. 3 And on by great waters the seed of [n]Shihor, Sihor, the harvest of the Nile, river, was *is* her revenue; and she was [p]the is a mart of nations. 4 Be thou ashamed, O [l]Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strong hold strength of the sea, saying, I have not travailed, travail not, nor brought forth, bring forth children, neither have I nourished do I nourish up young men, nor brought bring up virgins. 5 [7]When As at the report cometh to concerning Egypt, they shall *so* shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre. 6 [r]Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of [k]the [6]isle. 7 Is this your joyous *city*, [t]whose antiquity is [8]of ancient days, whose days? her own feet carried shall carry her [††]afar off to sojourn. sojourn? 8 Who hath purposed this taken this counsel against Tyre, [9]the crowning *city*, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth? 9 The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, [‡‡][y]to [10]stain the pride of all glory, *and* to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth. 10 [11]Pass through thy land as the Nile, a river, O daughter of Tarshish: Tarshish: there is no girdle *about thee* more any more. 11 [z]He hath stretched out [§§]strength. his hand over the sea, he hath shaken shook

R.V. [1] Or, *steward* [2] Or, *O thou* strong *man* [3] Or, *lay fast hold on thee* [4] Or, *wind thee round and round like a ball* and toss thee [5] Or, *oracle concerning* [6] Or, *coastland* [7] Or, *As at the report concerning Egypt, so &c.* [8] Or, *of ancient days? her own feet shall carry &c.* [9] Or, *that giveth crowns* [10] Heb. *profane.* [11] Or, *Overflow*

A.V. * Or, *O he.* † Or, *the* LORD *who covered thee with an excellent covering, and clothed thee gorgeously, shall surely, &c.* ‡ Heb. *the captivity of a man.* § Heb. *large of spaces.* ‖ Or, *instruments of viols.* ** Heb. *silent.* †† Heb. *from afar off.* ‡‡ Heb. *to pollute.* §§ Heb. *girdle.*

the kingdoms: the LORD hath
given commandment concerning / a commandment *against †the merchant
[1b]Canaan, / city, to destroy the ‡strong
holds thereof. 12 And he said,
Thou shalt no more rejoice, O
thou oppressed virgin / virgin, daughter
of [d]Zidon: arise, [e]pass over to
[f]Kittim; even there / Chittim; there also shalt thou have no
rest. 13 Behold, / Behold the land of [g]the
Chaldeans; this people [2]is no more; / was not, *till*
the Assyrian [3]hath appointed it [i]for [4]the / founded it for them that
beasts of / dwell in the wilderness: they set
up [5k]their towers, / the towers thereof, they [6]overthrew / raised up the
palaces thereof; *and* he made / brought it
a / to ruin. 14 [n]Howl, ye ships of
Tarshish: for your strong hold / strength is
laid waste. 15 And it shall come
to pass in that day, that Tyre
shall be forgotten [p]seventy years,
according to the days of one
king: after the end of [p]seventy
years [7]it §shall be unto Tyre as in the / sing
song of the / as an harlot. 16 Take an harp,
go about the city, thou harlot
that hast been forgotten; make
sweet melody, sing many songs,
that thou mayest be remem-
bered. 17 And it shall come to
pass after the end of [p]seventy
years, that the LORD will visit
Tyre, and she shall return / turn to her
hire, and [v]shall play the harlot / commit fornication
with all the kingdoms of the
world upon the face of the earth.
18 And her merchandise and her
hire shall be holiness to the
LORD: it shall not be treasured
nor laid up; for her merchandise
shall be for them that dwell
before the LORD, to eat suf-
ficiently, and for [8]‖durable
clothing.

24 [1]Behold, [b]the LORD mak-
eth the [9]earth empty,
and maketh it waste, and
**turneth it upside down, and

a Hos. 4. 9. Cp. Lam. 4. 16. See ch. 3. 1—3.
b See Hos. 12. 7 (mg.).
c Cp. Ezek. 7. 12, 13.
d See ver. 2.
e ver. 6.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 47. 1 & 48. 14.
h Cp. Jer. 15. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 72. 9 (for mg.) & 74. 14 (for mg.).
j ver. 1, 6.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1 & Jer. 6. 27.
l See ch. 1. 20.
m Cp. ch. 16. 8 & Hos. 4. 3.
n See ver. 1.
o Num. 35. 33.
p Jer. 25. 11, 22.
q Cp. ch. 2. 6, 8.
r Zech. 5. 3, 4.
s Cp. Ps. 5. 10.
t Cp. Joel 1. 10, 12.
u Jer. 7. 34. Hos. 2. 11. Cp. Amos 8. 10.
v Rev. 17. 1, 2.
w Cp. Amos 6. 5, 6.
x Cp. ch. 34. 11.
y ch. 23. 1.
z Cp. ver. 7 & Ps. 144. 14 & Joel 1. 5.
a Cp. Joel 1. 12.
b ch. 13. 9.

scattereth abroad the inhabit-
ants thereof. 2 [a]And it shall
be, as with the people, so with
the ††priest; as with the servant,
so with his master; as with the
maid, so with her mistress; [c]as
with the buyer, so with the
seller; as with the lender, so
with the borrower; [h]as with the
taker of usury, so with the giver
of usury to him. 3 [j]The earth / land
shall be utterly emptied, and
utterly spoiled; / spoiled: [l]for the LORD hath
spoken this word. 4 [m]The earth
mourneth and fadeth away, the
world languisheth and fadeth
away, [10]‡‡the lofty / haughty people of the
earth do languish. 5 The earth
also is °polluted / defiled under the inhabit-
ants thereof; because [q]they
have transgressed the laws,
changed the ordinance, broken
the everlasting covenant. 6 There-
fore [r]hath the curse devoured
the earth, and they that dwell
therein [s]are found guilty / desolate: therefore
the inhabitants of the earth are
burned, and few men left. 7 [t]The
new wine mourneth, the vine
languisheth, all the merry-
hearted do sigh. 8 [u]The mirth
of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of
them that rejoice endeth, the
joy of the harp ceaseth. 9 They
shall not drink wine [w]with a
song; strong drink shall be
bitter to them that drink it.
10 [x]The city of [11]confusion is
broken down: [y]every house is
shut up, that no man may come
in. 11 [z]There is a crying in the / for
streets because of the wine / wine in the streets; [a]all joy is
darkened, the mirth of the land
is [12]gone. 12 In the city is left
desolation, and the gate is smitten
with destruction. 13 For / When thus
shall it / it shall be in the midst of the earth / land

R.V. [1] Or, *the merchant people* [2] Or, *was not* [3] Or, *founded* [4] Or, *them that dwell in the wilderness* [5] Or, *the towers thereof* [6] Or, *raised up* [7] Or, *shall Tyre sing as an harlot* [8] Or, *stately* [9] Or, *land* and so in vv. 3, 4, &c. [10] Or, *the high ones of the people* [11] Or, *wasteness* See Gen. 1. 2. [12] Heb. *gone into captivity.*

A.V. * Or, *concerning a merchantman.* † Heb. *Canaan.* ‡ Or, *strengths.* § Heb. *it shall be unto Tyre as the song of an harlot.* ‖ Heb. *old.* ** Heb. *perverteth the face thereof.* †† Or, *prince.* ‡‡ Heb. *the height of the people.*

among the peoples, people, *there shall be* [a]as the [1]shaking of an olive tree, *and* as the grape gleanings gleaning grapes when the vintage is done. 14 These They shall lift up their voice, they shall shout; sing for the majesty of the LORD LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea. 15 [c]Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the [2]east, *fires, even the name of the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel [g]in the [3]isles of the sea.

16 [i]From the [†]uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glory to [k]the righteous. But I said, [4]I pine away, I pine away, ‡My leanness, my leanness, woe is unto me! [m]the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously. 17 [o]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth. 18 [o]And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for [s]the windows from on high are opened, open, and [u]the foundations of the earth do shake. 19 The earth is utterly broken, broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly. 20 The earth [w]shall stagger reel to and fro like a drunken man, drunkard, and shall be moved to and fro removed like a hut cottage; and [y]the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it, it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD [z]shall [5§]punish the host of the [6]high ones *that are* on high, and [b]the kings of the earth upon the earth. 22 [e]And they shall be gathered together, ‖[f]as prisoners are gathered in the [7**]pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days [b]shall they be [8††]visited. 23 [c]Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed; for ashamed, when [d]the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and [9‡‡]before his [10]ancients gloriously.

25 1 O LORD, [f]thou art my God; [h]I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things, *even* things; *thy* [j]counsels of old, in old *are* faithfulness *and* truth. 2 For thou hast made of a city [l]an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built. 3 [n]Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee. 4 [p]For thou hast been a strong hold strength to the poor, a strong hold strength to the needy in his distress, [q]a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, [r]when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. 5 [t]As the heat in a Thou shalt bring dry place shalt thou bring down the noise of down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry strangers; as place; *even* the heat by with the shadow of a cloud, cloud: the song branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low. 6 And [v]in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all peoples people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, [x]of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined. 7 And he will [11§§]destroy [v]in this mountain the face of the covering that is *cast over all peoples, [a]and the veil vail that is spread over all nations. 8 [c]He hath swallowed will swallow up death for ever in victory; and [d]the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and [g]the reproach rebuke of his people shall he take away

[a] ch. 17. 6. Cp. Mic. 7. 1.
[b] ch. 29. 6.
[c] See ch. 13. 10.
[d] Ps. 99. 1, 2. Mic. 4. 7.
[e] Cp. ch. 45. 6.
[f] Ex. 15. 2.
[g] ch. 11. 11 & mg. for mg.
[h] Cp. Ps. 107. 32.
[i] Cp. ver. 14.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 25.
[k] Cp. ch. 26. 2 & 60. 21.
[l] Cp. ch. 17. 1 & Jer. 51. 37.
[m] ch. 21. 2 & 33. 1.
[n] Cp. ch. 18. 7.
[o] Jer. 48. 43, 44. Cp. Job 20. 24 & Amos 5. 19.
[p] Nah. 1. 7.
[q] ch. 4. 6.
[r] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
[s] See Gen. 7. 11.
[t] Cp. ch. 32. 2.
[u] Ps. 18. 7. Ecclus. 16. 19.
[v] ch. 2. 2, 3 & 11. 9 & 24. 23.
[w] Cp. ch. 19. 14 & 29. 9.
[x] Cp. Ps. 63. 5.
[y] Cp. ver. 5, 6.
[z] ch. 10. 12 & mg. for mg.
[a] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 15.
[b] Ps. 76. 12. Cp. ch. 10. 12 & 31. 8.
[c] Cited 1 Cor. 15. 54. Cp. Hos. 13. 14.
[d] Rev. 7. 17. Cp. ch. 30. 19.
[e] Mic. 4. 11, 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 42. 7 & Jer. 37. 16 (mg.) & 38. 6 (mg.).
[g] Cp. ch. 37. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *beating.* [2] Or, *lights* Or, *fires* [3] Or, *coastlands* [4] Heb. *Leanness to me.* [5] Heb. *visit upon.* [6] Heb. *height.* [7] Or, *dungeon* [8] Or, *punished* [9] Or, *before his ancients* shall be *glory* [10] Or, *elders* [11] Heb. *swallow up.*

A.V. * Or, *valleys.* † Heb. *wing.* ‡ Heb. *Leanness to me,* or, *My secret to me.* § Heb. *visit upon.* ‖ Heb. *with the gathering of prisoners.* ** Or, *dungeon.* †† Or, *found wanting.* ‡‡ Or, there shall be *glory before his ancients.* §§ Heb. *swallow up.* * Heb. *covered.*

from off all the earth: [a]for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; [c]we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, [e]we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. 10 For [f]in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and [g]Moab shall be *trodden down [in his place, under him,] even as straw is †trodden down [‡in the water of for] the dunghill. 11 [i]And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst [2thereof, of them,] as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: [3]and [k]he shall [lay low bring down] [4]his pride [5]together with the [craft spoils] of [4]his their hands. 12 And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls [6]hath shall he [brought bring] down, [laid lay] low, and [brought bring] to the ground, even to the dust.

26 1 In that day [o]shall this song be sung in the land of [Judah; Judah;] We have a strong city; [q]salvation will [he God] appoint for walls and bulwarks. 2 [s]Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth [the ‡truth] may enter in. 3 [7u]Thou wilt keep *him* [8]in §perfect peace, *whose* [9]‖mind *is* stayed *on thee*: because he trusteth in thee. 4 Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in [10]the LORD JEHOVAH is [11]an **everlasting [rock. strength:] 5 [w]For he [hath brought bringeth] down them that dwell on [high, high;] the lofty [city: city,] he layeth it [low, low;] he layeth it [low, low,] even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust. 6 The foot shall tread it [down; down,] even the feet of [z]the poor, and the steps of [z]the needy. 7 The way of the just is [12]uprightness: [b]thou that art upright thou, most upright, dost [13direct weigh] the path of the just. 8 Yea, in the way of thy [judgements, judgments,] O LORD, have we waited for thee; [to [d]thy name and to [d]thy memorial the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name, is the desire of our soul.] and to the remembrance of thee. 9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee [14]early: [h]for when thy [judgements judgments] are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world [will] learn righteousness. 10 [j]Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not learn [righteousness; righteousness:] in the land of uprightness will he deal [wrongfully, unjustly,] and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

11 LORD, *when* [l]thy hand is lifted up, [yet m]they [see not will not see]: but they shall [see 15*thy* zeal for the people, and be see, and be ashamed for *their* envy ††at ashamed] the people; yea, the [16n]fire of thine enemies shall devour [thine adversaries. them.] 12 LORD, thou wilt ordain [p]peace for us: for thou [hast also also hast] wrought all our works [for ‡‡in] us. 13 O LORD our God, [r]other lords beside thee have had dominion over [us; us:] [t]but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. 14 [17]*They are* dead, they shall not live; *they are* [18]deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. 15 [v]Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the [nation; nation;] thou art glorified: [19x]thou [hast enlarged hadst removed] *it* far *unto* all the [borders ends] of the [land. earth.]

16 LORD, [y]in trouble have they [20]visited thee, they poured out a [21]§§prayer *when* thy chastening was upon them. 17 [a]Like as a

a See ch. 1. 20.
b 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 37. 23.
c ch. 26. 8. Ge. Gen. 49. 18 & Ps. 27. 14.
d Ex. 3. 15.
e Ps. 9. 14.
f See ver. 6.
g See ch. 15. 1.
h ver. 16. Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 12.
i Cp. ch. 16. 12.
j See Ps. 73. 3—11.
k Cp. ch. 16. 14.
l Cp. Mic. 5. 9.
m Cp. ch. 5. 12.
n Ps. 21. 9. Cp. ch. 33. 14.
o Cp. ch. 27. 2.
p ch. 9. 7. Mic. 5. 5.
q Cp. ch. 60. 18.
r Cp. ch. 2. 8 & 2 Kin. 16. 3, 4.
s Ps. 118. 19, 20.
t Cp. ch. 2. 20 & Ps. 20. 7. See 2 Kin. 18. 4—6.
u Cp. ch. 30. 15.
v ch. 9. 3.
w ch. 25. 12.
x Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
y Hos. 5. 15. See ch. 37. 1—4.
z Cp. ch. 25. 4.
a See ch. 13. 8.

R.V. 1 Another reading is, *in the dunghill.* 2 Or, *of them* 3 Or, *but* 4 Or, *their* 5 Or, *for all the craft*
6 Or, *shall he bring down, lay low, and bring &c.* 7 Or, *a stedfast mind thou keepest in perfect peace, because it &c.*
8 Heb. *peace, peace.* 9 Or, *imagination* 10 Heb. *Jah Jehovah.* See ch. 12. 2. 11 Or, *a rock of ages* 12 Or, *a right*
way; the path of the just thou directest aright 13 Or, *level* 14 Or, *diligently* 15 Or, *and be ashamed, in their envy*
at the people 16 Or, *the fire of thine adversaries shall devour them* 17 Or, *The dead live not, the deceased rise not*
18 Or, *shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* 19 Or, *thou hadst removed it far* unto *all the ends of the earth* 20 Or, *looked for*
21 Heb. *whisper.*

A.V. * Or, *threshed.* † Or, *threshed in Madmenah.* ‡ Heb. *truths.* § Heb. *peace, peace.*
‖ Or, *thought, or, imagination.* ** Heb. *the rock of ages.* †† Or, *toward thy people.* ‡‡ Or, *for us.*
§§ Heb. *secret speech.*

woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been [1]before thee, O LORD. 18 [b]We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; [2]neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. 19 [f]Thy dead *men* shall live, *together with* my dead bodies shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in the dust: for [h]thy dew is *as* the dew of [3]herbs, and the earth shall cast forth [4]the dead.

20 Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were [l]for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. 21 [n]For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: [p]the earth also shall disclose her [*]blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

27 1 In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong [q]sword shall punish [s]leviathan the [5]†piercing serpent, even [s]leviathan the crooked [6]serpent; and he shall slay [t]the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that day: sing ye unto her, [7]"A vineyard of red wine. 3 I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. 4 Fury is not in me: would that who would set the briers and thorns were against me in battle! battle? I would march upon †go through them, I would burn them together. 5 Or else let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; yea, and let him he shall make peace with me. 6 [p][a]In days to come shall He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: root; Israel shall blossom and bud: bud, and they shall fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 [c]Hath he smitten him, him, §[d]as he smote those that smote him? or is he slain [e]according to the slaughter [10]of them that were slain by him? 8 [11][g]In measure, [12]‖when thou sendest her away, it shooteth forth, thou dost contend wilt debate with her; it: [**][i]he hath removed *her* with stayeth his rough blast wind in the day of the east wind. 9 Therefore by this By this therefore shall [j]the iniquity of Jacob be [13]purged, purged: and this is all the fruit [14]of taking to take away his sin; [k]when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, *so that* the [m]Asherim groves and †† the sun-images shall rise no more. not stand up. 10 [o]For Yet the defenced city is solitary, *shall be* desolate, *and* an the habitation deserted and forsaken, forsaken, and left like a the wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof. 11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off off: the women shall come, and set them on fire: [r]for it is a people of no understanding: understanding: therefore he that made them will not have compassion upon mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the LORD shall [15]beat off *his fruit*, [w]from the flood channel of the River river unto the brook stream of Egypt, and ye shall be [16]gathered [17]one by one, O ye children of Israel.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [y]a the great

a ch. 37. 31. Hos. 14. 5, 6.
b ver. 17.
c Hos. 6. 1, 2.
d See ch. 37. 36—38.
e ch. 37. 18, 19.
f Cp. Ezek. 37. 12 & Dan. 12. 2 & Hos. 13. 14 & 2 Esd. 7. 32.
g Cp. Jer. 10. 24.
h Cp. Hos. 14. 5.
i Cp. Jer. 18. 17.
j Cp. ch. 22. 14.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 4.
l ch. 10. 25.
m See Deut. 16. 21.
n Mic. 1. 3.
o ch. 17. 9 & 32. 14, 19. Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Mic. 5. 11.
p Cp. ch. 24. 5.
q Cp. Jer. 47. 6.
r Deut. 32. 28. See ch. 30. 16—18.
s Ps. 74. 14.
t ch. 51. 9. Ezek. 29. 3.
u ch. 5. 7.
v Cp. ch. 26. 1.
w See Gen. 15. 18.
x Cp. ch. 10. 17.
y Lev. 25. 9. Cp. Matt. 24. 31 & Rev. 11. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *at thy presence* [2] Or, *neither have inhabitants of the world been born* [3] Or, *light* [4] Or, *the shades* Heb. *Rephaim.* [5] Or, *gliding* Or, *fleeing* [6] Or, *winding* [7] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *A pleasant vineyard* [8] Or, *of* [9] Or, *In the generations that come* [10] Or, *of their slain* [11] The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [12] Or, *by sending her away* [13] Or, *expiated* [14] Or, *to take away* [15] Or, *beat out* his corn [16] Or, *gleaned* [17] Or, *one to another*

A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Or, *crossing like a bar.* ‡ Or, *march against.* § Heb. *according to the stroke of those.* ‖ Or, *when thou sendest it forth.* ** Or, *when he removeth it.* †† Or, *sun images.*

trumpet shall be blown; and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and they that were the outcasts in the land of Egypt; and they shall worship the LORD in the holy mountain mount at Jerusalem.

28 Woe to the crown of pride of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, and to the fading flower whose glorious beauty of his glorious beauty, is a fading flower, which is are on the head of the fat valley valleys of them that are overcome with wine! 2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, one, which as a tempest of hail, hail and a destroying storm, as a tempest flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall he cast down to the earth with the hand. 3 The crown of pride of pride, the drunkards of Ephraim Ephraim, shall be trodden under foot feet: 4 and the fading flower of his glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, *and* as the firstripe fig hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up. 5 In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people: people, 6 and for a spirit of judgement judgment to him that sitteth in judgement, judgment, and for strength to them that turn back the battle at to the gate. 7 But these they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are gone out astray of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are gone astray out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgement. judgment. 8 For all tables are full of vomit *and* filthiness, *so that there is* no place *clean*. 9 Whom will shall he teach knowledge? and whom will shall he make to understand the message § doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts? breasts. 10 For it is precept precept ‖ *must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little. little: 11 For with stammering lips and with another tongue will he speak to this people: people. 12 To To whom he said, This is the rest, give ye rest rest *wherewith* ye to him that is weary may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear. 13 Therefore shall But the word of the LORD be was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little; that they may might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. 15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us; us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves: 16 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone of sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. 17 And I will make judgement Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place. 18 And your covenant with death shall be

a ch. 11. 11, 16. Mic. 7. 12.
b Jer. 6. 10.
c Cp. ch. 2. 2.
d Cp. Hos. 7. 5.
e Cited 1 Cor. 14. 21. See ch. 5. 26—29.
f ch. 30. 15. Cp. Matt. 11. 28, 29.
g Cp. ch. 8. 7.
h ver. 15, 18.
i ver. 1.
j ch. 8. 15.
k Cp. Amos 8. 1, 2.
l ver. 22. ch. 29. 20.
m Hos. 9. 10. Mic. 7. 1.
n Wisd. 1. 16.
o ch. 2. 11.
p ver. 2, 18. Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8.
q Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 28.
r Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
s Cp. ch. 38. 6.
t Cited Rom. 9. 33 & 1 Pet. 2. 6. Cp. Ps. 118. 22 & Matt. 21. 42 & Acts 4. 11.
u Cp. ch. 3. 12.
v ch. 14. 32.
w Hos. 4. 11.
x Cp. ch. 33. 6 (mg.) & 1 Cor. 3. 11.
y ch. 9. 15 & 56. 10, 12.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 13.
a ver. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *lost* [2] Heb. *smitten down.* [3] Or, *with violence* [4] Or, *to* [5] Or, *reel* [6] Or, *stagger*
[7] Or, *Whom shall he teach... and whom shall he make... breasts. For &c.* [8] Or, *report* [9] Or, *rule* [10] Or, *For with stammering lips* [11] Heb. *Sheol.* [12] Or, *have laid*
A.V. * Heb. *broken.* † Heb. *with feet.* ‡ Heb. *swalloweth.* § Heb. *the hearing?* ‖ Or, *hath been.*
** Heb. *stammerings of lips.* †† Or, *he hath spoken.*

disannulled, and your agree-
ment with [1]hell shall not stand;
when the overflowing scourge
shall pass through, then ye shall
be *trodden down by it. 19 As From
often as it passeth through, the time that it goeth forth it shall take
you; you: [b]for morning by morning
shall it pass through, over, by day and
by night: and it shall be nought but a vexation
[d]terror only †to understand the [2]message. report.
20 For the bed is shorter than
that a man can stretch himself
on it; it: and the covering narrower
than that he can wrap himself
in it. 21 For the LORD shall rise
up [f]as in mount Perazim, he
shall be wroth [h]as in the valley
of [i]Gibeon; Gibeon, that he may do his
work, his strange work, work; and bring
to pass his act, his strange act.
22 Now therefore be ye not
[l]scorners, mockers, lest your bands be made
strong: for [m]a consummation, and that I have heard from the
determined, have I heard from the Lord, the
Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even
LORD of hosts, determined upon the whole [3]earth.
23 Give ye ear, and hear my
voice; hearken, and hear my
speech. 24 Doth the plowman
plow continually all day to sow? doth he
continually open and break the
clods of his ground? 25 [p]When
he hath made plain the face
thereof, doth he not cast abroad
the [4]fitches, and scatter the cum-
min, and put cast in ‡the wheat in rows principal wheat
and the barley in the appointed place appointed barley and
the spelt §rie in the border thereof their ‖place? 26 5**[s]For
his God doth instruct him aright, to discretion,
and doth teach him. 27 For the
fitches are not threshed with a
sharp *threshing* threshing instrument, neither
is a cart wheel turned about
upon the cummin; but the
fitches are beaten out with a
staff, and the cummin with a rod.
28 [6]Bread *corn* is ground; for bruised; because he

a Jer. 32. 19. Cp. ch. 9. 6.
b Cp. ch. 50. 4.
c Ezek. 43. 15 (mg.).
d Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 18.
e Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 9.
f Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 20 & 1 Chr. 14. 11.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1 & Ezek. 4. 2.
h See Josh. 10. 10—14.
i 2 Sam. 5. 25 (mg.). 1 Chr. 14. 16. See Josh. 9. 3.
j Cp. Ezek. 27. 22 & 26. 8.
k Cp. ch. 2. 11, 12.
l ver. 14.
m ch. 10. 23.
n See ch. 8. 19.
o ch. 17. 13. Ps. 18. 42.
p Cp. ch. 55. 10, 11.
q Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 37. 36 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11, 12.
s Cp. ch. 21. 10.
t Cp. Zech. 12. 9. See Mic. 4. 11—13.
u ch. 17. 14. Cp. Job 20. 8.
v Cp. Ps. 73. 20 & 90. 5.

will not ever be threshing it: and it, nor
though break *it with* the wheel of his cart and cart,
his horses scatter it, he doth not grind it.
nor bruise it *with* his horsemen.
29 This also cometh forth from
the LORD of hosts, which is
[a]wonderful in counsel, and ex-
cellent in [7]wisdom. working.

29 1 [8]Ho ††Woe to [9][c]Ariel, to Ariel,
‡‡the city [e]where David
encamped dwelt! add ye year to
year; let the feasts come round: them §§kill sacrifices. 2 then Yet
will I I will distress Ariel, and there
shall be mourning heaviness and lamentation sorrow:
[10]and she it shall be unto me as
[c]Ariel. 3 [g]And I will camp
against thee round about, and
will lay siege against thee [j]with
a fort, mount, and I will raise siege works forts
against thee. 4 [k]And thou shalt
be brought down, and shalt speak
out of the ground, and thy speech
shall be low out of the dust; dust, and
thy voice shall be be, as [n]of one that
hath a familiar spirit, out of the
ground, and thy speech shall
[11]*whisper out of the dust.
5 But Moreover the multitude of thy
[12]foes strangers shall be like [o]small dust,
and the multitude of the terrible
ones *shall be* as chaff that passeth
away: [q]yea, it shall be at an
instant suddenly. 6 [13][r]She shall Thou shalt be
visited of the LORD of hosts
with thunder, and with earth-
quake, and great noise, with
whirlwind storm and tempest, and the
flame of a of devouring fire. 7 And
[t]the multitude of all the nations
that fight against [c]Ariel, even
all that fight against her and
her strong hold, munition, and that distress
her, shall be [u]as a dream, a vision of dream of a night
the night. vision. 8 [v]And it shall It shall even be as when an
hungry man dreameth, and, be-
hold, he eateth; but he awaketh,

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Or, *report* [3] Or, *land* [4] Or, *black cummin (Nigella sativa)* [5] Or, *And he traineth each of them aright; his God doth teach him* [6] Or, *Is bread corn crushed? Nay, he will not ever be threshing it, and driving his cart wheels and his horses over it; he doth not crush it* [7] Or, *effectual working* [8] Or, *Woe to* [9] That is, *The lion of God* or, *The hearth of God.* [10] Or, *yet* [11] Or, *chirp* [12] Heb. *strangers.* [13] Or, *There shall be a visitation from the LORD &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *a treading down to it.* † Or, when *he shall make* you *to understand doctrine.* ‡ Or, *the wheat in the principal* place, *and barley in the appointed* place. § Or, *spelt.* ‖ Heb. *border?* ** Or, *And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him.* †† Or, *O Ariel,* that is, *the lion of God.* ‡‡ Or, *of the city.* §§ Heb. *cut off the heads.* * Heb. *peep,* or, *chirp.*

and his soul is empty: or as when
a thirsty man dreameth, and, be-
hold, he drinketh; but he awaketh,
and, behold, he is faint, and his
soul hath appetite: so shall the
multitude of all the nations be,
that fight against mount Zion.
9 [1]Tarry ye Stay yourselves, and wonder; [2b]take *cry
your pleasure and be blind ye out, and cry: they are
drunken, but not with wine;
[c]they stagger, but not with
strong drink. 10 [e]For the LORD
hath poured out upon you the
spirit of deep sleep, and hath
closed [3]your eyes, the prophets; eyes: the prophets and
your heads, the seers, †rulers, the seers hath he covered.
11 And all vision the vision of all is become unto
you as the words of a [4‡]book that
is [i]sealed, which men deliver to
one that [5]is learned, saying,
Read this, I pray thee: and he
saith, I cannot, cannot; for it is sealed:
12 and the book is delivered to
him that is not learned, saying,
Read this, I pray thee: and he
saith, I am not learned.
13 And Wherefore the Lord said, For-
asmuch as [m]this people [n]draw
nigh *unto me*, and near *me* with their mouth mouth, and
with their lips do honour me,
but have removed their heart
far from me, and their fear of toward
me is a commandment of men which hath been me is taught by the precept of
[6]taught *them* men: 14 therefore, behold,
§[q]I will [7]proceed to do a mar-
vellous work among this people,
even a marvellous work and a
wonder: and for [s]the wisdom of their
wise men shall perish, and the
understanding of their prudent
men shall be hid.
15 Woe unto [u]them that seek
deep to hide their counsel from
the LORD, and their works are
[w]in the dark, and they say,
Who seeth us? and who knoweth
us? 16 [8y]Ye turn things upside down! Shall Surely your turning of things upside
the potter down shall be counted esteemed as clay; the potter's clay:
that the thing made should for shall the work say of him
that made it, He made me not; not?
or shall the thing framed say of
him that framed it, He hath had no
understanding? 17 Is it not yet
a very little while, [a]and Lebanon
shall be turned into a fruitful
field, and the fruitful field shall
be counted for esteemed as a forest? 18 And in
that day shall [d]the deaf hear
[f]the words of [9]the book, and
[g]the eyes of the blind shall see
out of obscurity obscurity, and out of dark-
ness. 19 [h]The meek also ‖shall
increase their joy in the LORD,
and the poor among men shall
rejoice in the Holy One of Is-
rael. 20 For the terrible one is
brought to nought, and [j]the
scorner ceaseth, is consumed, and all they
that watch for iniquity are cut
off: 21 that [10]make a man an
offender in a cause, for a word, and [k]lay a
snare for him that reproveth in
the gate, and [l]turn aside the
just with for a thing of nought.
22 Therefore thus saith the LORD,
[o]who redeemed Abraham, con-
cerning the house of Jacob: Jacob, Jacob
shall not now be ashamed, neither
shall his face now wax pale.
23 [11]But when he seeth his
children, [p]the work of mine
hands, in the midst of him, they
shall sanctify my name; yea, [r]they shall name, and
sanctify the Holy One of Jacob,
and shall stand in awe of fear the God of
Israel. 24 They also [t]that err erred
in spirit [12**]shall come to under-
standing, and they that murmur murmured
shall learn [13]doctrine.

30 [1]Woe to [v]the rebellious
children, saith the LORD,
[x]that take counsel, but
not of me; and that [14]cover with

a Cp. Ps. 107. 33, 35.
b Cp. ch. 22. 12, 13.
c Cp. ch. 19. 14 & 24. 20.
d Cp. ch. 32. 3 & 35. 5 & Matt. 11. 5.
e Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Rom. 11. 8.
f ver. 12.
g Cp. ch. 35. 5 & Matt. 11. 5.
h ch. 61. 1. Cp. ch. 14. 32 & Zeph. 3. 12 & Matt. 5. 3.
i ch. 8. 16. Dan. 12. 4.
j ch. 28. 14, 22.
k Amos 5. 10. Cp. Ps. 127. 5.
l Amos 5. 12.
m Cited Matt. 15. 8, 9 & Mark 7. 6, 7. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
n Cp. ch. 1. 12 & 58. 2.
o Cp. ch. 51. 2.
p ch. 19. 25 & 60. 21. Cp. Ps. 100. 3.
q Hab. 1. 5. See ch. 3. 1—4.
r ch. 8. 13.
s Jer. 49. 7. Cited 1 Cor. 1. 19.
t Cp. ch. 28. 7.
u Cp. ch. 30. 1.
v Cp. ch. 1. 2, 4.
w Ezek. 8. 12.
x Cp. ch. 29. 15.
y See ch. 10. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *Be ye amazed* [2] Or, *blind yourselves and be blind* [3] Or, *your eyes; the prophets, and &c.* [4] Or, *writing* [5] Heb. *knoweth writing* (or *letters*). [6] Or, *learned* by rote [7] Or, *again do* Heb. *add to do.* [8] Or, *O your perversity!* [9] Or, *a book or writing* [10] Or, *make men to offend by their words* [11] Or, *But when his children see &c.* [12] Heb. *shall know understanding.* [13] Or, *instruction* [14] Or, *weave a web* Or, *pour out a drink offering* Or, *make a league*
A.V. * Or, *take your pleasure, and riot.* † Heb. *heads.* ‡ Or, *letter.* § Heb. *I will add.* ‖ Heb. *shall add.* ** Heb. *shall know understanding.*

[a]a covering, but not of my spirit,
that they may add sin to sin:
2 [c]that walk to go down into
Egypt, and have not asked at
my mouth; to [1]strengthen them-
selves in the strength of Pharaoh,
and to trust in the shadow of
Egypt! 3 [e]Therefore shall the
strength of Pharaoh be your
shame, and the trust in the
shadow of Egypt your confusion.
4 For his princes are/were at [g]Zoan,
and [h]his ambassadors are come/came to
[i]Hanes. 5 They shall all be/were all ashamed
of [j]a people that cannot/could not profit
them, that are not/nor be an help nor profit,
but a shame, and also a reproach.
6 The [2m]burden of [n]the beasts
of [o]the South./south:
Through/into the land of trouble and
anguish, from whence come the
lioness and the/young and old lion, the viper and
[q]fiery flying serpent, they will
carry their riches upon the
shoulders of young asses, and
their treasures upon the bunches
of camels, to a people that shall
not profit *them*. 7 For Egypt/the Egyptians
[s]helpeth/shall help in vain, and to no purpose:
therefore have I [3]called her [t]Rahab/cried *concerning this,
that sitteth/Their strength *is* to sit still. 8 Now go,
[v]write it before them on a tablet,/in a table,
and inscribe/note it in a book, that it
may be for †the time to come
[4]for ever and ever./ever: 9 [x]For it/That this is a
rebellious people, lying children,
children that will not hear the
[5]law of the LORD: 10 [z]which say
to [a]the seers, See not; and to
the prophets, Prophesy not unto
us right things, speak unto us
[c]smooth things, prophesy de-
ceits: 11 get you out of the way,
turn aside out of the path, cause
the Holy One of Israel to cease
from before us. 12 Wherefore
thus saith the Holy One of Is-

a ch. 25. 7.
b Cp. ch. 5. 8, 20.
c ch. 31. 1 & 36. 6.
d Ps. 62. 3.
e Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 20. 5.
f Ps. 2. 9.
g See ch. 19. 11.
h Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
i Cp. Jer. 43. 7.
j Cp. ver. 7 & Jer. 2. 36.
k Hos. 14. 1.
l Cp. Ex. 14. 14.
m See ch. 13. 1.
n Cp. ch. 51. 9 & Ps. 68. 30.
o Gen. 12. 9 & mg. Cp. Acts 8. 26.
p ch. 31. 1, 3. Cp. Hos. 14. 3.
q Cp. Deut. 8. 15.
r Cp. Lev. 26. 8 & Deut. 32. 30.
s ch. 36. 6.
t ch. 51. 9. Ps. 89. 10 (mg.).
u Cp. Hab. 2. 3.
v Hab. 2. 2.
w ch. 5. 16.
x ver. 1.
y Ps. 2. 12 & 34. 8. Prov. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7.
z Amos 2. 12. Cp. Amos 7. 12, 13.
a See 1 Sam. 9. 9.
b Cp. ch. 14. 32.
c Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 13. See Jer. 28. 1—11 & Ezek. 13. 8—16.
d 1 Kin. 22. 27. Ps. 127. 2. Cp. Ezek. 4. 10, 11.
e Cp. ch. 3. 1, 2.

rael, Because ye despise this
word, and trust in ‡[b]oppression
and perverseness, and stay thereon;/thereon:
13 therefore this iniquity shall
be to you [d]as a breach ready to
fall, swelling out in a high wall,
whose breaking cometh suddenly
at an instant. 14 And he shall
break it [f]as a potter's vessel is broken,/the breaking of §the potters'
breaking it in pieces without sparing;
vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare:
so that there shall not be found
among the pieces thereof/in the bursting of it a sherd to take
fire from the hearth, or to take
water withal out of the cistern./pit.
15 For thus said/saith the Lord GOD,
the Holy One of Israel,/Israel; In [k]re-
turning and [l]rest shall ye be
saved; in quietness and in con-
fidence shall be your strength:
and ye would not. 16 But ye
said, No,/No; for we will flee upon
[p]horses; therefore shall ye flee:
and, We will ride upon the swift;
therefore shall they that pursue
you be swift. 17 [r]One thousand
shall flee at the rebuke of one;
at the rebuke of five shall ye
flee: till ye be left as [6]‖a beacon
upon the top of a mountain, and
as an ensign on an hill. 18 And
therefore will the LORD [u]wait,
that he may be gracious unto
you, and therefore will he be
[w]exalted, that he may have
mercy upon you: for the LORD
is a God of judgement;/judgment: [y]blessed are
all they that wait for him.
19 For [7]the people shall dwell
[b]in Zion at Jerusalem: thou
shalt weep no more;/more: he will surely/be
be/very gracious unto thee at the
voice of thy cry; when he shall
hear,/hear it, he will answer thee. 20 [8]And
though the Lord give you the
[d]bread of adversity/adversity, and the [d]water
of **affliction, [e]yet shall not thy
[9]teachers [10]be hidden/removed into a corner any

R.V. [1] Or, *flee to the strong hold of Pharaoh* [2] Or, *oracle concerning* [3] Or, *cried concerning this, They are* but *arrogancy: be still* [4] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *for a witness for ever* [5] Or, *teaching* [6] Or, *a mast* [7] Or, *O people that dwellest in Zion at Jerusalem* [8] Or, *And the Lord will give...and thy teachers shall not &c.* [9] Or, *teacher* [10] Or, *hide themselves*

A.V. * Or, *to her.* † Heb. *the latter day.* ‡ Or, *fraud.* § Heb. *the bottle of potters.* ‖ Or, *a tree bereft of branches*, or, *boughs*; or, *a mast.* ** Or, *oppression.*

more, but thine eyes shall see thy [1]teachers: 21 [b]and thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is [c]the way, walk ye in [it,] when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left. 22 [And ye shall defile / Ye shall defile also] the [overlaying / covering] of *thy graven images of silver, and the [plating / ornament] of thy molten images of gold: [h]thou shalt [2]†cast them away as [an / a] [3]unclean thing / menstruous cloth]; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. 23 [i][And he / Then shall] [shall / he] give [k]the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the [ground, / earth,] and it shall be fat and plenteous: [m]in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures. 24 [o]The oxen likewise and the young asses that [till / ear] the ground shall eat [4]savoury / †clean] provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. 25 And [r]there shall be upon every [lofty / high] mountain, and upon every §high hill, rivers *and* streams of [waters, / waters] in the day of the great slaughter, [v]when the towers fall. 26 [w]Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that [y]the LORD bindeth up [z]the [hurt / breach] of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, ‖and [in thick rising / the burden *thereof*] [smoke / is **heavy]: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue [is] as a devouring fire: 28 and [f]his [breath / breath,] is [h]as an overflowing stream, that reacheth even unto [shall reach to the midst of] the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of [5]vanity: and [a bridle that causeth / *there shall be* a bridle in] to err *shall be* in the jaws of the peoples. [the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.] 29 Ye shall have a [song / song,] as in the night [6]when a holy [feast / solemnity] is kept; and gladness of heart, [d]as when one goeth with a pipe to come into [e]the mountain of the LORD, to [f]the ††[Rock / mighty One] of Israel. 30 And the LORD [g]shall cause ††his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, [j]and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, with [7]a blast, / scattering, [l]and tempest, and hailstones. 31 For through the voice of the LORD shall the Assyrian be [broken in pieces, / beaten down,] [8]n which smote with a rod. 32 And [every / §§*in* every place] [9]stroke / of the [10]appointed staff, / where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall *lay upon him, *it* [p]shall be with tabrets and harps: and [q]in battles of shaking will he fight †[with / them. / it.] 33 For [a Topheth / Tophet] is [prepared / ordained] ‡of old; yea, for the king it is [made ready / prepared]; he hath made it deep and large: [t]the pile thereof is fire and much wood; [u]the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

31 [1] Woe to [x]them that go down to Egypt for [help, / help;] and stay on [horses, / horses;] and [a]trust in chariots, because they are [many, / many;] and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but [b]they look not unto [c]the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD! 2 [d]Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, [e]and will not §call back his words: but [g]will arise against the house of the [evil-doers, / evildoers,] and against the help of [i]them that work iniquity. 3 Now the Egyptians are men,

a ch. 37. 29.
b Cp. Jer. 31. 33, 34.
c ch. 35. 8. Cp. Acts 9. 2.
d 1 Sam. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 1. 40.
e ch. 2. 3.
f ch. 26. 4 & 44. 8. Deut. 32. 18.
g Ps. 18. 13.
h ch. 2. 20 & 31. 7. Cp. Hos. 14. 8.
i Cp. ch. 32. 20 & Ps. 144. 13, 14.
j ch. 29. 6.
k Cp. Jer. 5. 24.
l ch. 28. 2. Cp. Josh. 10. 11.
m Cp. Ps. 65. 13.
n ch. 9. 4. Cp. Mic. 6. 9.
o See Gen. 45. 6.
p Ex. 15. 1.
q ch. 11. 15 & 19. 16. Cp. ch. 2. 19.
r Cp. ch. 33. 21 & Ps. 107. 35 & Joel 3. 18.
s 2 Kin. 23. 10. Jer. 7. 31.
t Ezek. 24. 9, 10.
u Ps. 18. 8. Ezek. 20. 48.
v ch. 32. 19. Cp. ch. 2. 15.
w ch. 60. 19, 20.
x ch. 30. 2 & 36. 6.
y Cp. Hos. 6. 1.
z Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.
a Ps. 20. 7. Cp. ch. 30. 16 & 36. 9.
b Cp. ch. 22. 11.
c ch. 1. 4 & 5. 19, 24 & 10. 20, *al.*
d Cp. Ps. 94. 8–10.
e Cp. Num. 23. 19.
f ch. 11. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 8.
g Cp. ch. 22. 14.
h Cp. ch. 8. 8 & Nah. 1. 8.
i Ps. 94. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *teacher* [2] Heb. *scatter.* [3] Heb. *menstruous.* [4] Heb. *salted.* [5] Or, *destruction* [6] Or, *when a feast is hallowed of doom* (Heb. *foundation*) [7] Or, *crushing* [8] Or, *with his rod shall he smite* him [9] Heb. *passing.* [10] Or, *staff*

A.V. * Heb. *the graven images of thy silver.* † Heb. *scatter.* ‡ Or, *savoury.* Heb. *leavened.* § Heb. *lifted up.* ‖ Or, *and the grievousness of flame.* ** Heb. *heaviness.* †† Heb. *Rock.* ‡‡ Heb. *the glory of his voice.* §§ Heb. *every passing of the rod founded.* * Heb. *cause to rest upon him.* † Or, *against them.* ‡ Heb. *from yesterday.* § Heb. *remove.*

and not God; and their horses [a]flesh, and not [spirit: and when spirit. When] the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall [stumble, fall,] and he that is holpen shall [fall, fall down,] and they all shall fail together. 4 For thus [saith the LORD hath the LORD spoken] unto me, [c]Like as [when] the lion [growleth] and the young lion [over roaring on] his prey, [if when] a multitude of shepherds [be is] called forth against him, he will not be [dismayed afraid at of] their voice, nor abase himself for the *noise of them: [g]so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight [1upon for] mount Zion, and [1upon for] the hill thereof. 5 [h]As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts [protect defend] Jerusalem; [he will protect and defending also he will] deliver [it, he will pass it; and passing] over [and he will] preserve *it*. 6 [j]Turn ye unto him [2]from whom [3]ye have [k]deeply revolted, [the children of Israel have O children of Israel. deeply revolted.] 7 For in that day [m]they shall cast away every man [every man shall cast away] his idols of silver, and [†]his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin. 8 [n]Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of [a mighty men,] man; and the sword, not of [a mean man,] shall devour him: [and but] he shall flee [‡]from the sword, and his young men shall [become be §discomfited.] [9]tributary. 9 And [r]his rock [‖he of terror,] shall pass [away by reason of] over to [**]his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be [dismayed at afraid of] [s]the ensign, saith the LORD, whose [t]fire is in Zion, and his [u]furnace in Jerusalem.

32 1 Behold, [w]a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in [judgement. judgment.] 2 [z]And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; [b]as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a [††]great rock in a weary land. 3 [b]And the eyes of them that see shall not be [4]dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken. 4 The heart also of the [5‡‡]rash shall understand knowledge, [d]and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak [§§]plainly. 5 [e]The [6]vile person shall be no more called [7]liberal, nor the [8]churl said to be bountiful. 6 For [f]the [6]vile person will speak [9]villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise [profaneness, hypocrisy,] and to utter error against the LORD, [i]to make empty the soul of the hungry, and [he to will] cause the drink of the thirsty to fail. 7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: [l]he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the [10meek poor] with lying words, even *when the needy speaketh right. 8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and [11in by] liberal things shall he [continue. †stand.]

9 [o]Rise up, ye women [p]that are at [ease, *and* ease;] hear my [voice; voice,] ye [12]careless [daughters, daughters;] give ear unto my speech. 10 [13]For ‡Many days [beyond a year and years] shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the [ingathering gathering] shall not come. 11 Tremble, ye women [p]that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: [v]strip you, and make you bare, [x]and [14]gird *sackcloth* upon your loins. 12 [y]They shall [smite lament] upon [for] the [breasts teats,] for §the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine. 13 [a]Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; ‖[c]yea, upon all the houses of joy

a Jer. 17. 5.
b See ch. 29. 18.
c Hos. 11. 10. Amos 1. 2 & 3. 8.
d ch. 35. 6.
e Cp. ch. 5. 20.
f 1 Sam. 24. 13.
g Cp. ch. 42. 13.
h Deut. 32. 11. Cp. Ps. 91. 4.
i Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15.
j Cp. ch. 30. 15.
k ch. 1. 5.
l Mic. 2. 1, 2.
m ch. 2. 20 & 30. 22.
n ch. 37. 36.
o See ch. 3. 16—4. 1.
p Amos 6. 1.
q Cp. Gen. 49. 15 & Prov. 12. 24.
r Deut. 32. 31. See ch. 30. 29.
s ch. 11. 10 & 59. 19 (mg.).
t ch. 30. 33.
u Ps. 21. 9. Mal. 4. 1.
v Cp. ch. 47. 2, 3.
w Ps. 72. 1, 2. Jer. 23. 5. See ch. 11. 1—4.
x See Gen. 37. 34.
y Cp. ch. 24. 7.
z ch. 4. 6 & 25. 4.
a ch. 7. 23 & 34. 13. Hos. 9. 6.
b ch. 33. 21.
c Cp. ch. 24. 11, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *against* [2] Or, *from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted* [3] Heb. *they.* [4] Or, *closed* [5] Heb. *hasty.* [6] Or, *fool* See 1 Sam. 25. 25. [7] Or, *noble* [8] Or, *crafty* [9] Or, *folly* [10] Or, *poor* [11] Or, *by liberal things shall he stand* [12] Heb. *confident.* [13] Or, *After a year and days* Heb. *Days above a year.* [14] Or, *put a girdle upon*

A.V. * Or, *multitude.* † Heb. *the idols of his gold.* ‡ Or, *for fear of the sword.* § Or, *tributary.* Heb. *for melting, or, tribute.* ‖ Heb. *his rock shall pass away for fear.* ** Or, *his strength.* †† Heb. *heavy.* ‡‡ Heb. *hasty.* §§ Or, *elegantly.* * Or, *when he speaketh* against *the poor* in *judgment.* † Or, *be established.* ‡ Heb. *Days above a year.* § Heb. *the fields of desire.* ‖ Or, *burning upon, &c.*

in the joyous city: 14 for Because the palace palaces shall be forsaken; the populous multitude of the city shall be deserted left; 1the *hill forts and the watch-tower towers shall be for dens for ever, [c]a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks; 15 until [e]the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and [f]the wilderness become be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest. 16 Then judgement judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness shall abide remain in the fruitful field. 17 [i]And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and confidence assurance for ever. 18 And my people shall abide dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. 19 [m]But places; When it shall hail, in the coming downfall of down on the forest; †[n]and the city shall be utterly laid low. low in a low place. 20 [p]Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of the ox and the ass.

33 1 [s]Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! When when thou hast ceased shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou hast made shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. 2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; [v]we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. 3 [x]At the noise of the tumult the peoples are people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations are were scattered. 4 And your spoil shall be gathered as *like* the caterpiller gathering gathereth of the caterpiller: [a]as locusts the running to and fro leap of locusts shall they leap he run upon it. them. 5 [b]The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgement judgment and righteousness. 6 [2d]And there shall be stability wisdom and knowledge in thy times, abundance of salvation, wisdom shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength and knowledge: ‡the fear of the LORD is his treasure.

7 Behold, their §valiant ones shall cry without: [g]the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly. 8 [h]The high ways highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: [j]he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth not no man. 9 [k]The land earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and withereth away ‖hewn down: Sharon is like [3l]a desert wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off *their* leaves. fruits. 10 [o]Now will I arise, rise, saith the LORD; now will I lift up myself. be exalted; now will I be exalted. lift up myself. 11 [q]Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath breath, is [r]a fire that *as* fire, shall devour you. 12 And the peoples people shall be as the burnings of lime: [r]as thorns cut down, that are up shall they be burned in the fire.

13 Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might. 14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; trembling fearfulness hath surprised the godless hypocrites. [t]Who among us shall dwell [u]with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? 15 [w]He that walketh **righteously, and speaketh ††uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of [4]‡‡oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of §§blood, [y]and shutteth his

[a] Cp. Joel 2. 4, 5.
[b] ch. 2. 17 & 5. 15, 16.
[c] Jer. 2. 24.
[d] Cp. ch. 39. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 11. 2 & Joel 2. 28.
[f] ch. 35. 1, 2. Cp. ch. 29. 17.
[g] Cp. ch. 36. 22 & 2 Kin. 18. 37.
[h] Cp. Judg. 5. 6.
[i] James 3. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 27 & Ps. 72. 3 & 119. 165.
[j] Cp. ver. 1. See 2 Kin. 18. 14—17.
[k] ch. 24. 4. Cp. Nah. 1. 4.
[l] See Deut. 1. 1 (for mg.).
[m] ch. 28. 2, 17.
[n] ch. 26. 5.
[o] Ps. 12. 5 & 68. 1. Cp. ch. 10. 26.
[p] Eccles. 11. 1. Cp. ch. 30. 23.
[q] Cp. ch. 59. 4 & Ps. 7. 14.
[r] ch. 10. 16, 17. Cp. Ps. 80. 16.
[s] ch. 21. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 14.
[t] Cp. Ps. 15. 1 & 24. 3.
[u] ch. 66. 15. Heb. 12. 29.
[v] ch. 25. 9 & 26. 8.
[w] Cp. Ps. 15. 2 & 24. 4.
[x] ch. 17. 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 7.
[y] Ps. 119. 37.

R.V. [1] Or, *Ophel* [2] Or, *And abundance of salvation wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times* [3] Or, *the Arabah* [4] Or, *fraud*

A.V. * Or, *clifts and watchtowers.* † Or, *and the city shall be utterly abased.* ‡ Heb. *salvations.* § Or, *messengers.* ‖ Or, *withered away.* ** Heb. *in righteousnesses.* †† Heb. *uprightnesses.* ‡‡ Or, *deceits.* §§ Heb. *bloods.*

eyes from looking upon / seeing evil; 16 he shall dwell on *high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: [a]his bread shall be given him / him; his waters shall be sure. 17 [c]Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: [d]they shall behold †a far stretching land / †the land that is very far off. 18 [f]Thine heart shall muse on the terror: [h]where is meditate terror. Where is [2]he that counted, the scribe? where is [i]he that weighed *the tribute*? the ‡receiver where is [k]he that counted the towers? 19 [l]Thou shalt not see a / the fierce people, a people [m]of a deep / deeper speech that thou canst not / than thou canst perceive; of a [3]strange tongue §stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand. 20 Look upon Zion, the city of our [4]solemnities: [n]thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tent / tabernacle [q]that shall not be removed, the stakes whereof taken down; not one of the stakes shall never be plucked up, / thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. 21 But there the LORD will be with us in / glorious LORD *will be* majesty, unto us [5]a place ‖of [r]broad rivers and streams; [t]wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby. 22 For the LORD is our [v]judge, the LORD is our **[x]lawgiver, the LORD is our [z]king; he will save us. 23 ††Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not strengthen the foot of / well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: [b]then was / is the prey of a great spoil divided; [c]the lame took / take the prey. 24 And the inhabitant shall not say, [e]I am sick: [f]the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

34 [1]Come near, [i]ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye peoples / people: let the earth hear, and the fulness thereof / ‡‡all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it. 2 For the LORD hath indignation / indignation of the LORD against all the is upon all nations, and fury against / *his* fury upon all their host / armies: he hath [6][b]utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter. 3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and [c]the their stink of their carcases shall / come up out of come up, their carcases, and [g]the mountains shall be melted with their blood. 4 [j]And all the host of heaven shall [7]be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fade away, / fall down, as the leaf fadeth from / falleth off off / from the vine, and as a fading *leaf* / falling *fig* from the fig tree. 5 For my sword hath drunk its fill / shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon [e]Edom, / Idumea, and upon the people [p]of my [8]curse, to judgement. / judgment. 6 The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, *and* with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: [s]for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Edom. / Idumea. 7 And the [u]wild-oxen §§unicorns shall [w]come down with them, and [y]the bullocks with [y]the bulls; and their land shall be drunken / *soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. 8 [a]For it is the day of the LORD'S vengeance, *and* the year of recompence in / recompences for the controversy of Zion. 9 [d]And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. 10 [g]It shall not be quenched night nor day; [h]the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: [j]from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever

[a] ch. 30. 23, 25.
[b] Cp. Josh. 6. 21.
[c] ch. 6. 5. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
[d] Cp. ch. 54. 2, 3.
[e] Joel 2. 20.
[f] Cp. Ps. 37. 10.
[g] Cp. Ezek. 39. 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 20 (for mg.).
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 14.
[j] Joel 2. 31 & 3. 15. Matt. 24. 29. Acts 2. 20. Rev. 6. 13, 14. Cp. Ps. 102. 26 & Heb. 1. 11.
[k] Cp. Ps. 48. 12.
[l] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32, 33.
[m] ch. 28. 11. Deut. 28. 49, 50.
[n] ch. 32. 18.
[o] See ch. 63. 1—6 & Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21 & Mal. 1. 2—4.
[p] Cp. ver. 2.
[q] ver. 6.
[r] Ps. 46. 4, 5.
[s] ch. 63. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 2. 16 & Ps. 48. 7.
[u] Num. 23. 22.
[v] Cp. Judg. 2. 16.
[w] ch. 47. 1.
[x] James 4. 12. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 6 & Ps. 60. 7 (mg.).
[y] Ps. 22. 12.
[z] Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 13.
[a] ch. 61. 2 & 63. 4. Ps. 137. 7.
[b] Cp. Gen. 49. 27.
[c] Cp. Ps. 68. 12.
[d] Deut. 29. 23.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.
[f] ch. 1. 25, 26. Jer. 50. 20.
[g] ch. 66. 24.
[h] Cp. Rev. 14. 11 & 18. 18 & 19. 3.
[i] Ps. 49. 1. Cp. Joel 3. 1, 2.
[j] Mal. 1. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *a land that is very far off* Heb. *a land of far distances.* [2] Or, *the scribe* [3] Or, *stammering* [4] Or, *set feasts* [5] Or, *but in the place... streams there shall go &c.* [6] Heb. *devoted.* [7] Or, *moulder away* [8] Heb. *devoting*, or, *ban.*

A.V. * Heb. *heights*, or, *high places.* † Heb. *the land of far distances.* ‡ Heb. *weigher?* § Or, *ridiculous.* ‖ Heb. *broad of spaces*, or, *hands.* ** Heb. *statutemaker.* †† Or, *They have forsaken thy tacklings.* ‡‡ Heb. *the fulness thereof.* §§ Or, *rhinocerots.* * Or, *drunken.*

and ever. 11 [a]But the *pelican and the porcupine bittern shall possess it; and the owl also the owl and the raven shall dwell therein in it: [e]and he shall stretch over out upon it the line of [f]confusion, and the plummet stones of emptiness. 12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, there; and all her princes shall be nothing. 13 [i]And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and thistles brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of [k]jackals, dragons, *and* a court for ostriches. †owls. 14 [l]And the ‡The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with §the wild beasts of the island, [4]wolves, and the [5]satyr shall cry to his fellow; yea, 6 the night-monster ‖screech owl also shall settle there, and shall find her find for herself a place of rest. 15 There shall the arrowsnake great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: yea, there shall [p]the kites vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate. 16 Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall be missing, fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them. 17 [s]And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

35 1 [v]The wilderness and the [7]solitary place shall be glad for them; [w]and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the [8]rose. 2 It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing; singing: [y]the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of [b]Carmel and [c]Sharon: Sharon, [d]they shall see the glory of the LORD, *and* the excellency of our God.

3 [g]Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the [9]feeble knees. 4 Say to them that are of a [10]**fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: [11]h[h]behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, with even the recompence of God; God *with* a recompence; he will come and save you. 5 [j]Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. 6 [j]Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb shall sing: [m]for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. 7 [n]And the [12]glowing parched sand ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty ground land springs of water: in the habitation of [o]jackals, dragons, where they each lay, shall be [13]††grass with reeds and rushes. 8 [q]And an high way highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; [r]the unclean shall not pass over it; [14]‡‡but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, yea though fools, shall not err *therein*. 9 No lion shall be there, nor shall any *any* ravenous beast shall go up thereon, they it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there*: 10 [t]and the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; to Zion with songs [u]and everlasting joy shall be upon their heads: they shall obtain gladness and joy, joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

36 1 [x]Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, that [15z]Sennacherib king of Assyria came

[a] ch. 14. 23. Zeph. 2. 14. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
[b] S. of S. 7. 5.
[c] ch. 33. 9. S. of S. 2. 1.
[d] ch. 40. 5.
[e] 2 Kin. 21. 13. Lam. 2. 8. See Amos 7. 7—9.
[f] Cp. ch. 24. 10.
[g] Cited Heb. 12. 12. Cp. ch. 40. 1.
[h] Cp. ch. 40. 10, 11.
[i] See ch. 32. 13.
[j] ch. 32. 3, 4. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & Luke 7. 22 & John 5. 8, 9 & 9. 6, 7 & Acts 3. 2, 8, *al.*
[k] ch. 13. 22. Ps. 44. 19. Mal. 1. 3.
[l] See ch. 13. 21.
[m] Cp. ver. 1 & ch. 41. 18 & 43. 19 & 44. 3, 4 & John 7. 38, 39.
[n] ch. 48. 20, 21 & 49. 10.
[o] See ch. 13. 22.
[p] Deut. 14. 13.
[q] ch. 40. 3.
[r] ch. 52. 1.
[s] Cp. Ps. 78. 55.
[t] ch. 51. 11.
[u] ch. 65. 19. Cp. ch. 25. 8 & Rev. 7. 17 & 21. 4.
[v] ch. 55. 12, 13.
[w] Cp. ch. 32. 15.
[x] For ver. 1—22, see 2 Kin. 18. 13, 17—37.
[y] S. of S. 5. 15.
[z] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *bittern* [2] Heb. *stones.* [3] Or, *As for her nobles, none shall be there to proclaim the kingdom* [4] Heb. *howling creatures.* [5] Or, *he-goat* [6] Heb. *Lilith.* [7] Or, *parched land* [8] Or, *autumn crocus* See Cant. 2. 1. [9] Or, *tottering* [10] Heb. *hasty.* [11] Or, *behold, your God! vengeance will come, even the recompence of God* [12] Or, *mirage* [13] Or, *a court for reeds &c.* See ch. 34. 13. [14] Or, *for he shall be with them &c.* Or, *and he shall walk in the way for them, and fools &c.* [15] Heb. *Sanherib.*

A.V. * Or, *pelican.* † Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ‡ Heb. *Ziim.* § Heb. *Ijim.* ‖ Or, *night monster.* ** Heb. *hasty.* †† Or, *a court for reeds, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *for he* shall be *with them.*

up against all the fenced defenced cities of Judah, and took them. 2 [a]And the king of Assyria sent [1]Rabshakeh from [b]Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood [d]by the conduit of the upper pool in the high way highway of the fuller's field. 3 Then came forth unto him [c]Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the household, house, and [e]Shebna the [2*]scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph Joah, Asaph's son, the [3]recorder. 4 And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the [f]great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest? 5 I say, *thy* counsel *sayest thou*, (but *they* and strength for the war are but vain *are but* † vain words) ‡ *I have* counsel and strength words for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou hast rebelled rebellest against me? 6 [g]Behold, Lo, thou trustest upon in the staff of this bruised broken reed, even upon on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust on in him. 7 But if thou say unto to me, We trust in the LORD our God: is not that it not he, [i]whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and [h]hath said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar? 8 [j]Now therefore, I pray thee, [4]give pledges therefore give § pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them. 9 How then canst wilt thou turn away the face of [l]one captain of the least of my master's servants, [m]and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen? 10 And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? [n]The the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. 11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants [c]in the [5]Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall. 12 But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master, master and to thee, thee to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, to that they may eat their own dung, and to drink their own water piss with you? 13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria. 14 Thus saith the king, [h]Let not Hezekiah deceive you; you: for he shall not be able to deliver you: you. 15 neither Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us; us: this city shall not be given delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria. 16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, [6]‖Make your peace *an agreement* with me, with me *by* a present, and come out to me; me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern; cistern; 17 until [k]I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards. 18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 [o]Where are the gods of [p]Hamath and Arpad Arphad? where are the

a 2 Chr. 32. 9. Ecclus. 48. 18.
b Josh. 15. 20, 39.
c Ezra 4. 7. Dan. 2. 4.
d ch. 7. 3.
e ch. 22. 15, 20, 21.
f Cp. ch. 10. 8.
g Ezek. 29. 6, 7.
h Cp. ch. 37. 10 & 2 Chr. 32. 6–8.
i 2 Kin. 18. 4. See Deut. 12. 2–5.
j Ecclus. 48. 18.
k 2 Kin. 18. 11.
l Cp. ch. 10. 8.
m Cp. ch. 20. 5 & 30. 3, 7 & 31. 1.
n ch. 10. 5, 6.
o ch. 37. 13.
p Jer. 49. 23.

R.V. [1] The title of an Assyrian officer. [2] Or, *secretary* [3] Or, *chronicler* [4] Or, *make a wager with* [5] Heb. *Aramean.* [6] Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

A.V. * Or, *secretary.* † Heb. *a word of lips.* ‡ Or, but *counsel and strength* are *for the war.* § Or, *hostages.* ‖ Or, *Seek my favour by a present.* Heb. *Make with me a blessing.*

gods of Sepharvaim? [a]and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand? 20 [b]Who are they among all the gods of these countries, lands, that have delivered their country land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand? 21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. 22 [f]Then came Eliakim Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah Joah, the son of Asaph Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

37 1 [i]And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD. 2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, priests covered with sackcloth, unto [k]Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a [m]day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of contumely, *blasphemy: [p]for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. 4 [q]It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, [1]whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will rebuke reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for [s]the remnant that is †left. 5 So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah. 6 And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me. 7 Behold, [c]I will ‡put a spirit in, ‡send a blast upon him, and [d]he shall hear a rumour, and shall return unto to his own land; and [e]I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against [g]Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from [g]Lachish. 9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of [h]Ethiopia, He is come out forth to fight against make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying, 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, [j]Let not thy God God, in whom thou trustest trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria. 11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, lands by [2]destroying them utterly: utterly; and shalt thou be delivered? 12 [l]Have the gods of the nations delivered them, them which my fathers have destroyed, as [n]Gozan, and [o]Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar? 13 [l]Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and [3]Ivvah Ivah? 14 And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and [r]Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying, 16 O LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [t]that ‡sittest upon, dwellest between the cherubim, cherubims, thou art

[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 19.
[c] Cp. ch. 19. 14.
[d] ver. 9.
[e] ver. 38.
[f] ver. 3. Cp. ch. 33. 7 & Ecclus. 48. 19.
[g] Josh. 10. 31.
[h] ch. 18. 1, 2 & 20. 5.
[i] For ver. 1—38, see 2 Kin. ch. 19.
[j] Cp. ch. 36. 14.
[k] See ch. 1. 1.
[l] ch. 36. 18, 19.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 5.
[n] 2 Kin. 17. 6.
[o] Gen. 11. 31, 32.
[p] Cp. ch. 13. 8 & Hos. 13. 13.
[q] Cp. ver. 28, 29.
[r] Ecclus. 48. 20.
[s] ch. 1. 9.
[t] Ex. 25. 22. Ezek. 10. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *wherewith the king of Assyria... hath sent him* [2] Heb. *devoting them.* [3] In 2 Kings 17. 24, *Avva.* [4] Or, *dwellest between*

A.V. * Or, *provocation.* † Heb. *found.* ‡ Or, *put a spirit into him.*

the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: [a]thou hast made heaven and earth.
17 [b]Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear [c]all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God. 18 Of a truth, LORD, [g]the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the countries, *nations, and their land, countries,
19 and have †cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone; stone: therefore they have destroyed them. 20 Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the LORD, even thou only.

21 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria, Assyria: 22 this is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him: him; [k]The virgin virgin, the daughter of Zion Zion, hath despised thee thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head [1]at thee.
23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against [l]the Holy One of Israel. 24 ‡By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, "With By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the innermost parts sides of Lebanon; [q]and I will cut down §the tall cedars thereof, and the choice [2]fir trees thereof: and I will enter into his farthest the height of his border, *and* ‖the forest of his fruitful field. Carmel.
25 I have digged digged, and drunk water, water; and with the sole of my feet will I dry have I dried up all [d]the rivers [e]of [3]Egypt. the **besieged places.
26 ††[f]Hast thou not heard how I have done it long long ago, *how* I have done it; ago, and formed it of ancient times *and* of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced defenced cities into ruinous heaps. 27 Therefore their inhabitants were ‡‡of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as [4]a field *of corn* corn blasted before it be grown up. 28 But I know thy sitting down, §§abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy raging rage against me. 29 [h]Because of thy raging thy rage against me, and for that [5]thine arrogancy thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put [i]my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and [j]I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. 30 And this shall be the a sign unto thee: ye thee, Ye shall eat this year that which such as groweth of itself: itself; and [m]in the second year that which springeth of the same: same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof. 31 And [6]*the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah [m]shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward. upward:
32 [o]For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and †out of they that mount Zion they that shall escape: escape out of mount Zion: [p]the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall perform do this. 33 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the

[a] Acts 4. 24. Cp. Jer. 10. 11.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 6. 40.
[c] 2 Chr. 32. 19.
[d] Cp. ch. 19. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 20. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 10. 5, 15 & 25. 1, 2.
[g] Cp. ch. 10. 13, 14.
[h] Cp. ch. 10. 12.
[i] Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[j] ver. 34.
[k] Cp. Mic. 4. 13. See ch. 1. 8.
[l] ch. 10. 17.
[m] ch. 27. 6.
[n] Cp. ch. 8. 7, 8.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 32.
[p] See ch. 9. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 14. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *after.* [2] Or, *cypress* [3] Or, *defence* Heb. *Mazor.* See ch. 19. 6. [4] In 2 Kings 19. 26, *corn blasted.* [5] Or, *thy careless ease* [6] Heb. *the escaped of the house of Judah that remain.*

A.V. * Heb. *lands.* † Heb. *given.* ‡ Heb. *By the hand of thy servants.* § Heb. *the tallness of the cedars thereof,* and *the choice of the fir trees thereof.* ‖ Or, *the forest* and *his fruitful field.* ** Or, *fenced and closed.* †† Or, *Hast thou not heard* how *I have made it long ago,* and *formed it of ancient times? should I now bring it to be laid waste,* and *defenced cities to be ruinous heaps?* ‡‡ Heb. *short of hand.* §§ Or, *sitting.* * Heb. *the escaping of the house of Judah that remaineth.* † Heb. *the escaping.*

king of Assyria, He shall not come unto/into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, neither shall he/nor come before it with *shield,/shields, nor [a]cast a mount/bank against it. 34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and he shall not come unto/into this city, saith the LORD. 35 [d]For I will defend this city to save it/it, for mine own sake, and for my servant [e]David's sake.

36 [f]And/Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when men/they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. 37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at [h]Nineveh. 38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: sword; and they escaped into the land of [j]Ararat. And †Armenia: and [k]Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

38 1 [m]In those days was Hezekiah [n]sick unto death. And [o]Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came to/unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, ‡Set thine house in order; order: for thou shalt die, and not live. 2 Then Hezekiah turned his face to/toward the wall, and [t]prayed unto the LORD, 3 and said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how [v]I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept §sore. 4 Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying, 5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days [b]fifteen years. 6 [c]And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city. 7 And this shall be [a] sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken: spoken; 8 [g]behold, Behold, I will cause bring again the shadow on/of the steps, which is gone down on/in the ‖dial of sun Ahaz [2]with the sun, to return backward ten steps. dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten steps [3]on degrees, by the dial whereon which degrees it was gone down.

9 The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness. sickness:

10 I said, [i]In said in the [4]noontide cutting off of my days, days,
I shall go into/to the gates of
[5]the grave:
I am deprived of the residue
of my years.
11 I said, I shall not see [6]the LORD, *even* [6]the LORD/LORD, [l]in the
land of the living:
I shall behold man no more
[7]with the inhabitants of the
world.
12 Mine [8]age is removed, departed, and is
carried away/removed from me [p]as a
shepherd's tent:
[q]I have rolled up/cut off [r]like a weaver
my life; life: [s]he will cut me off
from the [9]loom
**with pining sickness:
[u]From day even to night wilt
thou make an end of me.
13 [10][w]I quieted *myself* until morning; reckoned till morning, *that,* as a
lion, so [x]he breaketh/will he break all my
bones:
From day even to night wilt
thou make an end of me.
14 Like [y]a swallow/crane *or* a crane, swallow, so
did I chatter; chatter:

[a] Cp. Hab. 1. 10 & Luke 19. 43.
[b] 2 Kin. 18. 2, 13.
[c] ch. 37. 35.
[d] ch. 31. 5 & 38. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 29. 1.
[f] ch. 17. 14 & 30. 31 & 31. 8. Cp. ch. 10. 33 & 14. 25 & 29. 5. See Ecclus. 48. 18—21.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 9, 10 & Ecclus. 48. 23.
[h] Gen. 10. 11. Jonah 1. 2 & 3. 3 & 4. 11. Nah. 1. 1, *al.*
[i] Cp. Ps. 102. 24.
[j] Gen. 8. 4.
[k] Ezra 4. 2.
[l] Ps. 27. 13. Cp. Ps. 88. 5.
[m] For ver. 1—8, see 2 Kin. 20. 1—6, 9—11.
[n] 2 Chr. 32. 24.
[o] See ch. 1. 1.
[p] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[q] Cp. Heb. 1. 12.
[r] Job 7. 6.
[s] Job 6. 9.
[t] Cp. Ecclus. 38. 9.
[u] Cp. Job 4. 20 & Ps. 73. 14.
[v] 2 Kin. 18. 5, 6. Ecclus. 48. 22 & 49. 4.
[w] Cp. Ps. 30. 5.
[x] Cp. Ps. 38. 3.
[y] Cp. Jer. 8. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *steps.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *by which steps it &c.* [4] Or, *tranquillity* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Heb. *Jah.*
[7] Or, when I am *among them that have ceased to be* As a lion, so will he break &c. [8] Or, *habitation* [9] Heb. *thrum.* [10] Or, *I thought until morning,*
A.V. * Heb. *shield.* † Heb. *Ararat.* ‡ Heb. *Give charge concerning thy house.* § Heb. *with great weeping.*
‖ Heb. *degrees by,* or, *with the sun.* ** Or, *from the* thrum.

[a] I did mourn as a dove: [b] mine eyes fail *with looking* upward; upward:
O LORD, I am oppressed, [d] be thou oppressed; *undertake my surety.
for me.
15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it:
[f] I shall go [1] softly all my years because of in the bitterness of my soul.
16 [h] O Lord, by these things men live,
And wholly therein in all these *things* is the life of my spirit:
[2] Wherefore recover thou so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.
17 [j] Behold, *it was* †for *my* peace *that* I had great bitterness:
[k] But [3]‡thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of [4]corruption; corruption:
[k] For thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.
18 [l] For [5] the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot *can not* celebrate thee:
They that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.
19 [m] The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day:
[o] The father to the children shall make known thy truth.
20 The LORD is *was* *ready* to save me:
Therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments
All the days of our life [q] in the house of the LORD.
21 [r] Now For Isaiah had said, Let them take a cake lump of figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover. 22 Hezekiah also had said, What is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

[a] ch. 59. 11.
[b] Ps. 69. 3.
[c] For ver. 1—8, see 2 Kin. 20. 12—19.
[d] Ps. 119. 122. Cp. Ps. 86. 17 & Heb. 7. 22.
[e] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 31.
[f] 1 Kin. 21. 27.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 15, 16.
[h] Deut. 8. 3.
[i] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 25.
[j] Ps. 119. 67, 75.
[k] Cp. Ps. 103. 12 & Mic. 7. 19.
[l] Ps. 88. 10—12 & 115. 17. Ecclus. 17. 27. Baruch 2. 17. Cp. Eccles. 9. 10.
[m] Ecclus. 17. 28.
[n] 2 Kin. 24. 13. See 2 Kin. 25. 13—17.
[o] Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 7. Ps. 78. 3, 4.
[p] Dan. 1. 2, 3, 7.
[q] 2 Kin. 20. 5.
[r] 2 Kin. 20. 7, 8.
[s] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 26.

39 1 [c] At that time Merodach-baladan Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, [c] sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered. 2 And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his [6]§precious things, [g] the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious oil, ointment, and all the house of his [7]‖armour, and all that was found in his treasures: [i] there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not. 3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Babylon. 4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them. 5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts. hosts: 6 [n] Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD. 7 [p] And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon. 8 Then said Hezekiah unto to Isaiah, Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, [s] For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

R.V. [1] Or, *as in solemn procession* See Ps. 42. 4. [2] Or, *So wilt thou recover me* [3] Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.* [4] Or, *nothingness* [5] Heb. *Sheol.* [6] Or, *spicery* [7] Or, *jewels*
A.V. * Or, *ease me.* † Or, *on my peace* came *great bitterness.* ‡ Heb. *thou hast loved my soul from the pit.*
§ Or, *spicery.* ‖ Or, *jewels.* Heb. *vessels*, or, *instruments.*

40 [1] [a]Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. [2] [d]Speak ye [1*]comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that [f]her [2†]warfare is accomplished, that her [3]iniquity is pardoned; that pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD'S hand double for all her sins.

[3] [h]The voice of one him [4]that crieth, crieth [i]Prepare ye in the wilderness in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, [j]make [5]straight in the desert a high way highway for our God. [4] [l]Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and [6]the crooked shall be made [‡]straight, and the rough places [7§]plain: [5] [n]and the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: [p]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. [6] The voice of one saying, said, Cry. And [8]one he said, What shall I cry? [s]All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field: [7] the grass withereth, the flower fadeth; fadeth: because the breath spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass. [8] [v]The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

[9] [9]‖ O thou Zion, [x]that tellest bringest good tidings to Zion, get thee up into the high mountain; [10]** O thou Jerusalem, that tellest bringest good tidings to Jerusalem, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold, Behold your God! [10] [b]Behold, the Lord GOD will come as a mighty one, ††with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: [c]behold, his reward is with him, and [‡‡]his recompence work before him.

[11] [b]He shall feed his flock like a shepherd, shepherd: [c]he shall gather the lambs in with his arm, [e]and carry them in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those [§§]that are give with suck. young.

[12] [g]Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in [*]a measure, and [k]weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance? [13] [m]Who hath [11]directed the spirit Spirit of the LORD, or being [†]his counsellor counseller hath taught him? [14] With whom took he counsel, and who [‡]instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgement, judgment, [o]and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of [§]understanding? [15] [q]Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted [r]as the small dust of the balance: behold, [12]he taketh up [t]the isles as a very little thing. [16] And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor [u]the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering. [17] [w]All the nations are as nothing before him *are* as before him; nothing; and they are counted to him [13]less than nothing, and [14]vanity. [18] [y]To whom then will ye liken God? [z]or what likeness will ye compare unto him? [19] [z]The graven image, a workman melted *it*, workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth *for it* silver chains. [20] [a]He that is too ‖*is so* impoverished for *such* an that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to [15]set up prepare a graven image, that shall not be

---

a ch. 51. 12. Ecclus. 48. 24. Cp. Luke 2. 25.
b Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 11. 7. Cp. John 10. 11 & 21. 15 & Acts 20. 28.
c Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 5.
d Hos. 2. 14.
e Cp. Num. 11. 12.
f Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22 & Jer. 25. 12.
g 2 Esd. 16. 57. Cp. Prov. 30. 4.
h Cited Matt. 3. 3 & Mark 1. 3 & Luke 3. 4 & John 1. 23.
i Mal. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 57. 14.
j Ps. 68. 4.
k 2 Mac. 9. 8.
l Cited Luke 3. 5. Cp. ch. 49. 11.
m Cited Rom. 11. 34. Cp. Wisd. 9. 13 & 1 Cor. 2. 16.
n Cp. Luke 3. 6.
o Job 21. 22.
p ch. 1. 20.
q Wisd. 11. 22.
r ch. 29. 5.
s Cited 1 Pet. 1. 24, 25. Cp. Job 14. 2 & Ps. 102. 11 & 103. 15 & James 1. 10.
t ch. 41. 1.
u Cp. Ps. 50. 10.
v Cited James 1. 11.
w Ps. 62. 9. Dan. 4. 35. Cp. ch. 41. 12.
x ch. 52. 7.
y ver. 25. ch. 46. 5. Acts 17. 29.
z Cp. Hos. 13. 2.
a ch. 46. 6. Jer. 10. 3–5. See ch. 44. 9–15.
b ch. 59. 16, 17. Cp. Luke 11. 22.
c ch. 62. 11. Cp. Rev. 22. 12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to the heart of.* [2] Or, *time of service* [3] Or, *punishment is accepted* See Lev. 26. 43. [4] Or, *that crieth* *in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way &c.* [5] Or, *level* [6] Or, *the uneven shall be made level* [7] Or, *a plain* [8] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *I said.* [9] Or, *O Zion, that bringest good tidings* [10] Or, *O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings* [11] Or, *meted out* [12] Or, *the isles are as the fine dust that is lifted up* [13] Or, *as a thing of nought* [14] Or, *confusion* [15] Or, *prepare*

A.V. * Heb. *to the heart.* † Or, *appointed time.* ‡ Or, *a straight place.* § Or, *a plain place.* ‖ Or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Zion.* ** Or, *O thou that tellest good tidings to Jerusalem.* †† Or, *against the strong.* ‡‡ Or, *recompence for his work.* §§ Or, *that give suck.* * Heb. *a tierce.* † Heb. *man of his counsel.* ‡ Heb. *made him understand.* § Heb. *understandings!* ‖ Heb. *is poor of oblation.*

moved. 21 [a]Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not [1]understood from the foundations of the earth? 22 *It is* he that sitteth [2]upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are [c]as grasshoppers; [f]that stretcheth out the heavens as [3]a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in: 23 [h]that bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as [4]vanity. 24 [5]Yea, they have not been planted; yea, they have not been sown; yea, their stock hath not taken root in the earth: moreover he shall also bloweth upon them, and they shall wither, [m]and the whirlwind taketh them away as stubble. 25 [n]To whom then will ye liken me, that I should or shall I be equal *to him*? saith the Holy One. 26 Lift up your eyes on high, [6]and see who hath created these, these *things*, [q]that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by name; by the greatness of his might, and for that he is strong in power; not one is lacking. 27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, [r]My way is hid from the LORD, [t]and my judgement is passed away over from my God? 28 Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard? heard, *that* [7]the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary; weary? [w]there is no searching of his understanding. 29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that hath *them that have* no might he increaseth strength. 30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall: 31 but they that wait upon the LORD [b]shall [1]renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings [c]as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

41 [1] [d]Keep silence before me, [g]O islands; and let the peoples people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgement. judgment. 2 [i]Who hath raised up one from the [‡]the righteous east, [8]whom he calleth in righteousness *man* from the east, called him [j]to his foot? foot, gave the [k]he giveth nations before him, and maketh made him rule over kings; kings? [9]he giveth gave them as the dust to his sword, as *and* as [l]the driven stubble to his bow. 3 He pursueth pursued them, and passeth on passed [§]safely; even by [a] the way that he had not gone with his feet. 4 [o]Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? [p]I the LORD, the first, and with the last, last; I am he. 5 [g]The isles saw, saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth trembled: they were afraid, drew near, and came. 6 They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, [‖]Be of good courage. 7 [s]So the carpenter encouraged the [**]goldsmith, *and* he that smoothed with the hammer [††]him that smiteth smote the anvil, saying of the soldering, It is good [‡‡]saying, It *is* ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, [v]that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Israel, *art* [x]my servant, Jacob [y]whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham [z]my friend; friend. 9 thou *Thou* whom I have taken hold of from the ends of the earth, and called thee [a]from the corners chief men thereof, and said unto

[a] ver. 28. Cp. Acts 14. 17 & Rom. 1. 19, 20.
[b] Ps. 103. 5.
[c] Cp. Ex. 19. 4.
[d] Cp. Hab. 2. 20 & Zech. 2. 13.
[e] Cp. Num. 13. 33.
[f] Job 9. 8. Ps. 104. 2.
[g] See ch. 11. 11.
[h] Job 12. 21. Ps. 107. 40.
[i] ch. 46. 11. Cp. ch. 45. 1.
[j] Cp. Judg. 4. 10.
[k] 2 Chr. 36. 23.
[l] ch. 40. 24.
[m] ch. 41. 2. Cp. Ps. 83. 13 & 2 Esd. 1. 33.
[n] ver. 18.
[o] Cp. ver. 26.
[p] ch. 43. 10, 11 & 44. 6 & 48. 12. Rev. 1. 8, 17 & 22. 13.
[q] Ps. 147. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 49. 14.
[s] ch. 40. 19.
[t] Cp. ch. 49. 4.
[u] Cp. Ps. 121. 4.
[v] Cp. ch. 40. 20.
[w] Ps. 147. 5. Cp. Job 11. 7 (mg.) & Rom. 11. 33.
[x] ch. 44. 1, 2.
[y] Deut. 7. 6 & 10. 15 & 14. 2. Ps. 135. 4. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
[z] 2 Chr. 20. 7. James 2. 23.
[a] ch. 43. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *understood the foundations* [2] Or, *above* [3] Or, *gauze* [4] Or, *confusion* [5] Or, *Scarce are they planted, scarce are they sown, scarce hath their stock taken root in the earth, when he bloweth upon them &c.* [6] Or, *and see: who hath created these? he that &c.* [7] Or, *the LORD is an everlasting God, the Creator... he fainteth not &c.* [8] Or, *whom righteousness calleth to its foot* Or, *whom righteousness meeteth whithersoever he goeth* [9] Or, *he maketh as the dust their sword, as he driven stubble their bow*

A.V. * Or, *Him that sitteth, &c.* † Heb. *change.* ‡ Heb. *rightcousness.* § Heb. *in peace.* ‖ Heb. *Be strong.* ** Or, *founder.* †† Or, *the smiting.* ‡‡ Or, *saying of the soder, It is good.*

thee, Thou art [a]my servant, [a]I have chosen thee and not cast thee away; 10 fear thou not, for I am with thee: [1]be not dismayed, for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with [c]the right hand of my righteousness. 11 [e]Behold, all they that are incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they that strive with thee shall be as nothing, and they that strive with thee shall perish. 12 [f]Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even [†]them that contended with thee: [‡g]they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought. 13 For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. 14 Fear not, thou [i]worm Jacob, and ye [§]men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and [2]thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. 15 [l]Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having [‖]teeth: thou shalt thresh [n]the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. 16 [o]Thou shalt fan them, and [q]the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: [s]and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel. 17 [u]The poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst; I the LORD will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. 18 [w]I will open rivers on the bare heights, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: [y]I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. 19 [a]I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the acacia tree, and the myrtle, and the [3]oil tree; I will set in the desert [b]the fir tree, *and* the [4]pine, and the [5]box tree together: 20 that they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that [d]the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

21 [**]Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jacob. 22 Let them bring them forth, and [h]declare unto us what shall happen: declare ye the former things, what they be, that we may [††]consider them, and know the latter end of them; or shew us things for to come. 23 [h]Declare the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, [j]do good, or do evil, that we may [6]be dismayed, and behold it together. 24 Behold, [m]ye are [‡‡]of nothing, and your work [§§]of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 [p]I have raised up one from the north, and he is come; [r]from the rising of the sun one that calleth shall he call upon my name: [t]and he shall come upon [7]rulers as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay. 26 [v]Who hath declared it from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that heareth your words. 27 [z]I first *will say* unto Zion, Behold, behold them: and [z]I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings. 28 [b]And when I

[a] ver. 8.
[b] ch. 60. 13.
[c] Ps. 48. 10.
[d] Job 12. 9.
[e] Cp. ch. 45. 24.
[f] Ps. 37. 10.
[g] ch. 40. 17.
[h] Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 44. 7 & 45. 21 & 46. 10.
[i] Cp. Ps. 22. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 45. 7.
[k] ch. 54. 5. Cp. Ps. 78. 35. See ch. 43. 14.
[l] Mic. 4. 13.
[m] ver. 29. Cp. Ps. 115. 8 & 1 Cor. 8. 4.
[n] Cp. ch. 2. 14.
[o] Cp. Jer. 51. 2.
[p] Jer. 50. 3.
[q] Cp. ver. 2.
[r] ver. 2.
[s] ch. 45. 25.
[t] Cp. Ps. 44. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 44. 3.
[v] Cp. ver. 22.
[w] ch. 35. 6, 7.
[x] ch. 51. 12.
[y] Ps. 107. 35.
[z] ch. 40. 9 & 52. 7.
[a] ch. 35. 1, 2 & 55. 12, 13.
[b] See ver. 21–24.

R.V. [1] Or, *look not around thee* [2] Or, *thy redeemer, the Holy One &c.* [3] Or, *oleaster* [4] Or, *plane* [5] Or, *cypress* [6] Or, *look one upon another* [7] Or, *deputies*

A.V. * Heb. *the men of thy strife.* † Heb. *the men of thy contention.* ‡ Heb. *the men of thy war.* § Or, *few men.* ‖ Heb. *mouths.* ** Heb. *Cause to come near.* †† Heb. *set our heart* upon them. ‡‡ Or, worse *than nothing.* §§ Or, worse *than of a viper.*

I look, there is beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them there is them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when I ask asked of them, can could *answer a word. 29 [1][c]Behold, all of them, they *are* all vanity; their works are vanity *and* nought: nothing their molten images are wind and confusion.

42 [1] [e]Behold [f]my servant, whom I uphold; my chosen, mine elect, [h]in whom my soul delighteth: delighteth; [j]I have put my spirit upon him; him: [k]he shall bring forth judgement judgment to the [2]Gentiles. [2] He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. [3] [m]A bruised reed shall he not break, and the [3]†smoking flax shall he not ‡quench: [o]he shall bring forth judgement in judgment unto truth. [4] He shall not [4]fail nor be [5]§discouraged, till he have set judgement judgment in the earth earth: and [d]the isles shall wait for his law. [5] Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, [r]and stretched them forth out; he that spread abroad forth the earth earth, and that which cometh out of it; [t]he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein: [6] I the LORD [v]have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will [6]keep thee, and give thee [x]for a covenant of the people, for [y]a light of the Gentiles; [7] [z]to open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the dungeon, prison, [b]and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. [8] I am the LORD LORD: that is my name: [c]and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise unto to graven images. [9] Behold, the former things are come to pass, [d]and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

[a] See Ps. 33. 3.
[b] Ps. 107. 23.
[c] Cp. ver. 12.
[d] ch. 60. 9. Gen. 10. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 3 & Matt. 12. 21.
[e] Cited Matt. 12. 18–20.
[f] ch. 41. 8 & 43. 10 & 52. 13 & 53. 11. Cp. ver. 19 & Ezek. 34. 24 & Zech. 3. 8 & Acts 3. 26 & 4. 27 & Phil. 2. 7.
[g] See ch. 21. 16.
[h] Matt. 3. 17.
[i] ch. 16. 1.
[j] ch. 11. 2 & 61. 1.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[l] ch. 40. 10.
[m] Cp. ch. 57. 15.
[n] Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 59. 17.
[o] Ps. 9. 8.
[p] Ps. 78. 65.
[q] See ch. 13. 8.
[r] ch. 44. 24 & 45. 12.
[s] ch. 50. 2.
[t] Acts 17. 25.
[u] ch. 35. 5, 8.
[v] ch. 41. 9.
[w] ch. 40. 4.
[x] ch. 49. 6, 8.
[y] Luke 2. 32.
[z] ch. 35. 5 & 49. 9 & 61. 1. Heb. 2. 14, 15.
[a] ch. 1. 29 & 44. 11 & 45. 16. Ps. 97. 7.
[b] Luke 1. 79.
[c] ch. 48. 11.
[d] Cp. ch. 43. 19.
[e] See Rom. 2. 21–23.

[10] [a]Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth; earth, [b]ye that go down to the sea, and ‖all that is therein, therein; [d]the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. [11] Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice,* the villages that [g]Kedar doth inhabit; inhabit: let the inhabitants of [i]Sela the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains. [12] Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in [d]the islands. [13] [l]The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man; man, [n]he shall stir up [7]jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, [p]he shall shout aloud; roar he shall do mightily **prevail against his enemies. [14] I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: *now* will I cry out [q]like a travailing woman; I will [8]gasp destroy and pant together. ††devour at once. [15] [s]I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will will dry up the pools. [16] [u]And I will bring the blind by a way that they know not knew not; in paths that they know not I will lead them in paths *that* they will I lead them have not known. I will make darkness light before them, [w]and crooked places things ‡‡straight. These things will I do, [9]and I will do unto them, and not forsake them. [17] [a]They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say unto to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

[18] Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see. [19] Who is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I send? sent? who is blind as he that is [10]at peace *with me,* perfect, and blind as the LORD'S servant? [20] [t]Thou seest Seeing many

R.V. [1] Or, *Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nought* [2] Or, *nations* (and elsewhere) [3] Or, *dimly burning wick* [4] Or, *burn dimly* [5] Or, *bruised* [6] Or, *form* [7] Or, *zeal* [8] Or, *destroy and devour* [9] Or, *and will not forbear* [10] Or, *made perfect* Or, *recompensed*

A.V. * Heb. *return.* † Or, *dimly burning.* ‡ Heb. *quench it.* § Heb. *broken.* ‖ Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ** Or, *behave himself mightily.* †† Heb. *swallow,* or, *sup up.* ‡‡ Heb. *into straightness.*

things, but thou observest not; [a]his ears are open, opening the ears, but he heareth not.
21 It pleased the LORD, The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake, to sake; he will [1]magnify the law, and make [*]it honourable.
22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; [†]they are all of them snared in holes, and [d]they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for [‡]a spoil, and none saith, Restore. 23 [f]Who is there among you [that] will give ear to this? [that] who will hearken and hear [§]for the time to come? 24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD? LORD, he against whom we have sinned, sinned? and in whose ways they would not walk, for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his [2]law. 25 Therefore he [hath] poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle; battle: and it [hath] set him on fire round about, [i]yet he knew not; and it burned him, [k]yet he laid it not to heart.

43 1 But now thus saith the LORD [m]that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel: Israel, [o]Fear not, not: for I have redeemed thee; thee, [p]I have called thee by thy name, name; thou art mine. 2 [r]When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: [r]when thou walkest through the fire, [s]thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. 3 For [u]I am the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy saviour; Saviour: [w]I have given gave Egypt [as] for thy ransom, Ethiopia and [y]Seba for thee. 4 Since thou hast been wast precious in my sight, [3]and thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee; thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and peoples people for thy ‖life. 5 [b]Fear not; not: for I am with thee: [c]I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west; 6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back; back: bring [e]my sons from far, and [e]my daughters from the end ends of the earth; 7 *Even* every one that is called by my name, and whom name: for I have created I have created him for my glory; glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him. 8 Bring forth [g]the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. 9 [4][h]Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the peoples people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring [forth] their witnesses, that they may be justified: [5]or let them hear, and say, It is truth. 10 [j]Ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and [l]my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he; he: [n]before me there was [**]no God formed, neither shall there be after me. 11 [q]I, even I, am the LORD; and beside me there is no saviour. 12 I have declared, and I have saved, and I have shewed, and when there was no strange *god* among you: therefore [j]ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, and that I am God. 13 Yea, [6][t]since before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, [v]and who shall [7][††]let it?

14 Thus saith the LORD, [x]your redeemer, the Holy One of Israel: Israel; [z]For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and [a]I will bring have brought down

[a] Cp. Jer. 6. 10.
[b] ch. 41. 10, 13, 14 & 44. 2. Jer. 30. 10, 11.
[c] ch. 49. 12. Cp. ch. 60. 8, 9 & Ps. 107. 3.
[d] ch. 14. 17.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 18.
[f] Matt. 13. 9, *al.*
[g] ch. 42. 19.
[h] ch. 41. 1, 21, 22.
[i] Cp. ch. 47. 11 & Hos. 7. 9.
[j] ver. 12. ch. 44. 8.
[k] ch. 57. 1, 11.
[l] ch. 42. 1.
[m] ch. 44. 2, 21, 24.
[n] See ch. 41. 4.
[o] ch. 41. 14.
[p] ch. 45. 3, 4. Cp. Gen. 32. 28.
[q] ch. 45. 21. Hos. 13. 4.
[r] Ps. 66. 12.
[s] ch. 42. 25. Cp. Dan. 3. 25, 27.
[t] ch. 41. 4. Ps. 90. 2. Cp. John 8. 58.
[u] See Ex. 20. 2.
[v] ch. 14. 27 (for mg.). Job 9. 12 (mg. for mg.).
[w] Cp. ch. 45. 14 & 52. 3, 4.
[x] ch. 41. 14 & 44. 6, 24 & 48. 17 & 49. 7, 26, *al.*
[y] Ps. 72. 10.
[z] Cp. ver. 4.
[a] Cp. ch. 47. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *make the teaching great and glorious* [2] Or, *teaching* [3] Or, *thou hast been honourable &c.*
[4] Or, *Gather yourselves together, all ye nations* [5] Or, *and that they may hear* [6] Or, *from* this *day forth I &c.*
[7] Or, *reverse*

A.V. * Or, him. † Or, *in snaring all the young men of them.* ‡ Heb. *a treading.* § Heb. *for the after time*
‖ Or, *person.* ** Or, *nothing formed of God.* †† Heb. *turn it back*

[1]all of them [a]as fugitives, [b]even the Chaldeans, their *nobles, and in the ships of their rejoicing. whose cry *is* in the ships. 15 I am the LORD, your Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your King. creator
16 Thus saith the LORD, [c]which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters; 17 [2]which [d]bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: rise; [e]they are extinct, they are [f]quenched as [3]flax: tow. 18 [g]Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. 19 [h]Behold, I will do a new thing; now shall it it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? [i]I will even make a way in the wilderness, [k]and rivers in the desert. 20 The beasts beast of the field shall honour me, [l]the jackals dragons and the ostriches owls: [m]because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen: chosen. 21 the This people which have I formed for myself, [4]my that myself; they might set shall shew forth my praise. 22 Yet But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but [n]thou hast been weary of me, O Israel. 23 [o]Thou hast not brought me the [‡]small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not made caused thee to serve with [5]offerings, an offering, [p]nor wearied thee with frankincense. incense.
24 Thou hast bought me no [6]*e*sweet cane with money, neither hast thou [7]§filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities. 25 I, even I, am he [q]that blotteth out [r]thy transgressions for mine own sake; sake, and [8]I will not remember thy sins. will
26 Put me in remembrance; remembrance: [s]let us plead together: set thou forth *thy cause,* declare thou, that thou mayest be justified. 27 [t]Thy first father hath sinned, and [u]thine [9]interpreters thy ‖teachers have transgressed against me. 28 Therefore [v]I [9]will profane have profaned the [10]**princes of the sanctuary, and [w]I [11]will make have given Jacob [a]to the [12]curse, and Israel a reviling. to reproaches.

44 Yet now hear, [x]O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen: 2 thus Thus saith the LORD that made thee, [y]and formed thee from the womb, who *which* will help thee: thee; [z]Fear not, O Jacob Jacob, my servant; and thou, [a]Jeshurun, Jesurun, whom I have chosen. 3 [b]For I will pour water upon [13]him that is thirsty, and streams floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring: 4 and they shall spring up *as* among the grass, [c]as willows by the watercourses. water courses. 5 [d]One shall say, I am the LORD'S; and another shall [14]call *himself* by the name of Jacob; and another shall [15]subscribe with his hand unto the LORD, and [16]surname *himself* by the name of Israel.
6 Thus saith the LORD, LORD the King of Israel, and [e]his redeemer the LORD of hosts: hosts; [f]I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. 7 [17]*d*And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and that shall come to pass, come, let them [18]declare. shew unto them. 8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have I not I not declared unto told thee of old, from that time, and shewed it? [h]and ye are have declared *it?* ye *are* even my witnesses.

a ch. 15. 5 & mg.
b ch. 23. 13.
c ch. 1. 18.
d ch. 51. 10. Ex. 14. 21, 22. Ps. 77. 19.
e Cp. Ezek. 16. 3.
f Cp. Jer. 5. 31.
g See Ex. 14. 4—9.
h Lam. 2. 2.
i Cp. Jer. 24. 9 & 29. 22.
j Cp. Ps. 76. 5, 6.
k ch. 1. 31. Cp. Ps. 118. 12.
l See ch. 41. 8.
m Cp. Jer. 16. 14 & 23. 7.
n Cp. ch. 42. 9 & 2 Cor. 5. 17 & Rev. 21. 5.
o ver. 24. ch. 49. 15. Cp. Ps. 71. 6 & Jer. 1. 5 & Gal. 1. 15.
p See ch. 43. 5.
q ch. 35. 8.
r Deut. 32. 15.
s ch. 41. 18 & 48. 21.
t Joel 2. 28. John 7. 38. Acts 2. 18. See ch. 35. 6.
u See ch. 13. 22.
v Cp. ch. 49. 10.
w Cp. Ps. 1. 3.
x Cp. ch. 14. 1.
y Ps. 79. 13. Cp. Ps. 22. 3 & 105. 1 & Luke 1. 74, 75 & 1 Pet. 2. 9.
z Mic. 6. 3.
a Cp. Amos 5. 25.
b See ch. 43. 14.
c ch. 48. 12. Rev. 1. 8. See ch. 41. 4.
d ch. 41. 26, 27.
e Jer. 6. 20 & mg. for mg.
f ch. 44. 22. Cp. Ezek. 36. 25, 26.
g Cp. ch. 46. 8.
h ch. 43. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *all their nobles, even &c.* [2] Or, *which...power; They shall lie &c.* [3] Or, *a wick*
Or, *they shall set forth* [5] Or, *a meal offering* [6] Or, *calamus* [7] Or, *satiated* [8] Or, *ambassadors*
Or, *have profaned* [10] Or, *holy princes* [11] Or, *have made* [12] Or, *devoted thing* [13] Or, *the thirsty* land
Or, *proclaim the name* [15] Or, *write on his hand. Unto the* LORD [16] Or, *give for a title the name of Israel* [17] Or, *And*
ho, as I, can proclaim? let him declare it &c. [18] Or, *declare unto them*
A.V. * Heb. *bars.* † Or, *ostriches.* Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ‡ Heb. *lambs,* or, *kids.* § Heb. *made me*
runk, or, *abundantly moistened.* ‖ Heb. *interpreters.* ** Or, *holy princes.*

[a]Is there a God beside me? yea, there is no [b]Rock; [*]God; I know not any.
9 [c]They that fashion a graven image are all of them [1]vanity; and their [†]delectable things shall not profit; and their own witnesses profit; they *are* their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. 10 [e]Who hath fashioned formed a god, or molten a graven image that is profitable for nothing?
11 [f]Behold, [2]all his fellows shall be ashamed; ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together.
12 [e]The smith [3]*maketh* an axe, and [‡]with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with his strong arm the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth; faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint. 13 The carpenter stretcheth out a line *his* rule; he marketh it out with [4]a pencil line; he shapeth fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compasses, compass, [k]and shapeth maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man, man; to dwell that it may remain in the house.
14 [n]He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the holm tree cypress and the oak, and which he [§]strengtheneth for himself one among the trees of the forest: he planteth [5]a fir tree, an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.
15 Then shall it be for a man to burn; and taketh burn: for he will take thereof, and warmeth warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; bread: yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.
16 [s]He burneth [6]part thereof in the fire; with [6]part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:
17 and the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven image: he falleth down unto it and worshippeth, it, and worshippeth *it*, [d]and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.
18 They know not, neither do they consider: have not known nor understood: for he hath [7]‖shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.
19 And none calleth to mind, [**]considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an [g]abomination? shall I fall down to [††]the stock of a tree?
20 [h]He feedeth on [i]ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not [j]a lie in my right hand?
21 Remember these things, O Jacob; and Israel, Jacob and Israel; for thou art [l]my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: [m]O Israel, [8]thou shalt not be forgotten of me.
22 [o]I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.
23 [p]Sing, O ye heavens, heavens; for the LORD hath done it *it*: shout, ye [q]lower parts of the earth earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, [r]and will glorify glorified himself in Israel.
24 Thus saith the LORD, [t]thy redeemer, and he [u]that formed thee from the womb: womb, [v]I am the LORD, LORD that maketh all things; [w]that stretcheth forth the heavens

a ch. 45. 5. Deut. 4. 35, 39 & 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 2. Joel 2. 27.
b See ch. 30. 29.
c ch. 41. 24, 29.
d Cp. ch. 45. 20.
e Cp. ch. 40. 19, 20 & 41. 6, 7 & 46. 6, 7 & Hab. 2. 18. See Jer. 10. 3—5 & Wisd. 13. 11—16.
f ch. 45. 16. Ps. 115. 8. See ch. 42. 17.
g Deut. 27. 15.
h Hos. 12. 1.
i Cp. Job 13. 12 & Wisd. 15. 10.
j Ps. 144. 8. Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
k See Ps. 115. 5—7.
l ch. 42. 19. See ch. 42. 1.
m Cp. ch. 49. 15.
n Cp. ch. 40. 20.
o ch. 43. 25.
p ch. 49. 13. Cp. ch. 55. 12 & Ps. 69. 34 & Jer. 51. 48.
q Ps. 63. 9. Cp. Hos. 2. 21, 22.
r ch. 49. 3. Cp. ch. 55. 5 & 60. 9.
s Cp. Baruch 6. 55.
t See ch. 43. 14.
u See ver. 2.
v Cp. ch. 42. 5.
w ch. 42. 5 & 45. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *confusion* [2] Or, *all that join themselves thereto* [3] Or, sharpeneth *a tool* [4] Or, *red ochre* [5] Or, *an ash* [6] Or, *the half* [7] Heb. *daubed.* [8] Some ancient versions have, *thou shouldest not forget me.*
A.V. * Heb. *Rock.* † Heb. *desirable.* ‡ Or, *with an axe.* § Or, *taketh courage.* ‖ Heb. *daubed.* ** Heb. *setteth to his heart.* †† Heb. *that which comes of a tree!*

alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth; [1]who is with me? earth by myself; 25 that frustrateth the tokens of the [2]liars, and maketh diners mad; [a]that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish: foolish; 26 [b]that confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith of to Jerusalem, She shall Thou shalt be inhabited; [f]and of to the cities of Judah, They Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the waste *decayed places thereof: 27 [g]that saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers: 28 that saith of [3h]Cyrus, *He is* [j]my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying of to Jerusalem, She shall Thou shalt be built; [4l]and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

45 [1]Thus saith the LORD to [m]his anointed, to Cyrus, [n]whose right hand I [†]have holden, to subdue nations before him, him; and [p]I will loose the loins of kings; kings, to open the doors before before him the two him, leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; 2 I will go before thee, and [t]make the rugged crooked places plain straight: [v]I will break in pieces the doors gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: 3 [w]and I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that [1]I am I, am the LORD, [b]which call thee by thy name, even am the God of Israel. 4 For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel my chosen, mine elect, [y]I have even called thee by thy name: [f]I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. 5 [g]I am the LORD, and there is none else; beside me there is no else, *there is* no God beside God me: [p]I will gird girded thee, though thou hast not known me: 6 [i]that they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me: me. I am the LORD, and there is none else. 7 I form the light, and create darkness; darkness: I make peace, and [c]create evil; evil: I am the LORD, that doeth LORD do all these things.

8 [d]Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and [e]let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, that they may and let them [5]bring forth salvation, and let her cause righteousness to spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

9 [i]Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! *Let* [a]the potsherd among *strive* with the potsherds of the earth! earth. [k]Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? 10 Woe unto him that saith unto [a]*his* father, What begettest thou? or to [a]the woman, With what travailest What hast thou brought thou forth? 11 Thus saith [o]the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker: [q]Ask me of the things that are Maker, to come; come [r]concerning my sons, and concerning [s]the work of my hands, hands command ye me. 12 [u]I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, [x]have stretched out the heavens, [y]and all their host have I commanded. 13 [z]I have raised him up in righteousness, [a]and I will make straight ‡direct all his ways: [c]he shall build my city, [d]and he shall let my exiles go free, go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

14 Thus saith the LORD, [e]The labour of Egypt, and the merchandise of Ethiopia, Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, [h]and they shall be thine; thine: they shall go come after thee; in chains they shall come

q Cp. ch. 19. 3, 14.

b Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22.
c Cp. ch. 41. 23 & Amos 3. 6.
d Cp. Deut. 32. 2.
e Ps. 85. 11. Cp. Hos. 10. 12.
f Cp. Jer. 32. 15, 44.

g ch. 11. 15. Cp. ch. 51. 10.

h ch. 45. 1.
i Cp. Eccles. 6. 10. See ch. 10. 15.
j Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Ps. 78. 72.
k ch. 64. 8. Cited Rom. 9. 20.
l ch. 45. 13. See 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23 & Ezra 1. 1–3.
m Cp. ch. 44. 28.
n Cp. ch. 41. 13.
o Ezek. 39. 7.
p Job 12. 21. Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 22. 21.
q Cp. ch. 41. 23.
r Cp. Jer. 31. 9.
s ch. 29. 23 & 64. 8.
t ch. 40. 4.
u Jer. 27. 5.
v Ps. 107. 16.

w Cp. Jer. 50. 37 & 51. 13.
x ch. 42. 5 & 44. 24.
y Gen. 2. 1.
z ch. 41. 2.
a Cp. ver. 2.
b ch. 43. 1.
c See ch. 44. 28.
d ch. 49. 25 & 51. 14 & 52. 3.

e Cp. ch. 43. 3.
f Cp. ch. 62. 2.

g See ch. 44. 8.
h ch. 14. 2.
i Cp. ch. 37. 20 & Mal. 1. 11.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *by myself.* [2] Or, *boasters* [3] Heb. *Coresh.* [4] Or, *and the foundation of the temple shall be laid* [5] Or, *be fruitful in salvation*
A.V. * Heb. *wastes.* † Or, *strengthened.* ‡ Or, *make straight.*

over: over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God. 15 [d]Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour. 16 [f]They shall be ashamed, yea, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go into to confusion together that are makers of idols. 17 *But* Israel shall be saved by in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: [j]ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 [k]For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; he God is God; himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it [l]not [1]a waste, in vain, [m]he formed it to be inhabited: I am the LORD; and there is none else. 19 [o]I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the land of darkness; earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, [q]Seek ye me [2]in vain: I the LORD speak [r]righteousness, I declare things that are right. 20 [t]Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: [v]they have no knowledge that [w]carry set up the wood of their graven image, [x]and pray unto a god that cannot save. 21 [z]Declare Tell ye, and [3]bring it forth them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath shewed declared this from ancient time? who hath declared it of old told it from that time? have not I the LORD? and there is no God else beside me; a just God [c]and a saviour Saviour; there is none beside me. 22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, [e]all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. 23 [a]By myself have I sworn, I have sworn by myself, [4]the word is gone forth from out of my mouth *in* [b]righteousness, and shall not return, that That [c]unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. 24 [e]Only in the LORD, [5]shall one *Surely, shall *one* say, in the say [6]unto me, LORD have I is †righteousness and [e]strength: even to him shall men come, come; and [g]all they that were are incensed against him shall be ashamed. 25 [h]In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

46 1 [i]Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; stoopeth, their idols were are upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: the things that ye your carriages carried about are made a load, *were* heavy loaden; *they are* a burden to the weary *beast*. 2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but ‡[n]themselves are gone into captivity.

3 Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, [p]which have been are borne *by me* from the belly, which have been are carried from the womb: 4 [s]and even to *your* old age I am he, he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry *you*: I have made, and I will bear; yea, even I will carry, and will deliver deliver *you*. 5 [u]To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like? 6 [y]Such as They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, they *and* hire a goldsmith, goldsmith; and he maketh it a god; god: [a]they fall down, yea, they worship. 7 [b]They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; [d]from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

a See Gen. 22. 16.
b ver. 19.
c Cited Rom. 14. 11. Cp. Phil. 2. 10.
d ch. 57. 17.
e Cp. ch. 26. 4 & 44. 8.
f See ch. 42. 17.
g Cp. ch. 41. 11.
h ch. 54. 17 (mg.).
i Jer. 50. 2 & 51. 44. Baruch 6. 41. Bel and Dragon 3. Cp. ch. 21. 9.
j ch. 54. 4.
k ch. 42. 5.
l Cp. Gen. 1. 2
m Cp. Ps. 115. 16.
n Cp. Jer. 48. 7 & Hos. 10. 5, 6.
o ch. 48. 16. Cp. Deut. 30. 11.
p Cp. Deut. 1. 31 & 32. 11.
q Jer. 29. 13, 14.
r ver. 23.
s Cp. Ps. 71. 18.
t Cp. ch. 41. 1.
u See ch. 40. 18.
v Cp. ch. 44. 18, 19 & 48. 5—7.
w ch. 46. 1, 7 & Jer. 10. 5.
x Cp. ch. 44. 17.
y See ch. 44. 10.
z Cp. ch. 41. 22, 26 & 43. 9.
a ch. 44. 15.
b See ch. 45. 20.
c Cp. ch. 43. 11.
d Ps. 115. 7.
e ch. 11. 12 & 43. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *in vain* [2] Or, *as in a waste* [3] Or, *bring* them *near* [4] Or, *righteousness is gone forth from my mouth, a word which shall not return* Or, *the word is gone forth from a mouth of righteousness, and shall not return* [5] Or, *hath one said* [6] Or, *of*

A.V. * Or, *Surely he shall say of me, In the* LORD *is all righteousness and strength.* † Heb. *righteousnesses.* ‡ Heb. *their soul.*

8 Remember this, and [1]shew
yourselves men: bring it again
to mind, O [b]ye transgressors.
9 Remember the former things
of old: [2]for I am God, and there
is none else; *I am* God, and
there is none like me; me, 10 [d]declar-
ing the end from the beginning,
and from ancient times things *the things*
that are not *yet* done; done, saying,
[e]My counsel shall stand, and I
will do all my pleasure: 11 [g]call-
ing a ravenous bird from the
east, *the man of that executeth [3]my
counsel from a far country; country: [j]yea,
I have spoken, spoken *it*, I will also bring
it to pass; I have purposed, purposed *it*, I will
also do it. 12 Hearken unto me,
ye stouthearted, that are far
from righteousness: 13 [m]I bring
near my righteousness, righteousness; it shall not
be far off, and my salvation shall
not tarry; tarry: [o]and I will [4]place salva-
tion in Zion for Israel my glory.

47 1 [p]Come down, and sit
in the dust, O virgin
[q]daughter of Babylon; Babylon, [r]sit
on the ground without a ground: *there is* no throne, O
daughter of [s]the Chaldeans:
for thou shalt no more be
called tender and delicate.
2 Take the millstones, and
grind meal: [v]remove uncover thy veil, strip locks, make
off the train, are the leg, uncover the leg, thigh, pass
through over the rivers. 3 Thy naked-
ness shall be uncovered, yea,
thy shame shall be seen: I will
take vengeance, and I will [5]accept will not meet
no *ee as* a man. 4 [y]Our *As for* our redeemer,
the LORD of hosts is his name,
the Holy One of Israel. 5 [z]Sit
thou silent, and get thee into
darkness, O daughter of [s]the
Chaldeans: for thou shalt no
more be called called, [a]The lady of king-
doms. 6 [b]I was wroth with my
people, I profaned have polluted mine in-

a Cp. ch. 14. 17 & 51. 23.
b Cp. ch. 43. 25.
c Cp. ver. 1.
d ch. 41. 26.
e ch. 44. 26, 28. Ps. 33. 11. Prov. 19. 21. Cp. Heb. 6. 17.
f Zeph. 2. 15.
g See ch. 41. 2.
h Cp. ch. 45. 6, 18 & Jer. 50. 29.
i Lam. 1. 1. Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
j Num. 23. 19.
k Cp. ch. 51. 19.
l Cp. Jer. 50. 31.
m ch. 51. 5. Cp. ch. 56. 1 & Ps. 85. 9.
n Cp. ver. 12, 13 & Nah. 3. 4.
o ch. 62. 11. Cp. Joel 2. 32.
p Cp. ch. 43. 14.
q Ps. 137. 8.
r ch. 3. 26.
s ch. 23. 13 & 48. 14.
t Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 13. 19.
u Judg. 16. 21. Cp. Matt. 24. 41.
v Cp. ch. 20. 4.
w Cp. Jer. 51. 41 & Ps. 35. 8.
x Cp. ver. 9.
y See ch. 43. 14.
z Cp. Jer. 8. 14.
a Cp. ver. 1.
b Cp. Zech. 1. 15.
c Cp. ch. 44. 25 & Dan. 2. 2, 10.

heritance, and gave given them into
thine hand: [a]thou didst shew
them no mercy; upon the aged ancient
hast thou very heavily laid thy
yoke. 7 And thou saidst, I shall
be [c]a lady for ever: so that thou
didst not lay these things to thy
heart, neither didst remember
the latter end thereof. of it.
8 Now therefore hear Therefore hear now this, thou [e]that
art given to pleasures, [f]that
[6]dwellest carelessly, that sayest
in thine heart, [h]I am, and there is
none else beside me; [i]I shall
not sit as a widow, neither
shall I know the loss of children:
9 [k]but these two things shall
come to thee in a moment [l]in
one day, the loss of children,
and widowhood: in their full measure they shall come upon
shall they come upon thee, [7][n]despite of thee in their perfection for the
multitude of thy sorceries, and *and* for
the great abundance of thine
enchantments. 10 For thou hast
trusted in thy wickedness; wickedness: thou hast
said, None seeth me; me. thy Thy wisdom
and thy knowledge, it hath †per-
verted thee: thee; and thou hast said
in thine heart, [h]I am, and there is
none else beside me. 11 There-
fore shall evil come upon thee;
thou shalt not know [8]the dawning ‡from whence it
thereof riseth: and mischief shall fall
upon thee; thou shalt not be
able to §put it away off: [w]and deso-
lation shall come upon thee
suddenly, which thou knowest not. shalt not know.
12 [x]Stand now with thine en-
chantments, and with the multi-
tude of thy sorceries, wherein
thou hast laboured from thy
youth; if so be thou shalt be
able to profit, if so be thou
mayest [9]prevail. 13 Thou art
wearied in the multitude of thy
counsels: [c]let counsels. Let now the [10]‖astrologers,
the stargazers, **the monthly

R.V. [1] Or, *stand fast* [2] Or, *that* [3] Another reading is, *his.* [4] Or, *give salvation in Zion*, and *my glory unto Israel* [5] Or, *make truce with* Heb. *meet.* [6] Or, *sittest securely* [7] Or, *amidst* [8] Or, *how to charm it away* [9] Or, *strike terror* [10] Heb. *dividers of the heavens.*
A.V. * Heb. *the man of my counsel.* † Or, *caused thee to turn away.* ‡ Heb. *the morning thereof.* § Heb. *expiate.* ‖ Heb. *viewers of the heavens.* ** Heb. *that give knowledge concerning the months.*

prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from *these things* the things that shall come upon thee. 14 Behold, [a]they shall be as stubble; [b]the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver *themselves from the power of the flame: *it shall there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor a fire to sit before it. 15 Thus shall they the things be unto thee wherein with whom thou hast laboured: they that have trafficked laboured, *even* thy merchants, with thee from thy youth: they from thy youth shall wander every one to [1]his quarter; there none shall be none to save thee.

48 [1] Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, [g]which are called by the name of Israel, and [i]are come forth out of the waters of Judah; Judah, [j]which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness. 2 For they call themselves of the holy city, [n]and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; the The LORD of hosts is his name. 3 [p]I have declared the former things from of old; the beginning; yea, and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them: suddenly I did them, them; I did *them* suddenly, and they came to pass. 4 Because I knew that [s]thou art [t]obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass; 5 therefore [p]I have declared it to thee from I have even from the beginning declared *it* to of old thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, [w]Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them. 6 Thou hast heard it; behold heard, see all this; and ye, will ye not not ye declare it? [2y]I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, which thou hast and thou didst not known. not know them. 7 They are created now, and not from of old; and the beginning; even before this day the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them. 8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from of old that time *that* thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou didst wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called [c]a transgressor from the womb. 9 [d]For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. 10 Behold, I have refined thee, [e]but not as with silver; [f]I have [3]chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. 11 [h]For mine own sake, *even* for mine own sake, will I do it; it: for how should *my name* be profaned? polluted [k]and my glory will I not give to I will not give my glory unto another. 12 Hearken unto me, O Jacob, Jacob and Israel, Israel my called: called; I am he; [l]I am the first, I also am the last. 13 Yea, mine Mine hand also [m]hath laid the foundation of the earth, and §my right hand [m]hath spread out spanned the heavens: [o]when I call unto them, they stand up together. 14 Assemble yourselves, all ye, All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; [q]which among them hath declared these things? [4]The LORD hath loved him: [r]he shall perform will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm *shall be on* [t]the Chaldeans. 15 [u]I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous. 16 [v]Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; from the beginning I have not spoken in secret. I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now [x]the Lord God hath GOD, and sent me, and his spirit. his Spirit, hath sent me. 17 Thus saith the LORD, thy redeemer, Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; Israel: I am the LORD thy God, God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. 18 [5]Oh O that thou hadst hearkened to

[a] ch. 41. 2. Nah. 1. 10. Mal. 4. 1.
[b] See ch. 10. 17.
[c] ch. 46. 8.
[d] Cp. Mal. 3. 6.
[e] Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
[f] Cp. Deut. 4. 20 & Ezek. 22. 18, 20, 22.
[g] ch. 43. 1.
[h] ch. 43. 25. Ezek. 20. 9.
[i] Ps. 68. 26.
[j] Jer. 7. 9.
[k] ch. 42. 8.
[l] See ch. 41. 4.
[m] ch. 51. 13. Cp. Ps. 102. 25 & Heb. 1. 10.
[n] Cp. Mic. 3. 11.
[o] Cp. ch. 40. 26.
[p] ch. 41. 26.
[q] Cp. ch. 41. 26.
[r] ch. 46. 10, 11.
[s] Cp. Ex. 32. 9.
[t] ch. 23. 13 & 47. 1.
[u] See ch. 45. 1—3.
[v] ch. 45. 19.
[w] See Jer. 44. 15—17.
[x] ch. 61. 1.
[y] See ch. 43. 19.
[z] Ps. 81. 13. Luke 19. 42. Cp. Deut. 32. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *his own way* [2] Or, *I shew* [3] Or, *tried* [4] Or, *He whom the LORD loveth shall &c.* [5] Or, *Oh that thou wouldest hearken... then should thy peace be &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *their souls.* † Heb. *hard.* ‡ Or, *for silver.* § Or, *the palm of my right hand hath spread out.*

my commandments! [a]then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea: 19 [b]thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like [1]the grains thereof: gravel thereof; his name should not be have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 [f]Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from [h]the Chaldeans; Chaldeans, [i]with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth: earth; say ye, [k]The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob. 21 [m]And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: [n]he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. 22 [q]There is no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

49 1 Listen, [s]O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye peoples, people, [u]from far; far: [v]The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name: name. 2 [y]and And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword, sword; [z]in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me; me, and he hath made me a polished shaft, shaft; in his quiver hath he kept me close: hid me; 3 and he said unto me, Thou art my servant; servant, O Israel, [c]in whom I will be glorified. 4 [d]But Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought nought, and vanity: in vain: yet surely my judgement judgment is with the LORD, and [*]my recompence work with my God. 5 [h]And now now, saith the LORD [v]that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, [2]and that [†]Though Israel be gathered unto him: (for [f]I am not gathered, yet shall I be honourable glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God is become my strength:) shall be strength.

6 yea, And he said, [‡]It is too light a a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the [§]preserved of Israel: [c]I will also give thee [d]for a light to the Gentiles, [3]that thou mayest be [e]my salvation unto the end of the earth. 7 Thus saith the LORD, [g]the redeemer Redeemer of Israel, *and* his Holy One, [‖]to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers: rulers, [l]Kings shall see and arise; princes, and they arise, princes also shall worship; worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, even and the Holy One of Israel, who and hath chosen he shall choose thee. 8 Thus saith the LORD, [o]In an [p]acceptable time have I answered heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, [r]and give thee for a covenant of the people, to [4]raise up **establish the land, earth, [t]to make them cause to inherit the desolate heritages; 9 [w]saying to them that are That thou mayest say to the bound, prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. [x]They shall feed in the ways, and on all bare heights their pastures shall be their in all high pasture. places. 10 [a']They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the [5]heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them [b]shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. 11 [c]And I will make all my mountains a way, and my high ways highways shall be exalted. 12 [f]Lo, Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, [g]these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim. 13 [i]Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD [k]hath comforted his people, and will have compassion mercy upon his afflicted.

[a] ch. 66. 12.
[b] ch. 10. 22. Gen. 22. 17. Hos. 1. 10.
[c] Cited Acts 13. 47.
[d] ch. 42. 6.
[e] Cp. Ps. 98. 3.
[f] ch. 52. 11. Jer. 50. 8 & 51. 6, 45. Zech. 2. 6, 7.
[g] ch. 48. 17.
[h] See ver. 14.
[i] Cp. ch. 35. 10 & 52. 9.
[j] ver. 1. ch. 53. 3. Cp. ch. 50. 6, 7.
[k] ch. 44. 23. Cp. Ex. 19. 4—6.
[l] ver. 23.
[m] Cp. ch. 35. 6 & 44. 3 & Deut. 8. 15.
[n] ch. 43. 19. Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11.
[o] Cited 2 Cor. 6. 2.
[p] Ps. 69. 13.
[q] ch. 57. 21.
[r] ch. 42. 6.
[s] See ch. 11. 11.
[t] ch. 61. 4.
[u] ch. 33. 13.
[v] See ch. 44. 2.
[w] ch. 42. 7.
[x] Cp. ch. 41. 18.
[y] ch. 11. 4. Hos. 6. 5. Cp. Heb. 4. 12 & Rev. 1. 16.
[z] ch. 51. 16.
[a] Cited Rev. 7. 16.
[b] Rev. 7. 17. See ch. 40. 11.
[c] ch. 44. 23.
[d] Cp. ch. 65. 23. See ch. 50. 6—8 & 53. 10—12.
[e] Cp. ch. 40. 4.
[f] ch. 43. 5, 6.
[g] Cp. Ps. 107. 3.
[h] Cp. ch. 50. 4.
[i] See ch. 44. 23.
[j] Cp. ch. 52. 13.
[k] ch. 40. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, that of *the bowels thereof* [2] Another reading is, *but Israel is not gathered, yet shall I be &c.* [3] Or, *that my salvation may be* [4] Or, *establish the earth* [5] Or, *mirage* See ch. 35. 7.
A.V. [*] Or, *my reward.* [†] Or, *That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, &c.* [‡] Or, Art thou *lighter than that thou shouldest, &c.* [§] Or, *desolations.* [‖] Or, *to him that is despised in soul.* [**] Or, *raise up.*

14 But Zion said, [a]Jehovah hath
The LORD
forsaken me, and the Lord hath
my
forgotten me. 15 [c]Can a woman
forget her sucking child, *that
she should not have compassion
on the son of her womb? yea,
these
they may forget, yet will not I
I not
forget thee. 16 Behold, [g]I have
graven thee upon the palms of
my hands; thy walls are con-
tinually before me. 17 [1]Thy
children shall make haste; [i]thy
destroyers and they that made
thee waste shall go forth of
thee. 18 [j]Lift up thine eyes
round about, and behold: all
these gather themselves together,
and come to thee. [l]As I live,
saith the LORD, [m]thou shalt surely
clothe thee with them all, as with
all
an ornament, and gird thyself with them,
bind them *on thee*, as
like a bride. 19 For, as for
a bride *doeth*. For thy waste
and thy desolate places and thy
places,
land that hath been destroyed, [p]surely now
of thy destruction, shall even now be
too narrow by reason of
shalt thou be too strait for the inhabitants,
and they that swallowed thee
up shall be far away. 20 [r]The
of thy bereavement
children which thou shalt have, after thou
shall yet say
hast lost the other, shall say again in thine
ears, [p']The place is too strait for
me: give place to me that I
may dwell. 21 Then shalt thou
say in thine heart, Who hath
[u]begotten me these, [r]seeing I
been bereaved of
have lost my children,
and am [3]solitary, an exile, and wandering
desolate, a captive, removing
to and fro? and who hath brought
up these? Behold, I was left
alone; these, where were they
had they *been*?

22 Thus saith the Lord GOD,
Behold, I will lift up mine hand
to the nations, [b]and set up my
Gentiles,
ensign to the peoples: [c]and they
standard people
shall bring thy sons in their
bosom, and thy daughters shall be
arms,
carried upon their shoulders.
23 [c]And kings shall be thy [†]nurs-
ing fathers, and their [§]queens
thy nursing mothers: [b]they shall
bow down to thee with their
faces to
face toward the earth, and [d]lick up
the dust of thy feet; and thou
shalt know that I am the LORD,
LORD:
and [e]they that wait for me [f]shall not be
for shall not be ashamed that wait
ashamed. for me. 24 Shall the prey be
taken from the mighty, or [4]‖the
lawful captives be delivered? 25 But
captive
thus saith the LORD, [h]Even the
**captives of the mighty shall be
taken away, and the prey of the
terrible shall be delivered: for
I will contend with him that
contendeth with thee, and I will
save thy children. 26 [k]And I
will feed them that oppress thee
with their own flesh; and they
shall be drunken [n]with their
own blood, as with ††sweet wine:
and all flesh shall know that [o]I
the LORD am thy saviour, and thy
Saviour
redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.
Redeemer, mighty

1 Thus saith the LORD,

50 Where is [q]the bill of
your mother's divorce-
ment, wherewith [s]I have put her
whom
away? or [t]which of my creditors
is it to whom I have sold you?
[u]Behold, for your iniquities
were ye sold,
have ye sold yourselves, and for your
transgressions was your mother
is
put away. 2 [v]Wherefore, when
I came, was there no man? when
I called, was there none to
answer? [w]Is my hand shortened
at all, that it cannot redeem?
or have I no power to deliver?
[x]Behold,
behold, at my rebuke [y]I dry up
the sea, [z]I make the rivers a
wilderness: [a]their fish stinketh,
because there is no water, and
dieth for thirst. 3 [d]I clothe the
heavens with blackness, and I
make sackcloth their covering.

4 The Lord GOD hath given
[f]me the tongue of [5]them that are taught,
the learned,
that [g]I should know how [6]to

a Cp. ch. 40. 27 & 54. 6 & 62. 4.
b ch. 60. 14.
c Cp. ch. 43. 1 & Ps. 27. 10.
d Ps. 72. 9. Cp. Mic. 7. 17.
e Cp. ch. 40. 31.
f Ps. 25. 3. Joel 2. 27.
g S. of S. 8. 6. Rev. 13. 16.
h Cp. Matt. 12. 29 & Luke 11. 21, 22.
i See Zech. 1. 18—21.
j ch. 60. 4.
k Cp. ch. 9. 20 & Zech. 11. 9.
l Num. 14. 21. See Ezek. 5. 11.
m Cp. Jer. 43. 12.
n Cp. Rev. 14. 20 & 16. 6.
o ch. 43. 3. See Ex. 20. 2.
p Cp. Zech. 10. 10.
q Deut. 24. 1.
r ch. 54. 1.
s Jer. 3. 8. Cp. Hos. 2. 2.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 1 & Matt. 18. 25.
u ch. 59. 2.
v Cp. ch. 42. 18—23.
w ch. 59. 1. Num. 11. 23.
x Ps. 104. 7 & 106. 9. Nah. 1. 4. Cp. ch. 19. 5, 6.
y Cp. Ex. 14. 21.
z Josh. 3. 16.
a Cp. Ex. 7. 18, 21.
b ch. 11. 12.
c ch. 14. 2.
d Jer. 14. 22. Rev. 6. 12.
e ch. 60. 3, 16.
f Cp. Ex. 4. 11.
g Prov. 15. 23 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 40. 1, 2.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient authorities, *Thy builders.* [2] Or, *borne* [3] Or, *barren* [4] Heb. *the captives of the just.* Or, as read by the Vulg. and Syr., *the captives of the terrible* [5] Or, *disciples* [6] Or, *to speak a word in season to him &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *from having compassion.* † Heb. *bosom.* ‡ Heb. *nourishers.* § Heb. *princesses.* ‖ Heb. *the captivity of the just.* ** Heb. *captivity.* †† Or, *new wine.*

sustain with words
speak a word in season to
[a]him that is weary: he waketh morning by morning, he waketh mine ear to hear as [1]they that are taught. the learned.
5 [c]The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, [f]and I was not rebellious, neither turned away backward. back.
6 [h]I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.
7 For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore have shall I not been confounded: [k]therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.
8 [m]He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand up together: who is *mine adversary? let him come near to me.
9 [p]Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? behold, lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.
10 Who is among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth [s]the voice of his servant? [2]he servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light, light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.
11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that gird compass yourselves about with firebrands sparks: walk ye in the flame light of your fire, and among in the brands sparks that ye have kindled. [y]This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

1 [z]Hearken to me, ye
51 that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock whence ye were are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye were are digged.
2 Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for [b]when he was but one I called him, I called him alone,
and I blessed him, and made him many. and increased him.
3 For the LORD [b]hath comforted shall comfort Zion: he hath comforted will comfort all her waste places, places; and hath made he will make her wilderness like [d]Eden, and her desert like [e]the garden of the LORD; [g]joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.
4 [i]Attend Hearken unto me, O my my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: [j]for a law shall go forth proceed from me, and I will make my judgement judgment to rest for a light of the peoples. people.
5 [l]My righteousness is near, near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the peoples people; [n]the isles shall wait for upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.
6 [o]Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: [q]for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die [3]in like manner: [r]but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.
7 [u]Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people [v]in whose heart is my law; [w]fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye dismayed at afraid of their revilings.
8 [x]For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: [r]but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation unto all generations. from generation to generation.
9 [a]Awake, awake, [b]put on strength, O [c]arm of the LORD; awake, [d]as in the days of old, ancient days, in the generations of ancient times. old. Art thou not it that cut [c]Rahab in pieces, hath cut Rahab, *and* that pierced wounded [f]the dragon?
10 [g]Art thou not it which dried up hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths

a Cp. Matt. 11. 28.
b ch. 40. 1 & 52. 9.
c Ps. 40. 6.
d Gen. 2. 8. Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 9. Joel 2. 3.
e Gen. 13. 10.
f Cp. John 14. 31 & Phil. 2. 8 & Heb. 5. 8 & 10. 7.
g ch. 35. 10.
h Cp. ch. 53. 5 & Matt. 26. 67 & 27. 26 & Mark 15. 19 & Luke 22. 63.
i Ps. 78. 1.
j ch. 2. 3.
k Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
l ch. 46. 13.
m Rom. 8. 33, 34.
n See ch. 11. 11.
o ch. 40. 26.
p ch. 41. 10.
q Ps. 102. 26. Cp. Matt. 24. 35 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 21. 1.
r Cp. Ps. 102. 27, 28.
s ver. 4. ch. 49. 2, 3.
t ch. 42. 16. Cp. Mic. 7. 8.
u ver. 1.
v Ps. 37. 31.
w ch. 41. 14. Matt. 10. 28.
x ch. 50. 9.
y Cp. John 9. 39.
z ver. 7.
a ver. 17. ch. 52. 1.
b Cp. Ps. 93. 1.
c ch. 40. 10 & 52. 10 & 53. 1. Luke 1. 51.
d Ps. 44. 1.
e ch. 30. 7. Ps. 89. 10 & mg.
f ch. 27. 1. Ps. 74. 13, 14. Ezek. 29. 3.
g ch. 43. 16. Ex. 14. 21. Ps. 106. 9.
h Ezek. 33. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *disciples* [2] Or, *though he walketh* [3] Or, perhaps, *like gnats*
A.V. * Heb. *the master of my cause.*

of the sea a way for the redeemed ransomed to pass over? 11 "And Therefore the ransomed redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their heads head: they shall obtain gladness and joy, joy; *and* sorrow and sighing mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he [f]that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou art shouldest be afraid of [g]man a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made [i]as grass; 13 and hast forgotten forgettest the LORD thy Maker, maker, [j]that hath stretched forth the heavens, and [l]laid the foundations of the earth; and fearest hast feared continually all the every day because of the fury of [n]the oppressor, [1]when as if he maketh *were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of [n]the oppressor? 14 [2][q]The captive exile shall speedily be loosed; hasteneth that he may be loosed, and he that he shall not die *and go down* [r]into the pit, should not die in neither shall his bread fail. nor that his bread should 15 For I am But I *am* the LORD thy God, [t]which [3]stirreth up that divided the sea, that the waves thereof roar: whose roared: The LORD of hosts is his name. 16 [v]And I have put my words in thy mouth, [y]and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that [j]I may plant the heavens, and [l]lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 [b]Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, [c]which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the bowl dregs of [k]the cup of staggering, trembling, and drained it. wrung *them* out. 18 [f]There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up. 19 [h]These two things [†]are befallen come unto thee; who shall bemoan be sorry for thee? desolation desolation, and [‡]destruction, and the famine famine, and the sword; how sword: by whom shall I comfort thee? 20 [b]Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the top head of all the streets, as an a [c]antelope wild bull [d]in a net; net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God. 21 [e]Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine: 22 thus Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God [h]that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand [k]the cup of staggering, trembling, even the bowl dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again: 23 [m]and But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; [o]which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and [p]thou hast laid thy back body as the ground, and as the street, to them that go went over.

52 1 [s]Awake, awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; [u]put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, [w]the holy city: [x]for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. 2 [z]Shake thyself from the dust; arise, sit thee *and* sit down, O Jerusalem: [4][a]loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

3 For thus saith the LORD, [d]Ye were sold have sold yourselves for nought; and [e]ye shall be redeemed without money. 4 For thus saith the Lord GOD, [g]My people went down at the first aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there: there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what do have I here, saith the LORD, seeing that my people is taken away for

[a] See ch. 35. 10.
[b] Lam. 2. 11, 12.
[c] Deut. 14. 5.
[d] Ps. 141. 10.
[e] ch. 54. 11.
[f] ch. 40. 1 & 66. 13.
[g] Ps. 118. 6. 1 Mac. 2. 62.
[h] Jer. 50. 34. Ps. ch. 49. 25.
[i] See ch. 40. 6.
[j] ch. 40. 22.
[k] Ps. 60. 3. Zech. 12. 2.
[l] See ch. 48. 13.
[m] Jer. 25. 17, 26, 28.
[n] ch. 14. 4.
[o] Ps. ch. 47. 6.
[p] Ps. ch. 52. 2.
[q] ch. 45. 13.
[r] Zech. 9. 11.
[s] ch. 51. 17.
[t] Jer. 31. 35.
[u] Ps. Ex. 28. 2, 40. See Zech. 3. 1—4.
[v] ch. 59. 21. Ps. ch. 50. 4.
[w] ch. 48. 2. Neh. 11. 1.
[x] ch. 60. 21. Joel 3. 17. Ps. ch. 35. 8 & Rev. 21. 27.
[y] ch. 49. 2.
[z] Ps. ch. 51. 23.
[a] ch. 51. 14.
[b] ver. 9. ch. 52. 1.
[c] Job 21. 20. Jer. 25. 15. Ps. Matt. 20. 22 & 26. 39, 42 & Mark 10. 38 & 14. 36 & Luke 22. 42 & John 18. 11.
[d] ch. 45. 13 & 50. 1.
[e] Ps. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[f] Ps. Ps. 74. 9 & Jer. 5. 31.
[g] Gen. 46. 6.
[h] ch. 47. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *as though he made ready* [2] Or, *He that is bent down* [3] Or, *stilleth the sea, when the waves thereof roar* [4] Another reading is, *the bands of thy neck are loosed.*
A.V. * Or, *made* himself *ready.* † Heb. *happened.* ‡ Heb. *breaking.*

nought? they that rule over them (make them to) howl, saith the LORD, and [c]my name continually (all the every) day is blasphemed. 6 Therefore my people shall know my name: [d]therefore *they shall know* in that day that I am he that doth (speak: speak:) behold, [1]it is I.

7 [f]How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth (peace, peace;) [h]that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! 8 The voice of [i]thy watchmen! (Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice, together do shall they sing: sing:) for [n]they shall (see, see) eye to eye, [2]when the LORD (returneth to shall bring again) Zion. 9 [o]Break forth into joy, sing together, [p]ye waste places of Jerusalem: for [r]the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. 10 [t]The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; [v]and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. 11 [x]Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, [a]ye that bear the vessels of the LORD. 12 For ye shall not [b]go out (in with) haste, (neither shall ye nor) go by flight: [d]for the LORD will go before you; [e]and the God of Israel will *be your (rearward. rereward.)

13 Behold, [g]my servant shall [3]†deal (wisely, prudently,) he shall be exalted and (lifted up, extolled,) and shall be very high. 14 (Like as As) many were astonied at (thee, thee;) (his his) visage was so marred [4]more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men,) men:) 15 so [l]shall he [5]sprinkle many nations; (the [a]kings shall shut their mouths [6]at him: [b]for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they [7]understand. consider.

53 1 [c]Who hath believed [8]our [‡]report? and to whom (hath is) [g]the arm of the LORD (been revealed? 2 For he (grew shall grow) up before him as a tender plant, [i]and as a root [j]out of a dry ground: [k]he hath no form nor comeliness; [9]and when we (shall) see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. 3 [m]He (was despised, is despised) and [10]rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with [11]grief: and [12]as one from whom men hide their face §we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and [q]we esteemed him not.

4 [s]Surely he hath borne our [13]griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, [u]smitten of God, and afflicted. 5 [w]But he was ‖wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; [y]and with his **stripes we are healed. 6 [z]All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; [c]and the LORD ††hath [14]laid on him the iniquity of us all.

7 He was oppressed, (yet and) he humbled himself /and was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; [h]as a [i]lamb that is led to the slaughter, and as a sheep (before her shearers is (dumb; dumb, so) he (opened openeth) not his mouth. 8 [15]By ††He oppression and judgement he was taken away; was taken from prison and from judgment: [16]and as for his generation, [k]who *among them* considered who shall declare his generation? that (for) he was cut off out of the land of the (living? living:) for the

[a] ch. 49. 7, 23.
[b] Cited Rom. 15. 21. Cp. Rom. 10. 25.
[c] Cited Rom. 2. 24. Cp. Ezek. 36. 20, 23.
[d] Cp. ch. 49. 26.
[e] Cited John 12. 38 & Rom. 10. 16.
[f] Nah. 1. 15. Cited Rom. 10. 15.
[g] See ch. 51. 9.
[h] ch. 40. 9.
[i] ch. 11. 1.
[j] ch. 35. 1 & mg.
[k] Cp. ch. 52. 14.
[l] See ch. 62. 6.
[m] ch. 49. 7. Cp. Ps. 22. 6 & Mark 9. 12.
[n] Cp. ch. 33. 17, 23 & 1 Cor. 13. 12 & 1 John 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 4.
[o] Ps. 98. 4.
[p] ch. 58. 12.
[q] Cp. John 1. 10, 11.
[r] ch. 40. 1 & 51. 3, 12.
[s] Cp. Matt. 8. 17.
[t] See ch. 51. 9.
[u] Ps. 69. 26.
[v] Ps. 98. 3. Cp. Luke 3. 6.
[w] Cp. Rom. 4. 25.
[x] ch. 48. 20. Jer. 50. 8 & 51. 6, 45. Zech. 2. 6, 7. Cited 2 Cor. 6. 17. Cp. Rev. 18. 4.
[y] Cited 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[z] Cited 1 Pet. 2. 25. Cp. Jer. 50. 6, 17.
[a] See Ezra 1. 7—11.
[b] Cp. Ex. 12. 11, 33, 39.
[c] 2 Cor. 5. 21. Cp. ver. 10 & Col. 2. 14.
[d] Mic. 2. 13. Cp. Ex. 14. 19.
[e] Cp. ch. 58. 8.
[f] Matt. 26. 63. Mark 14. 61. John 19. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[g] See ch. 42. 1.
[h] Cited Acts 8. 32.
[i] Cp. Jer. 11. 19.
[j] Cp. ch. 53. 2, 3.
[k] ch. 57. 1.
[l] Lev. 4. 6, 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *here I am* [2] Or, *how* [3] Or, *prosper* [4] Or, *from that of man, and his form from that of the sons of men* [5] Or, *startle* [6] Or, *because of* [7] Or, *consider* [8] Or, *that which we have heard* [9] Or, *that we should look upon him; nor beauty &c.* [10] Or, *forsaken* [11] Heb. *sickness.* [12] Or, *he hid as it were his face from us* [13] Heb. *sicknesses.* [14] Heb. *made to light.* [15] Or, *From* [16] Or, *and his life who shall recount? for he was cut off &c.*

A.V. * Heb. *gather you up.* † Or, *prosper.* ‡ Or, *doctrine?* Heb. *hearing?* § Or, *he hid as it were his face from us.* Heb. *as an hiding of faces from him,* or, *from us.* ‖ Or, *tormented.* ** Heb. *bruise.* †† Heb. *hath made the iniquity of us all to meet on him.* ‡‡ Or, *He was taken away by distress and judgment: but, &c.*

transgression of my people [1*] was he stricken. [9] And [they he] made his grave with the wicked, [a]and with the rich in his [2†]death; [3although because] [b]he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth.

[10] Yet [c]it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath [4]put him to grief: [5‡g]when thou shalt make his soul [6]an offering for sin, [i]he shall see *his* seed, he shall prolong his days, [j]and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. [11] [7]He shall see of the travail of his soul, *and* shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall [l]my righteous servant [8m]justify many: [*]and many; for he shall bear their iniquities. [12] [p]Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, [q]and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death, death: and he [s]was numbered with the transgressors: [t]yet transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and [9u]made intercession for the transgressors.

[1 v]Sing, O barren, thou
54 that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: [x]for more are the children of [y]the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD. [2 a]Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations; habitations: spare not: not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes. stakes; [3 d]For thou shalt spread abroad break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall possess inherit the nations, Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited. [4] Fear not; [h]for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and the reproach of thy widowhood shalt thou remember shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any no more. [5] [c]For thy Maker is thine husband; the LORD of hosts is his name: name; [d]and the Holy One of Israel is thy redeemer. [f]the thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. [6 h]For the LORD hath called thee as a wife woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, even and a wife of youth, when she is cast off, thou wast refused, saith thy God. [7 k]For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. [8 10k]In overflowing a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; [o]but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy redeemer. Redeemer. [9 11]For this is *as* [r]the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth, earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. [10] For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall [w]my covenant of the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

[11 z]O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, [b]I will set lay thy stones in with [12]fair colours, [c]and lay thy foundations with sapphires. [12] And I will make thy [13]pinnacles of windows of rubies, agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy border borders of pleasant stones. [13] [e]And all thy children [f]shall be [14]taught of the LORD; [g]and great shall be the peace of thy children. [14] In righteousness shall thou be established:

a Matt. 27. 57, 60.
b Cited 1 Pet. 2. 22. Cp. Heb. 4. 15 & 1 John 3. 5.
c ch. 62. 4, 5. Cp. Hos. 2. 7.
d See ch. 43. 14.
e Cp. ver. 4.
f Zech. 14. 9.
g Cp. ver. 6.
h ver. 1. Cp. ch. 49. 14 & 60. 15 & 62. 4.
i Ps. 22. 30 & mg.
j Cp. ch. 44. 28.
k Cp. ch. 26. 20.
l Cp. 1 John 2. 1.
m Acts 13. 39. Rom. 5. 18, 19.
n Cp. ver. 5.
o ch. 55. 3.
p ch. 52. 13. Cp. Phil. 2. 9.
q Cp. Col. 2. 15.
r Gen. 8. 21 & 9. 11.
s Cited Mark 15. 28 (mg.) & Luke 22. 37.
t ver. 6, 8, 10.
u Rom. 8. 34 (for mg.). Heb. 7. 25 (for mg.). Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 5 (for mg.) & 1 John 2. 1 (for mg.).
v Cited Gal. 4. 27.
w Num. 25. 12. Ezek. 34. 25 & 37. 26. Cp. Mal. 2. 5.
x Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 5.
y ch. 62. 4.
z ch. 51. 21.
a Cp. ch. 49. 19, 20.
b Cp. ch. 60. 10.
c Cp. Rev. 21. 19.
d Cp. ch. 11. 14 & Gen. 28. 14.
e Cited John 6. 45.
f Jer. 31. 33, 34.
g Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Ps. 119. 165.
h ch. 45. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *to whom the stroke* was due [2] Heb. *deaths.* See Ezek. 28. 8, 10. [3] Or, *because* [4] Heb. *made him sick.* [5] Or, *when his soul shall make an offering* [6] Heb. *a guilt offering.* [7] Or, *He shall see* and *be satisfied with the travail &c.* [8] Or, *make many righteous* [9] Or, *maketh intercession* [10] Or, *In a little wrath* [11] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *This is unto me as the days of Noah, when I sware &c.* [12] Or, *antimony* See 1 Chr. 29. 2. [13] Or, *windows* [14] Or, *disciples*

A.V. * Heb. was *the stroke upon him.* † Heb. *deaths.* ‡ Or, *when his soul shall make an offering.*

[1]thou shalt be far from oppression, oppression; for thou shalt not fear; and from fear: terror, terror; for it shall not come near thee. 15 [b]Behold, they may shall surely [2]gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall [2]gather together against thee [3]shall fall because of thee. for thy sake. 16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the fire of coals in the coals, fire, and that bringeth forth a an weapon instrument for [4]his work; and I have created the waster to destroy. 17 [d]No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgement judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, [f]and [5]their righteousness which is of me, saith the LORD.

55 1 [g]Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; [i]come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price. 2 [k]Wherefore do ye [6]* spend money for that which is not bread? and your [7]labour for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. 3 Incline your ear, and come unto me; me: [n]hear, and your soul shall live; live: [p]and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even [q]the sure mercies of [r]David. 4 [s]Behold, I have given him for a witness to the peoples, people, [t]a [8]leader and commander to the peoples. people. 5 [s]Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and [u]a nation nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee, thee because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; [w]for he hath glorified thee.

6 [a]Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: 7 let the wicked forsake his way, and [†]the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for [‡]he will abundantly pardon. 8 For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the LORD. 9 [c]For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. 10 [e]For as the rain cometh down, down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, [h]and giveth that it may give seed to the sower sower, and bread to the eater; eater: 11 so shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but [j]it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. 12 [l]For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: [m]the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. 13 [o]Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

56 1 Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgement, §judgment, and do righteousness justice: [v]for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. 2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that

a Ps. 32. 6. Amos 5. 4.
b Cp. ch. 8. 9. 10.
c Ps. 103. 11.
d 2 Esd. 2. 28.
e Cp. Ps. 148. 8.
f ch. 45. 24, 25.
g ch. 44. 3. John 7. 37. Cp. Matt. 5. 6.
h Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 10.
i Prov. 9. 5. Cp. Ecclus. 51. 25.
j ch. 40. 8.
k Cp. John 6. 27.
l ch. 35. 10. Cp. ch. 48. 20, 21 & 52. 12.
m ch. 44. 23. Ps. 98. 8.
n Prov. 4. 4.
o ch. 35. 1, 2 & 41. 19.
p ch. 61. 8. Jer. 32. 40. Ezek. 37. 26. Cp. ch. 54. 8 & 59. 21.
q Ps. 89. 33—35. Cp. Acts 13. 34.
r Jer. 30. 9.
s Ps. 18. 43.
t Dan. 9. 25. Mic. 5. 2. Acts 5. 31. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 6, 7.
u Zech. 8. 22, 23.
v ch. 46. 12, 13 & 51. 5, 6.
w Cp. ch. 44. 23 & Acts 3. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *be thou far from oppression, for thou shalt not fear; and from terror, for it shall not come near thee* [2] Or, *stir up strife* [3] Or, *shall fall away to thee because of my righteousness* [4] Or, *its* [5] Or, *their righteousness is of me* [6] Heb. *weigh.* [7] Or, *earnings* [8] Or, *prince*

A.V. * Heb. *weigh.* † Heb. *the man of iniquity.* ‡ Heb. *he will multiply to pardon.* § Or, *equity.*

holdeth fast by layeth hold on it; [a]that keepeth the sabbath from profaning polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. 3 Neither let [c]the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD will surely separate hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I am [g]a dry tree. 4 For thus saith the LORD unto of [h]the eunuchs [a]that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and hold fast by take hold of my covenant: covenant; 5 Unto Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a [1][t]memorial place and a name [2]better than of sons and of daughters; daughters: [n]I will give [3]them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off. 6 Also [c]the strangers, sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to minister unto serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one [a]that keepeth the sabbath from profaning polluting it, and holdeth fast by taketh hold of my covenant; 7 [r]even them will I bring to [u]my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; prayer: [w]their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; altar: for [y]mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all peoples. people. 8 The Lord GOD [a]which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, [b]Yet will I gather *others* to him, [4]**beside his own those that are gathered. gathered unto him.

9 [d]All ye beasts of the field, [5]come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest. 10 [e]His watchmen are blind, blind: they are all without knowledge; ignorant, they are all dumb [g]dogs, they cannot bark; dreaming, †sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. 11 [i]Yea, the dogs are greedy, they *they are* †greedy dogs *which* §can never have enough; enough, and [b]these they are shepherds that cannot understand: they have all turned all look to their own way, [d]each every one to for his gain, [6]from every his quarter. 12 [e]Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; [f]and to-morrow to morrow shall be as this day, [a]*day* great beyond *and* much more measure. abundant.

57 [1]The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; heart: and [7]‖[i]merciful men are taken away, none considering that [k]the righteous is taken away [8]**from the evil *to come*. 2 [m]He entereth shall ††enter into peace; peace: they shall rest [o]in their beds, each one that walketh walking [9]††in his uprightness.

3 But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, [p]the seed of the adulterer and the whore. 4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom [q]make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of [s]transgression, [t]a seed of falsehood, 5 ye that inflame Enflaming yourselves [10]among [s]the oaks, §§with idols under every green tree; [z]that slay the children in the tree; slaying valleys, under the clefts of the rocks? valleys clifts 6 Among the smooth *stones* of [z]the valley stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered [11]an oblation. Shall I a meat offering. be appeased for these things? Should I receive comfort in these? 7 [c]Upon a high and lofty mountain hast thou high lofty set thy bed: thither also even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice. 8 And Behind the doors behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy memorial remembrance: [f]for thou hast discovered *thyself* to another than me, and art gone up; [h]thou hast enlarged thy bed, and [*]made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed

[a] ch. 58. 13.
[b] Cp. Jer. 23. 1.
[c] ch. 14. 1. Cp. Deut. 23. 7, 8.
[d] Jer. 6. 13.
[e] Cp. ch. 28. 7.
[f] Cp. ch. 22. 13 & Prov. 23. 35 & Luke 12. 19 & 1 Cor. 15. 32.
[g] Ecclus. 6. 3. Cp. Ezek. 17. 24 & 20. 47.
[h] Wisd. 3. 14.
[i] Ps. 12. 1.
[j] Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 15 & Rev. 3. 12.
[k] Wisd. 4. 10, 11.
[l] Cp. 2 Sam. 18. 18 & John 1. 12.
[m] Wisd. 3. 3. Cp. Luke 2. 29.
[n] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[o] 2 Chr. 16. 14. Ezek. 32. 25.
[p] Wisd. 3. 16. Cp. John 8. 41, 42.
[q] Cp. Ps. 35. 21.
[r] ch. 65. 1. Cp. ch. 19. 24, 25.
[s] ch. 46. 8, 9.
[t] Cp. ch. 1. 4.
[u] ch. 2. 2.
[v] ch. 1. 29. 2 Kin. 16. 4.
[w] Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
[x] Ezek. 16. 20, 21.
[y] Cited Matt. 21. 13 & Mark 11. 17 & Luke 19. 46.
[z] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
[a] ch. 11. 12.
[b] John 10. 16. Eph. 1. 10. See Eph. 2. 11—16.
[c] 1 Kin. 14. 23. Ezek. 16. 16, 24.
[d] Jer. 12. 9. Ezek. 34. 8.
[e] ch. 62. 6. Jer. 6. 17.
[f] Ezek. 16. 25. Cp. Hos. 4. 2.
[g] Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
[h] Cp. Ezek. 23. 17.
[i] Ezek. 34. 2, 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *place* Heb. *hand.* [2] Or, *better than sons and daughters* [3] Heb. *him.* [4] Heb. *to his gathered ones.* [5] Or, *come ye to devour all the beasts of the forest* [6] Or, *one and all* [7] Or, *godly* [8] Or, *through wickedness* [9] Or, *straight before him* [10] Or, *with idols* [11] Or, *a meat offering*

A.V. * Heb. *to his gathered.* † Or, *dreaming*, or, *talking in their sleep.* ‡ Heb. *strong of appetite.* § Heb. *know not to be satisfied.* ‖ Heb. *men of kindness*, or, *godliness.* ** Or, *from that which is evil.* †† Or, *go in peace.* ‡‡ Or, *before him.* §§ Or, *among the oaks.* * Or, *hewed it for thyself larger than theirs.*

*where thou sawest it. 9 And †thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and [b]didst send thine ambassadors far off, messengers and didst debase thyself even unto [1]hell. 10 Thou wast art wearied with the length of thy way; [h]yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou didst find [2]a quickening hast found the ‡life of thy strength; therefore thou wast not [3]faint. grieved. 11 [j]And of whom hast thou been afraid and in fear, or feared, [k]that thou liest, hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? [m]have not I held my peace even of long time, old, and thou fearest me not? 12 I will declare thy righteousness; righteousness, and as for thy works, works; for they shall not profit thee. 13 [p]When thou criest, let [4]them which thou hast gathered thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall take carry them, a breath shall carry them all away: them all away; vanity shall take *them*: [r]but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit [s]my holy mountain. mountain; 14 And [5]he shall say, [u]Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

15 For thus saith [w]the high and lofty One [x]that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is [z]Holy: Holy; [a]I dwell in the high and holy place, [b]with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, [c]to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. 16 [e]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should [6]fail before me, and the souls which I have made. 17 For the iniquity of his [g]covetousness was I wroth, wroth, and smote him, him: I hid *my face* me, and was wroth; wroth, and he went on [7]§frowardly in the way of his heart. 18 I have seen his ways, [a]and will heal him: I will lead him also, [c]and [8]restore comforts unto him and to his mourners. 19 [d]I create [e]the fruit of the lips; lips; [f]Peace, peace, peace [g]to him that is far off off, and to him that is near, saith the LORD; [a]and I will heal him. 20 [i]But the wicked are like the troubled sea; for sea, when it cannot rest, and its whose waters cast up mire and dirt. 21 [l]There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

58 [1]Cry [9]‖aloud, spare not, [n]lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and [o]declare unto shew my people their transgression, and [10]to the house of Jacob their sins. 2 [q]Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways: ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the [10]ordinance of their God, God: they ask of me righteous ordinances, the ordinances of justice; they take delight to draw near unto in approaching to God. 3 [t]Wherefore have we fasted, *say they*, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? [v]Behold, in the day of your fast ye find *your own* pleasure, [y]and [11]exact all your **labours. 4 Behold, ye fast for strife and contention, debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: [12]†† ye fast not this day so as shall not fast as *ye do this* day, to make your voice to be heard on high. 5 [d]Is such the it such a fast that I have chosen? [f]the ‡‡a day for a man to afflict his soul? Is it is it to bow down his head as a rush, bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD? 6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? [h]to loose the bonds bands of wickedness, to

[a] Jer. 3. 22.
[b] Ezek. 16. 26, 28, 29.
[c] ch. 61. 3.
[d] ch. 50. 4.
[e] Heb. 13. 15.
[f] Cp. Eph. 2. 17.
[g] Acts 2. 39.
[h] Jer. 2. 25 & 18. 12.
[i] Job 3. 17 (mg.). Jude 13.
[j] Cp. ch. 51. 12, 13.
[k] Ps. 78. 10, 36.
[l] ch. 48. 22.
[m] Ps. 50. 21.
[n] Lev. 25. 9. Cp. Joel 2. 1.
[o] Mic. 3. 8.
[p] Jer. 11. 12.
[q] Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 29. 13 & Zech. 7. 5, 6.
[r] Ps. 37. 9.
[s] ch. 11. 9 & 56. 7 & 65. 11, 25.
[t] Cp Mal. 3. 14.
[u] ch. 62. 10. Cp. ch. 40. 3.
[v] Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26.
[w] Cp. Mic. 6. 6.
[x] Cp. ch. 9. 6 (mg.).
[y] Cp. ch. 60. 17. See Neh. 5. 1—8.
[z] Luke 1. 49. Cp. ch. 1. 4 & 5. 19, *al.*
[a] Ps. 113. 6.
[b] Ps. 34. 18 & 138. 6.
[c] Cp. ch. 42. 3.
[d] Zech. 7. 5.
[e] Gen. 6. 3. Ps. 103. 9.
[f] Lev. 16. 29.
[g] ch. 56. 11. Jer. 6. 13.
[h] See Neh. 5. 10—12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Sheol.* [2] Heb. *the life of thine hand.* [3] Heb. *sick.* [4] Or, *thy rabble* of idols [5] Or, *it shall be said* [6] Or, *faint away* [7] Heb. *turning away.* [8] Heb. *recompense.* [9] Heb. *with the throat.* [10] Or, *judgement* [11] Or, *oppress all your labourers* [12] Or, *ye shall not fast as* ye do *this day, to make &c.*

A.V. * Or, *thou providedst room.* † Or, *thou respectedst the king.* ‡ Or, *living.* § Heb. *turning away.* ‖ Heb. *with the throat.* ** Or, *things wherewith ye grieve others.* Heb. *griefs.* †† Or, *ye fast not as this day.* ‡‡ Or, *to afflict his soul for a day?*

undo *the bands "of the yoke, heavy burdens, and to let the †oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? 7 Is it not [c]to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are ‡cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; [g]and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? 8 [h]Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, [j]and thy healing thine health shall spring forth speedily: [k]and thy righteousness shall go before thee; [m]the glory of the LORD §shall be thy rearward. rereward. 9 Then shall thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee [o]the yoke, [p]the putting forth of the finger, and speaking wickedly; vanity; 10 [r]and if thou [1]draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; [h]then shall thy light rise in darkness, obscurity, and thine obscurity thy darkness be as the noonday: 11 and the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in [2]dry places, ‖drought, and make strong fat thy bones; bones: and thou shalt be [t]like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters **fail not. 12 [v]And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in. 13 [x]If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, and the holy of the LORD LORD, honourable; and shalt honour [3]it, him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding [b]thine own pleasure, nor speaking *thine own* words: 14 then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; [d]and I will make cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth earth; and [e]I will feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: [f]for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

59 1 Behold, [i]the LORD'S hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear: 2 [l]but your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins ††have hid his face from you, that he will not hear. 3 [n]For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue muttereth wickedness. hath muttered perverseness. 4 [q]None [4]sueth in righteousness, and none calleth for justice, nor *any* plead in for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; [s]they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity. 5 They hatch ‡5basilisks' ††cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and §§that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper. 6 [w]Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands. 7 [w]Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; desolation wasting and *destruction are in their [6]paths. 8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no [7]judgement †judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked paths; paths: [y]whosoever goeth therein doth shall not know peace.

[a] ver. 9.
[b] ver. 3.
[c] ver. 10. Ezek. 18. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 35.
[d] Deut. 32. 13.
[e] Jer. 50. 19.
[f] ch. 1. 20.
[g] Neh. 5. 5.
[h] Cp. Job 11. 17.
[i] ch. 50. 2. Num. 11. 23.
[j] Jer. 30. 17.
[k] Ps. 85. 13.
[l] Jer. 5. 25.
[m] Cp. ch. 52. 12.
[n] ch. 1. 15.
[o] ver. 6.
[p] Prov. 6. 13.
[q] Cp. ver. 14.
[r] ver. 7, 8.
[s] Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14.
[t] Jer. 31. 12.
[u] Job 8. 14.
[v] ch. 61. 4 & 65. 21. Cp. Ezra 6. 14 & Neh. 4. 6.
[w] Prov. 1. 16. Cited Rom. 3. 15—17.
[x] ch. 56. 2. See Neh. 13. 15—21.
[y] ch. 48. 22 & 57. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, bestow on the hungry that which thy soul desireth [2] Or, drought [3] Or, him [4] Heb. calleth [5] Or, adders' [6] Or, highways [7] Or, right

A.V. * Heb. the bundles of the yoke. † Heb. broken. ‡ Or, afflicted. § Heb. shall gather thee up. ‖ Heb. droughts. ** Heb. lie, or, deceive. †† Or, have made him hide. ‡‡ Or, adders'. §§ Or, that which is sprinkled is as if there brake out a viper. * Heb. breaking. † Or, right.

9 Therefore is judgement / judgment far from us, neither doth righteousness / justice overtake us: [b]we look / wait for light, but behold darkness / obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in obscurity. / darkness. 10 [d]We grope for the wall like the blind, yea, / and we grope as they that have / if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the twilight; / night; [1]among them that are lusty *we are* in desolate places / as dead men. 11 We roar all like bears, [i]and mourn sore like doves: [j]we look for judgement, / judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us, / us; and as for our iniquities, we know them: / them; 13 in transgressing and denying / lying against the LORD, and turning away from / departing away from our God, [m]speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. 14 And [p]judgement / judgment is turned away backward, and [p]righteousness / justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and uprightness / equity cannot enter. 15 Yea, truth is lacking / faileth; [q]and he that departeth from evil [*]maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw it, and [†]it displeased him that there was no judgement. / judgment. 16 [s]And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was [2]no intercessor: therefore his own arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it upheld / sustained him. 17 And / For [w]he put on righteousness as a [3]breastplate, and [4]an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with [z]zeal as a cloke. 18 [a]According to their [5]‡deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; [a]to the [6]islands he will repay recompence. 19 [c]So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun: / sun. [7]for he shall come as [8]a rushing stream, which in like a flood, the Spirit of the breath of the LORD driveth. the LORD shall §lift up a standard against him. 20 [g]And [k]a redeemer / the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD. 21 And as / As for me, [k]this is my covenant with them, saith the LORD: my / LORD; My spirit that is upon thee, [l]and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

60 1 [n]Arise, ‖shine; for thy light is come, and [o]the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee. 2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the peoples / people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee. 3 [r]And nations / the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. 4 [t]Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: they all / all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: [u]thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall [v]be [9]carried in the arms. / nursed at *thy* side. 5 Then thou shalt see / see, and [x]be lightened, / flow together, and thine heart shall tremble / fear, and be enlarged; because the **abundance of the sea shall be turned / converted unto thee, the [y]wealth / ††forces of the nations / Gentiles shall come unto thee. 6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the [10]dromedaries of [b]Midian

a Cp. ch. 41. 1, 5.
b Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 60. 2.
c Cp. Ps. 113. 3.
d Deut. 28. 29. Job 5. 14 & 12. 25. See ch. 42. 18—20.
e Cp. ch. 30. 27, 28.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9, 10.
g Cited Rom. 11. 26, 27. Cp. ch. 40. 9 & Joel 2. 32.
h ch. 43. 14.
i ch. 38. 14.
j Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 46. 13 & 56. 1.
k Jer. 31. 31. Heb. 8. 10 & 10. 16.
l ch. 51. 16. Cp. Deut. 4. 10.
m Cp. ver. 3, 4.
n Cp. Eph. 5. 14.
o ch. 40. 5 & 58. 8. Mal. 4. 2.
p Cp. ch. 51. 4, 5.
q See Wisd. 2. 12—20.
r ch. 42. 6 & 49. 6. Rev. 21. 24.
s Cp. ch. 51. 18 & 63. 5.
t ch. 49. 18.
u ver. 9. ch. 66. 20.
v ch. 66. 12 (for mg.).
w 1 Thess. 5. 8. See Wisd. 5. 18—20 & Eph. 6. 13—17.
x Ps. 34. 5.
y ch. 61. 6. Hag. 2. 7 & mg.
z Cp. ch. 9. 7.
a ch. 63. 4, 6.
b Judg. 6. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *we are in dark places like the dead* [2] Or, *none to interpose* [3] Or, *coat of mail* [4] Or, *salvation for an helmet* [5] Heb. *recompences.* [6] Or, *coastlands* [7] Or, *when the adversary shall come in like a flood, the spirit of the* LORD *shall lift up a standard against him* [8] Heb. *a stream pent in.* [9] Heb. *nursed upon the side.* [10] Or, *young camels*

A.V. * Or, *is accounted mad.* † Heb. *it was evil in his eyes.* ‡ Heb. *recompences.* § Or, *put him to flight.* ‖ Or, *be enlightened; for thy light cometh.* ** Or, *noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee.* †† Or, *wealth.*

and [a]Ephah; they all shall come from all they from Sheba shall [b]Sheba come: [c]they shall bring gold and frankincense, incense; and they shall [1]proclaim shew forth the praises of the LORD. 7 All the flocks of [e]Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of [g]Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: [i]they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, [j]and I will [2]glorify [3]the house of my glory. 8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and [m]as the doves to their windows? 9 Surely [n]the isles shall wait for me, and [o]the ships of Tarshish first, [p]to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, for unto the name of the LORD thy God, and for to the Holy One of Israel, because [s]he hath [4]glorified thee. 10 And the sons of [u]strangers shall build up thy walls, and [u]their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee. 11 [w]Thy gates also Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; [w]that men may bring unto thee the wealth *forces of the nations, Gentiles, and *that* their kings led *with them.* 12 [x]For *may be* brought. that the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. 13 [a]The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, [d]the pine, pine tree, and the box tree together; together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary, sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious. 14 [f]And the sons The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; [h]and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; [k]and they shall call thee thee, The city of the

[a] Gen. 25. 4.
[b] 1 Kin. 10. 1. Ps. 72. 10.
[c] Cp. Matt. 2. 11.
[d] ch. 54. 6 & 62. 4.
[e] See ch. 21. 16.
[f] Ps. 47. 4. Cp. ch. 65. 18.
[g] Gen. 25. 13 & 28. 9 & 36. 3. 1 Mac. 5. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 49. 23 & 66. 11, 12.
[i] ch 56. 7.
[j] Hag. 2. 7.
[k] ch. 43. 3 & 49. 26. Cp. ch. 47. 4.
[l] Gen. 49. 24. Ps. 132. 2.
[m] Hos. 11. 11. Cp. Gen. 8. 9.
[n] ch. 51. 5. See ch. 11. 11.
[o] See ch. 2. 16.
[p] Gal. 4. 26.
[q] Cp. ch. 58. 3.
[r] ch. 11. 9.
[s] ch. 44. 23 & 55. 5.
[t] ch. 26. 1.
[u] ch. 45. 1, 13. Zech. 6. 15.
[v] Zech. 14. 6, 7. Rev. 21. 23 & 22. 5. Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 30. 26.
[w] Cp. Rev. 21. 25, 26.
[x] Cp. Zech. 14. 17—19.
[y] ch. 35. 10 & 65. 19. Rev. 21. 4.
[z] ch. 52. 1. Jer. 31. 34.
[a] ch. 35. 2.
[b] Ps. 37. 9. See Ezek. 37. 25.
[c] ch. 61. 3.
[d] ch. 41. 19.
[e] Cp. Matt. 13. 31.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 1, 2 & Zech. 8. 23.
[g] Hab. 2. 3.
[h] ch. 49. 23. Cp. Rev. 3. 9.
[i] ch. 11. 2 & 42. 1 & 48. 16. Cited Luke 4. 18, 19.
[j] Ps. 45. 7.
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 26 & 62. 2.

LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. 15 [d]Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man passed went through thee, [f]I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. 16 [h]Thou shalt also suck the milk of the nations, Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that [k]I the LORD am thy saviour, Saviour and thy redeemer, [l]the Mighty mighty One of Jacob. 17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, [q]and [5]thine exactors righteousness. 18 [r]Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, desolation wasting nor destruction within thy borders; [t]but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise. 19 [v]The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy [6]glory. 20 Thy sun shall no more go down, down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and [y]the days of thy mourning shall be ended. 21 [z]Thy people also shall be all righteous, righteous: [b]they shall inherit the land for ever; ever, [c]the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. 22 [e]The A little one shall become a thousand, and the a small one a strong nation: [g]I the LORD will hasten it in its his time.

1 [i]The spirit Spirit of the Lord **61** GOD is upon me; because the LORD hath [j]anointed me to preach good tidings unto the [7]meek; he hath sent me to

R.V. [1] Heb. *bring good tidings of the praises.* [2] Or, *beautify* [3] Or, *my beautiful house* [4] Or, *beautified*
[5] Or, *thy taskmasters* [6] Or, *beauty* [7] Or, *poor*
A.V. * Or, *wealth.*

bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and [1]*b*the opening *of the prison* to them that are bound; [2] *d*to proclaim [2]the acceptable year of the LORD, *e*and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn; [3] to appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, *h*to give unto them [a]garland for beauty ashes, *i*the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; *j*that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the LORD, *l*that he might be glorified. [4] *m*And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations. [5] *p*And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and [aliens] the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers. [6] *r*But ye shall be named the [priests] Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the [ministers] Ministers of our God: *t*ye shall eat the [wealth] riches of the [nations,] Gentiles, and [3]in their glory shall ye boast yourselves. [7] *v*For your shame *ye shall have* double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess [the] double: everlasting joy shall be unto them. [8] *y*For I the LORD love [judgement,] judgment, I hate robbery [4]with [iniquity:] offering; *a*and I will [give them] direct their [recompence] work in truth, *b*and I will make an everlasting covenant with them. [9] And their seed shall be known among the [nations,] Gentiles, and their offspring among the [peoples] people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the LORD hath blessed.

a Hab. 3. 18.

b ch. 45. 13. Ps. 146. 7.

c Cp. ch. 59. 17 & Zech. 3. 4.

d Cp. Lev. 25. 10.

e ch. 34. 8.

f ver. 3.

g ch. 49. 18. Rev. 21. 2.

h ver. 10. Cp. ch. 28. 5.

i Ps. 45. 7. Heb. 1. 9.

j Cp. ch. 60. 21.

k Cp. ch. 60. 18 & 62. 7.

l John 15. 8.

m Amos 9. 14. See ch. 58. 12.

n ver. 6, 7.

o Cp. Prov. 4. 18.

p ch. 14. 2. Cp. ch. 60. 10.

q ch. 60. 3. Ps. 98. 2.

r Ex. 19. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. Cp. Joel 1. 9.

s ch. 60. 14. Cp. Rev. 2. 17 & 3. 12.

t ch. 60. 5, 11, 16.

u Zech. 9. 16. Cp. ch. 54. 11, 12.

v ch. 40. 2. Cp. ch. 54. 7, 8 & Zech. 9. 12.

w Hos. 1. 10. 1 Pet. 2. 10. See ch. 54. 6.

x ch. 49. 14 & 54. 1, 7 & 60. 15.

y Ps. 11. 7. Cp. ch. 59. 15.

z Mal. 3. 12.

a ch. 40. 10 & 49. 4.

b See ch. 55. 3.

c Cp. ch. 51. 18.

d ch. 65. 19.

e ch. 52. 8 & 56. 10. Jer. 6. 17, *al.*

[10] *a*I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; *c*for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom [5]*decketh himself *f*with [a garland,] ornaments, *g*and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. [11] For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause *k*righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

62 [1] *n*For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, *o*until [her righteousness] the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and [her salvation] the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth. [2] *q*And the [nations] Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: *s*and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name. [3] Thou shalt also be *u*a crown of [beauty] glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God. [4] *w*Thou shalt no more be termed *x*Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: *s*but thou shalt be called [6]†*z*Hephzi-bah, and thy land [7]‡Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married. [5] For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so *c*shall thy sons marry thee: and [8]§as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so *d*shall thy God rejoice over thee.

[6] I have set *e*watchmen upon thy walls, O [Jerusalem; they] Jerusalem, *which* shall never hold their peace day nor

R.V. [1] Or, *opening* of the eyes [2] Or, *the year of the LORD's good pleasure* [3] Or, *to their glory shall ye succeed* [4] Or, *for (or with) a burnt offering* [5] Heb. *decketh as a priest.* [6] That is, *My delight is in her.* [7] That is, *Married.* [8] Heb. *with the joy of the bridegroom.*

A.V. * Heb. *decketh as a priest.* † That is, *My delight* is *in her.* ‡ That is, *Married.* § Heb. *with the joy of the bridegroom.*

night: *ye that are the LORD'S make mention of the remembrancers, [1]take ye no rest, [7] and give LORD, keep not silence,
him no [2†]rest, till he establish,
and till he make Jerusalem [a]a
praise in the earth. [8] The LORD
hath sworn [b]by his right hand,
and by the arm of his strength,
[‡]Surely I will no more give [d]thy
corn to be meat for thine
enemies; [f]and strangers the sons of the stranger
shall not drink thy [3]wine, for
the which thou hast laboured:
[9] but [g]they that have garnered gathered it
shall eat it, and praise the
LORD; and [g]they that have
gathered it brought it together shall drink it in
the courts of my sanctuary. holiness.

[10] Go through, go through the
gates; [i]prepare ye the way of
the people; [j]cast up, cast up
the high way highway; gather out the stones;
[k]lift up an ensign a standard [4]for the peoples. people.
[11] Behold, the LORD hath pro-
claimed unto the end of the
earth, world, [m]Say ye to the daughter
of Zion, Behold, thy salvation
cometh; [n]behold, his reward is
with him, and his [5]recompence §work before
him. [12] [o]And they shall call
them, them The holy people, The re-
deemed of the LORD: [p]and thou
shalt be called called, Sought out, A city
not forsaken.

63 [1] Who is this that
cometh from [s]Edom,
with [6]dyed garments from
[s]Bozrah? this that is ‖[u]glorious
in his apparel, *[7]marching travelling in the
greatness of his strength? I that
speak in righteousness, mighty
to save. [2] Wherefore art thou
[v]red in thine apparel, and thy
garments like him [a]that treadeth
in the winefat? [3] [b]I have trod-
den the winepress alone; [c]and
of the peoples people there was no man none

[a] ch. 60. 18. Cp. ch. 61. 11 & Zeph. 3. 20.
[b] Cp. Heb. 6. 13.
[c] ch. 34. 8.
[d] Deut. 28. 33. Jer. 5. 17.
[e] Cp. ch. 59. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 65. 21, 22.
[g] Cp. Deut. 12. 12 & 14. 23, 26.
[h] ch. 49. 26.
[i] ch. 40. 3.
[j] ch. 57. 14.
[k] ch. 11. 10 & 49. 22.
[l] Ps. 145. 7.
[m] Zech. 9. 9. Cp. Matt. 21. 5 & John 12. 15.
[n] ch. 40. 10.
[o] ch. 61. 6.
[p] ver. 4. Cp. ch. 61. 4.
[q] Judg. 10. 16.
[r] Deut. 7. 7, 8. Cp. Ezek. 16. 5, 6.
[s] ch. 34. 6.
[t] See Deut. 32. 10—12.
[u] 1 Mac. 14. 9.
[v] Ex. 15. 24. Num. 14. 11. Ps. 78. 17, 56 & 95. 9. Ezek. 20. 8.
[w] Cp. Ps. 68. 7.
[x] Ps. 78. 40. Acts 7. 51. Cp. Eph. 4. 30.
[y] Rev. 19. 13.
[z] See Ps. 77. 11—20.
[a] Cp. Lam. 1. 15 & Rev. 14. 20 & 19. 15.
[b] Cp. Joel 3. 13.
[c] See Ex. 14. 19—22.
[d] Ps. 77. 20 & 78. 52 (for mg.) & 80. 1 (for mg.).

with me: yea, I [7]trod for I will tread them in
mine anger, and trampled trample them in
my fury; and their [8]lifeblood [9]is blood shall be
sprinkled upon my garments,
and I [10]have stained will stain all my raiment.
[4] [c]For the day of vengeance [11]was is
in mine heart, and [12]the year of
my redeemed is come. [5] And
I looked, and [e]there was none to
help; and I wondered that there
was none to uphold: therefore
mine own arm brought salvation
unto me; and my fury, it upheld
me. [6] And [13]I trod will tread down the
peoples people in mine anger, [h]and [14]made make
them drunk in my fury, and I
[15]poured out will bring down their lifeblood on strength to the
earth.

[7] I will make mention of the
lovingkindnesses of the LORD,
and the praises of the LORD,
according to all that the LORD
hath bestowed on us; us, [l]and the
great goodness toward the house
of Israel, which he hath bestowed
on them according to his mercies,
and according to the multitude
of his lovingkindnesses. [8] For
he said, Surely, Surely they are my people,
children that will not deal falsely lie:
so he was their saviour. Saviour. [9] [16q]In
all their affliction he was afflicted,
and the angel of his presence
saved them: [r]in his love and in
his pity he redeemed them; [t]and
he bare them, and carried them
all the days of old. [10] [v]But they
rebelled, [x]and grieved vexed his holy
spirit Spirit: therefore he was turned
to be their enemy, *and* himself he
fought against them. [11] [17]Then
he remembered [z]the days of old,
Moses, *and* his people, *saying*,
[c]Where is he that brought them
up out of the sea [d]with the
[18]shepherds **shepherd of his flock? where is

[e] See Ex. 14. 19—22.
[f] Ps. 77. 20 & 78. 52 (for mg.) & 80. 1 (for mg.).
[g] Ps. 106. 8—11.
[h] Ps. 106. 43.
[i] Ps. 78. 40.
[k] Ps. 106. 33.
[l] Ex. 33. 19 & 34. 6, 7. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 103. 8.
[m] Ps. 106. 7, 8.
[n] Ps. 106. 45.
[o] Ps. 106. 46.
[p] Ps. 106. 47.
[q] Ps. 107. 2.
[r] Deut. 32. 36. Ps. 135. 14.
[s] Deut. 32. 11, 12.
[t] Deut. 32. 15.
[u] Deut. 32. 16. Ps. 78. 58.
[v] Deut. 32. 19—21. Ps. 78. 59—62.
[w] Ps. 106. 40.
[x] Deut. 32. 30.
[y] Num. 14. 14. Deut. 9. 28.
[z] Ps. 77. 11, 12.
[a] Ps. 106. 21.
[b] Ps. 106. 22.
[c] Ps. 106. 8.
[d] Ps. 77. 20 & 78. 52 & 80. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *keep not silence* [2] Heb. *silence.* [3] Or, *vintage* [4] Or, *over* [5] Or, *work* [6] Or, *crimsoned*
[7] Or, *will tread... and trample* [8] Or, *strength* [9] Or, *shall be* [10] Or, *will stain* [11] Or, *is* [12] Or, *my year of redemption* [13] Or, *I will tread... and make... and I will pour out* [14] Or, according to another reading, *brake them in pieces* [15] Or, *brought down their strength to the earth* [16] Another reading is, *In all their adversity he was no adversary.*
[17] Or, *Then his people remembered the ancient days of Moses &c.* [18] Another reading is, *shepherd.*
A.V. * Or, *ye that are the Lord's remembrancers.* † Heb. *silence.* ‡ Heb. *If I give, &c.* § Or, *recompence.*
‖ Heb. *decked.* ** Or, *shepherds.*

he that put his holy spirit in the Spirit midst of them? 12 that caused his glorious within him led *them* by the arm to go at the right hand of Moses? *b*that right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, *c*to make himself an everlasting name? 13 that led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they stumbled not should not stumble? 14 As the cattle that go a beast goeth down into the valley, *f*the spirit Spirit of the LORD caused them him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, *d*to make thyself a glorious name. 15 *g*Look down from heaven, and behold *h*from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is *i*thy zeal and thy mighty acts? strength, *the yearning sounding of thy bowels and compassions are of thy mercies toward me? restrained toward me. 16 For are they restrained? Doubtless *l*thou art our father, though Abraham knoweth us not, be ignorant of us, and Israel doth not acknowledge acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father; †*n*our redeemer from father, redeemer; thy name *is* everlasting is thy name. 17 O LORD, why from everlasting. dost thou make us to err from thy ways, and *p*hardenest hardened our heart from thy fear? *q*Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. 18 *r*Thy holy The people of thy holiness people have possessed *it* but a little while: *w*our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. 19 *x*We are become as they over whom thine: thou never barest rule; as they that rule over them; ‡they were not called by thy name.

64 1 *z*Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, *a*that the mountains might 1flow down at thy presence; 2 as when presence, fire kindleth the brushwood, *and* §the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil: *c*to boil, make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence! 3 *f*When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, *a*the mountains flowed down at thy presence. 4 *c*For from of old since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, *e*neither hath the eye ‖seen a God seen, O God, beside thee, which worketh *what* he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. 5 Thou *3*meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou wast wroth, and art wroth; for we have sinned: *4*in them *have we been* of long time, those is continuance, and shall we be saved? we shall be saved. 6 *i*For But we are all become as one that is unclean, an unclean *thing*, and all our righteousnesses are as a polluted garment: filthy rags; *k*and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, take have taken us away. 7 *m*And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and *5*hast **consumed us by means us, ††because of our iniquities. 8 *o*But now, O LORD, thou art our father; *r*we are the clay, and thou our potter; *s*and we all are the work of thy hand. 9 *u*Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, *v*neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, look, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people. 10 *y*Thy holy cities are become a wilderness, Zion is become a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation. 11 *aa*Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste. 12 *b*Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

65 1 *d*I 7am inquired of by sought of *e*them that asked not *for me*; I 8am found of them that

a Judg. 5. 5. Mic. 1. 4.
b Ex. 14. 21. Josh. 3. 16.
c Cp. Ps. 31. 19.
d 2 Sam. 7. 23. Neh. 9. 10.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 9.
f Cp. Num. 10. 33.
g Deut. 26. 15.
h Ps. 33. 14.
i See ch. 59. 12—15.
j ch. 59. 17. Cp. Zech. 1. 14.
k Ps. 90. 5, 6.
l ch. 64. 8. Deut. 32. 6.
m ch. 43. 22. Hos. 7. 7.
n ch. 43. 14.
o ch. 63. 16.
p ch. 6. 10. Cp. John 12. 40.
q Ps. 90. 13.
r ch. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 20, 21.
s ch. 29. 23 & 45. 11.
t Cp. Deut. 4. 25, 26.
u Cp. ch. 57. 16 & Ps. 74. 1, 2.
v Ps. 79. 8.
w ch. 64. 11.
x Cp. Jer. 14. 8.
y Neh. 1. 3 & 2. 3.
z Cp. 2 Sam. 22. 10 & Ps. 18. 9 & 144. 5.
aa Hag. 1. 9 & 2. 3. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9 & 2 Chr. 36. 19 & Ps. 74. 7.
b ch. 42. 14. Cp. Zech. 1. 12.
c Cp. Josh. 2. 9, 10.
[Ch. 64. 1 in Heb.]
d Cited Rom. 10. 20. Cp. Eph. 2. 12, 13.
e Cp. ch. 2. 2, 3 & 18. 7 & 19. 19, 25 & Zech. 14. 16.
f Cp. Ex. 14. 13 & 15. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *quake* [2] Or, *seen, O God, beside thee, one which &c.* [3] Or, *sparest* [4] Or, *in those is continuance, and we shall be saved* The text is probably corrupt. [5] According to some ancient versions, *hast delivered us into the power of.* [6] Heb. *melted.* [7] Or, *was inquired of* [8] Or, *was found*

A.V. * Or, *the multitude.* † Or, *our redeemer from everlasting is thy name.* ‡ Or, *thy name was not called upon them.* § Heb. *the fire of meltings.* ‖ Or, *seen a God beside thee,* which *doeth so for him, &c.* ** Heb. *melted.* †† Heb. *by the hand.*

sought me not: I said, Behold
me, behold me, unto a nation
[1]that was not called by my name.
[2] [c]I have spread out my hands
all the day unto a rebellious
people, which walketh in a way
that is/was not good, after their
own thoughts; [3] a people that
provoketh me to my face continually, anger continually to my
[e]sacrificing face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and
burning burneth incense *upon bricks altars of brick;
[4] which [2]sit remain among the graves,
and lodge in the [3]secret places; monuments, [g]which
eat swine's flesh, and †broth of
abominable things is in their
vessels; [5] which say, Stand by
thyself, come not near to me, me; for
I am holier than thou: thou. [i]these These are
a smoke in my ‡nose, a fire that
burneth all the day. [6] Behold,
[k]it is written before me: [l]I will
not keep silence, [m]but will re-
compense, yea, I will even recompense
into their bosom, [7] your own ini-
quities, [o]and the iniquities of
your fathers together, saith the
LORD, [q]which have burned in-
cense upon the mountains, [q]and
[4]blasphemed me upon the hills:
therefore will I [5]first measure their measure their former
work into their bosom.

[8] Thus saith the LORD, [u]As the
new wine is found in the cluster,
and one saith, Destroy it not, not; for
a blessing is in it: so will I do
for my servants' sakes, [w]that I
may not destroy them all. [9] And
[y]I will bring forth a seed out
of Jacob, and out of Judah an
inheritor of my mountains: and
my chosen mine elect shall inherit it, and my
servants shall dwell there. [10] And
[a]Sharon shall be a [6]fold of flocks,
and [b]the valley of Achor a place
for the herds to lie down in, for
my people [d]that have sought
me. [11] But [f]ye are they that for-

a ver. 25. Joel 3. 17.
b Ezek. 23. 41. Bel and Dragon 13, 18, 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 21.
c Rom. 10. 21.
d ch. 66. 4. Prov. 1. 24. Jer. 7. 13.
e ch. 1. 29 & 66. 17. Cp. ch. 57. 3—6.
f ch. 66. 4.
g ch. 66. 17. 1 Mac. 1. 47. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 18.
h ch. 55. 1. Ps. 22. 26.
i ch. 1. 31 & 9. 18.
j Cp. Ps. 5. 11.
k Cp. Jer. 2. 22 & 17. 1.
l Ps. 50. 3.
m Ps. 79. 12. Cp. Jer. 16. 18.
n Cp. Deut. 28. 37 & Jer. 29. 22 & Zech. 8. 13.
o Ex. 20. 5. Cp. Matt. 23. 35.
p ver. 9.
q Cp. Ezek. 20. 27, 28.
r ch. 62. 2.
s Jer. 4. 2.
t Cp. Deut. 32. 4.
u Cp. ch. 17. 6.
v Cp. ch. 43. 18, 19.
w Cp. ch. 2. 21.
x ch. 66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13. Rev. 21. 1.
y Cp. ch. 27. 6 & 37. 31.
z Cp. Jer. 31. 7.
a ch. 33. 9 & 35. 2.
b Hos. 2. 15. Cp. Josh. 7. 26.
c ch. 62. 5 & 66. 10.
d Cp. ch. 51. 1.
e ch. 35. 10. Rev. 21. 4.
f Cp. Josh. 24. 20.

sake the LORD, that forget [a]my
holy mountain, that [b]prepare
a table for [7]Fortune, that §troop, and that
[b]fill up mingled wine unto [8]Destiny; furnish the drink offering unto that ‖number.
[12] I will destine Therefore will I number you to the
sword, and ye shall all bow
down to the slaughter: [d]because
when I called, ye did not answer;
when I spake, ye did not hear;
[f]but ye did that which was evil in before
mine eyes, and chose did choose that
wherein I delighted not.

[13] Therefore thus saith the
Lord GOD, Behold, [h]my servants
shall eat, but ye shall be hungry:
behold, my servants shall drink,
but ye shall be thirsty: behold,
my servants shall rejoice, but
ye shall be ashamed: [14] behold,
[j]my servants shall sing for joy
of heart, but ye shall cry for
sorrow of heart, and shall howl
for [9]**vexation of spirit. [15] And
ye shall leave your name [n]for [10]a
curse unto [p]my chosen, and chosen: for the
Lord GOD shall slay thee; thee, and
[r]he shall call his servants by another
name: [16] so that he who [s]blesseth
himself in the earth shall bless
himself in [t]the God of [11]truth;
and he that sweareth in the
earth shall swear by [t]the God
of [11]truth; [v]because the former
troubles are forgotten, and be-
cause they are hid from mine
eyes. [17] For, behold, [x]I create
new heavens and a new earth:
and the former things shall not
be remembered, nor ††come into
mind. [18] But be ye glad and
rejoice for ever in that which
I create: for, behold, [z]I create
Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her
people a joy. [19] [c]And I will
rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in
my people: [e]and the voice of
weeping shall be no more heard

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *that hath not called upon* [2] Or, *dwell* [3] Or, *vaults* [4] Or, *defied* [5] Or, *measure their former work* [6] Or, *pasture* [7] Heb. *Gad.* See Gen. 30. 11. [8] Heb. *Meni.* [9] Heb. *breaking.* [10] Heb. *an oath.* [11] Heb. *Amen.* See 2 Cor. 1. 20, Rev. 3. 14.

A.V. * Heb. *upon bricks.* † Or, *pieces.* ‡ Or, *anger.* § Or, *Gad.* ‖ Or, *Meni.* ** Heb. *breaking.* †† Heb. *come upon the heart.*

in her, nor the voice of crying.
20 There shall be no more thence
an infant of days, nor an old
man that hath not filled his
days: for [c]the child shall die
an hundred years old, and old; but [d]the
sinner being an hundred years
old shall be accursed. 21 [f]And
they shall build houses, and
inhabit them; and they shall
plant vineyards, and eat the
fruit of them. 22 [f]They shall
not build, and another inhabit;
they shall not plant, and another
eat: for [j]as the days of a tree
shall be are the days of my people, and
my chosen mine elect *shall [1]long enjoy the
work of their hands. 23 [k]They
shall not labour in vain, [l]nor
bring forth for [2]calamity trouble; for [n]they
are the seed of the blessed of
the LORD, and their offspring
[3]with them. 24 [o]And it shall
come to pass that, pass, that before they call,
I will answer; and [q]while they
are yet speaking, I will hear.
25 [s]The wolf and the lamb shall
feed together, and the lion shall
eat straw like the ox bullock: and
[t]dust shall be the serpent's meat.
[u]They shall not hurt nor destroy
in all my holy mountain, saith
the LORD.

66 1 [v]Thus saith the LORD,
[w]The heaven is my throne,
and the earth is my foot-
stool: what manner of where is the house will that ye
build unto me? and what where is the
place shall be of my rest? 2 [x]For all
these those things hath mine hand made,
and so all these those things came to be, have been,
saith the LORD: [z]but to this
man will I look, even to him
that is poor and of a contrite
spirit, and that trembleth at my
word. 3 [b]He that killeth an ox
is as he that slayeth if he slew a man; he that
sacrificeth a †lamb, as he that breaketh if he cut off

[aa] See ch. 65. 4.

[b] Jer. 7. 24.

[c] Cp. Prov. 3. 2.
[d] Eccles. 8. 12. Wisd. 4. 8, 9.
[e] Cp. ch. 30. 16.
[f] Ezek. 28. 26. Cp. Deut. 28. 30.
[g] Cp. ch. 51. 12.
[h] See ch. 65. 12.
[i] Cp. Jer. 7. 31.

[j] See Ps. 92. 12–14.

[k] ch. 49. 4.
[l] Cp. Deut. 28. 41.
[m] ch. 5. 19.
[n] ch. 61. 9. See Ps. 115. 12–15.

[o] Cp. Ps. 32. 5.
[p] ch. 59. 18 & 63. 4 & 65. 6.
[q] Cp. Dan. 9. 21.
[r] See ch. 13. 8.
[s] ch. 11. 6, 7.

[t] Gen. 3. 14. Mic. 7. 17.
[u] ch. 11. 9.

[v] Cited Acts 7. 49, 50. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 27 & Acts 17. 24.
[w] Cp. Matt. 5. 34, 35.

[x] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14.
[y] ch. 65. 19.

[z] ch. 57. 15. Ps. 34. 18.
[a] Tobit 13. 14.

[b] ch. 1. 11.

a dog's neck; he that offereth [4]an
oblation, as he that offereth if he offered [aa]swine's
blood; he that [5]‡burneth frankincense, incense,
as he that blesseth if he blessed an idol: yea, [b]they
have chosen their own ways, and
their soul delighteth in their
abominations; abominations. 4 [c]I also will choose
their [6]§delusions, and will bring
[g]their fears upon them; [h]because
when I called, none did answer;
when I spake, they did not hear:
[i]but they did that which was evil in evil before
mine eyes, and chose that wherein in which
I delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the LORD,
ye that tremble at his word: word;
Your
brethren that hate hated you, that cast
you out for my name's sake, have
said, [m]Let the LORD be glorified, glorified:
that we may see but he shall appear to your joy; but joy, and they
shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of
tumult noise from the city, a voice from
the temple, a voice of the LORD
[p]that rendereth recompence to
his enemies. 7 [r]Before she
travailed, she brought forth;
before her pain came, she was
delivered of a man child. 8 Who
hath heard such a thing? who
hath seen such things? Shall
a land be the earth be made 7born to bring forth in one
day? or shall a nation be brought forth born
at once? for [r]as soon as Zion
travailed, she brought forth her
children. 9 Shall I bring to the
birth, and not ‖cause to bring
forth? saith the LORD: shall I
that cause to bring forth cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb*?
saith thy God.

10 [y]Rejoice ye with Jerusalem,
and be glad for with her, all ye that
love her: [a]rejoice for joy with
her, all ye that mourn over for her:
11 that ye may suck suck, and be satis-
fied with the breasts of her
consolations; that ye may milk
out, and be delighted with the
**abundance of her glory. 12 For

R.V. [1] Heb. *wear out.* [2] Or, *sudden terror* [3] Or, shall be *with them* [4] Or, *a meal offering* [5] Heb. *maketh a memorial of.* [6] Or, *mockings* [7] Or, *travailed with, or but one day*
A.V. * Heb. *shall make them continue long,* or, *shall wear out.* † Or, *kid.* ‡ Heb. *maketh a memorial of.* § Or, *devices.* ‖ Or, *beget?* ** Or, *brightness.*

thus saith the LORD, [a]Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the nations like an overflowing stream, [1]and [c]ye Gentiles a flowing stream: then shall shall suck *thereof*; [h]ye shall be borne upon the side, *her* sides, and shall be dandled upon the *her* knees. 13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so [i]will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem. 14 And ye shall when ye see *it*, and *this*, your heart shall rejoice, and [m]your bones shall flourish like the tender grass an herb: and [n]the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and he will have *his* indignation against toward his enemies. 15 For, behold, [o]the LORD will come [2]with fire, and with [q]his chariots shall be like the a whirlwind; whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. 16 For [s]by fire [t]will the and by LORD plead, and by his sword, his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many. 17 [v]They that sanctify themselves themselves, and purify themselves [3]*to go* in unto the gardens, gardens [4]*behind [5]one *tree* in the midst, [x]eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse; they mouse, shall come be to an end consumed together, saith the LORD. 18 For I *know* their works and their thoughts: [6]*the time* cometh, [y]that it shall come, I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and shall see my glory. 19 And I will set a sign among them, and

[a] Cp. ch. 43. 18.
[b] ch. 45. 20.
[c] 1 Kin. 10. 22.
[d] Jer. 46. 9. Ezek. 27. 10.
[e] ch. 60. 16.
[f] Gen. 10. 2. Ezek. 27. 13.
[g] Gen. 10. 5.
[h] ch. 60. 4 (mg.).
[i] Cp. Rom. 15. 20, 21.
[j] ch. 51. 12. Cp. ch. 35. 10.
[k] See ch. 14. 2 & 49. 22.
[l] Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
[m] ch. 58. 11. Ecclus. 46. 12.
[n] Cp. Ezra 8. 22, 31.
[o] ch. 33. 14. Mal. 3. 1, 2. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
[p] ch. 61. 6. Ex. 19. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 9 & Rev. 1. 6.
[q] Ps. 68. 17.
[r] See ch. 65. 17.
[s] Ps. 97. 3.
[t] Joel 3. 2.
[u] ch. 53. 10. Cp. Ps. 89. 29.
[v] ch. 65. 3, 5.
[w] Cp. Zech. 14. 16 & Ps. 86. 9.
[x] See ch. 65. 4.
[y] ch. 2. 2. Zech. 14. 16.
[z] Mark 9. 48. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 17.
[a] Cp. Rev. 21. 8.

[b] I will send such as those that escape of them unto the nations, to [c]Tarshish, [d]Pul Pul, and [d]Lud, that draw the bow, to [f]Tubal Tubal, and [f]Javan, [g]to the isles afar off, [i]that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the nations. Gentiles. 20 [k]And they shall bring all your brethren out of all the nations *for* an offering unto [l]for an offering unto the LORD, the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in [†]litters, and upon mules, and upon [7]swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring their an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD. 21 [p]And of them also will I take I will also take of them for priests *and* for Levites, saith the LORD. 22 For as [r]the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so [u]shall your seed and your name remain. 23 [w]And it shall come to pass, that [‡]from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD. 24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for [z]their worm shall not die, [a]neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET
JEREMIAH.

1 THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, [a]of the priests that were in [c]Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

[a] Ezek. 1. 3.
[b] See 2 Kin. ch. 22 & 23. 1–30.
[c] ch. 29. 27 & 32. 7. Josh. 21. 18.
[d] ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2.

2 to whom the word of the LORD came in the days of [b]Josiah the son of Amon, Amon king of Judah, [d]in the thirteenth year of his reign.

R.V. [1] Or, *then shall ye suck, ye &c.* [2] Or, *in* [3] Or, *in* [4] Many ancient authorities have, *one after another.*
[5] Or, *one tree (or Asherah; see Deut. 16. 21)* [6] Many ancient authorities have, *I come to gather &c.* [7] Or, *dromedaries*
A.V. * Or, *one after another.* † Or, *couches.* ‡ Heb. *from new moon to his new moon, and from sabbath to his sabbath.*

3 It came also in the days of [a]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, [b]unto the end of the eleventh year of [d]Zedekiah the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, Judah, [e]unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

4 Now Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 5 [g]Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee, thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb [i]I sanctified thee; I have thee, *and* I *ordained thee a prophet [k]unto the nations. 6 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, [m]I cannot speak: [n]for I am a child. 7 But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for [1]to whomsoever I shall send thee thou shalt go, thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and [r]whatsoever I shall command thee thou shalt speak. 8 [t]Be not afraid because of them their faces: [u]for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD. 9 [v]Then the LORD put forth his hand, and [z]touched my mouth; and mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put [a]my words in thy mouth: mouth. 10 see, See, I have this day set thee [k]over the nations and over the kingdoms, [b]to pluck up root out, and to break pull down, and to destroy destroy, and to overthrow; throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [d]Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of [2]an almond tree. 12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: [e]for I [3]watch over will hasten my word to perform it. 13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see [j]a seething caldron pot; and the face thereof is [m]from †toward the north. 14 Then the LORD said unto me, [m]Out of the north an evil [4]‡shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land. 15 For, lo, [c]I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, [f]and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. 16 And [h]I will [5]utter my judgements judgments against them touching all their wickedness; [p]in that wickedness, they who have forsaken me, [l]and have burned incense unto other gods, and [o]worshipped the works of their own hands. 17 Thou therefore [p]gird up thy loins, and arise, and [q]speak unto them all that I command thee: [s]be not dismayed at them, their faces, lest I dismay §confound thee before them. 18 For, behold, I have made thee this day [w]a defenced city, and [x]an iron pillar, and [y]brasen walls, walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land. 19 [y]And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee: thee; for [c]I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

1 And Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
2 Go, Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD, LORD; I remember ‖for thee thee, the kindness of [f]thy youth, the love of [g]thine espousals; [h]how espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, [i]in a land that was not sown.
3 [k]Israel *was* holiness unto the LORD, *and* [l]the firstfruits of his increase: [n]all that devour him shall be held guilty offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

[a] ch. 25. 1 & 36. 1. See 2 Kin. 23. 34—24. 6.
[b] ch. 39. 2.
[c] Cp. ch. 25. 9.
[d] See 2 Kin. 24. 17—25. 7.
[e] See 2 Kin. 25. 8—11.
[f] Cp. ch. 39. 3 & 43. 10.
[g] See Isai. 44. 2.
[h] ch. 4. 12.
[i] Ecclus. 49. 7. Cp. John 10. 36.
[j] ch. 19. 4 & 22. 9. 2 Kin. 22. 17, *al.*
[k] Cp. Isai. 49. 6. See ch. 25. 15—29 & ch. 46—ch. 51.
[l] ch. 7. 9 & 44. 3.
[m] Cp. Ex. 4. 10.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 7.
[o] ch. 25. 6, 7. Isai. 2. 8. Acts 7. 41.
[p] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 46 & 1 Pet. 1. 13.
[q] ver. 7.
[r] ver. 17. Ezek. 2. 7.
[s] ver. 8. Ezek. 3. 9.
[t] Ezek. 2. 6 & 3. 9.
[u] ch. 15. 20. See Ex. 3. 12.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 2. 9.
[w] Cp. Isai. 50. 7.
[x] Rev. 3. 12.
[y] ch. 15. 20. Cp. ch. 6. 27.
[z] Cp. Isai. 6. 7.
[a] ch. 5. 14.
[b] ch. 18. 7 & 31. 28 & 45. 4. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.
[c] ver. 8. Cp. Acts 18. 9, 10.
[d] Cp. Amos 7. 8.
[e] Cp. Susanna 55, 59.
[f] ch. 3. 4.
[g] Ezek. 16. 8, 43, 60. Cp. Rev. 2. 4.
[h] Deut. 2. 7.
[i] Deut. 8. 2, 3.
[j] Ezek. 24. 3. Cp. Ezek. 22. 21.
[k] Ex. 28. 36. Cp. Ex. 19. 5, 6.
[l] James 1. 18. Cp. Ex. 4. 22.
[m] ch. 4. 6 & 6. 1 & 10. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 12, 18 & 4. 15 & 6. 22 & Ezek. 1. 4, *al.*
[n] ch. 12. 14. Ezek. 25. 12, 13. Cp. Gen. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *on whatsoever errand* [2] Heb. *shaked.* [3] Heb. *shoked.* [4] Heb. *shall be opened.* [5] Or, *speak with them of my judgements* [6] Or, *concerning*
A.V. * Heb. *gave.* † Heb. *from the face of the north.* ‡ Heb. *shall be opened.* § Or, *break to pieces.* ‖ Or, *for thy sake.*

4 Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel: 5 thus Thus saith the LORD, [c]What unrighteousness iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, [e]and have walked after [f]vanity, and are become vain? 6 Neither said they, [h]Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt; Egypt, that led us [i]through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought drought, and of [1]the shadow of death, through a land that none no man passed through, and where no man dwelt? 7 [p]And I brought you into [*]a plentiful land, country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, [s]ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination. 8 The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and [w]they that handle the law knew me not: [x]the [2]rulers pastors also transgressed against me, [a]and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after [b]things that do not profit. 9 Wherefore [c]I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and [e]with your children's children will I plead. 10 For pass [†]over [to] the isles of [k]Kittim, Chittim, and see; and send unto [i]Kedar, and consider diligently; diligently, and see if there hath be been such a thing. 11 [l]Hath a nation changed *their* gods, [n]which yet are are yet no gods? but my people [o]have changed their glory for [b]that which doth not profit. 12 Be astonished, [q]O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD. 13 For my people have committed two evils; [t]they have forsaken [u]me the fountain of [a]living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. 14 [b]Is Israel a servant? is he a homeborn *slave*? why is he become a prey? [‡]spoiled 15 [d]The young lions have roared upon him, and [3]yelled: [§]yelled, and they have made his land waste; waste: his cities are burned up, [g]without inhabitant. 16 The children also Also the children of [i]Noph and [4]Tahpanhes Tahapanes [‖k] have [4]broken the crown of thy head. 17 [m]Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when [n]he led thee by the way? 18 [o]And now what hast thou to do in the way to of Egypt, to drink the waters of [5]Shihor Sihor? [r]or what hast thou to do in the way to of Assyria, to drink the waters of [6]the River river? 19 [u]Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and [v]thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and [a] [y]bitter, that [z]thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord, the LORD Lord GOD of hosts. 20 For of old time [7]I have [d]broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, [f]I will not [**]serve [8]transgress; [g]for when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou didst bow thyself, wanderest, [j]playing the harlot. 21 [k]Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: [m]how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? 22 [p]For though thou wash thee with lye, nitre, and take thee much soap, [r]yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD. 23 [s]How canst thou say, I am not defiled, polluted, I have not gone after the Baalim? see thy way [v]in the valley, know

[a] John 4. 10.
[b] Cp. Ex. 4. 22.
[c] ver. 31. Isai. 5. 4. Mic. 6. 3.
[d] ch. 4. 7. Isai. 5. 29.
[e] 2 Kin. 17. 15.
[f] ch. 10. 15 & 14. 22 & 16. 19.
[g] ch. 9. 11 & 46. 19.
[h] Cp. Isai. 63. 11—13 & Hos. 13. 4, 5.
[i] ch. 44. 1 & 46. 14. Isai. 19. 13 & mg. Ezek. 30. 16.
[j] ch. 43. 7—9.
[k] Cp. Deut. 33. 20.
[l] Deut. 8. 15 & 32. 10.
[m] ch. 4. 18.
[n] ver. 6.
[o] ver. 36. Isai. 30. 1, 2 & 31. 1.
[p] See Deut. 8. 7—10.
[q] Isai. 23. 3.
[r] Cp. Hos. 7. 11.
[s] Ps. 106. 38. Cp. Lev. 18. 24, 25.
[t] Gen. 31. 21. Isai. 7. 20 & 8. 7.
[u] Isai. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5.
[v] ch. 3. 22 & 5. 6 & 14. 7.
[w] ch. 18. 18. Cp. Mal. 2. 7 & Rom. 2. 20.
[x] Cp. ch. 5. 5.
[y] ch. 4. 18.
[z] ver. 13, 17.
[a] ch. 23. 13. Cp. ch. 5. 31.
[b] Cp. Hab. 2. 18.
[c] ver. 35. Ezek. 17. 20 & 20. 35, 36.
[d] ch. 5. 5 & 30. 8.
[e] Ex. 20. 5, 6.
[f] ver. 31.
[g] ch. 3. 2 & 17. 2. Isai. 57. 5, 7, *al.*
[h] See Gen. 10. 4.
[i] See Isai. 21. 16.
[j] ch. 3. 1. Isai. 1. 21.
[k] Ex. 15. 17. Ps. 44. 2 & 80. 8. Isai. 5. 2.
[l] Cp. Mic. 4. 5. See ch. 18. 13—15.
[m] Isai. 5. 4. Cp. Deut. 32. 32.
[n] ch. 16. 20. Isai. 37. 19. Gal. 4. 8.
[o] Ps. 106. 20.
[p] Job 9. 30 & mg.
[q] Isai. 1. 2.
[r] Cp. ch. 17. 1.
[s] ver. 35.
[t] ch. 17. 13.
[u] Ps. 36. 9.
[v] ch. 7. 31, 32 & 19. 2, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *deep darkness* [2] Heb. *shepherds.* [3] Heb. *given out their voice.* [4] Or, *fed on* [5] That is, the Nile. [6] That is, the Euphrates. [7] Or, *thou hast* [8] Another reading is, *transgress.*
A.V. [*] Or, *the land of Carmel.* [†] Or, *over to.* [‡] Heb. become *a spoil* [§] Heb. *gave out their voice.* [‖] Or, *feed on thy crown.* [**] Or, *serve.*

what thou hast done: *thou art* a swift [1]dromedary traversing her ways; 24 †[b]a wild ass ‡used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind [in at] §her [desire pleasure]; in her occasion who can ‖turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. 25 Withhold [d]thy foot from being unshod, and [f]thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, **There is no hope: no; [g]for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go. 26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; [k]they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their [prophets; prophets,] 27 which say [Saying] to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast [2]††brought [3]me forth: for they have turned ‡‡their back unto me, and not their face: but [n]in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us. 28 But [p]where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, [q]if they can save thee in the time of thy §§trouble: for [s]according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

29 Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD. 30 In vain have I [v]smitten your children; they received no [4]correction: [x]your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion. 31 O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? [or] a land of [5]thick darkness? wherefore say my people, *We are [broken lords]; we will come no more unto thee? 32 [a]Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet [a]my people have forgotten me days without number. 33 [How Why] trimmest thou thy way to seek [love! love?] therefore [even hast thou] [the wicked woman hast thou taught also taught the wicked ones] thy ways. 34 Also in thy skirts is found [c]the blood of the souls of the [innocent poor: poor innocents:] [6]I have not found it at [c]the place of breaking in, [by †secret search,] but upon [7]all these. 35 Yet thou [saidst, sayest,] Because I am [innocent; innocent,] surely his anger [is shall] [turned away turn] from me. [h]Behold, I will [enter into judgement plead] with thee, because thou [i]sayest, I have not sinned. 36 [j]Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou [also] shalt be [l]ashamed of Egypt [also], as thou wast ashamed of Assyria. 37 [From him Yea, thou] [also shalt thou go forth, with shalt go forth from him, and] [m]thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

3 [1] [8] ‡They say, [o]If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? [r]shall not that land be greatly polluted? [But but] [t]thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; [9]yet return again to me, saith the LORD. 2 Lift up thine eyes unto [u]the [bare heights, high places,] and [see; see] where [hast thou thou hast] not been lien [with? with.] [w]By the ways hast thou sat [In] for them, as [an the] Arabian in the wilderness; [r]and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness. 3 [y]Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; [yet and] thou hadst a [z]whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. 4 Wilt thou not

[a] ch. 3. 21 & 18. 15. Deut. 32. 18. Ps. 106. 21. Isai. 17. 10. Hos. 8. 14. 2 Esd. 1. 14.
[b] ch. 14. 6.
[c] ch. 19. 4. 2 Kin. 21. 16 & 24. 4. Ps. 106. 38.
[d] Deut. 29. 5.
[e] Ex. 22. 2.
[f] Ex. 17. 6.
[g] ch. 3. 13. Deut. 32. 16.
[h] Ps. 143. 2.
[i] Prov. 28. 13. 2 Esd. 16. 53. 1 John 1. 8, 10.
[j] Cp. ch. 31. 22.
[k] ch. 13. 13 & 32. 32. Cp. ch. 8. 1.
[l] Isai. 30. 3.
[m] 2 Sam. 13. 19.
[n] Judg. 10. 9, 10. Isai. 26. 16.
[o] See Deut. 24. 1—4.
[p] Deut. 32. 37, 38.
[q] Isai. 45. 20.
[r] ver. 9. Ps. 106. 38.
[s] ch. 11. 13.
[t] ch. 2. 20.
[u] ch. 3. 21, 23 & 4. 11 & 7. 29. Num. 23. 3.
[v] ch. 5. 3. Isai. 1. 5 & 9. 13.
[w] Ezek. 16. 25.
[x] Neh. 9. 26. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
[y] ch. 9. 12 & 14. 22. Deut. 28. 24.
[z] Cp. ch. 6. 15. See Ezek. 3. 7, 8.
[a] Isai. 3. 20 & 61. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *young camel from Jah* [2] Or, *begotten me* [3] Another reading is, *us.* [4] Or, *instruction* [5] Or, *darkness* [6] Or, *thou didst not find them* [7] Some ancient authorities have, *every oak.* [8] Heb. *Saying.* [9] Or, *and* thinkest thou *to return &c.?*

A.V. * Or, *O swift dromedary.* † Or, *O wild ass, &c.* ‡ Heb. *taught.* § Heb. *the desire of her heart.* ‖ Or, *reverse it?* ** Or, *Is the case desperate?* †† Or, *begotten me.* ‡‡ Heb. *the hinder part of the neck.* §§ Heb. *evil.* * Heb. *We have dominion.* † Heb. *digging.* ‡ Heb. *Saying.*

from this time [a]cry unto me, My father, thou art the [1]guide of my youth? [5] [b]Will he retain reserve *his anger* for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou [2]hast spoken and [3]hast done evil things, and hast [3]had thy way. things as thou couldest. [6] Moreover the LORD said The LORD said also unto me in the days of [f]Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? [g]she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there [j]hath played the harlot. [7] [4]And I said after she had done all these things, [5]She will return Turn thou unto me; but me. But she returned not: and not. And her treacherous [k]sister Judah saw it. [8] And [6]I saw, when, when for this very cause that all the causes whereby backsliding Israel had committed adultery, adultery [l]I had put her away away, and given her [m]a bill of divorcement, divorce; [n]yet treacherous Judah her sister her treacherous sister Judah feared not; but she also not, but went [j]and played the harlot, harlot also. [9] And it came to pass through the [*]lightness of her whoredom, that the land was she defiled polluted, and she the land, and committed adultery with [q]stones and with stocks. [10] And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not returned turned unto me [t]with her whole heart, but [†]feignedly, saith the LORD. [11] And the LORD said unto me, [*]Backsliding The backsliding Israel hath shewn herself more righteous justified herself more than treacherous Judah. [12] Go, Go and proclaim these words toward [x]the north, and say, [y]Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; *and* I will not [7]look in anger cause mine anger to fall upon you: for [z]I am merciful, saith the LORD, *and* [b]I will not keep *anger* for ever. [13] [c]Only [8]acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under [c]every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD. [14] [d]Return, Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for [e]I am a husband married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion: [15] and [h]I will give you shepherds pastors according to mine heart, [i]which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding. [16] And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: LORD: neither shall it [‡]come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they [9]visit it; neither shall [10] [§]*that* be done any more. [17] At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; [o]and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, [p]to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: [r]neither shall they walk any more after the stubbornness ‖imagination of their evil heart. [18] [s]In those days the house of Judah shall walk [11]** with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land [v]of the north to [w]the land that I have gave [††]given for an inheritance unto your fathers. [19] But I said, How [12]shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a [‡‡]pleasant land, [13]§§ a goodly heritage of the hosts of the nations? and I said, Thou shalt [14]Ye shall call me, My father; and not shall turn away [*]from following me. [20] [d]Surely as a wife treacherously departeth

[a] Cp. Luke 15. 18.
[b] Ps. 103. 9.
[c] ver. 6.
[d] ver. 22. Hos. 14. 1.
[e] Isai. 54. 5 & 62. 5. Hos. 2. 19, 20. Mal. 2. 11.
[f] ch. 1. 2.
[g] See ch. 2. 20.
[h] ch. 23. 4. Ezek. 34. 23. Cp. John 10. 11.
[i] Acts 20. 28.
[j] ver. 1.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 16. 46 & 23. 4.
[l] 2 Kin. 17. 18. Cp. Hos. 1. 6, 9.
[m] Cp. Matt. 19. 7 & Mark 10. 4. See Deut. 24. 1—4.
[n] Ezek. 23. 11.
[o] Isai. 2. 2, 3.
[p] Isai. 60. 9.
[q] ch. 2. 27.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 24 & 9. 14 & 11. 8, *al.*
[s] ch. 50. 4. Isai. 11. 13. Ezek. 37. 21, 22. Hos. 1. 11.
[t] Hos. 7. 14.
[u] Ezek. 16. 51, 52.
[v] ver. 12. ch. 16. 15 & 23. 8 & 31. 8.
[w] Amos 9. 15.
[x] See ver. 18.
[y] Prov. 28. 13. See Deut. 30. 1—10.
[z] Ps. 86. 5, 15.
[a] Cp. Isai. 63. 16.
[b] Ps. 103. 9.
[c] Lev. 26. 40.
[d] ver. 7, 8. ch. 5. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *companion* [2] Or, *hast spoken thus, but hast done &c.* [3] Heb. *been able.* [4] Or, *And I said, After she hath done all these things, she &c.* [5] Or, *Let her return unto me* [6] Some ancient authorities have, *she saw that, for &c.* [7] Heb. *cause my countenance to fall upon you.* [8] Or, *know* [9] Or, *miss* [10] Or, *shall it be made any more* [11] Or, *to* [12] Or, *would...nations!* [13] Or, *the goodliest heritage of the nations* [14] Another reading is, *Thou shalt...and shalt not &c.*

A.V. [*] Or, *fame.* [†] Heb. *in falsehood.* [‡] Heb. *come upon the heart.* [§] Or, *it be magnified.* ‖ Or, *stubbornness.* [**] Or, *to.* [††] Or, *caused your fathers to possess.* [‡‡] Heb. *land of desire.* [§§] Heb. *an heritage of glory*, or, *beauty.* [*] Heb. *from after me.*

from her *husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD. 21 A voice (is) heard upon the (bare heights, d the high places,) weeping *and* supplications of the children of (Israel: Israel;) for (that) they have perverted their way, *and* they have forgotten the LORD their God. 22 g Return, ye backsliding children, *and* h I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we (are) come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God. 23 Truly in vain is *the help that is looked for* m from the hills, *and from* the (tumult on the multitude of) mountains: n truly in the LORD our God is the salvation of Israel. 24 But the (2shameful thing hath) devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters. 25 q (Let us lie) down in our shame, and (let our confusion cover our confusion covereth) us: for s we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this (day: day,) and (we) have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

4 1 If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, (unto me shalt thou return: unto me) and 3if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, w then shalt thou not (be removed; remove.) 2 z and thou shalt swear, (As the) LORD liveth, in truth, in (judgement, judgment,) and in righteousness; and y the nations shall bless themselves in him, a and in him shall they glory.

3 For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and to Jerusalem, b Break up your fallow ground, and d sow not among thorns. 4 e Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: a lest my fury (go come) forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, b because of the evil of your doings. 5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, e Blow ye the trumpet in the land: (cry aloud cry, gather together,) and say, f Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the (fenced defenced) cities. 6 i Set up (a the) standard toward Zion: (flee for safety, †retire,) stay not: for I will bring evil from j the north, k and a great ‡destruction. 7 l (A The) lion is (gone come) up from his thicket, and (a the) destroyer of (nations; he the Gentiles) is on his (way, way;) he is gone forth from his (place; place) to make thy land (desolate, that desolate; *and*) thy cities (shall) be laid waste, o without (an) inhabitant. 8 For this p gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for r the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us. 9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, that t the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder. 10 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! v surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul. 11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A (hot dry) wind (from of) z the (bare heights high places) in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to (cleanse; cleanse,) 12 (Even) a §full wind from (these those *places*) shall come (for unto) me: now (will I also also will I ‖give) judgements (sentence) against them. 13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, f and his chariots *shall be* as (the a) whirlwind: his horses are g swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! h for

a ch. 21. 12.
b Deut. 28. 20.
c See ver. 2.
d ch. 31. 9.
e Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Hos. 5. 8 & Joel 2. 1.
f ch. 8. 14.
g ver. 14.
h ch. 30. 17. Isai. 57. 18. Hos. 6. 1.
i Cp. ch. 50. 2 & 51. 12, 27.
j See ch. 1. 13.
k Cp. Isai. 1. 28.
l ch. 2. 15 & 5. 6 & 49. 19. Cp. Ezek. 19. 6, 7, *al.*
m ver. 21. Cp. Ps. 121. 1, 2.
n Ps. 3. 8.
o ch. 33. 10 & 34. 22 & 46. 19. Isai. 5. 9 & 6. 11. Zeph. 2. 5, *al.*
p ch. 4. 8 & 6. 26. Isai. 22. 12 & 32. 11. Lam. 2. 10, *al.*
q Job 8. 22. Ezra 9. 6.
r Num. 25. 4. Ps. 78. 49. See Isai. 13. 9—13.
s Ezra 9. 7. Ezek. 2. 3.
t Cp. Ps. 48. 4, 5.
u Joel 2. 12.
v Ezek. 14. 9. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22.
w Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 15.
x Deut. 6. 13.
y Ps. 72. 17 & mg. Isai. 65. 16.
z See ch. 3. 2.
a 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17.
b Hos. 10. 12.
c ch. 1. 16.
d Matt. 13. 7, 22. Mark 4. 7, 18. Luke 8. 7, 14.
e Deut. 10. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 26 & Rom. 2. 28, 29
f Isai. 5. 28.
g 2 Sam. 1. 23. Lam. 4. 19.
h ch. 9. 19.

R.V. 1 Or, *noisy throng* 2 Heb. *shame.* See ch. 11. 13. 3 Or, *if thou wilt put... and wilt not wander, and wilt swear... then shall the nations &c.* or, *then shalt thou swear... and the nations &c.* ‡ Or, *a wind too strong for this*
A.V. * Heb. *friend.* † Or, *strengthen.* ‡ Heb. *breaking.* § Or, *a fuller wind than those.* ‖ Heb. *utter judgments.*

we are spoiled. 14 O Jerusalem, [a]wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall (thine evil thy vain) thoughts lodge within thee? 15 For [1]a voice [c]declareth from Dan, and publisheth (evil affliction) from [c](the hills of mount) Ephraim: 16 (make Make) ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, *that* watchers come [i]from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah. 17 As keepers of a (field field), [k]are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD. 18 [l]Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy (wickedness; [2]for wickedness, because) [m]it is bitter, ([2]for because) it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 [o]My bowels, my bowels! [3]I am pained at [4*]my very heart; my heart (is disquieted maketh a noise) in me; I cannot hold my (peace; peace,) because [5]thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. 20 [s]Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: [u]suddenly are my tents spoiled, *and* my curtains in a moment. 21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet? 22 For [x]my people is foolish, they (know me not have not known me); they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: [y]they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was ([a]waste without form,) and void; [b]and the heavens, and they had no light. 24 I beheld [d]the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills [6]moved (to and fro. lightly.) 25 [g]I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled. 26 I beheld, and, lo, [7]the [b]fruitful (field place) was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, *and* (before by) [d]his fierce anger. 27 For thus (saith the LORD, hath the LORD said,) The whole land shall be [a](desolation desolate); [f]yet will I not make a full end. 28 [g]For this shall the earth mourn, [h]and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and [7](I have will) not (repented, repent,) neither will I turn back from it. 29 The whole city (fleeth shall flee) for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they (go into the shall go into) thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city (is *shall be*) forsaken, and [u]not a man (dwelleth dwell) therein. 30 And (thou, when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with (scarlet, crimson,) [p]though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, [q]though thou [8]enlargest thine eyes (rentest thy †face) with (paint, painting,) [r]in vain (dost shalt) thou make thyself fair; [t]*thy* lovers (will) despise thee, they (will) seek thy life. 31 For I have heard [v]a voice as of a woman in travail, *and* the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, that (gaspeth for breath, bewaileth herself,) [w]that spreadeth her hands, *saying*, Woe is me now! for my soul (fainteth before the is wearied because of) murderers.

5 [1]Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, [c]if ye can find a man, if there be any that (doeth justly, executeth judgment,) that seeketh the [y]truth; [e]and I will pardon (her. it.) 2 [f]And though they say, (As the The) LORD liveth; [h]surely they swear falsely. 3 O LORD, (10do *are*) not thine

[a] Ps. 51. 2, 7. Isai. 1. 16. James 4. 8.
[b] Ps. 107. 34.
[c] ch. 8. 16.
[d] See ver. 8.
[e] See Josh. 24. 33.
[f] ch. 5. 10, 18 & 30. 11 & 46. 28. Neh. 9. 31. Ezek. 11. 13.
[g] ch. 12. 4. Hos. 4. 3.
[h] Isai. 50. 3.
[i] ch. 5. 15.
[j] Cp. Num. 23. 19.
[k] ch. 6. 3. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—4.
[l] Cp. Ps. 107. 17 & mg. & Isai. 50. 1.
[m] ch. 2. 19.
[n] See ver. 7.
[o] Isai. 16. 11. Hab. 3. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Isai. 22. 4.
[p] Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
[q] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 30.
[r] Cp. 2 Esd. 15. 54.
[s] Ezek. 7. 26.
[t] Lam. 1. 2, 19. Ezek. 23. 22.
[u] ch. 10. 20 & 49. 29.
[v] ch. 6. 24. See Isai. 13. 8.
[w] Isai. 1. 15. Lam. 1. 17.
[x] Ps. 82. 5. Isai. 1. 3.
[y] Ps. 36. 3. Isai. 1. 16, 17. Rom. 16. 19.
[z] Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 9.
[a] Gen. 1. 2.
[b] Isai. 5. 30.
[c] See Gen. 18. 23—32.
[d] Nah. 1. 5.
[e] Cp. ver. 7.
[f] Cp. Tit. 1. 16.
[g] Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.
[h] ch. 7. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *there is a voice of one that declareth &c.* [2] Or, *surely* [3] Another reading is, *I will wait patiently.*
[4] Heb. *the walls of my heart.* [5] Or, as otherwise read, *my soul heareth* [6] Or, *moved lightly* [7] Or, *Carmel*
[8] Heb. *rentest.* [9] Or, *faithfulness* [10] Heb. *are not thine eyes upon.*
A.V. * Heb. *the walls of my heart.* † Heb. *eyes.*

eyes look upon upon the [1]truth? [a]thou hast stricken them, but they were have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, [d]but they have refused to receive [2]correction: [e]they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. 4 Then Therefore I said, Surely these are poor: poor; they are foolish: foolish: [f]for they know not the way of the LORD, nor the judgement judgment of their God: God. 5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they know have known the way of the LORD, and the judgement judgment of their God: God; [f]But but these with one accord have have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bands. bonds. 6 Wherefore [k]a lion out of the forest shall slay them, *and* a [m]wolf of the [3*]evenings shall spoil them, [o]a leopard shall watch over their cities, cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their [r]backslidings [†] are increased. 7 [s]How can shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, [t]and sworn by them that are no gods: [v]when I had [4]fed them to the full, [w]they then committed adultery, [x]and assembled themselves in by troops at in the harlots' houses. 8 They were as fed horses [5]in the morning: [z]every one neighed [b]after his neighbour's wife. 9 [c]Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 [e]Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; [y]but make not a full end: take away her branches: battlements; for they are not the LORD'S. 11 [g]For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD. 12 They have denied belied the LORD, and said, It is not he; [b]neither shall evil come upon us; [c]neither shall we see sword nor famine: 13 and the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. 14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, [g]I will make my words in thy mouth [h]fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. 15 [i]Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it is [6]a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, [l]neither understandest what they say. 16 [n]Their quiver is as [p]an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men. 17 [q]And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall [7]beat down impoverish [u]thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustest, trustedst, with the sword. 18 But even Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, [y]I will not make a full end with you. 19 And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, [a]Wherefore hath the LORD our doeth the LORD God done our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou say unto answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, [d]so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours.

20 Declare [ye] this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying, 21 Hear now this, [f]O foolish people, and without [8‡]understanding; [h]which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not: 22 [i]Fear ye not

[a] See ch. 2. 30.
[b] Cp. Gen. 3. 4.
[c] Cp. ch. 14. 13 & Isai. 28. 15.
[d] ch. 7. 28 & mg. & 17. 23 (for mg.) & 32. 33 (for mg.) & 35. 13 (for mg.), Zeph. 3. 2, 7 & mg. for mg.
[e] Ezek. 3. 8.
[f] ch. 8. 7. Mic. 3. 1.
[g] Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10.
[h] Cp. Obad. 18 & Zech. 12. 6 & Rev. 11. 5.
[i] ch. 34. 21, 22. Deut. 28. 49. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Amos 6. 14.
[j] ch. 2. 20. Ps. 2. 3 & 107. 14.
[k] See ch. 4. 7.
[l] Isai. 33. 19.
[m] Hab. 1. 8. Zeph. 3. 3.
[n] See Isai. 5. 28.
[o] Hos. 13. 7.
[p] Ps. 5. 9.
[q] Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28. 31, 33, 51.
[r] ch. 2. 19.
[s] Cp. ver. 1.
[t] Deut. 32. 21. Josh. 23. 7. 2 Chr. 13. 9. Gal. 4. 8.
[u] Cp. Hos. 8. 14.
[v] Deut. 32. 15.
[w] ch. 9. 2 & 23. 10.
[x] Mic. 5. 1.
[y] See ch. 4. 27.
[z] ch. 13. 27 & 50. 11.
[a] ch. 13. 22 & 16. 10, 11 & 22. 8, 9. Deut. 29. 24, 25. 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9.
[b] Ezek. 22. 11.
[c] ver. 29. ch. 9. 9. Cp. Rom. 2. 2.
[d] Deut. 4. 27, 28 & 28. 47, 48, 68.
[e] Cp. ch. 39. 8.
[f] Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 6. 9.
[g] ch. 3. 20.
[h] Cp. Matt. 13. 14.
[i] ch. 10. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *faithfulness* [2] Or, *instruction* [3] Or, *deserts* [4] Or, according to another reading, *made them swear*
[5] Or, *roaming at large* [6] Or, *an enduring nation* [7] Or, *impoverish* [8] Heb. *heart.*
A.V. * Or, *deserts.* † Heb. *are strong.* ‡ Heb. *heart.*

me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand [b]for the bound of the sea, [1]by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it? and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though [f]they roar, yet can they not pass over it. 23 [i]But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. 24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, [l]that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in its season: he reserveth unto us the [n]appointed weeks of the harvest. 25 [o]Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good *things* from you. 26 For among my people are found wicked men: **[r]they watch, as fowlers lie in wait: [s]they lay wait, he that setteth snares; set a trap, they catch men. 27 As a [t]cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich. 28 [v]They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass in the deeds of the wicked: [x]they plead not the cause, the judge cause of the fatherless, that they yet should they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. 29 [a]Shall I not visit for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 [2]‡A wonderful and [c]horrible thing is come to pass committed in the land; 31 [e]the prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests §bear rule [3]by their means; and [g]my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?

[a] Cp. Judg. 1. 21.
[b] Job 26. 10 & 38. 10, 11. Ps. 104. 9.
[c] See 2 Sam. 14. 2.
[d] Neh. 3. 14.
[e] See ch. 1. 14.
[f] ch. 51. 55. Cp. Ps. 46. 3.
[g] See 2 Kin. 19. 21.
[h] Cp. ch. 23. 1.
[i] ch. 6. 28.
[j] ch. 4. 17.
[k] ch. 22. 7. Joel 3. 9. Cp. ch. 51. 27.
[l] ch. 14. 22. Deut. 11. 14. Job 5. 10. Ps. 147. 8. Matt. 5. 45. Acts 14. 17, *al.*
[m] ch. 15. 8.
[n] Gen. 8. 22.
[o] ch. 3. 3.
[p] Cp. Deut. 20. 20.
[q] 2 Kin. 19. 32. Isai. 37. 33. Ezek. 26. 8. Luke 19. 43.
[r] Cp. Prov. 1. 11.
[s] Ps. 10. 9. Cp. Ps. 124. 7.
[t] Luke 19. 44.
[u] Isai. 57. 20.
[v] Deut. 32. 15. Ps. 17. 10.
[w] Ps. 55. 9. Ezek. 7. 11, 23.
[x] Cp. ch. 7. 6 & Isai. 1. 23 & Zech. 7. 10.
[y] Ezek. 23. 18. Cp. Hos. 9. 12.
[z] See ch. 4. 7.
[a] See ver. 9.
[b] Cp. Deut. 24. 21.
[c] ch. 23. 14. Hos. 6. 10.
[d] Isai. 28. 9 & 53. 1.
[e] ch. 6. 13 & 14. 14, 18 & 20. 6 & 23. 21, 25 & 27. 10, 15 & 29. 9. Ezek. 13. 6. Wisd. 14. 28, *al.*
[f] Cp. Ex. 6. 12 & Acts 7. 51.
[g] Cp. Mic. 2. 11.
[h] ch. 7. 26.
[i] ch. 20. 8.

6 1 Flee for safety, [a]ye children O ye children of Benjamin, gather of Benjamin, yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in [c]Tekoa, and raise up set a signal on [d]Beth-haccherem: for evil sign of fire in Beth-haccerem looketh forth [e]from appeareth out of the north, and a great destruction. 2 The comely and great I have likened the delicate one, [g]the daughter of Zion, will I cut off. daughter of Zion to a ‖comely and delicate *woman*. 3 [h]Shepherds The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; [j]they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place. 4 [4][k]Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up [m]at noon. Woe unto us! for the day declineth, goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. 5 Arise, and let us go up by night, and let us destroy her palaces. 6 For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, [p]Hew ye down [5]trees, and **[q]cast up a mount against Jerusalem: this is the city to be [t]visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her. 7 [u]As a well fountain [6]casteth forth out her waters, so she [6]casteth forth out her wickedness: [w]violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually is sickness grief and wounds. 8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, [y]lest my soul be alienated ††depart from thee; lest I make thee [z]a desolation, desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, [b]They shall throughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn again back thine hand as a grapegatherer [7]into the baskets. 10 [d]To whom shall I speak and speak, testify, give warning, that they may hear? [f]behold, their ear is uncircumcised, [h]and they cannot hearken: behold, [i]the word of the LORD is become unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

R.V. [1] Or, *an everlasting ordinance, which it cannot pass* [2] Or, *Astonishment and horror* [3] Or, *at their hands* [4] Heb. *Sanctify.* [5] Or, as otherwise read, *her trees* [6] Or, *keepeth fresh* [7] Or, *upon the shoots*

A.V. * Or, *they pry as fowlers lie in wait.* † Or, *coop.* ‡ Or, *Astonishment and filthiness.* § Or, *take* *into their hands* ‖ Or, *dwelling at home.* ** Or, *pour out the engine of shot.* †† Heb. *be loosed,* or, *disjointed.*

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; [a]I am weary with holding in: I will [b]pour it out upon the children in the street, abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: [g]for even the husband with the wife [i]shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days. 12 [j]And their houses shall be turned unto others, their with their fields and their wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD. 13 [l]For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one [n]is given to covetousness; and from [p]the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. 14 They have healed also the [1]*hurt of the daughter of [2]my people lightly, slightly, saying, [s]Peace, peace; [t]when there is no peace. 15 [3]*[v]Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: [x]at the time that I visit them they shall [4]be cast down, saith the LORD.

16 Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways ways, and see, and ask for [a]the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, [d]and ye shall find rest for your souls: but souls. But they said, We will not walk *therein*. 17 [f]And Also I set watchmen over you, *saying*, Hearken to [g]the sound of the trumpet; but trumpet. But they said, [h]We will not hearken. 18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them. 19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, [n]even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words; and as for words, nor to my law, they have but rejected it. 20 [c]To what purpose cometh there to me [d]frankincense incense from [e]Sheba, and the [f]sweet [5]cane from a far country? [k]your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices pleasing sweet unto me. 21 Therefore thus saith the LORD, [k]Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people: people, and the fathers and the sons together shall stumble against fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 Thus saith the LORD, [m]Behold, a people cometh [o]from the north country; country, and a great nation shall be stirred up raised from [q]the uttermost parts sides of the earth. 23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are [r]cruel, and have no mercy; [u]their voice roareth like the sea, sea; and they ride upon horses; every one horses, set in array, array, as a man to men the battle, for war against thee, O daughter of Zion. 24 We have heard the fame thereof; thereof: [w]our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* [y]pangs pain, as of a woman in travail. 25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for *there is* the sword of the enemy, enemy *and* [z]terror fear *is* on every side. 26 O daughter of my people, [b]gird thee with sackcloth, and [c]wallow thyself in ashes: [e]make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation; lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us. 27 I have made thee set thee *for* a [6]tower *and* [i]a fortress among my people; people, that thou mayest know and [j]try their way. 28 [k]They are all grievous revolters, [l]going about walking with slanders; slanders: they are [m]brass and iron; iron: they all of them deal corruptly. are all corrupters. 29 The [m]bellows [7]blow fiercely; are burned, the lead is

[a] ch. 20. 9.
[b] ch. 9. 21.
[c] Isai. 1. 11.
[d] Isai. 43. 23 & 60. 6.
[e] See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
[f] Isai. 43. 24 & mg. for mg.
[g] Cp. Lam. 2. 21.
[h] ch. 7. 21, 22 & 14. 12. Ps. 40. 6. Isai. 1. 11. Amos 5. 21.
[i] ch. 8. 9.
[j] For ver. 12—15, see ch. 8. 10—12.
[k] Ezek. 3. 20.
[l] Cp. ch. 31. 34 & 44. 12 & Jonah 3. 5 & Baruch 1. 4 & 1 Mac. 5. 45.
[m] For ver. 22—24, see ch. 50. 41—43.
[n] Isai. 56. 11.
[o] See ch. 1. 13.
[p] ch. 14. 18 & 23. 11. Mic. 3. 11. See ch. 5. 31.
[q] ch. 25. 32 & 31. 8.
[r] Isai. 13. 9, 18.
[s] ch. 4. 10 & 14. 13 & 23. 17. Ezek. 13. 10. Mic. 3. 5. Cp. John 14. 27.
[t] Isai. 48. 22 & 57. 21. Ezek. 7. 25.
[u] Isai. 17. 12.
[v] Cp. ch. 3. 3 & 8. 12.
[w] ch. 38. 4 & 49. 24. Ezek. 21. 7. See 2 Sam. 4. 1 & Ezek. 7. 17.
[x] Cp. ver. 6.
[y] See Isai. 13. 8.
[z] ch. 20. 3 (mg.), 10 & 46. 5 & 49. 29. Ps. 31. 13. Lam. 2. 22. Cp. Job 18. 11.
[a] ch. 18. 15. Cp. Isai. 8. 20 & Mal. 4. 4 & Luke 16. 29.
[b] See ch. 4. 8 & Esth. 4. 1.
[c] ch. 25. 34. Ezek. 27. 30. Cp. Lam. 3. 16 & Mic. 1. 10.
[d] Matt. 11. 29. Cp. Ps. 116. 7 & Ecclus. 6. 28.
[e] Amos 8. 10. Zech. 12. 10.
[f] Isai. 56. 10. Cp. Isai. 21. 11.
[g] Isai. 58. 1. Cp. ch. 4. 19.
[h] ch. 44. 16.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 18.
[j] ch. 9. 7.
[k] ch. 5. 23.
[l] ch. 9. 4. Cp. Lev. 19. 16.
[m] Ezek. 22. 18, 20.
[n] Prov. 1. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *breach* [2] Another reading is, *the daughter of my people*, as in ch. 8. 11, 21. [3] Or, *They shall be put to shame because they have committed abomination: yea, they are not &c.* [4] Or, *stumble* [5] Or, *calamus* [6] Or, *trier* [7] Or, *are burned*

A.V. * Heb. *bruise*, or, *breach.*

consumed of the fire: [a]in vain do they fire; the founder go on refining; melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away. 30 [b]Refuse *Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

7 1 The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 [g]Stand in the gate of the LORD'S house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all ye of Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD. 3 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [k]Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place. 4 [l]Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, the The temple of the LORD, the The temple of the LORD, are these. 5 For if ye throughly [k]amend your ways and your doings; if ye throughly [p]execute judgement judgment between a man and his neighbour; 6 if ye [q]oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, [p]and shed not innocent blood in this place, [r]neither walk after other gods to your own hurt: 7 [s]then will I cause you to dwell in this place, [w]in the land that I gave to your fathers, from of old even for ever and evermore. ever. 8 Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit. 9 [a]Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and [b]swear falsely, [c]and burn incense unto Baal, [r]and walk after other gods whom ye have not known, know not; 10 and come and stand before me in this house, [1†j]which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered; delivered that ye may to do all these abominations? 11 [f]Is this house, [j]which is called by my name, [g]become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, I, even I, even I, have seen it, saith the LORD. 12 But go ye now unto [c]my place which was in Shiloh, [d]where I caused my name to dwell set my name at the first, and [e]see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. 13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and [f]I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and [h]I called you, but ye answered not; not; 14 therefore will I do unto [i]the this house, [j]which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, [e]as I have done to Shiloh. 15 [i]And I will cast you out of my sight, [m]as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed [n]of Ephraim.

16 Therefore [o]pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee. 17 Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem? 18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, [t]and the women knead the their dough, to [u]make cakes to [v]the ‡queen of heaven, and [x]to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, [y]that they may provoke me to anger. 19 [z]Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD; Lord; *do they* not *provoke* themselves, themselves [d]to the confusion of their own faces? 20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; God; Behold, [e]mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; [k]and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

a Cp. Isai. 1. 25.

b Isai. 1. 22. Ezek. 22. 19, 20. Cp. Wisd. 2. 16.
c Judg. 13. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
d Deut. 12. 11.
e ch. 26. 6. Ps. 78. 60. See 1 Sam. 4. 3—12.
f ver. 25. 2 Chr. 36. 15.
g ch. 26. 2.

h Prov. 1. 24. Cp. ver. 27 & Isai. 50. 2 & 65. 12.
i Deut. 12. 5. 1 Kin. 9. 7.
j ch. 32. 34 & 34. 15. Baruch 2. 26.

k ch. 18. 11 & 26. 13.

l Cp. ver. 8.
m 2 Kin. 17. 6, 23.

n Ps. 78. 67. Hos. 4. 17 & 5. 3, 9 & 6. 4 & 12. 1.
o ch. 11. 14 & 14. 11. Cp. Ex. 32. 10 & Deut. 9. 14 & 1 John 5. 16.
p ch. 22. 3.

q Deut. 24. 14.

r ch. 13. 10 & 25. 6. Deut. 6. 14.
s Deut. 4. 40.
t Hos. 7. 4.
u ch. 44. 17, 19.
v Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
w ch. 3. 18.
x ch. 19. 13.
y ch. 11. 17. Deut. 32. 16, 21. 1 Kin. 14. 9 & 16. 2. 2 Chr. 34. 25. Ezek. 8. 17 & 16. 26, *al.*
z Cp. Job 35. 6.
a Hos. 4. 1, 2.
b ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 1. 16.
d ch. 51. 51.
e ch. 42. 18 & 44. 6. 2 Chr. 34. 25. Lam. 4. 11.

f Isai. 56. 7.
g Cited Matt. 21. 13 & Mark 11. 17 & Luke 19. 46. Cp. Ezek. 7. 22.
h ch. 17. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *whereupon my name is called.*
A.V. * Or, *Refuse silver.* † Heb. *whereupon my name is called.* ‡ Or, *frame, or, workmanship of heaven.*

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Add your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat ye flesh. 22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, *concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices: 23 but this thing I commanded them, saying, Hearken unto my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well with you. 24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels *and* in the stubbornness of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward. 25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them: 26 yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff: they did worse than their fathers.

27 And thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee. 28 And thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that hath not hearkened to the voice of the LORD their God, nor received instruction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 Cut off thine hair, *O Jerusalem*, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath. 30 For the children of Judah have done that which is evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to defile it. 31 And they have built the high places of Topheth, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind. 32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Topheth, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of Slaughter: for they shall bury in Topheth, till there be no place to bury. 33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away. 34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall become a waste.

a See ch. 6. 20.
b ch. 32. 34. Ezek. 5. 11 & 7. 20. Ep. ch. 19. 5 & 2 Kin. 21. 4, 7.
c See ver. 10.
d 2 Kin. 23. 10.
e Ep. ch. 31. 40 & Josh. 18. 16.
f Hos. 6. 6.
g Ps. 106. 38.
h Deut. 17. 3. Ep. ver. 21, 22.
i ch. 11. 4, 7. Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 6. 3.
j Lev. 26. 12.
k ch. 19. 6.
l Deut. 5. 33.
m ch. 42. 6. Deut. 4. 40.
n Ps. 81. 11.
o Ps. 81. 12.
p ch. 19. 11. Ep. Ezek. 6. 5.
q Ep. ch. 3. 17 & Hos. 4. 16.
r ch. 12. 9 & 16. 4 & 19. 7 & 34. 20. Deut. 28. 26. Ps. 79. 2.
s ch. 2. 19, 27 & 8. 5 & 15. 6 & 32. 33.
t 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.
u Ecclus. 22. 20. Ep. Isai. 17. 2 & 1 Mac. 14. 12.
v ch. 16. 9 & 25. 10. Ps. 78. 63. Isai. 24. 7, 8. Rev. 18. 22, 23. Cited Baruch 2. 23. Ep. Ezek. 26. 13 & Hos. 2. 11.
w 2 Chr. 30. 8.
x ch. 16. 12.
y ch. 27. 17 & 44. 2, 6. Lev. 26. 31, 33.
z ch. 1. 17.
a Baruch 2. 24.
b Ep. ver. 13.
c See ch. 5. 3 & mg.
d ch. 9. 3.
e Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 21. 3 & 23. 5. Ep. Job 31. 26—28 & Ezek. 8. 16.
f Ep. Job 1. 20.
g See ch. 3. 2.
h Ep. Job 27. 19.

8 1 At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves: 2 and they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall

a Baruch 2. 24.
b Ep. ver. 13.
c See ch. 5. 3 & mg.
d ch. 9. 3.
e Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 21. 3 & 23. 5. Ep. Job 31. 26—28 & Ezek. 8. 16.

R.V. 1 Or, *correction* 2 Or, *faithfulness* 3 Heb. *thy crown.* 4 Heb. *heart.* 5 Or, *because there shall be no place else*
A.V. * Heb. *concerning the matter of.* † Or, *stubbornness.* ‡ Heb. *were.* § Or, *instruction.* ‖ Heb. *came it upon my heart.*

not be gathered, nor be buried; [a]they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth. 3 [b]And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain [d]in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; [f]Shall men they fall, and not rise up again arise? shall one he turn away, and not return? 5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem [j]slidden back by a perpetual [l]backsliding? [m]they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return. 6 [n]I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repenteth repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one [1]turneth turned to his course, [p]as a horse that the horse rusheth headlong in into the battle. 7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and [t]the turtle [u]and the swallow crane and the crane swallow observe the time of their coming; [v]but my people know not the [2]ordinance judgment of the LORD. 8 [y]How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the LORD is with us? But, behold, Lo, certainly *in vain the false made he it; the [3]wrought falsely. in vain. pen of the scribes hath is 9 †[c]The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed [e]and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and ‡what manner of wisdom is in them? 10 [h]Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall possess inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest [j]is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the prisoner every one dealeth falsely. 11 And For they have healed [n]the hurt of the daughter of my people lightly, slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. 12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, [c]they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: [e]therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD. 13 §I will [g]utterly surely consume them, saith the LORD: there shall be [h]no grapes on the vine, [i]nor figs on the fig tree, [k]and the leaf shall fade; and [4]*the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them. 14 Why do we sit still? [o]assemble yourselves, [o]and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us [5]be silent there: for the LORD our God hath [6]put us to silence, and [q]given us water of ‖[r]gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD. 15 [s]We looked for peace, but no good came; *and* for a time of healing, health, and behold dismay trouble! 16 [w]The snorting of his horses is was heard [x]from Dan: at the sound of the neighing [z]of his strong ones the whole land trembled at the sound of the [a]the whole land trembleth: neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, [b]and have devoured the land land, and **all that is in it; the city city, and those that dwell therein. 17 For, behold, I will send [d]serpents, [7]basilisks, cockatrices, among you, [f]which will not be charmed; charmed, [g]and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

18 Oh that I could *When* I would comfort myself against sorrow! sorrow, [i]my heart is faint ††in within me. 19 Behold, Behold, the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people ‡‡from [k]a land that is very because of them that dwell in a far off country: Is not the LORD in Zion? [l]is not her King king in her? [m]Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven im-

[a] ch. 9. 22 & 16. 4 & 25. 33.
[b] Cp. Job 3. 21, 22 & 7. 15, 16 & Rev. 9. 6.
[c] See ch. 3. 3.
[d] ch. 23. 3, 8 & 29. 14, 18 & 32. 37. Dan. 9. 7.
[e] Cp. Hos. 4. 5.
[f] Cp. Rom. 11. 11.
[g] Zeph. 1. 2.
[h] Isai. 5. 1, 2. Joel 1. 7.
[i] Cp. Matt. 21. 19 & Luke 13. 6.
[j] See ch. 7. 24.
[k] Isai. 1. 30.
[l] See ch. 2. 19.
[m] ch. 9. 6.
[n] Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
[o] ch. 4. 5.
[p] See Job 39. 19—25.
[q] ch. 9. 15 & 23. 15. Lam. 3. 15, 19. Amos 6. 12. Cp. Rev. 8. 11.
[r] ch. 23. 15. Deut. 29. 18.
[s] ch. 14. 19. Job 30. 26.
[t] S. of S. 2. 12.
[u] Isai. 38. 14.
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 4, 5 & Isai. 1. 3.
[w] Job 39. 20.
[x] ch. 4. 15.
[y] Cp. Rom. 2. 17, 18.
[z] Judg. 5. 22.
[a] ch. 49. 21 & 51. 29. Ps. 60. 2.
[b] ch. 10. 25 & 47. 2.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 19, 20.
[d] Cp. Lev. 26. 22 & Wisd. 11. 17.
[e] Job 5. 13.
[f] Ps. 58. 4, 5. Cp. Eccles. 10. 11.
[g] Num. 21. 6.
[h] For ver. 10—12, see ch. 6. 12—15.
[i] Isai. 1. 5. Lam. 1. 13, 22 & 5. 17.
[j] Cp. Isai. 56. 11.
[k] Isai. 39. 3.
[l] Isai. 33. 17.
[m] Deut. 32. 21.
[n] ver. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *turneth away in his course* [2] Or, *judgement* [3] Or, *made of it falsehood* [4] Or, *I have appointed them those that shall pass over them* [5] Or, *perish* [6] Or, *caused us to perish* [7] Or, *adders* [8] Or, *because of*

A.V. * Or, *the false pen of the scribes worketh for falsehood.* † Or, *Have they been ashamed, &c.* ‡ Heb. *the wisdom of what thing.* § Or, *In gathering I will consume.* ‖ Or, *poison.* ** Heb. *the fulness thereof.* †† Heb. *upon.* ‡‡ Heb. *because of the country of them that are far off.*

ages, and with strange vanities? 20 The harvest is past, the [1]summer is ended, and we are not saved. 21 For the hurt of [c]the daughter of my people am I hurt; hurt; [f]I am [2]black; astonishment hath taken hold on me. 22 Is there no [g]balm in Gilead? Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the [3]health of the daughter of my people [4]**recovered?

9 1 †[h]Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of [c]the daughter of my people! 2 [5]Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all [n]adulterers, an assembly of [p]treacherous men. 3 And [q]they bend their tongue as it were tongues like their bow for falsehood; and lies: but they are grown strong in the land, but not for [6]truth; not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, [s]and they know not me, saith the LORD. 4 [t]Take ye heed every one of his [‡]neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every [v]brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour [x]will go about walk with slanders. 5 And they will [7]§deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies; they lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity. 6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; [z]through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, [cc]I will melt them, and [e]try them; for how else should I do, because of shall I do for [c]the daughter of my people? 8 [g]Their tongue is a deadly arrow as an arrow shot out; [a]it speaketh deceit: [b]one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but ‖in his heart [d]he layeth wait for him. **his wait. 9 [e]Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for [i]the ††pastures habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, [j]because they are ‡‡burned up, so that none passeth can pass through *them*; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; §§[k]both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled, fled; they are gone. 11 [l]And I will make Jerusalem heaps, [m]a *and* dwelling place of jackals. a den of dragons; [o]and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation, *desolate, without an inhabitant. 12 [r]Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and *who is* he to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it? wherefore is it, for what the land perished "and perisheth *and* is burned up like a wilderness, so that none passeth through?

13 And the LORD saith, [w]Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein; 14 but [y]have walked after the †stubbornness †imagination of their own heart, and after the Baalim, which their fathers taught them: 15 therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Israel; [a]Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of [b]gall to drink. 16 [d]I will scatter them also among the nations, heathen, [f]whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will [h]send

[a] Cp. Ps. 12. 2 & 120. 3.
[b] Ps. 28. 3.
[c] ver. 11. ch. 14. 17. Isai. 22. 4, *al.*
[d] Hos. 7. 6.
[e] ch. 5. 9, 29.
[f] Job 30. 30. Lam. 4. 8. Joel 2. 6. Nah. 2. 10.
[g] ch. 46. 11. Cp. Gen. 37. 25.

[Ch. 8. 23 in Heb.]
[h] See ch. 13. 17.
[i] ch. 12. 4. Ps. 65. 12.
[j] ver. 12.

[Ch. 9. 1 in Heb.]
[k] ch. 4. 25.
[l] Isai. 25. 2.
[m] ch. 10. 22 & 49. 33 & 51. 37.
[n] ch. 5. 7, 8 & 23. 10. Hos. 7. 4.
[o] ch. 34. 22 & 44. 6.
[p] Isai. 21. 2.
[q] Cp. Ps. 64. 3.
[r] ch. 23. 18. Ps. 107. 43. Hos. 14. 9.
[s] Cp. Judg. 2. 10 & Hos. 4. 1.
[t] ch. 12. 6. Ps. 41. 9. Mic. 7. 5.
[u] ver. 10.
[v] Cp. Gen. 27. 36.
[w] Cp. Ps. 89. 30—32.
[x] ch. 6. 28. Cp. Lev. 19. 16.
[y] See ch. 3. 17.
[z] ch. 8. 5.
[a] Deut. 29. 18. Cp. Ps. 80. 5.
[b] See ch. 8. 14.
[cc] Isai. 1. 25.
[d] Lev. 26. 33. Deut. 28. 64.
[e] ch. 6. 27.
[f] ch. 15. 14.
[g] Cp. Ps. 57. 4.
[h] ch. 14. 12. Cp. ch. 49. 37 & Ezek. 5. 2, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *ingathering of summer fruits* [2] Or, *mourning* [3] Or, *healing* [4] Or, *perfected* Heb. *gone up.*
[5] Or, *Oh that I were in the wilderness, in &c.* [6] Or, *faithfulness* [7] Or, *mock*
A.V. * Heb. *gone up* † Heb. *Who will give my head, &c.* ‡ Or, *friend.* § Or, *mock.* ‖ Heb. *in the midst of him.* ** Or, *wait for him.* †† Or, *pastures.* ‡‡ Or, *desolate.* §§ Heb. *from the fowl even to, &c.*
* Heb. *desolation.* † Or, *stubbornness.*

the [a] sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, [b]Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for the cunning women, that they may come: 18 and let them make haste, [d]and take up a wailing for us, [f]that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters. 19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, [g]How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because [1]they have cast down our dwellings. 20 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation. 21 For death is come up into our windows, it *and* is entered into our palaces; palaces, [l]to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets. 22 Speak, Thus saith the LORD, [o]The Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and [q]as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them*.

23 Thus saith the LORD, [s]Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: 24 but [u]let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth, understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgement, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: [x]for in these things I delight, saith the LORD. 25 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [b]I will *punish all them which are circumcised in with *their* uncircumcision; the uncircumcised, 26 [a]Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and [c]all that have the corners *of their are* †in the utmost *hair* polled, corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all the *these* nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are [e]uncircumcised in the heart.

[a] Cp. ch. 25. 19—21.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25.
[c] ch. 25. 23 & 49. 32. Cp. Lev. 19. 27.
[d] Amos 5. 16. Cp. Matt. 9. 23 & Mark 5. 38.
[e] Lev. 26. 41. Deut. 10. 16. Ezek. 44. 7. Rom. 2. 28, 29. Cp. ch. 4. 4.
[f] ver. 1. ch. 14. 17.
[g] ch. 4. 13.
[h] Isai. 44. 9.
[i] Isai. 40. 20 & 45. 20. Wisd. 13. 11.
[j] Isai. 40. 19.
[k] Isai. 41. 7.
[l] ch. 6. 11.
[m] Ps. 115. 5 & 135. 16. Hab. 2. 18, 19. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
[n] Ps. 115. 7. Isai. 46. 7. Cp. Wisd. 13. 18.
[o] See ch. 8. 2.
[p] Isai. 41. 23.
[q] Cp. Lev. 23. 22 & Job 5. 26.
[r] ch. 49. 19. Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 86. 8, 10.
[s] Prov. 3. 5 & 21. 30. Eccles. 9. 11. Ecclus. 10. 22.
[t] ch. 5. 22. Rev. 15. 4.
[u] Cp. Ps. 34. 2 & 1 Cor. 1. 31 & 2 Cor. 10. 17.
[v] Cp. Isai. 41. 29 & Hab. 2. 18 & Zech. 10. 2.
[w] ver. 21.
[x] Cp. Mic. 6. 8 & 7. 18.
[y] Isai. 40. 19.
[z] Gen. 10. 4. See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
[a] Dan. 10. 5.
[b] Cp. Isai. 24. 21.
[c] Baruch 6. 11, 12.

10 1 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel: 2 thus Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the nations, heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the nations heathen are dismayed at them. 3 [h]For the ‡customs of the peoples people are vanity: vain: [i]for [3]one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman workman, with the axe. 4 [j]They deck it with silver and with gold; [k]they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. 5 They are like a upright as the [4]palm tree, of turned work, [m]and but speak not: [n]they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; [p]for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. 6 [r]There is Forasmuch as *there is* none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. 7 [t]Who would not fear thee, O King of the nations? for [5]§to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their royal estate, kingdoms, there is none like unto thee. 8 [v]But they are [6]together ‖altogether [w]brutish and foolish: [7]the instruction of idols, it is but stock *is* a doctrine of a stock. 9 [y]There is silver beaten vanities. Silver spread into plates which is brought from [z]Tarshish, and gold from [8a]Uphaz, [y]the work of the artificer workman, and of the hands of the goldsmith; founder: [c]blue

R.V. [1] Or, *our dwellings have cast us out* [2] Heb. *statutes.* [3] Or, it is but *a tree which one cutteth* [4] Or, *pillar* *in a garden of cucumbers* See Baruch 6. 70. [5] Or, *it becometh thee* [6] Or, *through one thing* [7] Or, it is *a doctrine* *of vanities* [8] According to some ancient versions, *Ophir.*

A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *having the corners* of their hair *polled.* ‡ Heb. *statutes*, or, *ordinances are vanity.* § Or, *it liketh thee.* ‖ Heb. *in one*, or, *at once.*

and purple (for *is*) their (clothing; clothing:) [a]they are all the work of cunning men. 10 [b]But the LORD is [1]the (*true God; God,) [d]he is the living God, and an [†]everlasting king: at his wrath the earth (trembleth, shall tremble,) and the nations (are not shall not be) able to abide his indignation.

11 [2‡]Thus shall ye say unto them, [h]The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, (3these *even* they) [i]shall perish from the earth, and from under (the these) heavens.

12 [l]He hath [m]made the earth by his power, [m]he hath established the world by his wisdom, and [o](by his understanding hath he stretched out the heavens: hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.) 13 [47](When) he uttereth his voice, there is a (tumult §multitude) of waters in the heavens, [r]and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; [r]he maketh lightnings (for ‖with) rain, [r]and bringeth forth the wind [v]out of his (treasuries. treasures.) 14 [w]Every man [5**]is (become) brutish *and is* (without in *his* knowledge; knowledge:) [x]every (goldsmith founder) is (put to shame confounded) by (his the) graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, [z]and there is no breath in them. 15 They are vanity, *and* (a the) work of (6delusion errors): in the time of their visitation they shall perish. 16 [b]The portion of Jacob is not like (these; them:) for he is the former of all things; [d]and Israel is the (tribe rod) of his inheritance: (the The) LORD of hosts is his name.

17 [f]Gather up [7]thy wares out of the land, [8]O (thou that abidest in the ††inhabitant of the siege. fortress.) 18 For thus saith the LORD, [h]Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this (time, once,) [i]and will distress them, that they may (9feel find *it.* *it so.*) 19 Woe is me for my hurt! [k]my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is (my a) [10]grief, and I must bear it. 20 [c]My (tent tabernacle) is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, [e]and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and [c]to set up my curtains. 21 [f]For the (shepherds pastors) [g]are become brutish, and have not (inquired of sought) the LORD: therefore they (have shall) not [11]prospered, (prosper,) [j]and all their flocks (are shall be) scattered. 22 (The Behold,) voice of a rumour, behold it cometh, (the noise of the bruit is come,) [k]and a great commotion out of the north country, to make [n]the cities of Judah (a desolation, desolate, *and*) [n]a dwelling place of jackals. (den of dragons.) 23 [p]O LORD, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. 24 [s]O LORD, correct me, but with (judgement; judgment;) not in thine anger, lest thou [12††]bring me to nothing. 25 [u]Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: [y]for they have (devoured eaten up) Jacob, (yea, they have and) devoured him, and consumed him, and have (laid waste his [13]habitation. made his habitation desolate.)

[a] Ps. 115. 4.
[b] Deut. 32. 4. Ps. 31. 5. 1 Esd. 4. 40.
[c] ch. 4. 20. Cp. Isai. 54. 2.
[d] Ps. 42. 2.
[e] ch. 31. 15.
[f] ch. 23. 1. Ezek. 34. 2.
[g] ver. 8.
[h] Cp. Ps. 96. 5.
[i] ver. 15. Isai. 2. 18. Zech. 13. 2. Wisd. 14. 11.
[j] Ezek. 34. 5, 6.
[k] See ch. 1. 13.
[l] For ver. 12—16, see ch. 51. 15—19.
[m] Gen. 1. 1, 6, 9. Ps. 104. 5. Prov. 3. 19.
[n] See ch. 9. 11.
[o] Job 9. 8.
[p] Prov. 16. 1 & 20. 24. Dan. 5. 23.
[q] Cp. Job 38. 34 & Ps. 104. 6, 7.
[r] Ps. 135. 7.
[s] ch. 30. 11 & 46. 28. Ps. 6. 1 & 38. 1.
[t] ch. 14. 22. Job 5. 10.
[u] Ps. 79. 6, 7.
[v] Job 38. 22. 2 Esd. 6. 40.
[w] ver. 8. Prov. 30. 2. Cp. Rom. 1. 22.
[x] See Isai. 42. 17.
[y] ch. 8. 16 & 30. 16. Ps. 14. 4.
[z] Ps. 135. 17. Hab. 2. 19.
[a] Wisd. 14. 11.
[b] Ps. 16. 5.
[c] ver. 6, 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3.
[d] Deut. 32. 9.
[e] ch. 31. 35 & 32. 18 & 50. 34. Isai. 47. 4, *al.*
[f] Cp. ch. 6. 1 & Ezek. 12. 3.
[g] Deut. 27. 26. Gal. 3. 10.
[h] 1 Sam. 25. 29.
[i] Deut. 28. 20.
[j] Deut. 4. 20.
[k] ch. 14. 17 & 30. 12.
[l] ch. 7. 22, 23. Lev. 26. 3, 12.

II [1]The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 [c]Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem; 3 and say thou unto them, Thus saith the (LORD, the LORD) God of (Israel: Israel;) [g]Cursed be the man that (heareth obeyeth) not the words of this covenant, 4 which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, [f](out of from) the iron furnace, saying, [l]Obey my voice, and do

R.V. [1] Or, *God in truth* [2] This verse is in Aramaic. [3] Or, *they shall... under these heavens* [4] Or, *at the sound of his giving an abundance of waters... when he causeth &c.* or, *he causeth &c.* [5] Or, *is too brutish to know* [6] Or, *mockery* [7] Or, *thy bundle from the ground* [8] Or, *O inhabitant* (Heb. *inhabitress*) *of the fortress* [9] Heb. *find.* [10] Or, *sickness* [11] Or, *dealt wisely* [12] Heb. *diminish me.* [13] Or, *pasture*

A.V. * Heb. *God of truth.* † Heb. *king of eternity.* ‡ In the Chaldean language. § Or, *noise.* ‖ Or, *for rain.* ** Or, *is more brutish than to know.* †† Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡‡ Heb. *diminish me.*

them, according to all which I command you: [b]so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God: 5 [c]that I may establish / perform the oath which I have sware / have sworn unto your fathers, [d]to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is / at this day. Then answered I, and said, *Amen, So be it, O LORD.

6 And Then the LORD said unto me, [e]Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, [h]Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them. 7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, even unto this day, [k]rising early and protesting, saying, [b]Obey my voice. 8 [m]Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, [o]but walked every one in the †imagination / stubbornness of their evil heart: therefore I will bring / brought upon them all [h]the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; / do: but they did them not.

9 And the LORD said unto me, [s]A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 10 They are turned back to [u]the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; [u]and they are gone / went after other gods to serve them: [w]the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able ‡to escape; [i]and though they shall cry unto me, but I will not hearken unto them. 12 Then shall the cities of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: [a]but they shall not save them at all in the time of their §1trouble. 13 [a]For according to the number of thy cities are / were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that / the ‖2shameful thing, [f]even altars to burn incense unto Baal. 14 Therefore [g]pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry nor / cry nor prayer for them: [i]for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me [3]for their §1trouble.

15 [4]**[j]What hath my beloved to do in mine house, [l]seeing she hath wrought lewdness *with* many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? [5]††when [n]thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest. 16 The LORD called thy name, [p]A green olive tree, fair with fair, *and* / fair: of goodly fruit: [q]with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and [r]the branches of it are broken. 17 For the LORD of hosts, [t]that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, because of / for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have wrought for / done against themselves in †provoking / to provoke me to anger by / in offering incense unto Baal.

18 And the LORD hath gave / given me knowledge of it, and I knew / know it: then thou shewedst me their doings. 19 But I was [x]like a gentle lamb / lamb *or* an ox *that* is led / is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that [y]they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy ‡‡the tree with the [6]fruit thereof, and [z]let us cut him off from [a]the

[a] ch. 2. 28. Cp. Acts 17 16.
[b] ch. 7. 22, 23. Lev. 26. 3, 12.
[c] Deut. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 105. 9, 10.
[d] See Ex. 3. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 19. 2.
[f] Cp. Hos. 9. 10. See Judg. 6. 25—32.
[g] ch. 7. 16. Cp. Heb. 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
[h] See ver. 2.
[i] Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4.
[j] Isai. 1. 11, 12.
[k] ch. 7. 25. See 2 Chr. 36. 15.
[l] Cp. Ezek. 16. 25.
[m] ch. 7. 26 & 32. 23.
[n] Prov. 2. 14.
[o] See ch. 3. 17.
[p] Ps. 52. 8. Cp. Hos. 14. 6.
[q] Cp. Ps. 83. 2.
[r] Rom. 11. 17, 20.
[s] Ezek. 22. 25. Cp. Isai. 8. 12 & Hos. 6. 9.
[t] ch. 2. 21. Isai. 5. 2.
[u] Cp. ch. 17. 23 & Ps. 78. 8 & 79. 8 & Ezek. 20. 18.
[v] See ch. 7. 18.
[w] Deut. 31. 16, 20.
[x] Isai. 53. 7. Cp. Rev. 5. 6.
[y] ch. 18. 18. Lam. 3. 60, 61.
[z] Ps. 83. 4. Isai. 53. 8.
[a] Ps. 27. 13.

R.V. [1] Heb. *evil.* [2] Heb. *shame.* See ch. 3. 24. [3] Many ancient authorities have, *in the time of.* [4] The text is obscure. The Sept. renders thus: *Why hath the beloved wrought abomination in my house? Shall vows and holy flesh take away from thee thy wickednesses, or shalt thou escape by these?* [5] Or, *when thine evil* cometh [6] Heb. *bread.*

A.V. * Heb. *Amen.* † Or, *stubbornness.* ‡ Heb. *to go forth of.* § Heb. *evil.* ‖ Heb. *shame.* ** Heb. *What is to my beloved in my house.* †† Or, *when thy evil is.* ‡‡ Heb. *the stalk with his bread.*

land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.
20 But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that [a]triest the reins and [b]the heart, [c]let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.
21 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the men of [g]Anathoth, [h]that seek thy life, saying, [i]Thou shalt not prophesy in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:
22 therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will [1*]punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:
23 and there shall be no remnant unto them: for I will bring evil upon the men of [g]Anathoth, [2m]even the year of their visitation.

[a] ch. 17. 10 & 20. 12. Ps. 7. 9. Rev. 2. 23. Cp. Wisd. 1. 6.
[b] See 1 Sam. 16. 7.
[c] ch. 15. 15 & 17. 18 & 20. 12. Lam. 3. 64.
[d] ch. 49. 19 & 50. 44. Zech. 11. 3. Cp. Josh. 3. 15.
[e] ch. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 11. 19, 21.
[f] Cp. Isai. 21. 2.
[g] Josh. 21. 18.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 6 & Matt. 13. 57.
[i] Isai. 30. 10.
[j] Prov. 26. 25.
[k] Isai. 19. 25.
[l] ch. 11. 15.
[m] ch. 23. 12.
[n] Isai. 46. 11.
[o] Ezra 9. 15. Ps. 51. 4. Lam. 1. 18. Dan. 9. 7.
[p] ch. 7. 33. Isai. 56. 9. Cp. Ezek. 39. 17 & Rev. 19. 17.
[q] Job 12. 6. Ps. 37. 1, 7 & 92. 7. Hab. 1. 13. Mal. 3. 15. See Job 21. 7—15 & Ps. 73. 3—12.
[r] ch. 2. 8 (mg.) & 6. 3.
[s] Isai. 63. 18.
[t] Isai. 29. 13.
[u] ver. 11. ch. 9. 10 & 23. 10.
[v] ch. 15. 15. Ps. 139. 1.
[w] Isai. 42. 25.
[x] Ps. 17. 3.
[y] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 12.
[z] ch. 6. 4 (mg. for mg.).
[a] James 5. 5.
[b] Cp. Lev. 26. 16 & Deut. 28. 38 & Mic. 6. 15 & Hag. 1. 6.
[c] Ps. 107. 34.
[d] ch. 4. 25 & 7. 20 & 9. 10. Hos. 4. 3. Cp. Rom. 8. 22.
[e] Isai. 55. 2. Hab. 2. 13.
[f] ch. 4. 8, 26 & 25. 37, 38 & 30. 24 & 49. 37 & 51. 45. Lam. 1. 12 & 4. 11.

1 [o]Righteous art thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet [†]would I let me talk
[3]reason the cause with thee: [?]wherefore with thee of *thy* judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they at ease happy [f]that deal very treacherously?
2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: [‡]they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: [t]thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.
3 [v]But thou, O LORD, knowest me: [x]thou seest hast seen me, and triest tried mine heart [§]toward thee: [y]pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, [z]and [4]prepare them for [a]the day of slaughter.
4 [u]How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of the whole every country wither? field wither, [c]for the wickedness of them that dwell therein, therein? [d]the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our latter last end.
5 If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and though *if* in a the land of peace, *wherein* thou art trustedst, *they* secure, yet *wearied thee*, then how wilt thou do in [d]the [5]swelling of Jordan?
6 For [e]even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, [f]even they have dealt treacherously with thee; even yea, [‖]they have cried aloud called a multitude after thee: [j]believe them not, though they speak [6**]fair words unto thee.

7 I have forsaken mine house, I have cast off left [k]mine heritage; I have given [††][l]the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.
8 [k]Mine heritage is become unto me as a lion in the forest: she hath uttered her voice forest; it [‡‡]crieth out against me; therefore I have have I hated her. it.
9 Is [k]mine heritage Mine heritage *is* unto me as [n]a [§§]speckled bird of prey? are bird, the [n]birds of prey against her round about? go round about *are* against her; come ye, [p]assemble all the beasts of the field, bring them *come to devour.
10 Many [r]shepherds pastors have destroyed my vineyard, [s]they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my [†]pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.
11 They have made it [a]desolation; [u]it mourneth unto me, desolate, *and being* desolate it being desolate mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, [w]because no man layeth it to heart.
12 Spoilers The spoilers are come upon all the bare heights in high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD devoureth shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh hath shall have peace.
13 [b]They have sown wheat, and have reaped thorns; but shall reap thorns: [e]they have put themselves to pain, and profit nothing: *but* shall not profit: and [‡]ye [‡]they shall be ashamed of your fruits, revenues [f]because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

R.V. [1] Heb. *visit upon.* [2] Or, *in the year* [3] Heb. *speak judgements.* [4] Heb. *sanctify.* [5] Or, *swelling*
[6] Heb. *good things.* [7] Or, *be ye ashamed* Or, *they shall be ashamed*
A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Or, *let me reason the case with thee.* ‡ Heb. *they go on.* § Heb. *with thee.*
‖ Or, *they cried after thee fully.* ** Heb. *good things.* †† Heb. *the love.* ‡‡ Or, *yelleth.* Heb. *giveth out his voice.*
§§ Or, *taloned.* * Or, *cause them to come.* † Heb. *portion of desire.* ‡ Or, *ye.*

14 Thus saith the LORD against all [a]mine evil neighbours, [b]that touch the inheritance which [e]I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them up from off out of their land, and will pluck up out the house of Judah from among them. 15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them up, out I will return, return, and have compassion on them; them, [i]and I will will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land. 16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, [j]to swear by my name, As the The LORD liveth; even as they taught my people to swear by Baal; [k]then shall they be built up in the midst of my people. 17 [m]But if they will not hear, then will I obey, I will utterly pluck up that nation, plucking up and destroying it, and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

13 1 Thus said saith the LORD unto me, Go, Go, and buy get thee a linen [p]girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water. 2 So I bought got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it upon on my loins. 3 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, 4 Take the girdle that thou hast bought, got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, [t]go to Euphrates, and hide it there in [u]a hole of the rock. 5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me. 6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take [p]the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there. 7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took [p]the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was [c]marred, it was [d]profitable for nothing. 8 Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 9 Thus saith the LORD, [f]After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great [g]pride of Jerusalem. 10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, [h]which walk in the stubbornness *imagination of their heart, and are gone walk after other gods gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is [d]profitable good for nothing. 11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; [l]that they might be unto me for a people, and [n]for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear. 12 Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; word: Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, [o]Every [1]bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every [1]bottle shall be filled with wine? 13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, [q]Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even [r]the kings that sit [2]upon David's throne, and [s]the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness. 14 And I will [v]dash them [†]one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have compassion, that mercy, I should not [‡]but destroy them.

15 Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken. 16 [w]Give glory to the LORD your God, [x]before [3]he cause darkness, and before your feet

[a] Cp. Ps. 137. 7. See Ezek. ch. 25.
[b] Zech. 2. 8.
[c] ch. 18. 4.
[d] Cp. Ezek. 15. 4, 5.
[e] ch. 3. 18.
[f] Cp. Ps. 137. 1.
[g] Lev. 26. 19.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 16. 11, 12.
[i] ch. 48. 47 & 49. 6.
[j] ch. 4. 2.
[k] ch. 24. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[l] Cp. Ex. 19. 5.
[m] Cp. Isai. 60. 12.
[n] ch. 33. 9. Isai. 55. 13. Zeph. 3. 20.
[o] ch. 48. 12.
[p] Ex. 28. 39. Lev. 16. 4. Cp. Acts 21. 11.
[q] Ezek. 23. 33.
[r] ch. 17. 20 & 19. 3 & 22. 2.
[s] Cp. ch. 18. 18.
[t] Cp. ch. 51. 59, 63.
[u] Isai. 7. 19.
[v] Ps. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 19. 10, 11.
[w] Cp. Josh. 7. 19.
[x] Isai. 5. 30 & 8. 22. Amos 5. 8 & 8. 9. Cp. John 11. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *jar*
A.V. * Or, *stubbornness.*
[2] Heb. *for David upon his throne.*
† Heb. *a man against his brother.*
[3] Or, *it grow dark*
‡ Heb. *from destroying them.*

stumble upon the [1]dark mountains; mountains, and, [a]while ye look for light, he turn it into [2c]the shadow of death, and make it [d]gross darkness. 17 But if ye will not hear it, [f]my soul shall weep in secret places for *your* pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD'S flock is taken carried away captive. 18 Say thou unto [i]the king and to [i]the queen-mother, queen, [3]Humble yourselves, sit down: for [j]your headtires are *principalities shall come down, even [4]the crown of your glory. 19 [n]The cities of the South are south shall be shut up, and there is none to none shall open them: Judah is shall be carried away captive all of it; it is shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, [p]and behold them that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock? 21 [5]What wilt thou say, say when he shall set *thy* friends over thee †punish thee? for thou as head, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them hast taught them *to be* captains, *and* as chief against thee? [t]shall not sorrows take over thee: hold of thee, as of a woman in travail? 22 And if thou say in thine heart, [w]Wherefore are these come things come upon me? for For the [6]greatness of thine iniquity are [x]thy skirts discovered, and thy heels suffer violence. ‡made bare. 23 [y]Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or [y]the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are [7]§accustomed to do evil. 24 Therefore will I scatter them, them [d]as the stubble that passeth away, away [8]by the wind of the wilderness. 25 [e]This is thy lot, the portion measured unto thee of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because [f]thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. 26 [x]Therefore will I also discover thy skirts [9]upon thy face, and that thy shame shall may appear. 27 I have seen [b]thine abominations, even thine adulteries, and [e]thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations [g]on the hills in the field. fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! thou wilt wilt thou not [h]be made clean; how long clean? ‖when shall it yet once be?

[a] Isai. 5. 30 & 8. 22. Amos 5. 8 & 8. 9. Cp. John 11. 10.
[b] ch. 6. 15.
[c] ch. 2. 6 & mg. for mg.
[d] Isai. 60. 2.
[e] ch. 5. 8.
[f] ch. 9. 1, 18 & 14. 17. Lam. 1. 2, 16 & 2. 18 & 3. 49.
[g] See ch. 2. 20.
[h] Isai. 1. 16. Cp. Ezek. 24. 13.
[i] ch. 22. 26. 2 Kin. 24. 12.
[j] Prov. 4. 9. Isai. 28. 5 & 62. 3. Lam. 5. 16.
[k] ch. 17. 8.
[l] Lam. 1. 4.
[m] Isai. 3. 26. Cp. Lam. 2. 8.
[n] Cp. Josh. 6. 1.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 12.
[p] ch. 1. 13, 14 & 6. 22.
[q] Ps. 40. 14.
[r] Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30.
[s] ch. 3. 3.
[t] See Isai. 13. 8.
[u] Job 39. 1. Ps. 29. 9.
[v] ch. 2. 24.
[w] See ch. 5. 19.
[x] ver. 26. Isai. 3. 17. Lam. 1. 8. Nah. 3. 5. Cp. Hos. 2. 10.
[y] Cp. Matt. 19. 26.
[z] ver. 21. Ps. 25. 11.
[a] ch. 2. 19.
[b] ver. 20.
[c] ch. 17. 13 & 50. 7. Ps. 71. 5. Ecclus. 34. 14.
[d] Ps. 1. 4 & 83. 13.
[e] Job 20. 29. Ps. 11. 6.
[f] ch. 2. 32.
[g] Cp. Isai. 59. 1.

14 [1]The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning **[k]the drought. dearth.

2 [l]Judah mourneth, and [m]the gates thereof languish, languish; they sit in are black upon unto the ground; and [o]the cry of Jerusalem is gone up. 3 And their nobles send have sent their [10]little ones [11]to the waters: they come came to the pits, and find found no water; they return returned with their vessels empty; empty; they are were [q]ashamed and confounded, and [r]cover, covered their heads. 4 Because [of] the ground which is [12]chapt, for that [s]no rain hath been there was no rain in the land, earth, the plowmen are were ashamed, they cover covered their heads. 5 Yea, [u]the hind also in the field calved in the calveth, field, and forsaketh *her young*, forsook *it*, because there is was no grass. 6 And [v]the wild asses did stand on in the bare heights, high places, they pant for air snuffed up the wind like [13]jackals, dragons; their eyes did fail, because there is was no herbage. grass.

7 O LORD, though Though our iniquities testify against us, work thou do thou *it* [z]for thy name's sake, O LORD sake: [a]for our backslidings are many; [b]we have sinned against thee. 8 [c]O thou the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in the time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a sojourner stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that [14]turneth aside to tarry for a night? 9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, [g]as a mighty man that cannot save?

R.V. [1] Heb. *mountains of twilight.* [2] Or, *deep darkness* [3] Or, *Sit ye down low* [4] Or, *your beautiful crown* [5] Or, *What wilt thou say, when he shall visit thee, seeing thou thyself hast instructed them against thee, even* thy *friends to be head* over thee! [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Heb. *taught.* [8] Or, *unto* [9] Or, *before* [10] Or, *inferiors* [11] Or, *for water* [12] Or, *dismayed* [13] Or, *the crocodile* [14] Or, *spreadeth* his tent

A.V. * Or, *head tires.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Or, *shall be violently taken away.* § Heb. *taught.* ‖ Heb. *after when yet?* ** Heb. *the words of the dearths*, or, *restraints.*

yet [a]thou, O LORD, art in the midst of us, and [*b]we are called by thy name; [d]leave us not.

10 Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Even so Thus have they loved to wander; wander, they have not refrained their feet: feet, [f]therefore the LORD doth not accept them; [g]now will he he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins. 11 And the Then said LORD said the LORD unto me, [j]Pray not for this people for *their* good. 12 When they fast, I will not hear their cry; [l]and when they offer burnt offering and an [1]oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them [n]by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence. 13 Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the prophets [q]say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you [2†]assured peace in this place. 14 Then the LORD said unto me, The [t]prophets prophesy lies in my name: [u]I sent them not, neither spake I spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a lying false vision, vision [y]and divination, and a thing of nought, and [z]the deceit of their own heart. 15 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and [u]I sent them not, yet they say, [n]Sword and famine shall not be in this land; land: [d]By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed. 16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; [g]and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them. 17 And Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them, them; [c]Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease; cease: for the virgin [e]daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, [g]with a very grievous wound. blow. 18 [h]If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! [h]and if I enter into the city, then behold [3]them that are sick with famine! [k]for yea, both the prophet and the priest [4‡]go about [5]in the into a land and have no knowledge. that they know not.

19 [m]Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, [o]and there is no healing for us? [r]We we looked for peace, but no good came and *there is* no good; [p]and for [a]the time of healing, and behold dismay trouble! 20 [r]We [6]acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: [r]for we have sinned against thee. 21 Do not [7]abhor *us*, [s]for thy name's sake; sake: do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: [v]remember, break not thy covenant with us. 22 Are there any among [w]the vanities of the heathen Gentiles [x]that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? art not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee; thee: [a]for thou hast [8]made all these things.

15 1 Then said the LORD unto me, [b]Though [c]Moses [e]and Samuel [f]stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth. 2 And it shall come to pass, when if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [h]Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and

[a] Cp. Ex. 29. 45.
[b] Dan. 9. 18. Cp. Eph. 3. 15.
[c] See ch. 13. 17.
[d] Ps. 119. 121.
[e] See ch. 8. 21.
[f] Hos. 8. 13.
[g] ch. 10. 19 & 30. 12.
[h] Ezek. 7. 15.
[i] Hos. 9. 9.
[j] See ch. 7. 16.
[k] Cp. ch. 5. 31.
[l] Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. See ch. 6. 20.
[m] Lam. 5. 22.
[n] ch. 16. 4 & 24. 10 & 32. 24. Ezek. 14. 21. Baruch 2. 25, *al.*
[o] Cp. ch. 15. 18.
[p] ch. 8. 15.
[q] Cp. ch. 4. 10 & 6. 14.
[r] Cp. Ps. 106. 6 & Dan. 9. 5, 8.
[s] ver. 7.
[t] See ch. 5. 31.
[u] ch. 23. 21 & 27. 15. Deut. 18. 20. Cp. Matt. 7. 15 & Mark 13. 22.
[v] Lev. 26. 42. Ps. 106. 45.
[w] ch. 10. 15. Cp. Deut. 32. 21.
[x] Job 28. 26 & 38. 26, 28. Zech. 10. 1, 2.
[y] Ezek. 13. 6. Cp. ch. 27. 9 & 29. 8.
[z] ch. 23. 26.
[a] Job 12. 9. Isai. 66. 2.
[b] Ps. 99. 6. Cp. Ezek. 14. 14.
[c] Cp. Ps. 106. 23. See Ex. 32. 11—13.
[d] Cp. ch. 23. 34.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 9 & 8. 6 & 12. 23 & 15. 11 & Ecclus. 46. 16.
[f] ch. 35. 19. Cp. ver. 19.
[g] Ps. 79. 3.
[h] ch. 14. 12 & 16. 4 & 21. 9 & 43. 11. Ezek. 5. 12 & 6. 11, 12. Zech. 11. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *meal offering* [2] Heb. *peace of truth.* [3] Heb. *the sicknesses of famine.* [4] Or, *traffick* [5] Or, *into a land that they know not* [6] Or, *know* [7] Or, *contemn* [8] Or, *done*

A.V. * Heb. *thy name is called upon us.* † Heb. *peace of truth.* ‡ Or, *make merchandise against a land, and* men *acknowledge it not.*

such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity.
3 And [b]I will appoint over them four [1*]kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to [2]tear, and [c]the fowls of the heaven, [d]and the beasts of the earth, to devour and [to] destroy.
4 [e]And [†]I will cause them to be tossed to and fro among removed into all the kingdoms of the earth, because of [h]Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem.
5 [j]For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? [j]or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall turn go aside [‡]to ask of thy welfare how thou doest?
6 [m]Thou hast rejected forsaken me, saith the LORD, [n]thou art gone backward: therefore have I stretched will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroyed destroy thee; [q]I am weary with repenting.
7 And [s]I have fanned will fan them with [t]a fan in the gates of the land; I have bereaved will bereave *them* of [§]children, I have destroyed will destroy my people; people, *since* [x]they have not returned return not from their ways.
8 Their widows are increased to me above [z]the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them [3]‖against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused anguish *him* to fall and terrors to fall upon her suddenly. upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.
9 [d]She that hath borne seven languisheth; languisheth: [e]she hath given up the ghost; [g]her sun is gone down while it was yet day; day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.
10 [j]Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! [a]I have not neither lent on usury, neither have men nor men have lent to me on usury; *yet* every one of them doth curse me.
11 The LORD said, Verily [4]I will it shall be [5]strengthen thee for good; well with thy remnant; verily [6**]I will cause the enemy to make supplication entreat thee unto thee *well* in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.
12 [7]Can one Shall iron break iron, even iron [f]from the northern the north, and brass? iron and the steel?
13 [g]Thy substance and thy treasures will I give for [i]a to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.
14 And [8]I will make *them* thee to pass with thine enemies [k]into a land which thou knowest not: [l]for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.
15 [o]O LORD, thou knowest: [p]remember me, and visit me, [pr]and avenge revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: [u]know that [v]for thy sake I have suffered reproach. rebuke.
16 Thy words were found, [w]and I did eat them; and [y]thy words were word was unto me [a] the joy and [the] rejoicing of mine heart: [a]for [††]I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.
17 [b]I sat not in the assembly of them that make merry, the mockers, nor rejoiced: rejoiced; [c]I sat alone because of thy hand; hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.
18 Why is my pain perpetual, [f]and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou indeed be be altogether unto me [h]as a deceitful liar, *brook, as and as* waters that [9‡‡]fail?
19 Therefore thus saith the LORD, [i]If thou return, then will I bring thee again, that *and* thou mayest shalt [k]stand before me; me: and if thou take forth the precious from the

a Ex. 22. 25. Ps. 15. 5. Isai. 24. 2.
b See Lev. 26. 16—22.
c Deut. 28. 26.
d Rev. 6. 8.
e ch. 24. 9 & 29. 18 & 34. 17. Deut. 28. 25.
f See ch. 1. 13.
g ch. 17. 3.
h Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 2, 11, 16, 17 & 23. 26 & 24. 3, 4.
i Ps. 44. 12.
j Isai. 51. 19. Cp. Nah. 3. 7.
k ch. 9. 16 & 16. 13 & 17. 4 & 22. 28.
l Deut. 32. 22.
m Deut. 32. 15.
n See ch. 7. 24.
o ch. 12. 3.
p Cp. Judg. 16. 28.
q Cp. Hos. 13. 14.
r ch. 11. 20 & 20. 12.
s Cp. ch. 51. 2 & Isai. 41. 16 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
t Isai. 30. 24.
u ch. 17. 16.
v Ps. 69. 7.
w Ezek. 3. 1, 3. Rev. 10. 9, 10.
x ch. 5. 3. Isai. 9. 13. Amos 4. 6, 8—11.
y Ps. 119. 111, 162.
z Gen. 22. 17. Ps. 139. 18.
a ch. 14. 9.
b Ps. 26. 4.
c Ps. 102. 7. Lam. 3. 28.
d 1 Sam. 2. 5. Cp. Lam. 1. 1.
e Job 11. 20.
f ch. 30. 15. Job 34. 6.
g Amos 8. 9.
h Job 6. 15. Isai. 58. 11.
i ch. 3. 14.
j ch. 20. 14.
k Cp. ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *families.* [2] Heb. *drag.* [3] Or, *against the mother* and *the young men* [4] The Vulgate has, *thy remnant shall be for good.* [5] Another reading is, *release.* [6] Or, *I will intercede for thee with the enemy* [7] Or, *Can iron break iron from &c.* [8] Or, *I will make thine enemies to pass into &c.* According to some ancient authorities, *I will make thee to serve thine enemies in a land &c.* See ch. 17. 4. [9] Heb. *are not sure.*

A.V. * Heb. *families.* † Heb. *I will give them for a removing.* ‡ Heb. *to ask of thy peace?* § Or, *whatsoever is dear.* ‖ Or, *against the mother* city *a young man spoiling, &c.* or, *against the mother* and *the young men.* ** Or, *I will intreat the enemy for thee.* †† Heb. *thy name is called upon me.* ‡‡ Heb. *be not sure?*

vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: they shall let them return unto thee, thee; but thou return shalt not return not thou unto them. 20 [a]And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: wall; and they shall fight against thee, [b]but they shall not prevail against thee: [c]for I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD. 21 And [b]I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of [e]the terrible.

16 1 The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying, 2 Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place. 3 For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land: land; 4 [h]They shall die [1]of grievous deaths; [i]they shall not be lamented, lamented; neither shall they be buried; *but* [k]they shall be as dung upon the face of the ground earth: [m]and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; [o]and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. 5 For thus saith the LORD, [q]Enter not into the house of *mourning, neither go to lament, neither lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, even lovingkindness and tender mercies. 6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: [j]they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, [v]nor cut themselves, [w]nor make themselves bald for them: 7 neither shall men [x]break †tear bread themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother. 8 And thou shalt not Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting feasting, to sit with them, them to eat and to drink. 9 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [d]Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place, before place in your eyes eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom bridegroom, and the voice of the bride. 10 And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, [f]Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God? 11 then shalt thou say unto them, [g]Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and [i]have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law; 12 and [l]ye have done evil more worse than your fathers; for, behold, [n]ye walk every one after the stubbornness ‡imagination of his evil heart, so that ye hearken not that they may not hearken unto me: 13 therefore [p]will I cast you forth out of this land into [r]the a land that ye have not known, know not, neither ye nor your fathers; [s]and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; [2]for where I will shew you no not shew you favour.

14 [t]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, "As the The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 15 but, "As the The LORD liveth, that brought up

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 18 & 6. 27.
[b] ch. 1. 19 & 20. 11.
[c] See ch. 1. 8.
[d] See ch. 7. 34.
[e] Isai. 13. 11 & 25. 4, 5 & 29. 5.
[f] See ch. 5. 19.
[g] ch. 5. 19 & 22. 9. Cp. Deut. 29. 25, 26 & 2 Kin. 22. 17 & 2 Chr. 34. 25.
[h] See ch. 15. 2.
[i] ch. 13. 10.
[j] ch. 22. 18, 19 & 25. 33. Ezek. 7. 11 (mg.).
[k] See ch. 8. 2.
[l] ch. 7. 26.
[m] See ch. 14. 12.
[n] See ch. 3. 17.
[o] See ch. 7. 33.
[p] ch. 10. 18 & 22. 26. Isai. 22. 17, 18. See Deut. 4. 26–28 & 28. 64, 65.
[q] See Ezek. 24. 16–23.
[r] See ch. 15. 14.
[s] Deut. 28. 36, 64.
[t] For ver. 14, 15, see ch. 23. 7, 8.
[u] ch. 4. 2.
[v] Lev. 19. 28. Deut. 14. 1.
[w] Job 1. 20. Cp. Isai. 3. 24.
[x] Isai. 58. 7. Ezek. 24. 17. Cp. Deut. 26. 14 & Hos. 9. 4 & Tobit 4. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *deaths of sicknesses.* [2] Or, *where*
A.V. * Or, *mourning feast.* † Or, *break bread for them,* as Ezek. 24. 17. ‡ Or, *stubbornness.*

the children of Israel [a]from the land of the north, and from all the countries whither he had driven them: and [b]I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers. 16 Behold, [d]I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and afterward I will send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out [f]of the holes of the rocks. 17 For [h]mine eyes are upon all their ways: [i]they are not hid from my face, [i]neither is their iniquity concealed from mine eyes. 18 And first [l]I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; [1]because they have polluted my land, with the carcases of their detestable things, and they have filled mine inheritance with the [n]have filled mine inheritance with their abominations. carcases of their detestable and abominable things. 19 [p]O LORD, my strength, and my strong hold, fortress, [r]and my refuge in the day of affliction, [t]unto thee shall the nations come Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Our fathers have inherited nought but lies, Surely our fathers have inherited even [u]vanity vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. 20 Shall a man make unto himself [v]gods, which yet gods unto himself, and they are no gods? 21 Therefore, behold, I will cause them to know, this once will I this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that [x]my name is *The LORD. Jehovah.

17 [1] The sin of Judah is written with [a]a pen of iron, *and* with the †point of a diamond: it is graven upon [c]the table of their heart, and upon [e]the horns of [2]your altars; 2 whilst [f]their children remember their altars and their [g]Asherim groves [i]by the green trees upon the high hills. 3 [k]O my mountain in the field, [l]I will give thy substance and all thy treasures for a spoil, to the *and* thy high places, because of places for sin, throughout all thy borders. 4 And thou, even of ‡thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; [c]and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: [e]for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: Cursed is *be* the man [g]that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD. 6 [j]For he shall be like [3]the heath in the desert, [k]and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, *in* [m]a salt land and not inhabited. 7 [o]Blessed is the man that trusteth in the LORD, [q]and whose [4]hope the LORD is. 8 [s]For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out his her roots by the river, and shall not [5]fear see when heat cometh, but his her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of §drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. 9 The heart is deceitful above all things, and it is desperately sick wicked: who can know it? 10 [w]I the LORD search the heart, [y]I try the reins, even [z]to give every man according to his ways, *and* according to the fruit of his doings. 11 As the [b]partridge [6]that gathereth *young* which she ‖sitteth *on eggs*, and hatcheth hath not brought forth, so is [d]he that them not; so getteth riches, and not by right; right, [7]in the midst of his days they shall leave him, shall leave them in the midst of his days, [j]and at his end he shall be a fool.

12 A glorious throne, *set* on high high throne from the beginning, beginning is the place of our

[a] Cp. Isai. 43. 5, 6. See ch. 3. 18.
[b] ch. 24. 6 & 30. 3 & 32. 37. Baruch 2. 34.
[c] See ch. 15. 14.
[d] Cp. Ezek. 12. 13 & Amos 4. 2 & Hab. 1. 15.
[e] See Deut. 32. 22.
[f] ch. 13. 4.
[g] 2 Chr. 32. 8. Ps. 146. 3.
[h] ch. 32. 19. 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21.
[i] Cp. Ps. 51. 9 & 90. 8.
[j] ch. 48. 6.
[k] ch. 29. 32. Job 20. 17. Ps. 34. 12.
[l] ch. 17. 18. Isai. 40. 2.
[m] Deut. 29. 23. Job 39. 6.
[n] Cp. Isai. 65. 4. See Ezek. 43. 7–9.
[o] Ps. 25. 2 & 34. 8 & 125. 1. See Ps. 2. 12.
[p] 2 Sam. 22. 33. Ps. 28. 7 & 31. 3, 4. Isai. 25. 4.
[q] Ps. 71. 5.
[r] ch. 17. 17.
[s] Ps. 1. 3. Cp. Ezek. 47. 12.
[t] Cp. Isai. 9. 2 & 49. 6, 22, 23.
[u] See ch. 18. 15.
[v] Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. See ch. 2. 11.
[w] 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 139. 23. Rom. 8. 27.
[x] See ch. 33. 2.
[y] See ch. 11. 20.
[z] ch. 32. 19. Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12.
[a] Job 19. 24.
[b] Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 20.
[c] Prov. 3. 3 & 7. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[d] Ps. 39. 6.
[e] Ex. 27. 2. Ps. 118. 27.
[f] Cp. ch. 19. 5.
[g] Cp. Ps. 55. 23.
[h] Judg. 3. 7. See Deut. 16. 21.
[i] Cp. Isai. 1. 29. See ch. 2. 20.
[j] Cp. Luke 12. 20.
[k] Ps. 48. 1, 2 & 87. 1. Isai. 2. 3.
[l] ch. 15. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *because they have polluted my land: they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable things and their abominations* [2] Another reading is, *their.* [3] Or, *a tamarisk* [4] Heb. *trust.* [5] According to another reading, *see.* [6] Or, *sitteth on eggs which she hath not laid* [7] Or, *he shall leave them*

A.V. * Or, *Jehovah.* † Heb. *nail.* ‡ Heb. *in thyself.* § Or, *restraint.* ‖ Or, *gathereth* young *which she hath not brought forth.*

sanctuary. 13 O LORD, [a]the hope of Israel, [c]all that forsake thee shall be ashamed; ashamed, *and* they that depart from me [e]shall be written in the earth, because [g]they have forsaken [h]the LORD, the fountain of living waters. 14 [i]Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for [k]thou art my praise. 15 [l]Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the LORD? let it come now. 16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a shepherd after thee; pastor *to follow thee: neither have I desired [1]the woeful day; [o]thou knowest: [o]that which came out of my lips was before thy face. *right* before thee. 17 Be not a terror unto me: [p]thou art my refuge hope in the day of evil. 18 [r]Let them be ashamed confounded that persecute me, but let not me be ashamed; confounded: [r]let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: [t]bring upon them the day of evil, and [2†]destroy them with double destruction.

19 Thus said the LORD unto me: Go, me; Go and stand in the gate of [3]the children of the people, whereby [w]the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem; 20 and say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, [w]ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates; gates: 21 thus Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Take heed [4]to yourselves, and [j]bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem; 22 neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, [b]neither do ye any work: work, but [m]hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers; fathers. 23 but But [b]they hearkened obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, [d]but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, and [f]might not nor receive instruction. 24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, [j]to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but to [m]hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein; 25 then [n]shall there enter in by into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall [5]remain for ever. 26 And they shall come from [q]the cities of Judah, [s]and from the places round about Jerusalem, [q]and from the land of Benjamin, and [q]from the lowland, plain, and from the mountains, [s]and from [u]the South, south, bringing [v]burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and [6]oblations, meat offerings, and frankincense, incense, and [v]bringing *sacrifices of* thanksgiving, praise, unto the house of the LORD. 27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to [m]hallow the sabbath day, [j]and not to bear a burden burden, and enter even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I [x]kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall [y]devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it [z]shall not be quenched.

18 1 The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Arise, and go down to [a]the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. 3 Then I went down to [a]the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought his [a] work on the [‡c]wheels. 4 And when the

[a] See ch. 14. 8.
[b] ch. 7. 24, 26. Cp. ch. 11. 10.
[c] Josh. 24. 20. Ps. 73. 27. Isai. 1. 28.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 8 & Acts 7. 51.
[e] Cp. Luke 10. 20.
[f] See ch. 5. 3.
[g] ch. 1. 16.
[h] ch. 2. 13. Cp. John 4. 10, 14.
[i] Ps. 6. 2.
[j] Cp. John 5. 10. See Neh. 13. 15—19.
[k] Deut. 10. 21.
[l] Isai. 5. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
[m] Ex. 23. 12 & 31. 13. Isai. 56. 2 & 58. 13. Ezek. 20. 12, 20. See Ex. 20. 8—11 & Deut. 5. 12—15.
[n] ch. 22. 4.
[o] ch. 15. 15. Ps. 40. 9 & 139. 4.
[p] ch. 16. 19.
[q] ch. 32. 44 & 33. 13.
[r] Ps. 35. 4 & 40. 14.
[s] Zech. 7. 7.
[t] ch. 11. 20. Ps. 35. 8.
[u] Gen. 13. 1.
[v] Lev. 7. 12 & 22. 29. 2 Chr. 33. 16. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17.
[w] See ch. 13. 13.
[x] ch. 21. 14 & 43. 12 & 49. 27 & 50. 32. Lam. 4. 11. Amos 1. 14.
[y] ch. 52. 13. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
[z] ch. 7. 20.
[a] ch. 19. 1. 1 Chr. 4. 23. Cp. Zech. 11. 13.
[b] See Num. 15. 32—36.
[c] Eccles. 38. 29.

R.V. [1] Some ancient versions read, *the judgement day of man common people* See ch. 26. 23. [2] Heb. *break them with a double breach.* [3] Or, *the*
[1] Or, *for your life's sake* [5] Or, *be inhabited* [6] Or, *meal offerings*
A.V. * Heb. *after thee.* † Heb. *break them with a double breach.* ‡ Or, *frames*, or, *seats.*

vessel *that he made of the clay was [a]marred in the hand of the potter, potter: so [c]he †made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 6 O house of Israel, [g]cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. [i]Behold, as the clay *is* in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. 7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, [o]to pluck up, up, and to break down, pull down, and to destroy it; 8 if that nation, concerning which against whom I have spoken, pronounced, [q]turn from their evil, [r]I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. 9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, [o]to build and to plant it; 10 if it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them. 11 Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: [y]return ye now every one from his evil way, and [z]amend make your ways and your doings. doings good. 12 But And they say, said, [b]There is no hope: for but we will walk after our own devices, and we will do every one after every one do [d]the stubbornness imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; [e]Ask ye now among the nations, heathen, who hath heard such things; things: the virgin of Israel hath done [g]a very horrible thing. 14 Will Shall a man leave fail †the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? *or* shall the cold waters [1]that flow down from afar flowing waters that come from another place be [2]dried up? forsaken? 15 For Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to [d]vanity; vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways, [f]in ways from the ancient paths, to walk in bypaths, paths, [f]in a way not cast up; 16 to make their land [h]an astonishment, desolate, and [h]a perpetual hissing; [j]every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, [k]and shake wag his head. 17 [l]I will scatter them [m]as with an east wind before the enemy; [n]I will [3]look shew upon their them the back, and not their the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, [p]Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; [s]for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. [t]Come, and let us smite him §with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O LORD, and [u]hearken to the voice of them that contend with me. 20 [v]Shall evil be recompensed for good? for [w]they have digged a pit for my soul. [x]Remember how that I stood before thee to speak good for them, *and* to turn away thy fury wrath from them. 21 Therefore [a]deliver up their children to the famine, and ‖pour out their *blood* by the force give them over to the power of the sword; and let their wives become childless, be bereaved of their children, [c]and *be* widows; and let their men be slain of death, *and* put to death; *let* their young men smitten of *be* slain by the sword in battle. 22 [f]Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for [w]they have digged a pit to take me, [h]and hid snares for my feet. 23 Yet, LORD, [i]thou knowest all their counsel against me **to slay

[a] ch. 13. 7.
[b] ch. 2. 13, 32 & 17. 13.
[c] Cp. Rom. 9. 21.
[d] ch. 2. 5 & 10. 15 & 16. 19.
[e] ch. 6. 16.
[f] Cp. Isai. 57. 14.
[g] Isai. 45. 9. Wisd. 15. 7. See Rom. 9. 20—24.
[h] ch. 19. 8 & 25. 9, 11, 18 & 49. 13, 17 & 50. 13 & 51. 37. 2 Chr. 29. 8.
[i] Job 10. 9. Isai. 64. 8.
[j] ch. 50. 13. Lam. 2. 15.
[k] Job 16. 4. Ps. 22. 7. Matt. 27. 39. Mark 15. 29, *d*.
[l] ch. 13. 24.
[m] Gen. 41. 6, 23, 27. Ex. 10. 13. Job 27. 21. Ps. 48. 7. Ezek. 27. 26. Hos. 13. 15. Jonah 4. 8.
[n] Cp. ch. 2. 27.
[o] ch. 1. 10 & 42. 10.
[p] ch. 11. 19.
[q] Ezek. 18. 21.
[r] ch. 26. 3, 13, 19. Judg. 2. 18. Jonah 3. 10.
[s] Cp. ch. 2. 8 & 5. 13, 31 & 6. 13.
[t] ch. 9. 3, 8. Job 5. 21. Cp. Ps. 31. 20.
[u] Ps. 35. 1. Isai. 49. 25.
[v] Ps. 35. 12.
[w] Ps. 35. 7 & 57. 6 & 119. 85.
[x] Cp. Neh. 13. 14.
[y] ch. 35. 15. 2 Kin. 17. 13. Jonah 3. 8.
[z] ch. 7. 3 & 25. 5 & 35. 15.
[a] Ps. 109. 10.
[b] ch. 2. 25.
[c] Ps. 109. 9.
[d] See ch. 3. 17.
[e] ch. 2. 10, 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 20. 16.
[g] ch. 5. 30.
[h] Ps. 140. 5.
[i] Cp. Ps. 35. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *of strange lands that flow down &c.* [2] Or, *plucked up* [3] Or, *shew them the back, and not the face*

A.V. * Or, *that he made was marred, as clay in the hand of the potter.* † Heb. *returned and made.* ‡ Or, *my fields for a rock*, or for *the snow of Lebanon? shall the running waters be forsaken for the strange cold* waters? § Or, *for the tongue.* ‖ Heb. *pour them out.* ** Heb. *for death.*

me; *me:* [a]forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight: *sight,* but let them be [1]overthrown before thee; deal *thou thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

19 [1] Thus *said saith* the LORD, *Go, Go* and *buy get* [d]a potter's earthen [f]bottle, and *take* of [g]the *elders ancients* of the people, and of [g]the *elders ancients* of the priests; [2] and go forth [h]unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of [2*]the *gate Harsith, east gate,* and proclaim there the words that I shall tell *thee: thee,* [3] and say, [j]Hear ye the word of the LORD, [l]O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; *thus Thus* saith the LORD of hosts, the God of *Israel, Israel;* Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, [o]his ears shall tingle. [4] [q]Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom they knew not, they and their fathers and neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of *Judah; Judah,* [s]and have filled this place with the blood of innocents; [5] *"and have built They have built also* the high places of Baal, [u]to burn their sons *in with the* fire for burnt offerings unto *Baal; Baal,* [v]which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my [3]mind: [6] therefore, [z]behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called *Topheth, Tophet,* nor [b]The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of *Slaughter. slaughter.* [7] [e]And I will [4]make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; [f]and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the *hand hands* of them that seek their *life lives*: [b]and their carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. [8] And I will make this city [c]*an astonishment, desolate,* [c]and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof. [9] [e]And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his *friend, friend* [i]in the siege and [in the] straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their *life, lives,* shall straiten them. [10] Then [k]shalt thou break [m]the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, [11] and shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of *hosts: hosts;* Even so will I break this people and this city, [n]as one breaketh a potter's vessel, [p]that cannot [†]be made whole again: [r]and they shall bury *them* in *Topheth, Tophet,* [5]till there be no place to bury. [12] Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, *even making and even* make this city [t]as *Topheth Tophet*: [13] and the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, *which are defiled, shall be defiled* [t]as the place of *Topheth, Tophet,* *even because of* all the houses upon whose [x]roofs they have burned incense [y]unto all the host of heaven, and have [a]poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

[14] Then came Jeremiah from [c]*Topheth, Tophet,* whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; [d]and he stood in the court of the LORD'S *house, house;* and said to all the *people: people,* [15] Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of *Israel, Israel;* Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that

a Neh. 4. 5.
b See ch. 7. 33.
c See ch. 18. 16.
d See ch. 18. 2.
e Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28. 53. Isai. 9. 20. Lam. 2. 20 & 4. 10. Ezek. 5. 10.
f ver. 10.
g 2 Kin. 19. 2 & 23. 1. Ezek. 8. 1.
h See Josh. 15. 8.
i Deut. 28. 53, 55, 57.
j ch. 17. 20.
k Cp. ch. 51. 63, 64.
l See ch. 13. 13.
m ver. 1.
n Ps. 2. 9. Isai. 30. 14. Lam. 4. 2.
o 1 Sam. 3. 11. 2 Kin. 21. 12.
p Cp. Prov. 6. 15.
q See ch. 1. 16.
r ch. 7. 32.
s 2 Kin. 21. 16. See ch. 2. 34.
t Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 10.
u ch. 7. 31 & 32. 35. Lev. 18. 21.
v ch. 7. 31 & 32. 35. Deut. 17. 3.
w ch. 32. 29 & 44. 18. 2 Kin. 23. 12. Zeph. 1. 5.
x 2 Sam. 11. 2.
y Deut. 4. 19. Acts 7. 42.
z ch. 7. 32.
a ch. 7. 18 & 44. 18.
b ver. 2.
c ver. 2, 3.
d ch. 26. 2. Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 5.
e Cp. Isai. 19. 3.
f Cp. Lev. 26. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made to stumble.* [2] Or, *the gate of potsherds* [3] Heb. *heart.* [4] Heb. *empty out.* [5] Or, *because there shall be no place else*

A.V. * Heb. *the sun gate.* † Heb. *be healed.*

I have pronounced against it; it,
[b]because they have made their neck hardened their
stiff, necks, [c]that they might not hear my words.

1 Now [e]Pashhur Pashur the son of
20 [g]Immer the priest, who
was also [i]chief officer governor in
the house of the LORD, heard
Jeremiah prophesying that Jeremiah prophesied these things.
2 Then [e]Pashhur Pashur smote Jeremiah
the prophet, and put him [k]in
the stocks that were in the upper high
[m]gate of Benjamin, which was
in by the house of the LORD. 3 And
it came to pass on the morrow,
that [e]Pashhur Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then
said Jeremiah unto him, The
LORD hath not called thy name
[e]Pashhur, Pashur, but [1*]Magor-missabib.
4 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee [o]a terror
to thyself, and to all thy friends:
and they shall fall by the sword
of their enemies, and thine eyes
shall behold it: and I will give
all Judah into the hand of the
king of Babylon, and he shall
carry them captive to into Babylon,
and shall slay them with the
sword. 5 Moreover [y]I will give deliver
all the riches strength of this city, and all
the gains labours thereof, and all the
[z]precious things thereof, yea, and all
the treasures of the kings of
Judah will I give into the hand
of their enemies, which shall
spoil them, and take them, and
carry them to Babylon. 6 And
thou, [e]Pashhur, Pashur, and all that dwell
in thine house shall go into
captivity: and thou shalt come
to Babylon, and there thou shalt
die, and there shalt thou be buried, shalt be buried there, thou,
and all thy friends, [d]to whom
thou hast prophesied falsely. lies.
7 O LORD, [f]thou hast [2]deceived
me, and I was [†]deceived: [h]thou
art stronger than I, and hast
prevailed: [a]I am become a laughing-stock in derision all the day, daily, every one mocketh
me. 8 For as often as I speak, I cry out; since I spake, I cried out,
I cry, [d]Violence cried violence and spoil; spoil: because
[f]the word of the LORD is was made
[h]a reproach unto me, and [h]a
derision, all the day. daily. 9 And if I say,
Then I said, I will not make mention of him,
nor speak any more in his name, name.
then [f]there is But *his word* was in mine heart as
it were a burning fire shut up in
my bones, and [l]I am was weary with
forbearing, and I cannot could not *contain. stay.*
10 [n]For I have heard the defaming
of many, [o]terror fear on every side.
Denounce, Report, *say they,* and [p]we will denounce report
him, *say* all my [q]familiar friends, [r]they that
watch it. [‡]All familiars
watched for [s]my halting; peradventure halting, *saying,* Peradventure
he will be enticed, and [t]we shall
prevail against him, and we shall
take our revenge on him. 11 But
[u]the LORD is with me as a mighty
one *and* a terrible terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and [u]they
shall not prevail: [v]they shall be
greatly ashamed, because ashamed; for they have shall not
[3]dealt wisely, even with [w]an prosper; *their* everlasting
dishonour which confusion shall never be forgotten. 12 But, O LORD of hosts,
that triest the righteous, [x]that *and*
seest the reins and the heart,
let me see thy vengeance on them; them: for unto thee have I revealed opened
my cause. 13 [a]Sing unto the
LORD, praise ye the LORD: for
he hath delivered the soul of
the needy poor from the hand of evil-doers. evildoers.
14 [b]Cursed be the day wherein
I was born: let not the day
wherein my mother bare me be
blessed. 15 Cursed be the man
who brought tidings to my father,
saying, A man child is born unto
thee; [c]making him very glad.
16 And let that man be as [e]the
cities which the LORD overthrew,
and repented not: and [g]let him
hear the cry in the morning, and
the [4]shouting at noontide; 17 [i]be-

a Ps. 119. 51. Lam. 3. 14.
b ch. 7. 26. 2 Chr. 30. 8.
c ch. 25. 3.
d ch. 6. 7.
e ch. 21. 1 & 38. 1. 1 Chr. 9. 12. Cp. Ezra 2. 38.
f ch. 6. 10.
g 1 Chr. 24. 14. Ezra 2. 37.
h Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4.
i Cp. ch. 29. 26.
j Job 32. 18, 19. Ps. 39. 3.
k ch. 29. 26. Acts 16. 24. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 10 (mg.).
l ch. 6. 11.
m ch. 37. 13.
n Ps. 31. 13.
o See ch. 6. 25.
p Cp. ch. 36. 16, 20.
q Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 13. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & 38. 22.
r Cp. Ps. 56. 6.
s Ps. 35. 15.
t ch. 1. 19 & 5. 22.
u See ch. 1. 8.
v ch. 17. 18 & 23. 40.
w ch. 23. 40.
x See ch. 11. 20.
y Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 17. See 2 Kin. 24. 12—16 & 25. 13—17.
z Job 28. 10. Ezek. 22. 25.
a Cp. Ps. 35. 9, 10 & 109. 30, 31.
b ch. 15. 10. Job 3. 3.
c Cp. John 16. 21.
d See ch. 14. 14.
e Gen. 19. 25. Isai. 13. 19.
f Cp. Ezek. 14. 9.
g ch. 18. 22.
h Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21.
i Cp. Job 3. 10, 11.

R.V. [1] That is, *Terror on every side.* [2] Or, *enticed* [3] Or, *prospered* [4] Or, *an alarm*
A.V. * That is, *Fear round about.* † Or, *enticed.* ‡ Or, *Every man of my peace.*

cause he slew me not from the womb; and so or that my mother should might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me. 18 [b]Wherefore came I forth out of the womb [c]to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

21 1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him [g]Pashhur Pashur the son of Malchijah, Melchiah, and [h]Zephaniah the son of [j]Maaseiah the priest, saying, 2 [k]Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; [m]for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us: peradventure us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to [q]all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

3 Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah: 4 Thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel; [r]Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans Chaldeans, which besiege you, you without the walls, [v]and I will gather assemble them into the midst of this city. 5 And I myself will fight against you [w]with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even [z]in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath. 6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith the LORD, [c]I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, even and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; [a]he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy. 8 And unto this people thou shalt say, [d]Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, [e]I set before you the way of life life, and the way of death. 9 He that abideth in this city shall die [f]by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and [i]falleth away to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, [l]and his life shall be unto him for a prey. 10 For [n]I have set my face upon against this city for evil, and [o]not for good, saith the LORD: [p]it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 And touching the house of the king of Judah, hear say, Hear ye the word of the LORD: LORD; 12 O house of David, thus saith the LORD, LORD; *[s]Execute judgement judgment [t]in the morning, and deliver him the that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, [u]lest my fury go forth out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of [1]your doings. 13 [x]Behold, I am against thee, [y]O [2]†inhabitant of the valley, [3]*and* of the rock of the plain, saith the LORD; [ye] which say, [a]Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations? 14 and But [b]I will ‡punish you according to [d]the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: [e]and I will kindle a fire in her forest, the forest thereof, [e]and it shall devour all that is things round about her. it.

22 1 Thus said saith the LORD: LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak

[a] Deut. 28. 50. 2 Chr. 36. 17. Ezek. 5. 11.
[b] Cp. Job 3. 20.
[c] Cp. Lam. 3. 1, 2.
[d] Deut. 30. 15, 19.
[e] ch. 38. 2. Ecclus. 15. 17.
[f] See ch. 15. 2.
[g] See ch. 20. 1.
[h] ch. 29. 25 & 37. 3. 2 Kin. 25. 18.
[i] ch. 37. 13, 14.
[j] ch. 35. 4. 2 Chr. 34. 8.
[k] Cp. ch. 37. 7.
[l] ch. 39. 18 & 45. 5.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
[n] ch. 44. 11. Lev. 20. 3, 5. Ps. 34. 16. Ezek. 14. 8. Cp. Amos 9. 4.
[o] Cp. ch. 14. 11.
[p] ver. 7. ch. 34. 2 & 37. 8, 10 & 38. 17, 18, 23 & 39. 8 & 52. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 19.
[q] Ps. 105. 2, 5.
[r] Cp. ch. 32. 5 & 37. 10.
[s] ch. 22. 3. Zech. 7. 9. Cp. ch. 22. 16.
[t] Ps. 101. 8.
[u] ch. 4. 4.
[v] Cp. Isai. 13. 4.
[w] ch. 27. 5 & 32. 17, 21. Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34. Ezek. 20. 33.
[x] Cp. ver. 10. See Ezek. 13. 8.
[y] Cp. Isai. 12. 6 & mg. for mg.
[z] ch. 32. 37. Deut. 29. 28.
[a] Cp. ch. 49. 4.
[b] ch. 9. 25.
[c] ch. 37. 17 & 39. 5 & 52. 9.
[d] Prov. 1. 31. Isai. 3. 10.
[e] Ezek. 20. 47.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *their*. [2] Heb. *inhabitress*. [3] Or, and *rock*
A.V. * Heb. *Judge*. † Heb. *inhabitress*. ‡ Heb. *visit upon*.

there this word, 2 and say, [a]Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates. 3 Thus saith the LORD; [c]Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and [d]do no wrong, do no violence, [e]to the stranger, [c]the fatherless, nor the widow, neither [h]shed innocent blood in this place. 4 For if ye do this thing indeed, [j]then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting [1]* upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people. 5 But if ye will not hear these words, I [l]swear by myself, saith the LORD, that [m]this house shall become a desolation. 6 For thus saith the LORD [2]concerning the house of the king of Judah: Thou art Gilead unto me, *and* the head of [q]Lebanon: *yet* surely I will make thee a wilderness, [s]*and* cities which are not inhabited. 7 [t]And I will [3]prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: [w]and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire. 8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, [y]Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city? 9 [a']Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 [d]Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: [e]but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country. 11 For thus saith the LORD touching [4]Shallum the son of Josiah, king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, [b]which went forth out of this place: He shall not return thither any more; 12 but [b]in the place whither they have led him captive, he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, there shall he die, and he shall see this land no more.

13 [f]Woe unto him that buildeth his house by [g]unrighteousness, and his chambers by injustice; [i]that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not his hire for his work; 14 that saith, I will build me a wide house and spacious †large chambers, and cutteth him out ‡windows; and it is cieled with cedar, and [k]painted with vermilion. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou [5]strivest to excel closest *thyself* in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, [n]and do judgement judgment and justice? justice, *and* [o]then it was well with him. him? 16 [p]He judged the cause of the poor and needy; [o]then it was well. Was well *with him: was* not this [r]to know me? saith the LORD. 17 [u]But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for [u]thy [6]covetousness, [v]and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for §violence, to do it. 18 Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah; [x]They shall not lament for him, *saying*, [z]Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, *saying*, [b]Ah lord! or, Ah his glory! 19 [c]He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

20 Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan: and cry from [f]Abarim; the passages: for all

[a] ch. 21. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34 & 2 Chr. 36. 4 & Ezek. 19. 4.
[c] ch. 7. 5, 6 & 21. 12.
[d] Lev. 19. 33.
[e] Ps. 82. 3. Isai. 1. 17.
[f] Hab. 2. 12. See Isai. 5. 18—23.
[g] Cp. Mic. 3. 10 & Ecclus. 21. 8.
[h] ver. 17. Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[i] Lev. 19. 13 & 25. 39, 40. Deut. 24. 14, 15. James 5. 4.
[j] ch. 17. 25.
[k] Ezek. 23. 14.
[l] ch. 49. 13 & 51 14. Gen. 22. 16. Amos 6. 8. Cp. Heb. 6. 13.
[m] ch. 7. 34 & 25. 11, 18 & 44. 6, 22. Isai. 64. 10. Ezek. 5. 14.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 25.
[o] Ps. 128. 2. Eccles. 8. 12. Isai. 3. 10.
[p] Prov. 31. 9. Cp. Isai. 1. 17.
[q] ver. 20, 23.
[r] Cp. Judg. 2. 10.
[s] Cp. ch. 6. 8.
[t] ch. 6. 4.
[u] Cp. Ezek. 22. 13 (for mg.).
[v] ver. 3. Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[w] 2 Kin. 19. 23. Isai. 37. 24.
[x] Ps. 78. 64. See ch. 16. 4—6.
[y] See ch. 5. 19.
[z] Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 30.
[a'] Deut. 29. 25, 26.
[b] Cp. ch. 34. 5.
[c] ch. 8. 2 & 36. 30. Cp. Isai. 14. 19.
[d] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 24, 25.
[e] ver. 11.
[f] Num. 27. 12. Deut. 32. 49.

R.V. [1] Heb. *for David upon his throne.* [2] Or, *unto* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* [4] In 2 Kings 23. 30, *Jehoahaz.* Compare 1 Chr. 3. 15. [5] Or, *viest with the cedar* [6] Or, *dishonest gain*

A.V. * Heb. *for David upon his throne.* † Heb. *through-aired.* ‡ Or, *my windows.* § Or, *incursion.*

[a]thy lovers are destroyed. 21 I spake unto thee in thy *prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. [c]This hath been thy manner from [d]thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice. 22 [e]The wind shall [1]feed eat up all thy shepherds, pastors, and [a]thy lovers shall go into captivity: [c]surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness. 23 O [2]†inhabitant of [f]Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, [3]how greatly to be pitied gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, [j]the pain as of a woman in travail! 24 [k]As I live, saith the LORD, though [4]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were [m]the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence; 25 and I will [o]give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and [p]into the hand of them of whom whose face thou art afraid, fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans. 26 [s]And I will cast thee out, and [u]thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. 27 [x]But to the land whereunto [5]their soul longeth they ‡desire to return, thither shall they not return. 28 Is this man [a]Coniah a despised broken [6]vessel idol? is he a [b]vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into the a [c]land which they know not? 29 [d]O [7]earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD. 30 Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man [e]childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: [f]for no man of his seed shall prosper, [f]sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

[a] Cp. ch. 3. 1.
[b] ch. 6. 3 & 10. 21 & 22. 22 & 25. 34, 36. Isai. 56. 11. Ezek. 34. 2. Zech. 11. 17. Cp. John 10. 12, 13.
[c] ch. 3. 25.
[d] Ps. 129. 1, 2.
[e] ch. 23. 1. Cp. Ezek. 34. 10.
[f] ver. 6.
[g] ver. 22. ch. 4. 4.
[h] ch. 29. 14 & 32. 37. Deut. 30. 3. Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & 37. 21. Cp. Ps. 107. 3. See Ezek. 34. 11—16.
[i] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[j] ch. 6. 24. See Isai. 13. 8.
[k] Isai. 49. 18. See Ezek. 5. 11.
[l] Cp. Gen. 1. 28.
[m] 1 Kin. 21. 8. S. of S. 8. 6. Hag. 2. 23. Ecclus. 49. 11.
[n] ch. 3. 15.
[o] ch. 34. 20.
[p] ch. 39. 17. Cp. Deut. 1. 17.
[q] For ver. 5, 6, see ch. 33. 14—16.
[r] Isai. 4. 2 & 11. 1.
[s] 2 Kin. 24. 15. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
[t] ch. 30. 9. Isai. 32. 1. Ezek. 37. 24. Hos. 3. 5. Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 2. 2. Luke 1. 32 & 19. 38. John 1. 49.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 8.
[v] Deut. 33. 28. Cp. Zech. 14. 11.
[w] ch. 32. 37.
[x] ch. 44. 14 & mg. for mg.
[y] Rom. 10. 4. 1 Cor. 1. 30.
[z] For ver. 7, 8, see ch. 16. 14, 15.
[a] ver. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 48. 38 & Ps. 31. 12 & Hos. 8. 8 & Ecclus. 21. 14.
[c] See ch. 15. 14.
[d] Isai. 1. 2.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 3. 17 & Matt. 1. 12.
[f] ch. 36. 30.
[g] Ezek. 6. 9.
[h] Hab. 3. 16.

1 [b]Woe be unto the shepherds pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. 2 Therefore thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, Israel against [b]the shepherds pastors that feed my people: people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them; them: [b]behold, I will visit upon you [g]the evil of your doings, saith the LORD. 3 [h]And I will gather the remnant of my flock [i]out of all the countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; [l]and they shall be fruitful and multiply. increase. 4 And [n]I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall any they be lacking, saith the LORD.

5 [q]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous [8r]Branch, and [9]he shall reign as king a King shall reign and [9]deal wisely, prosper, and shall execute judgement judgment and justice in the land. earth. 6 In his days Judah shall be saved, and [v]Israel shall [w]dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, [10y]The LORD is our righteousness. §THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

7 [z]Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, As the The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 8 but, As the The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all the countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 Concerning the prophets. [g]Mine heart Mine heart within me is broken because of within me is broken, [h]all my bones the prophets;

R.V. [1] Or, *feed upon* [2] Heb. *inhabitress.* [3] Some ancient versions have, *how wilt thou groan.* [4] In ch. 24. 1, and 1 Chr. 3. 16, *Jeconiah.* In 2 Kings 24. 6, 8, *Jehoiachin.* [5] Heb. *they lift up their soul.* [6] Or, *pot* [7] Or, *land* [8] Or, *Shoot* Or, *Bud* [9] Or, *prosper* [10] Or, *The LORD our righteousness*
A.V. * Heb. *prosperities.* † Heb. *inhabitress.* ‡ Heb. *lift up their mind.* § Heb. *Jehovah-tsidkenu.*

shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome; because of the LORD, and because of his holy words. the words of his holiness.
10 [d]For the land is full of adulterers; for [f]because of [1*]swearing [g]the land mourneth; [h]the pastures pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up; up, [i]and their [†]course is evil, and their force is not right.
11 [l]For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, [m]in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.
12 [o]Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery places ways [p]in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, [2s]even the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.
13 [t]And I have seen [‡]folly in the prophets of [v]Samaria; [w]they prophesied by in Baal, [x]and caused my people Israel to err.
14 In I have the prophets of Jerusalem also I have seen § seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem [y]an horrible thing; thing: [z]they commit adultery, and walk in lies, and [a]they lies: they strengthen strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: [d]they are all of them become unto me as Sodom, [d]and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.
15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets: prophets; [g]Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, [g]and make them drink the water of [i]gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is ‖profaneness gone forth into all the land.
16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; you: [k]they teach make you vanity vain: [j]they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.
17 They say continually still unto them [3]that despise me, The LORD hath said, [a]Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh in [b]the stubbornness after the [**]imagination of his own heart they say, [c]No evil shall come upon you.
18 For [e]who hath stood in the council [††]counsel of the LORD, that he should and hath perceive perceived and hear heard his word? who hath marked [4]my his word, and heard it?
19 [j]Behold, the tempest a whirlwind of the LORD, *even his* fury, is gone forth, yea, [k]a LORD is gone forth in fury, even whirling tempest grievous whirlwind: [j]it shall burst fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.
20 [n]The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have [5]executed, and [n]till he have performed the intents thoughts of his heart: [q]in the latter days ye shall [6]understand consider it perfectly.
21 [r]I sent have not not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I spake not unto have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.
22 [u]But if they had stood in my council, then had they counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, [v]and had then they should have turned them from their evil way, and [a]from the evil of their doings.
23 [c]Am I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?
24 [c]Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. [c]Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.
25 I have heard what the prophets have said, [f]that prophesy lies in my name, saying, [h]I have dreamed, I have dreamed.
26 How long shall this be in the heart of [j]the prophets that prophesy lies; even the lies? yea, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart? heart;
27 which think to cause my people to forget my name [h]by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their [l]fathers forgat have forgotten my name for Baal.
28 [m]The prophet [‡‡]that hath a dream, [n]let him tell a dream; and he that hath my

a Cp. Zech 10. 2. See ch. 6. 14.
b See ch. 3. 17.
c ch. 5. 12. Mic. 3. 11.
d ch. 5. 7, 8 & 9. 2.
e ver. 22. Isai. 40. 14.
f Ps. 10. 7 & 59. 12. Hos. 4. 2, 3.
g ch. 4. 28.
h ch. 9. 10 & 12. 4. Ps. 107. 34.
i Cp. ch. 22. 17.
j ch. 30. 23.
k ch. 25. 32.
l Cp. ver. 33, 34 & Zeph. 3. 4. See ch. 6. 13.
m ch. 7. 30 & 32. 34. Ezek. 8. 16 & 23. 39.
n ch. 30. 24. Cp. Isai. 55. 11.
o Ps. 35. 6 & 73. 18.
p Prov. 4. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 16.
q ch. 30. 24.
r See ch. 14. 14.
s ch. 11. 23.
t Lam. 2. 14.
u ver. 18.
v Isai. 7. 9. Ezek. 16. 46, 51, 53, 55 & 23. 4, 33. Hos. 7. 1 & 8. 5, 6, *al.*
w ch. 2. 8.
x Isai. 9. 16. Mic. 3. 5.
y ch. 25. 5. Cp. Luke 1. 17.
z ch. 29. 23.
a ver. 2.
b Ps. 64. 5. Ezek. 13. 22.
c Cp. Ps. 94. 7, 9 & Amos 9. 2, 3. See Ps. 139. 7—12.
d Isai. 1. 9, 10 & 13. 19.
e Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49.
f See ch. 5. 31.
g ch. 9. 15. Prov. 5. 4.
h Cp. Zech. 10. 2.
i ch. 8. 14.
j Cp. ver. 21, 26 & Num. 16. 28.
k Cp. Ps. 12. 2.
l Judg. 3. 7 & 8. 33, 34.
m Cp. Num. 12. 6.
n ver. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *the curse* [2] Or, *in the year* [3] According to the Sept., *that despise the word of the Lord, Ye &c.*
[4] Another reading is, *his.* [5] Or, *done it* [6] Or, *consider*
A.V. * Or, *cursing.* † Or, *violence.* ‡ Or, *an absurd thing.* Heb. *unsavoury.* § Or, *filthiness.*
‖ Or, *hypocrisy.* ** Or, *stubbornness.* †† Or, *secret.* ‡‡ Heb. *with whom* is.

word, let him speak my word faithfully. [b]What is the straw chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD. 29 [b]Is not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and [c]like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 [d]Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour. 31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, *that [1]use their tongues, and say, He saith. 32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy lying false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and [g]cause my people to err by their lies, and by their vain boasting: lightness; yet [i]I sent them not, nor commanded them; neither shall they them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD. 33 And [k]when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is [a]the burden of the LORD? then thou shalt thou then [2]say unto them, [3]What burden! burden? [e]I will cast you off, even forsake you, saith the LORD. 34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, [a]The burden of the LORD, [k]I will even [†]punish that man and his house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 36 And [a]the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more: for every man's own word [4]shall be his burden; [p]for ye have perverted the words of [q]the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God. 37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken? 38 But if since ye say, [a]The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD; 39 therefore, Therefore, behold, I, even I, will [5]utterly forget you, and [e]I will cast you off, forsake you, and the city that I gave unto you and [to] your fathers, away and from cast you out of my presence: 40 [f]and I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and [f]a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

[a] Mal. 1. 1. Cp. Lam. 2. 14 & mg.
[b] Cp. Luke 3. 17.
[c] Cp. Dan. 2. 34, 45.
[d] Ezek. 13. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 15 & Deut. 18. 20.
[e] Cp. Hos. 4. 6.
[f] ch. 20. 11.
[g] ver. 13.
[h] Amos 8. 1, 2.
[i] ver. 21. See ch. 14. 14.
[j] 2 Kin. 24. 12. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
[k] See Ezek. 14. 1—11.
[l] Matt. 1. 11. Cp. ch. 22. 18, 24, 28.
[m] ch. 29. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
[n] Cp. Isai. 28. 4.
[o] ch. 29. 17.
[p] Cp. Matt. 15. 6.
[q] Ps. 42. 2.
[r] ch. 29. 20.
[s] Cp. Amos 9. 4.
[t] ch. 12. 15 & 29. 10.

24 [1]The LORD shewed me, and, behold, [h]two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the LORD, LORD; after that [j]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive [l]Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, and [m]the princes of Judah, with the craftsmen carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon. 2 One basket had very good figs, *even* [n]like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had [o]very bad naughty figs, which could not be eaten, [‡]they were so bad. 3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the bad, evil, very bad, evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so bad, evil. 4 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 5 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I regard the acknowledge [§]them that are carried captives away captive of Judah, [r]whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans, Chaldeans for *their* good. 6 [s]For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: [t]and

R.V. [1] Heb. *take.* [2] Or, *tell them what the burden is* [3] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *Ye are the burden.* [4] Or, *is his burden, and ye pervert &c.* [5] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *lift you up*
A.V. * Or, *that smooth their tongues.* † Heb. *visit upon.* ‡ Heb. *for badness.* § Heb. *the captivity.*

I will build them, and not pull them down; [a]and I will plant them, and not pluck them up. 7 [d]And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the LORD: [e]and they shall be my people, [e]and I will be their God: [h]for they shall return unto me with their whole heart. 8 And as [j]the bad evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so bad evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give up [l]Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that [n]dwell in the land of Egypt: 9 I will even give them up *[o]to be [1]tossed And I will deliver them to and fro among removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for evil; their hurt, to be [p]a reproach and [q]a proverb, [p]a taunt and [r]a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. 10 And I will send [s]the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

25 1 [v]The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, Judah; the same that was the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; 2 the which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying: saying, 3 [z]From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon, Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, these that is the three and twenty years, twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, [b]rising up early and speaking; [c]but ye have not hearkened. 4 [b]And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, [b]rising up early and sending them; [c]but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear; hear. 5 saying, They [f]Return ye said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and [g]from the evil of your doings, and [i]dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers, from of old fathers for ever and even for evermore. ever 6 and [k]go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, [m]and provoke me not to anger [m]with the work works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. 7 [c]Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; [m]that ye might provoke me to anger [m]with the work works of your hands to your own hurt. 8 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; Because ye have not heard my words, 9 [t]behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and *I will send* unto Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, [u]my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about; and I about, and will [2]utterly destroy them, [w]and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. 10 Moreover †[x]I will [3]take from them the voice of mirth, mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, [y]the sound of the millstones, and [a]the light of the candle. 11 [w]And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and [bb]these nations shall serve the king of Babylon [cc]seventy years. 12 And it shall come to pass, when [cc]seventy years are accomplished, that [d]I will ‡punish the king of Babylon,

[a] ch. 31. 28 & 42. 10. Cp. ch. 1. 10 & Amos 9. 15.
[b] ch. 7. 13 & 11. 7, 8 & 26. 5 & 29. 19 & 32. 33 & 35. 14. 2 Chr. 36. 15.
[c] See ch. 7. 13.
[d] ch. 32. 39. Deut. 30. 6. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26, 27. Baruch 2. 31.
[e] See ch. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
[f] See ch. 18. 11
[g] ch. 23. 22.
[h] ch. 29. 13. Joel 2. 12, 13.
[i] ch. 7. 7.
[j] ver. 2. ch. 29. 17.
[k] See ch. 7. 6.
[l] ch. 21. 1.
[m] Cp. ch. 32. 30.
[n] See ch. 43 & 44.
[o] See ch. 15. 4.
[p] ch. 29. 18 & 49. 13. Neh. 2. 17. Isai. 43. 28.
[q] Deut. 28. 37. 2 Chr. 7. 20.
[r] ch. 25. 18 & 26. 6 & 29. 22. 2 Kin. 22. 19.
[s] See ch. 14. 12.
[t] ch. 1. 15.
[u] ch. 27. 6 & 43. 10. Cp. Isai. 44. 28 & 45. 1. See Ezek. 29. 18—20.
[v] ch. 1. 3 & 36. 1. Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 1.
[w] See ch. 18. 16.
[x] See ch. 7. 34.
[y] Eccles. 12. 4. Rev. 18. 22.
[z] ch. 1. 2.
[a] Rev. 18. 23.
[bb] Cp. ch. 28. 14. See ch. 27. 3—6.
[cc] ch. 29. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22. Ezra 1. 1. Dan. 9. 2. Cp. Isai. 23. 15.
[d] ch. 51. 24, 26, 62. Isai. 13. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror unto* [2] Heb. *devote.* [3] Heb. *cause to perish from them.*
A.V. * Heb. *for removing, or, vexation.* † Heb. *I will cause to perish from them.* ‡ Heb. *visit upon.*

and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, [c]and the land of the Chaldeans; [c]and I will make it [1]desolate for ever. 13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written [g]in this book, which Jeremiah hath prophesied against all the nations. 14 [j]For many nations [j]and great kings [2]shall serve themselves of them, even of them also: [k]and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the work of their own hands.

15 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; [n]Take the cup of this wine of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. 16 And they shall drink, and reel to and fro, and be mad, because of [p]the sword that I will send among them. 17 Then took I the cup at the LORD'S hand, [s]and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me: 18 *to wit,* [t]Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, [u]to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day; 19 [v]Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people; 20 and [e]all the mingled people, and all the kings of [x]the land of Uz, and all the kings of [z]the land of the Philistines, and [z]Ashkelon, and [z]Gaza, and Ekron, and the remnant of [a]Ashdod; 21 [b]Edom, and [c]Moab, and the children of [d]Ammon; 22 and all the kings of [f]Tyre, and all the kings of [f]Zidon, and the kings of the [3]isle which *are* beyond [h]the sea; 23 [i]Dedan, and [j]Tema, and [a]Buz, and all that have [†]the corners *of their hair* polled; 24 and all the [d]kings of Arabia, and all the kings of [e]the mingled people that dwell in the wilderness; 25 and all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of [f]Elam, and all the kings of [h]the Medes; 26 and all the kings of [i]the north, far and near, one with another; and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of [4][l]Sheshach shall drink after them. 27 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: [m]Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of [o]the sword which I will send among you. 28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [q]Ye shall surely drink. 29 For, lo, [r]I begin to bring evil on the city [‡]which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: [o]for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts. 30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, [w]The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his [5]fold habitation; [y]he shall give a shout, as they that tread *the grapes,* against all the inhabitants of the earth. 31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for [e]the LORD hath a controversy with the nations, [g]he will plead with all flesh; as for the wicked, he will give them to the sword, saith the LORD.

[a] Cp. Job 32. 2, 6.
[b] See ch. 9. 26.
[c] ch. 51. 24, 26, 62. Isai. 13. 19.
[d] 2 Chr. 9. 14.
[e] ch. 50. 37. Cp. Ex. 12. 38 & Ezek. 30. 5.
[f] Isai. 11. 11. See ch. 49. 34—39.
[g] See ch. 46—ch. 51.
[h] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 6.
[i] ch. 50. 9.
[j] ch. 27. 7 & 50. 9, 41 & 51. 27, 28.
[k] ch. 50. 29 & 51. 6, 24.
[l] ch. 51. 41.
[m] Hab. 2. 16.
[n] ch. 49. 12 & 51. 7. Job 21. 20. Ps. 60. 3 & 75. 8. Isai. 51. 17. Lam. 4. 21. Rev. 14. 10.
[o] Ezek. 38. 21. Cp. ver. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 47. 6.
[q] ch. 49. 12.
[r] Prov. 11. 31. Isai. 10. 12. Amos 3. 2. Obad. 16. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 17.
[s] Cp. Isai. 51. 22, 23.
[t] Cp. Zech. 12. 2.
[u] ver. 9.
[v] ch. 46. 25.
[w] Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
[x] Job 1. 1. Lam. 4. 21.
[y] Cp. Judg. 9. 27 & Isai. 16. 9.
[z] ch. 47. 1, 4, 5.
[a] Cp. Isai. 20. 1.
[b] ch. 9. 26. See ch. 49. 7—22.
[c] See ch. 48.
[d] See ch. 49. 1—6.
[e] Hos. 4. 1.
[f] ch. 47. 4. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
[g] Isai. 66. 16. Cp. Joel 3. 2.
[h] Cp. ch. 49. 23.
[i] ch. 49. 8. Isai. 21. 13.
[j] Job 6. 19.

R.V. [1] Heb. *everlasting desolations.* [2] Or, *have served themselves* or, *made bondmen* [3] Or, *coastland* [4] According to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Babel.* See ch. 51. 41. [5] Or, *pasture*

A.V. * Or, *region by the sea side.* † Heb. *cut off into corners,* or, *having the corners* of the hair *polled.* ‡ Heb. *upon which my name is called.*

32 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, [b]and a great tempest whirlwind shall be raised up [d]from the uttermost parts coasts of the earth. 33 [e]And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: [h]they shall not be lamented, [i]neither gathered, nor buried; [i]they shall be dung upon the face of the ground. 34 [j]Howl, [k]ye shepherds, and cry; [l]and wallow yourselves *in the ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for *the days of your slaughter are fully come, and I will break you in pieces, and ye shall fall like †a pleasant vessel. 35 [k]And ‡the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. 36 A voice of the cry of [k]the shepherds, and [j]the howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard:* for the LORD layeth waste hath spoiled their pasture. 37 [p]And the peaceable folds are brought to silence habitations are cut down [q]because of the fierce anger of the LORD. 38 [r]He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is become an astonishment §desolate because of [s]the fierceness of [s]the oppressing *sword*, oppressor, [q]and because of his fierce anger.

[a] ver. 13, 19. See ch. 18. 8.
[b] ch. 23. 19 & 30. 23.
[c] ch. 4. 4.
[d] ch. 6. 22.
[e] Isai. 66. 16.
[f] Lev. 26. 14. Deut. 28. 15.
[g] See ch. 25. 3, 4.
[h] See ch. 16. 4.
[i] See ch. 8. 2.
[j] ch. 4. 8.
[k] See ch. 23. 1.
[l] ch. 6. 26.
[m] See ch. 7. 12.
[n] See ch. 24. 9.
[o] ch. 23. 33.
[p] Cp. Isai. 32. 18.
[q] See ch. 12. 13.
[r] Ps. 76. 2 (mg.). Cp. Job 38. 40.
[s] ch. 46. 16 & 50. 16.
[t] See ch. 4. 7.

26 1 [u]In the beginning of the reign of [v]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, Judah came this word from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [x]Stand in the court of the LORD'S house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD'S house, [z]all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; [b]keep not back a word. 3 [c]It may diminish not a word: If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way; way, [a]that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them [c]because of the evil of their doings. 4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [f]If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you, 5 [g]to hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I send sent unto you, [g]even both rising up early early, and sending them, [g]but ye have not hearkened; 6 then will I make this house [m]like Shiloh, and will make this city [n]a curse to all the nations of the earth. 7 °And So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD. 8 And Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that [o]the priests and the prophets and all the people laid hold on took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die. 9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be [m]like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate, desolate [t]without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered unto against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

10 And when When [w]the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD; LORD, and they sat down ‖in the [y]entry of the new gate of the LORD'S *house*. 11 Then spake [o]the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, **[a]This man is worthy of death to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your

[u] ch. 27. 1.
[v] 2 Kin. 23. 36. 2 Chr. 36. 5.
[w] ch. 36. 12.
[x] ch. 19. 14.
[y] ch. 36. 10.
[z] Cp. Ezek. 3. 10.
[a] ch. 38. 4. Cp. ver. 16.
[b] Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Acts 20. 27.
[c] ch. 36. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *and I will disperse you* Many ancient versions read, *and your dispersions.* [2] Heb. *flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escape from &c.* [3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *the oppressing sword* See ch. 46. 16.

A.V. * Heb. *your days for slaughter.* † Heb. *a vessel of desire.* ‡ Heb. *flight shall perish from the shepherds, and escaping from, &c.* § Heb. *a desolation.* ‖ Or, *at the door.* ** Heb. *The judgment of death is for this man.*

ears. 12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard. 13 Therefore now [b]amend your ways and your doings, [c]and obey the voice of the LORD your God; [e]and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you. 14 [f]But as for me, behold, I am in your hand: do with me *as good and right in your eyes. 15 Only know ye for certain, if ye put me to death, [g]ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears. 16 [k]Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets: [m]This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God. 17 [o]Then rose up certain of [p]the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying, 18 [1]Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah; and he spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [q]Zion shall be plowed *like* a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. 19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? [u]did he not fear the LORD, and †besought the favour of the LORD, [v]and the LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? [x]Thus we should commit great evil against our own souls. 20 And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kiriath-jearim; and he prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah: 21 and when [d]Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt: 22 and [d]Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, *namely,* [h]Elnathan the son of [i]Achbor, and certain men with him, into Egypt. 23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; [j]who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into [l]the graves of the ‡common people. 24 Nevertheless the hand of [n]Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

[a] Josh. 9. 17. 1 Sam. 6. 21 & 7. 1, 2. 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.
[b] See ch. 7. 3.
[c] Deut. 30. 2.
[d] ver. 1. ch. 27. 1.
[e] See ver. 3.
[f] Josh. 9. 25.
[g] Cp. Matt. 27. 24.
[h] ch. 36. 12, 25.
[i] 2 Kin. 22. 12, 14.
[j] Cp. ch. 22. 17 & Neh. 9. 26 & Matt. 21. 35 & 23. 37.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 4.
[m] Cp. ver. 11.
[n] 2 Kin. 22. 12.
[o] Cp. Acts 5. 34.
[p] See ch. 19. 1.
[q] Mic. 3. 12.
[r] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11 & Ezek. 7. 23.
[s] ch. 28. 10, 12, 13. See Lev. 26. 13.
[t] ch. 25. 21, 22.
[u] Cp. 2 Chr. 32. 26.
[v] Ex. 32. 14. 2 Sam. 24. 16. Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 6.
[w] Cp. ver. 1 (mg.).
[x] Cp. Acts 5. 39.

27 1 In the beginning of the reign of [3]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus §saith the LORD to me; [r]Make thee bands and bonds, and put them upon thy neck; 3 and send them to the king of [t]Edom, and to the king of [t]Moab, and to the king of the children of Ammon, and to the king of [t]Tyre, and to the king of [t]Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto [w]Zedekiah king of Judah; 4 and give them a charge ‖to say unto their masters,

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *Micah.* See Micah 1. 1. [2] Heb. *sons of the people.* [3] Properly, *Zedekiah,* as in some ancient authorities. See vv. 3, 12, 20, ch. 28. 1.

A.V. * Heb. *as it is good and right in your eyes.* † Heb. *the face of the* LORD. ‡ Heb. *sons of the people.* § Or, *hath the* LORD *said.* ‖ Or, *concerning their masters, saying.*

saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters; 5 [c]I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the face of the ground, [e]by my great power and by my outstretched arm; [g]and I give it unto whom it seemeth right unto me. 6 [j]And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, [l]my servant; [m]and the beasts of the field also have I given him to serve him. 7 [n]And all the nations shall serve him, and [o]his son, and [q]his son's son, [r]until the very time of his land come: [s]and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. 8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and the kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and [t]that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, [h]with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand. 9 Therefore [k]hearken not to your [v]prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your *dreamers, nor to your [w]enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: 10 [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish. 11 [b]But the nation that shall bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, that nation will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 I spake also to [a]Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, [b]Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and [d]serve him and his people, and live. 13 [f]Why will ye die, thou and thy people, [h]by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, [i]as the LORD hath spoken concerning the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon? 14 And [k]hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you. 15 For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet [p]they prophesy falsely in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you. 16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; [k]Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, [u]Behold, the vessels of the LORD's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: [p]for they prophesy a lie unto you. 17 [k]Hearken not unto them; [b]serve the king of Babylon, and live: wherefore should this city *become a desolation? 18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, [y]let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, [z]that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon. 19 [a]For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that are left

[a] ch. 28. 1. Cp. ch. 27. 1.
[b] Cp. ver. 2, 8.
[c] Ps. 115. 15. Isai. 45. 12.
[d] ver. 17. Cp. ch. 38. 17.
[e] See ch. 21. 5.
[f] Ezek. 18. 31.
[g] Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32.
[h] See ch. 14. 12.
[i] ver. 8.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 30. 21, 25.
[k] Cp. ch. 14. 14.
[l] See ch. 25. 9.
[m] ch. 28. 14. Dan. 2. 38. Judith 11. 7. Baruch 3. 16.
[n] Cp. Dan. 2. 37, 38.
[o] ch. 52. 31.
[p] See ch. 5. 31.
[q] Dan. 5. 1, 30.
[r] See ch. 25. 12.
[s] See ch. 25. 14.
[t] ver. 11, 12. Cp. ch. 30. 8.
[u] ch. 28. 3. 2 Kin. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10, 18.
[v] Cp. ch. 29. 8.
[w] Cp. Deut. 18. 10 & Isai. 2. 6.
[x] See ch. 7. 34.
[y] Cp. Isai. 59. 16.
[z] Dan. 1. 2.
[a] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 13.

A.V. * Heb. *dreams.* † Heb. *in a lie*, or, *lyingly.*

in this city, 20 which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, [a]when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem; 21 yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, [c]concerning the vessels that are left remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah, Judah, and at Jerusalem: of Jerusalem; 22 [d]They shall be carried to Babylon, [f]and there shall they be, be [g]until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; [h]then will I bring them up, [h]and restore them to this place.

28 1 And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of [j]Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of [l]Azzur Azur the prophet, which was of [m]Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, [p]I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon. 3 [r]Within *[s]two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD'S house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon: 4 and I will bring again to this place [u]Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim, Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the [t]captives of Judah, that went to into Babylon, saith the LORD: [p]for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon. 5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD, 6 even the prophet Jeremiah said, [b]Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD'S house, and all them of the captivity, that is carried away captive, from Babylon unto into this place. 7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people: people; 8 [e]The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence. 9 [i]The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, [1]that the LORD hath truly sent him. 10 Then Hananiah the prophet took the [k]bar yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. 11 And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, [n]Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [o]Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon within two full years from off the neck of [q]all the nations. from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way. 12 Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, Jeremiah *the prophet*, after that [t]Hananiah the prophet had broken the bar yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 13 Go, Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thou hast broken the bars yokes of wood; but thou shalt make in their stead bars for them yokes of iron. 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; I have put [v]a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, [w]that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: [x]and I

[a] 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15. Matt. 1. 11, 12. See ch. 24. 1.
[b] 1 Kin. 1. 36.
[c] ver. 19.
[d] ch. 52. 17, 20, 21. 2 Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 26. 18.
[f] ch. 32. 5.
[g] ch. 29. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 22. Ezra 1. 1.
[h] Ezra 1. 7, 8 & 5. 14 & 7. 19.
[i] Deut. 18. 22. See ch. 6. 14.
[j] ch. 27. 12.
[k] ch. 27. 2.
[l] Ezek. 11. 1.
[m] Josh. 9. 3 & 21. 17.
[n] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
[o] ver. 2, 3.
[p] Cp. ch. 27. 2, 11, 12.
[q] ch. 27. 7.
[r] ch. 27. 16.
[s] ver. 11.
[t] ver. 1, 10.
[u] Cp. ch. 22. 10, 12, 26.
[v] Deut. 28. 48.
[w] Cp. ch. 25. 11.
[x] See ch. 27. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *whom the* LORD *hath truly sent*
A.V. * Heb. *two years of days.* † Heb. *captivity.*

have given him the beasts of the field also. 15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; [b]the LORD hath not sent thee; [c]but thou makest this people to trust in a lie. 16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will send thee away from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, [f]because thou hast spoken rebellion against the LORD. 17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

29 1 Now these are the words of [h]the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of [i]the elders of the captivity, which were carried away captives, and to [m]the priests, and to [m]the prophets, and to [m]all the people, whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon: 2 (after that [p]Jeconiah the king, and the queen-mother, queen, and the [t]eunuchs, *and* the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the craftsmen, carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;) 3 by the hand of Elasah the son of [s]Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of [u]Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,) saying, 4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all the captivity, that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away captive from Jerusalem unto Babylon: 5 [y]Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them; 6 take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; and multiply ye that ye may be increased there, and be not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captive, captives, and [a]pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. 8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: [d]Let not your prophets that be in the midst of you, and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken ye to your dreams which ye [1]cause to be dreamed. 9 For [e]they prophesy [‡]falsely unto you in my name: [g]I have not sent them, saith the LORD. 10 For thus saith the LORD, [i]After That after seventy years be accomplished for Babylon, at Babylon [j]I will visit you, [k]and perform my good word toward you, [k]in causing you to return to this place. 11 [n]For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, [o]to give you [2]hope in your latter an §expected end. 12 [q]And ye shall Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, [q]and I will hearken unto you. 13 [r]And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me [t]with all your heart. 14 And I will be found of you, saith the LORD, [v]and I will [3]turn again away your captivity, and [w]I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places [x]whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again unto into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. 15 For Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon; Babylon: 16 For *Know* that thus saith the LORD concerning of [z]the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and concerning of all the people that dwell dwelleth in this city, *and* of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity; 17 thus saith

a Cp. Ezra 6. 10 & Baruch 1. 11 & 1 Mac. 7. 33 & 1 Tim. 2. 1, 2.
b ch. 29. 31. Deut. 18. 20. Cp. Ezek. 13. 22, 23.
c See ch. 5. 31.
d Cp. ch. 5. 31 & 6. 14.
e ch. 27. 9, 15.
f ch. 29. 32. Deut. 13. 5.
g ver. 31.
h Cp. Baruch 6. 1.
i See ch. 25. 12.
j ch. 27. 22.
k ch. 33. 14. Cp. ch. 24. 6.
l Ezek. 8. 1.
m Cp. ch. 23. 33.
n Cp. Isai. 55. 8, 9.
o ch. 31. 17.
p ch. 24. 1. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
q ch. 33. 3. Dan. 9. 3.
r 2 Chr. 15. 2. Ps. 32. 6 & 78. 34. Prov. 8. 17. Isai. 55. 6. Hos. 3. 5. See Lev. 26. 39—42 & Deut. 30. 1—3.
s 2 Chr. 34. 8.
t ch. 24. 7. Deut. 4. 29.
u 1 Chr. 6. 13.
v ch. 30. 3.
w See ch. 23. 3.
x See ch. 8. 3.
y ver. 28.
z See ch. 22. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *dream* [2] Heb. *a latter end and hope.* [3] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *revolt.* † Or, *chamberlains.* ‡ Heb. *in a lie.* § Heb. *end and expectation.*

the LORD of hosts: Behold, I will send upon them [a]the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like [b]vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so bad. 18 And I will pursue after them with [a]the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, [e]and will deliver them to be [1]tossed to and fro among all the kingdoms of the earth, *[e]to be an execration, a curse, [g]and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations [j]whither I have driven them: 19 because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, [l]wherewith I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the LORD. 20 Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, [o]whom I have sent away from Jerusalem to Babylon.

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and concerning Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, [q]which prophesy a lie unto you in my name: Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slay them before your eyes; 22 and [t]of them shall be taken up [u]a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, [v]whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire; 23 because they have wrought folly in Israel, [x]and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, [x]and have spoken lying words in my name falsely, which I commanded them not; [z]and I am he that knoweth, and am a witness, saith the LORD.

24 And [2]concerning *Thus* shalt thou also speak to [a]Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying, 25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thine own name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, and to [c]Zephaniah the son of [d]Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying, 26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of [f]Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be [h]officers in the house of the LORD, [i]for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in *the stocks prison, and in [3]shackles. 27 Now therefore, why hast thou not rebuked Jeremiah [m]of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you? 28 For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, *The captivity* is long: [n]build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them? 29 And [c]Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet. 30 [p]Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning [r]Shemaiah the Nehelamite: Because that [r]Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, [s]and I sent him not, and he hath caused you to trust in a lie: 32 therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish [r]Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people: [w]neither shall he behold the good that I will do unto my people, saith the LORD; [y]because he hath spoken ‡rebellion against the LORD.

30 [1]The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Thus speaketh

[a] See ch. 24. 10.
[b] ch. 24. 8.
[c] ch. 21. 1. 2 Kin. 25. 18.
[d] ch. 35. 4.
[e] See ch. 15. 4.
[f] 2 Kin. 11. 4, 15 (?). 2 Chr. 22. 11 (?) & 23. 1 (?).
[g] ch. 18. 16 & 42. 18. See ch. 24. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 20. 1.
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 11 & Acts 26. 24.
[j] ver. 14.
[k] ch. 20. 2.
[l] See ch. 25. 4.
[m] ch. 1. 1 & 32. 7.
[n] ver. 5.
[o] ch. 24. 5.
[p] ver. 1, 20.
[q] ver. 9. See ch. 14. 14.
[r] ver. 24.
[s] ver. 9. See ch. 5. 31.
[t] See Isai. 65. 15.
[u] See ch. 24. 9.
[v] Cp. Dan. 3. 6.
[w] See ch. 17. 6.
[x] ch. 23. 14.
[y] ch. 28. 16.
[z] Mal. 3. 5.
[a] ver. 31, 32.

R.V. [1] Or, *a terror unto* [2] Or, *unto* [3] Or, *the collar*
A.V. * Heb. *for a curse.* † Or, *dreamer.* ‡ Heb. *revolt.*

the LORD, the LORD God of Israel, saying, [a]Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book. 3 [d]For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, [e]that I will turn / bring again [f]the captivity of my people [g]Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: [j]and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

4 And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning [g]Israel and concerning Judah. 5 For thus saith the LORD: / LORD: We have heard a voice of trembling, [2]*of fear, and not of peace. 6 Ask ye now, and see whether [†]a man doth travail with child: / child? [p]wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, [p]as a woman in travail, and [q]all faces are turned into paleness? 7 Alas! for [s]that day is great, [t]so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it. 8 And / For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that I will [x]break his [y]yoke from off thy neck, and will [x]burst thy bands; / bonds, [bb]and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him: 9 but they shall serve the LORD their God, and [e]David their king, whom I will raise up unto them. 10 [f]Therefore fear thou not, [h]O Jacob my servant, / my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, [f]I will save thee from afar, [i]and thy seed from the land of their captivity; [f]and Jacob shall return, and shall be quiet / in rest, and at ease, / be quiet, and none shall make him afraid. 11 [b]For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: [b]for though I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have scattered thee, but I will / yet will I not make a full end of thee: / thee: [b]but I will [c]correct thee with judgement, / in measure, and will in no wise / not [3]leave thee altogether unpunished.

12 For thus saith the LORD, [h]Thy hurt / bruise is incurable, [i]and thy wound *is* grievous. 13 There is none to plead [4]thy cause, [5]*that thou mayest be bound up: [k]thou hast no healing medicines. 14 [l]All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not: / not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of [m]an enemy, with the chastisement [n]of a cruel one; / one, for the [6]greatness / multitude of thine iniquity, / iniquity; [o]because thy sins were increased. 15 [h]Why criest thou [7]for thy hurt / thine affliction? [h]thy pain is incurable: / sorrow *is* incurable for the [6]greatness / multitude of thine iniquity, / iniquity: [o]because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee. 16 [r]Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and [u]all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; [v]and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, [w]and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey. 17 [z]For I will restore [a]health unto thee, and [c]I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because [d]they have / Outcast, called thee an outcast, *saying*, [d]It is / This Zion, whom no man [8]seeketh after. 18 Thus saith the LORD: / LORD: Behold, [g]I will turn / bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have compassion / mercy on his dwelling places; / dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon [j]her own [9]§heap, and the palace shall [10]remain after the manner thereof. 19 [k]And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: [l]and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them,

[a] ch. 36. 2. Hab. 2. 2.
[b] ch. 46. 28.
[c] See ch. 10. 24.
[d] Hab. 2. 3.
[e] ver. 18. ch. 29. 14 & 31. 23 & 32. 44 & 33. 7, 11, 26. Job 42. 10. Lam. 2. 14.
[f] Ezra 2. 1.
[g] Isai. 11. 12, 13. Hos. 1. 11.
[h] See ch. 15. 18.
[i] ch. 10. 19 & 14. 17.
[j] ch. 12. 15. Ezek. 20. 42. See ch. 16. 15 & 23. 3.
[k] ch. 46. 11.
[l] Lam. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 4. 30.
[m] Job 13. 24 & 19. 11. Isai. 63. 10. Lam. 2. 4.
[n] Job 30. 21. Cp. ch. 6. 23.
[o] ch. 5. 6.
[p] See Isai. 13. 8.
[q] Nah. 2. 10. Cp. Joel 2. 6.
[r] Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 10. 25 & Isai. 41. 11.
[s] Joel 2. 11. Zeph. 1. 14.
[t] Dan. 12. 1.
[u] Cp. Ex. 23. 22.
[v] Isai. 33. 1.
[w] ch. 2. 14.
[x] ch. 2. 20. Nah. 1. 13.
[y] See ch. 27. 2.
[z] ch. 33. 6.
[a] ch. 8. 22.
[bb] Ezek. 34. 27.
[c] Ps. 6. 2. Hos. 6. 1.
[d] Cp. Mic. 4. 6, 7 & Zeph. 3. 19.
[e] Isai. 55. 3, 4. Ezek. 34. 23 & 37. 24. Hos. 3. 5. Cp. Luke 1. 69, 70 & Acts 13. 22, 23. See ch. 23. 5.
[f] ch. 42. 11 & 46. 27, 28. See Isai. 43. 5.
[g] Cp. Amos 9. 11. See ver. 3.
[h] Isai. 41. 8.
[i] See ch. 3. 18.
[j] Deut. 13. 16.
[k] ch. 31. 12, 13 & 33. 11. Isai. 35. 10 & 51. 11.
[l] Ezek. 36. 10, 37. Zech. 10. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *return to thou hast no medicines* nor *plaister thy pain is incurable?* [2] Or, there is *fear, and no peace* [3] Or, *hold thee guiltless* [4] Or, *thy cause: for* thy *wound* [5] Heb. *for closing up*, or, *pressing.* [6] Or, *multitude* [7] Or, *for thy hurt, because* [8] Or, *careth for* [9] Or, *mound* Heb. *tel.* [10] Or, *be inhabited*

A.V. * Or, there is *fear, and not peace.* † Heb. *a male.* ‡ Heb. *for binding up*, or, *pressing.* § Or, *little hill.*

and they shall not be small.
20 [a]Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them. 21 [d]And their prince nobles shall be of themselves, [d]and their ruler governor shall proceed from the midst of them; [g]and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: [i]for who is he this that [l]hath had boldness engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD. 22 [l]And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

23 [o]Behold, [p]the tempest whirlwind of the LORD, *even his* fury, is gone forth, a [2]sweeping LORD goeth forth with fury, a *continuing tempest whirlwind: it shall †fall burst with pain upon the head of the wicked. 24 [q]The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, done *it*, and till until he have performed the intents of his heart: [u]in the latter days ye shall understand consider it.

31 [1] [w]At that the same time, saith the LORD, [y]will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people. 2 Thus saith the LORD, The people which were left of the sword [3]found grace in the wilderness; [a]even Israel, [4]when I went to cause him to rest. 3 The LORD hath appeared [5]‡of old unto me, *saying*, Yea, [d]I have loved thee with an everlasting love: [f]therefore [6]§with lovingkindness [g]have I drawn thee. 4 [i]Again will I I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: [i]again shalt thou thou shalt again be adorned with thy ‖tabrets, and shalt go forth in [m]the dances of them that make merry. 5 [o]Again shalt thou Thou shalt yet plant vineyards vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall **[7]enjoy *the fruit thereof.* things. 6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon [b]the hills of mount Ephraim shall cry, [c]Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God. 7 For thus saith the LORD, LORD; [e]Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout [8]for among [f]the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, [h]O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel. 8 Behold, I will bring them [j]from the north country, and [k]gather them from [m]the uttermost parts coasts of the earth, *and* with them [n]the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall they return hither. thither. 9 [r]They shall come with weeping, [s]and with ††supplications will I lead them: I will [9]cause them [t]to walk by the rivers of waters, waters [v]in a straight way, way, wherein they shall not stumble: for [x]I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is [z]my firstborn.

10 Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, off; and say, He that scattered Israel will [k]gather him, and keep him, [b]as a shepherd doth his flock. 11 [c]For the LORD hath ransomed redeemed Jacob, and redeemed ransomed him from [e]the hand of him that was stronger than he. 12 And Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, [h]and shall flow together [j]unto to the goodness of the LORD, [k]to the corn, for wheat, and to the for wine, and to the for oil, and to for the young of the flock and of the herd: [n]and their soul shall be as a watered garden; [p]and they shall not sorrow any more at all. 13 [q]Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, and the both young

[a] Isai. 1. 26.
[b] See Josh. 24. 33.
[c] Isai. 2. 3 & 27. 13.
[d] Cp. Gen. 49. 10 & Deut. 18. 18.
[e] Isai. 12. 6 & 65. 18.
[f] Amos 6. 1.
[g] Num. 16. 5.
[h] Ps. 118. 25.
[i] ch. 49. 19. Cp. Heb. 5. 4.
[j] See ch. 3. 18.
[k] See ch. 23. 3.
[l] ch. 24. 7 & 31. 1 & 32. 38. See ch. 31. 33 & Lev. 26. 12.
[m] See ch. 6. 22.
[n] Isai. 35. 5, 6.
[o] ch. 23. 19, 20.
[p] ch. 25. 32.
[q] See ch. 12. 13.
[r] ch. 50. 4. Cp. Ezra 3. 13 & 10. 1.
[s] ch. 3. 21. Zech. 12. 10.
[t] Isai. 35. 6, 7 & 49. 10. Cp. Ps. 23. 2.
[u] Hos. 3. 5.
[v] Isai. 35. 8 & 43. 19 & 49. 11.
[w] ch. 30. 24.
[x] Rom. 8. 15.
[y] Cp. Tobit 14. 5 & 2 Cor. 6. 18. See ch. 30. 22.
[z] Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & Ps. 89. 27.
[a] Cp. ch. 30. 10 & Ps. 95. 11 & Isai. 63. 14.
[b] Isai. 40. 11. Ecclus. 18. 13.
[c] Isai. 43. 1 & 44. 23 & 48. 20.
[d] Deut. 7. 8 & 10. 15. Mal. 1. 2. Rom. 11. 28.
[e] Cp. Isai. 49. 24, 25.
[f] Ps. 36. 10.
[g] Hos. 11. 4.
[h] Isai. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1.
[i] ver. 28. ch. 33. 7.
[j] Hos. 3. 5.
[k] Cp. Deut. 12. 17.
[l] Isai. 61. 10.
[m] ver. 13. Ex. 15. 20. Judg. 11. 34 & 21. 21. Judith 15. 13. See 2 Sam. 6. 14.
[n] Isai. 58. 11.
[o] Isai. 65. 21. Amos 9. 14.
[p] Isai. 35. 10.
[q] See ver. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *hath been surely for his heart.* [2] Or, *gathering* [3] Or, *have found...when I go* [4] Or, *when he went to find him rest* [5] Or, *from afar* [6] Or, *have I continued lovingkindness unto thee* [7] Heb. *profane*, or, *make common.* See Lev. 19. 23—25; Deut. 20. 6, 28. 30. [8] Or, *at the head* [9] Or, *bring them unto*

A.V. * Heb. *cutting.* † Or, *remain.* ‡ Heb. *from afar.* § Or, *have I extended lovingkindness unto thee* ‖ Or, *timbrels.* ** Heb. *profane* them. †† Or, *favours.*

men and the old together: for [a]I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. 14 [d]And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

15 Thus saith the LORD; [e]A voice is heard in [f]Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; [g]Rachel weeping for her children; she refuseth to be comforted for her children, [i]because they are not. 16 Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and [n]they shall come again from the land of the enemy. 17 [p]And there is hope for thy latter end, saith the LORD; and that *thy* children shall come again to their own border. 18 I have surely heard [q]Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed *to the yoke*: [u]turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the LORD my God. 19 Surely after that [w]I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, [y]I smote upon my thigh: [z]I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth. 20 [q]Is Ephraim my dear son? [c]is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: [e]therefore my bowels [1*]are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

21 [g]Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: [g]set thine heart toward the highway, [i]even the way [by] which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities. 22 [b]How long wilt thou go hither and thither, [c]O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall encompass a man.

23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, [h]when I shall [2]bring again their captivity; [j]The LORD bless thee, [k]O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness. 24 [m]And Judah and all the cities thereof there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, [m]the husbandmen, and they that go about with flocks. 25 For I have [o]satiated the weary soul, and every sorrowful soul have I replenished. 26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me. 27 [r]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [s]I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with [t]the seed of man, and with the seed of beast. 28 And it shall come to pass, that [v]like as I have watched over them, [x]to pluck up, and to break down, and to overthrow, and to destroy, and to afflict; [v]so will I watch over them, [a]to build, and to plant, saith the LORD. 29 [b]In those days they shall say no more, [b]The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge. 30 [d]But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 [f]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make [h]a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: 32 not according to the

[a] Cp. John 16. 20.
[b] ch. 2. 18, 23, 36.
[c] ch. 49. 4.
[d] Cp. ver. 25.
[e] Cited Matt. 2. 18.
[f] Josh. 18. 25.
[g] Cp. Gen. 35. 19, 20 & 48. 7 & 1 Sam. 10. 2.
[h] See ch. 30. 3.
[i] ch. 10. 20.
[j] Ps. 122. 6, 7.
[k] ch. 50. 7. Isai. 1. 26.
[l] Zech. 8. 3.
[m] ch. 33. 13.
[n] Ezra 1. 5. Hos. 1. 11.
[o] Ps. 36. 8. Cp. ver. 14.
[p] ch. 29. 11.
[q] Cp. ver. 9.
[r] ch. 9. 25.
[s] Ezek. 36. 11. Hos. 2. 23. Zech. 10. 9.
[t] Cp. Ps. 22. 30 & Isai. 53. 10.
[u] Ps. 80. 3. Lam. 5. 21.
[v] ch. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 32. 42.
[w] Deut. 30. 2.
[x] Cp. ver. 40. See ch. 1. 10.
[y] Ezek. 21. 12.
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 25.
[a] See ch. 24. 6.
[b] Ezek. 18. 2, 3. Cp. Lam. 5. 7.
[c] Cp. Prov. 8. 30.
[d] Ezek. 18. 4.
[e] S. of S. 5. 4. Isai. 16. 11.
[f] ver. 31—34, cited Heb. 8. 8—12.
[g] Cp. Isai. 57. 14 & 62. 10.
[h] Luke 22. 20. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[i] ch. 50. 4, 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *sound.* [2] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *sound.*

covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that [a]I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; [1]which my covenant they brake, [*d]although I was [2]an husband unto them, saith the LORD. 33 [g]But this is *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, [g]I will put my law in their inward parts, and [h]in their heart will I write it in their hearts; [i]and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 34 And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: [l]for they shall all know me, [o]from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for [p]I will forgive their iniquity, and [q]their sin will I remember no more. 35 Thus saith the LORD, which [r]giveth the sun for a light by day, and [t]the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which [3]stirreth up the sea, that divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; "the The LORD of hosts is his name: 36 [v]If these those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. 37 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, [y]then will I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD. 38 [a]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD [c]from the tower of Hananel Hananeel unto [e]the gate of the corner. 39 [f]And the measuring line shall yet go out straight onward unto forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall turn compass about unto Goah. to Goath. 40 [i]And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the [b]brook of Kidron, unto the corner of [c]the horse gate toward the east, [e]shall be holy unto the LORD; [f]it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

[a] Cp. Deut. 1. 31.
[b] See 2 Sam. 15. 23.
[c] 2 Chr. 23. 15.
[d] See ch. 3. 14.
[e] Isai. 52. 1. Joel 3. 17.
[f] Cp. ver. 28.
[g] ch. 32. 40. Ezek. 37. 26. Cited Heb. 10. 16.
[h] Ps. 37. 31. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[i] Cp. ch. 37. 5, 11 & 39. 1, 2 & 52. 4 & 2 Kin. 25. 2.
[j] Hos. 2. 23. Zech. 8. 8 & 13. 9. Rev. 21. 7. See ch. 30. 22.
[k] Cp. ch. 52. 12 & 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[l] Isai. 54. 13.
[m] Ps. 88. 8.
[n] ver. 8, 12. ch. 33. 1 & 37. 21 & 38. 6, 13 & 39. 14. Cp. Neh. 3. 25.
[o] See ch. 6. 13.
[p] ch. 33. 8 & 36. 3 & 50. 20. Mic. 7. 18. Acts 10. 43. Rom. 11. 27. Cited Heb. 10. 17.
[q] Isai. 43. 25.
[r] Gen. 1. 16.
[s] ver. 25, 36, 43. ch. 21. 10 & 34. 2 & 37. 17 & 38. 3.
[t] See ver. 36.
[u] See ch. 10. 16.
[v] Cp. Ps. 148. 6 & Isai. 54. 9, 10. For ver. 36, 37, see ch. 33. 20—26.
[w] ch. 34. 3.
[x] ch. 39. 7 & 52. 11.
[y] Rom. 11. 1.
[z] Cp. ch. 21. 4 & 33. 5.
[a] ver. 27, 31.
[b] ch. 35. 4 (?).
[c] Neh. 3. 1 & 12. 39. Zech. 14. 10.
[d] ver. 25.
[e] 2 Kin. 14. 13.
[f] Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 1. 16 & 2. 1, 2. Cp. Rev. 11. 1.
[g] ch. 1. 1 & 29. 27. Josh. 21. 18.
[h] Lev. 25. 25. Cp. Ruth 4. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 7. 31, 32.

32 [1]The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD [i]in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, [k]which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar. 2 Now at that time For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet [m]was shut up in [n]the court of the guard, prison, which was in the king of Judah's house. 3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, [s]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it; 4 [s]and Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, [w]but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; 5 and [x]he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: [z]though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper?

6 And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 7 Behold, Hanamel Hanameel the son of [b]Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, [d]Buy thee my field that is in [g]Anathoth: [h]for the right of redemption is thine to buy it. 8 So Hanamel Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in [n]the court of the guard prison according to

R.V. [1] Or, *forasmuch as they brake my covenant* [2] Or, *lord over them* [3] Or, *stilleth the sea, when &c.* See Is. 51. 15.
A.V. * Or, *should I have continued an husband unto them?*

the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in [c]Anathoth, which is in the land of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD. 9 And I bought the field that was in [c]Anathoth of Hanamel mine uncle's son, of Hanameel my uncle's son, that *was* in Anathoth, and [k]weighed him the money, even *seventeen shekels of silver. 10 [m]And I †subscribed the deed, evidence, [n]and sealed it, [o]and called took witnesses, and [k]weighed him the money in the balances. 11 So I took the deed evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed, sealed [l]*according to* the law and custom, and that which was open: 12 and I delivered gave the deed evidence of the purchase unto [s]Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, Maaseiah, in the presence sight of Hanamel Hanameel mine uncle's *son*, and in the presence of [t]the witnesses that subscribed the deed book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in [v]the court of the guard, prison 13 And I charged [s]Baruch before them, saying, 14 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Take these deeds, evidences, this deed evidence of the purchase, both that which is sealed, and this deed evidence which is open, open; and put them in an earthen vessel; vessel, that they may continue many days. 15 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Houses and [z]fields and vineyards shall yet again be bought be possessed again in this land.

16 Now after when I had delivered the deed evidence of the purchase unto [b]Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying, 17 Ah Lord GOD! behold, [c]thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and by [a]thy stretched out arm; arm, *and* [b]there is nothing †too [2]hard for thee: 18 [d]which Thou shewest mercy lovingkindness unto thousands, [a]and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers [e]into the bosom of their children after them: the great, Great, [f]the mighty Mighty God, [g]the LORD of hosts, hosts, is his name: name, 19 [h]great in counsel, and [i]mighty in §work: [j]whose for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men; men: [l]to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings: 20 which didst hast set [p]signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, [3]both and in Israel, Israel, and among *other* men; [q]and madest hast made thee a name, as at this day; 21 [r]and didst bring hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and [a]with a stretched out arm, [r]and with great terror; 22 and gavest hast given them this land, [u]which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, [u]a land flowing with milk and honey; 23 and they came in, and possessed it; [w]but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them: 24 behold [x]the ‖mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and [y]the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans Chaldeans, that fight against it, [a]because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it. 25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, [d]Buy thee the field for money, [e]and call take witnesses; whereas **for [y]the city

[a] See ch. 21. 5.
[b] ver. 27. See Gen. 18. 14.
[c] See ver. 7.
[d] Ex. 20. 6 & 34. 7. Deut. 5. 9, 10.
[e] Ps. 79. 12. Isai. 65. 6.
[f] Isai. 9. 6.
[g] See ch. 10. 16.
[h] Isai. 28. 29.
[i] Cp. Ps. 66. 3, 5.
[j] See ch. 16. 17.
[k] Gen. 23. 16. Zech. 11. 12. Cp. Matt. 26. 15.
[l] See ch. 17. 10.
[m] ver. 44.
[n] Esth. 3. 12. Tobit 7. 14.
[o] ver. 25.
[p] Ps. 135. 9.
[q] 2 Sam. 7. 23. See Neh. 9. 10.
[r] Ex. 6. 6. Deut. 4. 34. 1 Chr. 17. 21.
[s] ch. 36. 4, 8, 10, 14, 26, 32 & 43. 3, 6 & 45. 1—3. Baruch 1. 1, 3.
[t] Cp. Isai. 8. 2.
[u] Deut. 26. 15. See Ex. 3. 8.
[v] See ver. 2.
[w] Neh. 9. 26, 27. See ch. 11. 8 & Dan. 9. 10—14.
[x] ch. 33. 4. 1 Mac. 6. 20, 51. See ch. 6. 6.
[y] See ver. 2.
[z] ver. 43.
[a] ver. 36. See ch. 14. 12.
[b] See ver. 12.
[c] Isai. 37. 16.
[d] ver. 7.
[e] ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, containing *the terms and conditions* [2] Or, *wonderful* [3] Or, *and*
A.V. * Or, *seven shekels and ten* pieces *of silver.* † Heb. *wrote in the book.* ‡ Or, *hid from thee.* § Heb. *doing.*
‖ Or, *engines of shot*, ch. 33. 4. ** Or, *though.*

is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the LORD, [c]the God of all flesh: [d]is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the LORD: [f]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it: 29 and the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, [i]shall come and set this city on fire, and burn it, [k]with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, [k]and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, [n]to provoke me to anger. 30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done that which was evil in my sight [p]from their youth: for the children of Israel have only [n]provoked me to anger [s]with the work of their hands, saith the LORD. 31 For this city hath been to me [as] *a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; [w]that I should remove it from before my face, 32 because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, [y]they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem. 33 [b]And they have turned unto me the †back, and not the face: and though I taught them, [d]rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened [e]to receive instruction. 34 But they set [g]their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it. 35 And they built the high places of Baal, [a]which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, [b]to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto Molech; [e]which I commanded them not, neither came it into my [1]mind, that they should do [g]this abomination; [h]to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, [j]It is given into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: 37 [l]Behold, I will gather them out of all the countries, [m]whither I have driven them in [o]mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, [q]and I will cause them to dwell safely: 38 [r]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: 39 [t]and I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me ‡for ever, [u]for the good of them, and of their children after them: 40 [v]and I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away [2]§from them, to do them good; [z]and but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. 41 [z]Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, [a]and I will plant them in this land [3]‖assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul. 42 For thus saith the LORD: [c]Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them. 43 [f]And fields shall be bought in this land, [gg]whereof ye say, It is desolate, desolate without man or beast; [h]it is

[a] ch. 7. 31. See Josh. 18. 16.
[b] Lev. 18. 21.
[c] Num. 16. 22.
[d] See Gen. 18. 14.
[e] ch. 7. 31.
[f] ver. 3.
[g] See ch. 7. 30 & 23. 11.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 19.
[i] See ch. 21. 10
[j] See ver. 3.
[k] See ch. 19. 13.
[l] See ch. 23. 3.
[m] See ch. 8 3.
[n] See ch. 7. 18.
[o] ch. 21. 5. Deut. 29. 28.
[p] ch. 3. 25.
[q] ch. 23. 6 & 33. 16. Ezek. 34. 25.
[r] See ch. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
[s] ch. 25 6, 7.
[t] Ezek. 11. 19, 20.
[u] Deut. 6. 24.
[v] ch. 50. 5. Ps. 89. 34. Isai. 55. 3. Ezek. 16. 60.
[w] 2 Kin. 23. 27 & 24. 3.
[x] See ch. 31. 33.
[y] ch. 2. 26.
[z] Cp. Deut. 28. 63.
[a] See ch. 24. 6.
[b] ch. 2. 27. Cp. Ezek. 8. 16. See ch. 7. 24.
[c] Cp. ch. 31. 28.
[d] See ch. 25. 3.
[e] See ch. 5. 3.
[f] ver. 15.
[gg] ch. 33. 10.
[h] See ver. 3.

R.V. [1] Heb. *heart.* [2] Heb. *from after them.* [3] Heb. *in truth.*
A.V. * Heb. *for my anger.* † Heb. *neck.* ‡ Heb. *all days.* § Heb. *from after them.* ‖ Heb. *in truth*, or, *stability.*

given into the hand of the Chaldeans. 44 Men shall buy fields for money, and [b]subscribe (the deeds, evidences, witnesses,) and [b]seal them, and [b]call (take witnesses) [c]in the land of Benjamin, [c]and in the places about Jerusalem, [c]and in the cities of Judah, [c]and in the cities of the (hill country, mountains,) [c]and in the cities of the (lowland, valley,) [c]and in the cities of the (South: south:) for [e]I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

33 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet [g]shut up in the court of the (guard, prison,) saying, 2 Thus saith [h]the LORD (the maker thereof, that doeth it,) the LORD that (formeth it, formed it,) to establish it; *[j]the LORD is his (name: name;) 3 [k]Call unto me, and I will answer thee, [l]and (will) shew thee great (things, and †mighty) [1](difficult, things,) [l]which thou knowest not. 4 For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are (broken, thrown) down (*to make a defence* against, by) [p]the mounts, and (against, by) the (sword: sword;) 5 They come [r]to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain [s]in mine anger and in my fury, [u]and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city. 6 [x]Behold, I will bring it [2]health and cure, and I will cure (them; them,) and (I will, will) reveal unto them (the, abundance of) peace and truth. 7 [o]And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, [z]and will build them, [b]as at the first. 8 And [c]I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; [f]and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned (against, against me,) and whereby they have transgressed against me. 9 [a]And (this city, it) shall be to me (for, for a) name of joy, (for, for a) praise and (for a glory, an honour,) before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto (them, them:) and (they, they) shall [d]fear and tremble for all the (good, goodness) and for all the (peace, prosperity) that I procure unto it. 10 Thus saith the (LORD: Yet again, LORD; Again) there shall be heard in this place, (which, whereof) ye (say, It is waste, say *shall be* desolate) without man and without beast, even in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without (man, man,) and without (inhabitant, inhabitant,) and without beast, 11 [i]the voice of (joy, joy,) and the voice of gladness, the voice of the (bridegroom, bridegroom,) and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that (shall, shall) say, [m](Give thanks to, Praise) the LORD of (hosts, hosts:) for the LORD is (good, good;) for his mercy *endureth* for ever: *and of them* that (shall, shall) bring (*sacrifices of* [n]thanksgiving, the sacrifice of praise) into the house of the LORD. [o]For I will cause (the captivity of the land to return, to return the captivity of the land,) as at the first, saith the LORD. 12 Thus saith the LORD of (hosts: hosts;) [q]Yet again (shall there be, hosts; Again) in this place, which is (waste, desolate) without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, (shall be, shall) [t]an habitation of shepherds [v]causing their flocks to lie down. 13 [w]In the cities of the (hill country, mountains,) [w]in the cities of the (lowland, vale,) [w]and in the cities of the (South, south,) [w]and in the land of Benjamin, [w]and in the places about Jerusalem, [w]and in the cities of Judah, [y]shall the flocks (again pass, pass again) under the hands [a]of him that telleth them, saith the LORD.

14 [d]Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [e]I will perform that good (word, thing) which I have (spoken concerning, promised unto) the house of Israel and (concerning, to) the house of

[a] See ch. 13. 11.
[b] ver. 10.
[c] See ch. 17. 26.
[d] Cp. Ps. 130. 4 & Isai. 60. 5.
[e] See ch. 30. 3.
[f] ch. 32. 43.
[g] See ch. 32. 2.
[h] Cp. Isai. 37. 26.
[i] See ch. 7. 34.
[j] Cp. ch. 16. 21 & Ex. 6. 3 & Ps. 83. 18 & Amos 4. 13.
[k] ch. 29. 12. Ps. 91. 15.
[l] Isai. 48. 6.
[m] 1 Chr. 16. 34. Ps. 106. 1 & 107. 1. Isai. 12. 4.
[n] ch. 30. 19. Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22.
[o] See ch. 30. 3.
[p] ch. 32. 24. 1 Mac. 6. 20, 51.
[q] Cp. Ezek. 36. 11.
[r] Cp. ch. 32. 5.
[s] Ezek. 22. 20.
[t] Cp. ch. 31. 24 & 50. 19 & Isai. 65. 10 & Ezek. 34. 14, 15.
[u] Deut. 31. 17, 18.
[v] S. of S. 1. 7.
[w] See ch. 17. 26.
[x] ch. 30. 17.
[y] Cp. Lev. 27. 32.
[z] See ch. 24. 6.
[a] Cp. John 10. 3.
[b] Isai. 1. 26.
[c] Ezek. 36. 25. Cp. Ps. 51. 2, 7 & Heb. 9. 13, 14.
[d] For ver. 14—16, see ch. 23. 5, 6.
[e] ch. 29. 10.
[f] See ch. 31. 34.

R.V. [1] Heb. *fenced in.* [2] Or, *healing*
A.V. * Or, JEHOVAH. † Or, *hidden.*

Judah. 15 In those days, and at that time, will I cause a the [a]Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgement judgment and righteousness in the land. 16 In those days shall Judah be saved, [b]and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is *the name* whereby wherewith she shall be called, *[d]The LORD is our righteousness. 17 For thus saith the LORD: LORD; 1†[e]David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel; 18 [h]neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to burn 2oblations, kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually. 19 And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying, 20 [j]Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [k]If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, [m]so and that there should not be day and night in their season; 21 [o]then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. 22 As [p]the host of heaven cannot be numbered, [p]neither the sand of the sea measured; measured: so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me. 23 And Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD did choose, hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus do they despise they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them. 25 Thus saith the LORD: LORD; [u]If my covenant of day and night *stand* not, *be* not with day and night, *and* if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth; 26 then will I also cast away the seed of Jacob, and of David my servant, so that I will not take *any* of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: [c]for I will 3cause their captivity to return, and will have mercy on them.

[a] ch. 23. 5. Cp. Isai. 4. 2 & 11. 1.
[b] ch. 23. 6 & 32. 37.
[c] ver. 7, 11. See ch. 30. 3.
[d] ch. 23. 6.
[e] 2 Sam. 7. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 4. Ps. 89. 3, 4.
[f] ch. 39. 1 & 52. 4. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
[g] ch. 1. 15. Cp. ch. 51. 28.
[h] Cp. Isai. 66. 21.
[i] 2 Kin. 25. 2.
[j] For ver. 20—26, see ch. 31. 35, 37.
[k] ver. 25. Cp. Isai. 54. 9.
[l] See ch. 21. 10.
[m] Gen. 8. 22. Ps. 72. 5.
[n] See ch. 32. 4.
[o] Ps. 89. 34.
[p] Gen. 22. 17.
[q] Cp. ch. 33. 17, 20 & 39. 4, 7.
[r] 1 Sam. 31. 12. 2 Chr. 21. 19.
[s] 2 Chr. 16. 14.
[t] Cp. ch. 22. 18.
[u] Ps. 74. 16, 17 & 104. 19.

34 1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when [f]Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, [g]and all the kingdoms of the earth that were under ‡of his dominion, and all the peoples, people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying: saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Israel; Go, Go and speak to [i]Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD, LORD; [l]Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire: 3 [n]and thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; [n]and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and §he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon. 4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah: [q]thus Judah; Thus saith the LORD concerning of thee, [q]Thou shalt not die by the sword; sword: 5 *But* thou shalt die in peace; peace: [r]and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they [s]make a burning burn *odours* for thee; [t]and they shall will lament thee, *saying,* Ah lord! for I have spoken pronounced the word, saith the LORD. 6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem, 7 when the king of Babylon's army

R.V. [1] Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* [2] Or, *meal offerings* [3] Or, *return to their captivity*
A.V. * Heb. *Jehovah-tsidkenu.* † Heb. *There shall not be cut off from David.* ‡ Heb. *the dominion of his hand.*
§ Heb. *his mouth shall speak to thy mouth.*

fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against [b]Lachish Lachish, and against [c]Azekah; Azekah: [d]for these alone defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah [as]* fenced cities.

8 The This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah [j]had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem, [a]to proclaim liberty unto them; 9 [k]that every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; [l]that none should serve himself of them, *to wit*, of a Jew his brother: brother. 10 and Now when all the princes princes, and all the people people obeyed, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; more, then they obeyed, and let them go: go. 11 but afterwards But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, [k]whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids: handmaids. 12 therefore Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel: Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that [r]I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of [1]bondage, bondmen, saying, 14 [t]At the end of seven years ye shall let let ye go every man his brother that is an Hebrew, which [2]*hath been sold unto thee; thee, and when he hath served thee six years, [k]thou shalt let him go free from thee: but [w]your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear. 15 And ye were [†]now turned, and had done that which is right in mine eyes, my sight, in [a]proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and [e]ye had made a covenant before me in the [f]house [‡]which is called by my name: 16 but ye turned [h]and profaned polluted my name, and [i]caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, [i]whom ye he had let go free set at liberty at their pleasure, to return; and ye return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids. 17 Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, [*]to proclaim in proclaiming liberty, every man one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: [m]behold, I proclaim unto you a liberty, a liberty for you, saith the LORD, [n]to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and [o]I will make you [§]to be [3]tossed to and fro among removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. 18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of [e]the covenant which they had made before me, [4]when [p]they cut the calf in twain, twain, and passed between the parts thereof; thereof, 19 the princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, [q]the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, [s]and into the hand of them that seek their life: [u]and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth. 21 And [v]Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, [x]which are gone

[a] ver. 15, 17. Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 10. Cp. Isai. 61. 1.
[b] Josh. 10. 3.
[c] Josh. 10. 10 & 15. 35.
[d] 2 Kin. 18. 13.
[e] ver. 8. Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 3.
[f] See ch. 7. 10.
[g] ch. 4. 5.
[h] Lev. 18. 21 & 19. 12.
[i] ver. 11.
[j] ver. 15.
[k] See Lev. 25. 39—46.
[l] Cp. Neh. 5. 8.
[m] Cp. Matt. 7. 2 & Gal. 6. 7 & James 2. 13.
[n] See ch. 14. 12.
[o] See ch. 15. 4.
[p] Cp. Gen. 15. 10.
[q] ch. 29. 2.
[r] Ex. 20. 2.
[s] See ch. 22. 25.
[t] Ex. 21. 2. Deut. 15. 12.
[u] See ch. 7. 33.
[v] Cp. ver. 2, 4, 8.
[w] ch. 7. 24, 26 & 11. 8 & 17. 23 & 25. 4 & 35. 15 & 44. 5.
[x] ch. 37. 5, 11.

R.V. [1] Heb. *bondmen.* [2] Or, *hath sold himself* [3] Or, *a terror unto* [4] Heb. *the calf which they cut &c.*
A.V. * Or, *hath sold himself.* † Heb. *to day.* ‡ Heb. *whereupon my name is called.* § Heb. *for a removing.*

up from you. 22 Behold, [a]I will command, saith the LORD, and [b]cause them to return to this city; [b]and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: [c]and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation, desolation [d]without an inhabitant.

35 1 The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of [e]Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, saying, 2 Go unto the house of the [g]Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of [i]the chambers, and give them wine to drink. 3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazziniah, Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites; 4 and I brought them into the house of the LORD, into [i]the chamber of the sons of Hanan, Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, [t]the a man of God, which was by [i]the chamber of the princes, which was above [i]the chamber of [m]Maaseiah the son of [n]Shallum, [o]the keeper of the [1*]door: 5 and I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites bowls, pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine. 6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for [q]Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons, sons for ever: 7 neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; [t]that ye may live many days in the land wherein where ye sojourn. be strangers. 8 And we have Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters; 9 nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed: 10 but we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us. 11 But it came to pass, [f]when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of [h]the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of [h]the army of the Syrians; Syrians: [j]so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying, 13 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Go, Go and say to tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, [k]Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD. 14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons, sons not to drink wine, are performed, and performed; for unto this day they drink none, for they but obey their father's commandment: but notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, [p]rising up early and speaking; and but ye have not hearkened hearkened not unto me. 15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, [p]rising up early and sending them, saying, [r]Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and [s]go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: [u]but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me. 16 Forasmuch as Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have per-

[a] Isai. 10. 6.
[b] ch. 37. 8 & 38. 3.
[c] ch. 9. 11. Cp. Ecclus. 49. 6.
[d] See ch. 4. 7.
[e] ch. 25. 1.
[f] ch. 46. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 1. Cp. ver. 1.
[g] 1 Chr. 2. 55.
[h] 2 Kin. 24. 2.
[i] 1 Kin. 6. 5, 6. 1 Chr. 9. 26, 33. 1 Mac. 4. 38, 57, al.
[j] Cp. ver. 7.
[k] See ch. 5. 3.
[l] Cp. Deut. 33. 1.
[m] ch. 21. 1 & 29. 25 & 37. 3.
[n] ch. 32. 7 (?).
[o] 2 Kin. 12. 9 & 25. 18.
[p] See ch. 25. 3.
[q] 2 Kin. 10. 15, 23.
[r] 2 Kin. 17. 13. See ch. 18. 11.
[s] See ch. 7. 6.
[t] Cp. Ex. 20. 12 & Eph. 6. 2, 3.
[u] See ch. 34. 14.

R.V. [1] Heb. *threshold.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *threshold*, or, *vessel.*

formed the commandment of their father, father, which he commanded them, them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me; me: 17 therefore thus saith the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: [d]because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; [d]and I have called unto them, but they have not answered. 18 And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you; you: 19 therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: *Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man [h]to stand before me for ever.

36 1 And it came to pass in the [i]fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 Take thee [a]a roll of a book, and [l]write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and [m]against Judah, [n]and against all the nations, [p]from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day. 3 [f]It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; [g]that they may return every man from his evil way; [u]that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin. 4 Then Jeremiah called [b]Baruch the son of Neriah; Neriah: and [b]Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon [a]a roll of a book. 5 And Jeremiah commanded [b]Baruch, saying, [c]I am [1]shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD: 6 therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD'S house [e]upon [2]the fast fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities. 7 [f]It may be [3]†they will present their supplication before the LORD, [g]and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people. 8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD'S house.

9 Now And it came to pass [j]in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah, [k]in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem, [e]proclaimed a fast before the LORD. Jerusalem. 10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in [q]the chamber of Gemariah the son of [r]Shaphan [s]the scribe, in the upper higher court, [t]at the ‡entry of the new gate of the LORD'S house, in the ears of all the people. 11 And when Micaiah When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of [r]Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD, 12 Then he

[a] Ezra 6. 2. Ps. 40. 7. Ezek. 2. 9. Zech. 5. 1, 2.
[b] See ch. 32. 12.
[c] ch. 32. 2 & 33. 1 & 39. 15.
[d] Cp. Isai. 50. 2.
[e] Cp. ver. 9.
[f] ch. 26. 3. Ezek. 12. 3. Zeph. 2. 3. Cp. Amos 5. 15.
[g] Cp. ch. 18. 8.
[h] See ch. 15. 1.
[i] ch. 25. 1 & 45. 1. Cp. ver. 9.
[j] Cp. ver. 1.
[k] ver. 22.
[l] ch. 30. 2. Cp. ch. 51. 60.
[m] ch. 25. 2.
[n] See ch. 25. 15—26 & ch. 46—ch. 51.
[o] Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[p] ch. 1. 2 & 25. 3.
[q] Cp. ch. 35. 2.
[r] ch. 26. 24 & 40. 5. 2 Chr. 34. 8, 15, 18.
[s] Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 18 & mg.
[t] ch. 26. 10.
[u] See ch. 31. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *restrained* [2] Or, *a fast day* [3] Heb. *their supplication will fall.*
A.V. * Heb. *There shall not a man be cut off from Jonadab the son of Rechab to stand, &c.* † Heb. *their supplication shall fall.* ‡ Or, *door.*

went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, [a]all the princes sat there, even [b]Elishama [a]the scribe, and [c]Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and [c]Elnathan [d]the son of Achbor, and [c]Gemariah the son of [g]Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of [h]Hananiah, and all the princes. 13 Then Micaiah Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people. 14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them. 15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read it in their ears. 16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they turned in fear were afraid both one toward another, and other, and said unto Baruch, [q]We will surely tell the king of all these words. 17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth? 18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, [r]and I wrote them with ink in the book. 19 Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be. 20 And they went in to the king into the court; court, but they had laid up the roll in [t]the chamber of Elishama the scribe; scribe, and they told all the words in the ears of the king. 21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of the chamber of Elishama the scribe's the scribe. chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king. 22 Now the king sat in [e]the winter house winterhouse [f]in the ninth month: and *there was a fire* in on the brasier hearth burning before him. 23 And it came to pass, *that* when Jehudi had read three or four [1]leaves, that *the king* he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was in on the brasier, hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was in on the brasier. hearth. 24 [i]And Yet they were not afraid, [k]nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words. 25 More- Never- over theless [l]Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had [m]made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them. 26 And But the king commanded Jerahmeel [2]the [*]king's son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and [o]Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take [p]Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

27 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying, 28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned. 29 And concerning thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, [s]Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast? 30 Therefore thus

[a] ver. 14.
[b] ver. 20. ch. 41. 1. 2 Kin. 25. 25.
[c] ver. 25.
[d] ch. 26. 22.
[e] Amos 3. 15.
[f] ver. 9. 1 Mac. 1. 54, 59. Cp. John 10. 22.
[g] See ver. 10.
[h] ch. 28. 1 (?).
[i] Cp. ver. 16.
[j] ver. 26. ch. 37. 3, 13 & 38. 1.
[k] See Josh. 7. 6.
[l] ver. 12.
[m] Cp. Isai. 59. 16.
[n] ch. 33. 6 & mg. for mg. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 26 & Zeph. 1. 8.
[o] ver. 14.
[p] See ch. 45. 1–3.
[q] ver. 20.
[r] ver. 32. Cp. Rom. 16. 22.
[s] See ch. 26. 9.
[t] ver. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *columns* [2] Or, *the son of Hammelech*
A.V. [*] Or, *of the king.*

saith the LORD concerning of Jehoiakim king of Judah; Judah: [b]He shall have none [c]to sit upon the throne of David: [d]and his dead body [e]shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost. 31 [f]And I will *punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them, them; but they hearkened not. 32 Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to [k]Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who [l]wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many †like words.

37 1 [o]And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned as king, instead of [p]Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, [r]whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah. 2 [s]But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake ‡by the prophet Jeremiah.

3 And Zedekiah the king sent [x]Jehucal the son of [y]Shelemiah, Shelemiah and [z]Zephaniah the son of [a]Maaseiah the priest, priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, [g]Pray now unto the LORD our God for us. 4 [d]Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: [e]for they had not put him into prison. 5 [f]And Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when [gg]the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, [a]they brake up departed from Jerusalem. 6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Israel: Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that [g]sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, [h]Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, [i]shall return to Egypt into their own land. 8 And [j]the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city; city, and they shall take it, and burn it with fire. 9 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: Deceive not [1]§yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart. 10 [m]For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained but [2]‖[n]wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and [j]burn this city with fire.

11 And it came to pass pass, that when [q]the army of the Chaldeans was **broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army, 12 then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into [t]the land of Benjamin, ††[u]to receive his separate portion [3]there, himself thence [v]in the midst of the people. 13 And when he was in [w]the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of [b]Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he laid hold on took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, [c]Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans. 14 Then said Jeremiah, It is ‡‡false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans; Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah laid hold on took Jeremiah, and brought him to [h]the princes. 15 And Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, [i]and

a ver. 11. ch. 34. 21.
b Cp. ch. 22. 30.
c Cp. ch. 22. 2, 4.
d Cp. ch. 22. 19.
e Cp. Baruch 2. 25.
f Cp. ch. 1. 16.
g Cp. ch. 21. 2.
h Cp. Ezek. 29. 2, 6.
i Cp. ch. 46. 17 & 2 Kin. 24. 7 & Lam. 4. 17.
j ch. 34. 22.
k See ver. 4.
l ver. 18.
m Cp. ch. 21. 4.
n Cp. ch. 51. 4 (for mg.) & Lam. 4. 9 (for mg.).
o 2 Kin. 24. 17. 2 Chr. 36. 10.
p ch. 22. 24.
q ver. 5
r Cp. Ezek. 17. 13.
s See 2 Chr. 36. 12—14.
t ch. 1. 1 & 32. 8.
u Cp. ch. 32. 9.
v ver. 4. ch. 39. 14.
w ch. 38. 7. Zech. 14. 10.
x Cp. ch. 38. 1.
y ver. 13. ch. 38. 1.
z See ch. 21. 1.
a See ch. 35. 4.
b ver. 3. ch. 38. 1.
c Cp. ch. 21. 9 & 38. 19 & 39. 9 & 52. 15.
d Cp. Num. 27. 17.
e Cp. ch. 32. 2 & 33. 1.
f Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
gg ch. 32. 2.
h ch. 36. 12.
i Cp. Heb. 11. 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *your souls.* [2] Heb. *thrust through.* [3] Heb. *from thence.*
A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Heb. *as they.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of the prophet.* § Heb. *souls.* ‖ Heb. *thrust through.* ** Heb. *made to ascend.* †† Or, *to slip away from thence in the midst of the people.* ‡‡ Heb. *falsehood*, or, *a lie.*

put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe; for they had made that the prison. 16 [b]When Jeremiah was entered into the [1]dungeon house, and into the *cells, cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days; 17 then Zedekiah the king sent, and fetched him took him out: and the king asked him [d]secretly in his house, and said, Is there any word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is. He said also, [g]Thou is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon. 18 Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, Wherein What have I sinned offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, [i]that ye have put me in prison? 19 [j]Where now are are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land? 20 And now hear, Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: †[n]let my supplication, I pray thee, [2]be accepted before thee; [p]that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. 21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded, and commanded that they committed should commit Jeremiah into [v]the court of the guard, and prison, and that they gave should give him daily a loaf piece of bread out of the bakers' street, [x]until all the bread in the city was were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in [v]the court of the guard. prison.

38 1 And Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashhur, Pashur, [y]and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and [z]Pashhur Pashur the son of Malchijah, Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah spake had spoken unto all the people, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD, [aa]He that abideth remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: [aa]but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live, and his life shall be unto him live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and he shall live. 3 Thus saith the LORD, [c]This city shall surely be given into the hand of the army of the king of Babylon, and he king of Babylon's army, which shall take it. 4 Then Therefore the princes said unto the king, [e]Let this man, we We beseech thee, pray thee, let this man be put to death; [f]forasmuch as death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not [h]the [‡]welfare of this people, but the hurt. 5 And Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: [k]for the king is not he that can do any thing against you. 6 Then took they Jeremiah, [l]and cast him into the [3]dungeon of Malchijah Malchiah [4]the king's son, §of Hammelech, that was in [m]the court of the guard prison: and they let down Jeremiah [o]with cords. [q]And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: and so [r]Jeremiah sank sunk in the mire. 7 Now when [s]Ebed-melech [t]the Ethiopian, "an eunuch, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting [w]in the gate of Benjamin; 8 [s]Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying, 9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and [5]‖he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is because of [aa]the famine: [b]for there is no more bread in the city. 10 Then the king commanded [s]Ebed-melech the Ethi-

[a] ch. 21. 9. Cp. ver. 17, 18.
[b] See ch. 38. 6—14.
[c] See ch. 32. 3.
[d] ch. 38. 16.
[e] ch. 26. 11.
[f] See ch. 6. 24.
[g] See ch. 21. 7.
[h] Cp. ch. 33. 9.
[i] ver. 15.
[j] Cp. ch. 28. 2, 11, 17.
[k] See ver. 24—28.
[l] ch. 37. 16. Cp. Ecclus. 49. 7.
[m] See ch. 32. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 38. 26.
[o] ver. 11, 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 38. 28.
[q] Cp. Gen. 37. 24 & Zech. 9. 11.
[r] Cp. Ps. 69. 14.
[s] ch. 39. 16.
[t] Cp. Acts 8. 27.
[u] ch. 29. 2. Isai. 56. 3, 4.
[v] See ch. 32. 2.
[w] See ch. 37. 13.
[x] ch. 38. 9 & 52. 6. Ezek. 4. 10, 16.
[y] Cp. ch. 37. 3.
[z] See ch. 20. 1.
[aa] ch. 11. 22. Cp. ch. 14. 16, 18 & 19. 9.
[b] Cp. ch. 37. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *house of the pit* [2] Heb. *fall.* [3] Or, *pit* [4] Or, *the son of Hammelech* [5] Heb. *he is dead.*
A.V. * Or, *cells.* † Heb. *let my supplication fall.* ‡ Heb. *peace.* § Or, *of the king.*
‖ Heb. *he will die.*

opian, saying, Take from hence thirty men *with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon, before he die.
11 So [b]Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down [d]by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.
12 And [b]Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so. 13 So they drew up Jeremiah [d]with the cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in [h]the court of the guard. prison.
14 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the †third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me. 15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, thou wilt wilt thou not hearken unto me. me? 16 So Zedekiah the king sware [k]secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, [l]As the LORD liveth, [m]that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of [n]these men that seek thy life. 17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [g]If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto [p]the king of Babylon's princes, [q]then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house: 18 but if thou wilt not go forth to [p]the king of Babylon's princes, [a]then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, [a]and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.
19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews [c]that are fallen away to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and [e]they mock me. 20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, in that which I speak unto thee: [f]so it shall be well with unto thee, and thy soul shall live.
21 But if thou refuse to [g]go forth, this is the word that the LORD hath shewed me: 22 Behold, And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those women shall say, 1‡[i]Thy familiar friends have 2set thee on, and have prevailed over thee: against thee: *now that* thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back.
23 And So they shall bring out all thy wives and [j]thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and 3§thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire. 24 Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die. 25 But if [o]the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king; king: hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; death: also what the king said unto thee: 26 then thou shalt say unto them, [r]I 4presented my supplication before

[a] See ch. 21. 10.
[b] ver. 7.
[c] See ch. 37. 13.
[d] ver. 6.
[e] Cp. 1 Sam. 31. 4 (mg.).
[f] ch. 40. 9.
[g] ver. 2, 21. Cp. ch. 27. 12, 13 & 2 Kin. 24. 12.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] See ch. 20. 10. Cp. Obad. 7 (for mg.).
[j] ch. 39. 6 & 41. 10 & 43. 6.
[k] ch. 37. 17.
[l] See Ruth 3. 13.
[m] Cp. Isai. 57. 16.
[n] See ver. 1–9.
[o] Cp. ver. 5.
[p] ch. 39. 3.
[q] Cp. ch. 34. 4, 5.
[r] Cp. ch. 37. 20.

R.V. 1 Heb. *The men of thy peace.* 2 Or, *deceived thee* 3 Heb. *thou shalt burn &c.* 4 Heb. *caused to fall.*
A.V. * Heb. *in thine hand.* † Or, *principal.* ‡ Heb. *Men of thy peace.* § Heb. *thou shalt burn, &c.*

the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there. 27 Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So *they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not [1]perceived. 28 So Jeremiah abode [f]in the court of the guard prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken. taken:

And it came to pass and he was *there* when Jerusalem was taken, taken. 1 [i](in In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it: it. 2 *And* in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, a breach was made in the city:) 3 that the city was broken up. And all [l]the princes of the king of Babylon came in, [m]and sat in the middle gate, even Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, [2][o]Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, [2]Rab-mag, with all the rest residue of the princes of the king of Babylon. 4 And it came to pass pass, that when Zedekiah the king of Judah and all the men of war saw them, saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of [s]the Arabah. plain. 5 But the army of the Chaldeans Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in [w]the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadrezzar Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to [a]Riblah in the land of Hamath, [y]and where he [3]† gave judgement judgment upon him. 6 Then the king of Babylon [b]slew the sons of Zedekiah in [a]Riblah before his eyes: [b]also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah. 7 [c]Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him in fetters, ‡ with chains, to carry him to Babylon. 8 [d]And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, [e]and brake down the walls of Jerusalem. 9 Then [g]Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the §[h]captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the residue remnant of the people that remained in the city, the deserters also, and those [j]that fell away away, that fell to him, and with the residue rest of the people that remained. 10 But Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard [k]left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields ‖at the same time. 11 Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah **to Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard, saying, 12 [n]Take him, and ††look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. 13 So Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and [r]Nebushazban, Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, [p]and all the chief officers king of the king of Babylon. Babylon's princes; 14 Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of [q]the court of the guard, prison, and committed him unto [r]Gedaliah the son of [t]Ahikam, Ahikam the son of [u]Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so [v]he dwelt among the people.

15 Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, [x]while he was shut up in the court of the guard, prison, saying, 16 Go, Go and speak to [z]Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of

[a] See 2 Kin. 23. 33.
[b] ch. 52. 10.
[c] Cp. ch. 32. 4 & Ezek. 12. 13.
[d] See ch. 21. 10.
[e] Neh. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 80. 12 & Isai. 5. 5.
[f] See ch. 32. 2.
[g] ch. 40. 1 & 52. 12. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[h] Gen. 37. 36.
[i] For ver. 1—10, see ch. 52. 4—16 & 2 Kin. 25. 1—12.
[j] See ch. 37. 13.
[k] ch. 40. 7. 2 Kin. 25. 12.
[l] ch. 38. 17, 18, 22.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 15.
[n] ch. 40. 4.
[o] ver. 13. 2 Kin. 18. 17.
[p] Cp. ver. 3.
[q] ch. 38. 28. See ch. 32. 2.
[r] ch. 43. 6. See ch. 40. 5—9, 11—16 & 41. 1—4, 6 & 2 Kin. 25. 22—25.
[s] See Deut. 1. 1.
[t] 2 Kin. 22. 12.
[u] 2 Kin. 22. 3.
[v] ch. 37. 12.
[w] Josh. 5. 10.
[x] ch. 36. 5 & 38. 13.
[y] Cp. Ezek. 17. 15.
[z] See ch. 38. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *reported* [2] Titles of officers. [3] Heb. *spake judgements with him.* See ch. 12. 1.

A.V. * Heb. *they were silent from him.* † Heb. *spake with him judgments.* ‡ Heb. *with two brasen chains, or, fetters.* § Or, *chief marshal.* Heb. *chief of the executioners,* or, *slaughtermen:* and so ver. 10, 11, &c. ‖ Heb. *in that day.* ** Heb. *by the hand of.* †† Heb. *set thine eyes upon him.*

hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: [a]Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and [c]not for good; and they [1]shall be accomplished before thee in that day. in that day before thee. 17 But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men [d]of whom thou art afraid. 18 For I will surely save deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy [g]life shall be for a prey unto thee: [j]because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.

40 1 The word which that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, [l]after that Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had let him go from [n]Ramah, when he had taken him being [o]bound in [*]chains among all the that were carried captives away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon. 2 And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, [q]The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place: place. 3 and Now the LORD hath brought it, and done according as he spake; hath said: [t]because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you. 4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from [o]the chains which are †were upon thine hand. [v]If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come, come; and ‡I will look well unto thee; thee: [v]but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: [y]behold, all the land is before thee: thee: whither it seemeth good and [2]convenient unto for thee to go, thither go. 5 Now while he was not yet gone back, Go back then, *said he, he said,* Go back also to [e]Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, Ahikam the son of Shaphan,

[a] Dan. 9. 12. [b] ch. 41. 2.
[c] ch. 21. 10. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
[d] ch. 22. 25.
[e] See ch. 39. 14.
[f] ch. 41. 6. Josh. 18. 26.
[g] ch. 21. 9 & 45. 5.
[h] ch. 37. 12 & 39. 14.
[i] ch. 39. 10.
[j] Ps. 25. 2 & 37. 40.
[k] For ver. 7—9, see 2 Kin. 25. 23, 24.
[l] Cp. ch. 39. 14.
[m] ver. 5.
[n] Josh. 18. 25.
[o] Cp. Ps. 149. 8.
[p] ch. 39. 10. 2 Kin. 25. 12.
[q] Cp. Deut. 29. 24, 28.
[r] ver. 14, 15, 16. See ch. 41. 1—3.
[s] ver. 13, 15, 16. ch. 42. 1, 8
[t] ch. 44. 3, 23. Deut. 29. 25. See Dan. 9. 10—12.
[u] ch. 42. 1.
[v] Cp. ch. 39. 12.
[w] ch. 38. 20.
[x] ch. 52. 12. Cp. Deut. 1. 38.
[y] Cp. Gen. 20. 15.
[z] Cp. ver. 12.
[a] Cp. Num. 22. 1 & 2 Sam. 8. 2.

[b] whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth [2]convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him [3]victuals and a present, reward, and let him go. 6 Then went Jeremiah unto [e]Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to [f]Mizpah, Mizpah; and dwelt with him [h]among the people [i]that were left in the land.

7 [k]Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that [m]the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, [4]and of [p]the poorest poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon; 8 then they came to Gedaliah to [f]Mizpah, even [r]Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and [s]Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and [u]Jezaniah the son of the Maacathite, a Maachathite, they and their men. 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not [§]to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, [w]and it shall be well with you. 10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at [f]Mizpah, Mizpah, [x]to stand before serve the Chaldeans, which shall will come unto us: but ye, [z]gather ye wine wine, and summer fruits fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken. 11 Likewise when all the Jews that were in [a]Moab,

R.V. [1] Or, *shall be before thee* [2] Or, *right* [3] Or, *an allowance* [4] Or, *even*
A.V. [*] Or, *manicles.* and so ver. 10, Deut. 1. 38. † Or, are *upon thine hand.* ‡ Heb. *I will set mine eye upon thee.* § Heb. *to stand before*

and among the children of [a]Ammon, Ammonites, and in [c]Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, Ahikam the son of Shaphan; 12 [e]then Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and [g]gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 Moreover [h]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [i]all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, 14 and said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of [n]the children of Ammon Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah [*]to take thy life, slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not. 15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he take thy life, slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, [s]and the remnant of Judah in perish? 16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

1 [v]Now it came to pass **41** in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and one of the chief officers princes of the king, and even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to [f]Mizpah; and there they did [w]eat bread together in Mizpah. 2 [b]Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, [d]whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land. 3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, even with Gedaliah, at [f]Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, even and the men of war. 4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew it, 5 that there came certain from [j]Shechem, from [k]Shiloh, and from [l]Samaria, even fourscore men, having [m]their beards shaven shaven, and [o]their clothes rent, and [m]having cut themselves, with [1]oblations offerings and frankincense incense in their hand, [p]to bring them to the house of the LORD. 6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from [q]Mizpah to meet them, [†r]weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, [t]*and cast them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have [u]stores hidden treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren. 9 Now [t]the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men men, whom he had slain, by the side of slain [‡]because Gedaliah, (the same was that was it which [x]Asa the king had made for fear

[a] 1 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 13. 28, 29 & 1 Mac. 16. 16.
[c] Gen. 36. 8.
[d] ch. 40. 5.
[e] Cp. ch. 43. 5.
[f] See ch. 40. 6, 8, 10.
[g] Cp. ver. 10.
[h] See ver. 3.
[i] ch. 41. 11 & 42. 1.
[j] Josh. 17. 7.
[k] Josh. 18. 1.
[l] 1 Kin. 16. 24.
See ch. 23. 13.
[m] Cp. ch. 43. 37 & Deut. 14. 1 & Isai. 15. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 41. 10.
[o] ch. 36. 24.
[p] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
[q] ch. 40. 6, 8, 10.
[r] Cp. Eccles. 12. 16.
[s] Cp. ch. 42. 2.
[t] Cp. 1 Mac. 7. 19.
[u] Cp. Judg. 6. 11.
[v] 2 Kin. 25. 25.
[w] Cp. Ps. 41. 9.
[x] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 22 & 2 Chr. 16. 6.

A.V. [*] Heb. *to strike thee in soul.*
R.V. [1] Or, *meal offerings*
[†] Heb. *in going and weeping.*
[‡] Or, *near Gedaliah.* Heb. *by the hand*, or, *by the side of Gedaliah.*

of [a]Baasha king of Israel,) Israel: *and* Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were slain. 10 Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, [e]even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom [f]Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to [j]the children of Ammon. Ammonites.

11 But when [l]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done, 12 then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by [s]the great waters that are in [b]Gibeon. 13 Now it came to pass pass, that when all the people which were with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad. 14 [u]So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah. 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to [j]the children of Ammon. Ammonites. 16 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and [n]all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even the mighty men of war, and [b]the women, and the children, and the eunuchs,

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 15. 22 & 2 Chr. 16. 6.
[b] Josh. 9. 3, 17.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 19. 37, 38.
[d] Cp. Matt. 2. 1, 14. See Gen. 35. 19.
[e] See ch. 38. 23.
[f] Cp. ch. 40. 7.
[g] ch. 40. 5 & 41. 2.
[h] ch. 40. 13 & 41. 11.
[i] See ch. 40. 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 40. 14.
[k] ch. 43. 2.
[l] See ch. 40. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 6. 13.
[n] ch. 40. 13.
[o] See ch. 36. 7.
[p] ver. 20. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 8 & 12. 19.
[q] Cp. ch. 40. 15 & Isai. 37. 4.
[r] Cp. Lev. 26. 22.
[s] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 13.
[t] Cp. ch. 37. 17 & Ezra 8. 21.
[u] ver. 10, 16.
[v] 1 Sam. 3. 18. Cp. Num. 22. 18.
[w] Cp. Gen. 31. 50.
[x] Cp. Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 14.
[y] Judg. 11. 10.
[z] ver. 21.
[a] ch. 7. 23.
[b] ch. 40. 7.

whom he had brought again from [b]Gibeon: 17 and they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Geruth [c]Chimham, which is by [d]Bethlehem, to go to enter into Egypt, 18 because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, [g]whom the king of Babylon made governor over in the land.

42 1 Then [h]all the captains of the forces, and [i]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [2]Jezaniah the son of [k]Hoshaiah and all the people [m]from the least even unto the greatest, came near, 2 and said unto Jeremiah the prophet, *Let, we pray beseech thee, [o]our supplication [3]be accepted before thee, and [p]pray for us unto the LORD thy God, even for all [q]this remnant; [r]for (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us: us:) 3 that [t]the LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we should may walk, and the thing that we should may do. 4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass pass, that [v]whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; [v]I will keep nothing back from you. 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, [w]The LORD be a true and [x]faithful witness [4]amongst between us, [y]if we do not even according to all the word [z]wherewith things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us. 6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; [a]that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

R.V. [1] Or, *the lodging place of Chimham* [2] In ch. 43. 2, *Azariah.* [3] Heb. *fall.* [4] Or, *against*
A.V. * Or, *Let our supplication fall before thee.*

7 And it came to pass [a]after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.
8 Then called he [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [d]all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people [c]from the least even to the greatest, 9 and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, [f]unto whom ye sent me to [1]present your supplication before him; 10 If ye will still abide in this land, [h]then will I build you, and not pull you down, [h]and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: [i]for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you. 11 [k]Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, [k]of whom ye are afraid; [l]be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: [l]for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand. 12 [o]And I will grant you mercy, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.
13 [q]But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land; so that ye obey not the voice of the LORD your God; 14 saying, No; [s]but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor [t]hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have [u]hunger of bread; and there will we dwell: 15 And now therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, O remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [x]If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Egypt, [y]and go to sojourn there; 16 then it shall come to pass, that the sword, [z]which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, [2*]shall follow hard after you there in Egypt; close [b]and there ye shall die. 17 [†]So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: [e]and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them. 18 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; [g]As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and [j]ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. 19 The LORD hath spoken said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah, Judah; [m]Go ye not into Egypt: [n]know certainly that I have testified unto ‡admonished you this day. 20 For §ye have dealt deceitfully [3]against your own souls; [p]for hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, [p]Pray for us unto the LORD our God; [r]and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it: it.
21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, God in nor any thing [v]for the which he hath sent me unto you.
22 [w]Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire ‖to go to sojourn there. and to sojourn.

1 And it came to pass, pass
43 that when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, wherewith for which the LORD their God had sent

a Cp. Ezek. 3. 16.
b ver. 22. ch. 44. 12.
c ver. 1.
d See ver. 1.
e Lam. 2. 22.
f ver. 2, 3.
g See ch. 7. 20.
h See ch. 24. 6.
i ch. 18. 8. Gen. 6. 6. Cp. Deut. 32. 36.
j See ch. 18. 16.
k Cp. ch. 22. 25 & 41. 18.
l ch. 30. 10, 11. Cp. Rom. 8. 31.
m ch. 43. 2. Cp. ver. 14—16.
n Cp. Ezek. 2. 5.
o Cp. Neh. 1. 11.
p ver. 2.
q ch. 43. 4. Cp. ch. 44. 16, 17.
r ver. 3.
s Cp. ch. 41. 17.
t ch. 4. 19.
u Cp. ch. 37. 21.
v ver. 5.
w ver. 16, 17.
x ch. 44. 12. Cp. ver. 19 & Deut. 17. 16.
y ch. 44. 27. See ch. 44. 1, 12—14.
z Ezek. 11. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *lay* [2] Heb. *shall cleave after you.* [3] Or, *in your souls*
A.V. * Heb. *shall cleave after you.* † Heb. *so shall all the men be.* ‡ Heb. *testified against you.* § Or, *ye have used deceit against your souls.* ‖ Or, *to go to sojourn.*

him to them, even all these words, 2 then spake Azariah the son of [b]Hoshaiah, and [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and [e]all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, [g]Ye shall not go Go not into Egypt to sojourn there: 3 but [i]Baruch the son of Neriah [j]setteth thee on against us, [k]for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they may might put us to death, and carry us away captives to into Babylon. 4 So [c]Johanan the son of Kareah, and all [p]the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah. 5 But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took [t]all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all the nations nations, whither they had been driven driven, to sojourn dwell in the land of Judah; 6 "the *Even* men, and the women, and the children, [v]and the king's daughters, and every person that [y]Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with [a]Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah; Neriah. 7 and So they came into the land of Egypt; Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: and thus they came came they even to *[d]Tahpanhes. 8 Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in [d]Tahpanhes, saying, 9 Take great stones in thine hand, and [l]hide them in mortar the clay in the brickwork, brickkiln, which is at the entry of Pharaoh's house in [d]Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah; 10 and say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, [a]my servant, [d]and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his [z]royal pavilion over them. 11 And he shall come, and when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt; Egypt, [h]such as are for death *shall* *be given* to death, and such as are for death to death; captivity to captivity, and such as are for the sword to the sword. 12 [l]And I will kindle a fire [m]in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, [n]and carry them away captives: [o]and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, [o]as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. 13 He shall also break break also [q]the [r]pillars †images of [4]‡[s]Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of Egypt; [m]and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians Egypt shall he burn with fire.

44 1 The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwelt dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwelt dwell at [w]Migdol, and at [x]Tahpanhes, and at [z]Noph, and in the country of [b]Pathros, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day [c]they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein; therein, 3 because of their wickedness which they have committed [e]to provoke me to anger, [f]in that they went to burn incense, [g]*and* to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, nor ye, nor your fathers. 4 [h]Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not

a See ch. 25. 9.
b ch. 42. 1.
c See ch. 40. 8.
d ch. 1. 15.
e Ps. 86. 14. Isai. 13. 11. Mal. 4. 1.
f ch. 44. 13 & 46. 13.
g ch. 42. 19.
h See ch. 15. 2.
i See ch. 32. 12.
j Cp. ch. 38. 22.
k Cp. ch. 37. 13.
l See ch. 17. 27.
m ch. 46. 25. Ezek. 30. 13. Cp. Ex. 12. 12 & Isai. 19. 1.
n Cp. ch. 48. 7.
o Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Isai. 49. 18.
p ch. 40. 13.
q See Ex. 23. 24 (mg.).
r Cp. Ex. 23. 24.
s Cp. Gen. 41. 45 (for mg.) & Isai. 19. 18 (mg. for mg.).
t Cp. ch. 40. 11, 12.
u ch. 44. 20.
v See ch. 38. 23.
w ch. 46. 14. Ex. 14. 2.
x See ch. 43. 7–9.
y ch. 39. 10 & 40. 7.
z Isai. 19. 13 & mg.
a See ch. 39. 14.
b ver. 15. See Isai. 11. 11.
c ver. 6.
d ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1 & 46. 14. Cp. Isai. 30. 4.
e ver. 8. See ch. 7. 18, 19.
f See ch. 1. 16.
g ch. 19. 4. Deut. 6. 14.
h See 2 Chr. 36. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *lay them with mortar in the pavement* (or *square*) [2] Or, *glittering* [3] Or, *obelisks* [4] Or, *The house of the sun* Probably, *Heliopolis* or *On*.

A.V. * ch. 2. 16 & 44. 1, called *Hanes*. † Heb. *statues*, or, *standing images*. ‡ Or, *The house of the sun*.

this abominable thing that I hate. 5 [a]But they hearkened not, [a]nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods. 6 [d]Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; [g]and they are wasted and desolate, as it is at this day. 7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil [i]against your own souls, to cut off from you [k]man and woman, [k]infant child and suckling, *out of the midst of Judah, to leave you none remaining; to remain; 8 [l]in that ye provoke me unto anger wrath with the works of your hands, [n]burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to sojourn; dwell; that ye may be cut might cut yourselves off, and that ye may might be [f]a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth? 9 Have ye forgotten the †wickedness of your fathers, and [q]the wickedness of the kings of Judah, [r]and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, [t]and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem? 10 They are not ‡humbled even unto this day, [x]neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel; [a]Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, even and to cut off all Judah. 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have [b]set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed; [b]in the land of Egypt shall they fall. consumed, *and* fall in the land of Egypt ; [b]they shall *even* be consumed by the sword and by the famine; famine: they shall die, [e]from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: [e]and they shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, [f]and a curse, and a reproach. 13 [h]For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: 14 [j]so that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, [m]that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they §have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return save but such as shall escape.

15 Then all the men which knew that [p]their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great assembly, multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in [s]Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying, 16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, [u]we will not hearken unto thee. 17 [v]But we will certainly perform every word that do whatsoever thing is gone goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto [w]the ‖queen of heaven, [y]and to pour out drink offerings unto her, [z]as we have done, we we, and our fathers, our kings kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of **victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. 18 But since we left off to burn incense to [w]the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings

a See ch. 34. 14.
b ch. 42. 16.
c See ch. 6. 13.
d See ch. 7. 20.
e See ch. 18. 16.
f ch. 42. 18. See ch. 18. 16.
g Baruch 2. 4. See ch. 7. 34 & 9. 11.
h ch. 43. 11.
i Hab. 2. 10. Cp. Num. 16. 38 & Prov. 20. 2.
j ch. 42. 17.
k Cp. ch. 38. 23 & Lam. 2. 11.
l See ver. 3.
m Cp. ch. 22. 27.
n ver. 3.
o Cp. ver. 28.
p ver. 9, 25.
q Cp. ch. 15. 4.
r 1 Kin. 11. 1, 8 & 15. 13. 2 Kin. 11. 1.
s See ver. 1.
t ver. 15, 25.
u ch. 6. 16 & 42. 13.
v Cp. Judg. 11. 36.
w ch. 7. 18.
x Cp. Prov. 28. 14.
y ch. 19. 13.
z Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 33 & 2 Kin. 21. 3.
a See ch. 21. 10.
b ch. 42. 15.

R.V. ‡ Heb. *lift up their soul.* ‖ Heb. *bread.*
A.V. * Heb. *out of the midst of Judah.* † Heb. *wickednesses*, or, *punishments, &c.* ‡ Heb. *contrite.* § Heb. *lift up their soul.* ‖ Or, *frame of heaven.* ** Heb. *bread.*

unto her, we have wanted all things, [a]and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine. 19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, [b]and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to [1]worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, [c]without our husbands? *men 20 Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, [d]to the men, and to the women, even and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying, 21 [e]The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, [f]did not the LORD remember them, and came it not into his mind? 22 [g]so that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of [h]the abominations which ye have committed; [i]therefore is your land become [k]a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, [l]without an inhabitant, as it is at is this day. 23 Because ye have burned incense, [m]and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; [n]therefore this evil is happened unto you, as it is at is this day.

24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, [o]all Judah that are in the land of Egypt: 25 thus Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying: saying; [p]Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and with fulfilled with your hands have fulfilled it, hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, [q]to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: establish then ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows. 26 Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, [r]all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Egypt; [s]Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, [t]that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, [u]saying, As the The Lord GOD liveth. 27 [v]Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: [w]and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. 28 [x]And they Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, [y]few in number; and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, [z]shall know whose word words shall stand, [2]mine, or theirs. 29 And this shall be the a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that [a]my words shall surely stand against you for evil: 30 thus Thus saith the LORD LORD; Behold, I will give [b]Pharaoh Hophra Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, [c]and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave [d]Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

45 1 The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto [e]Baruch the son of Neriah, [f]when he had wrote written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, [g]in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah

a Cp. Lam. 3. 22.
b ch. 7. 18.
c ver. 15. See ch. 43. 5—7.
d See ch. 22. 5.
e Cp. Num. 30. 6, 7.
f Cp. Ezek. 20. 39.
g ch. 43. 6.
h Cp. ch. 4. 2.
i ver. 17. Cp. Ezek. 8. 10, 11.
j ch. 31. 28.
k ch. 42. 16.
l Cp. Ezek. 21. 24.
m Cp. ver. 14 & Isai. 27. 13.
n ch. 5. 9, 29.
o Ezek. 6. 8.
p Ezek. 8. 6.
q See ch. 7. 34.
r ver. 17, 25, 26.
s See ch. 18. 16.
t See ch. 4. 7.
u See ch. 40. 3.
v Prov. 19. 21.
w ch. 46. 17. See Ezek. 29. 2—5 & 30. 21—24.
x Cp. Deut. 31. 29.
y ch. 46. 26.
z Cp. ch. 39. 5.
a ver. 16.
b See ch. 32. 12.
cc See ch. 36. 4, 18.
d ch. 36. 1.
e ver. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *pourtray*
A.V. * Or, *husbands* † Heb. *from me, or them.*

king of Judah, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, [1]unto thee, O Baruch; 3 Thou didst say, [b]Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added sorrow to my grief; [c]I am weary with my pain, groaning, sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, [d]and I find no rest. 4 Thus shalt thou say unto him, Thus saith the LORD: The LORD saith thus; [f]Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up; and this in the up, even this whole land. 5 And [i]seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, [l]I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but [o]thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

46 1 The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet [r]concerning against the nations.
Gentiles;

2 Of Egypt: [s]concerning Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-neco Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in [x]the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, Josiah king of Judah.

3 [y]Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle. 4 [z]Harness the horses, horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; [y]furbish the spears, *and* put on the coats of mail. brigandines.
5 Wherefore have I seen it? they are them dismayed and [a]are turned backward; away back? and their [c]mighty ones are [*]beaten down, and are [†]fled apace, [f]and look not back: [g]terror *for* is on every side, fear *was* round about, saith the LORD.
6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; [h]in the north by the river Euphrates [i]have they they shall stumble, and fall toward the north stumbled and fallen. 7 [2]Who is this by the river Euphrates.
[k]that riseth cometh up like the Nile, as a flood, [a]whose waters toss themselves like are moved as the rivers? 8 Egypt riseth up like the Nile, a flood, [a]and his waters toss themselves are moved like the rivers: rivers; and he saith, I will rise go up, *and* I will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof. 9 [r]Go Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men go forth: come forth; [‡]the Cush Ethiopians and [§]the Put, Libyans, that handle the shield; and the [h]Ludim, Lydians, that handle and bend the bow. 10 [j]For that day is *a day* this *is* the day of the Lord, the LORD God of hosts, [k]a day of vengeance, [m]that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and [n]the sword shall devour devour, and it shall be satiate, satiate and shall drink its fill of made drunk with their blood: for the Lord, the LORD of hosts, Lord GOD of hosts hath [p]a sacrifice [q]in the north country [r]by the river Euphrates.
11 [t]Go up into Gilead, and take [t]balm, O virgin virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain dost shalt thou use many medicines; [‖]there is no healing for thee. *for* thou shalt not be cured.
12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and the earth is full of thy cry: thy cry hath filled the land: [w]for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, *and* they are fallen both of them together.

13 [1]The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how that [aa]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come and smite the land of Egypt.

14 Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in [b]Migdol, and publish in [b]Noph and in [b]Tahpanhes: say ye, [d]Stand forth, fast, and prepare thee; for [e]the sword hath devoured shall devour round about thee. 15 [3]Why are thy [h]strong ones valiant *men* swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did [4]drive them. 16 He [**]made many to stumble, fall, [j]yea, they fell one one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own

[a] Cp. Ezek. 32. 2.
[b] Cp. ch. 36. 26.
[c] Ps. 6. 6.
[d] Lam. 1. 3 & 5. 5.
[e] Nah. 3. 2. Cp. Judg. 5. 22.
[f] ch. 31. 28. Cp. Isai. 5. 5.
[g] Ezek. 27. 10.
[h] Isai. 66. 19.
[i] Cp. Ps. 131. 1, 2 & Rom. 12. 16.
[j] Isai. 13. 9. Joel 1. 15.
[k] ch. 50. 15.
[l] Cp. ch. 25. 26, 29.
[m] Isai. 1. 24.
[n] Cp. ver. 14 & Isai. 34. 5.
[o] ch. 21. 9 & 39. 18.
[p] Cp. Isai. 34. 6.
[q] ver. 6.
[r] ver. 2.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 25. 13. See ch. 25. 15 —26.
[t] Cp. ch. 8. 22.
[u] 2 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 35. 20.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 30. 21.
[w] ver. 6.
[x] ch. 25. 1 & 36. 1 & 45. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 51. 11.
[z] Cp. Nah. 3. 2.
[aa] ch. 43. 10, 11 & 44. 30. Cp. Isai. 19. 4 & Ezek. 29. 10.
[b] See ch. 44. 1.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 19, 25.
[d] Cp. ver. 3, 4.
[e] Cp. ver. 10.
[f] ver. 21. ch. 47. 3.
[g] See ch. 6. 25.
[h] ch. 8. 16 & 47. 3.
[i] Cp. Dan. 11. 19.
[j] Lev. 26. 37.
[k] Cp. ch. 47. 2 & Isai. 8. 7, 8 & Dan. 11. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *concerning*
Like the Nile that riseth up &c.
[2] Or, *Who is this like the Nile that riseth up, like the rivers whose waters toss themselves? Egypt is*
[3] Or, according to some ancient authorities, *Why is thy strong one swept away? he stood not &c.*
[4] Or, *thrust them down*

A.V. [*] Heb. *broken in pieces.* [†] Heb. *fled a flight.* [‡] Heb. *Cush.* [§] Heb. *Put.* [‖] Heb. *no cure* shall be
unto thee. [**] Heb. *multiplied the faller.*

people, and to the land of our nativity, [a]from the oppressing sword. 17 They cried there, did cry [d]Pharaoh king of Egypt is but a noise; he hath let the appointed time passed the pass by. appointed. 18 [f]As I live, saith the King, [g]whose name is the LORD of hosts, surely like Surely as [h]Tabor is among the mountains, and like as [i]Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. 19 [1]O [j]thou daughter that dwellest dwelling in Egypt, 2 * [k]furnish thyself to go into captivity: for [l]Noph shall become a desolation, be waste and shall be burnt up, desolate [m]without an inhabitant. 20 Egypt is *like* a very fair [*]heifer; helfer, *but* [3]destruction [o]out of the cometh; it north is come, [4]it is come. 21 Also her cometh out of the north. hired men in the midst of her are *are* in the midst of her like [q]calves of the stall, †fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, they *and* are fled away together, together: they did not stand: for stand, because the day of their calamity is was come upon them, *and* [s]the time of their visitation. 22 [5]The [t]sound voice thereof shall go like the a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, [x]as hewers of wood. 23 [x]They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, [6]though it cannot be searched; because [z]they are more than the locusts, grasshoppers, and are innumerable. 24 The daughter of Egypt shall be put to shame. confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of [c]the people of the north. 25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith: saith; Behold, I will punish the [d]Amon ‡multitude of [e]No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, [f]with her their gods, and her their kings; even Pharaoh, and *all* them that trust in him: 26 and I will [h]deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and [b]afterwards afterward it shall be inhabited, [c]as in the days of old, saith the LORD. 27 [e]But fear not thou, O Jacob my my servant, neither be servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, behold, I will save thee from afar, afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be quiet in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid. 28 [e]Fear not thou, not thou, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD; LORD: for I am with thee: thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee, thee: but I will not make a full end of thee; thee; [p]but I will correct thee with judgement, and in measure; yet will in no wise [7]leave I §not leave thee thee wholly unpunished.

[a] ch. 50. 16.
[b] Ezek. 29. 13, 14. See Isai. 19. 22–25.
[c] Isai. 51. 9.
[d] Cp. Isai. 30. 7.
[e] See ch. 30. 10, 11 & Isai. 43. 5.
[f] See ch. 4. 2.
[g] ch. 48. 15 & 51. 57. Isai. 47. 4 & 48. 2.
[h] Judg. 4. 6.
[i] 1 Kin. 18. 42, 44.
[j] Cp. ch. 48. 18.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 12. 3.
[l] ver. 14.
[m] See ch. 4. 7.
[n] Cp. Hos. 10. 11.
[o] ver. 6, 10, 24. See ch. 1. 13.
[p] ch. 10. 24.
[q] Amos 6. 4. Mal. 4. 2.
[r] ch. 25. 20. Ezek. 25. 15, 16. Zeph. 2. 5.
[s] ch. 50. 27.
[t] Cp. Isai. 29. 4.
[u] Amos 1. 6, 7. Zeph. 2. 4.
[v] Cp. ch. 46. 7, 8 & Isai. 8. 7.
[w] See ch. 1. 13.
[x] Cp. Isai. 10. 34 & 14. 8.
[y] Cp. ch. 8. 16.
[z] Cp. Judg. 6. 5 & 7. 12.
[a] ch. 46. 15.
[b] Nah. 3. 2.
[c] ch. 46. 5.
[d] Nah. 3. 8.
[e] Ezek. 30. 14, 15, 16.
[f] Wisd. 14. 11. See ch. 43. 12.
[g] Isai. 23. 1, 2. Joel 3. 4. See ch. 25. 22.
[h] ch. 44. 30. Ezek. 30. 4 & 32. 11.
[i] Amos 1. 8.
[j] Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7.
[k] Cp. ch. 48. 37 & Isai. 3. 24.

47 [1] The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet [r]concerning against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote ‖[u]Gaza.

2 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: [v]Behold, waters rise up [w]out of the north, and shall become be an overflowing stream, ·flood, [v]and shall overflow [y]the land, land, and **all that is therein, therein; the city, city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl. 3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of [a]his strong ones, *horses*, [b]at the rushing of his chariots, *and* at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers [c]look shall not not look back to their children for feebleness of hands; 4 because of the day that cometh to spoil all [r]the Philistines, *and* to cut off from [g]Tyre Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, [i]the remnant of ††the isle country of [j]Caphtor. 5 [k]Baldness is come

R.V. [1] Or, *O thou that dwellest with the daughter of Egypt* [2] Heb. *make thee vessels of captivity.* [3] Or, *the gaddy* [4] Or, according to many ancient authorities, *upon her* [5] Or, *Her sound is like that of the serpent as it goeth* [6] Or, *for* [7] Or, *hold thee guiltless* [8] Or, *sea coast*
A.V. * Heb. *make thee instruments of captivity.* † Heb. *bullocks of the stall.* ‡ Or, *nourisher.* Heb. *Amon.* § Or, *not utterly cut thee off.* ‖ Heb. *Azzah.* ** Heb. *the fulness thereof.* †† Heb. *the isle.*

upon Gaza; [a]Ashkelon is brought to nought, cut off *with* the remnant of their valley: [b]how long wilt thou cut thyself? 6 [d]O thou sword of the LORD, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? *put up thyself into thy scabbard; scabbard, rest, and be still. 7 †How can it canst thou be quiet, [f]seeing the LORD hath given [1]it a charge? thee a charge against [a]Ashkelon, and against the sea shore, shore? [h]there hath he appointed it.

48 1 [i]Of Moab. Thus Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Israel: Woe unto [j]Nebo! for it is laid waste; spoiled: [k]Kiriathaim is put to shame, it is confounded *and* taken: [2]‡Misgab is put to shame confounded *and* [l]and [3]broken down. dismayed. 2 The *There* praise of Moab is no more; *shall be* no more praise of Moab: in [m]Heshbon they have devised evil against her, it; Come, come, and let us cut her off it [o]from being a nation. Thou also, O [q]Madmen, shalt be brought to silence. Also thou shalt § be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall ‖pursue thee. 3 The sound of a cry A voice of crying *shall be* from [s]Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction! destruction. 4 Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard. 5 [s]For by in the ascent going up of Luhith with **continual weeping shall they go up; for [s]in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard the distress of the a cry of destruction. 6 Flee, save your lives, and be like ††[w]the heath in the wilderness. 7 For, For [y]because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou also shalt shalt also be taken: and [a]Chemosh [b]shall go forth into captivity, captivity *with* [c]his priests and his princes together. 8 [f]And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape; escape: the valley also shall perish, and [t]the plain shall be destroyed; destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken. 9 Give wings unto Moab, [4]that she it may fly flee and get her away: and her for the cities shall become a desolation, thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein. 10 [c]Cursed be he that doeth [e]the work of the LORD [5]negligently, ‡‡deceitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his sword from blood. 11 Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath [g]settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remaineth §§remained in him, and his scent is not changed. 12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him them that [6]pour off, and they wanderers, that [6]pour him off; cause him to wander, and they shall empty his vessels, and break their [7]bottles in pieces. 13 And [n]Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as [p]the house of Israel was ashamed of [r]Beth-el their confidence. 14 How say ye, We are mighty men, and valiant strong men for the war? 15 [t]Moab is laid waste, spoiled, and [8]they are gone up into *out of* her cities, and [*]his chosen young men are [u]gone down to the slaughter, saith [v]the King, [v]whose name is the LORD of hosts. 16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast. 17 All ye that are round about him, [x]bemoan him, him; and all ye that know his name; name, say, [z]How is the strong [9]staff broken, *and* the beautiful rod! 18 O thou Thou daughter that [10]dwellest in dost inhabit [c]Dibon, [d]come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab is come up against shall come upon thee, he hath destroyed *and* he shall destroy thy strong holds. 19 O [11]†inhabitant of [g]Aroer, [h]stand by the way, [h]and espy: espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth; escapeth, *and* say, What hath been is done? 20 Moab

a ch. 25. 20. Cp. Judg. 1. 18.
b Cp. ch. 48. 37.
c Judg. 5. 23. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 3, 9 & 1 Kin. 20. 42.
d Deut. 32. 41. See Ezek. 21. 3—5.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
f Cp. Ezek. 14. 17.
g Zeph. 1. 12.
h Mic. 6. 9.
i ch. 25. 21. 2 Kin. 24. 2. See Isai. ch. 15 & 16 & Ezek. 25. 8—11 & Amos 2. 1—3 & Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
j ver. 22. Num. 32. 3.
k ver. 23. Num. 32. 37. Josh. 13. 19. Ezek. 25. 9.
l ver. 20, 39.
m ver. 34, 45. ch. 49. 3. Num. 32. 37. Isai. 15. 4.
n Cp. Num. 21. 29 & Isai. 16. 14.
o Cp. ch. 31. 36.
p Cp. Hos. 10. 6.
q Cp. Isai. 10. 31.
r Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 29.
s Isai. 15. 5. Cp. ver. 34.
t ver. 8, 18, 20. Isai. 15. 1.
u ch. 50. 27.
v See ch. 46. 18.
w ch. 17. 6.
x Cp. Isai. 15. 4, 5 & 16. 7.
y ch. 49. 4.
z Cp. Isai. 9. 4 & 14. 5.
a Num. 21. 29.
b Cp. Isai. 46. 2.
c Num. 21. 30. Isai. 15. 2.
d Cp. Isai. 47. 1.
e ch. 49. 3.
f ch. 6. 26.
g Deut. 2. 36. Josh. 13. 9.
h Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 13, 16 & Nah. 2. 1.
i ver. 21. Josh. 13. 9, 17, 21. Cp. Deut. 3. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *it.* [2] Or, *the high fort* [3] Or, *dismayed* [4] Or, *for she must fly: and her cities &c.* [5] Or, *deceitfully* [6] Heb. *tilt* (a vessel). [7] Or, *jars* [8] Or, *her cities are gone up* in smoke [9] Or, *sceptre* [10] Or, *art seated* [11] Heb. *inhabitress.*
A.V. * Heb. *gather thyself.* † Heb. *How canst thou.* ‡ Or, *The high place.* § Or, *be brought to silence.* ‖ Heb. *go after thee.* ** Heb. *weeping with weeping.* †† Or, *a naked tree.* ‡‡ Or, *negligently.* §§ Heb. *stood.* • Heb. *the choice of.* † Heb. *inhabitress.*

is put to shame; confounded; for it is [1]broken down: [a]howl and cry; tell ye it in [b]Arnon, that [c]Moab is laid waste. spoiled, 21 And judgement judgment is come upon [e]the plain country; upon Holon, and upon [f]Jahzah, Jahazah, and upon [g]Mephaath; Mephaath, 22 and upon [h]Dibon, and upon [i]Nebo, and upon Beth-[k]diblathaim; Beth-diblathaim, 23 and upon [l]Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon [m]Beth-meon; Beth-meon, 24 and upon [n]Kerioth, and upon [o]Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near. 25 [q]The horn of Moab is cut off, and [r]his arm is broken, saith the LORD. 26 [s]Make ye him drunken; drunken: [t]for he magnified himself against the LORD: and Moab Moab also shall [s]wallow in his vomit, [w]and he also shall be in derision. 27 [y]For was not Israel a derision unto thee? [a]was he found among thieves? for as often as since thou speakest spakest of him, [c]thou waggest the head. *skippedst for joy. 28 O ye inhabitants of that dwell in Moab, [d]leave the cities, and dwell in the rock; rock, and be [f]like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth. 29 [g]We have heard of the pride of Moab, *that* he is very (he is exceeding proud; proud) his loftiness, and his pride, arrogancy, and his arrogancy, pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. 30 I know his wrath, saith the LORD, that it is LORD; but *it shall* not nought. †[k]his boastings have wrought nothing. *be* so; lies shall not so effect *it*. 31 [m]Therefore will I howl for Moab; yea, Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab: for the men of [o]Kir-heres shall they Moab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of mourn. 32 With more than the weeping of Kir-heres. O vine of Sibmah, I will weep [q]Jazer will I weep for thee, [r]O vine of [s]Sibmah: for thee with the weeping of Jazer [u]thy branches passed plants are gone over the sea, they reached reach even to the sea of [q]Jazer: [x]upon thy summer fruits and upon the spoiler is fallen upon thy thy vintage the spoiler is fallen. 33 [w]And summer fruits and upon thy vintage. gladness and joy joy and gladness is taken away, from the fruitful field plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to cease fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; the their shouting shall be no shouting. 34 [d]From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, *and* even unto Jahaz Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto [j]Horonaim, [2]to Eglath-shelishiyah: *as* an heifer of three years old: for the waters of Nimrim also also of Nimrim shall become [3]‡desolate. 35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in [p]the high place, places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. 36 Therefore mine heart soundeth shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart soundeth shall sound like pipes for the men of [u]Kir-heres: [v]therefore because the abundance riches that he hath gotten is are perished. 37 [x]For every head is *shall be* bald, and every beard §clipped: [z]upon all the hands are *shall be* cuttings, and [b]upon the loins sackcloth. 38 On all the *There shall be* housetops of Moab and in the streets thereof lamentation generally upon all the housetops there is lamentation every where of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like [c]a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the LORD. 39 How is it broken down! *how* They shall howl, *saying*, How is do they howl! it broken down! [h]how hath Moab turned the ‖back with shame! so shall Moab [i]become be a derision and a dismaying to all that are round them about him. 40 For thus saith the LORD: LORD; Behold, [j]he shall fly as an eagle, [l]and shall spread out his wings against over Moab. 41 [5]**[n]Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and [p]the heart of the mighty mighty men of men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of [t]a woman in her pangs. 42 And Moab shall be [v]destroyed from being a people, because [i]he hath magnified himself against the LORD. 43 [x]Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are *shall be* upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

[a] See ver. 17.
[b] Isai. 16. 2.
[c] See ver. 15.
[d] See Isai. 15. 4–6.
[e] ver. 8.
[f] Num. 21. 23. Isai. 15. 4.
[g] Josh. 13. 18.
[h] See ver. 18.
[i] Isai. 15. 2.
[j] ver. 3.
[k] Num. 33. 46.
[l] See ver 1.
[m] Cp. Josh. 13. 17 & 1 Chr. 5. 8.
[n] ver. 41. Amos 2. 2.
[o] ch. 49. 13, 22. Isai. 63. 1. 1 Mac. 5. 26, 36 (?).
[p] Cp. Isai. 15. 2 & 16. 12 & Ezek. 20. 29.
[q] Cp. Ps. 75. 10.
[r] Cp. Ezek. 30. 21.
[s] ch. 25. 27 & 51. 39. Isai. 19. 14.
[t] ver. 42. Lam. 1. 9.
[u] See ver. 31.
[v] Isai. 15. 7.
[w] ver. 39.
[x] Isai. 15. 2, 3.
[y] Zeph. 2. 8. Cp. Ezek. 25. 8.
[z] Cp. ch. 47. 5.
[a] Cp. ch. 2. 26.
[b] ch. 49. 3. Lam. 2. 10. See ch 4. 8.
[c] Ps. 64. 8. Lam. 2. 15. Matt. 27. 39.
[d] ver. 9.
[e] Cp. ch. 22. 28.
[f] Ps. 55. 6, 7. S. of S. 2. 14.
[g] Isai. 16. 6.
[h] Cp. ver. 6.
[i] ver. 26.
[j] ch. 49. 22. Cp. Deut. 28. 49 & Ezek. 17. 3 & 2 Esd. 11 1.
[k] Cp. ch. 50. 36.
[l] Cp. Isai. 3. 8.
[m] Isai. 15. 5 & 16. 7, 11.
[n] ver. 24.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 25.
[p] Cp. Isai. 13. 7, 8.
[q] Num. 21. 32.
[r] Isai. 16. 8, 9.
[s] Josh. 13. 19.
[t] See ch. 6. 24.
[u] Cp. Ps. 80. 11.
[v] Cp. Isai. 7. 8.
[w] Isai. 16. 10.
[x] Isai. 24. 17, 18. Lam. 3. 47.

R.V. [1] Or, *dismayed* [2] Or, as *an heifer of three years old* [3] Heb. *desolations.* [4] Or, *howl ye!* [5] Or, *The cities are taken*

A.V. * Or, *movedst thyself.* † Or, *those on whom he stayeth* (Heb. *his bars*) *do not right.* ‡ Heb. *desolations.* § Heb. *diminished.* ‖ Heb. *neck.* ** Or, *The cities.*

44 He that fleeth from the fear
shall fall into the pit; and he
that getteth up out of the pit
shall be taken in the snare: [b]for
I will bring upon [her, it,] even upon
Moab, the year of their visitation,
saith the LORD. 45 [1]They that
fled [stand without strength stood] under [c]the
shadow of [Heshbon: 2]for [Heshbon because of the force:] but
a fire [is gone shall come] forth out of Hesh-
bon, and a flame from the midst
of Sihon, and [hath devoured shall devour] [e]the
corner of Moab, and the crown
of the head of [e]the *tumultuous
ones. 46 [i]Woe [be] unto thee, O
Moab! the people of [j]Chemosh
[is undone: perisheth:] for thy sons are taken
[away captive, †captives,] and thy daughters
[into captivity. captives.] 47 [m]Yet will I [3]bring
again the captivity of Moab in
the latter days, saith the LORD.
Thus far is the [judgement judgment] of Moab.

1 [p]Of the children of Ammon. Thus
‡Concerning the Ammonites, thus
49 saith the [LORD: LORD;] Hath Israel
no sons? hath he no heir?
why [then *then*] doth [4]*Malcam §their king] [5]*possess* Gad,
and his people dwell in [the cities his]
[thereof cities]? 2 Therefore, behold, the
days come, saith the LORD, that
I will cause [u]an alarm of war
to be heard [against in] [v]Rabbah of
the [children of Ammon. Ammonites;] and it shall
[become be] a desolate [v]heap, and [z]her
daughters shall be burned with
fire: then shall Israel [be [5]possess heir] unto
them that [did [5]possess him, were his heirs,] saith the
LORD. 3 Howl, O [b]Heshbon, for
[c]Ai is [spoiled; spoiled:] cry, ye daughters
of [v]Rabbah, [e]gird you with
[sackcloth: sackcloth;] lament, and run to and
fro [among by] the [fences. hedges;] for [4]*Malcam §their king]
shall go into captivity, *and* [f]his
priests and his princes together.
4 [6]Wherefore gloriest thou in
the valleys, ‖thy flowing valley,
O backsliding daughter? [f]that
trusted in her treasures, *saying*,

[a] Cp. ch. 48. 43.
[b] Cp. ch. 11. 23.
[c] Cp. Num. 14. 9 & mg.
[d] Cp. ver. 39 & ch. 48. 47.
[e] Num. 24. 17.
[f] ch. 25. 21. Isai. 34. 5. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 1. Cp. Mal. 1. 2. See Ezek. 25. 12–14.
[g] ver. 20. Obad. 9. Baruch 3. 22, 23.
[h] Cp. Isai. 19. 11, 12
[i] See ver. 1.
[j] ver. 13.
[k] ver. 30.
[l] ch. 25. 23. Gen. 25. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 46. 27 & 49. 39.
[n] ch. 50. 27, 31. Cp. ch. 46. 21 & 50. 27.
[o] Obad. 5, 6.
[p] ch. 25. 21. Cp. Ezek. 21. 28 & 25. 2.
[q] Cp. Judg. 8. 2.
[r] Mal. 1. 3.
[s] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33 & 2 Kin. 23. 13.
[t] Cp. Amos 1. 13.
[u] ch. 4. 19.
[v] Ezek. 21. 20 & 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.
[w] ch. 31. 15. Isai. 17. 14.
[x] Cp. Ps. 10. 14, 18 & 68. 5.
[y] ch. 30. 18.
[z] See 1 Mac. 5. 5–8.
[a] ch. 25. 28. Cp. Obad. 16.
[b] ch. 48. 2.
[c] Cp. Josh. 8. 28 (?).
[d] ch. 25. 29.
[e] ch. 48. 37. See ch. 4. 8
[f] ch. 48. 7.
[g] See ch. 22. 5.
[h] ver. 22. See ch. 48. 24.
[i] See ch. 24. 9.
[j] ch. 3. 14.
[k] See Obad. 1–4.

Who shall come unto me? 5 Be
hold, [a]I will bring a fear upo
thee, saith the [Lord, the LORD Lord GOD] o
hosts, from all [that are round those that be] abou
thee; and ye shall be drive
out every man right [forth, forth;] an
[there shall be none to none shall] gather up hi
that wandereth. 6 [But And] [d]afterwar
I will bring again the captivit
of the children of Ammon, sait
the LORD.

7 [Of [f]Edom. Thus Concerning Edom, thus] saith th
LORD of [hosts: hosts;] [g]Is wisdom no mor
in [g]Teman? [h]is counsel perishe
from the prudent? [h]is the
wisdom vanished? 8 [k]Flee y
**turn back, dwell deep, O i
habitants of [l]Dedan; for I wi
bring the calamity of Esau upo
him, [n]the time that I [shall will] vis
him. 9 [o]If grapegatherers [ca
co
to thee, [7]would they not leav
[q]some gleaning grapes? [o]if thieve
by night, [would they not they will] destroy [††] ti
they [had enough? have enough.] 10 [r]But I hav
made Esau bare, [o]I have u
covered his secret places, an
he shall not be able to hid
himself: his seed is spoiled, an
his brethren, and his neighbour
and [w]he is not. 11 [x]Leave th
fatherless children, I will pr
serve them alive; [x]and let th
widows trust in me. 12 For thu
saith the [LORD: LORD;] [a]Behold, the
[8]to whom it pertained whose judgment *was*] not to drink
the cup [shall have] assuredly [drink drunke
[d]and art thou he that sha
altogether go unpunished? tho
shalt not go unpunished, bu
thou shalt surely [drink, drink *of it.*] 13 F
[g]I have sworn by myself, sait
the LORD, that [h]Bozrah sha
become [‡an astonishment, a desolation,] a reproac
a waste, and a curse; and a
the cities thereof shall be pe
petual wastes. 14 [k]I have hea

[7] Cp. ch. 48. 43.
[8] Cp. Num. 21. 28, 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *Fleeing because of the force they stand under* [2] Or, *but* [3] Or, *return to* [4] Or, *their k*
[5] Or, *inherit* [6] Or, *Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys? thy valley floweth away* [7] Or, *they will leave no gleaning grapes; thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough. For &c.* [8] Or, *whose judgement was not*
A.V. * Heb. *children of noise.* † Heb. *in captivity.* ‡ Or, *Against.* § Or, *Melcom.* ‖ Or, *thy val*
floweth away. ** Or, *they are turned back.* †† Heb. *their sufficiency.*

tidings
a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among unto the nations, heathen, *saying*, [b]Gather yourselves ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle. 15 For, behold, I have made lo, I will make thee small among the nations, heathen, and despised among men. 16 As for thy terribleness, the pride Thy terribleness hath deceived of thine heart hath deceived thee, thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of [1]the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest [i]make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD. 17 And Also [j]Edom shall become be an astonishment: a desolation [l]every one that passeth goeth by it shall be astonished, [l]and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. 18 [n]As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah [o]and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD, [q]no man shall dwell abide there, [q]neither shall any a son of man sojourn therein. dwell in it. 19 [r]Behold, [t]he shall come up like a lion from [u]the [2]pride swelling of Jordan [3]against the strong habitation habitation of the strong: [4]but I will suddenly make him run away from her; her: and whoso is chosen, him who *is* a chosen *man, that* will I I may appoint over her? her: [w]for who is like me? [y]and who will *appoint me [a]the time? [a]and who is the that shepherd that will stand before me? 20 Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against [j]Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of [e]Teman: [f]Surely [5]they shall the least of the drag them away, *even* the little ones of the flock; flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their [6]habitation habitations [7]desolate with them. 21 [g]The earth trembleth is moved at the noise of their fall; there is a cry, fall, at the cry the noise whereof is thereof was heard in the [†]Red Sea. sea. 22 Behold, [j]he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread out his wings against over [a]Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom at that day shall be as the heart [c]of a woman in her pangs.

23 Of Concerning [d]Damascus. [e]Hamath is ashamed, confounded, and [f]Arpad: Arpad: for they have heard evil tidings, tidings: they are melted away: [‡]faint hearted; [g]there is [8]sorrow [§]on the sea; it cannot be quiet. 24 [d]Damascus is waxed feeble, [h]she *and* turneth herself to flee, and trembling fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken hold of her, as [c]of a woman in travail. 25 How is [k]the city of praise not forsaken, left, the city of my joy? joy! 26 [m]Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be brought cut to silence off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts. 27 And [p]I will kindle a fire in the wall of [d]Damascus, and it shall devour consume the palaces of [s]Ben-hadad.

28 Of Concerning [v]Kedar, and of concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote. shall smite, Thus thus saith the LORD; LORD: [x]Arise ye, go up to [v]Kedar, and spoil [z]the children men of the east. 29 [b]Their tents and their flocks shall they take; take away: they shall carry away for take to themselves their [b]curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; camels: and they shall cry unto them, [c]Terror Fear *is* on every side. 30 [d]Flee ye, Flee, wander ‖get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you. 31 [x]Arise, get you up unto a nation the **wealthy nation, [h]that is at ease, [i]that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD; LORD, [i]which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone.

[a] ver. 13.
[b] Cp. Isai. 13. 4.
[c] ver. 24. See ch. 6. 24.
[d] Isai. 17. 1. Amos 1. 3.
[e] 1 Kin. 8. 65. Zech. 9. 2.
[f] 2 Kin. 18. 34.
[g] Zech. 9. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 46. 5.
[i] Cp. ch. 48. 28.
[j] Ezek. 35. 3, 7, 9.
[k] Cp. ch. 33. 9.
[l] Cp. ch. 50. 13.
[m] ch. 50. 30.
[n] See Isai. 13. 19.
[o] Cp. Deut. 29. 23.
[p] See ch. 17. 27.
[q] ver. 33.
[r] For ver. 19–21, see ch. 50. 44–46.
[s] 1 Kin. 15. 18 & 20. 1. 2 Kin. 6. 24 & 8. 7 & 13. 3.
[t] See ch. 4. 7.
[u] See ch. 12. 5.
[v] Isai. 21. 16 & 60. 7.
[w] See ch. 10. 6.
[x] ver. 14, 31.
[y] Job 9. 19.
[z] Isai. 11. 14. Ezek. 25. 4, 10. See Judg. 6. 3.
[a] Cp. ch. 30. 21.
[b] Ps. 120. 5. S. of S. 1. 5.
[c] See ch. 6. 25.
[d] ver. 8.
[e] See ver. 7.
[f] ch. 50. 45.
[g] ch. 8. 16 & 50. 46. Cp. Ezek. 26. 15.
[h] Job 16. 12.
[i] Ezek. 38. 8, 11.
[j] See ch. 48. 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *Sela* See 2 Kings 14. 7. [2] Or, *swelling* [3] Or, *unto the permanent pastures* [4] Or, *for I will suddenly drive them away* [5] Or, *the little ones of the flock shall drag them away* [6] Or, *pastures* [7] Or, *astonished at them* [8] Or, *care*
A.V. * Or, *convent me in judgment.* † Heb. *Weedy sea.* ‡ Heb. *melted.* § Or, *as on the sea.* ‖ Heb. *fit greatly.* ** Or, *that is at ease.*

32 [a]And their camels shall be a
booty, and the multitude of their
cattle a spoil: and [c]I will scatter
unto / into all winds [e]them that *have the
are in corners *of their hair* polled. /
the utmost corners ; and I will
bring their calamity from every
all side of them, / sides thereof, saith the LORD. 33 And
Hazor shall be [g]a dwelling place for
of jackals, / dragons, *and* a desolation for ever:
[i]no man shall dwell / there shall no man abide there, [i]neither
shall any / *any* son of man sojourn therein. / dwell in it.

34 The word of the LORD that
came to Jeremiah the prophet
concerning / against [l]Elam in the beginning
of the reign of [n]Zedekiah king
of Judah, saying, 35 Thus saith
the LORD of hosts: / hosts; Behold, I will
break [q]the bow of [l]Elam, the
chief of their might. 36 And
upon [l]Elam will I bring the
four winds from the four quarters
of heaven, and will scatter them
toward all those winds; and
there shall be no nation whither
[1]the outcasts of [l]Elam shall not
come. 37 And / For I will cause [l]Elam
[v]to be dismayed before their
enemies, and before them that
seek their life: and I will bring
evil upon them, even [x]my fierce
anger, saith the LORD; [z]and I
will send the sword after them,
till I have consumed them:
38 and I will set my throne in
[l]Elam, and will destroy from
thence the king / and the princes,
saith the LORD. 39 But it shall
come to pass in the latter days,
[c]that I will bring again the cap-
tivity of [l]Elam, saith the LORD.

50 1 The word that the
LORD spake concerning / against [g]Babylon,
concerning / *and* against the land of the
Chaldeans, / Chaldeans [†h]by Jeremiah the pro-
phet.

2 Declare ye among the nations / nations,
and publish, and [‡]set up a
standard; publish, and conceal
not: say, [b]Babylon is taken,
[d]Bel is put to shame, / confounded, Merodach is
[2]dismayed; / broken in pieces; [b]her images are put to con-
shame, / founded, her idols / images are [2]dismayed. /
broken in pieces.
3 For [f]out of the north there
cometh up a nation against her,
[h]which shall make her land
desolate, and none shall dwell
therein: they are fled, / shall remove, they are shall
gone, / depart, [j]both man and beast. 4 [k]In
those days, and in that time,
saith the LORD, [k]the children of
Israel shall come, they and the
children of Judah together; / together, going
go on their way weeping, and / *shall
and weeping: they shall go, and seek
the LORD their God. 5 [p]They
shall inquire concerning / ask the way to Zion with
their faces [3]thitherward, [r]*saying*,
Come ye, and / Come, and let us [4]join / ourselves to the
LORD in an / a [‖]everlasting / perpetual covenant that
shall not be forgotten.

6 [t]My people hath been lost
sheep: [u]their shepherds have
caused them to go astray, they
have turned them away on the
mountains: they have gone from
mountain to hill, they have for-
gotten [w]their resting place. / §restingplace. 7 All
that found them have devoured
them: [y]and their adversaries
said, We offend not, because
[a]they have sinned against the
LORD, [b]the habitation of justice,
even the LORD, [c]the hope of
their fathers. 8 [‡]Flee / Remove out of
the midst of Babylon, [d]and go
forth out of the land of the
Chaldeans, and be as the he-goats / he goats
before the flocks. 9 For, lo, I
will stir up / raise and cause to come up
against Babylon [f]an assembly
of great nations from the north
country: and they shall set
themselves in array against her;
from thence she shall be taken:
their arrows shall be as of [5]an / a
expert / mighty ‖expert / mighty man; [6]none shall

[a] Cp. Ezek. 38. 12.
[b] Isai. 21. 9.
[c] ver. 36.
[d] See Isai. 46. 1.
[e] See ch. 9. 26.
[f] See ch. 1. 14.
[g] See ch. 9. 11.
[h] ver. 13, 23. ch. 51. 29.
[i] ver. 18.
[j] ch. 51. 62. Cp. Ps. 135. 8.
[k] See ch. 3. 18.
[l] ch. 25. 25. Gen. 14. 1. Isai. 11. 11 & 21. 2. Ezek. 32. 24. Dan. 8. 2.
[m] ch. 31. 9, 18. Ezra 8. 21. Ps. 126. 6.
[n] 2 Kin. 24. 17, 18.
[o] Hos. 3. 5.
[p] Cp. ch. 31. 21.
[q] Isai. 22. 6.
[r] Cp. Isai. 2. 3.
[s] See ch. 32. 40.
[t] ver. 17. Isai. 53. 6. Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
[u] Zech. 10. 2. See Ezek. 34. 1—6.
[v] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[w] Cp. Prov. 24. 15 & mg. & Isai. 65. 10 & Ezek. 34. 14.
[x] See ch. 12. 13.
[y] Cp. ch. 40. 2, 3.
[z] See ch. 9. 16.
[a] Cp. ver. 14.
[b] ch. 31. 23.
[c] See ch. 14. 8.
[d] ch. 51. 6, 45. See Isai. 48. 20.
[e] Cp. ch. 48. 47.
[f] See ch. 25. 14.
[g] See Isai. 13. 1—14. 27 & 21. 1—10.
[h] Cp. ch. 51. 59, 60.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *the everlasting outcasts.* [2] Or, *broken down* [3] Heb. *hitherward.* [4] Or, *they shall join themselves* [5] Or, according to another reading, *a mighty man that maketh childless* [6] Or, *that returneth not*
A.V. * Heb. *cut off into corners*, or, *that have the corners* of their hair *polled.* † Heb. *by the hand of Jeremiah.*
‡ Heb. *lift up.* § Heb. *place to lie down in.* ‖ Or, *destroyer.*

return in vain. 10 [a]And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD. 11 [d]Because ye [are glad, were] because ye [rejoice, rejoiced], O ye [that plunder, destroyers of] mine heritage, because ye are wanton as an heifer [1]that treadeth out *the corn*, grown [*]fat as the heifer at grass, and neigh as strong horses; 12 your mother shall be sore [ashamed, confounded]; she that bare you shall be [confounded: ashamed:] behold, [she shall be the hindermost, hindermost of the nations, of the nations *shall be*] a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert. 13 [h]Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: [k]every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, [k]and hiss at all her plagues. 14 [i][Set, Put] yourselves in array against Babylon round [about, about:] [n]all ye that bend the [bow; bow,] shoot at her, spare no arrows: [p]for she hath sinned against the LORD. 15 [q]Shout against her round [about; about:] [t]she hath [2]submitted herself; [given her hand:] her [bulwarks, foundations] are fallen, [u]her walls are thrown down: for [w]it is the vengeance of the [LORD; LORD:] take vengeance upon her; [y]as she hath done, do unto her. 16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the [‡]sickle in the time of harvest: [z]for fear of the oppressing sword [bb]they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 [c]Israel is a scattered sheep; [d]the lions have driven him away: [e]first the king of Assyria [f]hath devoured him; and last this [h]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon [j]hath broken his bones. 18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of [Israel; Israel:] Behold, [l]I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, [m]as I have punished the king of Assyria. 19 [b]And I will bring Israel again to his [3]pasture, habitation, and [b]he shall feed on [c]Carmel and [c]Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon the hills of [mount] Ephraim and [in] [c]Gilead. 20 In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, [e]the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for [f]I will pardon them whom I leave as a remnant. [reserve.]

21 Go up against the land [§]of [4]Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants [i]of [5]‖Pekod: [slay, waste] [j]and [6]utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee. 22 [m]A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction. 23 [o]How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! [r]how is Babylon [s]become a desolation among the nations! 24 [v]I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and [x]thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD. 25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth [a]the weapons of his indignation: for [the Lord, the this *is* the] LORD of hosts, hath a work *to do* [work of the Lord GOD of hosts] in the land of the Chaldeans. 26 Come against her [7]**from the utmost border, open her [8]storehouses: [††g]cast her up as heaps, and [9]destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left. 27 Slay all [i]her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, [k]the time of their visitation. 28 The voice of them that [n]flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, [o]to declare in Zion the vengeance

[a] Cp. ch. 25. 12.
[b] Ezek. 34. 13, 14.
[c] Mic. 7. 14.
[d] Cp. Lam. 1. 21.
[e] Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
[f] Isai. 33. 24. See ch. 31. 34.
[g] ch. 51. 43.
[h] ver. 39.
[i] ver. 27 (for mg.).
[j] ver. 26. Cp. ch. 51. 3.
[k] See ch. 18. 16.
[l] ver. 9. ch. 51. 11. Isai. 21. 2.
[m] ch. 51. 54.
[n] ver. 29. Cp. ch. 51. 3.
[o] Isai. 14. 6.
[p] Cp. ver. 7.
[q] Cp. Josh. 6. 16.
[r] Cp. Rev. 18. 19, 21.
[s] ver. 3, 13.
[t] 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg. for mg.).
[u] ch. 51. 58.
[v] Cp. Ps. 141. 9.
[w] ch. 46. 10 & 51. 6, 11.
[x] Cp. ch. 51. 31 & Dan. 5. 30.
[y] ver. 29. ch. 51. 56.
[z] ch. 46. 16.
[a] Isai. 13. 5.
[bb] Cp. ch. 51. 9. See Isai. 13. 14.
[c] See ver. 6.
[d] ch. 2. 15 & 4. 7. Isai. 5. 29.
[e] 2 Kin. 17. 6 & 18. 13.
[f] ch. 51. 34.
[g] Cp. Neh. 4. 2.
[h] 2 Kin. 24. 10, 14. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—11.
[i] Cp. Ps. 22. 12 & Isai. 34. 7, 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 51. 34.
[k] ch. 46. 21.
[l] Isai. 10. 12 & 24. 21. Cp. Ps. 76. 12.
[m] Isai. 14. 24, 25.
[n] Cp. ver. 8.
[o] ch. 51. 10. Ps. 64. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *at grass* [2] Heb. *given her hand.* [3] Or, *fold* [4] That is, *Double rebellion.* [5] That is, *Visitation.* [6] Heb. *devote.* [7] Or, *from every quarter* [8] Or, *granaries* [9] Heb. *devote her.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *big*, or, *corpulent.* [†] Or, *neigh as steeds.* [‡] Or, *scythe.* [§] Or, *of the rebels.* [‖] Or, *Visitation.*
[**] Heb. *from the end.* [††] Or, *tread her.*

of the LORD our God, the vengeance of [b]his temple. 29 [c]Call together [1]the archers against Babylon, all them that ye bend the bow; camp against her it round about; let none thereof escape: [f]recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been [i]proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel. 30 [j]Therefore shall her young men fall in her the streets, and all her men of war shall be brought to silence cut off in that day, saith the LORD. 31 Behold, I am against thee, [2]O [i]thou proud one, *most proud, saith the Lord, the LORD God of hosts: [l]for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee. 32 [i]And [3]* the proud one most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: [o]and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all that are round about him.

33 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; [p]The children of Israel and the children of Judah are *were* oppressed together: and all that took them captives hold held them fast; [q]they refuse refused to let them go. 34 [r]Their redeemer Redeemer is strong; [s]the LORD of hosts is his name: [t]he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the earth, land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. 35 A sword is upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon [v]her princes, and upon her [w]wise men. 36 A sword is upon [x]the [4]boasters, †liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her [y]mighty men, men; and they shall be dismayed. 37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all [a]the mingled people that are in the midst of her, her; and [a]they shall become as women: [d]a sword is upon her treasures, treasures; and they shall be robbed. 38 [e]A drought is upon her waters, waters; and they shall be dried up: [g]for it is a the land of graven images, and they are mad upon *their* [5]idols. 39 [h]Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the [6]wolves wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the ostriches owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. 40 [k]As when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the LORD; [m]so shall no man dwell abide there, neither shall any son of man sojourn dwell therein. 41 [n]Behold, a people cometh shall come from the north; north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be stirred raised up from the uttermost parts coasts of the earth. 42 They lay shall hold on the bow and spear; the lance: they are cruel, and have no mercy; will not shew mercy: their voice roareth shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses; horses, every one set put in array, as like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon. 43 The king of Babylon hath heard the fame report of them, and his hands wax waxed feeble: anguish hath taken took hold of him, *and* pangs as of a woman in travail. 44 [u]Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the pride swelling of Jordan against unto the strong habitation habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make them make them suddenly run away from her; her: and whoso is chosen, him will I who *is* a chosen *man, that* I may appoint over her; her: for who is like me? and who will ‡appoint me a the time? and who is the that shepherd [z]that will stand before me? 45 Therefore hear ye [b]the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken

[a] ch. 51. 30.
[b] Cp. ch. 51. 11 & 52. 13 & Dan. 5. 3, 23.
[c] Cp. ver. 14 & Job 16. 13.
[d] Cp. Isai. 45. 3.
[e] Isai. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 51. 36.
[f] ch. 25. 14.
[g] ver. 2. ch. 51. 47, 52.
[h] Isai. 13. 21, 22.
[i] Isai. 47. 10.
[j] ch. 49. 26.
[k] Gen. 19. 25. See Isai. 13. 19.
[l] ver. 27. ch. 49. 8.
[m] ch. 51. 43.
[n] For ver. 41—43, see ch. 6. 22—24.
[o] See ch. 17. 27.
[p] Cp. ver. 17.
[q] Cp. Isai. 14. 17.
[r] See Isai. 43. 14.
[s] See ch. 10. 16.
[t] ch. 51. 36. Isai. 51. 22.
[u] For ver. 44—46, see ch. 49. 19—21.
[v] ch. 51. 57. Dan. 5. 30.
[w] Dan. 4. 6.
[x] Isai. 44. 25 (mg.).
[y] ch. 51. 57.
[z] Job 41. 10.
[a] See ch. 25. 20.
[b] ch. 51. 11, 12, 29. Isai. 14. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *many*
[2] Heb. *O Pride.*
[3] Heb. *Pride.*
[4] Heb. *boastings.*
[5] Heb. *terrors.*
[6] Heb. *howling creatures.*
A.V. * Heb. *pride.* † Or, *chief stays.* Heb. *bars.* ‡ Or, *convent me to plead?*

against Babylon; [a]and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: [b]Surely they shall drag them the least of the away, *even* the little ones of the flock; surely flock shall draw them out: he shall make their habitation desolate with them. 46 [f]At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth trembleth, is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

51 1 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell [k]in 1 Leb-kamai, the *midst of them that rise up against me, [n]a destroying wind, wind; 2 And I and will send unto Babylon 2 strangers, fanners, [p]that shall fan her; her, and they shall empty her land: for [q]in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about. 3 3st Let not Against *him that* bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and let him not against *him that* lift lifteth himself up in his coat of mail: brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; 4 [u]destroy ye utterly all her host. 4 And they shall fall down slain Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, [w]and *they that are* thrust through in her streets. 5 [x]For Israel is *hath* not not *been* forsaken, nor Judah, Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land is full of guilt was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel. 6 [a]Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and save deliver every man his life; soul: [c]be not cut off in her iniquity: iniquity; [e]for it this is the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence. 7 Babylon hath been [f]a golden cup in the LORD's hand, [g]that made all the earth drunken: [h]the nations have drunk drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad. 8 [i]Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: [j]howl for her; [k]take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. 9 We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: [c]forsake her, and [d]let us go every one into his own country: for [e]her judgement judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies. 10 [g]The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: [h]come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God. 11 [i]Make 5sharp †bright the arrows; 6hold firm gather the 7shields: [j]the LORD hath stirred raised up the spirit of the kings of [l]the Medes; because Medes: for [m]his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; it: [o]for because it is the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of [o]his temple. 12 [r]Set up a the standard against upon the walls of Babylon, [s]make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ‡ambushes: [m]for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake concerning against the inhabitants of Babylon. 13 [v]O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy 8covetousness. 14 [y]The LORD of hosts hath sworn §by himself, *saying,* Surely I will fill thee with men, [z]as with the cankerworm, caterpillers; [b]and they shall ‖lift up a shout against thee.

15 [d]He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and by his understanding hath he stretched hath stretched out the heaven by his out the heavens: 16 when understanding. When he uttereth his voice, there is a **tumult multitude of waters in the heavens, heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; earth: he maketh lightnings for the with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasuries. treasures. 17 Every man ††is

[a] ch. 50. 11, 12, 29. Isai. 14. 24.
[b] ch. 49. 20.
[c] ver. 6, 45. ch. 50. 8.
[d] Cp. ch. 50. 16. See Isai. 13. 14.
[e] Rev. 18. 5.
[f] See ch. 49. 21.
[g] Ps. 37. 6. Cp. ch. 23. 6.
[h] ch. 50. 23.
[i] ch. 46. 4.
[j] See Isai. 13. 17.
[k] Cp. Lam. 3. 62 (for mg.).
[l] 2 Kin. 17. 6. Dan. 5. 31.
[m] Cp. ch. 50. 45.
[n] Cp. ch. 4. 11 & Isai. 21. 1.
[o] ch. 50. 28.
[p] Cp. Matt. 3. 12. See ch. 15. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 2. 28.
[r] ver. 27. ch. 50. 2. Cp. Isai. 13. 2.
[s] Cp. Isai. 21. 5 & Nah. 2. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 50. 14, 29.
[u] Cp. ch. 50. 21.
[v] Rev. 17. 1, 15. Cp. ver. 36.
[w] ch. 49. 26.
[x] See Isai. 54. 5—7.
[y] See ch. 22. 5.
[z] Cp. Ps. 105. 34 & Joel 1. 4 & 2. 25.
[a] ver. 45. ch. 50. 8.
[b] Isai. 16. 9.
[c] Cp. Gen. 19. 15.
[d] For ver. 15—19, see ch. 10. 12—16.
[e] ch. 50. 15.
[f] Cp. Ps. 75. 8 & Rev. 17. 4.
[g] Rev. 14. 8.
[h] See ch. 25. 15, 16.
[i] See Isai. 21. 9.
[j] Isai. 13. 6. Rev. 18. 9, 11, 19. Cp. ch. 48. 20.
[k] Cp. ch. 46. 11.

R.V. 1 That is, *The heart of them that rise up against me.* According to ancient tradition, a cypher for *Casdim*, that is, Chaldea. 2 Or, *fanners* 3 Or, as otherwise read, *Against* him that *bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against* him that *lifteth himself up &c.* 4 Heb. *devote ye all &c.* 5 Or, *bright* Heb. *clean.* 6 Heb. *fill.* 7 Or, *suits of armour* 8 Or, *dishonest gain*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Heb. *pure.* ‡ Heb. *liers in wait.* § Heb. *by his soul.* ‖ Heb. *utter.* ** Or, *noise.* †† Or, *is more brutish than to know.*

become brutish *and is* by *his* without knowledge; every goldsmith founder is put to shame confounded by his the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.
18 They are vanity, a the work of delusion errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.
19 The portion of Jacob is not like these them; for he is the former of all things things: and *Israel* is the tribe rod of his inheritance: the LORD of hosts is his name.

20 [k]Thou art my [1]battle axe and weapons of war: and for *with thee will I [n]break in pieces the nations; nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms; 21 and with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and him that rideth therein. his rider; 22 and with thee With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces [o]the old man and the youth young; and with thee will I break in pieces [s]the young man and the maid; 23 and I with thee will I break in pieces will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke *of oxen*; and with thee will I break in pieces [2y]governors captains and deputies. rulers.
24 [z]And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

25 Behold, I am against thee, [b]O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, [c]and will make thee a burnt mountain. 26 And they shall not take of thee [h]a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be [†a]desolate for ever, saith the LORD.
27 [b]Set ye up a standard in the land, [c]blow the trumpet among the nations, [3d]prepare [e]the nations against her, call together against her [f]the kingdoms of [g]Ararat, Minni, and [h]Ashkenaz; Ashchenaz; appoint a [i]marshal captain against her; [j]cause the horses to come up as the rough cankerworm. caterpillers. 28 [3d]Prepare against her [e]the nations, nations with the kings of [l]the Medes, [m]the governors captains thereof, [m]and all the deputies rulers thereof, and all the [o]land of his dominion. 29 [p]And the land trembleth shall tremble and is in pain: sorrow: [q]for the every purposes of the LORD against Babylon shall be performed do stand, against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation, desolation without an inhabitant. 30 The mighty men of Babylon have forborne forborn to fight, they remain have remained in their strong holds; holds: their might hath failed; [r]they are become became as women: [t]her dwelling they have burned her dwellingplaces places are set on fire; [u]her bars are broken. 31 One [v]post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken [w]on every quarter: at *one* end, 32 and that the [4]passages are [z]surprised, stopped, and the [5]reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel: Israel; [a]The daughter of Babylon is like [a]a threshing-floor at the threshingfloor, ‡*it is* time when it is trodden to thresh her: yet a little while, and [c]the time of harvest shall come for her. her harvest shall come. 34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon [d]hath devoured [6]me, he hath crushed [6]me, he hath made [6]me an empty vessel, [f]he hath swallowed [6]me up like [g]a dragon, he hath filled his maw belly with my

a ver. 62. ch. 25. 12.
b See ver. 12.
c See ch. 4. 5.
d See ch. 6. 4.
e See ch. 25. 14.
f Cp. ch. 50. 41.
g Gen. 8. 4. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
h Gen. 10. 3. 1 Chr. 1. 6.
i Nah. 3. 17.
j See ver. 14.
k Cp. ch. 50. 23 & Ezek. 9. 2 (mg.).
l See ver. 11.
m ver. 23, 57.
n Cp. Dan. 7. 7, 19, 23.
o Cp. ch. 34. 1.
p See ch. 8. 16.
q ch. 50. 45.
r ch. 50. 37. Cp. Isai. 19. 16.
s 2 Chr. 36. 17. Cp. Isai. 13. 16, 18.
t Isai. 47. 14.
u Lam. 2. 9. Nah. 3. 13.
v Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 6.
w ch. 50. 26 (mg.).
x ver. 41.
y ver. 28, 57.
z ch. 50. 15, 29. Cp. Ps. 137. 8.
a 2 Esd. 4. 30. See Isai. 21. 10.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 13 (mg.).
c Cp. Isai. 17. 5 & Joel 3. 13 & Rev. 14. 15.
d ch. 50. 17.
e Rev. 8. 8. Cp. Rev. 18. 8, 9.
f ver. 44.
g Ps. 74. 13.
h Cp. Ps. 118. 22 & Isai. 28. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *maul* [2] Or, *lieutenants* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* [4] Or, *fords* [5] Or, *marshes* Heb. *pools*
[6] Another reading is, *us.*
A.V. * Or, *in thee, or, by thee.* † Heb. *everlasting desolations.* ‡ Or, *in the time that he thresheth her.*

delicates; he hath cast [1]me out.
35 [2]**The violence done to me and to my †flesh be upon Babylon, shall the [3]‡inhabitant of Zion say; and, My blood be and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say. 36 Therefore thus saith the LORD; LORD; Behold, [c]I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and [e]I will dry up her sea, and [g]make her fountain springs dry. 37 And Babylon shall become [h]heaps, [i]a dwelling place dwellingplace for jackals, dragons, [k]an astonishment, [k]and an hissing, without an inhabitant. 38 [l]They shall roar together [m]like young lions; lions: they shall growl §yell as lions' whelps. 39 [n]When they are heated, [o]I In their heat will make their feast, feasts, and [o]I will [p]make them drunken, that they may rejoice, [p]and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD. 40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he-goats. he goats. 41 How is [s]Sheshach taken! and how is [t]the praise of the whole earth [v]surprised! how is Babylon become [4]a desolation an astonishment among the nations! 42 [x]The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the [5]multitude of the waves thereof. 43 Her cities are become [4]a desolation, [y]a dry land, and a desert, wilderness, [a]a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby. 44 And I will [6]do judgement upon punish [c]Bel in Babylon, and [e]I will bring forth out of his mouth [f]that which he hath swallowed up; up: and [g]the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, [i]the wall of Babylon shall fall.

45 [j]My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and save yourselves deliver ye every man his soul from [k]the fierce anger of the LORD. 46 And let not ‖lest

[a] Cp. Isai. 37. 7.
[b] Matt. 24. 6, 7.
[c] ch. 50. 34.
[d] Cp. ch. 50. 2.
[e] Isai. 44. 27. Cp. ch. 50. 38.
[f] Cp. ch. 50. 12.
[g] Cp. ver. 13.
[h] Isai. 25. 2.
[i] Isai. 13. 22.
[j] Cp. Rev. 18. 20. See Isai. 44. 23.
[k] See ch. 18. 16.
[l] Cp. Amos 3. 4.
[m] Nah. 2. 11, 12.
[n] ch. 50. 3.
[o] Cp. Isai. 21. 5.
[p] ver. 57.
[q] Cp. ver. 24.
[r] Cp. ch. 44. 28.
[s] ch. 25. 26.
[t] Cp. Isai. 13. 19.
[u] ch. 7. 19. Ps. 44. 15, 16.
[v] ver. 32.
[w] Lam. 1. 10.
[x] Cp. ver. 55 & Isai. 8. 7, 8.
[y] ch. 50. 12. [z] Job 24. 12. Ezek. 26. 15.
[a] ch. 50. 40.
[b] Cp. ver. 25. See Isai. 14. 13.
[c] ch. 50. 2. See Isai. 46. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 49. 16.
[e] ver. 34. Cp. Ezra 1. 7, 8.
[f] ver. 34.
[g] Cp. ch. 31. 12 & Isai. 2. 2.
[h] ch. 50. 22.
[i] ver. 58.
[j] See ver. 6.
[k] See ch. 12. 13.
[l] Cp. ver. 42. See ch. 5. 22.

your heart faint, neither fear ye and ye fear for [a]the rumour that shall be heard in the land; [b]for a rumour shall a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year *shall come* a rumour, and violence in the land, [b]ruler against ruler. 47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that [d]I will **do judgement judgment upon the graven images of Babylon, Babylon: [f]and her whole land shall be ashamed; confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her. 48 [j]Then the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for joy over Babylon; Babylon: [n]for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD. 49 [7]††As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, [q]so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all ‡‡the §land. earth. 50 [r]Ye that have escaped the sword, go ye, away, stand not still; still: remember the LORD from afar, afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind. 51 [u]We are ashamed, confounded, because we have heard reproach; reproach: [v]confusion shame hath covered our faces: [w]for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that [d]I will do judgement judgment upon her graven images; images: [z]and through all her land the wounded shall groan. 53 Though Babylon should [b]mount up to heaven, and though she should [d]fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD. 54 [h]The A sound of a cry *cometh* from Babylon, and [i]of great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans! Chaldeans: 55 for Because the LORD spoileth hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyeth destroyed out of her the great voice; and their when her waves do roar like many great waters, the a noise of their voice is

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *us.* [2] Heb. *My wrong and my flesh.* [3] Heb. *inhabitress.* [4] Or, *an astonishment* [5] Or, *tumult* [6] Heb. *visit upon.* [7] Or, *Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and at &c.* [8] Or, *earth*
A.V. * Heb. *my violence.* † Or, *remainder.* ‡ Heb. *inhabitress.* § Or, *shake themselves.* ‖ Or, *let not.*
** Heb. *visit upon.* †† Or, *Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Babylon, &c.* ‡‡ Or, *the country.*

uttered: 56 for Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, their bows are broken in pieces : every one of their bows is broken : [b]for the LORD is a God of recompences, he recompences shall surely requite. 57 And [d]I will make drunk her princes princes, and her wise men, [e]her governors captains, and her deputies, rulers, and her mighty men; men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith [f]the King, whose name is the LORD of hosts. 58 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; hosts: [1*]The broad [h]walls of Babylon shall be utterly [2]overthrown, †broken, [i]and her high gates shall be burned with fire; [j]and the peoples people shall labour for vanity, in vain, and the nations folk in the fire; fire, [k]and they shall be weary.

59 The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah [m]the son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, Maaseiah, when he went ‡with Zedekiah the king of Judah to into Babylon [n]in the fourth year of his reign. Now And *this* Seraiah was [3]chief chamberlain. a §quiet prince. 60 And So [o]Jeremiah wrote in [4]a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, even [p]all these words that are written concerning against Babylon. 61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, [5]and then shalt see that thou see, and shalt read all these words words; 62 and Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken concerning against this place, to cut it off, [q]that none shall dwell therein, remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be ‖[r]desolate for ever. 63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, [s]that thou shalt [t]bind a stone to it, [t]and cast it into the midst of Euphrates: 64 and thou shalt say, [t]Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise again because of from the evil that I will bring [6]upon her: [a]and they shall be weary.

Thus far are the words of Jeremiah.

52 1 [c]Zedekiah was one and twenty years old when he **began to reign; reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: Jerusalem. and And his mother's name was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight eyes of the LORD, [g]according to all that Jehoiakim had done. 3 For through the anger of the LORD did it come it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until till he had cast them out from his presence: and presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon. 4 [l]And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and encamped pitched against it; it, and they built forts against it round about. 5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. 6 In And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. 7 Then a breach the city was made in the city, broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans were against by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the Arabah. plain. 8 But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in

[a] ver. 58.
[b] ch. 50. 15. Isai. 59. 18.
[c] For ver. 1—27, see 2 Kin. 24. 18—25. 21.
[d] ver. 39
[e] ver. 23, 28.
[f] See ch. 46. 18.
[g] 2 Kin. 23. 37. See ch. 22. 13—17.
[h] ver. 44. ch. 50. 15.
[i] Cp. Isai. 45. 2.
[j] Hab. 2. 13.
[k] ver. 64.
[l] For ver. 4—16, see ch. 39. 1—10.
[m] Cp. ch. 32. 12 & Baruch 1. 1.
[n] Cp. ch. 28. 1.
[o] Cp. ch. 36. 2.
[p] See ver. 1—58 & ch. 50. 1—46.
[q] ch. 50. 3.
[r] ver. 26.
[s] Cp. ch. 19. 10, 11.
[t] Cp. Rev. 18. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *The walls of broad Babylon shall see, and read...then shall thou say &c.* [2] Or, *made bare* [3] Or, *quartermaster* [4] Or, *one book* [5] Or, *and* [6] Or, *upon her. And they shall be weary: thus far &c.*
A.V. * Or, *The walls of broad Babylon.* † Or, *made naked.* ‡ Or, *on the behalf of.* § Or, *prince of Menucha,* or, *chief chamberlain.* ‖ Heb. *desolations.* ** Heb. *reigned.*

the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him. 9 Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; and where he [1]gave judgement upon him. 10 And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in [d]Riblah. 11 [c]And Then he *put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in †chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in ‡prison [e]till the day of his death.

12 Now in [i]the fifth month, in [j]the tenth day of the month, which was [k]the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadrezzar, king of Babylon, came Nebuzaradan [l]the §captain of the guard, which [m]stood before ‖served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem: Jerusalem, 13 and he burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, even [2]every great house, and all the houses of the great *men*, burned he with fire. fire: 14 And all the army of the Chaldeans, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about. 15 Then Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the poorest sort *certain* of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that were left remained in the city, and [p]those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the residue rest of the [3]multitude. 16 But Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left of the poorest *certain* of the poor of the land to be for vinedressers and for husbandmen. 17 And Also the [s]pillars of brass that were in the house of the LORD, and the bases bases, and the [u]brasen sea that were *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldeans break in pieces, brake, and [a]carried all the brass of them to Babylon. 18 [b]The pots caldrons also, and the **shovels, and the snuffers, and the basons, ††bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. 19 [c]And the cups, basons, and the ‡‡firepans, and the basons, bowls, and the pots, caldrons, and [f]the candlesticks, and [g]the spoons, [g]and the bowls; cups; that which was of gold, gold, in gold, and that which was of silver, silver in silver, took the captain of the guard took away. 20 The two pillars, the one sea, and [h]the twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Solomon had made for in the house of the LORD: §§the brass of all these vessels was without weight. 21 And as for *concerning* the pillars, the height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits; and [n]a line *fillet* of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow. 22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of the one chapiter was [o]five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiter chapiters round about, all of brass: and the brass. The second pillar also had like unto these, and the pomegranates and pomegranates. *were* like unto these. 23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates [4]on the sides; a side; *and* all the pomegranates were an hundred upon the network upon the network *were* an hundred round about. 24 And the captain of the guard took [q]Seraiah the chief priest, and [r]Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the [5]†door: 25 and He took also out of the city he took an [6]officer that an eunuch, which had the was set over charge of the men of war; and [t]seven men of them that ‡were saw near the king's face, person, which

[a] See ch. 27. 22.
[b] 2 Kin. 25. 14.
[c] 1 Kin. 7. 50. 2 Kin. 25. 15.
[d] ver. 26, 27.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 12. 13.
[f] 1 Kin. 7. 49.
[g] Ex. 25. 29 & 37. 16.
[h] 1 Kin. 7. 25, 44.
[i] ch. 1. 3.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[k] Cp. ver. 29.
[l] Cp. Gen. 37. 36 & mg.
[m] ch. 40. 10.
[n] 1 Kin. 7. 15.
[o] 1 Kin. 7. 16. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 17.
[p] See ch. 37. 13.
[q] Cp. 1 Chr. 6. 14, 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 29. 25.
[s] ch. 27. 19. See 2 Chr. 4. 12—15.
[t] Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
[u] 2 Chr. 4. 2, 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *spake judgements with him.* [2] Or, *every great man's house* [3] Or, *artificers* [4] Or, *on the outside* Heb. *towards the four winds.* [5] Heb. *threshold.* [6] Or, *eunuch*

A.V. * Heb. *blinded.* † Or, *fetters.* ‡ Heb. *house of the wards.* § Or, *chief marshal.* Heb. *chief of the executioners*, or, *slaughtermen.* And so ver. 14, &c. ‖ Heb. *stood before.* ** Or, *instruments to remove the ashes.* †† Or, *basons.* ‡‡ Or, *censers.* §§ Heb. *their brass.* ¶ Heb. *thread.* † Heb. *threshold.* ‡ Heb. *saw the face of the king.*

found in the city; and [a] the scribe of the captain of *principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city. 26 And So Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to [c] Riblah. 27 And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death at in [c] Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land. 28 This is the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: [e] in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty: 29 [g] in the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two †persons: 30 in the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar Nebuzaradan Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 [b] And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon, Babylon in the *first* year of his reign, reign lifted up the head of [d] Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison; prison, 32 and he spake ‡kindly to unto him, and set his throne above the throne of [f] the kings that were with him in Babylon. Babylon, 33 And he changed his prison garments, garments: and he did eat bread before him continually continually eat bread before him all the days of his life. 34 And for [h] his allowance, diet, there was a continual allowance diet given him of the king of Babylon, §every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

[a] Cp. 1 Mac. 5. 42.
[b] For ver. 31—34, see 2 Kin. 25. 27—30.
[c] ver. 9, 10.
[d] ch. 37. 1. See ch. 22. 24—30.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14.
[f] Cp. ch. 27. 3.
[g] Cp. ver. 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 40. 5 (mg.).

THE LAMENTATIONS
OF JEREMIAH.

I 1 [a] How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people!
How is she become as [c] a widow!
She that was great among the nations, *and* [e] princess among the provinces,
How is she become [h] tributary!
2 [i] She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks; cheeks:
[j] Among all her lovers she hath [l] none to comfort her:
[b] All her friends have dealt treacherously with her,
They are become her enemies.
3 [d] Judah is gone into [1] captivity because of affliction, and ‖ because of great servitude; servitude:
[f] She dwelleth among the heathen, [g] she findeth no rest:
All her persecutors overtook her within between the straits.
4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to [k] the [2] solemn assembly; feasts:

[a] Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
[b] See Ezek. 23. 22—26.
[c] Cp. Jer. 15. 8.
[d] Jer. 52. 27.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 16 & Ezra 4. 20 & Eccles. 2. 8.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 9 & Deut. 28. 64, 65.
[g] Jer. 45. 3.
[h] Isai. 31. 8.
[i] Ps. 6. 6. Jer. 9. 1 & 13. 17.
[j] ver. 19. Jer. 22. 22 & 30. 14.
[k] See ch. 2. 6.
[l] ver. 9, 16, 17, 21. Eccles. 4. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *exile* [2] Or, *appointed feast*
A.V. * Or, *scribe of the captain of the host.* † Heb. *souls.* ‡ Heb. *good things with him.* § Heb. *the matter of the day in his day.* ‖ Heb. *for the greatness of servitude.*

[a]All her gates are desolate, desolate: her priests do [c]sigh: sigh,
Her virgins are afflicted, and she herself is in bitterness.
5 [d]Her adversaries are become the head, chief, her [f]enemies prosper;
For [g]the LORD hath afflicted her [h]for the multitude of her transgressions:
[k]Her young children are gone into captivity before the adversary. enemy.
6 And from the daughter of Zion all her [1]majesty beauty is departed:
Her princes are become like harts [o]that find no pasture,
And they are gone without strength before the pursuer.
7 Jerusalem remembereth remembered in the days of her affliction and of her [2]miseries
[s]All her *pleasant things that were from she had in [t]the days of old: old,
When her people fell into the hand of the adversary, enemy, and none did help her, her:
The adversaries saw her, [w]they and did mock at her [3]desolations. sabbaths.
8 [x]Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she [4]† is become as an unclean thing. removed
All that honoured her despise her, [a]because they have seen her nakedness:
Yea, she [i]sigheth, and turneth backward.
9 Her filthiness was [b]in her skirts; is
[c]she remembered remembereth not her latter last end;
Therefore is she come she came down wonderfully; wonderfully: [d]she hath had no comforter: comforter.
Behold, O LORD, my affliction: affliction: for the enemy hath [e]magnified himself.
10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her *[l]pleasant things:

a Jer. 14. 2.
b Ps. 79. 1. Jer. 51. 51.
c ver. 8, 11, 21, 22.
d Cp. Deut. 28. 13, 44 & Jer. 13. 21.
e Cp. Deut. 23. 3 & Neh. 13. 1.
f Jer. 12. 1.
g ver. 12. ch. 3. 33.
h Jer. 30. 14, 15. Dan. 9. 16.
i ver. 4, 21, 22.
j ch. 2. 12 & 4. 4. Cp. Jer. 38. 9 & 52. 6.
k 2 Chr. 36. 17, 20. See Jer. 52. 28—30.
l ver. 7.
m ver. 19.
n Job 21. 29. Ps. 80. 12.
o Cp. Jer. 14. 6.
p Cp. Dan. 9. 12.
q ver. 5.
r See Jer. 12. 13.
s ver. 10, 11.
t ch. 2. 17. Jer. 46. 26.
u Ps. 102. 3.
v Ps. 9. 15. Ezek. 12. 13 & 17. 20.
w Obad. 12, 13. Cp. Ps. 119. 51.
x Cp. Zech. 13. 1.
y ch. 3. 11. See Jer. 3. 18.
z Deut. 28. 48.
a Cp. Ezek. 16. 37.
b Cp. Jer. 13. 22.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 29 & Isai. 47. 7 & Ecclus. 7. 36.
d ver. 2.
e Jer. 48. 26.
f Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.

For she hath seen that [b]the heathen are entered into her sanctuary,
Concerning whom thou didst command that [e]they should not enter into thy congregation.
11 All her people [i]sigh, [j]they seek bread;
They have given their [l]pleasant things for [m]meat [‡]to refresh relieve the soul:
See, O LORD, and behold consider; for I am become vile.
12 §Is it nothing to you, all [n]ye that ‖pass by?
[p]Behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me,
[5]Wherewith [q]the LORD hath afflicted *me* in [r]the day of his fierce anger.
13 From on high above hath he [u]sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them:
[v]He hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back; back:
[y]He hath made me desolate and faint all the day.
14 [z]The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand; hand:
They are knit together, they are wreathed, *and* come up upon my neck; neck: he hath made my strength to [6]fail: fall,
The Lord hath delivered me into their hands, [7]against whom *from whom* I am not able to stand. rise up.
15 The Lord hath set at nought trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me; me:
He hath called [a]a solemn an assembly against me to crush my young men:
[f]The Lord hath trodden as in **the a winepress the virgin daughter of virgin, the daughter of Judah, *as* in a Judah. winepress.

R.V. [1] Or, *beauty* [2] Or, *wanderings* [3] Heb. *ceasings.* [4] Or, *is removed* [5] Or, *Whom the LORD hath afflicted* [6] Heb. *stumble.* [7] Or, *from whom I am not able to rise up*
A.V. * Or, *desirable.* † Heb. *is become a removing*, or, *wandering.* ‡ Or, *to make the soul to come again.* § Or, It is *nothing.* ‖ Heb. *pass by the way?* ** Or, *the winepress of the virgin, &c.*

16 For these things [a]I weep;
mine eye, mine eye runneth
down with water; water,
Because [d]the comforter that
should [e]refresh *relieve my soul is far
from me:
My children are desolate, be-
cause the enemy hath pre-
vailed.

17 [h]Zion spreadeth forth her
hands; hands, *and*
[d]there is none to
comfort her; her:
The LORD hath commanded
concerning Jacob, that they his
that are round about him should be his adversaries *should be* round about adversaries.
him
Jerusalem is among them as an as a menstruous woman
unclean thing.
among them.

18 [m]The LORD is righteous; [n]for
I have rebelled against his
†commandment:
Hear, I pray you, all ye peoples, people,
and behold my sorrow:
[r]My virgins and my young
men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for [s]my lovers, *but*
they deceived me:
My priests and mine elders
gave up the ghost in the
city,
While [x]they sought them their meat
to refresh relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in
distress; distress:
[z]my bowels are trou-
bled;
Mine heart is turned within
me; for I have grievously
rebelled:
[c]Abroad the sword bereaveth,
at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that [f]I sigh; sigh:
[d]there is none to comfort
me; me:
All mine enemies have heard
of my trouble; [ff]they are
glad that thou hast done it:
Thou wilt bring the day that
thou hast ‡proclaimed, ‡called, [ff]and they
shall be like unto me.

22 [b]Let all their wickedness come
before thee;
And do unto them, as [c]thou
hast done unto me for all
my transgressions:
For [f]my sighs are many, and
[g]my heart is faint.

2 1 How hath the Lord covered
the daughter of Zion [i]with
a cloud in his anger! anger,
[j]He hath *and* cast down from heaven
unto the earth the beauty
of Israel,
And hath not remembered remembered not [k]his foot-
stool in the day of his anger. anger!

2 The Lord [l]hath swallowed up
all the habitations of Jacob,
[o]and hath not pitied; pitied:
[p]He hath thrown down in his
wrath the strong holds of
the daughter of Judah;
He hath §brought them [q]down
to the ground:
[q]He hath profaned polluted the kingdom
[t]and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in *his* [u]fierce
anger [1]all [v]the horn of Israel; Israel:
[w]He hath drawn back his right
hand from before the enemy: enemy,
And [y]he hath burned up burned against Jacob like
a flaming fire, which de-
voureth round about.

4 [a]He hath bent his bow like an
enemy, enemy:
he hath stood with his
right hand [b]as an adversary,
And hath slain slew ‖all that were
pleasant to the eye: eye
[2]In the tent tabernacle of the daughter
of Zion Zion: he hath poured out
his fury like fire.

5 [b']The Lord is become was as an enemy, enemy:
[l]he hath swallowed up Israel; Israel,
[e]He hath swallowed up all her
palaces, palaces:
he hath destroyed his
strong holds: holds,
And he hath multiplied increased in the
daughter of Judah [g]mourn-
ing and lamentation.

a See Jer. 13. 17.
b Ps. 109. 14, 15.
c ver. 12. ch. 2. 20.
d ver. 2, 21.
e Cp. ver. 11.
f ver. 4, 8, 11.
g See Jer. 8. 18.
h Isai. 1. 15. Jer. 4. 31.
i Cp. ch. 3. 44.
j Cp. Matt. 11. 23. See Isai. 14. 15.
k 1 Chr. 28. 2.
l ver. 16. Cp. Ps. 35. 25 & 56. 2 & Ezek. 36. 3.
m See Jer. 12. 1.
n 1 Sam. 12. 14, 15.
o ver. 17, 21. ch. 3. 43. Cp. Ezek. 9. 5, 10.
p Ps. 89. 40.
q Ps. 74. 7.
r Cp. Deut. 28. 41.
s See ver. 2.
t Isai. 43. 28.
u See Jer. 12. 13.
v 1 Sam. 2. 1.
w Ps. 74. 11.
x ver. 11.
y Ps. 79. 5 & 89. 46.
z ch. 2. 11. Job 30. 27. Isai. 16. 11.
a ch. 3. 12.
b See Jer. 30. 14.
c Deut. 32. 25. Ezek. 7. 15. See Jer. 15. 2.
d ver. 2, 16, 17.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9.
ff Cp. ch. 4. 21 & Jer. 50. 11.
g Isai. 29. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *every horn* [2] Or, *On*

A.V. * Heb. *bring back.* † Heb. *mouth.* ‡ Or, *proclaimed.* § Heb. *made to touch.* ‖ Heb. *all the desirable of the eye.*

6 And he hath violently taken away [b]his [1*]tabernacle, as if it were of a garden;
He hath destroyed [e]his place of the assembly:
[e]The LORD hath caused the [2]solemn assembly and [g]sabbath to be forgotten in Zion,
And hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.
7 [k]The Lord hath cast off his altar, [l]he hath abhorred his sanctuary,
[m]He hath [†]given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces:
[n]They have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn assembly.
8 [p]The LORD hath purposed to destroy [q]the wall of the daughter of Zion;
[r]He hath stretched out the line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from [3‡]destroying:
[t]But he hath made the rampart and the wall to lament; [t]they languish together.
9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; [x]he hath destroyed [x]and broken her bars:
[z]Her king and her princes are among the nations where the law is not:
[a]Yea, her prophets find no vision from the LORD.
10 The elders of the daughter of Zion [c]sit upon the ground, [d]they keep silence;
[e]They have cast up dust upon their heads; [g]they have girded themselves with sackcloth:
The virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.
11 [a]Mine eyes do fail with tears, [c]my bowels are troubled,
[d]My liver is poured upon the earth, [f]for the [4]destruction of the daughter of my people;
[h]Because the young children and the sucklings [§i]swoon in the streets of the city.
12 They say to their mothers, [j]Where is corn and wine?
[i]When they swoon as the wounded in the streets of the city,
When their soul is poured out into their mothers' bosom.
13 What thing shall I [5]testify unto thee? [o]what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem?
[o]What shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion?
[s]For thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?
14 [u]Thy prophets have seen vain things for thee of vanity and foolishness;
[v]And they have not discovered thine iniquity, to bring again thy captivity;
[u]But have seen for thee [6v]burdens of vanity and [7]causes of banishment.
15 All that pass ‖by clap their hands at thee;
[b]They hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem,
Is this the city that men call
[f]The perfection of beauty,
[f]The joy of the whole earth?
16 [h]All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee:
They hiss and gnash the teeth:
they say, We [i]have swallowed her:

[a] Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 5. 17 & Ps. 6. 7.
[b] Cp. Job 27. 18 (for mg.).
[c] See ch. 1. 20.
[d] Cp. Job 16. 13.
[e] ch. 1. 4. Isai. 1. 13. Zeph. 3. 18.
[f] ch. 3. 48.
[g] Isai. 1. 13.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Jer. 44. 7.
[i] ver. 19. Cp. Isai. 51. 20.
[j] See ch. 1. 11.
[k] Cp. Ps. 89. 38 & 2 Esd. 10. 21.
[l] Cp. Ezek. 24. 21.
[m] Deut. 32. 30.
[n] Ps. 74. 4.
[o] Cp. ch. 1. 12.
[p] Cp. Jer. 5. 10.
[q] ver. 18.
[r] See 2 Kin. 21. 13.
[s] 2 Sam. 5. 20. Cp. Ezek. 26. 3.
[t] Jer. 14. 2.
[u] See Jer. 5. 31.
[v] Cp. Isai. 58. 1.
[w] See Jer. 30. 3.
[x] Jer. 51. 30. Nah. 3. 13.
[y] Cp. Jer. 23. 33, 34.
[z] Cp. Hos. 3. 4.
[a] Ps. 74. 9.
[b] See 2 Chr. 29. 8.
[c] ch. 1. 1 & 3. 28. Isai. 3. 26.
[d] Ezek. 3. 15.
[e] See Josh. 7. 6.
[f] Ps. 48. 2. Ezek. 16. 14.
[g] Jer. 48. 37. Ezek. 7. 18. Amos 8. 10. See Jer. 4. 8.
[h] ch. 3. 46. Cp. Job 16. 9, 10.
[i] See ver. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *booth* Or, *hedge* [2] Or, *appointed feast* [3] Heb. *swallowing up.* [4] Or, *breach* [5] Or, *take to witness for thee* [6] Or, *oracles* [7] Or, *things to draw thee aside*
A.V. * Or, *hedge.* † Heb. *shut up.* ‡ Heb. *swallowing up.* § Or, *faint.* ‖ Heb. *by the way.*

Certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, [b]we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he [had] devised;
He hath [1]fulfilled [d]his word that he [had] commanded [e]in the days of [old]:
[h]He hath thrown down, and [i]hath not pitied:
[j]And he hath caused [thine] enemy to rejoice over thee,
He hath [exalted] the [l]horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the [Lord]:
O [m]wall of the daughter of Zion, [n]let tears run down like a river [o]day and [night]:
[q]Give thyself no [respite]; let not [r]the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, [t]cry out in the [night, at night: in] the beginning of the [watches]:
[w]Pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord:
[x]Lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children,
[a]That faint for hunger [at] the top of every street.

20 [See, Behold,] O LORD, and [behold, consider] to whom [c]thou hast done [thus! this.]
[d]Shall the women eat their fruit, [the *and*] children [that are *dandled] in the hands [long]?
Shall [g]the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 [i]The [youth young] and the old [man] lie on the ground in the [streets; streets:]
[i]My virgins and my young men are fallen by the [sword: sword;]
[m]Thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast [slaughtered, killed,] [n]*and* not pitied.

22 Thou hast [called, called] as in [the day of a solemn] solemn assembly, [day] [q]my terrors [on every side, about,] [round]
[o]And there was none that escaped or remained [so that in the day of the LORD'S anger none escaped nor remained] in the day of the LORD'S anger:
[c]Those that I have [dandled *swaddled] and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

3 1 [f]I am the man that hath seen affliction by the [g]rod of his wrath.
2 He hath led [me me,] and [caused me brought] [k]to walk in darkness [2]and [me *into*] darkness, but [not] [*into*] light.
3 Surely against me [he turneth is he turned; he his hand again and again turneth his hand *against me*] all the day.

4 My flesh and my skin hath he [3]made old; [p]he hath broken my bones.
5 [s]He hath builded against me, and compassed me with [u]gall and [travail. travel.]
6 [v]He hath [made me to dwell set me] in dark places, as [those that have been long *they that be*] dead of [old.]

7 [y]He hath [fenced hedged] me about, that [z]I cannot [go forth; get out:] he hath made my chain heavy.
8 [Yea, Also] [b]when I cry and [call for help, shout,] he shutteth out my prayer.
9 [y]He hath [fenced up inclosed] my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.

10 [f]He [is *was*] unto me as a bear lying in wait, *and* as a lion in secret places.
11 [h]He hath turned aside my ways, and [f]pulled me in [pieces; pieces:] [j]he hath made me desolate.
12 [k]He hath bent his bow, [l]and set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 [p]He hath caused the [4]shafts †arrows] of his quiver to enter into my reins.

a Cp. Jer. 42. 17 & 44. 14.
b Cp. Ps. 35. 21.
c ver. 20.
d See Lev. 26. 14—45 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
e ch. 1. 7. Jer. 46. 26.
f Jer. 20. 18.
g Ps. 2. 9.
h See ver. 2.
i ver. 2, 21.
j Cp. Ps. 38. 16 & 89. 42.
k Isai. 5. 30.
l Cp. ver. 3.
m ver. 8.
n See ver. 11.
o Ps. 32. 4 & 42. 3.
p Ps. 51. 8. Isai. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17.
q Ps. 77. 2.
r Ps. 17. 8.
s Cp. Job 19. 12.
t Ps. 119. 147, 148.
u ver. 19. Deut. 29. 18.
v Ps. 143. 3.
w Ps. 62. 8. Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
x Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
y Job 19. 8.
z Ps. 88. 8.
a See ver. 11, 12.
b Job 19. 7 & 30. 20. Ps. 22. 2.
c ch. 1. 22.
d ch. 4. 10. See Jer. 19. 9.
e ver. 22.
f See Hos. 13. 8.
g Cp. ch. 4. 13.
h Cp. Jer. 18. 15.
i Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17.
j ch. 1. 13.
k ch. 2. 4.
l Cp. Job 16. 12.
m ch. 3. 43.
n ver. 2, 17.
o Cp. ver. 6.
p Job 6. 4. Ps. 38. 2.
q See Jer. 6. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *finished* [2] Or, *without light* [3] Or, *worn out* [4] Heb. *sons.*
A.V. * Or, *swaddled with their hands*) † Heb. *sons.*

14 [a]I am become was a derision to all my people; and [c]their song all the day.

15 [d]He hath filled me with *bitterness, he hath sated me made me drunken with [f]wormwood.

16 [g]He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath [†i]covered me with ashes.

17 And thou hast [1]removed my soul far off from peace: peace: I forgat [‡]prosperity.

18 [m]And I said, My strength is and perished, and mine expectation my hope is perished from the LORD LORD:

19 [r]Remember §Remembering mine affliction and my [2]misery, the [f]wormwood and [r]the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, [t]and is bowed ‖humbled down within in me.

21 This I **recall to my mind, [u]therefore have I hope.

22 [w]*It is of* the LORD'S mercies that we are not consumed, [w]because his compassions fail not.

23 They are new [y]every morning: morning: [z]great is thy faithfulness.

24 [b]The LORD is my portion, saith my soul; [u]therefore will I hope in him.

25 The LORD is good unto them that [d]wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 [f]It is good that a man should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

27 [h]It is good for a man that he bear the yoke [j]in his youth.

28 [3]Let him [k]sit He sitteth alone and keep keepeth silence, because he hath laid borne it upon him.

29 [b]Let him put He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

30 [c]Let him give He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him; let him be him: he is filled full with reproach.

31 [h]For the Lord will not cast off for ever. ever:

32 For But though he [j]cause grief, [k]yet will he have compassion [l]according to the multitude of his mercies.

33 [n]For he doth not afflict [4]willingly, ††willingly nor [o]grieve the children of men.

34 To crush under foot his feet all [q]the prisoners of the earth,

35 [s]To turn aside the right of a man before the face of ‡‡the Most most High,

36 To subvert a man in his cause, [s]the Lord [5]§§approveth not.

37 [v]Who is he that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?

38 [x]Out of the mouth of the Most most High cometh there proceedeth not evil and good?

39 [a]Wherefore doth a living man *complain, [6]a man for the punishment of his sins?

40 Let us search and try our ways, [c]and turn again to the LORD.

41 [e]Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.

42 [g]We have transgressed and [i]have rebelled; rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

43 Thou hast [7]covered with anger anger, and pursued us; persecuted us: [l]thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

[a] See Jer. 20. 7.
[b] Job 42. 6.
[c] ver. 63. Job 30. 9. Ps. 69. 12.
[d] Cp. Isai. 51. 17, 21.
[e] Isai. 50. 6. Matt. 5. 39.
[f] Jer. 9. 15.
[g] Cp. Prov. 20. 17.
[h] Ps. 103. 9.
[i] See Jer. 6. 26.
[j] ch. 1. 5.
[k] Ps. 103. 8.
[l] Ps. 106. 45.
[m] Cp. Ps. 9. 18.
[n] Cp. Heb. 12. 6, 10.
[o] Cp. Heb. 12. 11.
[p] Cp. ch. 1. 9, 11, 20.
[q] Cp. Ps. 107. 10.
[r] ver. 5.
[s] Cp. Hab. 1. 13.
[t] Ps. 42. 6 & 44. 25.
[u] Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 11.
[v] Cp. Ps. 33. 9.
[w] Cp. Jer. 44. 12, 18 & Mal. 3. 6.
[x] Isai. 45. 7. Amos 3. 6.
[y] Job 7. 18.
[z] Ps. 36. 5.
[a] Prov. 19. 3.
[b] Ps. 16. 5 & 73. 26.
[c] Joel 2. 12, 13. [d] Ps. 130. 6. Cp. Isai. 30. 18.
[e] Ps. 25. 1 & 119. 48.
[f] Ps. 130. 5, 7. Mic. 7. 7.
[g] See Dan. 9. 5.
[h] Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
[i] Ps. 78. 17.
[j] Eccles. 7. 23. Cp. Eccles. 12. 1.
[k] ch. 1. 1 & 2. 10. Isai. 3. 26.
[l] ch. 2. 2, 17, 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *cast off his heart.* [2] Or, *wandering* Or, *outcast state* [3] Or, *He sitteth alone &c.* (vv. 28–30) [4] Heb. *from* [5] Heb. *seeth not.* [6] Or, *a man that is in his sins* [7] Or, *covered* thyself
A.V. * Heb. *bitternesses.* † Or, *rolled me in the ashes.* ‡ Heb. *good.* § Or, *Remember.* ‖ Heb. *bowed.* ** Heb. *make to return to my heart.* †† Heb. *from his heart.* ‡‡ Or, *a superior.* §§ Or, *seeth not.* * Or, *murmur.*

44 [a]Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.
45 [c]Thou hast made us *as* the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the peoples. people.

46 [f]All our enemies have opened their mouth wide mouths against us.
47 [g]Fear and the pit are a snare is come upon us, [1]devastation desolation [i]and destruction.
48 [j]Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water, water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 [j]Mine eye poureth trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,
50 [o]Till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.
51 Mine eye affecteth *my soul, mine heart †because of all the daughters of my city.

52 [r]They have chased me sore [s]like a bird, that Mine enemies chased me sore,
are mine enemies like a bird, [t]without cause.
53 [v]They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and [w]have cast a stone upon me.
54 [x]Waters flowed over mine head; *then* I said, [z]I am cut off.

55 [b]I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the lowest low dungeon.
56 [d]Thou heardest hast heard my voice; voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.
57 [e]Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, [f]Fear not.

58 [g]O Lord, thou hast [h]pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast [h]redeemed my life.

59 [b]O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong; wrong: judge thou my cause.
60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all [d]their devices imaginations against me.

61 [e]Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, and all [d]their devices imaginations against me;
62 The lips of [h]those that rose up against me, and their imagination device against me all the day.
63 [k]Behold thou their sitting down, and their rising up; [l]I am their song. musick.

64 [m]Thou wilt render Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, [n]according to the work of their hands.
65 Thou wilt give Give them [2]hardness ‡sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.
66 Thou wilt pursue them in anger, and [p]destroy Persecute and destroy them in anger from under [q]the heavens of the LORD.

4 1 [u]How is the gold become dim! *how* is the most pure fine gold changed!
The stones of the sanctuary are poured out [y]at in the top of every street.
2 The precious sons of Zion, [3]comparable to [a]fine gold,
How are they esteemed as [c]earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!
3 Even the jackals §sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones:
The daughter of my people is become cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.
4 The tongue of the sucking child [i]cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst:

a ver. 8. Cp. ch. 2. 1.
b Ps. 35. 22, 23.
c Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 13.
d See Jer. 11. 19.
e ch. 5. 1.
f ch. 2. 16, 17.
g Isai. 24. 17. Jer. 48. 43.
h Ps. 18. 39, 43.
i Isai. 51. 19.
j ch. 1. 16. See Jer. 13. 17.
k Cp. Ps. 139. 2.
l See ver. 14.
m See Jer. 11. 20.
n Ps. 28. 4. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 14.
o Ps. 14. 2. Isai. 63. 15.
p Cp. Deut. 25. 19 & Jer. 10. 11.
q Ps. 8. 3.
r ch. 4. 18.
s Ps. 11. 1.
t See Ps. 35. 19.
u Cp. Isai. 1. 22 & Jer. 6. 30.
v Jer. 37. 16 & 38. 6, 9, 10.
w Cp. Dan. 6. 17.
x Ps. 69. 2.
y ch. 2. 19.
z Ps. 88. 5. Cp. Ezek. 37. 11.
a Ps. 19. 10.
b Ps. 130. 1.
c See Jer. 19. 11.
d Cp. Ps. 130. 2.
e Cp. James 4. 8.
f See Josh. 1. 9.
g Cp. 1 Sam. 24. 15.
h Ps. 119. 154.
i Ps. 22. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *tumult* [2] Or, *blindness* Heb. *covering.* [3] Heb. *that may be weighed against.*
A.V. * Heb. *my soul.* † Or, *more than all.* ‡ Or, *obstinacy of heart.* § Or, *sea calves.*

[a]The young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets:
[c]They that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.

6 [c]For [1]the *punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than [2]the punishment of the sin of Sodom,
[g]That was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands [3]were laid upon stayed on her.

7 Her [4]‡nobles Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk,
They were more ruddy in body than [5]rubies, their polishing was [as] of sapphire:

8 [k]Their visage is [6]†blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets:
Their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger; hunger:
For these [7]‡pine away, stricken through, through for want of the fruits of the field.

10 [r]The hands of the [s]pitiful women [t]have sodden their own children; children:
[v]They were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 [x]The LORD hath accomplished his fury, fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger; anger,
And [y]he hath kindled a fire in Zion, which and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 [b]The kings of the earth believed earth, and all the not, neither all the inhabitants of the inhabitants of the world, would not have world, believed
That the adversary and the enemy should have entered enter into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 *It is* because of For [d]the sins of her prophets, *and* [d]the iniquities of her priests,
That have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her. her,

14 [f]They wander have wandered as blind men in the streets, they are have polluted themselves with blood,
§[h]So that men cannot could not touch their garments.

15 Depart ye, they cried unto them,
They cried unto them, Depart ye;
[j]Unclean!
‖*it is* unclean; depart, depart, touch not:

[8]When they fled away and wandered, men they said among the nations, heathen, They shall no more sojourn here. there.

16 [l]The [9]** anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them:
[m]They respected not the persons of the priests, [n]they favoured not the elders.

17 [o]Our As for us, our eyes do as yet fail *in looking* failed
[o]for our vain help:
In our watching we have watched for [p]a nation that could not save. save *us*.

18 [q]They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets:
Our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for [u]our end is come.

19 Our pursuers were persecutors are [w]swifter than the eagles of the heaven:
They chased pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 [z]The breath of our nostrils, [a]the anointed of the LORD, was taken [b]in their pits; pits,

[a] Cp. ch. 2. 11.
[b] Cp. Isai. 52. 15 & 53. 1.
[c] Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 24.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 20. See Jer. 5. 31 & 23. 21.
[e] Matt. 10. 15. Luke 10. 12.
[f] Cp. Isai. 59. 10.
[g] Gen. 19. 25. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7.
[h] Cp. Num. 19. 16.
[i] Num. 6. 2 (for mg.). Amos 2. 12 (for mg.).
[j] Cp. Lev. 13. 45.
[k] ch. 5. 10. Job 30. 30. Cp. Ps. 119. 83.
[l] ch. 2. 17.
[m] Cp. Isai. 24. 2.
[n] ch. 5. 12.
[o] Ps. 119. 82, 123. Cp. Jer. 3. 23.
[p] Jer. 37. 7, 8.
[q] ch. 3. 52.
[r] See Jer. 19. 9.
[s] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 26 & Isai. 49. 15.
[t] Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 29.
[u] Ezek. 7. 2, 3, 6. Amos 8. 2.
[v] Deut. 28. 57.
[w] Jer. 4. 13. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 23 & Hab. 1. 8.
[x] Ezek. 5. 13.
[y] See Jer. 17. 27.
[z] Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
[a] Cp. ch. 2. 9 & 2 Kin. 25. 5, 6.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 12. 13 & 17. 20 & 19. 4, 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *the punishment of the iniquity* [2] Or, *the punishment of the sin* [3] Or, *fell* See 2 Sam. 3. 29.
[4] Or, *Nazirites* [5] Or, *corals* [6] Heb. *darker than blackness.* [7] Heb. *flow away.* [8] Or, *Yea*
[9] Heb. *face.*

A.V. * Or, *iniquity.* † Heb. *darker than blackness.* ‡ Heb. *flow out.* § Or, *in that they could not* but *touch.*
‖ Or, *ye polluted.* ** Or, *face.*

Of whom we said, [a]Under his shadow we shall live among the nations. heathen.

21 [d]Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in [f]the land of Uz: Uz;
[g]The cup shall pass through unto thee also shall pass through unto also; thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 [1]*[i]The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion;
[l]He will no more carry thee away into captivity:
[n]He will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom;
He will [†]discover thy sins.

5 1 [p]Remember, O LORD, what is come upon us:
Behold, consider, and see behold [q]our reproach.
2 [s]Our inheritance is turned unto to strangers,
Our houses unto to aliens.
3 We are orphans and fatherless,
Our mothers are as widows.
4 We have drunken our water for money;
Our wood [2‡]is sold unto us.
5 §[w]Our pursuers are upon our necks: necks are under persecution:
We are weary, labour, and have no rest.
6 [y]We have given the hand to [a]the Egyptians,
And to [a]the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.
7 Our fathers have sinned, and are not;
[c]And we have borne their iniquities.
8 [e]Servants rule have ruled over us:
There is none that to doth deliver us out of their hand.
9 [f]We get gat our bread with the peril of our lives
Because of the sword of the wilderness.

a Cp. Judg. 9. 15 & Ezek. 31. 6, 17.
b Seech. 4. 8.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 24.
d Cp. ch. 1. 21.
e 2 Esd. 10. 22.
f Job 1. 1. Jer. 25. 20.
g See Jer. 25. 15, 16.
h See 2 Kin. 25. 19—21.
i Cp. Isai. 40. 2.
j ch. 4. 16.
k Cp. Judg. 16. 21.
l Baruch 2. 35.
m Cp. Josh. 9. 27.
n Obad. 10.
o Cp. Isai. 24. 8.
p Ps. 89. 50.
q ch. 3. 61.
r Cp. Amos 8. 10.
s Ps. 79. 1.
t Ps. 89. 39. Jer. 13. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 1.
u Isai. 1. 5.
v See ch. 2. 11.
w Cp. Josh. 10. 24.
x Cp. Isai. 34. 13.
y 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).
z Ps. 9. 7 & 102. 12 & 145. 13.
a Cp. Hos. 12. 1.
b Ps. 13. 1.
c Jer. 31. 29. Ezek. 18. 2.
d Jer. 31. 18. Cp. Ps. 80. 3, 7, 19.
e Cp. Prov. 30. 21, 22.
f Cp. Jer. 6. 25.
g Jer. 14. 19.

10 [b]Our skin is was [3]black like an oven
Because of [c]the burning heat of ‖terrible famine.
11 [e]They ravished the women in Zion,
The maidens and the maids in the cities of Judah.
12 [h]Princes were are hanged up by their hand:
[j]The faces of elders were not honoured.
13 The They took the young men [k]bare the to mill, grind,
And the children stumbled fell [m]under the wood.
14 [j]The elders have ceased from the gate,
The young men [o]from their music. musick.
15 [o]The joy of our heart is ceased;
[r]Our dance is turned into mourning.
16 **[t]The crown is fallen from our head:
Woe unto us! for us, that we have sinned. sinned!
17 For this [u]our heart is faint;
For these things [v]our eyes are dim; dim.
18 For Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate; desolate,
[x]The [4]foxes walk upon it.
19 [z]Thou, O LORD, [5]abidest remainest for ever;
Thy throne [is] from generation to generation.
20 [b]Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever,
And forsake us ††so long time?
21 [d]Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned;
Renew our days as of old.
22 [6]‡‡[g]But thou hast utterly rejected us, us;
Thou art very wroth against us.

R.V. [1] Or, *Thine iniquity hath an end* [2] Heb. *cometh for price.* [3] Or, *hot* [4] Or, *jackals* [5] Or, *sittest as king* [6] Or, *Unless thou... and art &c.*

A.V. * Or, *Thine iniquity.* † Or, *carry* thee *captive for thy sins.* ‡ Heb. *cometh for price.* § Heb. *On our necks are we persecuted.* ‖ Or, *terrors*, or, *storms.* ** Heb. *The crown of our head is fallen.* †† Heb. *for length of days* ‡‡ Or, *For wilt thou utterly reject us?*

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET

EZEKIEL.

1 Now it came to pass
I [b]in the thirtieth year, in the
fourth *month*, in the fifth
day of the month, as I was
among the [1]*captives by [c]the
river of Chebar, that [d]the heavens
were opened, and I saw [f]visions
of God. 2 In the fifth *day* of
the month, which was [h]the fifth
year of [i]king Jehoiachin's cap-
tivity, 3 the word of the LORD
came expressly unto †Ezekiel
[j]the priest, the son of Buzi, in
the land of the Chaldeans by
[c]the river Chebar; and [k]the
hand of the LORD was there
upon him. 4 [l]And I looked, and,
behold, [n]a stormy wind / whirlwind came [o]out of
the north, a great cloud, with / and a
fire ‡infolding itself, and [q]a
brightness round / was about it, and
out of the midst thereof [r]as
the colour of [4]amber, out of the
midst of the fire. 5 And / Also out of
the midst thereof came the like-
ness of [t]four living creatures.
And this was their appearance;
they had the likeness of a man.
6 [v]And every one had four faces,
and every one of them had four
wings. 7 And their feet were
§straight feet; and the sole of
their feet was like the sole of a
calf's foot: and they sparkled
[z]like the colour of burnished
brass. 8 [a]And they had the
hands of a man under their
wings [a]on their four sides: / sides; and
they four had their faces and
their wings *thus*; / wings. 9 their / Their wings were
joined one to another; [a]they
turned not when they went;
[e]they went every one straight
forward. 10 As for the likeness
of their faces, [g]they four had the
face of a man; / man, and they four had the
face of a lion / lion, on the right side; / side:
and they four had the face of
an ox on the left side; they
four had also / also had the face of an eagle.
11 [5]And their faces / Thus *were* their faces: and their wings
were separate above / ‖stretched upward; two *wings* of
every one were joined one to
another, and [m]two covered their
bodies. 12 [e]And they went every
one straight forward: [p]whither
the spirit was to go, they went;
and they turned not when they
went. 13 [6]As for the likeness
of the living creatures, their
appearance was [s]like burning
coals of fire, *and* [s]like the ap-
pearance of torches; / lamps: it went up
and down among the living
creatures: / creatures; [u]and the fire was bright,
and out of the fire went forth
lightning. 14 And the living
creatures [w]ran and returned [x]as
the appearance of a flash of
lightning. 15 [y]Now as I beheld
the living creatures, behold one
wheel upon the earth beside / by the
living creatures, for each of / with his four
faces thereof. / faces. 16 [y]The appearance

[a] ver. 17. ch. 10. 11.
[b] Cp. ver. 3 & Num. 4. 3.
[c] ch. 3. 15, 23 & 10. 15, 20, 22 & 43. 3.
[d] Cp. Matt. 3. 16 & Mark 1. 10 & Luke 3. 21 & John 1. 51 & Acts 7. 56 & 10. 11 & Rev. 19. 11.
[e] ch. 10. 22.
[f] ch. 8. 3 & 40. 2. Cp. ch. 11. 24 & Num. 12. 6.
[g] ch. 10. 14, 21.
[h] Cp. ch. 8. 1. See ch. 20. 1.
[i] 2 Kin. 24. 12, 15. Cp. ch. 17. 12 & 19. 8 & 33. 21 & 40. 1.
[j] Cp. ver. 1.
[k] ch. 3. 22 & 8. 1 & 33. 22 & 37. 1 & 40. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 46 & 2 Kin. 3. 15.
[l] Ecclus. 49. 8.
[m] ver. 23. Cp. Isai. 6. 2.
[n] Jer. 23. 19 & 25. 32 & 30. 23. Cp. ch. 3. 12.
[o] See Jer. 1. 14.
[p] ch. 10. 17.
[q] ver. 27.
[r] ver. 27. ch. 8. 2.
[s] Cp. Ps. 104. 4.
[t] See Rev. 4. 6—8.
[u] Cp. Ps. 97. 3, 4.
[v] ch. 10. 21.
[w] Cp. Zech. 4. 10.
[x] Cp. Matt. 24. 27 & Luke 17. 24.
[y] ch. 10. 9. Cp. Dan. 7. 9.
[z] cn. 40. 3. Rev. 1. 15 & 2. 18.
[a] ch. 10. 8, 21.

R.V. [1] Heb. *captivity.* [2] Or, *flashing continually* [3] Or, *as amber to look upon* [4] Or, *electrum* [5] Or, *And thus were their faces; and their wings were &c.* [6] The Sept. has, *And in the midst of the living creatures was an appearance &c.*
A.V. * Heb. *captivity.* † Heb. *Jehezkel.* ‡ Heb. *catching itself.* § Heb. *a straight foot.* ‖ Or, *divided above.*

of the wheels and their work was like unto [a]the colour of a beryl: [c]and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel [1]within in the middle of a wheel. 17 [d]When they went, they went [f]upon their four sides: *and* [g]they turned not when they went. 18 As for their [2]rings, they were so high and that they were dreadful; [j]and they four had their rings their *rings were full of eyes round about. about them four. 19 [k]And when the living creatures went, the wheels went beside by them: [n]and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. 20 [p]Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went; went, thither was the *their* spirit to go; go: and the wheels were lifted up [3]beside them; over against them: [p]for the spirit [4]†of the living creature was in the wheels. 21 [k]When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; [n]and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up [3]beside over against them: [p]for the spirit [4]†of the living creature was in the wheels. 22 And over the head of the living creature there was the likeness of the firmament upon the heads [v]the likeness of a firmament, like of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible [5]*[x]crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. 23 And under the firmament were their wings [z]straight, the one toward the other: [a]every one had two two, which covered [6]on this side, and every one had two two, which covered [6]on that side, their bodies. 24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings wings, [d]like the noise of great waters, like as [f]the voice of the [g]Almighty, a noise of tumult [h]like the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

[a] Cp. Dan. 10. 6.
[b] Cp. ver. 22.
[c] ch. 10. 10.
[d] ch. 10. 11.
[e] ch. 10. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 19.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] ver. 9.
[h] Ex. 24. 10.
[i] Dan. 8. 15. Cp. Rev. 1. 13.
[j] ch. 10. 12. Cp. Rev. 4. 8.
[k] ch. 10. 16.
[l] See ver. 4.
[m] ver. 4. ch. 8. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 10. 19 & 11. 22.
[o] ver. 4.
[p] ch. 10. 17.
[q] Gen. 9. 13. Cp. Rev. 4. 3 & 10. 1.
[r] ch. 3. 23 & 8. 4 & 9. 3 & 10. 4, 18, 19 & 11. 22, 23 & 43. 5 & 44. 4. Cp. Ex. 24. 16.
[s] ch. 3. 23 & 43. 3 & 44. 4. Cp. Gen. 17. 3, 17 & Josh. 5. 14 & Dan. 8. 17 & Tobit 12. 16 & Acts 9. 4 & Rev. 1. 17.
[t] ch. 3. 1, 3, 4, 17, 25 & 4. 1, 16 & 5. 1. Dan. 8. 17, *al.*
[u] Dan. 10. 11.
[v] Cp. ver. 25, 26 & ch. 10. 1.
[w] ch. 3. 24.
[x] Cp. Rev. 4. 6.
[y] ch. 3. 24. Dan. 8. 18.
[z] ver. 7.
[a] ver. 11.
[b] Cp. ver. 5, 6, 8 & ch. 3. 26 & 24. 3 & 44. 6.
[c] ch. 20. 16, 18, 21.
[d] ch. 43. 2. Cp. Rev. 1. 15.
[e] Cp. ch. 3. 7.
[f] Ps. 29. 3, 4 & 68. 33.
[g] See Gen. 17. 1.
[h] Dan. 10. 6. Cp. Rev. 19. 6.
[i] ch. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 27 & 17. 12.

25 And there was a voice above from [b]the firmament that was over their heads: heads, when they stood, they *and* had let down their wings. 26 And above [b]the firmament that was over their heads was [e]the likeness of a throne, [c]as the appearance of [h]a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was [i]a the likeness as the appearance of a man upon it above above. upon it. 27 And I saw as the colour of [l]amber, [m]as the appearance of fire within it round about, round about within it, [m]from the appearance of his loins and upward; even upward, and from the appearance of his loins and downward even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and [o]there it was had brightness round about [7]him. 28 As the appearance of [q]the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of [r]the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, [s]I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

2 [1]And he said unto me, [t]Son of man, [u]stand upon thy feet, and I will speak with unto thee. 2 [w]And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and [y]set me upon my feet; and feet, that I heard him that spake unto me. 3 And he said unto me, [t]Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to [b]nations a that are rebellious, which have rebellious ‡nation that hath rebelled against me: [c]they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day. 4 And the children are [c]impudent For *they are* §impudent children and stiffhearted; [8]I do send thee unto stiffhearted. them: and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD. 5 And they, [i]whether they will

R.V. [1] Heb. *in the midst of.* [2] Or, *fellocs* [3] Or, *over against* [4] Or, *of life* [5] Or, *ice* [6] Or, *for them* [7] Or, *it* [8] Or, *unto whom I send thee*
A.V. * Or, *strakes.* † Or, *of life.* ‡ Heb. *nations.* § Heb. *hard of face.*

hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are [a]a rebellious house,) [b]yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. 6 And thou, [c]son of man, [d]be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, [f]though *briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among [h]scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be [a]a rebellious house. 7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, [k]whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are †most rebellious. 8 But thou, [c]son of man, hear what I say unto thee; [n]be not thou rebellious like [a]that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and [o]eat that I give thee. 9 And when I looked, behold, [q]an hand was put forth unto me; and, lo, [t]a roll of a book was therein; 10 and he spread it before me; and it was written [v]within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

3 1 Moreover he said unto me, [c]Son of man, eat that thou findest; [z]eat this roll, and go, speak unto the house of Israel. 2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll. 3 And he said unto me, [c]Son of man, [z]cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. [d]Then did I eat it; and it was in my mouth [e]as honey for sweetness.

4 And he said unto me, [p]Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. 5 For thou art not sent to a people ‡of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel; 6 not to many peoples §of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. ‖ [e]Surely, if I had sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. 7 [g]But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are [i]of an hard forehead **impudent and of a stiff heart. hardhearted. 8 [j]Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. 9 As [l]an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: [m]fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto me, [p]Son of man, [r]all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive [s]in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. 11 And go, get thee to [u]them of the captivity, unto [w]the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, [x]Thus saith the Lord GOD; [y]whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 [a]Then the spirit lifted me up, and took the voice of [b]a great rushing, *saying*, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place. 13 And *I heard* the noise of the wings of [cc]the living creatures *I heard* also the ††touched as they that one another, and the noise of the wheels beside over against them, and a even the noise of [b]a great rushing. 14 [a]So the spirit lifted me up, and took away: me away, and I went ‡‡in bitterness, in the §§heat of my spirit, and spirit; but the hand of the LORD was strong upon me. 15 [g]Then I came to [u]them of the captivity at Tel-

a See ver. 3.
b ch. 33. 33.
c See ch. 2. 1.
d ch. 3. 9. Jer. 1. 8.
e Cp. Matt. 11. 21, 23.
f Cp. ch. 28. 24 & 2 Sam. 23. 6 & Mic. 7. 4.
g Cp. John 15. 20.
h Cp. Deut. 8. 15 & Ecclus. 26. 7.
i Cp. ch. 2. 4.
j See Jer. 1. 18.
k See ver. 5.
l Cp. Isai. 50. 7.
m ch. 2. 6.
n Cp. Isai. 50. 5.
o Rev. 10. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 1, 3 & 2 Esd. 14. 38.
p See ch. 2. 1.
q ch. 8. 3. Dan. 10. 10. Rev. 10. 2.
r Jer. 26. 2.
s Cp. ver. 3.
t Jer. 36. 2.
u ch. 1. 1 & mg.
v Rev. 5. 1.
w ch. 33. 2, 12, 17, 30.
x ver. 27.
y ch. 2. 7.
z Cp. ch. 2. 8.
a ch. 8. 3 & 11. 1, 24 & 43. 5. Cp. ch. 37. 1.
b Cp. ch. 1. 24.
cc ch. 1. 5, 15.
d Jer. 15. 16. Rev. 10. 9, 10.
e Cp. Ps. 19. 10 & 119. 103.
f See ch. 1. 3.
g See ch. 1. 1.

R.V. 1 Heb. *deep of lip and heavy of tongue.* 2 Or, *over against*

A.V. * Or, *rebels.* † Heb. *rebellion.* ‡ Heb. *deep of lip, and heavy of tongue*; and so ver. 6. § Heb. *deep of lip, and heavy of language.* ‖ Or, *If I had sent thee, &c. would they not have hearkened unto thee?* ** Heb. *stiff of forehead, and hard of heart.* †† Heb. *kissed.* ‡‡ Heb. *bitter.* §§ Heb. *hot anger.*

abib, that [1]dwelt [a]by the river of Chebar, [2]and [to where they 1 dwelt; I sat where they sat,] and [c]I sat [remained] there [d]astonied [astonished] among them [g]seven days.

16 [h]And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 [y]Son of man, [i]I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and [l]give them warning from me. 18 [m]When I say unto the wicked, [n]Thou shalt surely die; [l]and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man [r]shall die in his iniquity; [s]but his blood will I require at thine hand. 19 [u]Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; [w]but thou [x]hast delivered thy soul. 20 [z]Again, [when] When a righteous man doth turn from his *righteousness, and commit iniquity, [b]and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: [l]because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, [z]and his [righteous deeds] righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; [s]but his blood will I require at thine hand. 21 Nevertheless [l]if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he [took warning; and] is warned; also thou [x]hast delivered thy soul.

22 [j]And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into [k]the [3]plain, and [l]I will there talk with thee. 23 Then I arose, and went forth into the [3]plain: and, behold, [e]the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw [b]by the river of Chebar: [e]and I fell on my face. 24 [f]Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my [feet; feet,] and [he] spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house. 25 But thou, O son of man, behold, [k]they shall [lay] put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them: 26 and I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that [o]thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them [†]a reprover: [p]for they are a rebellious house. 27 [q]But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, [t]Thus saith the Lord [GOD; GOD;] [v]He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: [p]for they are a rebellious house.

4 [1] Thou also, [y]son of man, [a]take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it [a the] city, even Jerusalem: 2 [c]and lay siege against it, [d]and build [forts a fort] against it, [e]and cast [up] a mount against it; set [camps the camp] also against it, [f]and [plant set] [‡]battering rams against it round about. 3 [And Moreover] take thou unto thee [§]an iron [4]pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: [g]and set thy face [toward against] it, and it shall be besieged, [h]and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be [i]a sign to the house of Israel.

4 [Moreover lie thou Lie thou also] upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: *according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon [it, it] [m]thou shalt bear their iniquity. 5 For I have [appointed laid upon thee] [n]the years of their [iniquity to be unto thee a iniquity, according to the] number

[a] See ch. 1. 1.
[b] See ch. 1. 1.
[c] Job 2. 13. Ps. 137. 1. Lam. 2. 10.
[d] ch. 4. 17. Isai. 52. 14. Jer. 14. 9.
[e] See ch. 1. 28.
[f] See ch. 2. 2.
[g] Cp. Gen. 50. 10 & 1 Sam. 31. 13 & Judith 16. 24.
[h] Cp. Jer. 42. 7.
[i] ch. 33. 7. Isai. 52. 8 & 56. 10. Jer. 6. 17. Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
[k] ch. 4. 8.
[l] 2 Chr. 19. 10. Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 10. See ver. 18—21 & ch. 33. 4—6.
[m] ch. 33. 8.
[n] Gen. 2. 17.
[o] Cp. Isai. 8. 16.
[p] Cp. ch. 2. 3.
[q] Cp. ch. 24. 27 & 29. 21.
[r] ch. 18. 18. Jer. 31. 30. Cp. John 8. 21, 24.
[s] ver. 20. ch. 33. 6, 8 & 34. 10. Cp. ch. 18. 13 & Acts 18. 6 & 20. 26.
[t] ver. 11.
[u] ch. 33. 9.
[v] Cp. Rev. 22. 11.
[w] Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
[x] ch. 14. 14, 20.
[y] See ch. 2. 1.
[z] See ch. 18. 24.
[a] Cp. ver. 3 & Jer. 13. 1, 2.
[b] Jer. 6. 21.
[c] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 1.
[d] ch. 17. 17 & 21. 22 & 26. 8.
[e] Luke 19. 43.
[f] ch. 21. 22 & 26. 9.
[g] See ch. 21. 2.
[h] Cp. Isai. 29. 3.
[i] ch. 12. 6, 11 & 24. 24, 27. Cp. Isai. 8. 18 & 20. 3.
[j] See ch. 1. 3.
[k] ch. 8. 4 & 37. 1 (Heb.). Gen. 11. 2.
[l] Cp. Acts 9. 6 & 22. 10.
[m] ch. 44. 10, 12. Cp. Lev. 16. 22 & Isai. 53. 11, 12.
[n] Cp. Num. 14. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *sat* [2] Another reading is, *and I sat where they sat.* [3] Or, *valley* [4] Or, *flat plate*
A.V. * Heb. *righteousnesses.* † Heb. *a man reproving.* ‡ Or, *chief leaders.* § Or, *a flat plate*, or, *slice.*

of days, [a]even the days, three hundred and ninety days: [b]so shalt thou bear [c]the iniquity of the house of Israel. 6 And again, when thou hast accomplished these, thou shalt lie them, lie again on thy right side, [b]and thou shalt bear [f]the iniquity of the house of Judah: [g]forty days, each day for a year, have I appointed it unto thee. 7 [i]And thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, [j]with and thine arm uncovered; *shall be* uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it. 8 And, behold, [l]I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee †from one side to another, till thou hast accomplished ended [o]the days of thy siege. 9 Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentils, lentiles, and millet, and ‡spelt, fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee [s]bread thereof; thereof, [u]*according to* the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, even [x]three hundred and ninety days, days shalt thou eat thereof. 10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be [h]by weight, [z]twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it. 11 And thou shalt drink Thou shalt drink also water [h]by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. 12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it [d]in their sight with dung that cometh out of man, man, in their sight. 13 And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat [f]their bread defiled unclean, bread among the nations Gentiles, whither I will drive them. 14 Then said I, [h]Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for [j]from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of [k]that which dieth of itself, or is torn of beasts in pieces; neither came there [l]abominable flesh into my mouth.

[a] ver. 9.
[b] See ver. 4.
[c] Cp. ch. 23. 4, 9, 10.
[d] See ch. 2. 1.
[e] ch. 5. 16 & 14. 13. Lev. 26. 26.
[f] Cp. ch. 23. 11, 12.
[g] ver. 5.
[h] ch. 12. 19. Cp. Jer. 37. 21.
[i] ver. 3.
[j] Isai. 52. 10.
[k] See ch. 3. 15.
[l] ch. 3. 25.
[m] ch. 24. 23 & 33. 10. Lev. 26. 39.
[n] See ch. 2. 1.
[o] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 5. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 1—3 & Jer. 39. 1, 2 & 52. 4—6.
[p] Ps. 57. 4. Isai. 49. 2.
[q] Cp. Isai. 7. 20.
[r] Cp. ch. 1. 3 & 44. 20 & Lev. 21. 5.
[s] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 27.
[t] See ver. 12.
[u] See ver. 8.
[v] Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 4. 1.
[w] See ch. 4. 8.
[x] ver. 5.
[y] Cp. ver. 10.
[z] ch. 45. 12.
[a] ver. 12. ch. 12. 14. Cp. Jer. 9. 16.
[b] Cp. Jer. 40. 6 & 52. 16.
[c] Cp. Jer. 42. 18 & 44. 14.
[d] See ch. 12. 3.
[e] Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 4. 1.
[f] Hos. 9. 3. Cp. Dan. 1. 8.
[g] Cp. ch. 38. 12.
[h] ch. 9. 8 & 11. 13 & 20. 49.
[i] See ch. 16. 47, 48.
[j] Cp. Acts 10. 14.
[k] ch. 44. 31. Cp. Lev. 7. 24.
[l] Isai. 65. 4. Cp. Lev. 7. 18.

15 Then he said unto me, See, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread thereon. therewith. 16 Moreover he said unto me, [d]Son of man, behold, [e]I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread [h]by weight, and with carefulness care; and they shall drink water [h]by measure, and with astonishment: 17 that they may want bread and water, and be [k]astonied one with another, and [m]pine consume away for in their iniquity.

5 1 And thou, [n]son of man, take thee a [p]sharp sword, *as* [q]a knife, take barber's razor shalt thou take it unto thee, thee a barber's rasor, and [r]shalt cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and [l]divide the hair. 2 [t]A third Thou part shalt thou burn in the fire shalt burn with fire a third part [v]in the midst of the city, [w]when the days of the siege are fulfilled; fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite with the sword round about it; about it with a knife: [y]and a third part thou shalt scatter to in the wind, wind; and [a]I will draw out a sword after them. 3 [b]And thou shalt Thou shalt also take [2]thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy §skirts. 4 [c]And of these again shalt thou take, Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; therefrom *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [e]This is Jerusalem: I have set her it [g]in the midst of the nations, nations and countries *that are* are round about her. 6 And she hath [3]rebelled against changed my judgements in doing judgments into wickedness [i]more than the nations, and against my statutes more than [g]the countries that are round about her: for they have rejected refused my judgements, judgments, and as for my statutes, they have not walked in them.

R.V. [1] Heb. *divide them.* [2] Heb. *thence.* [3] Or, *changed my judgements into wickedness*
A.V. * Heb. *a day for a year, a day for a year.* † Heb. *from thy side to thy side.* ‡ Or, *spelt.* § Heb. *wings.*

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye are [c]turbulent multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, [e]and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgements, judgments, [f]neither have done after according to the [l]ordinances judgments of the nations that are round about you; 8 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, [i]am against thee; [k]and I will execute judgements judgments in the midst of thee [l]in the sight of the nations. 9 And I will do in thee [n]that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations. 10 Therefore [p]the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; [k]and I will execute judgements judgments in thee, [t]and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter unto into all the winds. 11 Wherefore, [u]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely, GOD; Surely, [v]because thou hast defiled my sanctuary [w]with all thy detestable things, and with all thine [z]abominations, [b]therefore will I also [2]diminish *thee*; [d]neither shall mine eye spare, and I also will neither will I have no any pity. 12 [f]A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee; thee: [f]and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; [f]and a third part I will I will scatter a scatter unto third part into will I will draw out a sword after them. 13 [l]Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, [m]and I will [3]satisfy my fury cause my fury to rest [4]upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that [n]I the LORD have spoken *it* in my zeal, [l]when I have accomplished my fury upon in them. 14 Moreover I will make thee [a]a desolation waste, and [b]a reproach, reproach among [d]the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by. 15 So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction [g]and an astonishment, astonishment unto [d]the nations that are round about thee, [h]when I shall execute judgements judgments in thee in anger and in fury, fury and [j]in furious rebukes: rebukes. I the LORD have spoken it: 16 when it. When I shall send upon them [m]the evil arrows of famine, that which are shall be for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy you; you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and [o]will break your staff of bread; bread: 17 and I will So will I send upon you famine and [q]evil beasts, [r]and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and [s]blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee: thee. I the LORD have spoken it.

6 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [x]Son of man, [y]set thy face toward [a]the mountains of Israel, and [c]prophesy unto against them, 3 and say, [c]Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; GOD: Thus saith the Lord GOD to [g]the mountains mountains, and [h]to the hills, to [i]the [6]watercourses rivers, and to the valleys: valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, [j]and I will destroy your high places. 4 [j]And your altars shall become be desolate, and your [k]sun-images *images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your idols. 5 [j]And I will [†]lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; [o]and I will scatter your bones round about your altars. 6 In all your dwelling places dwellingplaces [p]the cities shall be laid waste,

[a] ch. 6. 6. See Jer. 22. 5.
[b] ch. 22. 4. Neh. 2. 17. Ps. 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9.
[c] Ps. 2. 1 & 46. 6.
[d] ver. 5, 6.
[e] ch. 16. 47.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 12.
[g] ch. 14. 8. Deut. 28. 37.
[h] Cp. ch. 14. 21.
[i] See ch. 13. 8.
[j] ch. 25. 17.
[k] ch. 11. 9 & 16. 41 & 23. 10.
[l] ch. 22. 16.
[m] Deut. 32. 23, 24.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 12, 13 & Lam. 1. 12 & Dan. 9. 12.
[o] See ch. 4. 16.
[p] See Jer. 19. 9.
[q] ch. 14. 15 & 33. 27 & 34. 25. Deut. 32. 24. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 25.
[r] Cp. ch. 36. 12.
[s] ch. 38. 22.
[t] ch. 12. 14 & 17. 21 & 22. 15 & 36. 19. Deut. 28. 64. Jer. 9. 16 & 15. 4. Zech. 2. 6. Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 36. 19.
[u] See ch. 16. 48.
[v] ch. 8. 3, 5, 6 & 23. 39. 2 Chr. 36. 14. Jer. 7. 30. Cp. ch. 36. 18, al.
[w] ch. 11. 18.
[x] See ch. 2. 1.
[y] ch. 13. 17 & 20. 46 & 21. 2 & 25. 2 & 28. 21 & 29. 2 & 35. 2 & 38. 2. Cp. Luke 9. 51.
[z] ch. 7. 20 & 11. 18, 21.
[a] ch. 19. 9 & 33. 28 & 34. 13, 14 & 35. 12 & 36. 1, 4, 8 & 37. 22 & 38. 8 & 39. 2, 4, 17.
[b] ch. 16. 27.
[c] ch. 37. 4, 9 & 38. 2.
[d] ch. 7. 4, 9 & 8. 18 & 9. 5, 10. Cp. Jer. 21. 7.
[e] ch. 36. 1, 4.
[f] Cp. ver. 2 & ch. 6. 11, 12 & Jer. 15. 2.
[g] ch. 36. 4, 6.
[h] Cp. ver. 13.
[i] Cp. ch. 31. 12 & Isai. 57. 5, 6.
[j] Lev. 26. 30.
[k] See 2 Chr. 14. 5.
[l] ch. 6. 12 & 7. 8 & 20. 8, 21 & Lam. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 39. 25.
[m] ch. 16. 42 & mg. for mg. & 21. 17 & mg. for mg. & 24. 13 & mg. for mg.
[n] ch. 36. 5, 6 & 38. 19.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 14, 16.
[p] ch. 12. 20. Cp. Isai. 27. 10.

R.V. [1] Heb. *judgements.* [2] Or, *withdraw mine eye that it shall not spare* Another reading is, *hew thee down.* [3] Heb. *bring to rest.* [4] Or, *toward* [5] Or, *against* [6] Or, *ravines*
A.V. * Or, *sun images*, and so ver. 6. † Heb. *give.*

and [a]the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and [1]made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your [c]sun-images (images) may be (hewn) cut down, and your works may be [2]abolished. 7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, [h]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 8 [k]Yet will I leave a remnant, [in] that ye (shall) may have [m]some that (shall) escape the sword among the nations, [n]when ye shall be scattered through the countries. 9 [m]And they that escape of you [p]shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, (how that because) [3]*r*I (have been am) broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, [u]which go a whoring after their idols: [p]and they shall (loathe lothe) themselves (in their own sight) for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. 10 [h]And they shall know that I am the (LORD; LORD, *and that*) [x]I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) [a]Smite with thine hand, [b]and stamp with thy foot, and say, (Alas! because of Alas for) all the evil abominations of the house of (Israel: Israel!) [d]for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence. 12 [g]He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is [4]besieged shall die by the famine: [j]thus will I accomplish my fury upon them. 13 [h]And ye shall (Then shall ye) know that I am the LORD, [k]when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, [l]upon every high hill, [m]in all

a Cp. ver. 3, 4.
b Jer. 2. 20.
c Isai. 1. 29.
d ch. 16. 19 & 20. 28. Gen. 8. 21.
e ver. 4.
f ch. 25. 7, 13, 16 & 35. 3. Isai. 5. 25.
g ch. 33. 28.
h ch. 7. 4 & 11. 10, 12 & 12. 20 & 13. 9, 14, 21, 23 & 14. 8 & 15. 7 & 16. 62 & 20. 38, 42, 44 & 22. 16 & 23. 49 & 24. 24, *al.*
i Cp. Num. 33. 46, 47 & Jer. 48. 22.
j Cp. ver. 6.
k ch. 12. 16 & 14. 22.
l See ver. 7.
m ch. 7. 16.
n See ch. 5. 10.
o See ch. 2. 1.
p ch. 16. 61 & 20. 43 & 36. 31. Lev. 26. 39, 40.
q Lam. 4. 18. Cp. Isai. 10. 23.
r Cp. Jer. 23. 9.
s See ver. 8.
t See ch. 18. 30.
u See Ex. 34. 15.
v See ch. 5. 11.
w ch. 9. 10 & 11. 21 & 16. 43 & 22. 31.
x Cp. Num. 23. 19.
y See ch. 6. 7.
z Cp. ch. 5. 9.
a Cp. ch. 21. 14, 17.
b Cp. ch. 25. 6.
c ver. 10.
d See ch. 5. 12.
e Zeph. 1. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 12. 23.
f Cp. Jer. 25. 30.
g Cp. ch. 7. 15.
hh ch. 9. 8 & 14. 19 & 20. 8, 13, 21, 33, 34 & 22. 22 & 36. 18.
i See ch. 5. 13.
j See ch. 5. 13.
k Cp. ver. 4, 5.
l Cp. ch. 20. 28.
m Hos. 4. 13.
n Cp. ch. 6. 7.

the tops of the mountains, [b]and under every green tree, and under [c]every thick [5]oak, the place where [d]they did offer sweet savour to all their idols. 14 And (I will So will I) stretch out my hand upon them, and [g]make the land (desolate and waste, desolate, yea, [6]from desolate than) the wilderness toward (Diblah, Diblath, in) throughout all their habitations: [l]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 (And thou, Also, thou) [o]son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of (Israel, Israel;) [q]An (end: end,) the end is come upon the four corners of the land. 3 Now is [q]the end (*come*) upon thee, and [s]I will send mine anger upon thee, [t]and will judge thee according to thy (ways; ways,) and (I will bring will †recompense) upon thee all thine abominations. 4 [v]And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but [w]I will (bring recompense) thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: [y]and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: GOD;) An evil, [z]an only (evil; evil,) behold, (it cometh. is come.) 6 [q]An end is come, the end is (come: come:) it (awaketh against ‡watcheth for) thee; behold, it (cometh. is come.) 7 [e]Thy doom is come unto thee, O (The morning inhabitant of thou that dwellest in) the land: [e]the time is come, the day (is near; of *a day of* tumult, trouble *is* near,) and not [f]*of* joyful shouting, (the §sounding §upon again of) the mountains. 8 Now will I shortly [hh]pour out my fury upon thee, and [i]accomplish mine anger (against thee, upon thee:) [t]and (will I will) judge thee according to thy (ways; ways,) and (I will bring will upon thee recompense thee for) all thine abominations. 9 [v]And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will (bring upon recompense) ‖thee according to thy (ways, ways) and thine abominations (shall be *that* are) in the midst of thee; [n]and

R.V. [1] Or, *bear their guilt* [2] Heb. *blotted out.* [3] Or, according to most of the ancient versions, *I have broken their &c.* [4] Or, *preserved* [5] Or, *terebinth* [6] Or, *more than* [7] Or, *The turn* Or, *The crowning time* [8] Or, *from*
A.V. * Or, *desolate from the wilderness.* † Heb. *give.* ‡ Heb. *awaketh against thee.* § Or, *echo.* ‖ Heb. *upon thee.*

ye shall know that I *am* the LORD do smite. 10 [b]Behold, that smiteth. Behold the day, behold, it cometh: [c]thy doom is come: the morning is gone forth; [d]the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded. 11 [e]Violence is risen up into [d]a rod of wickedness: wickedness: [1][h]none of them *shall remain*, nor of their *multitude, nor of their any of wealth †theirs: neither shall there be [2]eminency among wailing for them. 12 [k]The time is come, the day draweth near: let not [l]the buyer rejoice, nor [l]the seller mourn: [n]for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 13 For [o]the seller shall not return to that which is sold, [3]‡although they be were yet alive: [r]for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, [4]none shall *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself [5]§in ‖the iniquity of his life. 14 They have blown the trumpet, and have made even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: [u]for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 15 [w]The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: [y]he that is in the field shall die with the sword; [y]and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him. 16 [c]But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains [f]like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one in for his iniquity. 17 [i]All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall **be weak as water. 18 [k]They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and [m]horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and [n]baldness upon all their heads. 19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be as an unclean thing; ††removed:

[a] Prov. 11. 4. Zeph. 1. 18. Ecclus. 5. 8.
[b] Cp. ver. 2.
[c] ver. 7.
[d] Cp. Isai. 10. 5 & 14. 5.
[e] Cp. ver. 23.
[f] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
[g] ch. 14. 3, 4, 7 & 44. 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 17. 13.
[i] Cp. Isai. 64. 11.
[j] Cp. ch. 16. 17. See ch. 8. 5—16.
[k] See ver. 7.
[l] Cp. Isai. 24. 2 & 1 Cor. 7. 29, 30.
[m] Cp. ch. 9. 7 & 24. 21 & 25. 3 & 2 Esd. 10. 22.
[n] ver. 14.
[o] Lev. 25. 13, 14.
[p] See ch. 28. 7.
[q] Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 23. 46.
[r] See ch. 9. 8—10.
[s] Cp. Jer. 27. 2.
[t] ch. 8. 17 & 9. 9 & 11. 6 & 22. 3, 4. Jer. 6. 7.
[u] ver. 12.
[v] Cp. ver. 11.
[w] Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Lam. 1. 20.
[x] Cp. ver. 21 & Hab. 1. 6, 13.
[y] Jer. 14. 18.
[z] Cp. ver. 11.
[a] See ver. 20.
[b] Cp. ver. 2.
[c] ch. 6. 8.
[d] Cp. Jer. 6. 14 & 8. 15 & 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[e] Cp. Jer. 4. 20.
[f] Cp. Isai. 38. 14.
[g] See Job 1. 16—19.
[h] Cp. ch. 20. 1, 3 & Ps. 74. 9.
[i] ch. 21. 7. Isai. 13. 7. Jer. 6. 24.
[j] Cp. Mal. 2. 7.
[k] Isai. 15. 2, 3. Lam. 2. 10.
[l] Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 6.
[m] Ps. 55. 5.
[n] See Isai. 3. 24.
[o] Cp. ver. 4.

[a]their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD; LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: ‡‡[f]because it hath been is [g]the stumblingblock of their iniquity. 20 As for [i]the beauty of his ornament, [6]he set it in majesty: but [j]they made the images of their abominations *and* of their detestable things [7]therein: therefore [m]have I made it unto them as an unclean thing. §§set it far from them. 21 And I will give it into the hands of [p]the strangers for a prey, [q]and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and [m]they shall profane pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from them, and [m]they shall profane pollute my [8]secret *place*: and for the *robbers shall enter into it, [m]and profane defile it. 23 [s]Make the a chain: [t]for the land is full of [9]bloody crimes, [v]and the city is full of violence. 24 Wherefore I will bring [x]the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: [z]I will also make the pride pomp of the strong to cease; [a]and [10]†their holy places shall be profaned. defiled. 25 [11]‡[b]Destruction cometh; and [d]they shall seek peace, and there shall be none. 26 [e]Mischief shall come upon mischief, and [g]rumour shall be upon rumour; and [h]they shall then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but [j]the law shall perish from the priest, and [l]counsel from the ancients. 27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: [o]I will do unto them after their way, and §according to their deserts will I judge them;

R.V. [1] Or, *not from them, nor from their multitude, nor from their wealth* [2] Or, *wailing for them* [3] Heb. *though their life be yet among the living.* [4] Or, *it shall not turn back* [5] Or, *whose life is in his iniquity* [6] Or, *they turned it to pride; and they &c.* [7] Or, *thereof* [8] Or, *secret* treasure [9] Heb. *judgement of blood.* [10] Or, *they that sanctify them* [11] Or, *Distress*

A.V. * Or, *tumult.* † Or, *their tumultuous persons.* ‡ Heb. *though their life* were *yet among the living.* § Or, *whose life is in his iniquity.* ‖ Heb. *his iniquity.* ** Heb. *go into water.* †† Heb. *for a separation*, or, *uncleanness.* ‡‡ Or, *because their iniquity is* their *stumblingblock.* §§ Or, *made it unto them an unclean thing.* * Or, *burglers.* † Or, *they shall inherit their holy places.* ‡ Heb. *Cutting off.* § Heb. *with their judgments.*

[a]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

8 [1]And it came to pass [d]in the sixth year, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, [f]as I sat in mine house, and [g]the elders of Judah sat before me, that [i]the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me. [2]Then I beheld, and, lo, and lo [k]a likeness as the appearance of fire: fire: [k]from the appearance of his loins and even downward, fire: fire: and from his loins and even upward, as the appearance of brightness, [l]as the colour of [o]amber. [3]And [p]he put forth the form of an hand, and [r]took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up [t]between the earth and the heaven, and [u]brought me in [v]the visions of God to Jerusalem, [w]to the door of the gate of the inner court inner gate that looketh toward the north; [a]where was the seat of the [bb]image of jealousy, [c]which provoketh to jealousy. [4]And, behold, [ee]the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the [2]appearance vision that I saw [g]in the plain. [5]Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward of at the gate of [h]the altar this [bb]image of jealousy in the entry. [6]And he said He said furthermore unto me, [b]Son of man, [j]seest thou what they do? even [e]the great abominations that the house of Israel do commit committeth here, [3][n]that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but [4]thou shalt again turn thee yet again, see yet other great and thou shalt see greater abominations. [7]And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall. [8]Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, [c]dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door. [9]And he said unto me, Go in, and see behold [e]the wicked abominations that they do here. [10]So I went in and saw; and behold [h]every form [j]of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, [l]pourtrayed upon the wall round about. [11]And there stood before them [m]seventy men of [n]the elders ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of [q]Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and [s]the odour of the a thick cloud of incense went up. [12]Then said he unto me, [b]Son of man, hast thou seen what [n]the elders ancients of the house of Israel do [x]in the dark, every man [y]in his chambers of the chambers of his imagery? for they say, [z]The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the [5]earth. [13]He said also unto me, [d]Thou shalt again see yet other Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see great greater abominations which that they do. [14]Then he brought me to [f]the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which was toward the north; and, and behold, there sat the women weeping for Tammuz. [15]Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O [b]son of man? [d]thou shalt again see yet turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these. [16]And he brought me into [i]the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, and behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, [k]between [l]the porch and [m]the altar, were about five and twenty men, [o]with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped [p]the sun toward the east. [17]Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O [b]son of man?

[a] See ch. 6. 7.
[b] See ch. 2. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 12. 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 1. 2. See ch. 20. 1.
[e] See ch. 5. 11.
[f] Cp. 2 Kin. 6. 32.
[g] ver. 11, 12. ch. 9. 6 (mg.) & 14. 1 & 20. 1, 3.
[h] See Ex. 20. 4.
[i] See ch. 1. 3.
[j] Lev. 11. 20. Rom. 1. 23.
[k] ch. 1. 27.
[l] ch. 23. 14.
[m] Cp. Ex. 24. 1 & Num. 11. 16.
[n] See ver. 1.
[o] ch. 1. 4, 27.
[p] Cp. Dan. 5. 5. See ch. 2. 9.
[q] 2 Chr. 34. 8.
[r] Bel and Dragon 36.
[s] Cp. ch. 6. 13.
[t] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 2, 4.
[u] ch. 11. 1, 24 & 40. 2.
[v] See ch. 1. 1.
[w] ver. 14.
[x] Cp. ver. 7.
[y] Cp. ver. 10.
[z] ch. 9. 9. Ps. 10. 11. Isai. 29. 15.
[a] Cp. ch. 5. 11.
[bb] Cp. Deut. 4. 16.
[c] Deut. 32. 16, 21.
[d] ver. 6.
[ee] See ch. 1. 28.
[f] ver. 3.
[g] See ch. 3. 22.
[h] See ver. 16.
[i] ch. 10. 3 & 40. 28 & 43. 5 & 45. 19 & 46. 1. 1 Kin. 6. 36.
[j] Cp. ch. 47. 6.
[k] Joel 2. 17.
[l] 1 Kin. 6. 3.
[m] ver. 5. ch. 40. 47. Ex. 40. 6, 29. Cp. ch. 9. 2.
[n] Cp. ch. 10. 18, 19.
[o] Cp. Jer. 2. 27 & 32. 33.
[p] See Jer. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *as amber to look upon* [2] Or, *vision* [3] Or, *to get them far off* [4] Or, *turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations* So also in vv. 13, 15. [5] Or, *land*

*Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit [b]the abominations which they commit here? for [d]they have filled the land with violence, and have turned again returned [f]to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose. 18 Therefore [h]will I also deal in fury: [j]mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: [k]and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

9 1 Then he cried He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, [1]Cause ye them that have charge over the city to draw near, even [p]every man with his destroying weapon in his hand. 2 And And, behold, six men came from the way of [r]the upper higher gate, †which lieth toward the north, every man and every with his man †a [2]slaughter weapon in his hand; and [t]one man in the midst of among them *was* clothed in with linen, with a writer's inkhorn 3 §§by his side. side: And and they went in, and stood beside [w]the brasen altar. 3 And [x]the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon it he was, to [z]the threshold of the house: and house. And he called to [t]the man clothed in with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn 3 by his side. side; 4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and ‖[b]set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that [c]sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. 5 And to [e]the others he said in **mine hearing, Go ye through the after him city after him, through the city, and smite: [v]let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity: 6 [a]slay [4]††utterly the old man, old *and* the young man and the maiden, young, both maids, and little children children, and women: but [c]come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and [e]begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at [g]the [5]ancient men which were before the house. 7 And he said unto them, [i]Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and smote slew in the city. 8 And it came to pass, while they were smiting, slaying them, and I was left, [l]that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, [m]Ah Lord GOD! [n]wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel [o]in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? 9 Then said he unto me, [q]The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, [s]and the land is ††full of blood, and the city full of [6]wresting *of judgement*. §§perverseness: for [u]they say, The LORD hath forsaken the [7]earth, and the LORD seeth not. 10 And as for me also, [v]mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, [y]but I will bring recompense their way upon their head. 11 And And, behold, [t]the man clothed in with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, *reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

10 1 Then I looked, and and, behold, [a]in the firmament that was over above the head of the cherubim, cherubims there appeared above over them [d]as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. 2 And he spake unto [f]the man clothed in with linen, and said, Go in between [g]the whirling *wheels*, wheels, even under the cherub, and fill both †thine hands hand

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 17.
[b] See ch. 5. 11.
[c] Cp. Rev. 9. 4.
[d] Cp. ch. 7. 11, 23.
[e] See Jer. 25. 29.
[f] Jer. 7. 18, 19. Cp. ch. 20. 28.
[g] ch. 8. 11, 12 (for mg.).
[h] ch. 5. 13.
[i] ch. 7. 21, 22.
[j] See ch. 5. 11.
[k] Prov. 1. 28. Isai. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4.
[l] ch. 11. 13. Cp. Num. 14. 5.
[m] See ch. 4. 14.
[n] ch. 11. 13.
[o] See ch. 7. 8.
[p] Cp. ch. 43. 3.
[q] See 2 Chr. 36. 14—16.
[r] 2 Kin. 15. 35. Jer. 20. 2.
[s] See ch. 7. 23.
[t] ch. 10. 2, 6, 7. Dan. 10. 5 & 12. 6, 7.
[u] See ch. 8. 12.
[v] See ch. 5. 11.
[w] Cp. ch. 8. 16.
[x] See ch. 1. 28.
[y] See ch. 7. 4.
[z] ch. 10. 4, 18 & 46. 2 & 47. 1.
[a] Cp. ch. 1. 22.
[b] Rev. 3. 12 & 7. 3 & 9. 4 & 14. 1 & 22. 4. Cp. Ex. 12. 7 & Rev. 13. 16, 17 & 14. 9 & 20. 4.
[c] Cp. Ps. 119. 53, 136, 158.
[d] See ch. 1. 26.
[e] Cp. ver. 2.
[f] See ch. 9. 2.
[g] ver. 6, 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *Draw ye near that &c.* [2] Or, *battle axe* [3] Heb. *upon his loins.* [4] Heb. *to destruction.* [5] Or, *elders* [6] Or, *perverseness* [7] Or, *land*

A.V. * Or, *Is there any thing lighter than to commit.* † Heb. *which is turned.* ‡ Heb. *a weapon of his breaking in pieces.* § Heb. *upon his loins.* ‖ Heb. *mark a mark.* ** Heb. *mine ears.* †† Heb. *to destruction.* ‡‡ Heb. *filled with.* §§ Or, *wresting* of judgment. * Heb. *returned the word.* † Heb. *the hollow of thine hand.*

with [a]coals of fire from between
the cherubim, cherubims, and [1][c]scatter them
over the city. And he went in
[d]in my sight. 3 Now the cherubim cherubims
stood [e]on the right side of the
house, when the man went in;
and [f]the cloud filled [g]the inner
court. 4 And Then [h]the glory of the
LORD [f]mounted *went up from the cherub,
and stood over the threshold of
the house; and the house [f]was
filled with the cloud, and the
court was full of [n]the brightness
of the LORD's glory. 5 And [o]the
sound of the wings of the cherubim cherubims' wings was
heard even to the outer court,
[o]as the voice of [2]God Almighty the Almighty God
when he speaketh. 6 And it
came to pass, *that* when he had
commanded [t]the man clothed
in with linen, saying, [u]Take fire from
between [i]the whirling *wheels*, wheels, from
between the cherubim, that cherubims; then he went
in, and stood beside a wheel. the wheels.
7 And the *one* cherub †stretched
forth his hand from between
the cherubim cherubims unto the fire that
was between the cherubim, cherubims, and
took *thereof*, and put it into the
hands of [t]him that was clothed
in linen, with linen: who took it *it*, and went
out. 8 And there appeared in
the cherubim cherubims [z]the form of a man's
hand under their wings. 9 [a]And
I looked, and behold, when I looked, behold the four wheels
beside by the cherubim, cherubims, one wheel beside by
one cherub, and another wheel
beside by another cherub: and [d]the
appearance of the wheels was
[e]as the colour [f]of a [3]beryl stone.
10 [d]And as for their appearance, appearances, they
four had one likeness, as if a
wheel had been [4]within in the midst of a
wheel. 11 [i]When they went, they
went [5]upon their four sides: sides; [k]they
turned not as they went, [l]but
to the place whither the head
looked they followed it; they

a ch. 1. 13.
b Cp. ch. 1. 18.
c Cp. Rev. 8. 5.
d ver. 19.
e Cp. Luke 1. 11.
f See 1 Kin. 8. 10.
g See ch. 8. 16.
h See ch. 1. 28.
i ver. 2.
j ver. 18, 19.
k Cp. ch. 1. 6.
l Cp. ch. 1. 10.
m Cp. ch. 1. 5, 10 & 41. 19.
n Cp. ch. 43. 2.
o ch. 1. 24.
p ver. 17, 19.
q ch. 1. 5.
r See ch. 1. 1.
s ch. 1. 19.
t See ch. 9. 2.
u Cp. ver. 2.
v ch. 1. 20.
w Cp. ver. 4.
x ch. 43. 2. See ch. 1. 28.
y ch. 11. 22.
z Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 1. 8 & 8. 3.
a Cp. ch. 1. 15.
b ver. 2.
c ch. 11. 1.
d ch. 1. 16.
e Cp. ch. 1. 4.
f Cp. ch. 1. 16 & Dan. 10. 6.
g ch. 1. 22, 26.
h See ch. 1. 1.
i ch. 1. 17.
j ver. 14.
k ch. 1. 9.
l Cp. ver. 22.
m Cp. ver. 8.
n ch. 1. 10.

turned not as they went. 12 [b]And
their whole ‡body, and their
backs, and their hands, and their
wings, and the wheels, were full
of eyes round about, *even* the
wheels that they four had. 13 As
for the wheels, they were called §it was cried unto them
in my hearing, [i]the whirling *wheels*. O wheel.
14 [k]And every one had four
faces: [l]the first face was the
face of the a cherub, and the second
face was [m]the face of a man, and
the third the face of a lion, and
the fourth the face of an eagle.
15 [p]And the cherubim mounted up: this cherubims were lifted up. This
is [q]the living creature that I
saw by [r]the river of Chebar.
16 [s]And when the cherubim cherubims went,
the wheels went beside by them: and
[s]when the cherubim cherubims lifted up their
wings to mount up from the
earth, the same wheels also turned
not from beside them. 17 [v]When
they stood, these stood; and
when they mounted were lifted up, these
mounted lifted up with them themselves *also*: for the
spirit [6]‖of the living creature
was in them. 18 [w]And Then [x]the glory
of the LORD went forth departed from over off
the threshold of the house, and
stood over the cherubim. cherubims. 19 [y]And
the cherubim cherubims lifted up their wings,
and mounted up from the earth
[b]in my sight sight: when they went forth, out,
and the wheels the wheels also *were* [7]beside them: them, and
they *every one* stood at the door of [c]the
east gate of the LORD's house;
and [x]the glory of the God of
Israel was over them above.
20 [q]This is the living creature
that I saw [g]under the God of
Israel by [h]the river of Chebar;
and I knew that they were
cherubim. the cherubims. 21 [j]Every one had
four faces apiece, and every one
four wings; and [m]the likeness of
the hands of a man was under
their wings. 22 [n]And as for the

R.V. [1] Or, *sprinkle* [2] Heb. *El Shaddai.* [3] Or, *stone of Tarshish* [4] Heb. *in the midst of.* [5] Or, *towards*
[6] Or, *of life* See ch. 1. 21. [7] Or, *over against*
A.V. * Heb. *was lifted up.* † Heb. *sent forth.* ‡ Heb. *flesh.* § Or, *they were called in my hearing, wheel,* or, *galgal.* ‖ Or, *of life.*

likeness of their faces, they were the faces *was* the same faces which I saw by [a]the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves; themselves: [c]they went every one straight forward.

1 [e]Moreover the spirit **II** lifted me up, and brought me unto [g]the east gate of the LORD'S house, which looketh eastward: and behold, behold at the door of the gate [i]five and twenty men; and I saw in the midst of them among whom I saw Jaazaniah [j]the son of Azzur, Azur, and [k]Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people. 2 And he said Then said he unto me, [o]Son of man, these are the men that devise iniquity, mischief, and that give wicked counsel in this city: 3 [q]which say, [r]*The time* *It* is not near; to let us build houses: [s]this *city* is the caldron, and we be the flesh. 4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man. 5 And [u]the spirit Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and he said unto me, Speak, Speak; Thus saith the LORD: Thus have ye said, O house of Israel; Israel: [v]for I know the things that come into your mind, mind, *every one of* them. 6 [x]Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain. 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [y]Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, [s]they are the flesh, and [s]this *city* is the caldron: but [2]ye shall be brought I will bring you forth out of the midst of it. 8 [b]Ye have feared the sword; and I will bring the a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD. 9 [c]And I will bring you forth out of the midst thereof, and [dd]deliver you into the hands of strangers, and [d]will execute judgements judgments among you. 10 [g]Ye shall fall by the sword; [d]I will judge you in the border of Israel; [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 11 [b]This *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; *but* [d]I will judge you in the border of Israel; Israel: 12 [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD: [t]for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither have ye executed my judgements, judgments, [h]but have done after the [3]ordinances manners of the nations heathen that are round about you. 13 And it came to pass, when I prophesied, [l]that [m]Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. [n]Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, [n]Ah Lord GOD! [p]wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

14 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 15 [t]Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy [4]kindred, and all the house of Israel, Israel all of them, wholly, *are they* unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, [w]Get you far from the LORD; LORD: unto us is this land given for a in possession: possession. 16 therefore Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: Whereas GOD; Although I have removed cast them far off among the nations, heathen, and whereas although I have scattered them among the countries, [5]yet [z]will I be to them a sanctuary for a as a little little while sanctuary in the countries where they are shall come. 17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [a]I will even gather you from the peoples, people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, [a]and I will give you the land of Israel. 18 And they shall come thither, [e]and they shall take away [ff]all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence. 19 [h]And I will give them one heart, and [i]I will put a new

a ver. 20. *b* Cp. ver. 3, 7. *c* Cp. ver. 11. *d* See ch. 5. 8. *e* ver. 24. See ch. 3. 12. *f* See ch. 6. 7. *g* ch. 10. 19. *h* Cp. ch. 8. 10, 14, 16. *i* ch. 8. 16. *j* Jer. 28. 1. *k* ver. 13. *l* Cp. Acts 5. 5. *m* ver. 1. *n* ch. 9. 8. *o* See ch. 2. 1. *p* Cp. ch. 20. 17. *q* Cp. Jer. 29. 28. *r* Cp. ch. 12. 22, 27. *s* ch. 24. 3, 6. *t* See ch. 2. 1. *u* See ch. 2. 2. *v* ch. 20. 32 & 38. 10. Cp. Isai. 29. 15. *w* Cp. 1 Sam. 26. 19. *x* Cp. ch. 7. 23. *y* ch. 24. 7. *z* Cp. ch. 37. 26, 28 & Isai. 8. 14 & Rev. 21. 22. *a* ch. 20. 41 & 28. 25 & 34. 13 & 36. 24 & 37. 21. Cp. ch. 38. 8 & 39. 27 & Isai. 11. 12. *b* Jer. 42. 16. *c* ver. 7 (mg.). *dd* ch. 7. 21. *e* ch. 37. 23. *ff* ch. 5. 11. *g* Jer. 39. 6. See 2 Kin. 25. 18—21. *h* Jer. 32. 39. Cp. Acts 4. 32. *i* ch. 36. 26. Cp. ch. 18. 31 & Ps. 51. 10 & Jer. 31. 33.

R.V. [1] Or, *Is not* the time *near &c.?* [2] Another reading is, *I will bring you.* [3] Heb. *judgements.* [4] Heb. *redemption.* See Lev. 25. 25, &c. [5] Or, *yet have I been* Or, *and have been*

A.V. * Or, It is *not* for us *to build houses near.* † Or, *which have not walked.*

spirit within you; and [a]I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, [d]and will give them an heart of flesh: 20 [e]that they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: [g]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. 21 [h]But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, [j]I will bring recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD. 22 [l]Then did the cherubim cherubims lift up their wings, and the wheels were [1]beside them; [l]and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. 23 And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, [n]and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city. 24 [p]And Afterwards the spirit lifted took me up, and brought me [s]in the a vision by the spirit Spirit of God [t]into Chaldea, [u]to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me. 25 Then I spake [u]unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

12 [1]The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying, 2 [z]Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of [a]the a rebellious house, [b]which have eyes to see, and see not, which not; they have ears to hear, and hear not; not: for they are [a]a rebellious house. 3 Therefore, thou [z]son of man, prepare thee [e]*stuff for [2]removing, and remove by day [c]in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place [c]in their sight: [h]it may be they will [3]consider, though they be [a]a rebellious house. 4 And thou shalt Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day [c]in their sight, as stuff for [2]removing: and thou shalt go forth thyself [b]at even [c]in their sight, †as when men they that go forth into exile, captivity. 5 ‡[f]Dig thou through the wall [c]in their sight, and carry out thereby. 6 [c]In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulder, shoulders, and carry it forth in the dark; twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee for [i]a sign unto the house of Israel. 7 [k]And I did so as I was commanded: [m]I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for removing, captivity, and in the even I §digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the dark, and twilight, *and* I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight. 8 And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying, 9 [o]Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, [q]the rebellious house, said unto thee, [r]What doest thou? 10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; This [4]burden *concerneth* [v]the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel [5]among whom they are. that *are* among them. 11 Say, [w]I am your sign: [x]like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: ‖they shall go into remove *and* exile, go into captivity. 12 [y]And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the dark, twilight, and shall go forth: [cc]they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: [d]he shall cover his face, because that he shall not see see not the [6]ground with his eyes. 13 [f]My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and [g]I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; [g]yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there. 14 [i]And I will scatter toward every wind all that are round about him to

[a] Cp. Zech. 7. 12.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4 & Jer. 39. 4 & 52. 7.
[c] ch. 4. 12 & 21. 6 & 37. 20 & 43. 11.
[d] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[e] Ps. 105. 45.
[f] Cp. ch. 8. 8.
[g] ch. 14. 11 & 36. 28. Lev. 26. 12. See Jer. 30. 22 & 31. 33.
[h] See ch. 9. 4—6.
[i] See ch. 4. 3.
[j] See ch. 7. 4.
[k] ch. 24. 18 & 37. 7.
[l] ch. 10. 19.
[m] Cp. ver. 3.
[n] Zech. 14. 4. Cp. ch. 43. 2.
[o] See ch. 2. 1.
[p] ver. 1. See ch. 3. 12.
[q] See ch. 2. 3, 5.
[r] Cp. ch. 17. 12 & 24. 19 & 37. 18.
[s] See ch. 1. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 8. 3.
[u] ch. 1. 1 & mg.
[v] Cp. ch. 21. 25. See 2 Chr. 36. 11—13.
[w] Cp. ver. 6.
[x] Cp. ch. 24. 24.
[y] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 4.
[z] See ch. 2. 1.
[a] See ch. 2. 3, 5.
[b] Isai. 42. 18. Matt. 13. 13.
[cc] Cp. ver. 5.
[d] Cp. ver. 6.
[e] ver. 4, 7.
[f] ch. 17. 20 & 19. 8 & 32. 3. Cp. Hos. 7. 12.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7 & Jer. 32. 4, 5 & 52. 11.
[h] See Jer. 36. 3.
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 5. See ch. 5. 10.

R V. [1] Or, *over against* [2] Or, *exile* [3] Or, *perceive that they are* [4] Or, *oracle* [5] Or, *that are among them* [6] Or, *land*

A.V. * Or, *instruments.* † Heb. *as the goings forth of captivity.* ‡ Heb. *Dig for thee.* § Heb. *digged for me.* ‖ Heb. *by removing go into captivity.*

help him, and all his bands; [b]and I will draw out the sword after them. 15 [d]And they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall disperse [scatter] them among the nations, and scatter [disperse] them through [in] the countries. 16 [g]But I will leave *a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the nations [heathen] whither they come; [d]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

17 Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 18 [i]Son of man, [l]eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness; 19 and say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning [of] the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel: [Israel;] [m]They shall eat their bread with carefulness, [m]and drink their water with astonishment, [n]that her land may be desolate from 1 †all that is therein, [o]because of the violence of all them that dwell therein. 20 [q]And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be [a desolation; desolate], [d]and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

21 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 22 [i]Son of man, [s]what is this [that] proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, [t]The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth? 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [GOD:] [s]I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, [w]The days are at hand, and the 2effect of every vision.

24 [a]For there shall be no more any [c]vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel. 25 For I am the LORD; [LORD:] I will speak, and [e]the word that I shall speak shall be performed [come to pass]; [f]it shall be no more deferred [prolonged]: for in your days, [h]O rebellious house, will I speak [say] the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

26 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 27 [i]Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, [j]The vision that he seeth is [k]for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off. 28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [GOD:] [f]There shall none of my words be deferred [prolonged] any more, [e]but the word which I shall speak [have spoken] shall be performed, [done,] saith the Lord GOD.

13 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [i]Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto ‡them [p]that prophesy out of their own heart, [hearts,] Hear ye the word of the LORD; 3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [GOD:] Woe unto the foolish prophets, that §follow their own spirit, 3 ‖and have seen nothing! 4 O Israel, thy prophets have been [are] like the foxes in the waste places. [deserts.] 5 [r]Ye have not gone up into the 4**gaps, neither ††made up the fence [hedge] for the house of Israel, [Israel] to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD. 6 [u]They have seen vanity and lying divination, that say, [saying,] The LORD saith: [saith:] [v]and the LORD hath not sent them: and they 5have made men [others] to hope that the word should be confirmed. [they would confirm the word.] 7 [u]Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not

a ch. 13. 23.
b See ch. 5. 2.
c ch. 13. 6, 7.
d See ch. 6. 7.
e Isai. 55. 11.
f Isai. 13. 22.
g ch. 6. 8, 9 & 14. 22.
h See ch. 2. 3, 5.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j Cp. ver. 22 & Amos 6. 3.
k ch. 38. 8. Dan. 8. 26 & 10. 14. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 4.
l Cp. ch. 4. 10, 11.
m ch. 4. 16.
n Cp. ch. 32. 15 & Zech. 7. 14.
o ch. 7. 11, 23.
p ver. 17. Jer. 23. 16, 26.
q ch. 6. 6.
r ch. 22. 30. Ps. 106. 23. Cp. Ps. 80. 12 & Isai. 5. 5 & 58. 12.
s Cp. ch. 16. 44 & 18. 2, 3.
t Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 11. 3 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
u ver. 23. ch. 12. 24 & 21. 29 & 22. 28. Jer. 5. 31.
v See Jer. 14. 14.
w Cp. ch. 7. 7, 12.

R.V. 1 Heb. *the fulness thereof.* 2 Heb. *word.* 3 Or, *and* things which *they have not seen* 4 Or, *breaches* 5 Or, *have hoped*

A.V. * Heb. *men of number.* † Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ‡ Heb. *them that are prophets out of their own hearts* § Heb. *walk after.* ‖ Or, *and* things which *they have not seen.* ** Or, *breaches.* †† Heb. *hedged the hedge.*

spoken a lying divination, [a]whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it*; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, [c]I am against you, saith the Lord GOD. 9 And mine hand shall be against upon the prophets [e]that see vanity, and [c]that divine lies: they shall not be in the [1]council *assembly of my people, [i]neither shall they be written in the [2]writing of the house of Israel, [k]neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; [l]and ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD. 10 Because, even because they have seduced my people, [d]saying, Peace; and there is *there was* no peace; and when one buildeth up one built [3]†a wall, behold, and, lo, others daubed [b]they daub it with untempered *mortar* *morter*: 11 say unto them [b]which daub it with untempered *mortar*, *morter*, that it shall fall: [p]there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it. 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have daubed it? 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [p]I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; [p]and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume it. 14 So will I break down the wall that [b]ye have daubed with untempered *mortar*, *morter*, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered: discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: thereof: [y]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 15 Thus will I accomplish my fury wrath upon the wall, and upon them [b]that have daubed it with untempered *mortar*: *morter*, and I will will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither they that daubed it; 16 *to wit*, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, [d]and which see visions of peace for her, and there is no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

17 And thou, Likewise, thou [f]son of man, [g]set thy face against [h]the daughters of thy people, [j]which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, 18 and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Woe to the women [m]that sew pillows upon to all ‡elbows, armholes, and [n]make kerchiefs for upon the head of *persons of* every stature [o]to hunt souls! [5]Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive [6]for yourselves *that come* unto you? 19 And ye will have profaned ye pollute me among my people [q]for handfuls of barley [r]and for pieces of bread, [s]to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hearken unto lies. hear *your* lies? 20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [t]I am against [u]your pillows, [7]wherewith ye there hunt the souls [8]§to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms; arms, and I will will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt [8]to make *them* fly. 21 [u]Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and [v]deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; [w]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 22 [x]Because with lies ye have grieved the heart of the righteous, made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and [z]strengthened the hands of

[a] Jer. 23. 21. [b] ch. 22. 28.
[c] ch. 5. 8 & 21. 3 & 26. 3 & 28. 22 & 29. 3 & 30. 22 & 34. 10 & 35. 3 & 38. 3. Jer. 21. 13.
[d] ver. 10. Jer. 6. 14. Mic. 3. 5.
[e] See ver. 6.
[f] ver. 2.
[g] See ch. 6. 2.
[h] Cp. Ex. 15. 20 & Judg. 4. 4 & 2 Kin. 22. 14.
[i] Cp. Ezra 2. 59, 62 & Neh. 7. 5 & Ps. 69. 28 & 87. 6.
[j] ver. 2.
[k] ch. 20. 38.
[l] See ch. 6. 7.
[m] ver. 20.
[n] ver. 21.
[o] ver. 20.
[p] ch. 38. 22. Isai. 28. 2, 17. Cp. Isai. 30. 13.
[q] Cp. Mic. 3. 5.
[r] Cp. Prov. 28. 21.
[s] Cp. Ecclus. 21. 2.
[t] See ver. 8.
[u] ver. 18.
[v] ch. 34. 10.
[w] See ch. 6. 7.
[x] Cp. Jer. 14. 14. See Jer. 28. 15.
[y] See ch. 6. 7.
[z] Jer. 23. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *secret* [2] Or, *register* [3] Or, *a slight wall* [4] Heb. *joints of the hands.* [5] Or, *Ye hunt... and ye save &c.* [6] Or, *that are yours* [7] Or, *where ye hunt* [8] Or, *as birds*
A.V. * Or, *secret*, or, *council.* † Or, *a slight wall.* ‡ Or, *elbows.* § Or, *into gardens.*

the wicked, that [a]he should not return from his wicked way, [1]and *by promising him life: be saved alive: [23] [c]therefore ye shall no more see vanity, nor divine divinations: [c]and for I will deliver my people out of your hand; hand: [g]and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

[1] Then came certain of **14** [i]the elders of Israel unto me, [i]and sat before me. [2] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [3] [j]Son of man, these men have [2]taken set up their idols into in their heart, and put [l]the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: [m]should I be inquired of at all by them? [4] Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Every man of the house of Israel that taketh setteth up his idols into in his heart, and putteth [l]the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; [p]I the LORD will answer him [3]therein that cometh according to the multitude of his idols; [5] [r]that I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because [t]they are all estranged from me through their idols. [6] Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [r]Return ye, GOD; Repent, and turn [t]yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. [7] For every one of the house of Israel, or of the strangers stranger that sojourn sojourneth in Israel, [t]which separateth himself from me, and taketh setteth up his idols into in his heart, and putteth [l]the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the a prophet to inquire [4]for himself of him of concerning me; [c]I the LORD will answer him by myself: [8] and [d]I will set my face against that man, and [b]will make him an astonishment, for a sign and a proverb, [d]and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; [f]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. [9] And if the prophet be [5]deceived and speaketh a word, when he hath spoken a thing, [h]I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. [10] And they [k]shall bear the punishment of [6]their iniquity: the iniquity punishment of the prophet shall be even as the iniquity punishment of him that seeketh *unto him*; [11] that the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither "defile themselves be polluted any more with all their transgressions; [o]but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD. [12] And the The word of the LORD came unto again to me, saying, [13] [j]Son of man, when a the land sinneth against me [q]by committing a trespass, trespassing grievously, and then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will [s]break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will [u]cut off from it man and beast; man and beast from it: [14] [v]though these three men, [w]Noah, [x]Daniel, and [z]Job, were in it, [a]they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD. [15] [b]If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they [7]‡spoil it, [c]so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts; beasts: [16] though these three men were §in it, [dd]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but [f]the land shall be desolate. [17] Or [g]if I bring a sword upon

a See ch. 18. 21.
b ch. 5. 15. Deut. 28. 37.
c See ver. 6, 7, 9.
d ch. 15. 7. Lev. 17. 10. Jer. 44. 11.
e ver. 21.
f See ch. 6. 7.
g ver. 21.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 23.
i See ch. 8. 1.
j See ch. 2. 1.
k Gen. 4. 13 & mg.
l ch. 7. 19 & 44. 12.
m ch. 20. 3, 31. 2 Kin. 3. 13. Cp. ch. 36. 37.
n ch. 37. 23.
o See ch. 11. 20.
p Cp. ver. 7.
q ch. 15. 8 & 17. 20 & 18. 24 & 20. 27. 2 Chr. 36. 14.
r Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12.
s See ch. 4. 16.
t Isai. 1. 4. Cp. Hos. 9. 10 (mg.).
u ver. 17, 19, 21.
v Cp. Jer. 15. 1.
w See Gen. 6. 9.
x ch. 28. 3. Dan. 9. 23.
y Cp. ch. 18. 30, 32.
z Job 1. 1.
a ch. 3. 19.
b See ch. 5. 17.
c ch. 6. 6 & 12. 20.
dd See ch. 5. 11.
e Cp. ver. 4.
f ch. 6. 14.
g ch. 21. 3, 4, 9. Lev. 26. 25. Cp. Jer. 47. 6, 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *by promising him life* [2] Heb. *caused to come up.* [3] Or, *according thereto* Another reading is, *he is come in the multitude &c.* [4] Or, *of him concerning me* [5] Or, *enticed* [6] Or, *the punishment of their iniquity* [7] Or, *bereave*
A.V. * Or, *that I should save his life.* Heb. *by quickening him.* † Or, others. ‡ Or, *bereave.* § Heb. *in the midst of it.*

that land, and say, [1]Sword, go through the land; [a]so that I cut off [from it man and beast; man and beast from it:] [18] [c]though these three men were in it, [e]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves. [19] Or [g]if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, [a]to cut off from it man and beast: [20] [c]though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, [e]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness. [21] For thus saith the Lord [GOD; GOD;] *How much more [k]when I send my four sore [judgements judgments] upon Jerusalem, [m]the sword, and [n]the famine, and [o]the noisome [beasts, beast,] and [p]the pestilence, [a]to cut off from it man and beast? [22] Yet, behold, therein [s]shall be left [2]a remnant that shall be [carried brought] forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and [v]ye shall see their way and their doings: [w]and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, even concerning all that I have brought upon it. [23] And they shall comfort you, [v]when ye see their [way ways] and their doings: and ye shall know that [b]I have not done [3]without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

[1] And the word of the **15** LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [t]Son of man, [what What] is [c]the vine tree more than any tree, [the vine *or than a*] branch which [4]is among the trees of the forest? [3] Shall wood be taken thereof to [make do] any work? or will men take [b]a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon? [4] [d]Behold, it is cast into the fire for [fuel; fuel;] the fire [hath devoured devoureth] both the ends of it, and the midst of it is [burned; burned.] [†]Is it [profitable meet] for any work? [5] [f]Behold, when it was whole, it was [5] [‡]meet for no work: how much less, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is [less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when burned, shall it yet be [5]meet for any work? the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?] [6] Therefore thus saith the Lord [GOD; GOD;] [h]As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, [d]which I have given to the fire for fuel, so [6]will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem. [7] [i]And I will set my face against them; [j]they [7]shall go [forth out] from [the *one* fire, and *another*] fire shall devour them; [l]and ye shall know that I am the LORD, [i]when I set my face against them. [8] [q]And I will make the land desolate, because [r]they have [§]committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

[1] Again the word of the **16** LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [t]Son of man, [u]cause Jerusalem to know her abominations, [3] and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto [Jerusalem: Jerusalem;] [8][‖]Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of [x]the Canaanite; the [y]Amorite was [Canaan; thy father *was* an thy father, Amorite,] and thy mother [was] an [z]Hittite. [4] And as for thy nativity, [a]in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water [**]to [cleanse supple] thee; thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all. [5] None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; [d]but thou wast cast out in the open field, [for that thy person was abhorred, to the lothing of thy person,] [a]in the day that thou wast born. [6] And when I passed by thee,

a ver. 13. *b* Cp. Isai. 22. 23, 24. *c* ver. 14. *d* Cp. John 15. 6. *e* ver. 16. *f* Cp. ver. 3. *g* ch. 38. 22. Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 15. *h* Cp. ch. 17. 6 & Ps. 80. 8 & Isai. 5. 1. See ch. 19. 10—14. *i* See ch. 14. 8. *j* Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 9. *k* ch. 5. 17. Rev. 6. 8. Cp. ch. 33. 27. *l* See ch. 6. 7. *m* ver. 17. *n* ver. 13. *o* ver. 15. *p* ver. 19. *q* ch. 6. 14. *r* See ch. 14. 13. *s* ch. 6. 8 & 12. 16. *t* See ch. 2. 1. *u* ch. 22. 2. *v* ver. 23. ch. 20. 43. *w* Cp. ch. 16. 54. *x* ver. 29. Susanna 56. Cp. Hos. 12. 7 (mg.). *y* ver. 45. Gen. 15. 16. Deut. 7. 1. *z* ver. 45. Deut. 7. 1. Judg. 1. 26. *a* Cp. Hos. 2. 3. *b* Cp. ch. 6. 10 (for mg.). *c* See ver. 6. *d* Cp. Deut. 32. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *Let the sword go* [2] Heb. *they that escape.* [3] Or, *in vain* [4] Or, *was* [5] Heb. *made into.* [6] Or, *have I given* [7] Or, *have gone forth* [8] Or, *Thine origin*

A.V. * Or, *Also when.* † Heb. *Will it prosper?* ‡ Heb. *made fit.* § Heb. *trespassed a trespass.* ‖ Heb. *cutting out*, or, *habitation.* ** Or, *when I looked* upon thee.

and saw thee weltering *polluted [a]in thy thine own
blood, I said unto thee, *Though thou art* thee *when thou wast*
[a]in thy blood, live Live; yea, I said
unto thee, *Though thou art* thee *when thou wast* [a]in thy blood,
live. Live. 7 [f]I have [1]†caused thee to
multiply as the bud of the field,
and thou didst increase hast increased and wax waxen
great, [g]and thou attainedst art come to [2]‡ex-
cellent ornament; ornaments: thy breasts were are
fashioned, and thine hair was is
grown; yet grown, whereas [h]thou wast naked and
bare. 8 Now when I passed by
thee, and looked upon thee, be-
hold, thy time was the time of
love; and [j]I spread my skirt
over thee, and covered thy
nakedness: yea, I sware unto
thee, [l]and entered into a cove-
nant with thee, saith the Lord
GOD, [n]and thou becamest mine.
9 Then washed I thee with water;
yea, I throughly washed away
thy §blood from thee, and [q]I
anointed thee with oil. 10 [r]I
clothed thee also with broidered
work, and shod thee with [3]seal-badgers'
skin, skin, and I [4]girded thee about
with fine linen, and and I covered thee
with silk. 11 [u]I decked thee also
with ornaments, and [w]I put
bracelets upon thy hands, and
a chain on thy neck. 12 And
[w]I put a ring upon jewel on thy nose, ‖forehead, and
earrings in thine ears, and a
beautiful crown upon thine head.
13 [u]Thus wast thou decked with
gold and silver; and thy rai-
ment was of fine linen, and
silk, [r]and broidered work; [p]thou
didst eat fine flour, and honey,
and oil: and [z]thou wast exceed-
ing beautiful, and thou didst
prosper unto royal estate. into a kingdom. 14 And [d]thy
renown went forth among the
nations heathen for thy beauty; beauty: for it was perfect, perfect
through my majesty comeliness, which I had
put upon thee, saith the Lord GOD.

a ver. 22.
b Cp. ver. 13.
c ch. 23. 3, 8, 11, 12. Lev. 17. 7. Isai. 1. 21 & 57. 8. Jer. 2. 20 & 3. 2, 6, 20. Hos. 1. 2.
d Lam. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 23. 10.
e Cp. ver. 25.
f Cp. Ex. 1. 7.
g Cp. ver. 11, 13.
h ver. 22, 39. ch. 23. 29.
i Cp. ver. 11.
j Ruth 3. 9. Cp. Jer. 2. 2.
k Cp. ch. 7. 20 & 23. 14.
l Cp. Ex. 24. 7, 8.
m ch. 23. 41.
n See Ex. 19. 5.
o Cp. Hos. 2. 8.
p Deut. 32. 13, 14.
q Ruth 3. 3. Cp. Ps. 23. 5.
r ver. 13, 18. Cp. ch. 26. 16 & 27. 7, 16 & Ex. 26. 36.
s See ch. 6. 13.
t Cp. ver. 21, 36.
u Cp. ch. 23. 40.
v ch. 20. 26, 31 & 23. 37.
w Cp. ch. 23. 42 & Gen. 24. 22, 30, 47.
x ver. 43, 60.
y ver. 6, 7.
z Cp. ver. 15, 25 & Ps. 48. 2.
a ver. 39.
b ver. 31. Cp. Isai. 57. 7 & Jer. 2. 20 & 3. 2.

15 [b]But thou didst trust in
thy thine own beauty, [c]and playedst
the harlot because of [d]thy re-
nown, [e]and pouredst out thy
whoredoms fornications on every one that passed
by; his it was. 16 And thou didst of thy
take of thy garments, garments thou didst take, thee high places decked thy high places and madest for deckedst
with divers
colours, [c]and playedst the harlot
upon them thereupon: *the like things* shall
not come, neither shall it be *so.*
17 Thou didst hast also take taken [i]thy [5]fair
jewels of my gold and of my
silver, which I had given thee,
and [k]madest for thee to thyself [6]images **of
men, and [c]didst play the harlot commit whoredom
with them; them, 18 and thou tookest thy
broidered garments, and cover-
edst them, them: [m]and didst thou hast set mine
oil and mine incense before
them. 19 [o]My bread meat also which
I gave thee, [p]fine flour, and oil,
and honey, wherewith I fed thee,
thou didst hast even set it before them
for ††[s]a sweet savour, savour: and *thus* it was; was,
saith the Lord GOD. 20 [t]More-
over thou hast taken thy sons
and thy daughters, whom thou
hast borne unto me, and [v]these
hast thou sacrificed unto them
‡‡to be devoured. Were *Is this* of thy
whoredoms a small matter,
21 that [v]thou hast slain my
children, and delivered them
up, in [7]causing to cause them to pass through
the fire unto for them? 22 And in
all thine abominations and thy
whoredoms thou hast not re-
membered [x]the days of thy youth,
[y]when thou wast naked and bare,
and wast weltering polluted in thy blood.
23 And it is come came to pass after all
thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto
thee! saith the Lord GOD, GOD;) 24 that
thou hast also built unto thee
[8][a]an §§eminent place, and [b]hast
made thee a lofty an high place in every

R.V. [1] Heb. *made thee a myriad.* [2] Heb. *ornament of ornaments.* [3] Or, *porpoise-skin* [4] Or, *bound thee with a tire of fine linen* [5] Or, *beautiful vessels* [6] Or, *male images* [7] Or, *setting them apart* Heb. *making them pass over.* [8] Or, *a vaulted chamber*

A.V. * Or, *trodden under foot.* † Heb. *made thee a million.* ‡ Heb. *ornament of ornaments.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *nose.* ** Heb. *of a male.* †† Heb. *a savour of rest.* ‡‡ Heb. *to devour.* §§ Or, *brothel house.*

street. 25 [a]Thou hast built thy lofty high place at every head of the way, and hast made [c]thy beauty an abomination, to be abhorred, [d]and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredom. whoredoms. 26 [e]Thou hast also committed fornication [f]with the Egyptians, Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; [g]and hast multiplied increased thy whoredom, whoredoms, [h]to provoke me to anger. 27 Behold therefore, Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, [j]and have diminished thine [1]ordinary *food*, [k]and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, [m]the *daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way. 28 [e]Thou hast played the harlot whore also [q]with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet thou wast not couldest not be satisfied. 29 [g]Thou hast moreover multiplied thy whoredom fornication [2]v in the land of Canaan, Canaan [w]unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith. 30 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman; 31 †[a]in that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thy lofty thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, 3 [d]in that thou scornest hire. hire; 32 A *But as a* wife that committeth adultery! that adultery, *which* taketh strangers instead of her husband! 33 They give gifts to all harlots: whores: [b]but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and bribest ‡hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredoms. whoredom. 34 And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredoms, in that whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredom whoredoms: and whereas in that [b]thou givest a hire, reward, and no hire reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD: 36 Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; Because thy [4]filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers; lovers, and because of with all the idols of thy abominations, [i]and for by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them; 37 therefore behold, Behold, therefore [l]I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with [n]all them that thou hast hated; [o]I will even gather them against thee on every side, round about against thee, [p]and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that [r]they may see all thy nakedness. 38 §[s]And I will judge thee, §[t]as women that break wedlock and [u]shed blood are judged; and I will bring upon thee the give thee blood blood of in fury and jealousy. 39 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down [x]thine eminent place, and shall break down [y]thy lofty places; [z]and high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take ‖[aa]thy fair jewels: jewels, and they shall leave thee [bb]naked and bare. 40 [c]They shall also bring up an assembly a company against thee, [e]and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords. 41 [e]And they shall [f]burn thine houses with fire, and [g]execute judgements judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: women: and [h]I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and [i]thou shalt also also shalt give no hire any more. 42 [j]So will I [5]satisfy make my fury [6]upon thee, toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no

a See ver. 24.
b Cp. ver. 41 & Hos. 8. 9.
c Cp. ver. 14.
d Cp. ver. 15.
e See ver. 15.
f ch. 20. 7, 8 & 23. 19—21.
g ch. 23. 14, 19.
h Jer. 7. 18, 19.
i Cp. ver. 20, 21, 38.
j Cp. ch. 5. 10, 11.
k Cp. ver. 37.
l Hos. 8. 10.
m ver. 57. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 20.
n Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 23. 28.
o ch. 23. 22.
p ch. 23. 10, 29. Hos. 2. 10. Rev. 17. 16. Cp. ver. 39.
q ch. 23. 12. Jer. 2. 18, 36. See 2 Kin. 16. 7—18 & 2 Chr. 28. 16—21.
r Lam. 1. 8.
s ch. 21. 30.
t ch. 23. 45. Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22.
u Gen. 9. 6. Cp. ch. 18. 10 & 23. 37, 45.
v See ver. 3.
w See ch. 23. 14—16.
x ver. 24 & mg.
y ver. 25.
z ch. 23. 26. Cp. Hos. 2. 3.
aa ver. 11, 12. Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 11.
bb ver. 7.
c ch. 23. 46.
d Cp. ver. 33, 34.
e ch. 23. 47. Cp. Josh. 7. 24, 25.
f 2 Kin. 25. 9. Jer. 39. 8 & 52. 13.
g See ch. 5. 8.
h ch. 23. 27, 48.
i Cp. ver. 33, 34.
j See ch. 5. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *allowance to rest.* [2] Or, *unto the land of traffic* [3] Or, *that scoffeth at* her *hire* [4] Heb. *brass.* [5] Heb. *bring* [6] Or, *toward*

A.V. * Or, *cities.* † Or, *In thy daughters* is *thine, &c.* ‡ Heb. *bribest.* § Heb. *with judgments of.* ‖ Heb. *instruments of thine ornament.*

more angry. 43 Because thou hast not remembered [a]the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; therefore behold, behold, therefore [c]I also will bring recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord GOD: and [1]thou shalt not [e]commit *this* lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 Behold, every one [f]that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter. 45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that loatheth lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of [h]thy sisters, which loathed lothed their husbands and their children: [i]your mother was an Hittite, [j]and your father an Amorite. 46 And [k]thine elder sister is Samaria, that dwelleth [m]at thy left hand, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and [*n]thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sodom and her daughters. 47 [o]Yet hast thou not walked in after their ways, nor done after their abominations; but, [†]as *if that were* a very little *thing*, [q]thou wast more corrupt corrupted more than they in all thy ways. 48 [r]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [t]Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters. 49 Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom; Sodom, [w]pride, [x]fulness of bread, and prosperous ease abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters; daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy. 50 And [w]they were haughty, and [a]committed abomination before me: therefore [c]I took them away [2]as I saw *good*. 51 [d]Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and [b]hast justified thy sisters by in all thine abominations which thou hast done. 52 Thou also, [d]bear thine own shame, in that thou hast which hast judged thy sisters, bear given judgement for thy [3]sisters; through thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they; they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou also confounded, confounded also, and bear thy shame, [b]in that thou hast justified thy sisters. 53 [g]And When I will [4]turn shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, and then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them: 54 [d]that thou mayest bear thine own shame, [j]and mayest be ashamed because of confounded in all that thou hast done, [l]in that thou art a comfort unto them. 55 And When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, [g]and Samaria and her daughters shall return [p]to their former estate, [g]and then thou and thy daughters shall return [p]to your former estate. 56 For thy sister Sodom was not [‡]mentioned by thy mouth [s]in the day of thy pride; §pride, 57 before thy wickedness was discovered, as [u]at the time of the *thy* reproach of the daughters of ‖Syria, and [of] all that are round about her, [v]the daughters of the Philistines, [y]which do despite unto **despise thee round about. 58 [z]Thou hast [††]borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD. 59 For thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, [b]which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant. 60 Nevertheless [e]I will remember my covenant with thee [f]in the days of thy youth, [g]and

a ver. 22, 60.
b ver. 52. Jer. 3. 11.
c See ch. 7. 4.
d See ch. 32. 24.
e ch. 22. 9.
f Cp. ch. 12. 22 & 18. 2, 3.
g Deut. 30. 3 & mg. for mg. Cp. ch. 29. 14 & 39. 25 & Zeph. 2. 7 & 3. 20.
h Cp. ver. 46.
i See ver. 3.
j ver. 61.
k ver. 51, 53, 55. Cp. ch. 23. 4, 33.
l Cp. ch. 14. 22, 23.
m Cp. Gen. 14. 15 & mg.
n ver. 48, 49, 53, 55. Cp. Isai. 1. 10.
o ch. 5. 7.
p ch. 36. 11.
q ver. 48, 51, 52. ch. 5. 6. Cp. 2 Kin. 21. 9 & 2 Chr. 33. 9 & Jer. 2. 10, 11.
r ch. 5. 11 & 14. 16, 18, 20 & 17. 16, 19 & 18. 3 & 20. 3, 33. Isai. 49. 18. Zeph. 2. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 14, *al.*
s See Isai. 2. 6—11.
t ver. 47. Cp. Matt. 10. 15 & 11. 24.
u See 2 Kin. 16. 5—7 & Isai. 7. 1, 2.
v ver. 27. Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 18.
w Ecclus. 16. 8.
x Cp. Gen. 13. 10.
y ch. 23. 24, 26.
z Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 23. 35, 49.
a See Gen. 13. 13.
b Cp. ch. 17. 15, 16, 18, 19.
c See Gen. 19. 24.
d ver. 46, 47.
e See Lev. 26. 42.
f ver. 8, 22, 43.
g Jer. 32. 40 & 50. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *hast thou not committed &c.?* [2] Or, *when I saw it* [3] Or, *sister* [4] Or, *return to*
A.V. * Heb. *lesser than thou.* † Or, *that was lothed as a small thing.* ‡ Heb. *for a report, or, hearing.* § Heb. *prides, or, excellencies.* ‖ Heb. *Aram.* ** Or, *spoil.* †† Heb. *borne them.*

I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant. 61 [b]Then (shalt thou / thou shalt) remember thy ways, [d]and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive [e]thy sisters, thine elder (sisters) and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee [f]for daughters, but not by thy covenant. 62 [h]And I will establish my covenant with thee; [i]and thou shalt know that I am the LORD: 63 [b]that thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and [j]never open thy mouth any (more, / more) because of thy (shame; / shame,) when I (have forgiven thee / am pacified toward thee for) all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

17 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [l]Son of man, [m]put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel; 3 and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [p]A great eagle [q](wings and long pinions, / wings, longwinged,) full of feathers, which had *divers colours, came [s]unto Lebanon, [t]and took the (top / highest branch) of the cedar: 4 [t]he cropped off the (topmost of the / top of his) young twigs (thereof), and carried it into [1]a land of (traffic / traffick); he set it in a city of merchants. 5 He took also of the seed of the land, [c]and †planted it in [2]a fruitful (soil / field); he placed it (beside [3]many waters; / by great waters,) [z](he / and) set it as a willow tree. 6 And it grew, and became [b]a spreading vine [d]of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs. 7 [g]There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: [g]and, behold, this vine did bend (its / her) roots toward him, and shot forth (its / her) branches toward him, from [a]the beds of its plantation, that he might (that he might water it by the furrows of her / water it.) 8 [c]It was planted in a (plantation.) good [4]‡soil by [3]many (great) waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine. 9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord (GOD; / GOD;) [g]Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it (may wither; / wither? / wither;) that all its fresh springing leaves may (wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her / spring,) even without great power or (much / many) [5]people to pluck it up by the roots (thereof? / thereof.) 10 Yea, behold, being planted, [g]shall it prosper? [k]shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in [a](the beds / furrows) where it grew.

11 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 12 Say now to [n]the rebellious house, [o]Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, [r]the king of Babylon (came / is come) to Jerusalem, and (took / hath taken) the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and (brought / led) them (to / with) him to Babylon; 13 [u]and (he took / hath taken) of the (seed royal, / king's seed,) [v]and made a covenant with (him; / him, and hath §taken an oath of him: he) [x](and took away / hath also taken) the mighty of the land: 14 that the kingdom might be [6][y]base, that it might not lift itself up, ‖but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand. 15 [a]But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors [c]into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. [c]Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? (or / shall) he [f]break the covenant, and (yet escape? / be delivered?) 16 [gg]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely [h]in the place where the king dwelleth [i]that made him king, whose oath he despised, [f]and whose covenant he brake, even with

[a] Cp. ch. 31. 4.
[b] See ch. 6. 9.
[c] See Deut. 8. 7—9.
[d] ver. 54.
[e] Cp. ver. 45, 46.
[f] Cp. Isai. 54. 1.
[g] Cp. ver. 15.
[h] See ver. 60.
[i] See ch. 6. 7.
[j] Cp. Rom. 3. 19.
[k] ch. 19. 12. Cp. Hos. 13. 15.
[l] See ch. 2. 1.
[m] Cp. ch. 20. 49 & 24. 3.
[n] See ch. 2. 3—5.
[o] See ch. 12. 9—11.
[p] Jer. 48. 40. 2 Esd. 11. 1.
[q] ver. 7.
[r] 2 Kin. 24. 11, 12.
[s] Cp. Jer. 22. 23.
[t] ver. 22. ch. 31. 3, 4, 10.
[u] 2 Kin. 24. 17.
[v] ver. 15, 16, 18. 2 Chr. 36. 13.
[w] Cp. ch. 21. 23.
[x] 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15.
[y] Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 29. 14 & mg. for mg.
[z] Cp. Isai. 44. 4.
[a] Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 23. 27 & 2 Kin. 24. 20 & 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Jer. 37. 5—7.
[b] ch. 15. 6.
[c] Deut. 17. 16. Cp. Isai. 31. 1, 3 & 36. 6, 9.
[d] Cp. ver. 14.
[e] Cp. ver. 9, 10.
[f] ch. 16. 59. Cp. ver. 13.
[gg] See ch. 16. 48.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 13.
[i] ver. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *the land of Canaan* [2] Heb. *a field of seed.* [3] Or, *great* [4] Heb. *field.* [5] Or, *people, plucking &c.* [6] Heb. *low.*
A.V. * Heb. *embroidering.* † Heb. *put it in a field of seed.* ‡ Heb. *field.* § Heb. *brought him to an oath.* ‖ Heb. *to keep his covenant, to stand to it.*

him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. 17 [a]Neither shall Pharaoh with his mighty army and great company make for him in the war, [b]when they cast up mounts by casting up mounts, and build building forts, to cut off many persons. 18 For he hath persons: Seeing he despised the oath [e]by breaking the covenant; covenant, and behold, when, lo, [f]he had given his hand, and yet hath done all these things; *things*, he shall not escape. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [i]As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, [e]and my covenant that he hath broken, I will even bring it even it will I recompense upon his own head. 20 [j]And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, [m]and will plead with him there [o]for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me. 21 And all his fugitives in with all his bands shall fall by the sword, [s]and they that remain shall be scattered toward every wind all winds: and ye shall know that [v]I the LORD have spoken it.

22 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [y]I will also take of the lofty top highest branch of the high cedar, and will set it; [a]I will crop off from the topmost top of his young twigs a tender one, and [c]I will will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent: 23 [d]in the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: [h]and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. 24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD [k]have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up [m]the green tree, and have made [m]the dry tree to flourish: [o]I the LORD have spoken and have done it.

a ver. 15. See Jer. 37. 5–8.
b See ch. 4. 2.
c Cp. ch. 12. 22 & 16. 44.
d Jer. 31. 29.
e See ver. 15.
f 1 Chr. 29. 24 (mg.).
g See ch. 16. 48.
h Jer. 31. 29, 30.
i ver. 16.
j See ch. 12. 13.
k ver. 20.
l ver. 19, 21, 27.
m Cp. ch. 20. 35 & 38. 22.
n ver. 11, 15. ch. 22. 9. Cp. Isai. 65. 7 (mg.).
o See ch. 14. 13.
p ch. 33. 25.
q ver. 11, 15. Cp. ch. 22. 11.
r Lev. 18. 19.
s See ch. 5. 10.
t ch. 22. 10.
u ver. 12, 16. Ex. 22. 21.
v ch. 21. 17, 32 & 26. 5, 14 & 28. 10 & 30. 12 & 34. 24 & 39. 5. Cp. ver. 24.
w ver. 12. ch. 33. 15. Ex. 22. 26.
x ver. 12, 16, 18.
y ver. 3.
z ver. 16. Isai. 58. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 35, 36.
a ver. 4.
b ver. 13, 17. ch. 22. 12. Ex. 22. 25. Ps. 15. 5.
c Cp. Ps. 2. 6.
d ch. 20. 40 & 34. 14.
e Deut. 1. 16. Zech. 8. 16.
f ver. 17.
g Cp. Hab. 2. 4 (mg.).
h ch. 31. 6. Dan. 4. 12. Matt. 13. 32.
i ver. 17, 19, 21. ch. 20. 11. Amos 5. 4.
j See ch. 16. 38.
k Cp. ch. 21. 26, 27.
l See ver. 6.
m ch. 20. 47. Cp. Luke 23. 31.
n ver. 6. Cp. Lev. 18. 20.
o ch. 22. 14 & 24. 14 & 36. 36 & 37. 14. Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 30. 12 & 34. 24, *al.*
p ver. 7.

18 1 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, 2 What mean ye, that [c]ye use this proverb [1]concerning the land of Israel, saying, [d]The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? 3 [g]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [h]ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Israel. 4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: [k]the soul that sinneth, it shall die. 5 But if a man be just, and do [2*l]that which is lawful and right, 6 and [n]hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither [p]hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, [q]neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, [r]neither hath come near to [t]a woman in her separation; menstruous woman, 7 and [u]hath not wronged oppressed any, but [w]hath restored to the debtor his pledge, [x]hath spoiled none by violence, [z]hath given his bread to the hungry, [z]and hath covered the naked with a garment; 8 he [b]that hath not given forth upon usury, [b]neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, [e]hath executed true judgement judgment between man and man, 9 [f]hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgements, judgments, to deal truly; [g]he is just, [i]he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD. 10 If he beget a son that is a [†]robber, [j]a shedder of blood, and [3‡]that doeth the like to any one of these things, 11 and that doeth not any of those *duties*, [l]but even hath eaten upon the mountains, [n]and defiled his neighbour's wife, 12 hath wronged oppressed the poor and needy, [p]hath

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Heb. *judgement and righteousness.* [3] Or, *that doeth to a brother any of these*
A.V. * Heb. *judgment and justice.* † Or, *breaker up of an house.* ‡ Or, *that doeth to his brother besides any of these.*

spoiled by violence, [a]hath not restored the pledge, [c]and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, [e]hath committed abomination, 13 [f]hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations: he shall surely [1]die; [j]his *blood shall be upon him. 14 Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins, which he hath done, and [2]feareth, considereth, and doeth not such like, 15 [m]that hath not eaten upon the mountains, [c]neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, [o]hath not defiled his neighbour's wife, 16 neither hath wronged oppressed any, †[p]hath not taken aught to withholden the pledge, [a]neither hath spoiled by violence, [q]but hath given his bread to the hungry, [q]and hath covered the naked with a garment, 17 that hath withdrawn taken off his hand from the poor, [f]that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgements, judgments, [u]hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, [v]he shall surely live. 18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, [a]spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, [w]behold, lo, even he shall die [3]in his iniquity. 19 Yet say ye, [y]Wherefore Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done [z]that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, [b]he shall surely live. 20 [c]The soul that sinneth, it shall die: die. [d]The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; son: [e]the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, [b]and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. 21 [d]But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do [g]that which is lawful and right, [h]he shall surely live, he shall not die. 22 [i]None of All his transgressions that he hath committed shall be committed, they shall not be remembered against him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. 23 [k]Have I any pleasure in the death of the wicked at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: and not rather that he should return from his way, ways, and live? 24 [n]But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? [r]None of All his righteous deeds righteousness that he hath done shall be remembered not be mentioned: in [s]his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. 25 [t]Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Israel: Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal? 26 [n]When the a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, [4]and dieth 5therein; 3in in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die. 27 [x]Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth [g]that which is lawful and right, [h]he shall save his soul alive. 28 [a]Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, [h]he shall surely live, he shall not die. 29 [t]Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are

a ver. 7. b Cp. Rom. 2. 9. c ver. 6. d See ver. 27. e ch. 8. 6, 17. f See ver. 8. g ver. 5, 19. h See ver. 9. i ch. 33. 16. j ch. 33. 4. Lev. 20. 9, 11. See ch. 3. 18. k ver. 32. ch. 33. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 4, 6. 2 Pet. 3. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 59 & Wisd. 1. 13 & Tit. 2. 11. l ver. 28 (for mg.). m ver. 11. n ch. 3. 20 & 33. 12, 13, 18. Ecclus. 26. 28. o See ver. 11. p Cp. ver. 7, 12. q See ver. 7. r Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. s See ch. 14. 13. t ch. 33. 17, 20. u ver. 9. v See ver. 9. w See ch. 3. 18. x ver. 21. ch. 33. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 22 & 33. 11, 12. y Ex. 20. 5. Cp. ver. 2. z ver. 5, 21, 27. a ver. 14 (mg.). b See ver. 9. c ver. 4. d See 2 Kin. 14. 6. e Isai. 3. 10, 11.

R.V. 1 Heb. *be put to death.* 2 Another reading is, *seeth*, or, *considereth.* 3 Or, *for* 4 Or, *he shall die* 5 Or, *because of it*

A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Heb. *hath not pledged the pledge*, or, *taken to pledge.*

not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal? 30 Therefore [d]I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. /Return ye, Repent, and turn *yourselves from all your transgressions; [1][h]so iniquity shall not be your [2]ruin. 31 [j]Cast away from you all your transgressions, wherein whereby ye have transgressed; and [i]make you a new heart and a new spirit: for [n]why will ye die, O house of Israel? 32 [o]For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore [f]turn *yourselves, and live. live ye.

19 1 Moreover, Moreover [p]take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel, 2 and say, What was *is* thy mother? [r]A lioness: she couched lay down among lions, in the midst of the young lions she nourished her she nourished her whelps among young whelps. lions. 3 And she brought up one of her whelps; whelps: she became a young lion: lion, [v]and he it learned to catch the prey, he prey; it devoured men. 4 The nations also heard of him; [a]he was taken in their pit: pit, [x]and they brought him [c]with hooks chains unto the land of Egypt. 5 Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, [z]then she took another of her whelps, and made him [t]a young lion. 6 And he went up and down among the lions, [t]he became a young lion: lion, [v]and he learned to catch the prey, he *and* devoured men. 7 And he knew [†]their desolate [3]palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, because of by the noise of his roaring. 8 [b]Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces: provinces, [h]and they spread their net over him; him:

[a] Lam. 4. 20.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 6.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[d] ch. 7. 3, 8 & 33. 20 & 36. 19. Cp. ch. 39. 24.
[e] Cp. Jer. 22. 26, 27.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 6 & Hos. 14. 1.
[g] See ch. 6. 2.
[h] Cp. Isai. 3. 8.
[i] See ch. 15. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 20. 7.
[k] Cp. Ps. 80. 9.
[l] See ch. 11. 19.
[m] Cp. Deut. 8. 7.
[n] ch. 33. 11.
[o] See ver. 23.
[p] ch. 26. 17 & 27. 2, 32 & 28. 12 & 32. 2. Amos 5. 1. Cp. Jer. 7. 29.
[q] ch. 17. 10. Cp. Hos. 13. 15.
[r] Cp. Gen. 49. 9.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 1 & Hos. 2. 3. See 2 Kin. 24. 12—16.
[t] Cp. ch. 22. 25 & 32. 2 & 2 Kin. 23. 30, 31.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 20. See ch. 17. 15—19.
[v] ch. 22. 25, 27.
[w] Cp. ver. 11, 12.
[x] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 33, 34 & Jer. 22. 11, 12.
[y] See ver. 1.
[z] 2 Kin. 23. 34, 36.
[aa] Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 8. 1 & 24. 1 & 26. 1 & 29. 1, 17 & 30. 20 & 31. 1 & 32. 1, 17 & 33. 21 & 40. 1.
[bb] See ch. 8. 1.
[c] ch. 14. 1.
[d] See ch. 2. 1.
[e] See ch. 16. 48.
[f] See ch. 14. 3.
[g] ch. 22. 2 & 23. 36.
[h] See ch. 12. 13.
[i] ch. 16. 2 & 22. 2.

[a]he was taken in their pit. 9 [b]And they put him in [a]cage ward [c]with [†]in hooks, chains, [c]and brought him to the king of Babylon Babylon: they brought him into strong holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon [g]the mountains of Israel.

10 Thy mother was *is* [i]like a vine, vine [4]§in thy blood, planted by the waters: [k]she was fruitful and full of branches [m]by reason of many waters. 11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and [5]their her stature was exalted among the [6]thick boughs, branches, and [7]they were seen she appeared in [5]their her height with the multitude of [5]their her branches. 12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, [q]and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken off and withered; the fire consumed them. 13 [s]And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty land. ground. 14 [u]And fire is gone out of [8]the rods a rod of her branches, it *which* hath devoured her fruit, [w]so that there is in her she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is [y]a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

20 1 And it came to pass [aa]in the seventh year, in the fifth *month*, the tenth *day* of the month, that certain of [bb]the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, [c]and sat before me. 2 And the word of the LORD Then came the word of the came LORD unto me, saying, 3 [d]Son of man, speak unto [bb]the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Are ye come to inquire of me? [e]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [f]I will not be inquired of by you. 4 [g]Wilt thou ‖judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? [i]cause

R.V. [1] Or, *so shall they not be a stumblingblock of iniquity unto you* [2] Heb. *stumblingblock.* [3] Or, *widows* [4] See ch. 16. 6. Or, *in thy likeness* [5] Heb. *his.* [6] Or, *clouds* [7] Heb. *he was.* [8] Or, *a rod*
A.V. * Or, others. † Or, *their widows.* ‡ Or, *in hooks.* § Or, *in thy quietness*, or, *in thy likeness.* ‖ Or, *plead for them.*

them to know the abominations of their fathers; 5 and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]In the day when I chose Israel, and *[d]lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, [f]and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when [d]I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the LORD your God; 6 in the day that [d]I lifted up mine hand unto them, [i]to bring them forth out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, [i]flowing with milk and honey, [l]which is the glory of all lands: 7 Then said I unto them, [o]Cast ye away every man the abominations [p]of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with [r]the idols of Egypt: [s]I am the LORD your God. 8 [t]But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: [u]they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake [r]the idols of Egypt: [t]then I said I would pour out my fury upon them, [y]to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. 9 [h]But I wrought [j]for my name's sake, [b]that it should not be profaned in the sight of the nations, among whom they were, [d]in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. 10 Wherefore [h]I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness. 11 And [j]I gave them my statutes, and [l]†shewed them my judgments, [c]which if a man do, he shall even live [z]in them. 12 Moreover also I gave them [m]my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, [o]that they might know that [3]I am the LORD that sanctify them. 13 [a]But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: [c]they walked not in my statutes, and they rejected my judgments, despised [c]which if a man do, he shall even live [z]in them; [g]and my sabbaths they greatly profaned: [a]then I said I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them. 14 [h]But I wrought [j]for my name's sake, that it should not be profaned in the sight of the nations, before the heathen, [k]in whose sight I brought them out. 15 Moreover also [m]I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, [n]that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, [q]flowing with milk and honey, [q]which is the glory of all lands; 16 [a]because they rejected my judgements, despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, and profaned but polluted my sabbaths: [v]for their heart went after their idols. 17 Nevertheless [w]mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither [x]did I make a full an end of them in the wilderness. 18 And But I said unto [z]their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not [a]in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgements, judgments, [c]nor defile yourselves with their idols: 19 [ee]I am the LORD your God; [f]walk in my statutes, and keep my judgements, judgments, and do them: them; 20 and [g]hallow my sabbaths; and [i]they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the LORD your God. 21 [k]But Notwithstanding the children [l]rebelled against me: me; [m]they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgements judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live [z]in them; they profaned my sabbaths: polluted [p]then I said said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accom-

[a] ver 21.

[b] See Ex. 6. 7.
[c] ver. 21, 24.
[d] ver. 15, 23, 28, 42. ch. 36. 7 & 47. 14. Cp. Gen. 14. 22.
[e] Lev. 18. 5. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12. See ch. 18. 9.
[f] Cp. Ex. 3. 8 & 4. 31 & 6. 2.
[g] ver. 21, 24. ch. 22. 8 & 23. 38.
[h] ver. 22, 44.
[i] ver. 15. See Ex. 3. 8.
[j] Ps. 106. 8.
[k] ver. 9.
[l] ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 3. 19 & Zech. 7. 14.
[m] See ver. 5.
[n] Ps. 95. 11. See Num. 14. 23—30.
[o] Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 18. 31.
[p] Cp. ver. 24.
[q] ver. 6. See Ex. 3. 8.
[r] Cp. ver. 18 & Lev. 18. 3.
[s] ver. 19. See Ex. 20. 2.
[t] ver. 21.
[u] Cp. ver. 7.
[v] Cp. ver. 24 & Num. 15. 39 & Ps. 78. 37.
[w] See ch. 5. 11.
[x] Cp. ch. 11. 13.
[y] See ch. 5. 13.
[z] ver. 21. Cp. ch. 2. 3.

[a] Josh. 24. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[b] Cp. Isai. 48. 11.
[c] Cp. ver. 7.
[d] ver. 14.
[ee] ver. 5. See Ex. 20. 2.
[f] Deut. 5. 32, 33.
[g] Jer. 17. 22.
[h] Ex. 13. 18, 20.
[i] ver. 12. Cp. Gen. 9. 12 & 17. 11.
[j] Deut. 4. 8. Cp. Neh. 9. 13, 14 & Ps. 147. 19, 20.
[k] Deut. 31. 27.
[l] ver. 8, 13.
[m] ver. 13, 16.
[n] Cp. ver. 13, 16, 21, 24. See Ex. 20. 8—11 & Deut. 5. 12—15.
[o] ch. 37. 28. Cp. Lev. 21. 23.
[p] ver. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *made them to know.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *I the* LORD *do sanctify them*
A.V. * Or, *sware:* and so ver. 6, &c. † Heb. *made them to know.*

plish my anger against them in the wilderness. 22 [a]Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, [b]and wrought for my name's sake, [d]that it should not be profaned / polluted in the sight of the nations, / heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth. 23 [f]Moreover [h]I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, [i]that I would scatter them among the nations, / heathen, and disperse them through the countries; 24 [l]because they had not executed my judgements, / judgments, but had rejected / despised my statutes, and had profaned / polluted my sabbaths, [n]and their eyes were after their fathers' idols. 25 [p]Moreover also I gave them / Wherefore I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgements / judgments [1]wherein / whereby they should not live; 26 and I polluted them in [s]their own gifts, [s]in that they [2]caused to pass through *the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end [v]that they might know that I am the LORD.

27 Therefore, [w]son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; In this moreover have your fathers / Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that [z]they have [*]committed a trespass against me. 28 For when I had brought them into the land, *for* the which [c]I lifted up mine hand to give unto / it to them, then they [3]saw [d]every high hill, and every / all the thick tree, / trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented [g]the provocation of their offering, / offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and they poured out there their drink offerings. 29 Then [†]I said unto them, [i]What meaneth / is the high place [4]whereunto ye go? So / And the name thereof is called [5]Bamah unto this day.

30 Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: / GOD; [c]Do ye pollute yourselves / Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and go ye [c]a whoring / commit ye whoredom after their abominations? 31 and / For when ye offer your gifts, [f]when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, [do] ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day? / day: and [j]shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? [k]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be inquired of by you: / you. 32 [m]and / And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, / all, in that ye say, [o]We will be as the nations, / heathen, as the families of the countries, [q]to serve wood and stone. 33 [k]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [r]surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and [t]with fury poured out, will I be king / rule over you: 34 [u]and I will bring you out from the peoples, / people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, [r]with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and [t]with fury poured out / out: 35 [x]and / And I will bring you into the wilderness of the peoples, / people, [y]and there will I plead with you [a]face to face. 36 [b]Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD. 37 And I will cause you [e]to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into [‡]the bond of the covenant; / covenant: 38 [f]and I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me; / me: [h]I will bring them forth out of the land / country where they sojourn, [j]but / and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: [k]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 39 As for you, O

[a] ver. 14.
[b] ver. 9, 14, 44.
[c] Cp. ver. 7.
[d] ver. 9.
[e] Ps. 106. 39.
[f] Cp. ver. 26.
[g] ver. 15.
[h] See ver. 5.
[i] Deut. 28. 64.
[j] See ch. 14. 3.
[k] See ch. 16. 48.
[l] ver. 21.
[m] See ch. 11. 5.
[n] Cp. ver. 16.
[o] Cp. Jer. 44. 17.
[p] Ps. 81. 12. Acts 7. 42. Rom. 1. 24, 28. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12. Cp. ver. 39.
[q] Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Dan. 5. 4, 23. Rev. 9. 20.
[r] See Jer. 21. 5.
[s] Cp. ver. 31 & ch. 16. 20, 21.
[t] Cp. ver. 8.
[u] Cp. Jer. 31. 8.
[v] See ch. 6. 7.
[w] See ch. 2. 1.
[x] Cp. ver. 10 & Hos. 2. 14.
[y] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[z] See ch. 14. 13.
[a] Cp. Deut. 5. 4.
[b] See Num. 14. 20—23, 28—30.
[c] See ver. 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 6. 13.
[e] Lev. 27. 32.
[f] ch. 34. 17, 20, 22. Cp. Matt. 25. 32, 33.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 17.
[h] Cp. ver. 35.
[i] Cp. ver. 40.
[j] ch. 13. 9.
[k] See ch. 6. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *whereby whereof... day*] [2] Or, *set apart all* See Ex. 13. 12. [3] Or, *looked out for* [4] Or, *whereunto ye go, and the name* [5] That is, *High place.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *trespassed a trespass.* [†] Or, *I told them what the high place* was, or, *Bamah.* [‡] Or, *a delivering.*

house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; [b]Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, [1]and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: [d]but my holy name shall ye no more profane pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols. 40 [f]For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall [i]all the house of Israel, all of them, serve me them in the in the land land, serve me: [k]there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the [2*]firstfruits of your [3]oblations, with all your holy things. 41 [4]As a sweet savour I will accept you with will I accept you, your †sweet savour, when [o]I bring you out from the peoples, people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and [q]I will be sanctified in you in the sight before the of the nations. heathen. 42 [s]And ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country *for* the which [v]I lifted up mine hand to give unto it to your fathers. 43 [w]And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have polluted yourselves; been defiled; [w]and ye shall loathe lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed. 44 [s]And ye shall know that I am the LORD, [z]when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, [b]not according to your evil wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

45 And Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 46 [g]Son of man, [h]set thy face toward the south, and [j]drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the field in the South; south field; 47 and say to the forest of the South, south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [a]I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every [c]green tree in thee, and every [c]dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and [e]all faces from the south to the north shall be burnt thereby. burned therein. 48 [g]And all flesh shall see [h]that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched. 49 Then said I, [j]Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Is Doth he not a speaker of speak parables?

[a] Jer. 21. 14.
[b] Cp. ver. 25, 26 & Judg. 10. 14.
[c] ch. 17. 24. Cp. Luke 23. 31.
[d] ch. 39. 7 & 43. 7. Cp. Jer. 44. 25, 26.
[e] ch. 21. 4.
[f] ch. 17. 23. Cp. ch. 28. 14 & Isai. 56. 7.
[g] Isai. 40. 5.
[h] Cp. Isai. 30. 33.
[i] ch. 39. 25.
[j] See ch. 4. 14.
[k] ch. 43. 27. Isai. 60. 7. Cp. Mal. 3. 4 & Rom. 12. 1.
[Ch. 21. 6 in Heb.]
[l] Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 24. 3.
[m] See ch. 2. 1.
[n] Cp. ch. 20. 46.
[o] ver. 34.
[p] See ch. 20. 46.
[q] ch. 36. 23 & 39. 27. Cp. ch. 28. 22 & 38. 16, 23 & Num. 20. 12 & Isai. 8. 13 & Ecclus. 36. 4.
[r] See ch. 13. 8.
[s] See ch. 6. 7.
[t] ver. 19, 30. Cp. Deut. 32. 41 & Jer. 47. 6.
[u] Cp. ch. 20. 47 & Job 9. 22.
[v] See ver. 5.
[w] See ch. 6. 9.
[x] Cp. ch. 20. 48.
[y] Cp. ver. 30.
[z] ver. 9, 14, 22.
[a] Cp. ch. 6. 11 & 12. 18.
[b] Cp. Ps. 103. 10.
[c] See ch. 12. 3.
[d] Cp. ch. 12. 9.
[Ch. 21. 1 in Heb.]
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 5, 6.
[f] See Josh. 2. 11.
[g] See ch. 2. 1.
[h] Cp. ch. 21. 2.
[i] See ch. 7. 17.
[j] Amos 7. 16. Mic. 2. 6 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 55. 10, 11.
[k] ch. 39. 8.

21 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [m]Son of man, [n]set thy face toward Jerusalem, and [p]drop *thy word* toward the sanctuaries, holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel; Israel, 3 and say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; LORD: [r]Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth [t]my sword out of its his sheath, and [u]will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. 4 Seeing then that [u]I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall [t]my sword go forth out of its his sheath against all flesh [u]from the south to the north: 5 [x]and That all flesh shall may know that I the LORD have drawn forth [t]my sword out of its sheath; his sheath: [y]it shall not return any more. 6 [a]Sigh therefore, thou son of man; man, with the breaking of thy loins; loins and with bitterness shalt thou sigh [c]before their eyes. 7 [d]And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt say, Because of answer, For the tidings, [e]for tidings; because it cometh: and [f]every heart shall melt, and [i]all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall [5]faint, and [i]all knees ‡shall be weak as water: [k]behold, [e]it cometh, and it shall be done, shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

8 And Again the word of the LORD

R.V. [1] Or, *but hereafter surely ye shall hearken unto me, and &c.* [2] Or, *chief* [3] Or, *tribute* [4] Or, *With* [5] Or, *be dim*
A.V. * Or, *chief.* † Heb. *savour of rest.* ‡ Heb. *shall go into water.*

came unto me, saying, 9 [a]Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, [c]A sword, a sword, it is sharpened, and also furbished: 10 [e]it is sharpened that it may make a slaughter; [e]it is furbished that it may to make a sore be as lightning: glitter: [h]shall we then make mirth? [1]the rod of my son, [i]it contemneth should it contemneth the rod of my son, *as* every tree. 11 [e]And he hath given it it is given to be furbished, that it may be handled: [e]the sword is sharpened, this sword it is furbished, [k]to give it into the hand of the slayer. 12 [l]Cry and howl, son of man: for it is upon my people, it is upon all the princes of Israel: [2]they are delivered over to by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: [o]smite therefore upon thy thigh. 13 For there is a trial; and [3]what if trial. Because *it* even [p]the rod that contemneth even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord GOD. 14 Thou therefore, [r]son of man, prophesy, and [s]smite thine [§]hands together; and let the sword be doubled [u]the third time, the sword of the deadly wounded slain: it is the sword of the great one that is deadly wounded, *men that are* slain, which [4]entereth into their privy chambers. 15 I have set the [5]‖point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may melt, faint, and their stumblings ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made as lightning, bright, [w]it is **wrapped up for the slaughter. 16 [6]Gather thee together, go to the right; set Go thee one way or other, *either* on the thyself in array, go to the left; [7]whither- right hand, ††*or* on the left, soever thy face is set. 17 I will also [s]smite mine hands together, [a]and I will [8]satisfy my fury cause my fury to rest: [b]I the LORD have spoken said it.

18 The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying, 19 Also, thou [r]son of man, appoint thee two ways, that [b]the sword of the king of Babylon may come; they come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and mark out choose thou [d]a [9]place, mark it out choose *it* [d]at the head of the way to the city. 20 Thou shalt appoint Appoint a way, [g]for that the sword to may come to Rabbah Rabbath of the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced. 21 For the king of Babylon stood [j]at the ††parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he shook the made *his* §§arrows to and fro, bright, he consulted [m]the teraphim, with *images, he looked in the liver. 22 In At his right hand was the divination *for* Jerusalem, [n]to set battering rams, appoint †captains, to open the mouth [10]in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to set appoint battering rams against the gates, [q]to cast up mounts, a mount, *and* to build forts. a fort. 23 And it shall be unto them as a vain false divination in their sight, [t]which have sworn oaths unto them: ‡to them that have sworn oaths but he bringeth iniquity to remembrance, will call to remembrance the iniquity, [v]that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, [v]ye shall be taken with the hand. 25 And thou, O deadly wounded [x]wicked one, the profane prince of Israel, [y]whose day is come, [z]in the time of the when [11]iniquity of the end; *shall have* an end, 26 thus Thus saith the Lord GOD; [12]Remove the mitre, diadem, and take off the crown: this *shall* be [13]no more not be the same: [c]exalt that which is *him that is* low, and abase that which is *him that is* high. 27 [14]§I will overturn, overturn, overturn overturn,

[a] ver. 1.
[b] ver. 11.
[c] See ver. 3.
[d] Cp. ver. 21.
[e] Cp. ver. 15, 28.
[f] Deut. 32. 41 (mg.).
[g] See ch. 25. 1—5 & Jer. 49. 1—6 & Amos 1. 13—15.
[h] Cp. James 5. 5.
[i] ver. 13 (mg.). Cp. ch. 20. 47.
[j] Cp. ver. 19.
[k] Cp. ver. 19.
[l] Cp. ver. 6.
[m] See Gen. 31. 19.
[n] ch. 4. 2 & 26. 9.
[o] Jer. 31. 19.
[p] Cp. ver. 10.
[q] See ch. 4. 2.
[r] See ch. 2. 1.
[s] ch. 22. 13. Num. 24. 10.
[t] Cp. ch. 17. 13.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 24. 1, 10 & 25. 1.
[v] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[w] ver. 10.
[x] Cp. ch. 17. 19 & 2 Chr. 36. 13 & Jer. 52. 2.
[y] ver. 29. ch. 22. 3, 4.
[z] ch. 35. 5.
[a] See ch. 5. 13.
[b] See ch. 17. 24.
[c] Cp. ch. 17. 24 & Luke 1. 52.

R.V. [1] Or, *it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree* [2] Or, *terrors by reason of the sword are upon my people* [3] Or, *what if* the sword *contemn even the rod? it shall be no more, &c.* [4] Or, *compasseth them about* [5] Or, *consternation* [6] Heb. *Make thyself one.* [7] Or, *whither is thy face set?* [8] Heb. *bring to rest.* [9] Heb. *hand.* [10] Or, *for* [11] Or, *punishment* [12] Or, *I will remove &c.* [13] Heb. *not this.* [14] Heb. *An overthrow, overthrow, overthrow, will I make it.*

A.V. * Or, it is *the rod of my son, it despiseth every tree.* † Or, *they are thrust down to the sword with my people.* ‡ Or, *When the trial* hath been, *what then? shall they not also belong to the despising rod?* § Heb. *hand to hand.* ‖ Or, *glittering, or, fear.* ** Or, *sharpened.* †† Heb. *set thyself, take the left hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *mother of the way.* §§ Or, *knives.* * Heb. *teraphim.* † Or, battering *rams.* Heb. *rams.* ‡ Or, *for the oaths made unto them.* § Heb. *Perverted, perverted, perverted, will I make it.*

it: [a]this also and it shall be no more, [c]until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

28 And thou, [e]son of man, prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD [f]concerning the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even and say thou, [h]A The sword, [a]the sword [i]is drawn, drawn: for the slaughter [h]it is furbished, [l]to cause it to devour, that it may be as consume because of the lightning: glittering: 29 whiles [m]they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine lies a lie unto thee, to lay bring thee upon the necks of the wicked that are deadly *them that are* slain, of the wounded, wicked, [p]whose day is come, in the time of the their [2]iniquity of the *shall have* an end.

30 [i]Cause it *Shall I cause *it* to return into its sheath. In sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of [3]thy birth, [t]will I judge thee. nativity.

31 And [v]I will pour out mine indignation upon thee; thee, [w]I will blow upon against thee with in the fire of my wrath: wrath, and I will deliver thee into the hand of [tz]brutish men, *and* skilful to destroy. 32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; [c]thou shalt be no more remembered: [e]for I the LORD have spoken it.

22 1 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 And thou, Now, thou [h]son of man, [j]wilt thou [‡]judge, wilt thou judge [l]the [§]bloody city? [4k]then cause her to know yea, thou shalt ‖shew her all her abominations. 3 And thou shalt say, Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD: A city [t]that GOD, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of her, it, that [b]her time may come, and that maketh idols against herself to defile her! herself. 4 Thou art become guilty [l]in thy blood that thou hast shed, shed; and art hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused [b]thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: [d]therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the nations, heathen, and a mocking to all [tho] countries. 5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, thou [bz]infamous one *which art* **infamous *and* [f]full of tumult. much vexed. 6 Behold, [k]the princes of Israel, every one according were in thee to his [6]power, have been in thee their ††power [l]to shed blood. 7 In thee [n]have they set light by father and mother: mother: in the midst of thee [o]have they dealt by ‡‡oppression with the stranger: in thee [o]have they wronged vexed the fatherless and the widow. 8 [q]Thou hast despised mine holy things, and [r]hast profaned my sabbaths. 9 [s]Slanderous §§men In thee are have been in thee that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee [u]they have eaten eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee [x]they have committed commit lewdness. 10 In thee [y]have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee [a]have they humbled her that was unclean in her separation. set apart for pollution. 11 And *[b]one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and *[d]another hath [‡]lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and [f]another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter. 12 In thee [g]have they taken bribes gifts to shed blood; [i]thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by oppression, extortion, and [m]hast forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD. 13 Behold, therefore, therefore [m]I have smitten mine hand at [n]thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at [o]thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee. 14 [p]Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? [q]I the LORD have spoken

[a] Cp. ver. 13.
[b] ch. 21. 25, 29.
[c] Gen. 49. 10. Zech. 6. 12, 13. John 1. 49. Cp. Rev. 17. 14.
[d] See ch. 5. 14.
[e] See ch. 2. 1.
[f] See ver. 20.
[g] Cp. Isai. 1. 21.
[h] Cp. ver. 9, 10.
[i] Cp. ver. 5.
[j] Isai. 22. 2.
[k] ver. 27.
[l] Cp. ch. 16. 38 & 23. 37 & 24. 6 & 2 Kin. 21. 16. See ch. 7. 23.
[m] See ch. 13. 6.
[n] Deut. 27. 16. Cp. Eph. 6. 2. See Ex. 20. 12.
[o] Ex. 22. 21, 22.
[p] ver. 25.
[q] Cp. ver. 26.
[r] See ch. 20. 13.
[s] Lev. 19. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 22. 9.
[t] ch. 16. 38.
[u] See ch. 18. 6.
[v] See ch. 7. 8.
[w] ch. 22. 20, 21.
[x] ch. 16. 43.
[y] Lev. 18. 7, 8 & 20. 11.
[z] See Ps. 49. 10.
[a] See Lev. 18. 19 & mg.
[b] Lev. 18. 20. Jer. 5. 8. Cp. ch. 18. 6.
[c] ch. 25. 10.
[d] Lev. 18. 15 & 20. 12. Cp. Amos 2. 7.
[e] See ch. 17. 24.
[f] Lev. 18. 9 & 20. 17.
[g] Deut. 27. 25.
[h] See ch. 2. 1.
[i] See ch. 18. 8.
[j] See ch. 20. 4.
[k] ch. 16. 2 & 20. 4.
[l] ch. 23. 35. See Jer. 2. 32.
[m] ch. 21. 14, 17.
[n] ver. 27. Jer. 51. 13 (mg.).
[o] See ver. 2.
[p] Cp. ch. 21. 7.
[q] See ch. 17. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *to the uttermost* [2] Or, *punishment* [3] Or, *thine origin* [4] Or, *and* [5] Heb. *defiled of name.* [6] Heb. *arm.*
A.V. * Or, *Cause it to return.* † Or, *burning.* ‡ Or, *plead for.* § Heb. *city of bloods!* ‖ Heb. *make her know.*
** Heb. *polluted of name, much in vexation.* †† Heb. *arm.* ‡‡ Or, *deceit.* §§ Heb. *men of slanders.* * Or, *every one.*
‡ Or, *by lewdness.*

it, and will do it. 15 [a]And I will scatter thee among the nations, heathen, and disperse thee through in the countries, countries, and [d]I will will consume thy filthiness out of thee. 16 And [e]thou *shalt be profaned in thyself, take thine inheritance in thyself [f]in the sight of the nations; heathen, [h]and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

17 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [k]Son of man, the house of Israel is become to me [n]dross unto me: become dross: all of them they are [o]brass brass, and [p]tin tin, and iron iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are *even* the †dross of silver. 19 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Because ye are all become [n]dross, therefore behold, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem. 20 ‡As they gather silver silver, and brass brass, and iron iron, and lead lead, and tin tin, into the midst of the furnace, [t]to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you [u]in mine anger and in my fury, and I will lay leave you there, and melt you. 21 Yea, I will gather you, and [t]blow upon you with in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof. 22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD [z]have poured out my fury upon you.

23 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 24 [k]Son of man, say unto her, Thou art [a]the land that is [c]not cleansed, [e]nor rained upon in the day of indignation. 25 There is [g]a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, [i]like a roaring lion [j]ravening the prey: prey; they have devoured souls; they take have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her widows many many widows in the midst thereof. 26 [l]Her priests [n]have done violence to §violated my law, [b]and have profaned mine holy things: [c]they have put no difference between the holy and the common, profane, neither have they caused shewed men to discern *difference* between the unclean and the clean, and [g]have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and [i]I am profaned among them. 27 [j]Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves [l]ravening the prey; prey; [m]to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, that they may to get dishonest gain. 28 And [q]her prophets have daubed for them with untempered mortar, morter, [r]seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken. 29 The people of the land [s]have used ‖oppression, and exercised robbery; yea, they robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy, and needy: yea, they [s]have oppressed the stranger **wrongfully. 30 [v]And I sought for a man among them, [w]that should make up the fence, hedge, [w]and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none. 31 Therefore [x]have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: [y]their own way have I brought recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

[a] See ch. 5. 10.
[b] Cp. ver. 8.
[c] See Lev. 10. 10.
[d] ch. 24. 11. Cp. ver. 21, 22.
[e] Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 7. 24.
[f] ch. 5. 8.
[g] Cp. Jer. 17. 22, 24, 27.
[h] See ch. 6. 7.
[i] See ch. 36. 20.
[j] ver. 6. Mic. 3. 1, 2. Zeph. 3. 3. Cp. Matt. 7. 15.
[k] See ch. 2. 1.
[l] ver. 25.
[m] Cp. ver. 13.
[n] Ps. 119. 119. Isai. 1. 22, 25.
[o] Jer. 6. 28.
[p] Isai. 1. 25.
[q] ch. 13. 10.
[r] See ch. 13. 6.
[s] Cp. ver. 7.
[t] ch. 21. 31. Cp. Mal. 3. 3.
[u] Jer. 33. 5.
[v] Isai. 59. 16. Jer. 5. 1.
[w] See ch. 13. 5.
[x] Cp. ver. 21.
[y] See ch. 7. 4.
[z] See ch. 7. 8.

1 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [a]Son of man, there were [b]two women, the daughters of one mother: 3 and [d]they committed whoredoms [f]in Egypt; [d]they committed whoredoms [h]in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity. 4 And the names of them were Oholah Aholah the elder, and Oholibah Aholibah her sister: and [k]they became were mine, and [m]they bare sons and daughters. And as for Thus *were* their names, names;

[a] See ch. 2. 1.
[b] Cp. ch. 16. 45, 46.
[c] See ver. 2—4.
[d] See ch. 16. 15.
[e] Cp. ch. 34. 26. See 1 Kin. 8. 35, 36.
[f] Cp. ver. 8 (mg.), 19, 27 & ch. 20. 7.
[g] See Jer. 11. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 16. 22.
[i] See ch. 19. 3.
[j] ver. 27.
[k] ch. 16. 8.
[l] Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
[m] Cp. ver. 37.
[n] Zeph. 3. 4.

A.V. * Or, *shalt be profaned.* † Heb. *drosses.* ‡ Heb. According *to the gathering.* § Heb. *offered violence to.*
‖ Or, *deceit.* ** Heb. *without right.*

[a]Samaria is [1]Oholah, [*]Aholah, and Jerusalem [2]Oholibah. [†]Aholibah. 5 And [Oholah] Aholah played the harlot [b]when she was mine; and [d]she doted on her lovers, on [e]the Assyrians *her* neighbours, 6 which were clothed with blue, [f]governors captains and [3]rulers, [f]all of them desirable young men, [h]horsemen riding upon horses. 7 [And] Thus she [‡]committed bestowed her whoredoms [upon] with them, [e]the choicest men of Assyria all of with all them *that were* §the chosen men of them: [d]and on whomsoever Assyria, she doted, [with all] on whom doted: with all their idols she defiled herself. 8 Neither [hath she left] left she [k]her whoredoms [‖]since *the days of* Egypt; *brought* from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the [teats] breasts of her [virginity:] virginity, and [they] poured [out] their whoredom upon her. 9 Wherefore [m]I [have] delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, [d]upon whom she doted. 10 [o]These discovered her nakedness: [p]they took her sons and her daughters, and [her they slew] slew her with the sword: and she became [q]a [6]byword ‖famous among women; [r]for they [had] executed [judgements] judgment upon her. 11 [s]And when her sister [Oholibah] Aholibah saw this, [yet] **she was [she] [t]more corrupt in her [doting] inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms which were [††]more than the whoredoms of her sister. 12 [d]She doted her sister in *her* whoredoms. [e]upon the Assyrians, [f]governors and rulers, Assyrians *her* neighbours. *her* neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, [h]horsemen riding upon horses, [f]all of them desirable young men. 13 [And] Then I saw that she was defiled; defiled, *that* they [both took] *took* both one way. 14 [And] and *that* she increased her whoredoms; whoredoms: for when she saw men [x]pourtrayed upon the wall, [y]the images of [c]the Chaldeans pourtrayed with vermilion, 15 girded with girdles upon their loins, [6]exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look [upon] to, after the [likeness] manner of the Babylonians [7]in [of] Chaldea, the land of their [nativity.] nativity: 16 And [8]††as soon as she saw them with her eyes, [d]she doted upon them, and [g]sent messengers unto them [c]into Chaldea. 17 And the §§Babylonians came to her [i]into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and [j]her [soul] mind was [*]alienated from them. 18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my [soul] mind was alienated from her, like as my [soul] mind was alienated from her sister. 19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, [‖]remembering in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. 20 [And] For [d]she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses. 21 [n]Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in [the] bruising [of] thy teats by the Egyptians for the [breasts] paps of thy youth.

22 Therefore, O [Oholibah,] Aholibah, thus saith the Lord [GOD:] GOD; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, [j]from whom thy [soul] mind is alienated, [u]and I will bring them against thee on every side; 23 the [Babylonians] Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, [*]Pekod [Pekod,] and [Shoa] Shoa, and Koa, *and* all the Assyrians with them: [all of them] [w]desirable young men, [w]governors [captains] and [rulers all of] rulers, them, princes great lords and [9]men of renown, renowned, all of them riding upon horses. 24 And they shall come against thee with [weapons, chariots, and] chariots, wagons, and [10]wagons, [wheels,] and with an assembly of [peoples;] people, *which*

[a] Cp. ch. 16. 46.
[b] Num. 5. 19, 20.
[c] ch. 16. 29. Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 12, 13 & 24. 1.
[d] Cp. Hos. 2. 5.
[e] 2 Kin. 15. 19 & 17. 3. Hos. 8. 9.
[f] ver. 23.
[g] Cp. ver. 40 & Isai. 57. 9.
[h] ch. 38. 15. Cp. Isai. 5. 28.
[i] Cp. ver. 41 & Isai. 57. 7, 8.
[j] ver. 22, 28. Cp. ch. 17. 15.
[k] ver. 3.
[l] ver. 27 & mg. for mg. Cp. ver. 3, 19.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29. See 2 Kin. 17. 4–6, 23 & 18. 9–11.
[n] Cp. ver. 3. See ch. 16. 15.
[o] ver. 29. See ch. 16. 37.
[p] ver. 25.
[q] Cp. ch. 16. 14.
[r] See ch. 5. 8.
[s] Jer. 3. 8, 9.
[t] Jer. 3. 11. See ch. 16. 47.
[u] ch. 16. 37.
[v] Jer. 50. 21.
[w] ver. 6, 12.
[x] ch. 8. 10.
[y] Cp. ch. 16. 17.
[z] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32.

R.V. 1. That is, *Her tent.* 2 That is, *My tent is in her.* 3 Or, *deputies* See Jer. 51. 23, &c. 4 Or, brought *from Egypt* 5 Heb. *name.* 6 Or, *with dyed turbans* 7 Or, *the land of whose nativity is Chaldea* 8 Heb. *at the sight of her eyes.* 9 Or, *counsellors* Heb. *called.* 10 Or, *wheels*

A.V. * That is, *His tent*, or, *tabernacle.* † That is, *My tabernacle in her.* ‡ Heb. *bestowed her whoredoms upon them.* § Heb. *the choice of the children of Asshur.* ‖ Heb. *a name.* ** Heb. *she corrupted her inordinate love more than, &c.* †† Heb. *more than the whoredoms of her sister.* ‡‡ Heb. *at the sight of her eyes.* §§ Heb. *children of Babel.* * Heb. *loosed*, or, *disjointed.*

shall set themselves against thee with buckler and shield and helmet round about: and [b]I will commit the judgement unto set judgment before them, and [c]they shall judge thee according to their judgements. judgments. 25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, [f]and they shall deal with thee in furiously with fury: thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy residue remnant shall fall by the sword: [h]they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire. 26 [k]They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy *fair jewels. 27 [n]Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and [o]thy whoredom [q]*brought* from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more. 28 For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [t]I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatest, [u]into the hand of them from whom thy soul mind is alienated: 29 and [w]they shall deal with thee in hatred, hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, [z]and shall leave thee naked and bare: and [a]the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms. 30 These I will things shall be done do these *things* unto thee, for [d]that because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols. 31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; [g]therefore will I give [i]her cup into thine hand. 32 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup, which is cup deep and large: [l]thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; [1]it containeth much. 33 Thou shalt be filled with [a]drunkenness and sorrow, [a]with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of [c]thy sister Samaria. 34 [d]Thou shalt even drink it and drain suck it out, and thou shalt gnaw break the sherds thereof, and shalt tear thy pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD. 35 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because [g]thou hast forgotten me, and [i]cast me behind thy back, therefore [j]bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 The LORD said moreover unto me; me: [l]Son of man, [m]wilt thou †judge Oholah and Aholah? Oholibah? then Oholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations. abominations; 37 For That [p]they have committed adultery, [r]and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery; adultery, and they have also [s]caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass through *the fire* unto them to be devoured. for them through *the fire*, to devour *them*. 38 Moreover this they have done unto me: [v]they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and [x]have profaned my sabbaths. 39 For when [y]they had slain their children to their idols, then [b]they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, [c]thus have they done in the midst of mine house. 40 And furthermore furthermore, that ye have sent for men [2]that ‡to come from far: far, [e]unto whom a messenger was sent; sent, and, lo, they came; came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, [f]paintedst thine thy eyes, [h]and deckedst thyself with ornaments; ornaments, 41 and satest upon [j]a §stately bed, with and a table prepared before it, [k]whereupon thou didst hast set mine incense and [m]mine oil. 42 And [n]the a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men ‖of the

[a] Isai. 51. 17. Jer. 13. 13. Ep. Rev. 14. 10.
[b] Ep. ch. 9. 5, 6.
[c] Ep. ver. 4.
[d] Ps. 75. 8.
[e] 2 Kin. 25. 6.
[f] ver. 29.
[g] ch. 22. 12. See Jer. 2. 32.
[h] ver. 10.
[i] 1 Kin. 14. 9.
[j] Ep. ver. 49 & ch. 14. 10 & 16. 58.
[k] ch. 16. 39.
[l] See ch. 2. 1.
[m] Ep. ch. 20. 4 & 22. 2.
[n] ver. 48. ch. 16. 41.
[o] ver. 3, 19.
[p] See ch. 16. 38.
[q] ver. 8 (mg.).
[r] Ep. ch. 22. 2.
[s] ch. 16. 20, 21. Ep. ch. 7. 23.
[t] ch. 16. 37.
[u] ver. 17, 22.
[v] See ch. 5. 11.
[w] ver. 25.
[x] See ch. 20. 13.
[y] ver. 37. ch. 16. 20, 21, 36.
[z] ch. 16. 7, 22, 39.
[a] ver. 10. See ch. 16. 37.
[b] ch. 44. 7.
[c] Ep. 2 Kin. 21. 4. See Jer. 23. 11.
[d] ch. 6. 9. See Ex. 34. 15.
[e] Ep. ver. 16.
[f] Ep. 2 Kin. 9. 30 & Jer. 4. 30.
[g] Ep. ver. 9, 10.
[h] Ep. ch. 16. 11, 12.
[i] Ep. Jer. 25. 15.
[j] Ep. Esth. 1. 6.
[k] ch. 16. 18. Ep. Prov. 7. 17.
[l] Ep. ch. 5. 14, 15.
[m] Ep. Hos. 2. 8.
[n] Ep. Isai. 22. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *too much to endure* [2] Or, *to come*
A.V. * Heb. *instruments of thy decking.* † Or, *plead for.* ‡ Heb. *coming.* § Heb. *honourable.* ‖ Heb. *of the multitude of men.*

common sort were brought drunkards *Sabeans from the wilderness; and they wilderness, which put [a]bracelets upon the hands of their them *twain*, hands, and [b]beautiful crowns upon their heads. 43 Then said I of unto her that was old in adulteries, Now will they Will they now commit [2†] whoredoms with her, [3]and she *with them, them?* 44 And Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto an a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Oholah Aholah and unto Oholibah, Aholibah, the lewd women. 45 And the righteous men, [f]they shall judge them with the judgement after the manner of adulteresses, and with the judgement after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands. 46 For thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; [i]I will bring up an assembly against a company upon them, and will give them [‡j]to be tossed to and fro removed and [k]spoiled. 47 [l]And the assembly company shall stone them with stones, and despatch §dispatch them with their swords; [m]they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and [o]burn up their houses with fire. 48 [p]Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness. 49 And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and [q]ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and [s]ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

1 Again, Again [u]in the ninth year, **24** in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [v]Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this selfsame same day: the king of Babylon drew close unto set himself against Jerusalem this selfsame same day. 3 And [y]utter a parable unto [z]the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; Set on [c]the a caldron, pot, set it on, and also pour water into it: 4 gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, [c]the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones. 5 Take the choice of the flock, and ‖pile burn also the bones under it: it, *and* make it boil well: yea, well, and let the bones thereof be seethed in the midst of it. them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [d]Woe to the bloody city, to [e]the caldron pot whose §rust scum is therein, and whose §rust scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; no lot is fallen let no lot fall upon it. 7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon [g]the bare top of a rock; [h]she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; 8 that it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance, vengeance; I have set her blood upon the bare top of a rock, that it should not be covered. 9 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [d]Woe to the bloody city! [n]I also will will even make the pile for fire great. 10 Heap on the wood, make the fire kindle the fire, hot, boil well consume the broth, it well, and let the bones be burned. 11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that it the may be hot, and the brass thereof brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and [r]that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the §rust scum of it may be consumed. 12 [t]She hath wearied [6]*herself* with toil: yet lies, and her great rust goeth scum went not forth out of her: her rust [7]*goeth not forth* by scum *shall be* in the fire. 13 [8]In thy filthiness is lewdness: because I have purged thee thee, and thou wast not purged, [w]thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till [x]I have [9]satisfied my fury caused my fury to rest [10]upon thee. 14 [a]I the LORD have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, [b]neither

a Cp. ch. 16. 11.
b Cp. ch. 16. 12.
c See 1 Sam. 9. 24.
d ch. 22. 2. Cp. Nah. 3. 1.
e ch. 11. 3, 7, 11. 2 Kin. 4. 38.
f Cp. ver. 24. See ch. 16. 38.
g ch. 26. 4, 14.
h Cp. Lev. 17. 13 & Deut. 12. 16, 24.
i ch. 16. 40.
j Deut. 28. 25.
k ch. 7. 21.
l ch. 16. 40, 41. Cp. Josh. 7. 24, 25.
m ch. 24. 21. See 2 Chr. 36. 17.
n Isai. 30. 33.
o 2 Chr. 36. 19.
p ver. 27. Cp. ch. 16. 41.
q Cp. ver. 35.
r ch. 22. 15.
s See ch. 6. 7.
t Cp. Jer. 2. 22.
u See ch. 20. 1.
v See ch. 2. 1.
w Isai. 22. 14.
x See ch. 5. 13 & mg. for mg.
y Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 20. 49.
z See ch. 2. 5.
a See ch. 17. 24.
b See ch. 5. 11.

R.V. 1 Or, *She that is old will commit adulteries* 2 Heb. *her whoredoms.* 3 Or, *even with her* 4 Heb. *leaned upon.*
5 Or, *scum* 6 Or, me 7 Or, is *in the fire* 8 Or, *For thy filthy lewdness* 9 Heb. *brought to rest.* 10 Or, *toward*
A.V. * Or, *drunkards.* † Heb. *her whoredoms.* ‡ Heb. *for a removing and spoil.* § Or, *single them out.*
‖ Or, *heap.*

will I spare, [a]neither will I repent; [c]according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 16 [d]Son of man, behold, I take away from thee [f]the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet [i]neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears *run down. 17 Sigh, †For- ‡but not aloud; bear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, [k]bind thy headtire the tire of thine head upon thee, and [l]put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy ‡lips, and [n]eat not the bread of men. 18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: morning: and [p]at even my wife died: died; and I did in the morning [q]as I was commanded. 19 And [r]the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so? 20 Then I said unto answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [w]I will profane my sanctuary, the pride excellency of your power, strength, [f]the desire of your eyes, and [2]§that which your soul pitieth; and [g]your sons and your daughters whom ye have left behind shall fall by the sword. 22 And [y]ye shall do as I have done: [y]ye shall not cover your lips, [n]nor eat the bread of men. 23 [y]And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: [i]ye shall not mourn nor weep; but [b]ye shall pine away in for your iniquities, and moan mourn one toward another. 24 Thus shall Ezekiel Ezekiel be is unto you [c]a sign: sign: [y]according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, then [b]shall ye ye shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 And thou, Also, thou [d]son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them [e]their [3]strength, the joy of their [4]glory, [f]the desire of their eyes, and [5]‖that whereupon they set their heart, minds, [g]their sons and their daughters, 26 [h]that in that day he that escapeth he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears? 27 [h]In that day [j]shall thy mouth be opened [6]to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: [m]so shalt thou and thou shalt be a sign unto them; [o]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

25 1 And the The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [d]Son of man, [s]set thy face toward against [t]the children of Ammon, Ammonites, and prophesy [7]against them: them; 3 and say unto the children of Ammon, Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because thou saidst, [u]Aha, against [v]my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was made desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity: captivity; 4 therefore behold, behold, therefore I will deliver thee to [x]the children men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their encampments palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: thee; they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk. 5 And I will make [z]Rabbah [a]a stable for camels, and the children of Ammon Ammonites [a]a couching place couchingplace for flocks: [o]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 6 For thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because [d]thou hast clapped thine ††hands, [e]and stamped with the ‡‡feet, and [f]rejoiced [g]with all the despite of thy soul in §§heart with all thy despite

a Cp. Num. 23. 19 & 1 Sam. 15. 29.
b See ch. 6. 7.
c Cp. ch. 20. 43 & 23. 45.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e Cp. ver. 21.
f 1 Kin. 20. 6 (mg.).
g ch. 23. 47. See 2 Chr. 36. 17.
h See ch. 33. 21, 22.
i Cp. ch. 7. 11 (mg.).
j ch. 29. 21. Cp. ch. 3. 26, 27.
k Judith 10. 3. See Lev. 10. 6.
l Cp. 2 Sam. 15. 30 & Isai. 20. 2.
m ver. 24. See ch. 4. 3.
n Hos. 9. 4. See Jer. 16. 5—7.
o See ch. 6. 7.
p Cp. ver. 16.
q ch. 12. 7 & 37. 7.
r See ch. 12. 9.
s See ch. 6. 2.
t ch. 21. 20, 28. See Jer. 49. 1—6.
u ch. 26. 2 & 36. 2.
v See ch. 7. 22.
w Cp. Jer. 7. 14. See ch. 7. 21.
x Judg. 6. 3.
y Cp. ver. 17 & ch. 12. 11.
z 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. See ch. 21. 20.
a Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.
b See ch. 4. 17.
c ver. 27. See ch. 4. 3.
d Ps. 98. 8. Isai. 55. 12.
e Cp. ch. 6. 11.
f Cp. Zeph. 2. 8, 10.
g ver. 15. ch. 36. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *be silent.* [2] Heb. *the pity of your soul.* [3] Or, *strong hold* [4] Or, *beauty* [5] Heb. *the lifting up of their soul.* [6] Or, *together with* [7] Or, *concerning*
A.V. * Heb. *go.* † Heb. *Be silent.* ‡ Heb. *upper lip:* And so ver. 22. § Heb. *the pity of your soul.* ‖ Heb. *the lifting up of their soul.* ** Heb. *children.* †† Heb. *hand.* ‡‡ Heb. *foot.* §§ Heb. *soul.*

against the land of Israel;
7 therefore behold, Behold, therefore
[a]I have stretched will stretch out
mine hand upon thee, and [c]will deliver thee for *a spoil to the nations heathen; and I will cut thee off from the peoples people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; [f]and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

8 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that [g]Moab and [h]Seir do say, Behold, [k]the house of Judah is like unto all the nations heathen; 9 therefore therefore, [g]behold, I will open the †side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are [l]on his frontiers, the glory of the country, [m]Beth-jeshimoth, [n]Baal-meon, and [o]Kiriathaim, 10 ‡[p]unto the children men of the east, [r]to go against east ‡with the children of Ammon, and I Ammonites, and will give them for a in possession, [u]that the children Ammonites of Ammon may not be remembered among the nations: nations. 11 [g]and And I will execute judgements judgments upon Moab; and [v]they shall know that I am the LORD.

12 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that [y]Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah §[a]by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them; 13 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, [d]I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; it: and I will make it desolate from [dd]Teman; even unto and ‖they of Dedan shall they Dedan shall fall by the sword. 14 And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom [g]by the hand of my people Israel; Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; fury: and [i]they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because [l]the Philistines [m]have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance [b]with despite of soul a despiteful heart, to destroy it with perpetual enmity; **for the old hatred; 16 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [d]I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off [e]the Cherethites, Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the ††sea coast. 17 And I will execute great ††vengeance upon them [t]with furious rebukes; [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

a See ch. 6. 14.
b ver. 6. ch. 36. 5.
c Ch. ver. 4 & ch. 7. 21.
d See ch. 6. 14.
e See 1 Sam. 30. 14.
f ver. 5.
g See Isai. 15. 1—9 & Jer. 48. 1—47.
h See ver. 12.
i ch. 5. 15.
j Cp. ver. 14.
k See Jer. 25. 17—26.
l See ch. 20. 1.
m Josh. 12. 3.
n 1 Chr. 5. 8.
o See Jer. 48. 1.
p ver. 4.
q See ch. 2. 1.
r ver. 2.
s See Isai. 23. 1—18.
t ch. 25. 3 & 36. 2.
u ch. 21. 32.
v See ch. 6. 7.
w See ch. 13. 8.
x Cp. ch. 32. 3 & Jer. 34. 1.
y ver. 8. ch. 32. 29 & 35. 2, 5. 2 Chr. 28. 17. Ps. 137. 7. Isai. 21. 11 & 34. 5. Amos 1. 11, 12. 1 Esd. 4. 45. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21.
z Cp. Lam. 2. 13.
a ver. 15.
b ch. 24. 7.
c ch. 47. 10.
dd 1 Chr. 1. 45. Amos 1. 12.
e See ch. 17. 24.
f ch. 27. 15, 20 & 38. 13. Isai. 21. 13.
g Amos 9. 12. Obad. 18. 1 Mac. 5. 3. 2 Mac. 10. 16, 17.
h See ch. 6. 7.
i Cp. ver. 17.
j Cp. ch. 29. 18.
k Ezra 7. 12. Dan. 2. 37. Cp. Hos. 8. 10.
l Jer. 25. 20 & 47. 1. Joel 3. 4. Amos 1. 6. Zeph. 2. 4. See Isai. 14. 29—31.
m ver. 12.
n See Jer. 1. 14.

26 1 And it came to pass [l]in the eleventh year, in the first *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [q]Son of man, because that [t]Tyre Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, [t]Aha, she is broken *that was* the gate gates of the peoples; people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now that she is laid waste: 3 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [w]Behold, I am against thee, O Tyre, Tyrus, and will cause [x]many nations to come up against thee, [z]as the sea causeth his waves to come up. 4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tyre, Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and [b]make her like the top of a bare rock. 5 She It [c]shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea; sea: [e]for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD: and she it shall become a spoil to the nations. 6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain with by the sword; sword; and [h]they shall know that I am the LORD. 7 For thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Behold, [j]I will bring upon Tyre Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, [k]king a king of kings, [n]from the north, with

R.V. [1] Or, *in every quarter* [2] Or, *together with the children of Ammon, unto the children of the east*
A.V. * Or, *meat.* † Heb. *shoulder of Moab.* ‡ Or, *against the children of Ammon.* § Heb. *by revenging revengement.* ‖ Or, *they shall fall by the sword unto Dedan.* ** Or, *with perpetual hatred.* †† Or, *haven of the sea.* ‡‡ Heb. *vengeances.*

horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and a company, companies, and much people. 8 He shall slay with the sword [c]thy daughters in the field: and [d]he shall make forts a fort against thee, and *cast up a mount against thee, and 'raise lift up the buckler against thee. 9 And [h]he shall set his battering engines engines of war against thy walls, and with his [1]axes he shall break down thy towers. 10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the [2]wagons, wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, †as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach. 11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people with by the sword, and [n]the [3]pillars of thy strength thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground. 12 And they shall make a spoil of [p]thy riches, and make a prey of [p]thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy ‡thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and [r]thy dust in the midst of the waters. water. 13 [s]And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and [t]the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard. 14 [u]And I will make thee like the top of a bare rock: [w]thou shalt be a place for the spreading of nets to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: [w]for I the LORD have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyre: Tyrus; Shall not [m]the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, [z]when the wounded groan, cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? 16 Then all [a]the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and [b]lay aside away their robes, and strip put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with [4]§trembling; [f]they shall sit upon the ground, and [g]shall tremble at every moment, and [i]be astonished at thee. 17 And they shall [j]take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited [5]‖of seafaring men, the renowned city, [k]which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, [l]which caused cause their terror to be on all that [6]haunt it! 18 Now shall [m]the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be dismayed troubled at thy departure. 19 For thus saith the Lord GOD; God GOD; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; [o]when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and the great waters shall cover thee; 20 then [q]will I when I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, to with the people of old time, and will make shall set thee to dwell in the nether low parts of the earth, [7]in the places that are desolate of old, [q]with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; [8]and I will shall set glory [v]in the land of the living: living; 21 I will make thee [9]**[x]a terror, and thou shalt be no more: [y]though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

27 1 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 And thou, Now, thou [a]son of man, [b]take up a lamentation for Tyre Tyrus; 3 and say unto Tyre, Tyrus, O thou

[a] Cp. Isai. 23. 8.
[b] Cp. Jonah 3. 6.
[c] ver. 6.
[d] See ch. 4. 2.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 32.
[f] Isai. 3. 26.
[g] ch. 32. 10.
[h] ch. 4. 2 & 21. 22.
[i] ch. 27. 35.
[j] ch. 19. 1 & 27. 2, 32. Cp. Rev. 18. 9.
[k] Cp. Isai. 23. 4.
[l] See ch. 32. 23.
[m] ch. 27. 35.
[n] Deut. 12. 3 & mg. for mg.
[o] Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 27. 34.
[p] See ch. 27. 12–24.
[q] Cp. ch. 31. 14, 16 & 32. 18, 24.
[r] ver. 4.
[s] Cp. Isai. 24. 8 & Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9.
[t] Cp. Isai. 5. 12 & 23. 16.
[u] ver. 4.
[v] ch. 32. 23, 27, 32. Ps. 27. 13.
[w] ver. 5.
[x] ch. 27. 36 & 28. 19.
[y] Cp. Ps. 37. 36.
[z] Jer. 51. 52.
[a] See ch. 2. 1.
[b] See ch. 19. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *swords.* [2] Or, *wheels* [3] Or, *obelisks* [4] Heb. *tremblings.* [5] Or, being won *from the seas* [6] Or, *inhabited her* Heb. *terrors.* [7] Another reading is, *like.* [8] Or, as otherwise read, *nor set thy glory &c.* [9] Or, *a destruction*

A.V. * Or, *pour out the engine of shot.* † Heb. *according to the enterings of a city broken up.* ‡ Heb. *houses of thy desire.* § Heb. *tremblings.* ‖ Heb. *of the seas.* ** Heb. *terrors.*

that dwellest, art situate at [a]the [1]entry of the sea, which art [c]the merchant of the peoples unto, people for many isles, thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I am [c]perfect in beauty, *of perfect. 4 Thy borders are [g]in the heart, †midst of the seas, thy builders [e]have perfected thy beauty. 5 They have [2]‡made all thy planks, *ship* boards of fir trees from [i]Senir: they have taken [j]cedars from Lebanon to make a mast, masts for thee. 6 Of [l]the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; they, §the company of the Ashurites have made thy [3]benches of ivory inlaid in boxwood, ivory, *brought* out from [o]the isles of Kittim. 7 [p]Of fine Chittim. Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was thy sail, that it might be to thee that which thou spreadest forth for an ensign; to be thy sail; ‖blue and purple from [o]the isles of Elishah was thine that which awning, covered thee. 8 The inhabitants of Zidon and [w]Arvad were thy rowers, mariners: thy wise men, O Tyre, were Tyrus, *that* in thee, they were in thee, were [y]thy pilots. 9 The [4]ancients of [z]Gebal and the wise men thereof were in thee [a]thy **calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to [5]occupy thy merchandise. 10 They of [ff]Persia and of [g]Lud and [ff]Put of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: [hh]they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness. 11 The men of [w]Arvad with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and [6]the Gammadim, Gammadims were in thy towers: [hh]they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they [e]have perfected, made thy beauty, beauty, perfect. 12 [l]Tarshish was [m]thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kinds, *kind* of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded [p]for in thy wares, fairs. 13 [c]Javan, [q]Tubal, and [q]Meshech, they were

[a] Cp. Isai. 23. 1.
[b] Rev. 18. 13 & mg.
[c] Cp. Isai. 23. 3.
[d] ch. 38. 6. Gen. 10. 2.
[e] ch. 28. 12.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] ver. 25, 27.
[h] Gen. 10. 7. See ch. 25. 13.
[i] Deut. 3. 9.
[j] See Judg. 9. 15.
[k] ver. 12.
[l] See Isai. 2. 13.
[m] ch. 28. 13.
[n] ver. 7.
[o] See Gen. 10. 4.
[p] See ch. 16. 10.
[q] 1 Chr. 15. 27.
[r] Job 28. 18.
[s] Isai. 54. 12.
[t] See 1 Kin. 5. 9, 11.
[u] Judg. 11. 33.
[v] See Gen. 37. 25.
[w] Gen. 10. 18.
[x] Isai. 7. 8. Cp. ver. 16.
[y] ver. 27, 29.
[z] 1 Kin. 5. 18. Ps. 83. 7.
[a] ver. 27.
[b] Rev. 1. 14.
[c] Gen. 10. 2. Zech. 9. 13 (mg.).
[d] Ex. 30. 24.
[e] Cp. Ex. 30. 23.
[ff] ch. 38. 5.
[g] ch. 30. 5. Judith 2. 23. Cp. Isai. 66. 19 & Jer. 46. 9.
[hh] Cp. 2 Sam. 8. 7 & S. of S. 4. 4.
[i] Isai. 60. 7.
[j] ch. 38. 13. Gen. 10. 7.
[k] Ex. 30. 23.
[l] ver. 25. ch. 38. 13. See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
[m] ver. 16, 18, 21.
[n] 2 Kin. 19. 12.
[o] Gen. 10. 22.
[p] ver. 14, 16, 19, 22.
[q] ch. 32. 26 & 38. 2 & 39. 1.
[r] ver. 7.

thy traffickers, merchants: they traded [b]the persons of men and vessels of brass for in thy merchandise, ††market. 14 They of [d]the house of Togarmah traded [f]for in thy wares fairs with horses and war-horses, horsemen and mules. 15 The men of [h]Dedan were thy traffickers, merchants; many isles were the mart, merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee [7]in exchange *for* a present horns of ivory and ebony. 16 Syria was [k]thy merchant by reason of the multitude of thy handyworks, ††the wares of thy making: they traded, occupied [f]for in thy wares fairs with [8][m]emeralds, [n]purple, and [n]broidered work, and [q]fine linen, and [r]coral, and [s]rubies. §§agate. 17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy traffickers, merchants: they traded for in thy merchandise, market [t]wheat of [u]Minnith, and [9]pannag, Pannag, and honey, and oil, and [*v]balm. 18 [x]Damascus was [k]thy merchant for in the multitude of thy handyworks, the wares of thy by reason of making, for the multitude of all kinds of riches; with in the wine of Helbon, and [b]white wool. 19 Vedan and Dan also and [c]Javan traded [10]with †going to and yarn, *for* fro occupied in thy wares, fairs: [11]bright iron, [d]cassia, and [ee]calamus, were among in thy merchandise, market. 20 [h]Dedan was thy trafficker, merchant in ‡precious cloths, clothes for riding, chariots. 21 Arabia, and all the princes of [i]Kedar, §they were, occupied [k]the merchants of thy hand; with thee [i]in lambs, and rams, and goats, goats: in these were they thy merchants. 22 The traffickers, merchants of [j]Sheba and [j]Raamah, they were thy traffickers, merchants: they traded, occupied [f]for in thy wares fares with [k]chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold. 23 [n]Haran Haran, and Canneh, Canneh, and [n]Eden, the traffickers, merchants of [j]Sheba, [o]Asshur, Asshur, *and* Chilmad, were thy traffickers, merchants. 24 These were thy traffickers in choice wares, merchants in ‖all sorts *of things*, in [12]wrappings of [r]blue, blue **clothes, and [r]broidered work, and

R.V. [1] Heb. *entrances.* [2] Heb. *built.* [3] Or, *deck* [4] Or, *elders* [5] Or, *exchange* [6] Or, *valorous men* [7] Or, *for a present* [8] Or, *carbuncles* [9] Perhaps, a kind of confection. [10] According to some ancient versions, *from Uzal.* [11] Or, *wrought* [12] Or, *bales*

A.V. * Heb. *perfect of beauty.* † Heb. *heart.* ‡ Heb. *built.* § Or, *they have made thy hatches of ivory well trodden.* Heb. *the daughter.* ‖ Or, *purple and scarlet.* ** Or, *stoppers of chinks.* Heb. *strengtheners.* †† Or, *merchandise.* ‡‡ Heb. *thy works.* §§ Heb. *chrysoprase.* * Or, *rosin.* † Or, *Meuzal.* ‡ Heb. *clothes of freedom.* § Heb. *they were the merchants of thy hand.* ‖ Or, *excellent things.* ** Heb. *foldings.*

in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise. 25 [b]The ships of [c]Tarshish were thy caravans for did sing of thee in thy merchandise market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious [f]in the heart midst of the seas. 26 Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: [g]the east wind hath broken thee in the heart *midst of the seas. 27 Thy riches, and thy wares, fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and [k]thy pilots, [l]thy calkers, and the [m]occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, [2]with †and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into [f]the heart *midst of the seas [q]in the day of thy ruin.

28 At the sound of the cry of thy pilots [s]the suburbs shall shake. The ‡suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 [u]And all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* [k]all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land, land; 30 [u]and shall cause their voice to be heard over against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and [z]shall cast up dust upon their heads, [b]they shall wallow themselves in the ashes: 31 and they shall [c]make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee in with bitterness of soul with heart *and* bitter mourning. wailing. 32 And in their wailing they shall [e]take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying*, [e]Who is there like What *city is* Tyre, Tyrus, like her that is brought to silence in the destroyed the midst of the sea? 33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, [k]thou filledst many peoples. people; [k]thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. 34 [4]In the time that *when* [n]thou wast shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, waters [a]thy merchandise and all thy company did fall in the midst in the midst of thee. of thee shall fall. 35 [d]All the inhabitants of the isles are shall be astonished at thee, [e]and their kings are horribly shall be sore afraid, they are shall be troubled in their countenance. 36 [h]The merchants among the peoples people shall [i]hiss at thee; [j]thou art become shalt be [5]§a terror, and thou shalt ‖never never *shall* be any more.

[a] Cp. ver. 27.
[b] Ps. 48. 7. Isai. 2. 16 & 23. 14.
[c] See ver. 12.
[d] ch. 26. 15, 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 32. 10.
[f] ver. 4.
[g] See Jer. 18. 17.
[h] Rev. 18. 11.
[i] See Jer. 18. 16.
[j] ch. 26. 21 & 28. 19.
[k] ver. 8.
[l] ver. 9.
[m] See ch. 2. 1.
[n] Cp. ver. 12.
[o] Cp. Rev. 18. 7.
[p] Cp. ver. 9.
[q] Cp. ch. 26. 18 & 32. 10.
[r] ch. 27. 4 (for mg.).
[s] Cp. ch. 45. 2 & 48. 15, 17.
[t] Isai. 31. 3.
[u] Cp. Rev. 18. 17, 18.
[v] ver. 6.
[w] Cp. ver. 12 & Zech. 9. 2.
[x] Dan. 1. 17.
[y] ch. 14. 14.
[z] Lam. 2. 10. Rev. 18. 19.
[a] Cp. Zech. 9. 3.
[b] See Jer. 6. 26.
[c] See Isai. 3. 24.
[d] ver. 2.
[e] See ch. 19. 1.
[f] ver. 10. ch. 7. 21 & 30. 12 & 31. 12.
[g] Cp. Rev. 18. 18.
[h] ch. 30. 11 & 31. 12 & 32. 12.
[i] ch. 30. 11.
[j] Cp. ver. 17.
[k] Cp. Rev. 18. 15, 19.
[l] Cp. ch. 32. 18, 19.
[m] Cp. ch. 32. 20.
[n] Cp. ch. 26. 19.
[o] Cp. ver. 2.

28 [1]The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [m]Son of man, say unto [n]the prince of Tyre, Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [o]Because thine heart is lifted up, and [p]thou hast said, I am a god, God, I sit in the seat of God, [r]in the [6]*midst of the seas; yet [t]thou art a man, man, and not God, [v]though thou didst set thine heart as the heart of God: 3 behold, [w]thou art wiser [x]than [y]Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee: 4 [w]by with thy wisdom and by with thine understanding [a]thou hast gotten thee [7]riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures: 5 **by thy great wisdom *and* by thy traffic traffick hast thou increased thy [7]riches, and [o]thine heart is lifted up because of thy [7]riches: 6 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: Because [d]thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; 7 therefore behold, behold, therefore I will bring [f]strangers upon thee, [h]the terrible of the nations: [i]and they shall draw their swords against [j]the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall [8]defile [j]thy brightness. 8 [l]They shall bring thee down to the pit; pit: [m]and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain, slain in the heart midst of the seas. 9 [o]Wilt thou yet say be-

R.V. [1] Or, *exchangers* [2] Or, *and in* [3] Or, *waves* [4] According to some ancient versions, *Now thou art broken... are fallen &c.* [5] Or, *a destruction* Heb. *terrors.* [6] Heb. *heart.* [7] Or, *power* [8] Or, *profane*
A.V. * Heb. *heart.* † Or, *even with all.* ‡ Or, *waves.* § Heb. *terrors.* ‖ Heb. shalt *not* be *for ever.*
** Heb. *By the greatness of thy wisdom.*

fore him that slayeth thee, I am God? but [a]thou *shalt be* a man, and not God, in the hand of him that [1]woundeth *slayeth thee. 10 [b]Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: [c]for I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD.

11 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 12 [f]Son of man, [g]take up a lamentation for [h]the king of Tyre, Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the [2]sum, [j]full of wisdom, and [k]perfect in beauty. 13 Thou wast hast been in [l]Eden the garden of God; [m]every precious stone was thy covering, [p]the [3]†sardius, the topaz, and the diamond, the ‡beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, [m]the [4]§emerald, and the [5]carbuncle, and gold: [s]the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee; thee [v]in the day that thou wast created they were prepared. 14 Thou wast *art* the anointed [x]cherub that covereth; covereth: and I have set thee, *so that* thee *so:* thou wast upon [z]the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire. 15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways [b]from the day that thou wast created, till unrighteousness iniquity was found in thee. 16 By the multitude of [d]thy traffic merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore have I I will cast thee as profane out of [z]the mountain of God; God: and I have destroyed will destroy thee, [x]O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire. 17 [g]Thine heart was lifted up because of [h]thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I have will cast thee to the ground, I have laid will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee. 18 By the multitude of Thou hast defiled thine iniquities, in the unrighteousness of thy thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine traffic, thou hast profaned my sanctuaries. iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore [d]have I brought will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it hath shall devoured devour thee, and I have turned will bring thee to ashes upon the earth [e]in the sight of all them that behold thee. 19 All they that know thee among the peoples people shall be astonished at thee: [i]thou art shalt become be [6]‖a terror, and thou shalt never never *shalt* thou be any more.

20 And Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 [f]Son of man, [n]set thy face toward against [o]Zidon, and [n]prophesy against it, 22 and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: Behold, [q]I am against thee, O Zidon; and [r]I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and [t]they shall know that I am the LORD, [u]when I shall have executed judgements judgments in her, and [w]shall be sanctified in her. 23 For I will send into her [v]pestilence pestilence, and blood in into her streets; and the wounded shall be [7]fall judged in the midst of her, her with by the sword upon her on every side; [t]and they shall know that I am the LORD. 24 [a]And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor [c]a *any* grieving thorn of any all that are round about them, [e]that did despite unto despised them; [t]and they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

25 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: [f]When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the peoples people among whom they are scattered, and [w]shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the nations, heathen, [i]then shall they dwell in their own land which I gave that I have given

[a] ver. 2.
[b] ch. 31. 18 & 32. 19, 21, 24, 25.
[c] See ch. 17. 24.
[d] Cp. ch. 30. 8, 14, 16 & Rev. 18. 8.
[e] Cp. ver. 17.
[f] See ch. 2. 1.
[g] See ch. 19. 1.
[h] Cp. ver. 2.
[i] ch. 26. 21 & 27. 36.
[j] Cp. ver. 3.
[k] ch. 27. 3.
[l] ch. 31. 8, 9. See Isai. 51. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 27. 16.
[n] See ch. 6. 2.
[o] See Isai. 23. 2.
[p] Ex. 28. 17 & mg. for mg. Rev. 4. 3 & 21. 19, 20.
[q] See ch. 13. 8.
[r] ch. 39. 13. Cp. Ex. 14. 4, 17, 18.
[s] Cp. ch. 26. 13.
[t] See ch. 6. 7.
[u] ver. 26.
[v] ver. 15.
[w] See ch. 20. 41.
[x] Ex. 25. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 7.
[y] ch. 38. 22.
[z] Cp. ch. 20. 40.
[a] Num. 33. 55. Josh. 23. 13.
[b] ver. 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 7.
[d] Cp. ver. 5.
[e] ch. 16. 57.
[f] See ch. 11. 17.
[g] ver. 2, 5.
[h] Cp. ver. 7.
[i] ch. 36. 28 & 37. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *profaneth* [2] Or, *measure* Or, *pattern* [3] Or, *ruby* [4] Or, *carbuncle* [5] Or, *emerald*
[6] Or, *a destruction* Heb. *terrors.* [7] Or, *be judged*
A.V. * Or, *woundeth.* † Or, *ruby.* ‡ Or, *chrysolite.* § Or, *chrysoprase.* ‖ Heb. *terrors.*

to my servant Jacob. 26 [a]And they shall dwell securely therein; *safely therein, yea, they and shall build houses, and plant vineyards, and vineyards; yea, they shall dwell securely; with confidence, [c]when I have executed judgements judgments upon all those [d]that do them despite †despise them round about them; [e]and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

29 1 [f]In the tenth year, in the tenth *month*, in the twelfth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [i]Son of man, [j]set thy face against [l]Pharaoh king of Egypt, [j]and prophesy against him, and [n]against all Egypt: 3 speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [o]Behold, I am against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, [p]the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, [r]which hath said, My river is mine own, and I have made it for myself. 4 And But I will [s]put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales; scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, with and all the fish of thy rivers which shall stick unto thy scales. 5 [u]And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall [x]upon the ‡open field fields; [y]thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: [u]I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the earth field and to the fowls of the heaven. 6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt [e]shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been [c]a staff of reed to the house of Israel. 7 [d]When they took hold of thee [2]by thy hand, thou didst break, and didst rend all their shoulders shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to [3]be at a stand. 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [b]I will bring a sword upon thee, and will cut off from thee man and beast. man and beast out of thee. 9 And the land of Egypt shall be [a]desolation desolate and [a]waste waste; [e]and they shall know that I am the LORD: [g]because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it. 10 Therefore [g]behold, Behold, therefore I am against thee, and [h]against thy rivers, and [h]I will make the land of Egypt an utter waste and desolation, 4‖[k]from §utterly waste *and* desolate, the tower of Seveneh **Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia. 11 [m]No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years. 12 [q]And I will make the land of Egypt [a]desolation desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be [a]desolation desolate forty years: [t]and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. 13 For Yet thus saith the Lord GOD; At the end of forty years [v]will I gather the Egyptians from the peoples people whither they were scattered: 14 and [w]I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into [z]the land of Pathros, into the land of their [5]birth ††habitation; [a]and they shall be there a [6]‡‡base kingdom. 15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; [b]neither shall it any more lift itself up exalt itself any more above the nations: and for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations. 16 And it shall be no more [ee]the confidence of the house of Israel, bringing which bringeth *their* iniquity to re-

[a] Jer. 23. 6 & 32. 37
[b] See ch. 14. 17.
[c] ver. 22.
[d] ver. 24.
[e] See ch. 6. 7.
[f] See ch. 20. 1.
[g] ver. 3. See ch. 13. 8.
[h] Cp. ch. 30. 12.
[i] See ch. 2. 1.
[j] See ch. 6. 2.
[k] ch. 30. 6.
[l] ch. 32. 2.
[m] ch. 32. 13. Cp. ch. 35. 7.
[n] See Isai. 19. 1.
[o] See ch. 13. 8.
[p] ch. 32. 2. Ps. 74. 13, 14. Isai. 27. 1 & 51. 9.
[q] ch. 30. 7.
[r] ver. 9.
[s] ch. 19. 9 & 38. 4. 2 Kin. 19. 28. 2 Chr. 33. 11 (mg.).
[t] ch. 30. 23, 26. Cp. Jer. 46. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 32. 4, 5.
[v] Cp. Isai. 19. 22, 23 & Jer. 46. 26.
[w] Cp. ch. 39. 25.
[x] Jer. 9. 22.
[y] See Jer. 8. 2.
[z] ch. 30. 14. See Isai. 11. 11.
[a] Cp. ch. 17. 14 & mg. for mg.
[b] Cp. ch. 30. 13.
[c] 2 Kin. 18. 21. Isai. 36. 6.
[d] Cp. ch. 17. 17 & Isai. 20. 5 & 30. 3, 5 & Jer. 2. 36 & 37. 5, 7.
[ee] Cp. Isai. 30. 2, 3 & 36. 4, 6 & Lam. 4. 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *face of the field.* [2] Or, *by the handle* Another reading is, *with the hand.* [3] Or, as some read, *shake* See Ps. 69. 23. [4] Or, *from Migdol to Syene and even &c.* [5] Or, *origin* [6] Heb. *low.*
A.V. * Or, *with confidence.* † Or, *spoil.* ‡ Heb. *face of the field.* § Heb. *wastes of waste.* ‖ Or, *from Migdol to Syene.* ** Heb. *Seveneh.* †† Or, *birth.* ‡‡ Heb. *low.*

membrance, when they turn to shall look after them: [a]and but they shall know that I am the Lord GOD.

17 And it came to pass [c]in the seven and twentieth year, in the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [g]Son of man, [h]Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyre Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder [k]was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, from Tyre, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it: 19 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [n]I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; [p]and he shall carry off take her multitude, [q]and *take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. 20 [s]I have given him the land of Egypt [1]as his recompence for which he served, †*for* labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

21 In that day [v]will I cause an the horn to bud forth unto the house of Israel, of the house of Israel to bud forth, and [w]I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; [x]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

30 1 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 2 [g]Son of man, prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [c]Howl ye, Woe worth the day! 3 [c]For the day is near, even [f]the day of the LORD is near, [gg]a day of clouds cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen. 4 And [z]a the sword shall come upon Egypt, [t]and anguish great ‡pain shall be in [2b]Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt; Egypt, and [k]they shall take away her multitude, and [l]her foundations shall be broken down. 5 [2b]Ethiopia, and [§]Put, §Libya, and Lud, Lydia, and [d]all the mingled people, and Cub, Chub, and the children men of [3]the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: [f]They also that uphold Egypt shall fall, fall; and [i]the pride of her power shall come down: [4]**[j]from the tower of Seveneh Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. 7 [l]And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted. 8 [m]And they shall know that I am the LORD, when [o]I have set a fire in Egypt, and *when* [f]all her helpers are shall be 5††destroyed. 9 In that day [r]shall messengers go forth from before me in ships to make the careless [b]Ethiopians afraid; afraid, [t]and there shall be anguish great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt; Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: [u]I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease, cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon. 11 He and his people with him, [y]the terrible of the nations, shall be brought in to destroy the land; land: [z]and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain. 12 And [a]I will make [bb]the rivers ‡‡dry, and will sell the land into the hand of [d]evil men; the wicked: and [e]I will make the land desolate, waste, and [6]§§all that is therein, by the hand of [h]strangers: [i]I the LORD have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: [j]I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause the their [7]images to cease from out of [m]Noph; and [n]there shall be

[a] ver. 6. See ch. 6. 7.
[b] ch. 38. 5 (for mg.). Cp. Isai. 43. 3.
[c] See ch. 27. 10.
[d] See Jer. 25. 20.
[e] See ch. 20. 1.
[f] Cp. ch. 32. 21.
[g] See ch. 2. 1.
[h] Cp. ch. 26. 7.
[i] ver. 18. Cp. ch. 33. 28.
[j] ch. 29. 10.
[k] Cp. Isai. 18. 2 (mg.).
[l] ch. 29. 12.
[m] ch. 29. 6. See ch. 6. 7.
[n] ch. 30. 10, 24, 25 & 32. 11. Jer. 46. 13.
[o] Cp. ch. 28. 18.
[p] ch. 30. 4.
[q] ch. 32. 12.
[r] Cp. Isai. 18. 1, 2.
[s] Cp. Isai. 43. 3.
[t] Cp. Isai. 21. 3.
[u] See ch. 29. 19.
[v] Ps. 132. 17. Cp. Luke 1. 69.
[w] ch. 24. 27 & 33. 22. Cp. ch. 16. 63.
[x] See ch. 6. 7.
[y] See ch. 28. 7.
[z] ch. 29. 8.
[a] Isai. 19. 5, 6. Cp. ch. 29. 10.
[bb] Cp. ch. 29. 3.
[c] See Isai. 13. 6.
[d] Cp. Isai. 19. 4.
[e] Cp. ch. 29. 10.
[f] ch. 7. 7, 12 Joel 1. 15 & 2. 1. Zeph. 1. 7.
[gg] ch. 34. 12.
[h] See ch. 28. 7.
[i] See ch. 17. 24.
[j] See Jer. 43. 12.
[k] ch. 29. 19.
[l] Cp. ver. 6.
[m] Isai. 19. 13.
[n] Cp. ch. 29. 15 & Zech. 10. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, for *his labour wherewith he served* [2] Heb. *Cush.* [3] Or, *the land of the covenant* [4] Or, *from Migdol to Syene* [5] Heb. *broken.* [6] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [7] Or, *things of nought* See Ps. 96. 5.
A.V. * Heb. *spoil her spoil, and prey her prey.* † Or, for *his hire.* ‡ Or, *fear.* § Heb. *Phut.* ‖ Heb. *children.*
** Or, *from Migdol to Syene.* †† Heb. *broken.* ‡‡ Heb. *drought.* §§ Heb. *the fulness thereof.*

no more a prince out of the land of Egypt: and [b]I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. 14 And I will make [d]Pathros desolate, [e]and will set a fire in [*f]Zoan, [g]and will execute judgements in [h]No. 15 And I will pour my fury upon [†]Sin, the strong hold of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of [h]No. 16 And [e]I will set a fire in Egypt: Sin shall be in great anguish, and [h]No shall be broken up: and [l]Noph *shall have* adversaries in the day-time. 17 The young men of [‡]Aven and of [§]Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity. 18 At [n]Tehaphnehes also [o]the day shall withdraw itself, be [‖]darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and [p]the pride of her power shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity. 19 Thus [r]will I execute judgements in Egypt: [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

20 And it came to pass [v]in the eleventh year, in the first *month*, in the seventh *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 21 [s]Son of man, [b]I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, [d]it hath not been bound up to apply *healing* medicines, to put a roller to bind it, that it be strong to hold the sword. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [g]I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and [b]will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand. 23 [m]And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

a ver. 10.
b Cp. Isai. 19. 16.
c See ch. 21. 3.
d ch. 29. 14. See Isai. 11. 11.
e ver. 8.
f See Num. 13. 22.
g ver. 19.
h Jer. 46. 25.
i Job 24. 12.
j See ch. 6. 7.
k Cp. ver. 8.
l ver. 13.
m ch. 29. 12.
n See Jer. 2. 16.
o Cp. Jer. 15. 9 & Amos 8. 9.
p ver. 6.
q See ch. 20. 1.
r ver. 14.
s See ch. 2. 1.
t Cp. ch. 29. 19 & 30. 4 & 32. 12, 16, 20, 31, 32.
u Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 32. 19.
v See ch. 20. 1.
w Cp. Isai. 10. 34. See Dan. 4. 10, 20—22.
x See Judg. 9. 15.
y Cp. ver. 15, 16.
z Cp. ch. 17. 23.
a Cp. Isai. 10. 33.
b Cp. Jer. 48. 25.
c Cp. Dan. 4. 11 (for mg.).
d Cp. Jer. 30. 13 & 46. 11.
e Cp. ch. 17. 7.
f Cp. Dan. 4. 11.
g See ch. 13. 8.
h ch. 17. 5. Cp. Ps. 1. 3.
i ch. 17. 23 & Dan. 4. 12, 21.

24 And [a]I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put [c]my sword in his hand: but I will break the arms of Pharaoh, Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with [i]the groanings of a deadly wounded man. 25 And But [a]I will hold up strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD, [k]when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt. 26 [m]And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them through among the countries; [j]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

31 1 And it came to pass [q]in the eleventh year, in the third *month*, in the first *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [s]Son of man, say speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to [t]his multitude; [u]Whom art thou like in thy greatness? 3 Behold, [w]the Assyrian was [x]a cedar in [y]Lebanon [**]with fair branches, and [z]with a shadowing shroud, and [a]of an high stature; and his top was among [c]the [3]thick boughs. 4 The waters nourished [††]made him great, the deep made him to grow: [††]set him up on high with [e]her rivers ran running round about her plantation; his plants, and she sent out her channels [§§]little rivers unto all the trees of the field. 5 Therefore [f]his stature height was exalted above all the trees of the field; field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long by reason because of [4][h]many the multitude of waters, [*]when he shot *them* forth. 6 [i]All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth

R.V. [1] Or, *all the day* [2] Another reading is, *be dark*. [3] Or, *clouds* [4] Or, *great*
A.V. [*] Or, *Tanis*. [†] Or, *Pelusium*. [‡] Or, *Heliopolis*. [§] Or, *Pubastum*. [‖] Or, *restrained*. [**] Heb. *fair of branches*. [††] Or, *nourished*. [‡‡] Or, *brought him up*. [§§] Or, *conduits*. [*] Or, *when it sent them forth*.

their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations. 7 Thus was he [c]fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: [d]for his root was by [1]many great waters. 8 [e]The cedars [f]in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the plane chesnut trees were not as like his branches; nor was any tree [f]in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty. 9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that [f]all the trees of [j]Eden, that were [f]in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus [2]said saith the Lord GOD; Because [l]thou art exalted hast lifted up thyself in stature, height, and he hath set shot up his top among the [3]thick boughs, and [m]his heart is lifted up in his height; 11 I will even deliver have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the nations heathen; [*]he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness. 12 And [r]strangers, [r]the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: [t]upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all [v]the watercourses rivers of the land; and [x]all the peoples people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him. 13 [y]Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven shall dwell, remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches: 14 [a]to the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves in for their stature, height, neither set shoot up their top among the thick boughs, nor that neither their mighty ones trees [†]stand up in their height, even all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, [a]to the [b]nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when [g]he went down to [4]hell the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the rivers floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused [h]Lebanon [5]to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him. 16 [i]I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, [g]when I cast him down to [4]hell with them that descend into the pit: [k]and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of [h]Lebanon, all that drink water, were shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth. 17 They also went down into [4]hell with him [o]unto them that be slain by with the sword; yea and [p]they that were his arm, [q]*that* dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the nations. heathen.

18 [s]To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness [k]among the trees of Eden? [u]yet shalt thou be brought down with [k]the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: [w]thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised, uncircumcised [o]with them that be slain by the sword. [s]This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

32 1 And it came to pass [z]in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [b]Son of man, [c]take up a lamentation for [d]Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou wast likened unto art like [e]a young lion of the nations: yet art thou nations, and thou *art* as [f]a dragon §whale

[a] Cp. ver. 16, 18 & ch. 26. 20 & 32. 18, 24.
[b] Ps. 63. 9.
[c] Cp. ver. 2.
[d] ver. 5.
[e] Cp. Amos 2. 9.
[f] ch. 28. 13. Cp. ver. 16, 18.
[g] Cp. ch. 32. 18, 21 & Isai. 14. 9, 10.
[h] Cp. ver. 3 & Isai. 33. 9.
[i] Cp. ch. 26. 15.
[j] See Isai. 51. 3.
[k] ver. 9. Cp. Isai. 14. 8.
[l] Cp. ver. 3.
[m] Cp. ch. 32. 31.
[n] Dan. 5. 20. Cp. Isai. 10. 12.
[o] ch. 32. 20, 21 & 35. 8.
[p] Cp. ch. 30. 5, 6, 8.
[q] Cp. ver. 6.
[r] See ch. 28. 7.
[s] Cp. ver. 2.
[t] Cp. ch. 32. 5.
[u] Cp. Matt. 11. 23 & Luke 10. 15.
[v] Cp. ch. 6. 3.
[w] ch. 28. 10 & 32. 19, 21, 24, 25, 28.
[x] Cp. Dan. 4. 14.
[y] ch. 32. 4.
[z] See ch. 20. 1.
[a] Cp. ver. 5.
[b] See ch. 2. 1.
[c] See ch. 19. 1.
[d] ch. 29. 2.
[e] ch. 19. 3, 5, 6 & 38. 13.
[f] ch. 29. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *great* [2] Or, *saith* [3] Or, *clouds* [4] Heb. *Sheol.* [5] Heb. *to be black.*
A.V. * Heb. *in doing he shall do unto him.* † Or, *stand upon themselves for their height.* ‡ Heb. *to be black.*
§ Or, *dragon.*

[a] in the seas; and [b] thou brakest forth [1] with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers. 3 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [d] I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of [f] many peoples; and [g] they shall bring thee up in my net. 4 And [h] I will leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to settle upon thee, and I will satisfy the beasts of the whole earth with thee. 5 And I will lay thy flesh [k] upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy [2] height. 6 I will also water with thy blood [*] the land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the watercourses shall be full of thee. 7 And [o] when I shall extinguish thee, [†] I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof [3] dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light. 8 All the [‡] bright lights of heaven will I make [3] [§] dark over thee, and [u] set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD. 9 I will also [‖] vex the hearts of many peoples, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known. 10 Yea, [y] I will make many peoples amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when [a] I shall brandish my sword before them; and [c] they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall. 11 For thus saith the Lord GOD; [d] The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee. 12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause [h] thy multitude to fall, [i] the terrible of the nations are they all: and [c] they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. 13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside [4] many waters; [e] neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them. 14 Then [i] will I [5] make their waters clear, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD. 15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be [**] [j] destitute of [6] that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then [l] shall they know that I am the LORD. 16 [m] This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament: [n] the daughters of the nations shall lament therewith: for Egypt, and for her: they shall lament for [q] all her multitude, shall they lament therewith, her, *even* for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

17 It came to pass also [r] in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth *day* of the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 18 [s] Son of man, [t] wail for [q] the multitude of Egypt, and [v] cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, [w] unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit. 19 [x] Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and [z] be thou laid with the uncircumcised. 20 They shall fall in the midst of them [b] that are slain by the sword: [7] [††] she is delivered to the sword: draw her away and [q] all her multitudes. 21 The strong among the mighty [e] shall speak to him out of the midst of [8] hell [f] with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie still, even [g] the uncircumcised, [b] slain by the sword.

[a] Cp. Isai. 18. 2.
[b] Cp. ver. 14 & Jer. 46. 8.
[c] ch. 29. 19.
[d] See ch. 12. 13.
[e] ch. 29. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 26. 3.
[g] Cp. ch. 29. 4.
[h] Cp. ch. 29. 5.
[i] Cp. ver. 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 12. 19.
[k] Cp. ch. 31. 12.
[l] Cp. Ex. 7. 5. See ch. 6. 7.
[m] Cp. ver. 2.
[n] ver. 18.
[o] Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
[p] Cp. Isai. 13. 10 & Joel 2. 31 & Matt. 24. 29 & Mark 13. 24, 25.
[q] See ch. 31. 2.
[r] See ch. 20. 1.
[s] See ch. 2. 1.
[t] Cp. ver. 2.
[u] Cp. Ex. 10. 21 & Isai. 5. 30.
[v] Cp. ch. 26. 20 & 31. 16.
[w] See ch. 31. 14.
[x] Cp. ch. 31. 2, 18.
[y] Cp. ch. 27. 35.
[z] ver. 32. See ver. 28—30.
[a] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 16.
[b] ch. 31. 17, 18.
[c] ch. 26. 16. Cp. Deut. 28. 66.
[d] Cp. ch. 29. 8, 19. See Jer. 46. 26.
[e] Isai. 14. 9, 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 30. 6, 8.
[g] ch. 28. 10 & 31. 18.
[h] See ch. 31. 2.
[i] See ch. 28. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *worms* [3] Or, *to mourn* [4] Or, *great* [5] Heb. *cause their waters to settle.* [6] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [7] Or, *the sword is appointed* [8] Heb. *Sheol.*

A.V. [*] Or, *the land of thy swimming.* [†] Or, *extinguish.* [‡] Heb. *lights of the light in heaven.* [§] Heb. *them dark.* [‖] Heb. *provoke to anger, or, grief.* [**] Heb. *desolate from the fulness thereof.* [††] Or, *the sword is laid.*

22 [a]Asshur is there and all her company; [c]his graves are round about him: all of them slain, [e]fallen by the sword: 23 whose graves are set in [g]the uttermost parts of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, [e]fallen by the sword, [i]which caused *terror [j]in the land of the living. 24 [l]There is [n]Elam and all her multitude round about her grave: all of them [f]slain, [e]fallen by the sword, which are gone down [p]uncircumcised into [q]the nether parts of the earth, [t]which caused their terror [j]in the land of the living; and yet have they borne their shame [q]with them that go down to the pit. 25 [v]They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: [w]her graves are round about her: all of them [p]uncircumcised, [f]slain by the sword; for though their terror was caused [j]in the land of the living, and yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain. 26 [w]There is [b]Meshech, [b]Tubal, and all her multitude: [w]her graves are round about her: all of them [p]uncircumcised, [f]slain by the sword; for though they caused their terror [j]in the land of the living. 27 †And [ff]they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to [2]hell †[h]with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones; for they *were* the terror of the mighty [j]in the land of the living. 28 But thou shalt be broken [h]in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them [f]that are slain with the sword. 29 [b]There is [d]Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which in their might are ‡laid with them that are slain by the sword: [h]they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit. 30 [b]There be the princes [k]of the north, all of them, and all the [m]Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; *in the terror which they caused by their might they are ashamed of; their might are ashamed, and they lie [h]uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and [r]bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. 31 Pharaoh shall see them, and [t]shall be comforted over [u]all his multitude, [5]even Pharaoh and all his army, slain by the sword, saith the Lord GOD. 32 [x]For I have put my terror [y]in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of [a]the uncircumcised with them that are slain by the sword, even Pharaoh and [u]all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

[a] Cp. ver. 24, 26, 29, 30.
[b] Cp. ver. 22. [c] ver. 25, 26.
[d] See ch. 25. 12—14.
[e] ver. 20. [f] ver. 20.
[g] Isai. 14. 15.
[h] ch. 28. 10 & 31. 18.
[i] ver. 24, 25, 26, 27. Cp. ver. 32 & mg. & ch. 26. 17.
[j] Ps. 27. 13.
[k] Cp. ch. 38. 6 & 39. 2.
[l] Cp. ver. 22.
[m] ch. 28. 21. See Isai. 23. 2.
[n] Isai. 11. 11. See Jer. 49. 34—39.
[o] ver. 23.
[p] ver. 21.
[q] ver. 18. See ch. 31. 14.
[r] See ver. 24.
[s] ver. 25, 30. ch. 16. 52, 54 & 36. 7 & 44. 13. Cp. ch. 34. 29 & 36. 6 & 39. 26.
[t] Cp. ch. 31. 16.
[u] See ch. 31. 2.
[v] Cp. Isai. 30. 33.
[w] Cp. ver. 22.
[x] Cp. ver. 10.
[y] Gen. 35. 5 (mg. for mg.).
[z] ver. 23.
[a] ver. 21, 27.
[b] See ch. 27. 13.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] ver. 12, 17, 30. ch. 3. 11 & 37. 18.
[e] See ch. 14. 17.
[ff] Cp. Isai. 14. 18, 19.
[g] Cp. Mic. 7. 4.
[h] Cp. 1 Mac. 13. 28, 29.
[ii] Cp. Amos 3. 6.
[jj] ch. 18. 13. See ch. 3. 18.
[k] Cp. ch. 3. 19.

1 And the word of the again LORD came unto me, saying,
33 2[c]Son of man, speak to [d]the children of thy people, and say unto them, §When [e]I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man from among their coasts, and set him for their [g]watchman: 3 ‖if when he seeth the sword come upon the land, [ii]he blow the trumpet, and warn the people; 4 then ‖whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, [jj]his blood shall be upon his own head. 5 [k]He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be

R.V. [1] Or, *And shall they not lie &c.?* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *for all their might* [4] Or, *for all the terror* [5] Or, *Pharaoh and all his army are slain &c.* [6] Another reading is, *my.*
A.V. * Or, *dismaying.* † Heb. *with weapons of their war.* ‡ Heb. *given*, or, *put.* § Heb. *A land when I bring a sword upon her.* ‖ Heb. *he that hearing heareth.*

upon him: whereas if he had taken warning him. But that taketh he should have delivered his soul. shall deliver
6 [b]But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned, and warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them; them, [b]he is taken away [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.
7 [c]So thou, [d]son O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; [c]therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning warn them from me.
8 [h]When I say unto the wicked, O wicked man, thou shalt surely die, [h]and die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way; way, [h]that wicked man shall die [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.
9 [m]Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it, and it; if he turn do not turn from his way; way, [m]he shall die [1]in his iniquity, iniquity; [o]but thou hast delivered thy soul.
10 And thou, Therefore, O thou [d]son of man, say speak unto the house of Israel; Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, [2]Our If our transgressions and our sins are be upon us, and [r]we pine away [1]in them; them, [t]how then should we should we then live?
11 Say unto them, [u]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, [v]I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: [w]turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; [w]for why will ye die, O house of Israel?
12 And thou, Therefore, thou [d]son of man, say unto [n]the children of thy people, [a]The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression; transgression: [c]and as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; wickedness: [a]neither shall he that is the righteous be able to live for his thereby *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth.
13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; [a]if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, none of his righteous deeds shall all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but [1]in for his iniquity that he hath committed, [3]therein shall he die. he shall die for it.
14 Again, [e]when I say unto the wicked, [f]Thou shalt surely die; [g]if he turn from his sin, and do [4*]that which is lawful and right;
15 if the wicked [i]restore the pledge, [j]give again that he had taken by robbery, robbed, walk [k]in the statutes of life, committing no without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.
16 [l]None of his sins that he hath committed shall be remembered against mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.
17 Yet [n]the children of thy people say, [p]The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.
18 [q]When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die [5]therein. thereby.
19 And [s]when But if the wicked turneth turn from his wickedness, and doeth do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.
20 Yet ye say, [p]The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Israel, [z]I will judge you every one after his ways.
21 And it came to pass [y]in the twelfth year [z]of our captivity, in the tenth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, that [aa]one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, [b]The city is smitten.
22 [d]Now [e]the hand of the LORD had been was upon me in the evening, afore he that was

[a] Cp. ver. 18. See ch. 18. 24.
[b] Cp. ch. 3. 18.
[c] See ch. 3. 17.
[d] See ch. 2. 1.
[e] ch. 3. 18.
[f] Cp. Gen. 2. 17.
[g] See ch. 18. 27.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] ch. 18. 7.
[j] Lev. 6. 2, 4, 5. Cp. Luke 19. 8.
[k] See ch. 20. 11.
[l] ch. 18. 22.
[m] Cp. ver. 4.
[n] See ver. 2.
[o] ch. 3. 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 16.
[p] ch. 18. 25, 29.
[q] Cp. ver. 12, 13. See ch. 18. 26.
[r] See ch. 4. 17.
[s] ch. 18. 27. Cp. ver. 11, 12.
[t] Cp. ch. 37. 11 & Isai. 49. 14.
[u] See ch. 16. 48.
[v] See ch. 18. 23.
[w] ch. 18. 31.
[x] See ch. 18. 30.
[y] See ch. 20. 1.
[z] ch. 40. 1. See ch. 1. 2.
[aa] ch. 24. 26.
[b] ch. 40. 1. Cp. ch. 26. 2. See 2 Kin. 25. 2—11.
[c] Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 14.
[d] ch. 24. 26, 27.
[e] See ch. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *for* [2] Or, *Truly our transgressions &c.* [3] Or, *for it* [4] Heb. *judgement and righteousness.* [5] Or, *for them*
A.V. * Heb. *judgment and justice.*

escaped came; and [he] had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb. 23 [And Then] the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 24 [c]Son of man, they that inhabit those [d]waste places [in wastes of] the land of Israel speak, saying, [f]Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but [g]we are many; the land is given us for inheritance. 25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [i]Ye eat with the blood, and [k]lift up your eyes [unto toward] your idols, and [n]shed blood: and shall ye possess the land? 26 [o]Ye stand upon your sword, [p]ye work abomination, and [p]ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land? 27 [Thus shalt Say thou] [thou say thus] unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; [q]As I live, surely they that are in [d]the [waste places wastes] shall fall by [s]the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to [s]the beasts [*] to be devoured, and they that be in [w]the [strong holds forts] and in the caves shall die of [s]the pestilence. 28 [y]And For I will [make lay] the land [a desolation and an astonishment, †most desolate,] and [a]the [pride pomp] of her [power strength] shall cease; and [b]the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through. 29 [c]Then shall they know that I am the LORD, when I have [made laid] the land [a desolation and an astonishment, most desolate] because of all their abominations which they have committed. 30 And as Also, for thee, [thou] [c]son of man, [g]the children of thy people [talk of still are talking] †against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD. 31 [a]And they come unto thee [§]as the people cometh, and [‖]they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but [do them not they will not do them]: for [b]with their mouth [**]they shew much love, but [c]their heart goeth after their [gain. covetousness.] 32 And, lo, thou art unto them as [1] [††]a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and [h]can play well on an instrument: for [i]they hear thy words, but they do them not. 33 And [l]when this cometh to pass, [(behold, it cometh,) (lo, it will come,)] [m]then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

[a] See ch. 8. 1.
[b] Ps. 78. 36, 37. Isai. 29. 13. Jer. 12. 2. 1 John 3. 18.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 36. 4.
[e] Cp. Jer. 22. 17 (mg.).
[f] Isai. 51. 2. Cp. Acts 7. 5.
[g] Cp. Matt. 3. 9 & Luke 3. 8.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 17.
[i] Cp. Matt. 7. 26 & Luke 6. 49.
[j] Cp. Gen. 9. 4 & Lev. 3. 17.
[k] ch. 18. 6.
[l] Cp. ver. 29.
[m] ch. 2. 5.
[n] See ch. 22. 3.
[o] Cp. Gen. 27. 40 & Wisd. 2. 11.
[p] ch. 22. 11.
[q] See ch. 16. 48.
[r] See Jer. 23. 1.
[s] Cp. ch. 14. 21.
[t] Cp. ver. 8, 10 & Jude 12.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 14.
[v] Zech. 11. 16.
[w] Cp. 1 Sam. 23. 29.
[x] Zech. 11. 4, 5. Cp. Mic. 3. 2, 3.
[y] Cp. ch. 35. 3, 9 & Jer. 44. 2, 6, 22.
[z] Cp. ver. 16, 21.
[a] Cp. ch. 7. 24 & 30. 6.
[b] See ch. 6. 2.
[c] See ch. 6. 7.
[d] Cp. Matt. 18. 12 & Luke 15. 4.
[e] Ex. 1. 13, 14. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[f] 1 Kin. 22. 17. Matt. 9. 36.
[g] See ver. 2.
[h] Cp. Jer. 50. 7, 17.

34 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [c]Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, [even to the shepherds, Thus saith the Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the] Lord GOD: [r]Woe [unto be to] the shepherds of Israel [t]that do feed themselves! [u]should not the shepherds feed the [sheep flocks]? 3 [v]Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, [x]ye kill [the fatlings; them that are fed:] but ye feed not the [sheep. flock.] 4 [z]The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, [v]neither have ye bound up that which was broken, [v]neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, [d]neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and [e]with [rigour cruelty] have ye ruled [over] them. 5 [f]And they were scattered, [‡‡]because there [was is] no shepherd: and [h]they became meat to all the beasts of the field, [and when they] were scattered. 6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my [sheep were flock was] scattered upon all the

R.V. [1] Or, *a love song*

A.V. [*] Heb. *to devour him.* [†] Heb. *desolation and desolation.* [‡] Or, *of thee.* [§] Heb. *according to the coming of the people.* [‖] Or, *my people sit before thee.* [**] Heb. *they make loves*, or, *jests.* [††] Heb. *a song of loves.* [‡‡] Or, *without a shepherd*, and so ver. 8.

face of the earth; earth, [a]and there was none that did search or seek *after them.* 7 Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; LORD; 8 [d]As I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely forasmuch as because [e]my sheep flock became a prey, [f]and my sheep flock became meat to all the beasts every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, [a]neither did my shepherds search for my sheep, flock, but [h]the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my sheep flock; 9 therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD; 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; [l]Behold, I am against the shepherds; and [m]I will require my sheep flock at their hand, and [n]cause them to cease from feeding the sheep flock; [p]neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; [q]and for I will deliver my sheep flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them. 11 For thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Behold, [r]I myself, even I, I, [s]will search for both search my sheep, and will seek them out. 12 *As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered abroad, scattered; so will I seek out my sheep; sheep, and I will will deliver them out of all places whither where they have been scattered in [t][v]the cloudy and [w]dark day. 13 And I will bring them out from the peoples, people, [y]and gather them from the countries, and will bring them into to their own land; land, and I will feed them upon [a]the mountains of Israel, Israel by the watercourses, rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country. 14 [c]I will feed them with in a good pasture, and upon the mountains of the height of high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: [e]there shall they lie down in a good fold, and on *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon [a]the mountains of Israel. 15 [i]I myself will feed my sheep, flock, [e]and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD. 16 [b]I will seek that which was lost, [c]and will bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: and [g]the fat and the strong I will destroy; but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them in with judgment. 17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Behold, [i]I judge [j]between †cattle and cattle, as well between the rams as and [k]the he-goats. ‡he goats. 18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have fed upon eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pasture pastures? and to have drunk of [o]the clear deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet? 19 And as for my sheep, flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet, feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; them; Behold, [i]I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle. 21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and †push pushed [u]all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad; 22 therefore will I save my flock, and [x]they shall no more be a prey; [y]and I will judge between cattle and cattle. 23 And [z]I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even [b]my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. 24 And [d]I the LORD will be their God, and [b]my servant David a prince among them; [f]I the LORD have spoken it. 25 And [g]I will make with them a covenant of peace, and [h]will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: [j]and they shall

[a] Cp. ver. 11.
[b] Cp. ver. 4.
[c] Mic. 4. 6.
[d] See ch. 16. 48.
[e] Cp. ver. 22.
[f] ver. 5.
[g] Cp. ver. 20 & Isai. 10. 16 & Amos 4. 1.
[h] ver. 2.
[i] ver. 20, 22.
[j] Cp. ch. 20. 38 & Matt. 25. 32, 33.
[k] Zech. 10. 3.
[l] See ch. 13. 8.
[m] Cp. Heb. 13. 17. See ch. 3. 18.
[n] Cp. Zech. 11. 8.
[o] Cp. ch. 32. 14.
[p] Cp. ver. 2, 8.
[q] Cp. ch. 13. 21.
[r] Cp. Luke 19. 10 & John 10. 11.
[s] Cp. Mic. 4. 6, 7.
[t] Deut. 33. 17. Dan. 8. 4.
[u] Cp. ver. 4.
[v] ch. 30. 3.
[w] Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1. 15.
[x] Cp. ver. 8.
[y] See ch. 11. 7.
[z] ch. 37. 22, 24. Jer. 23. 4, 5. Mic. 5. 4 & 7. 14. 2 Esd. 2. 34. Cp. ver. 15 & John 10. 11, 16.
[a] See ch. 6. 2.
[b] ch. 37. 24, 25. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Ps. 78. 71, 72.
[c] Ps. 23. 2. Cp. John 10. 9.
[d] See ch. 37. 27 & Ex. 29. 45 & Lev. 26. 12.
[e] Cp. Isai. 32. 18 & Jer. 33. 12.
[f] See ch. 17. 24.
[g] ch. 37. 26. See Isai. 54. 10.
[h] Lev. 26. 6. Hos. 2. 18. Cp. Isai. 35. 9. See Isai. 11. 6—9.
[i] Cp. ver. 23 & Isai. 40. 11.
[j] ch. 38. 8, 14 & 39. 26.

R.V. † Heb. *the day of clouds and thick darkness.*
A.V. * Heb. *According to the seeking.* † Heb. *small cattle of lambs and kids.* ‡ Heb. *great he goats.*

dwell securely / safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. 26 And I will make them and the places round about my hill [b]a blessing; and [c]I will cause the shower to come down in its / his season; there shall be [e]showers of blessing. 27 [g]And the tree of the field shall yield its / her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, [i]and they shall be secure / safe in their land; / land, and [j]they shall know that I am the LORD, when [l]I have broken the bars / bands of their yoke, and [l]have delivered them out of the hand of those that [1]served themselves of them. 28 And [p]they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, [i]neither shall the beast of the earth / land devour them; but [i]they shall dwell securely, / safely, and none shall make them afraid. 29 And I will raise up unto / for them [s]a [2]plantation for / plant *of renown, and [t]they shall be no more [3]†consumed with famine / hunger in the land, neither [u]bear the shame of the heathen any more. 30 And / Thus they shall / shall they know that [w]I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, *even* the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord GOD. 31 And ye my sheep, / flock, [z]the sheep / flock of my pasture, are men, [w]and I am your God, saith the Lord GOD.

35 [1] Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [2] [c]Son of man, [d]set thy face [f]against [g]mount Seir, and prophesy against it, [3] and say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD; / GOD; [h]Behold, I am against thee, O mount / O mount Seir, I *am* against thee, / Seir, and [j]I will stretch out mine hand against thee, [m]and I will make thee a desolation and an astonishment. ‡most desolate. [4] [n]I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate; / desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD. [5] Because [a]thou hast had a §perpetual enmity / hatred, and hast given / shed over / *the blood of* the children of Israel ‖in the ** power / force of the sword [d]in the time of their calamity, [f]in the time of the / *that their* [4]iniquity / *of the* / *had an* end: [6] therefore, [h]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: [k]sith thou hast not hated blood, therefore / even blood shall pursue thee. [7] [m]Thus will I make mount Seir an astonishment ‡most "and a desolation: / desolate, and I will cut off from it [o]him that passeth through / out and him that returneth. [8] And I will fill [q]his mountains with his slain *men*: in thy hills / hills, and in thy valleys / valleys, and in all [q]thy watercourses / rivers, shall they fall [r]that are slain with the sword. [9] [m]I will make thee perpetual desolations, and [n]thy cities shall not [5]be inhabited. / return: and [j]ye shall know that I am the LORD. [10] Because thou hast said, [v]These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and [x]we will possess it; [6] †† whereas [y]the LORD was there: [11] therefore, [h]as I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will *even* do [a]according to thine anger, and [a]according to thine envy which thou hast shewed / used out of thy hatred against them; and [b]I will make myself known among them, [7]when I shall have judge / judged thee. [12] And thou shalt know [8]that [e]I *am* the LORD / the LORD, *and that* I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, [9]They are laid desolate, [t]they are given us ‡‡to devour. / consume. [13] And / Thus [e]ye have magnified yourselves against me [*]with / with your mouth ye have §§boasted against your mouth, / me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have

[a] Cp. Ps. 137. 7 & Amos 1. 11.
[b] Gen. 12. 2. Isai. 19. 24. Zech. 8. 13.
[c] Lev. 26. 4. Cp. ch. 22. 24.
[d] Obad. 13.
[e] Mal. 3. 10.
[f] ch. 21. 25.
[g] ch. 36. 30. Lev. 26. 4.
[h] See ch. 16. 48.
[i] ver. 25.
[j] See ch. 6. 7.
[k] See Gen. 9. 6.
[l] Jer. 30. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 33. 28.
[n] Cp. Isai. 17. 9 & 27. 10.
[o] ch. 29. 11.
[p] ver. 22.
[q] Cp. ch. 31. 12.
[r] ch. 31. 17, 18 & 32. 20, 21.
[s] Isai. 60. 21 & 61. 3.
[t] ch. 36. 29.
[u] See ch. 32. 24.
[v] Cp. ch. 37. 22.
[w] See ver. 24.
[x] Cp. ch. 36. 2, 3, 5 & Ps. 83. 6, 12.
[y] See ch. 48. 35.
[z] Ps. 74. 1 & 100. 3. John 10. 16.
[a] Cp. ver. 15 & Matt. 7. 2.
[b] Cp. ver. 9.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] See ch. 6. 2.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 4, 23.
[f] ch. 25. 12. Isai. 21. 11, 12. Amos 1. 11. Mal. 1. 4. See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Obad. 1—21, *al.*
[g] ch. 25. 8. Gen. 32. 3.
[h] See ch. 13. 8.
[i] Cp. ver. 10.
[j] See ch. 6. 14.
[k] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *made bondmen* [2] Or, *plant* [3] Heb. *taken away.* [4] Or, *punishment* [5] Another reading is, *return.* [6] Or, *though* [7] Or, *according as* [8] Or, *that I am the LORD; I have heard &c.* [9] Or, *It is*

A.V. * Or, *for renown.* † Heb. *taken away.* ‡ Heb. *desolation and desolation.* § Or, *hatred of old, ch. 25. 15.* ‖ Heb. *poured out the children.* ** Heb. *hands.* †† Or, *though the LORD was there.* ‡‡ Heb. *to devour.* §§ Heb. *magnified.*

heard it. them. 14 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [a] When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate. 15 As [c] thou didst rejoice over at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O [e] mount Seir, and all Edom, Idumea, even all of it: and [g] they shall know that I am the LORD.

36 1 And thou, Also, thou [i] son of man, prophesy unto [j] the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD. LORD: 2 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because [m] the enemy hath said against you, [o] Aha! and, The Aha, even the ancient [p] high places are ours in possession: 3 therefore prophesy, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD: Because, even because GOD; *Because [t] they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the nations, heathen, and †[w] ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and the evil report are an infamy of the people: 4 therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to [b] the mountains mountains, and to the hills, to the watercourses ‡rivers, and to the valleys, to [a] the desolate wastes wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which are become became [b] a prey and derision to the residue of the nations heathen that are round about: about; 5 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Surely in [e] the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the nations, heathen, and [ff] against all Edom, Idumea, which [g] have appointed my land unto themselves for a into their possession [ff] with the joy of all their heart, [h] with despite of soul, despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey: 6 therefore prophesy prey. Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto [b] the mountains mountains, and to the hills, to the watercourses rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Behold, [d] I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne [f] the shame of the heathen: 7 therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [h] I have lifted up mine hand, *saying*, Surely the heathen that are round about you, [f] they shall bear their shame. 8 But ye, O mountains of Israel, [k] ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for [l] they are at hand to come. 9 For, [n] behold, I am for you, and I will turn unto you, and [q] ye shall be tilled and sown: 10 and [r] I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and [s] the cities shall be inhabited, and the waste places wastes shall be builded: 11 and I will multiply upon you [u] man and beast; and [v] they shall increase and be fruitful, bring fruit: and I will cause you to be inhabited settle you after [x] your former estate, old estates, and [y] will do better *unto you* than at your beginnings: and [g] ye shall know that I am the LORD. 12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel; [z] and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth [c] bereave them of children. men. 13 Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; Because they say unto you, [d] Thou *land* art a devourer of devourest up men, and hast been [a] a bereaver of bereaved thy [1] nation; nations; 14 therefore [d] thou shalt devour men no more, neither [2] § [c] bereave thy [1] nation nations any more, saith the Lord GOD; GOD; 15 neither Neither will I [3] let thee cause *men* to hear any more [f] the shame of the heathen, in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the re-

[a] Cp. Isai. 65. 13, 14.
[b] ch. 6. 3.
[c] ch. 36. 5. Ps. 137. 7.
[d] Cp. ver. 5.
[e] ver. 2.
[f] See ch. 32. 24.
[g] See ch. 6. 7.
[h] See ch. 20. 5.
[i] See ch. 2. 1.
[j] See ch. 6. 2.
[k] See ch. 17. 23.
[l] ch. 12. 23. Cp. Isai. 56. 1.
[m] ver. 5. ch. 35. 10, 12.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 8.
[o] ch. 25. 3 & 26. 2.
[p] Deut. 32. 13.
[q] Cp. ver. 34.
[r] ver. 37. ch. 37. 26. Jer. 30. 19.
[s] Cp. ver. 33, 35.
[t] Cp. ch. 6. 3, 4.
[u] Jer. 31. 27. Cp. Jer. 33. 12.
[v] Cp. Gen. 1. 28.
[w] Cp. Lam. 2. 15, 16.
[x] ch. 16. 55.
[y] Cp. Job 42. 12.
[z] Obad. 17.
[a] Cp. ch. 33. 24, 27.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 21.
[c] Cp. ch. 5. 17.
[d] Cp. Num. 13. 32.
[e] Deut. 4. 24. Heb. 10. 27 (mg.).
[ff] ch. 35. 15.
[g] Cp. ver. 3 & ch. 35. 10.
[h] ch. 25. 6.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *nations*. [2] Another reading is, *cause to stumble*. [3] Or, *proclaim against thee*
A.V. * Heb. *Because for because*. † Or, *ye are made to come upon the lip of the tongue*. ‡ Or, *bottoms*, or, *dales*.
§ Or, *cause to fall*.

proach of the peoples people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy [1]nation nations to stumble fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

16 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 17 [g]Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, [h]they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way before me was was before me [i]as the uncleanness of a woman in her separation. removed woman. 18 Wherefore [k]I poured out my fury upon them [l]for the blood which that they had poured out shed upon the land, and [m]because they had defiled it with for their idols *wherewith* they had their idols polluted it: 19 and [p]I scattered them among the nations, heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: [r]according to their way and according to their doings I judged them. 20 And when they came entered unto the nations, heathen, whither they went, [v]they profaned my holy name; in that men name, when they said of to them, These are the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land. 21 But I had pity [x]for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the nations, heathen, whither they went. 22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; [2]z I do not *this* for your sake, sakes, O house of Israel, but [x]for mine holy name, name's sake, [v]which ye have profaned among the nations, heathen, whither ye went. 23 [a]And I will sanctify my great name, [v]which hath been was profaned among the nations, heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and [d]the nations heathen shall know that I am the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before [3]* their eyes. 24 For [e]I will take you [f]from among the nations, heathen, and gather you out of all the countries,

[a] ch. 37. 12, 21.
[b] Cp. Isai. 52. 15 & Heb. 10. 22.
[c] Isai. 4. 4. Cp. ver. 17.
[d] ch. 37. 23.
[e] Jer. 33. 8.
[f] See ch. 11. 19, 20.
[g] See ch. 2. 1.
[h] See Lev. 18. 25.
[i] See Lev. 18. 19.
[j] ch. 37. 14.
[k] See ch. 7. 8.
[l] ch. 16. 36 & 22. 3.
[m] ch. 37. 24.
[n] See ch. 5. 11.
[o] ch. 28. 25.
[p] See ch. 5. 10.
[q] See ch. 11. 20.
[r] See ch. 18. 30.
[s] ch. 37. 23. Cp. Matt. 1. 21.
[t] Joel 2. 19. Cp. Zech. 9. 17.
[u] ch. 34. 29.
[v] Isai. 52. 5. Cp. ch. 22. 26 & Rom. 2. 24.
[w] ch. 34. 27.
[x] Cp. ch. 20. 9 & Isai. 43. 25 & 48. 11.
[y] See ch. 6. 9.
[z] ver. 32. Cp. Deut. 9. 5.
[a] See ch. 20. 41.
[b] Cp. ver. 25.
[c] Cp. ver. 9, 10.
[d] Cp. ch. 30. 19, 26 & 38. 23 & 39. 7, 21. See ch. 6. 7.
[e] See ch. 11. 17.
[f] See Ps. 44. 11.
[g] See Isai. 51. 3.

and [a]will bring you into your own land. 25 And [b]I will Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from [c]all your filthiness, and [d]from all your idols, [e]will I cleanse you. 26 [f]A new heart also will I give you, [f]and a new spirit will I put within you: [f]and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. 27 [j]And I will put my spirit within you, [f]and cause you to walk in my statutes, and [m]ye shall keep my judgements, judgments, and do them. 28 And [o]ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and [q]ye shall be my people, and I will be your God. 29 And [t]I will I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and [t]I will call for the corn, and will multiply increase it, and [u]lay no famine upon you. 30 And [w]I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, [t]that ye shall receive no more the reproach of famine among the nations, heathen. 31 Then [y]shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good; good, and ye shall loathe lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations. 32 [z]Not for your sake sakes [4]do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel. 33 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: In the day that [b]I shall have cleansed cleanse you from all your iniquities, iniquities [c]I will also cause the cities to be inhabited, you to dwell in the cities, and the waste places wastes shall be builded. 34 And [c]the land that was desolate desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it was a desolation lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by. 35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become [g]like the

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *nations*. [2] Or, *I work not for &c.* [3] Or, according to another reading, *your* [4] Or, *do I work*

A.V. * Or, *your*.

garden of Eden; [a]and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are fenced *become* fenced, and are inhabited. 36 Then [c]the nations heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD have builded build the ruined places, and [d]planted plant that which that was desolate: [f]I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord GOD: For this moreover will yet *for* this [g]will I be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do it for them; [k]I will increase them with men like [l]a flock. 38 As the [1]flock for sacrifice, *holy flock, [m]as the flock of Jerusalem in her appointed solemn feasts; so [k]shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: [p]and they shall know that I am the LORD.

37 1 [q]The hand of the LORD was upon me, and [r]he carried me out in the spirit of the LORD, and set me down in the midst of [u]the valley; and it valley which was full of bones; bones, 2 and he caused me to pass by them round about: and and, behold, there were very many [2u]in the open [†]valley; and and, lo, they were very dry. 3 And he said unto me, [h]Son of man, [x]can these bones live? And [y]I answered, O Lord GOD, thou knowest. 4 Again he said unto me, [g]Prophesy over upon these bones, and say unto them, [a]O ye dry bones, hear the word of the LORD. 5 Thus saith the Lord GOD unto these bones: bones; Behold, [c]I will cause [3e]breath to enter into you, and ye shall live. live: 6 [f]And and I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and [f]cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; [hh]and ye shall know that I am the LORD. 7 So I prophesied [n]as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a [4]noise, and behold [‡]an earthquake, a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone. 8 And I beheld, and when I beheld, lo, there were the sinews upon them, and flesh came and the flesh came up upon up, them, and the skin covered them above: but [e]there was no breath in them. 9 Then said he unto me, [g]Prophesy unto the [5‡]wind, prophesy, [h]son of man, and say to the [5]wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; Come from [j]the four winds, O [6]breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live. 10 So I prophesied [n]as he commanded me, and [o]the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army. 11 Then he said unto me, [h]Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried up, dried, and [s]our hope is lost; [t]we are lost: clean cut off. cut off for our parts. 12 Therefore [s]prophesy, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: Behold, O my people, [v]I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, O my people; and [w]I will bring you into the land of Israel. 13 And [z]ye shall know that I am the LORD, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and caused you to brought come you up out of your graves, O my people. 14 And [s]I will and shall put my [5]spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I will shall place you in your own land: and ye shall then shall ye know that [d]I the LORD have spoken it, and performed it, saith the LORD.

15 The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying, 16 And Moreover, thou, [h]son of man, [g]take thee one stick, and write upon it, For [i]Judah, and for [j]the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write

[a] ver. 33.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11.
[c] Cp. Ps. 126. 2.
[d] Cp. ch. 34. 29.
[e] Cp. ver. 5.
[f] See ch. 17. 24.
[g] Cp. ch. 6. 2.
[h] See ch. 2. 1.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 3.
[j] Dan. 7. 2 & 11. 4. Rev. 7. 1.
[k] See ver. 10.
[l] Cp. ch. 34. 31.
[m] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 7.
[n] ch. 12. 7 & 24. 18.
[o] Rev. 11. 11.
[p] See ch. 6. 7.
[q] See ch. 1. 3.
[r] See ch. 8. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 33. 10 & Isai. 49. 14.
[t] Lam. 3. 54.
[u] ch. 3. 22, 23 (mg.).
[v] Cp. Isai. 26. 19 & Hos. 13. 14.
[w] ver. 21, 25. ch. 36. 24.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 35.
[y] Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & John 5. 21.
[z] See ch. 6. 7.
[a] Cp. John 5. 28.
[b] ch. 36. 27. Cp. ver. 9 (mg.).
[c] Cp. Ps. 104. 30 (for mg.).
[d] See ch. 17. 24.
[e] Cp. Gen. 2. 7.
[f] Cp. ver. 8.
[g] Cp. Num. 17. 2.
[hh] See ch. 6. 7.
[i] Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
[j] 2 Chr. 11. 12, 13, 16 & 15. 9 & 30. 11, 18.

R.V. [1] Heb. *flock of holy things.* [2] Heb. *upon the face of the valley.* [3] Or, *spirit* [4] Or, *thundering* [5] Or, *breath* [6] Or, *wind* Or, *spirit*

A.V. * Heb. *flock of holy things.* † Or, *champaign.* ‡ Or, *breath.*

upon it, For [a]Joseph, the stick of [d]Ephraim, and [1]*for* all the house of Israel his companions: 17 and [e]join them for thee one to another into one stick, that stick; and [g]they may shall become [h]one in thine hand. 18 And when [i]the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, [j]Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these? 19 say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take [o]the stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his companions; fellows, and I will will put them [2]with it, him, *even* with [o]the stick of Judah, and [s]make them one stick, [h]and they shall be one in mine hand. 20 And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand [w]before their eyes. 21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [y]I will take the children of Israel from among the nations, heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and [y]bring them into their own land: 22 and [z]I will make them one nation in the land, land upon [d]the mountains of Israel; and [h]one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more [j]two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all: 23 [m]neither shall they [o]defile themselves any more [p]with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but [r]I will save them [3]out of all their dwelling places, dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so [u]shall they be my people, and I will be their God. 24 And my servant [t]David David my servant [x]shall be king over them; and they all shall have [b]one shepherd: [c]they shall also walk in my judgements, judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them. 25 And [f]they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children, children, [k]for ever: and [t]David my servant my servant David shall be their prince [m]for ever. 26 Moreover [n]I will make a covenant of peace with them; them: it shall be [p]an everlasting covenant with them: and I will [4]place them, and [q]multiply them, and [r]will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. 27 [t]My tabernacle also shall be [5]with them; them: [6]and yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 28 And [v]the nations heathen shall know that [6]*x*I am the LORD that do sanctify Israel, when [r]my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

38 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 [a]Son of man, [b]set thy face toward against [c]Gog, of the land of [e]Magog, [*]the [7]prince of [f]Rosh, [g]Meshech, chief prince of Meshech and [g]Tubal, and [i]prophesy against him, 3 and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, [k]I am against thee, [c]O Gog, [7]prince of [f]Rosh, [g]Meshech, the chief prince of Meshech and [g]Tubal: 4 [ll]and I will turn thee about, back, and [n]put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and [q]all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed in full armour, with all sorts *of armour, even* a great company with buckler bucklers and shield, shields, all of them handling swords: 5 [s]Persia, [†]Cush, Ethiopia, and [†]Put Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet: 6 [uu]Gomer, and all his [*]hordes, bands; [w]the house of Togarmah in [y]the uttermost parts of the north, quarters, and all his hordes: bands: *and*

[a] Cp. Zech. 10. 6.
[b] Cp. ver. 22.
[c] ch. 36. 27.
[d] Gen. 48. 13, 14, 19. Cp. Hos. 5. 3, 5.
[e] Cp. ver. 22, 24.
[f] ch. 28. 25.
[g] Cp. Isai. 11. 13.
[h] Cp. ch. 35. 10.
[i] See ch. 33. 2.
[j] See ch. 12. 9.
[k] Isai. 60. 21. Joel 3. 20. Amos 9. 15.
[l] See ch. 34. 23.
[m] Cp. John 12. 34.
[n] ch. 34. 25.
[o] Cp. ver. 16.
[p] See Isai. 55. 3.
[q] See ch. 36. 10.
[r] ver. 28. ch. 43. 7. See ch. 11. 16.
[s] Cp. ver. 17.
[t] Lev. 26. 11. Rev. 21. 3. Cp. John 1. 14 (mg.).
[u] ch. 34. 24, 30. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Rev. 21. 3. See Ex. 29. 45 & Lev. 26. 12.
[v] See ch. 36. 23.
[w] See ch. 12. 3.
[x] See ch. 20. 12.
[y] ver. 25. ch. 36. 24. See ch. 11. 17.
[z] Cp. ver. 17 & Jer. 50. 4.
[a] See ch. 2. 1.
[b] See ch. 6. 2.
[c] ch. 39. 1, 11. Rev. 20. 8.
[d] See ch. 6. 2.
[e] ch. 39. 6. Gen. 10. 2. Rev. 20. 8.
[f] ch. 39. 1 & mg. for mg.
[g] See ch. 27. 13.
[h] Cp. ver. 24, 25 & ch. 34. 24.
[i] Cp. ver. 4, 9.
[j] Cp. ch. 35. 10.
[k] See ch. 13. 8.
[ll] ch. 39. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 36. 25.
[n] See ch. 29. 4.
[o] ch. 14. 11.
[p] ch. 36. 25.
[q] Cp. ver. 15.
[r] ch. 36. 29.
[s] ch. 27. 10.
[t] Gen. 10. 8.
[uu] Gen. 10. 2.
[v] ver. 22.
[w] Gen. 10. 3. See ch. 27. 14.
[x] See Jer. 23. 5.
[y] ch. 39. 2. Cp. ch. 32. 30.

R.V. [1] Or, of *all their backslidings* [2] Or, *together with him unto* (or *to be*) *the stick of Judah* [3] Or, according to some ancient versions, *from* [4] Or, *give it them* [5] Or, *over* [6] Or, *I the LORD do sanctify Israel* [7] Or, *chief prince of Meshech*
A.V. [*] Or, *prince of the chief.* [†] Or, *Phut.*

[a]many peoples (people) with thee. 7 [b]Be thou prepared, yea, (and) prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy companies (company) that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a [1]guard unto them. 8 [f]After many days thou shalt be visited: [h]in the latter years thou shalt come into [h]the land that is [2]brought back from the sword, that (and) is [k]gathered out of many peoples, upon (people, against) [l]the mountains of Israel, which have been a continual (always) waste: but it is brought forth out of the peoples, (nations,) and [d]they shall dwell securely, (safely,) all of them. 9 And thou (Thou) shalt ascend, thou shalt (ascend and) come [o]like a storm, thou shalt be [m]like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy [q]hordes, (bands,) and many peoples (people) with thee. 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); It shall also come to pass (in that day, that [s]things pass, *that* at the same time shall shall (things) come into thy mind, and thou shalt devise (*think) an evil device (thought): 11 and thou shalt say, I will go up to [3][t]the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them [u]that are at quiet, (rest,) that dwell securely, (†safely,) all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates: (gates,) 12 ‡to take the spoil (a spoil,) and to take the (a) prey; to turn thine hand against (upon) [x]the waste (desolate) places that are *now* inhabited, and [z]against (upon) the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, [a]that dwell in the [4]middle (§midst) of the earth. (land.) 13 [b]Sheba, and [c]Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all [d]the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, [f]Art thou come to take the (a) spoil? hast thou assembled (gathered) thy company to take the (a) prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take great (a great) spoil?

14 Therefore, [i]son of man, prophesy, (prophesy) and say unto [c]Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); In that day when my people of Israel [d]dwelleth securely, (safely,) [e]shalt thou not know it? 15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of [g]the uttermost parts of the north, (north parts,) thou, and [i]many peoples (people) with thee, [j]all of them riding upon horses, a great company, (company,) and a mighty army: 16 and thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, [m]as a cloud to cover the land; it shall come to pass (be) [n]in the latter days, that (and) I will bring thee against my land, that the nations (heathen) may know me, when [p]I shall be sanctified in thee, [c]O Gog, before their eyes. 17 Thus saith the Lord GOD (GOD); Art thou [r]he of whom I spake (have spoken) in old time ‖by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days for *many* years that I would bring thee against them? 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, (at the same time) when [c]Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that [v]my fury shall come up into (in) my nostrils. (face.) 19 For [w]in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day [y]there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel; 20 [z]so that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, [e]shall shake at my presence, and [g]the mountains shall be thrown down, and the **steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. 21 And [h]I will call for a sword against him unto (throughout) all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: [j]every man's

[a] ver. 4.
[b] Cp. Isai. 8. 9, 10.
[c] ver. 2, 3.
[d] ch. 34. 25, 27, 28.
[e] Cp. ver. 11.
[f] Isai. 24. 22.
[g] ver. 6. ch. 39. 2.
[h] Cp. ver. 16.
[i] Cp. ver. 6, 9, 22.
[j] ch. 23. 6.
[k] See ch. 11. 17.
[l] See ch. 6. 2.
[m] Cp. Jer. 4. 13.
[n] Cp. ver. 8.
[o] Cp. Isai. 28. 2.
[p] ver. 23. Cp. ch. 39. 13. See ch. 20. 41.
[q] ver. 22.
[r] Cp. Jer. 6. 22, 23.
[s] See ch. 11. 5.
[t] Cp. Zech. 2. 4, 5.
[u] Cp. Jer. 49. 31.
[v] Cp. Ps. 18. 8.
[w] See ch. 5. 13.
[x] Cp. ver. 8.
[y] Cp. Hag. 2. 6, 7 & Rev. 16. 18.
[z] Cp. Hos. 4. 3.
[a] Cp. ch. 5. 5, 7, 14, 15.
[b] ch. 27. 22.
[c] ch. 25. 13 & 27. 15.
[d] Cp. ch. 32. 2 & Ps. 17. 12.
[e] Cp. Ps. 114. 7.
[f] Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 41.
[g] Jer. 4. 24.
[h] Jer. 25. 29.
[i] See ch. 2. 1.
[j] Cp. Judg. 7. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *commander* [2] Or, *restored* [3] Or, *an open country* [4] Heb. *navel.* See Judg. 9. 37.
A.V. * Or, *conceive a mischievous purpose.* † Or, *confidently.* ‡ Heb. *To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey.*
§ Heb. *navel.* ‖ Heb. *by the hands.* ** Or, *towers, or, stairs.*

sword shall be against his brother. 22 And [a]I will plead against him [b]with pestilence and with blood; and [d]I will rain upon him, and upon [e]his hordes, bands, and upon the many peoples people that are with him, [g]an overflowing shower, rain, and great hailstones, [h]fire, and brimstone. 23 And [j]I will Thus will I magnify myself, and [k]sanctify myself, myself; and [l]I will make be myself known in the eyes of many nations; nations, and [m]they shall know that I am the LORD.

39 1 And thou, Therefore, thou [n]son of man, [o]prophesy against [p]Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD: Behold, [r]I am against thee, O [p]Gog, [1]prince of [s]Rosh, [p]Meshech, the chief prince of Meshech and [p]Tubal: 2 [t]and I will turn thee about, back, and will lead thee *leave but the sixth part of on, thee, and will cause thee to come up from [†u]the uttermost parts of the north; north parts, and [I]will bring thee upon [v]the mountains of Israel: 3 and [w]I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and [w]will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4 [y]Thou shalt fall upon [v]the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy [a]hordes, bands, and the peoples people that are is with thee: [c]I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every [‡]sort, and to the beasts of the field [§]to be devoured. 5 Thou shalt fall upon [‖]the open field: for [e]I have spoken it, saith the Lord GOD. 6 And [f]I will send a fire on [p]Magog, and on among them [g]that dwell **securely carelessly in [h]the [2]isles: and [m]they shall know that I am the LORD. 7 And [i]my So will holy name will I make I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; [k]neither and will I suffer my holy name to be profaned I will not *let them* pollute my holy name any more: and [l]the nations heathen shall know that I am [mm]the LORD, the Holy One in Israel. 8 [n]Behold, it cometh, is come, and it shall be is done, saith the Lord GOD; this is the day [c]whereof I have spoken. 9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and [f]shall make fires of the weapons and burn them, set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and [‡]the [††]handstaves, and the spears, and they shall make fires of them ††burn them with fire seven years: 10 so that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for [f]they shall make fires of the weapons. burn the weapons with fire: and [q]they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto [p]Gog a place for burial there of graves in Israel, the valley of them that pass through 3 on the east of the sea: and it shall stop them that pass through the §§*noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury [p]Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of [4*x]Hamon-gog. 12 And [z]seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that [b]they may cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown, in renown the day that [d]I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD. 14 And they shall sever out [†]men of continual employment, that shall pass passing through the land to bury [5]them 6 that pass through, with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the land, earth, [b]to cleanse it: after the end of [j]seven months shall they search. 15 And they that pass through the passengers *that* the land shall pass through; and pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he [7‡]set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of [o]Hamon-gog. 16 And

[a] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[b] Cp. ch. 14. 19.
[c] ch. 38. 17.
[d] Ps. 11. 6.
[e] ver. 6, 9.
[f] Cp. I's. 46. 9 & Isai. 9. 5.
[g] ch. 13. 11, 13.
[h] Ps. 11. 6. Cp. ch. 39. 6 & Rev. 20. 9.
[i] Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 46.
[j] Ecclus. 36. 4.
[k] See ver. 16.
[l] ch. 36. 23 & 37. 28.
[m] See ch. 6. 7.
[n] See ch. 2. 1.
[o] ch. 38. 2, 3.
[p] ch. 38. 2.
[q] Cp. Isai. 33. 1.
[r] ch. 38. 3. See ch. 13. 8.
[s] ch. 38. 2, 3 & mg. for ng.
[t] ch. 38. 4.
[u] ch. 38. 6, 15. Cp. ch. 32. 30.
[v] See ch. 6. 2.
[w] Cp. Ps. 76. 3.
[x] ver. 15.
[y] Cp. ch. 38. 21.
[z] Cp. ver. 14.
[a] ch. 38. 6, 9, 22.
[b] Cp. Deut. 21. 23.
[c] Cp. ver. 17.
[d] ch. 28. 22.
[e] See ch. 17. 24.
[f] Cp. ch. 28. 18 & 30. 8, 14, 16 & 38. 22.
[g] ch. 38. 8, 14.
[h] ch. 27. 3, 6, 7, 15.
[i] Cp. ver. 22.
[j] Cp. ver. 12.
[k] See ch. 20. 39.
[l] See ch. 36. 23.
[mm] Isai. 45. 11.
[n] ch. 21. 7.
[o] ver. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *chief prince of Meshech* [2] Or, *coastlands* [3] Or, *in front of* [4] That is, *the multitude of Gog.* [5] Or, *with them* [6] Some ancient versions omit the word rendered *that pass through.* [7] Heb. *build.*

A.V. * Or, *strike thee with six plagues; or, draw thee back with an hook of six teeth,* as ch. 38. 4. † Heb. *the sides of the north.* ‡ Heb. *wing.* § Heb. *to devour.* ‖ Heb. *the face of the field.* ** Or, *confidently.* †† Or, *javelins.* ‡‡ Or, *make a fire of them.* §§ Or, mouths. * That is, *The multitude of Gog.* † Heb. *men of continuance.* ‡ Heb. *built.*

[1]Hamonah shall also be the name of a city. also the name of the city *shall be* *Hamonah.
[a]Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 And thou, And, thou [d]son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; [e]Speak †unto [f]the birds of every sort, every feathered fowl, and to [g]every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to [i]my ‡sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, flesh, and drink blood. 18 [m]Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of §goats, of bullocks, all of them [o]fatlings of Bashan. 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of [i]my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 And Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD. 21 And [r]I will set my glory among the nations, heathen, and all the nations heathen shall see [u]my judgement judgment that I have executed, and [u]my hand that I have laid upon them. 22 [n]So the house of Israel shall know that I am the LORD their God, God, from that day and forward. 23 And [x]the nations heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity; iniquity: because they trespassed against me, and [a]I hid therefore hid I my face from them: them, [b]so I and gave them into the hand of their adversaries, and they enemies: so fell all of them they all by the sword. 24 [c]According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions did I have I done unto them; them, and [a]I hid hid my face from them.

25 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Now [h]will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon [b]the whole house of Israel; Israel, and [c]I will will be jealous for my holy name. name; 26 And after that they shall [f]bear have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when [h]they shall dwell securely dwelt safely in their land, and [j]none shall make made them afraid; afraid. 27 [k]when When I have brought them again from the peoples, people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, [l]and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations. nations; 28 And then [n]they shall shall they know that I am the LORD their God, in that I ‖which caused them to go be led into captivity among the nations, and heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land; land, and I will leave have left none of them any more there; there. 29 [p]neither Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for [q]I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

40 1 [s]In the five and twentieth year [t]of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, [v]in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day, day [w]the hand of the LORD was upon me, and he brought me thither. 2 In the [y]visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me down upon [z]a very high mountain, whereon was as it were **by which *was* as the frame of a city on the south. 3 And he brought me thither, and and, behold, there was [d]a man, whose appearance was [e]like the appearance of brass, with [f]a line of flax in his hand, and [g]a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. 4 And the man said unto me, [i]Son of man, [j]behold

a ver. 12.
b ch. 20. 40.
c Cp. ch. 20. 9. See ch. 5. 13.
d See ch. 2. 1.
e Cp. Rev. 19. 17.
f See ch. 32. 24.
g ver. 4. Cp. Jer. 12. 9.
h ch. 34. 25, 27, 28 & 38. 8.
i Cp. Isai. 34. 6 & Zeph. 1. 7.
j ch. 34. 28.
k ch. 28. 25. See ch. 11. 17.
l See ch. 20. 41.
m Cp. Rev. 19. 18.
n ver. 22. Joel 2. 27. See ch. 6. 7.
o Cp. Ps. 22. 12.
p Cp. ver. 23.
q Cp. Joel 2. 28.
r ver. 7, 13. Cp. ch. 28. 22 & 37. 28 & 38. 23. See ch. 36. 23.
s See ch. 20. 1.
t ch. 33. 21. See ch. 1. 2.
u Cp. Ex. 7. 4.
v Cp. ch. 26. 1, 2.
w See ch. 1. 3.
x See Deut. 29. 24—28.
y See ch. 1. 1.
z Cp. ch. 43. 12 & Rev. 21. 10.
a Deut. 31. 17.
b Cp. Lev. 26. 25.
c See ch. 18. 30.
d ch. 43. 6 & 47. 3. See ch. 9. 2.
e See ch. 1. 7.
f Cp. ch. 47. 3.
g Cp. Rev. 11. 1. See ch. 42. 16—19.
h See Jer. 30. 3.
i See ch. 2. 1.
j ch. 44. 5.

R.V. [1] That is, *Multitude.*

A.V. * That is, *The multitude.* † Heb. *to the fowl of every wing.* ‡ Or, *slaughter.* § Heb. *great goats.* ‖ Heb. *by my causing of them, &c.* ** Or, *upon which.*

with thine eyes, and [a]hear with thine ears, and [b]set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: [d]declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

5 And behold, behold [f]a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand [g]a measuring reed of six cubits long, [h]of a *long* by the cubit and an handbreadth each hand breadth: so he measured the thickness breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. 6 Then came he unto [k]the gate *which looketh toward the east, and [l]went up the steps thereof; stairs thereof, and he measured the threshold of the gate, *which was* one reed broad; broad: [1]and the other threshold, threshold *of the gate, which was* one reed broad. 7 And every [2c]lodge little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and *the space* between the lodges was little chambers *were* five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate toward the house within was one reed. 8 [3]He measured also the porch of the gate toward the house, within, one reed. 9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; [r]and the [4]posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was toward the house. inward. 10 And the [c]lodges little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; [t]they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side. 11 And he measured the breadth of the opening entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits; cubits. 12 and a border The †space also before the lodges, little chambers *was* one cubit *on this side*, and a border, the space *was*

a ch. 44. 5.
b ch. 44. 5 (mg.).
c ver. 29, 33, 36. Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 28 (for mg.) & 2 Chr. 12. 11 (for mg.).
d ch. 43. 10.
e ver. 9, 16.
f ch. 42. 20.
g ver. 3.
h Cp. ch. 41. 8 & 43. 13.
i ch. 41. 16, 26. Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
j ver. 9, 14.
k See ch. 43. 1.
l Cp. ver. 22.
m ch. 41. 18.
n ch. 42. 1. Cp. Rev. 11. 2.
o ver. 38, 41, 45, 46. ch. 41. 10. See 2 Kin. 23. 11.
p Cp. 2 Chr. 7. 3.
q ch. 41. 6. Cp. ch. 45. 5.
r ch. 41. 1.
s Cp. ver. 6.
t Cp. ver. 7.
u Cp. ver. 15.
v Cp. ver. 13.

one cubit on that side; side: and the [c]lodges, little chambers *were* six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side. 13 And he measured He measured then the gate from the roof of the one [c]lodge *one* little chamber to the roof of the other, a another: the breadth of *was* five and twenty cubits; cubits, door against door. 14 He made also [4]posts, posts of threescore cubits; and the court *reached* cubits, even unto the post unto the post, the gate *being* round about. of the court round about the gate. 15 And *from* the forefront face of the gate at of the entrance unto the forefront face of the [5]inner porch of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits. 16 And there were [‡]closed narrow windows to the [c]lodges, little chambers, and to their [j]posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the [6]§arches: and windows were round about ‖inward: and upon *each* post were [m]palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into [n]the outer outward court, and, lo, there were [o]chambers chambers, and a [p]pavement pavement made for the court round about: [q]thirty chambers were upon the pavement. 18 And the pavement was by the [7]side of the gates, gates answerable unto over against the length of the gates, even gates *was* the lower pavement. 19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court [**]without, an hundred cubits, *both* on the east cubits eastward and on the north. northward. 20 And [s]the gate of [n]the outer outward court whose prospect is [††]that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof. 21 And the [c]lodges little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the §arches thereof were after the measure of [s]the first gate: the length thereof was [u]fifty cubits, and the breadth [v]five and twenty

R.V. [1] Or, *even one threshold* [2] Or, *guard chamber* [3] This verse is omitted in several ancient versions and Hebrew MSS. [4] Or, *jambs* and so throughout this chapter, and in ch. 41. 1, 3. [5] Or, *porch of the inner gate* [6] Or, *colonnade* The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain. [7] Heb. *shoulder.*

A.V. * Heb. *whose face* was *the way toward the east.* † Heb. *limit*, or, *bound.* ‡ Heb. *closed.* § Or, *galleries*, or, *porches.* ‖ Or, *within.* ** Or, *from without.* †† Heb. *whose face* was.

cubits. 22 And [a]the windows thereof, their windows, and the arches thereof, their arches, and [a]their palm trees thereof, trees, were after the measure of the gate whose prospect is that looketh toward the east; and [c]they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them. 23 And there was a gate to the [f]inner court *was* over against the *other* gate, *both* on gate toward the north, and on toward the east; and [h]he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits. 24 And After that he led brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and [e]he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures. 25 And [j]there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: [e]the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And [j]there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had [a]palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof. 27 And there was a gate to in [d]the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 Then And he brought me to [d]the inner court by the south gate: and [m]he measured the south gate according to these measures; 29 and [g]the little lodges chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and [q]there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: [q]it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 30 And there were the arches round about, about *were* five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits *broad. 31 And the arches thereof were toward the outer utter court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and [b]the going up to it had eight steps. 32 And he brought me into [d]the inner court toward the east: and [e]he measured the gate according to these measures; measures. 33 and And [g]the little lodges chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, *were* according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: [e]it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad. 34 And [i]the arches thereof were toward the outer outward court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps. 35 And he brought me to [k]the north gate: gate, and [l]he measured *it* according to these measures; 36 [g]the little lodges chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof; thereof, and there were the windows therein to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 37 And the posts thereof were toward the outer utter court; and [a]palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And *a chamber with the chambers and the door entries thereof was *were* by the posts at of the gates; [o]there gates, where they washed the burnt offering. 39 And [1]in the porch of the gate were two [p]tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the [r]burnt offering and the [s]sin offering and the [t]guilt trespass offering. 40 And on at the *one* side without, [2]† as one goeth up to the entry of the gate toward the north, north gate, were two tables; and on the other side,

a Cp. ver. 16.
b Cp. ver. 22.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d ver. 23. ch. 8. 16.
e Cp. ver. 21.
f ver. 28. Cp. ch. 8. 3.
g See ver. 7.
h ver. 27.
i ver. 31.
j ver. 22.
k ch. 47. 2.
l ver. 32, 33.
m Cp. ver. 24.
n Cp. ver. 17.
o Cp. ch. 46. 2 & 2 Chr. 4. 6.
p Cp. ver. 42.
q Cp. ver. 25.
r Cp. ch. 46. 2. See Lev. 1. 3, 4.
s ch. 42. 13. See Lev. 4. 2, 3.
t ch. 42. 13 & 46. 20. See Lev. 5. 1—6.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Or, *at the stairs of the entry*
A.V. * Heb. *breadth.* † Or, *at the step.*

which belonged to / was at the porch of the gate, were two tables. 41 [a]Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, [c]whereupon they slew the / their *sacrifices.* 42 And there were four tables for the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the [f]burnt offering and the sacrifice. 43 And the within were [1]*hooks, an handbreadth long, were hand broad, fastened [2]within round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the oblation. offering. 44 [3]And without the inner gate were the [i]chambers for of [j]the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north. 45 And he said unto me, This [i]chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, [n]the keepers of the [†]charge of the house. 46 And the [i]chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, [p]the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are [r]the sons of Zadok, which from Zadok among the sons of Levi Levi, which come [t]near to the LORD to minister unto him. 47 And So he measured the court, [u]an hundred cubits long, and [u]an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and [w]the altar was / that was before the house.

48 Then And he brought me to [y]the porch of the house, and measured each [z]post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side. 49 [b]The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; [4]even and *he brought me* by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were [e]pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

41 1 And Afterward he brought me to [g]the temple, and measured the [h]posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the [5]tabernacle. 2 And the breadth of the entrance ‡door was ten cubits; and the [6]sides of the entrance door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, [k]forty cubits, cubits: and the breadth, [l]twenty cubits. 3 Then went he [m]inward, and measured each the [h]post of the entrance, door, two cubits: cubits; and the entrance, door, six cubits; and the breadth of the entrance, door, seven cubits. 4 And So he measured [o]the length thereof, twenty cubits, cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the [7]temple: and he said unto me, This is [s]the most holy place. 5 Then After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every [‖]side-chamber, side chamber, four cubits, [v]round about the house on every side. 6 And [v]the side-chambers side chambers were in three stories, three, [§]one over another, and [‖x]thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which belonged to / was of the house for the side-chambers chambers round about, that they might [**]have hold *therein,* [*]and not have hold, but they had not

[a] Cp. ver. 39, 40.
[b] 1 Kin. 6. 3.
[c] Cp. ver. 38.
[d] Cp. Ex. 20. 25.
[e] 1 Kin. 7. 21.
[f] ver. 39.
[g] ver. 21, 23. ch. 42. 8.
[h] ver. 3. ch. 40. 9.
[i] Cp. ver. 17, 38.
[j] 1 Chr. 6. 31, 32.
[k] 1 Kin. 6. 17.
[l] 1 Kin. 6. 2.
[m] ch. 40. 16.
[n] 1 Chr. 9. 23. Cp. ch. 44. 8, 14, 15, 16 & 48. 11. See Lev. 8. 35 & Num. 1. 53.
[o] 1 Kin. 6. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 8.
[p] Cp. Num. 3. 31. See Num. 18. 5.
[q] 1 Kin. 6. 5.
[r] ch. 43. 19 & 44. 15. Cp. 1 Kin. 2. 35 & 1 Chr. 24. 3, 6.
[s] ver. 21, 23. ch. 45. 3. See 1 Kin. 6. 16.
[t] ch. 42. 13 & 45. 4.
[u] See ch. 41. 13—15.
[v] 1 Kin. 6. 5, 8. See ver. 6—9.
[w] Cp. ch. 43. 13 & Ex. 40. 29 & Matt. 23. 35.
[x] ch. 40. 17.
[y] ch. 41. 25, 26.
[z] Cp. ver. 9.
[a] 1 Kin. 6. 6.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *ledges.* [2] Or, *in the building* [3] The Sept. has, *And he led me into the inner court, and, behold, two chambers in the inner court, one at the side of the gate that looketh toward the north, having its prospect toward the south, and one at the side of the gate toward the south, but looking toward the north.* [4] The Sept. has, *and by ten steps they went &c.* [5] Heb. *tent.* See Ex. 26. 22—25. [6] Heb. *shoulders.*
A.V. * Or, *andirons,* or, *the two hearthstones.* † Or, *ward,* or, *ordinance:* And so ver. 46. ‡ Or, *entrance.*
§ Heb. *side chamber over side chamber.* ‖ Or, *three and thirty times,* or, *foot.* ** Heb. *be holden.*

hold in the wall of the house.
7 And [1a]the side-chambers were broader as they **there was* an enlarging, and a winding encompassed *the house* higher and higher; about still upward to the side chambers: for the encompassing winding about of the house went higher and higher still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house *continued* upward; *was still* upward, and [e]so one went up increased *from* the lowest *chamber* to the highest by the middle *chamber.* midst.
8 I saw also [2]that the house had [3]a raised the height of the basement house round about: the foundations of [h]the side-chambers side chambers were a full reed [4]of [i]six great cubits.
9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side-chambers, on side chamber the outside, without, was five cubits: [5]and [j]that which was left was the place of the side-chambers side chambers that belonged *were* to the house. within.
10 And between [l]the chambers was a breadth the wideness of [m]twenty cubits round about the house on every side.
11 And the doors of the [p]side-chambers side chambers were toward [q]*the place* that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of [q]the place that was left was five cubits round about.
12 And Now the building that was before [r]the separate place at the side end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.
13 So he measured the house, [c]an hundred cubits long; and [r]the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, [c]an hundred cubits long;
14 also the breadth of the face of the house, and of [r]the separate place toward the east, [c]an hundred cubits.
15 And he measured the length of [x]the building before over against [r]the separate place which was at the behind back thereof, it, and [b]the [†]galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, [c]an hundred cubits; cubits, and with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;
16 [d]the thresholds, door posts, and [f]the closed narrow windows, and [b]the galleries round about on [g]their three stories, over against the threshold, door, [‡]cieled with wood round about, [§]and *from* the ground up to the windows; now windows, and the windows were covered;
17 to *the space* that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, [6]by [‖]measure.
18 And it was made with [k]cherubim cherubims and [m]palm trees; and trees, so that a palm tree was between cherub a cherub and cherub, a cherub; and every cherub had two faces;
19 so that there was [o]the face of a man the face of a man *was* toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: *thus was it* it was made through all the house round about.
20 From the ground unto above the door were [k]cherubim cherubims and [m]palm trees made: [7]thus was made, and *on* the wall of the temple.
21 As for [*]the temple, the door The [**]posts of the posts temple were squared; squared, and as for the face of [t]the sanctuary, sanctuary; the appearance *thereof* was *of the one* [8]as the appearance *of the* temple. *other.*
22 [u]The altar was of of wood, wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and [9]the corners thereof, and the [10]length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is [v]the table that is before the LORD.
23 And [s]the temple and [t]the sanctuary had [w]two doors.
24 And the doors had two leaves *apiece,* [y]two turning leaves; two

[a] Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 8 (for mg.).
[b] ch. 42. 3, 5.
[c] ch. 40. 47.
[d] Isai. 6. 4.
[e] 1 Kin. 6. 8.
[f] ver. 26. ch. 40. 16, 25. Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 4.
[g] ch. 42. 3 & mg.
[h] ver. 5.
[i] Cp. ch. 40. 5 & 43. 13.
[j] Cp. ver. 11.
[k] ver. 20, 25. 1 Kin. 6. 29, 32, 35 & 7. 36.
[l] See ch. 40. 17.
[m] ch. 40. 16, 22, 26, 31, 34, 37. 2 Chr. 3. 5.
[n] ch. 42. 3.
[o] Cp. ch. 1. 10 & 10. 14.
[p] Cp. ver. 5.
[q] Cp. ver. 9.
[r] ch. 42. 1, 10, 13. See ver. 13—15.
[s] ver. 1.
[t] See ver. 4.
[u] Rev. 11. 1. See Ex. 30. 1.
[v] ch. 44. 16. Cp. ch. 23. 41 & Mal. 1. 7, 12.
[w] See 1 Kin. 6. 31—33.
[x] ver. 12. ch. 42. 1.
[y] Cp. 1 Kin. 6. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side-chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house* [2] Or, *that the house was high round about* [3] Heb. *height.* [4] Or, *of six cubits to the jointing* [5] The Sept. has, *and that which was left between the side-chambers that belonged to the house and between the chambers was &c.* [6] Heb. *measures.* [7] Another reading is, *And as for the wall of the temple, the door posts were squared.* [8] Or, *as the former appearance* [9] Or, *it had its corners; and &c.* [10] The Sept. has, *buse.*
A.V. [*] Heb. it was *made broader, and went round.* [†] Or, *several walks*, or, *walks with pillars.* [‡] Heb. *cieling of wood.* [§] Or, *and the ground unto the windows.* [‖] Heb. *measures.* [**] Heb. *post.*

leaves for the one door, and two
leaves for the other. other *door.* 25 And
there were made on them, on
the doors of the temple, [a]cherubim cherubims
and [a]palm trees, [c]like as were
made upon the walls; and there
were [f]thick beams of wood planks [1]upon the
face of [g]the porch without.
26 And there were [h]closed narrow windows
and [a]palm trees on the one side
and on the other side, on the
sides of [g]the porch: thus were porch, and *upon* [j]the
side-chambers side chambers of the house, and the
[f]thick beams. planks.

42 [1] Then he brought me
forth into [n]the outer utter court,
[o]the way toward the north:
and he brought me into [n]the
chamber that was over against
[p]the separate place, and which
was over against before [q]the building toward
the north. [2] Before the length
of [r]an hundred cubits was the
north door, and [s]the breadth
was fifty cubits. [3] Over against
[t]the twenty *cubits* which belonged to *were* for
the inner court, and over against
[n]the pavement which belonged to *was* for the
outer utter court, was [u]gallery against
gallery [2]in the third story. three *stories.* [4] And
[v]before the chambers was a walk
of ten cubits breadth inward, [x]a
way of [3]one cubit; and [v]their
doors were toward the north.
[5] Now the upper chambers were
shorter: for [u]the galleries took *were
away from higher than these, more than from the lower †than the lower,
and and than the middlemost, in middlemost of the building.
[6] For they were in three stories,
and they but had not pillars as the
pillars of the courts: therefore
the uppermost building was straitened more
than the lowest and the middle-
most from the ground. [7] And
[c]the [4]wall that was without by over
the side of against the chambers, toward
the outer utter court before on the forepart of the
chambers, [d]the length thereof

a See ver. 18.
b ch. 41. 1, 21, 23.
c ver. 18, 20.
d Cp. ch. 41. 13, 14.
e ch. 44. 5 & 46. 19.
f 1 Kin. 7. 6.
g ch. 40. 48.
h See ver. 16.
i Cp. ver. 7.
j See ver. 5—9.
k Cp. ver. 1.
l See ch. 40. 17.
m Cp. ver. 4.
n ch. 40. 17.
o ch. 40. 20.
p ver. 10, 13. ch. 41. 12, 13.
q ch. 41. 12, 15.
r Cp. ch. 41. 13.
s Cp. ver. 8.
t ch. 41. 10.
u Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 41. 15, 16.
v Cp. ch. 46. 19.
w ch. 40. 46.
x Cp. ver. 11.
y Lev. 6. 16, 26 & 10. 13 & 24. 9.
z Num. 18. 9.
a ch. 40. 39.
b ch. 44. 19. Lev. 6. 11.
c Cp. ver. 10, 12.
d Cp. ver. 2.

was fifty cubits. [8] For the length
of the chambers that were in
the outer utter court was fifty cubits:
and, lo, before [b]the temple were
[d]an hundred cubits. [9] And ‡from
under these chambers was §[e]the
entry on the east side, ‖as one
goeth into them from the outer utter
court. [10] In The chambers were in the
thickness of [i]the [4]wall of the
court toward the east, before over against
[k]the separate place, and before over against
[k]the building, there were [l]chambers. building. [11] And
[m]the way before them was like
the appearance of *the way of* the
chambers which were toward
the north; [5]according to their length so was north, as long as they, *and* as broad
their breadth as they: and all their goings
out were both according to their
fashions, and according to [m]their
doors. [12] And according to the
doors of the chambers that were
toward the south was a door in
the head of the way, even the
way directly before [i]the [4]wall
toward the east, as one entereth
into them. [13] Then said he unto
me, The north chambers and the
south chambers, which are before
[k]the separate place, they be the
holy chambers, [w]where the priests
that are near approach unto the LORD [y]shall
eat [z]the most holy things: there
shall they lay the most holy
things, and [z]the meal meat offering,
and [a]the sin offering, and [a]the
guilt trespass offering; for the place is
holy. [14] When the priests enter
in, therein, then shall they not go out
of the holy place into the outer utter
court, but there [b]they shall lay
their garments wherein they
minister; for they are holy: holy; and
[b]they shall put on other garments,
and shall approach to that *those things*
which pertaineth to *are* for the people.
[15] Now when he had made an
end of measuring the inner house,

R.V. [1] Or, *before the porch* [2] Or, *in three stories* [3] According to some ancient versions, *a hundred cubits.*
[4] Or, *fence* [5] Or, *they were as long as they, and as broad as they*
A.V. * Or, *did eat of these.* † Or, and *the building* consisted *of the lower and the middlemost.* ‡ Or, *from the place.*
§ Or, *he that brought me.* ‖ Or, *as he came.*

he brought me forth by the way of toward
[b]the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about. 16 He measured on the east [1]*side with [f]the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. 17 He measured on the north [1]side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about. 18 He measured on the south [1]side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed. 19 He turned about to the west [1]side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed. 20 He measured it [2]on by the four sides: it had [k]a wall round about, [t]the length five hundred, five hundred *reeds* long, and [t]the breadth five hundred, hundred broad, [m]to make a separation between that which was holy the sanctuary and that which was common. the profane place.

43 1 Afterward he brought me to [n]the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east: 2 and and, behold, [p]the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and [q]his voice was like the sound a noise of many waters: and [r]the earth shined with his glory. 3 And [s]it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw [t][u]when I came to destroy the city; city: and the visions were like [v]the vision that I saw [w]by the river Chebar: Chebar; and [s]I fell upon my face. 4 And [p]the glory of the LORD [y]came into the house by the way of [n]the gate whose prospect is toward the east. 5 And So [z]the spirit took me up, and brought me into [a]the inner court; and, and behold, [d]the glory of the LORD filled the house. 6 [c]And I heard one *him* speaking unto me out of the house; and

[a] See ch. 40. 3.
[b] See ch. 43. 1.
[c] See ch. 2. 1.
[d] Cp. Ps. 99. 1.
[e] Cp. 1 Chr. 28. 2 & Isai. 60. 13.
[f] Cp. ch. 40. 3.
[g] See ch. 37. 26, 28.
[h] Cp. ver. 8. See ch. 20. 39.
[i] Cp. ch. 42. 20.
[j] Cp. ver. 7.
[k] ch. 40. 5.
[l] Cp. ch. 45. 2 & Rev. 21. 16.
[m] Cp. ch. 22. 26 & 43. 12 & 44. 23 & 48. 15.
[n] ver. 4. ch. 10. 19 & 11. 1 & 40. 6 & 42. 15 & 44. 1.
[o] ch. 40. 4.
[p] ch. 10. 18, 19 & 11. 23. Cp. Rev. 21. 11.
[q] ch. 1. 24. Cp. Rev. 1. 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 10. 4 & Rev. 18. 1.
[s] See ch. 1. 28.
[t] Cp. ch. 44. 5.
[u] Cp. ch. 9. 1, 2, 5.
[v] See ch. 1. 4—28.
[w] See ch. 1. 1.
[x] See ch. 12. 3.
[y] Cp. ch. 44. 2.
[z] See ch. 3. 12.
[a] See ch. 8. 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 40. 2.
[c] See ch. 42. 15—20.
[d] ch. 10. 4 & 44. 4. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. Cp. Isai. 6. 1.
[e] Cp. Ex. 25. 22.

[a] a the man stood by me. 7 And he said unto me, [c]Son of man, *this is* [d]the place of my throne, and [e]the place of the soles of my feet, [g]where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever: and the house of Israel shall no ever, more [h]defile my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, and nor by the carcases of their kings [3]*in* their high places; 8 in places. In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their door post beside by my door post, [‡]and [i]there was *but* the wall between me and them; them, and they have [j]defiled my holy name they have even by their abominations which that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger. 9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, [g]and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 Thou, Thou [c]son of man, [o]shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the [4][§]pattern. 11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, [o]make known unto shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and [t]the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof, thereof: and write it [x]in their sight: sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them. 12 This is the law of the house: upon house; Upon the top of [b]the mountain [c]the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 And these are the measures

R.V. [1] Heb. *wind.* [2] Heb. *toward the four winds.* [3] Or, according to another reading, *in their death* [4] Or, *sum*
A.V. * Heb. *wind.* † Or, *when I came to* prophesy *that the city should be destroyed.* ‡ Or, *for* there was but *a wall between me and them.* § Or, *sum*, or, *number.*

of [a]the altar by after the cubits:
(the The cubit is [c]a cubit and an
handbreadth:) hand breadth; even the [1]*bottom shall
be a cubit, and the breadth a
cubit, and the border thereof by
the †edge thereof round about
shall be a span: and this shall be
the [2]base higher place of the altar. 14 And
from the bottom [3]upon the
ground even to the lower [4][f]settle
shall be two cubits, and the
breadth one cubit; and from
the lesser settle even to the greater
settle shall be four cubits, and
the breadth a one cubit. 15 And So ‡the
[5]upper altar shall be four cubits;
and from §the [6]altar hearth and
upward there shall be [i]four horns.
16 And the altar hearth shall be
twelve *cubits* long by long, twelve broad,
[k]square in the four sides squares thereof.
17 And [f]the settle shall be four-
teen *cubits* long by and fourteen
broad in the four sides squares thereof;
and the border about it shall be
half a cubit; and the bottom
thereof shall be a cubit about;
and [l]the steps thereof his stairs shall look to-
ward the east.

18 And he said unto me, [n]Son
of man, thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD;
These are the ordinances of the
altar in the day when they shall
make it, to offer burnt offerings
thereon, and [q]to sprinkle blood
thereon. 19 Thou And thou shalt give
to [s]the priests the Levites [t]that
be of the seed of Zadok, which
are near approach unto me, to minister unto
me, saith the Lord GOD, [b]a young
bullock for a sin offering. 20 And
[v]thou shalt take of the blood
thereof, and put it on [i]the four
horns of it, and on the four
corners of [f]the settle, and upon
[y]the border round about: [e]thus
shalt thou cleanse it and make purge
atonement for it. 21 Thou shalt also take
take [b]the bullock the bullock also of the sin offering,
and [d]he shall burn it in the
appointed place of the house,
without the sanctuary. 22 And
on the second day thou shalt
offer a he-goat kid of the goats without blemish
for a sin offering; and [e]they shall
cleanse the altar, as they did
cleanse it with the bullock.
23 When thou hast made an
end [e]of cleansing it, thou shalt
offer [b]a young bullock without
blemish, and [g]a ram out of the
flock without blemish. 24 And
thou shalt bring them near offer them before the
LORD, and the priests [h]shall cast
salt upon them, and they shall
offer them up for a burnt offering
unto the LORD. 25 [j]Seven days
shalt thou prepare every day a
goat for a sin offering: they
shall also prepare a young
bullock, and a ram out of the
flock, without blemish. 26 [j]Seven
days shall they make atonement for purge the
altar and purify it; so shall they and they shall
[7]‖consecrate it, themselves. 27 And
when they have accomplished the days, these days are expired, it
shall be be, that [m]upon the eighth
day, and so forward, the priests
shall make your burnt offerings
upon the altar, and your **[o]peace
offerings; and [p]I will accept
you, saith the Lord GOD.

44 1 Then he brought me
[r]back the way of the outer gate
gate of the sanctuary, of the outward sanctuary [u]which
looketh toward the east; and it
was shut. 2 And the LORD said Then said the LORD unto
me, me; This gate shall be shut, it
shall not be opened, neither shall any and no man
man shall enter in by it, for it; because [w]the
LORD, the God of Israel, hath
entered in by it; it, therefore it
shall be shut. 3 As It is for [x]the
prince, prince; the prince, he shall sit therein as in
prince it [z]to eat bread before the
LORD; [a]he shall enter by the

a Cp. ch. 40. 47 & 47. 1. See Ex. 27. 1–8.
b ch. 45. 18. Ex. 29. 1, 10.
c ch. 40. 5. Cp. ch. 41. 8.
d Ex. 29. 14.
e Ex. 29. 36. Cp. ch. 45. 18.
f ch. 45. 19 & mg. for mg.
g Cp. Ex. 29. 1.
h Lev. 2. 13. Cp. Mark 9. 49 (mg.).
i See Ex. 27. 2.
j Ex. 29. 35, 36. Lev. 8. 33, 35.
k Cp. ch. 40. 47 & Ex. 27. 1.
l Cp. Ex. 20. 26.
m Lev. 9. 1.
n See ch. 2. 1.
o See Lev. 3. 1.
p See ch. 20. 40.
q See Lev. 1. 5.
r Cp. ch. 43. 5.
s ch. 44. 15. Deut. 17. 9 & 18. 1 & 24. 8 & 27. 9.
t See ch. 40. 46.
u See ch. 43. 1.
v ch. 45. 19. Ex. 29. 12. Lev. 8. 15.
w Cp. ch. 43. 4.
x ch. 34. 24 & 37. 25 & 45. 7 & 46. 2.
y Cp. ver. 13, 17.
z Cp. Gen. 31. 54.
a ch. 46. 2, 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *hollow*. Heb. *bosom*. [2] Heb. *back*. [3] Or, *at*. [4] Or, *ledge*. [5] Heb. *Harel*. [6] Heb. *Ariel*. See Is. 29. 1. [7] Heb. *fill the hands thereof*. See Ex. 29. 24.

A.V. * Heb. *bosom*. † Heb. *lip*. ‡ Heb. *Harel*, that is, *the mountain of God*. § Heb. *Ariel*, that is, *the lion of God*. ‖ Heb. *fill their hands*. ** Or, *thank offerings*.

way of the porch of the *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the same. 4 Then he brought me brought he the way of [b]the north gate before the house: house; and I looked, and and, behold, [d]the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and [e]I fell upon my face. 5 And the LORD said unto me, [g]Son of man, [1]*mark well, and [h]behold with thine eyes, [h]and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning [j]all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and [1]mark well [j]the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary. 6 And thou shalt say to [m]the rebellious, even to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD: GOD; O ye house of Israel, [o]let it suffice you of all your abominations, 7 in that [r]ye have brought in aliens, *into my sanctuary* †strangers, [s]uncircumcised in heart heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, [u]to profane pollute it, even my house, when ye offer [v]my bread, the fat and the blood, and [2]they have broken my covenant, [3]*to add* unto covenant because of all your abominations. 8 And [y]ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my ‡charge in my sanctuary for yourselves. 9 Thus saith the Lord GOD, GOD; [a]No alien, stranger, uncircumcised in heart and heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any alien stranger that is among the children of Israel. 10 But And [c]the Levites that went are gone away far from me, [w]when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; [k]they shall even bear their iniquity. 11 Yet they shall be [c]ministers in my sanctuary, having oversight charge [a]at the gates of the house, and ministering in to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and [c]they shall stand before them to minister unto them. 12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and became §a stumblingblock of iniquity unto §caused the house of Israel to fall the house of Israel into iniquity; therefore have I [i]lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and [k]they shall bear their iniquity. 13 And [l]they shall not come near unto me, to execute do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, unto the things that are most holy in the most holy *place*: but [n]they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed. 14 Yet will I But I will make them keepers of [p]the charge of the house, [q]for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 But [t]the priests the Levites, [t]the sons of Zadok, that kept [p]the charge of my sanctuary [w]when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me [x]to minister unto me; me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me [z]the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD: 16 they shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to [b]my table, [x]to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. 17 And it shall be come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed [d]with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and ‡within. 18 They shall have linen tires bonnets upon their heads, and shall

[a] Cp. 1 Chr. 26. 1.
[b] ch. 40. 20.
[c] Num. 16. 9.
[d] See ch. 43. 5.
[e] See ch. 1. 28.
[f] ch. 7. 19 & 14. 3, 4, 7. Cp. Mal. 2. 8.
[g] See ch. 2. 1.
[h] ch. 40. 4.
[i] Ps. 106. 26.
[j] Cp. ch. 43. 11.
[k] See ch. 4. 4.
[l] Num. 18. 3. 2 Kin. 23. 9.
[m] See ch. 2. 3.
[n] See ch. 32. 24.
[o] ch. 45. 9. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
[p] See ch. 40. 45.
[q] 1 Chr. 23. 28, 32.
[r] Cp. ver. 9 & Neh. 7. 64, 65 & Acts 21. 28.
[s] Cp. Jer. 9. 26 & Acts 7. 51.
[t] See ch. 43. 19.
[u] ch. 23. 39.
[v] Lev. 3. 11 (mg.).
[w] ch. 48. 11.
[x] Cp. ver. 11 & Deut. 10. 8.
[y] Cp. ch. 22. 26.
[z] Cp. ver. 7.
[a] Cp. ver. 7.
[b] See ch. 41. 22.
[c] Cp. ver. 15 & ch. 48. 11.
[d] Ex. 28. 39 & 39. 27. Cp. Rev. 15. 6 (mg.).
[e] ch. 46. 24.

R.V. [1] Heb. *set thine heart upon.* [2] Most ancient versions have, *ye.* [3] Or, *in all* [4] Or, *in the house*
A.V. * Heb. *set thine heart.* † Heb. *children of a stranger.* ‡ Or, *ward*, or, *ordinance*: And so ver. 14, & 16, & ch. 40. 45. § Heb. *were for a stumblingblock of iniquity unto, &c.*

have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves *with *any thing that causeth* sweat. 19 And when they go forth into the outer court, even into the outer court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments. 20 Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads. 21 Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court. 22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is †put away: but they shall take virgins of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow ‡that is the widow of a priest before. 23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and the common, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. 24 And in a controversy they shall stand to judge; according to my judgement they shall judge it: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all my appointed feasts; and they shall hallow my sabbaths. 25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves. 26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days. 27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, into unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD. 28 And they shall be to them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession. 29 They shall eat the meal offering, and the sin offering, and the guilt offering; and every devoted thing in Israel shall be theirs. 30 And the first of all the firstfruits of every thing, and every oblation of every thing, of all your oblations, shall be for the priests: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, to cause the blessing to rest in thine house. 31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself, or is torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

45 Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth shall be ten thousand: it shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about. 2 Of this there shall be for the holy place five hundred *in length* by five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof round about. 3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary, which is most holy. 4 The holy portion of the land; it shall be for the priests, the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy

a See Num. 18. 20.
b Cp. ch. 45. 4, 5.
c See Lev. 6. 14—18, 25—29 & 7. 1—6.
d ch. 42. 14.
e Lev. 27. 21, 28. Num. 18. 14.
f Lev. 6. 11.
g See Ex. 23. 19.
h Cp. ch. 46. 20 & Ex. 29. 37 & 30. 29 & Lev. 6. 27.
i Lev. 21. 5. Cp. ch. 5. 1.
j Cp. Num. 6. 5.
k See Num. 15. 20.
l Mal. 3. 10.
m Lev. 10. 9.
n Lev. 22. 8. Cp. Ex. 22. 31. See Lev. 7. 24.
o Lev. 21. 7, 13, 14.
p ch. 4. 14.
q Cp. ch. 48. 29. See ch. 47. 21, 22.
r See ch. 48. 8—10.
s Cp. ch. 22. 26. See Lev. 10. 10, 11.
t Deut. 17. 8, 9. Cp. 2 Chr. 19. 8.
u See ch. 42. 16—20.
v Cp. ch. 22. 26.
w See Lev. 21. 1—3.
x Cp. ch. 27. 28 & 48. 15, 17. See Lev. 25. 34.
y Cp. ver. 1.
z ch. 48. 10.
a See ch. 41. 4.
b Num. 19. 11, 12.
c Cp. ch. 48. 11, 12.
d ver. 17, 21.
e ch. 40. 39 & 42. 13. Lev. 4. 2, 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *heave offering* 2 Or, *coarse meal* 3 Heb. *holiness.* 4 The Sept. has, *twenty.* 5 Or, *open space*
A.V. * Or, *in sweating* places. Heb. *in*, or, *with sweat.* † Heb. *thrust forth.* ‡ Heb. *from a priest.* § Or, *devoted.*
‖ Or, *chief.* ** Heb. *when ye cause the land to fall.* †† Heb. *holiness.* ‡‡ Or, *void places.*

place for the sanctuary. 5 [a]And the five and twenty thousand in of length, and the ten thousand in of breadth, shall be unto also the Levites, the ministers of the house, for a have possession unto themselves, for themselves, for a possession *for* [1]twenty chambers. 6 [c]And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, side by over side with against the oblation of the holy portion: [f]it shall be for the whole house of Israel. 7 [g]And *whatsoever is* for [h]the prince *shall be a portion shall be* for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the holy oblation oblation of the holy *portion*, and of the possession of the city, in front of before the holy oblation oblation of the holy *portion*, and in front of before the possession of the city, on from the west side westward, and on from the east side eastward: and in the length answerable *shall be* over unto against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. 8 [2]In the land it shall be to him for a his possession in Israel: and [k]my princes shall no more oppress my people; but [l]they shall and *the rest of* give the land the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord GOD; [m]Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgement judgment and justice; justice, take away [o]your [3]*exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD. 10 [p]Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath. 11 The ephah and the bath shall be [s]of one measure, [u]that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer. 12 And [x]the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh. 13 [b]This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah from of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah from of an homer of barley: 14 and the set portion Concerning the ordinance of oil, of the bath of oil, shall be *ye shall offer* the tenth part of a bath out of [d]the cor, *which is* ten baths, even an homer of ten homer: baths; for [e]ten baths are an homer: 15 and one [†]lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, from out of the [4]fat pastures of Israel; for a meal meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for [‡]peace offerings, [i]to make atonement reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD. 16 All the people of the land [5]§shall give unto [b]this oblation ‖for the prince in Israel. 17 [j]And it shall be the prince's part to give the burnt offerings, and the meal meat offerings, and the drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all the appointed feasts solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meal meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the [‡]peace offerings, [i]to make atonement reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord GOD; GOD; In the first *month*, [n]in the first *day* of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish; blemish, and [6]thou shalt cleanse the sanctuary. sanctuary: 19 And [r]the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it [t]upon the door posts of the house, and upon the four corners of [v]the [6]settle of the altar, and [t]upon the posts of [w]the gate of the inner court. 20 And so thou shalt do [7]on the seventh *day* of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: [t]so shall ye

[a] ch. 48. 13.
[b] ch. 44. 30.
[c] ch. 48. 15.
[d] 1 Kin. 4. 22 (mg.). Ezra 7. 22 (mg.). Luke 16. 7 (mg.).
[e] ver. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 48. 18, 19.
[g] ch. 48. 21.
[h] See ch. 44. 3.
[i] See Lev. 1. 4.
[j] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 24 & 35. 7. See ch. 46. 4–7.
[k] Cp. ch. 22. 27 & 46. 18.
[l] ch. 47. 13, 21. See ch. 48. 1–7, 23–28.
[m] ch. 44. 6.
[n] Cp. ch. 46. 1, 3, 6.
[o] Cp. ch. 46. 18.
[p] See Lev. 19. 35, 36.
[q] Lev. 16. 16. Cp. ch. 43. 20, 22, 23.
[r] See ch. 43. 20.
[s] Cp. Deut. 25. 14, 15.
[t] Cp. Ex. 12. 7.
[u] Cp. Isai. 5. 10.
[v] ch. 43. 14 & mg. for mg.
[w] ch. 46. 1.
[x] See Ex. 30. 13.

R.V. [1] The Sept. has, *cities to dwell in.* [2] Or, *As touching* [3] Heb. *expulsions.* [4] Heb. *well watered.* [5] Heb. *shall be for.* [6] Or, *ledge* [7] The Sept. reads, *in the seventh month, on the first* day *of the month.*
A.V. * Heb. *expulsions.* † Or, *kid.* ‡ Or, *thank offerings.* § Heb. *shall be for.* ‖ Or, *with.*

make atonement for / reconcile the house. 21 [a]In the first *month*, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 And upon that day [d]shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock for a sin offering. 23 And [g]the seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and [h]a kid of the goats / he-goat daily for a sin offering. 24 And [i]he shall prepare [k]a meal offering, / meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil to / for an ephah. 25 [m]In the seventh *month*, in the fifteenth day of the month, in the feast, shall he do the like in the feast of / days; the seven days; [n]according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meal offering / meat, and according to the oil.

46 [1] Thus saith the Lord GOD / GOD; [q]The gate of [r]the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath day it shall be opened, and [f]in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. 2 And [s]the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of the / that gate without, and shall stand by [u]the post of the gate, and [v]the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at [w]the threshold of the gate: / gate: then he shall go forth: / forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening. 3 And / Likewise [x]the people of the land shall worship at the door of this / that gate before the LORD in the sabbaths [f]and in the new moons. 4 And [z]the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD shall be / in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish / blemish, and a ram without blemish; / blemish. 5 and / And [c]the meal / meat offering shall be an ephah for the / a ram, and the meal / meat offering for the lambs [*]as he is / shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 6 And [f]in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish; / blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: / ram: they shall be without blemish: / blemish. 7 and / And he shall prepare [c]a meal / meat offering, an ephah for the / a bullock, and an ephah for the / a ram, and for the lambs [j]according as [1]he is able, / his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 8 And [l]when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of the / that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof. 9 But [o]when the people of the land [p]shall come before the LORD in the appointed / solemn feasts, he that entereth in / by the way of the north gate to worship shall go forth / out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth straight before / over against him. / it. 10 And [t]the prince / prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in / in the midst of them; and when they go forth, [2]they shall go forth *together*. 11 And in the feasts and in the [3]solemnities [c]the meal / meat offering shall be an ephah for / to a bullock, and an ephah for / to a ram, and for / to the lambs [j]as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah. 12 And / Now when the prince shall prepare [y]a freewill offering, / voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings as a freewill offering / voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall open for / then open him [a]the gate that

[a] See Lev. 23. 5.
[b] Cp. Num. 28. 9, 10.
[c] ver. 14. ch. 45. 24.
[d] Cp. ver. 17.
[e] Cp. Deut. 16. 17.
[f] Cp. ch. 45. 18.
[g] Lev. 23. 8.
[h] Num. 28. 15.
[i] ch. 46. 5, 7.
[j] ver. 5.
[k] See Lev. 2. 1.
[l] Cp. ver. 2.
[m] See Lev. 23. 34.
[n] See ver. 22—24.
[o] ver. 3.
[p] Cp. Deut. 16. 16. See Ex. 23. 14—17.
[q] ch. 45. 19.
[r] See ch. 8. 16.
[s] See ch. 44. 3.
[t] Cp. Ps. 42. 4.
[u] Cp. ch. 45. 19.
[v] Cp. ch. 40. 38, 39.
[w] Cp. ch. 9. 3.
[x] ver. 9.
[y] Lev. 7. 16 & 22. 23. Deut. 23. 23.
[z] ch. 45. 17.
[a] Cp. ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *his hand shall attain unto.* [2] Some ancient authorities have, *he shall go forth.* [3] Or, *appointed feasts*
A.V. * Heb. *the gift of his hand.*

looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, [b]as he (doth / did) on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate. 13 And [d](thou / Thou) shalt (prepare a lamb / daily prepare a) of the first year without blemish for a burnt burnt offering unto the LORD *of* a lamb *of the offering unto the LORD daily: morning by morning first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it shalt thou prepare it. 14 And [e]thou shalt †every morning. prepare a (meal / meat) offering (with / for) it (morning by / every) morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to (‡moisten / temper with) the fine flour; a (meal / meat) offering (unto the / continually) LORD continually by a perpetual ordinance. by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD. 15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the (meal / meat) offering, and the oil, (morning by morning, / every morning,) for [f]a continual burnt offering.

16 Thus saith the Lord (GOD: / GOD;) If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, (it is his inheritance, it / the inheritance thereof) shall (belong to / be) his (sons / sons'); it (is / *shall be*) their possession by inheritance. 17 But if he give [j](of his inheritance a gift / a gift of his inheritance) to one of his servants, (then /) it shall be his to [m]the year of liberty; (then / after) it shall return to the (prince; / prince:) but (as for /) his (inheritance, it / inheritance) shall be (for his sons. / his sons' for them.) 18 Moreover [n]the prince shall not take of the people's (inheritance, / inheritance by oppression,) [o]to [2]thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give (inheritance to / his sons) (his sons / inheritance) out of his own possession: that my people be not [s]scattered every man from his possession.

19 (Then / After) he brought me through the entry, which was [t]at the side of the gate, into [v]the holy chambers (for / of) the priests, which looked toward the north: (and / and,) behold, there was a place on the (hinder part / two sides) westward. 20 (And he said / Then said he) unto me, This is the place where the priests [h]shall boil the (guilt / trespass) offering and the sin offering, where [a](they shall bake the meal / meat) offering; that they (bring / bear) them not (forth / out) into the (outer / utter) court, [c]to sanctify the people. 21 Then he brought me forth into the (outer / utter) court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; (and / and,) behold, [‡]in every corner of the court there was a court. 22 In the four corners of the court there were courts [§]inclosed, / [§]joined of forty *cubits* long and thirty broad: these four (in the /) [‖]corners were of one measure. 23 And there was a row *of building* round about in them, round about (the / them) four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about. 24 Then said he unto me, These are the (boiling / places) (houses, / of them that boil,) where [g]the ministers of the house [h]shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

47 1 (And / Afterward) he brought me (back / again) unto [i]the door of the house; (and / and,) behold, [k]waters issued out from under [l]the threshold of the house (eastward, / eastward:) for the forefront of the house (was toward, / *stood toward*) the (east: / east,) and the waters came down from (under, / under) from the right side of the house, (on / at) the south *side* of [p]the altar. 2 Then brought he me out (by / of) the way of [q]the gate northward, and led me (round by / about) the way without unto [r]the (outer gate, / utter gate) by the way (of *the gate* / toward the east; and / eastward; and,) that looketh behold, [k]there [4]ran out waters on the right side. 3 (When / And when) [u]the man went forth eastward with the line in his hand, that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he (caused me to pass / brought me) through the (waters, / waters; waters that / waters; the) **waters were to the (ankles. / ancles.) 4 Again he measured a thousand, and (caused me to pass / brought me) through the (waters, / waters; waters that / waters; the waters) were to the knees. Again he measured

[a] Cp. Lev. 2. 4.
[b] Cp. ver. 2.
[c] See ch. 44. 19.
[d] Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 4.
[e] ver. 5.
[f] Num. 28. 10, 15.
[g] ch. 44. 11.
[h] 2 Chr. 35. 13.
[i] Cp. ch. 43. 1, 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 45. 7.
[k] Ps. 46. 4. Joel 3. 18. Cp. Isai. 33. 21 & mg. & Zech. 14. 8 & Rev. 22. 1.
[l] See ch. 9. 3.
[m] See Lev. 25. 10.
[n] Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 14 & 1 Kin. 21. 3, 7.
[o] Cp. ch. 45. 8.
[p] See ch. 43. 13.
[q] ch. 40. 35.
[r] Cp. ch. 40. 6.
[s] Cp. ch. 34. 4, 5.
[t] Cp. ver. 1.
[u] Cp. ch. 40. 3.
[v] Cp. ch. 42. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *mix with* [2] Heb. *oppress.* [3] Or, *joined on* [4] Or, *trickled forth*
A.V. * Heb. *a son of his year.* † Heb. *morning by morning.* ‡ Heb. *a court in a corner of a court, and a court in a corner of a court.* § Or, *made with chimneys.* ‖ Heb. *cornered.* ** Heb. *waters of the ancles.*

a thousand, and caused me to pass through *the waters*, waters that brought me through; the waters were to the loins. 5 Afterward he measured a thousand; *and it was* a river that I could not pass through over: for the waters were risen, *waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed through. over. 6 And he said unto me, [b]Son of man, [c]hast thou seen *this*? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the bank brink of the river. 7 Now when I had returned, behold, upon at the †bank of the river were [f]very many trees on the one side and on the other. 8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue forth out toward the eastern region, east country, and shall go down into [j]the ‡desert, Arabah: and they shall go toward into the sea; into sea: *which* [k]the sea *shall the waters go* which were made to *being* brought forth into issue forth; and the sea, the waters shall be healed. 9 And it shall come to pass, that [p]every living creature thing that liveth, which swarmeth, in every place whither moveth, whithersoever the [1§]rivers shall come, shall live; live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish: for fish, because these waters are shall come thither, [2]and *the waters* thither: for *of the sea* they shall be healed, healed; and every thing shall live whithersoever whither the river cometh. 10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand by it; upon it from [s]En-gedi even unto [t]En-eglaim En-eglaim; they shall be a place for the spreading of to spread forth nets; their fish shall be after according to their kinds, as the fish of [l]the great sea, exceeding many. 11 But the miry places thereof, thereof and the marishes thereof, thereof ‖shall not be healed; they shall be [3]given up to salt. 12 And by the river upon the bank thereof, [z]on this side and on that side, **shall grow [a]every tree all trees for meat, [b]whose leaf shall not wither, fade, neither shall the fruit thereof fail be consumed: **it shall bring forth [4]†† new fruit every month, according to his months, because their waters thereof issue they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and [a]the leaf thereof ††for healing. medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord GOD; This shall be the border, whereby [d]ye shall divide the land for inheritance inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: [c]Joseph *shall have two* [5]portions. 14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another; another: [6]concerning the which [g]I §§lifted up mine hand [h]to give it unto your fathers: and [i]this land shall fall unto you for inheritance. 15 And this shall be the border of the land; on land toward the north side, from [l]the great sea, by [m]the way of Hethlon, unto the entering in of as men go to [n]Zedad; 16 [m]Hamath, [o]Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of [q]Damascus and the border of [m]Hamath; [7]Hazer- *Hazar- hatticon, hatticon, which is by the border coast of Hauran. 17 And the border from the sea shall be [r]Hazar-enon at Hazar-enan, the border of [q]Damascus, and [on] the north northward is northward, and the border of [m]Hamath. This is And *this is* the north side. 18 And the east side, side ye shall measure between Hauran and [q]Damascus from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from [u]Gilead, and from the land of Israel, shall be Jordan; Israel *by* Jordan, from the *north* border unto [v]the east sea. shall ye measure. This is And *this is* the east side. 19 And the south side southward southward, shall be from [w]Tamar as far as *even* to [x]the waters of Meriboth-kadesh, to [y]the brook ‡strife *in* Kadesh, the *of Egypt*, unto This §river to [l]the great sea. And *this* is the south side ‖southward. 20 And the west side The west side also shall be [l]the great sea, sea from the *south* border as border, till a man far as come over against [m]the entering in of Hamath. This is the west side.

[a] Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
[b] See ch. 2. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 8. 6.
[d] ch. 45. 8. See ch. 48. 1—7, 23—28.
[e] Cp. ch. 48. 4, 5. See Josh. 17. 14—18.
[f] ver. 12. Cp. Rev. 22. 2.
[g] See ch. 20. 5.
[h] See Gen. 12. 7.
[i] Cp. ch. 48. 29.
[j] See Deut. 1. 1.
[k] Deut. 3. 17 & 4. 49. Josh. 3. 16.
[l] See Josh. 15. 12.
[m] ch. 48. 1.
[n] Num. 34. 8.
[o] 2 Sam. 8. 8.
[p] Cp. Gen. 1. 20 & mg.
[q] ch. 48. 1. Isai. 7. 8.
[r] Cp. ch. 48. 1.
[s] See 1 Sam. 23. 29.
[t] Isai. 15. 8.
[u] Josh. 13. 11.
[v] Joel 2. 20.
[w] Gen. 14. 7. 2 Chr. 20. 2.
[x] Num. 20. 13.
[y] Num. 34. 5.
[z] Cp. ver. 7.
[a] Cp. Gen. 2. 9.
[b] Ps. 1. 3. Cp. Jer. 17. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *two rivers.* [2] Or, *that all things may be healed and live* [3] Or, *given for salt* [4] Heb. *firstfruits.* [5] Some ancient versions have, *two portions.* [6] Or, *for that I lifted up* [7] Or, *the middle Hazer*

A.V. * Heb. *waters of swimming.* † Heb. *lip.* ‡ Or, *plain.* § Heb. *two rivers.* ‖ Or, *and that which shall not be healed.* ** Heb. *shall come up.* †† Or, *principal.* ‡‡ Or, *for bruises and sores.* §§ Or, *sware.* * Or, *the middle village.* † Heb. *from between.* ‡ Or, *Meribah.* § Or, *valley.* ‖ Or, *toward Teman.*

21 [a]So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel. 22 And it shall come to pass, that [d]ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and [e]to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and [g]they shall be unto you as homeborn among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. 23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

48 1 Now these are the names of the tribes: From the north end, beside the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; and they shall have their sides east *and* west; for these are his Dan, one *portion*. 2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side; Asher, one *portion*. 3 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side; Naphtali, one *portion*. 4 And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side; Manasseh, one *portion*. 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side; Ephraim, one *portion*. 6 And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side; Reuben, one *portion*. 7 And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side; Judah, one *portion*. 8 And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the oblation which ye shall offer, five and twenty thousand *reeds* in breadth, and in length as one of the portions, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. 9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand *reeds* in length, and of ten thousand in breadth. 10 And for these, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof. 11 *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray. 12 And it shall be unto them this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them an oblation from the oblation of the land, a thing most holy, by the border of the Levites. 13 And answerable unto the border of the priests, over against the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. 14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange it, nor exchange, shall the firstfruits of the land be alienated, for it is holy unto the LORD. 15 And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth, in front of the five and twenty thousand, shall be for common use, a profane *place* for the city, for dwelling and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof. 16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand

[a] ver. 13.
[b] ver. 21.
[c] See ch. 45. 1–6.
[d] ch. 45. 1 & 48. 29.
[e] Isai. 14. 1. Ep. Eph. 3. 6.
[f] ch. 45. 4.
[g] Ex. 12. 19, 48, 49. Ep. Rom. 10. 12 & Gal. 3. 28 & Col. 3. 11.
[h] ch. 44. 15.
[i] See ch. 40. 46.
[j] ch. 47. 15.
[k] ch. 47. 20. See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
[l] Ep. ch. 47. 17.
[m] ch. 47. 16, 17, 18.
[n] ch. 44. 10.
[o] Num. 2. 25–31.
[p] ch. 45. 5.
[q] Ep. ch. 47. 13 & mg.
[r] Ep. Lev. 27. 10, 28, 33.
[s] Ep. ch. 44. 30.
[t] ch. 45. 6.
[u] See ch. 42. 20.
[v] Ep. ch. 27. 28 & 45. 2.
[w] Ep. ver. 20 & Rev. 21. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *The sanctified* portion shall be *for the priests of the sons &c.* [2] The Sept. has, *twenty*.
A.V. * Heb. *one* portion. † Or, *The sanctified* portion shall be *for the priests.* ‡ Or, *ward*, or, *ordinance*.

and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred. 17 And the city shall have suburbs of the [a]suburbs; city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty. 18 And the residue in the length, answerable length over against the unto the holy oblation, oblation of the holy *portion* shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be answerable unto over against the holy oblation oblation of the holy *portion*; and [b]the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that labour in serve the city. 19 And they that labour in the city, serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel, Israel. shall till it. 20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: [f]ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 [i]And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, oblation and of the possession of the city, in front of over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward in front of over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, answerable unto over against the portions, it shall be portions for the prince: [l]and it shall be the holy oblation, oblation; and the sanctuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof. 22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

23 And as for the rest of the tribes: As tribes, from the east side unto the west side; Benjamin, one side, Benjamin *shall have* *a *portion.*

[a] ver. 15.

[b] Cp. ch. 45. 6.

[c] ch. 47. 19.

[d] ch. 47. 10. See Josh. 15. 12.

[e] ch. 47. 22.

[f] Cp. ch. 40. 47.

[g] Num. 34. 4, 5, 8, 9, 12. Josh. 15. 4, 7, 11.

[h] Cp. ver. 16.

[i] ch. 45. 7.

[j] Cp. Rev. 21. 12, 13.

[k] See Deut. 33. 6—8.

[l] ver. 8, 10.

[m] Isai. 60. 14. Cp. Jer. 23. 6 & 33. 16.

[n] ch. 35. 10. Jer. 3. 17. Joel 3. 21. Cp. Zech. 2. 10 & Rev. 21. 3.

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side; Simeon, one side, Simeon *shall have* a *portion.* 25 And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side; Issachar, one Issachar a *portion.* 26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side; Zebulun, one Zebulun a *portion.* 27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side; Gad, one Gad a *portion.* 28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even [c]from Tamar unto the waters of †strife in Kadesh, *and* to the brook *of Egypt*, river toward unto [d]the great sea. 29 This is the land which [e]ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their several portions, saith the Lord GOD.

30 And these are [g]the goings out of the city: city on the north side, side, [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds* by measure: measures. 31 And And [j]the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: Israel: [j]three gates northward: the northward; one gate of [k]Reuben, one; the one gate of [k]Judah, one; the one gate of [k]Levi, one: Levi. 32 And And at the east side four thousand and five hundred *reeds*; hundred: and three gates: even the gates; and one gate of Joseph, one; the one gate of Benjamin, one; the one gate of Dan, one: Dan. 33 And And at the south side [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds* by measure; measures: and three gates: the gates; one gate of Simeon, one; the one gate of Issachar, one; the one gate of Zebulun, one: Zebulun. 34 At At the west side [h]four thousand and five hundred *reeds*, with their three gates: the gates; one gate of Gad, one; the one gate of Asher, one; the one gate of Naphtali, one. 35 It shall be eighteen Naphtali, *It was* round about thousand *reeds* round about: and eighteen thousand *measures*: and [m]the name of the city from that day shall be, ‡[n]The LORD is there.

R.V. ‡ Heb. *Jehovah-shammah.* See Ex. 17. 15.
A.V. * Heb. *one* portion. † Heb. *Meribah-kadesh.* ‡ Heb. *Jehovah-shammah.*

THE BOOK OF

DANIEL.

1 In the third year of [a] the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. 2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of [d] the vessels of the house of God; and he carried them into [g] the land of Shinar to the house of his god: [i] and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. 3 And the king spake unto Ashpenaz [k] the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring in *certain* of the children of Israel, even of the king's seed, and of the royal seed, and of [l] the nobles; 4 youths princes; Children in whom was no [m] blemish, but well favoured, and [n] skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace; and palace, that he should teach them whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the [p] Chaldeans. 5 And the king appointed for them a daily portion of [f] the king's provision [1] meat, and of [*h] the wine which he drank, and that they should be drank: so nourishing nourished them [r] three years; years, that at the end thereof they might [s] stand before the king. 6 Now among these were, were of the children of Judah, [t] Daniel, [u] Hananiah, [u] Mishael, and [u] Azariah. Azariah: 7 And [k] the prince of the eunuchs [v] gave

[a] 2 Kin. 24. 1, 2. 2 Chr. 36. 6.
[b] ch. 2. 26 & 4. 8, 9, 18, 19 & 5. 12 & 10. 1.
[c] 2 Cor. 9. 7.
[d] ch. 5. 2. 2 Kin. 24. 13. 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10. Cp. Jer. 27. 18 & Baruch 1. 8.
[e] Cp. Lev. 3. 17 & Ezek. 4. 13 & Hos. 9. 3.
[f] ch. 11. 26.
[g] Gen. 11. 2. Zech. 5. 11.
[h] ver. 8, 16.
[i] 2 Chr. 36. 7. Ezra 5. 14.
[j] Cp. Gen. 39. 21 & Ps. 106. 46 & Prov. 16. 7.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 20. 18 & Isai. 39. 7.
[l] Esth. 1. 3.
[m] Cp. Lev. 24. 19, 20 & 2 Sam. 14. 25.
[n] Cp. ver. 17 & ch. 9. 22.
[o] Cp. Isai. 47. 10.
[p] ch. 2. 2, 4, 5, 10 & 3. 8 & 4. 7 & 5. 7, 11.
[q] Cp. Rev. 2. 10.
[r] Cp. ver. 18.
[s] Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 1 Kin. 10. 8. See Gen. 41. 46.
[t] Ezek. 14. 14, 20. Matt. 24. 15.
[u] ch. 2. 17. Song of Three 66.
[v] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 34 & 24. 17.

names unto them: [b] unto Daniel he gave names: for he gave unto Daniel *the name of* Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, *of* Shadrach; and to Mishael, *of* Meshach; and to Azariah, *of* Abed-nego. 8 But Daniel [c] purposed in his heart that he would not [e] defile himself with the portion of [f] the king's meat, nor with [h] the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not [e] defile himself. 9 [j] Now God made had brought Daniel to find into favour and compassion in the sight of tender love with the prince of the eunuchs. 10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces [†] worse liking than the youths children which are of your own age? so should ye [‡] sort? then shall ye make *me* endanger my head with to the king. 11 Then said Daniel to [2] the steward, [§] Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had appointed set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: Azariah, 12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, [q] ten days; and let them give us [3] [‖] pulse [**] to eat, and water to drink. 13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the youths children that eat of the portion of [f] the king's meat: meat; and as thou seest, deal with thy servants. 14 So he

R.V. [1] Or, *dainties* [2] Heb. *Hammelzar.* [3] Or, *herbs*
A.V. [*] Heb. *the wine of his drink.* [†] Heb. *sadder.* [‡] Or, *term*, or, *continuance?* [§] Or, *The steward.*
[‖] Heb. *of pulse.* [**] Heb. *that we may eat, &c.*

hearkened unto / consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days. 15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer, and they were fairer and fatter in flesh, than all the youths / children which did eat the portion of [d]the king's meat. 16 [e]So [1]the steward / Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink, / drink; and gave them [f]pulse. 17 Now as / As for these four youths, / children, [g]God gave them knowledge and [i]skill in all learning and wisdom: and [*]Daniel had [k]understanding in all visions and dreams. 18 And / Now at the end of [m]the days which / that the king had [2]appointed for bringing / said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore [o]stood they before the king. 20 And in every matter / all matters of [†]wisdom and understanding, concerning which / that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all [q]the magicians and [s]enchanters / astrologers that were in all his realm. 21 And Daniel [t]continued even unto the first year of [v]king Cyrus.

2 [1] And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams; and / dreams, wherewith [a]his spirit was troubled, and [y]his sleep brake from him. 2 Then the king commanded to call [q]the magicians, and [s]the enchanters, / astrologers, and the [z]sorcerers, and [b]the Chaldeans, for to tell / shew the king his dreams. So they came in and [aa]stood before the king. 3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and [a]my spirit is / was troubled to know the dream. 4 Then spake [b]the Chaldeans to the king [3]in the Syrian language, / Syriack, [4][c]O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. 5 The king answered and said to [b]the Chaldeans, [5]The thing is gone from me: if ye make not / will not make known unto me the dream, with / dream and the interpretation thereof, ye shall be [‡h]cut in pieces, [h]and your [j]houses shall be made a dunghill. 6 But if ye shew the dream, / dream, and the interpretation thereof, [l]ye shall receive of me gifts and [§]rewards and great honour: [n]therefore shew me the dream / dream, and the interpretation thereof. 7 They answered the second time / again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation. / interpretation of it. 8 The king answered and said, I know of a / of certainty that ye would [6][‖p]gain the time, because ye see [7]the thing is gone from me. 9 But if ye make not / will not make known unto me the dream, [r]there is but one law / decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till [u]the time be changed: [w]therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof. 10 [x]The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: forasmuch / therefore as / *there is* no king, [8]lord, nor ruler, hath / *that* asked such a thing of / things at any magician, or enchanter, / astrologer, or [x]Chaldean. 11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it

a Cp. ch. 4. 5 & 5. 9 & Gen. 41. 8.
b See ch. 1. 4.
c ch. 3. 9 & 5. 10 & 6. 6, 21. See 1 Kin. 1. 31.
d ver. 8.
e ver. 11.
f ver. 12.
g Cp. ch. 2. 20, 23 & Job 32. 8 & James 1. 5.
h ch. 3. 29.
i ver. 4.
j Ezra 6. 11. Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 27.
k ch. 5. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 23 & 10. 1, 11, 12.
l Cp. ch. 5. 7, 16.
m Cp. ver. 5.
n Cp. ver. 7, 9.
o ch. 2. 2.
p Eph. 5. 16 (mg. for mg.). Col. 4. 5 (mg. for mg.).
q Cp. ch. 2. 27 & Gen. 41. 8, 24 & Ex. 7. 11, 22 & 8. 7, 18, 19 & 9. 11.
r Esth. 4. 11.
s ch. 2. 2, 10, 27 & 4. 7 & 5. 7, 11, 15.
t Cp. ch. 6. 28 & 10. 1.
u Cp. ver. 21 & ch. 7. 25.
v See ch. 6. 28.
w ver. 6. Cp. ver. 7.
x See ch. 1. 4.
y Cp. ch. 6. 18 & Esth. 6. 1.
z Deut. 18. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 33. 6. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
aa See ch. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Hammelzar.* [2] Heb. *said.* [3] Or, *in Aramaic* [4] Ch. 2. 4–7. 28 is in Aramaic. [5] Or, *The word is gone forth from me* [6] Aram. *buy the time.* [7] Or, *the word is gone forth from me: that if &c.* [8] Or, *be he never so great and powerful, hath &c.*

A V. * Or, *he made Daniel understand.* † Heb. *wisdom of understanding.* ‡ Chald. *made pieces.* § Or, *fee.* ver. 48. ‖ Chald. *buy.*

before the king, except [a]the gods, [c]whose dwelling is not with flesh. 12 For this cause the king was angry and [f]very furious, and [g]commanded to destroy all [j]the wise men of Babylon. 13 So And the decree went forth, and forth that the wise men were to should be slain; and they sought [l]Daniel and his companions fellows to be slain. 14 Then Daniel returned answer *answered with counsel and prudence wisdom to [m]Arioch the [†o]captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon; Babylon: 15 he answered and said to [m]Arioch the king's captain, Wherefore Why is the decree [p]so urgent hasty from the king? Then [m]Arioch made the thing known to Daniel. 16 And Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would [1]appoint him a give him time, [2]and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to [s]Hananiah, [s]Mishael, and [s]Azariah, his companions: 18 [u]that they would desire mercies [‡]of the [w]God of heaven concerning this secret; [§]that Daniel and his companions fellows should not [x]perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon. 19 Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in [y]a vision of the night. night vision. Then Daniel [a]blessed the [w]God of heaven. 20 Daniel answered and said, [d]Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: [e]for wisdom and might are his: 21 and [g]he changeth the times and the seasons: [h]he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: [i]he giveth wisdom unto the wise, [j]and knowledge to them that know understanding: 22 [b]he revealeth the deep and secret things: [b]he knoweth what is in the darkness, [d]and the light dwelleth with him. 23 [e]I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou [h]God of my fathers, [i]who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast now made known unto me now what [k]we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the king's matter. 24 Therefore Daniel went in unto [n]Arioch, whom the king had appointed ordained to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then [n]Arioch brought in Daniel before the king [q]in haste, and said thus unto him, ‖I have found a man [r]of the children of the captivity **captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation. 26 The king answered and said to Daniel, [t]whose name was Belteshazzar, [v]Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? 27 Daniel answered before in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded can neither cannot the wise men, [‡]enchanters, the astrologers, the [z]magicians, nor the [bb]soothsayers, shew unto the king; 28 but [c]there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and he hath made ††maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar [f]what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and [i]the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these: these; 29 as for thee, O king, thy thoughts [‡‡]came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: [k]and he that

[a] Cp. ch. 5. 11, 14.
[b] Job 12. 22. Cp. Ps. 25. 14 & 139. 12 & Amos 4. 13 & Heb. 4. 13.
[c] Cp. 2 Esd. 5. 38.
[d] 1 Tim. 6. 16. James 1. 17. 1 John 1. 5. Cp. John 1. 4, 5.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 19.
[g] Cp. ver 24.
[h] Deut. 26. 7. 1 Chr. 12. 17 & 29. 18.
[i] Cp. ver. 20. See ch. 1. 17.
[j] ch. 4. 6.
[k] Cp. ver. 18.
[l] See ch. 1. 4—7.
[m] ver. 24, 25.
[n] ver. 14, 15.
[o] Cp. Gen. 37. 36 & mg.
[p] ch. 3. 22.
[q] ch. 3. 24.
[r] ch. 5. 13. Ezra 4. 1 & 6. 16, 19, 20 & 10. 7, 16.
[s] ch. 1. 6.
[t] See ch. 1. 7.
[u] Cp. Matt. 18. 19.
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 16.
[w] ver. 19, 28, 37, 44. Rev. 11. 13.
[x] Cp. ver. 12, 24.
[y] Cp. Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15, 16.
[z] See ch. 1. 20.
[a] See Josh. 22. 33.
[bb] ch. 4. 7 & 5. 7.
[c] See ver. 22.
[d] 1 Chr. 29. 10. Ps. 72. 18 & 113. 2 & 115. 18. Luke 1. 68.
[e] Cp. Isai. 28. 29.
[f] ch. 10. 14. Hos. 3. 5.
[g] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 7. 25.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 17 & 5. 20 & Job 12. 18 & Ps. 75. 7 & Rom. 13. 1.
[i] ch. 4. 5 & 7. 15.
[j] See ch. 1. 17.
[k] ver. 45.

R.V. [1] Or, *give him time* [2] Or, *that he might*

A.V. * Chald. *returned.* † Or, *chief marshal.* Chald. *chief of the executioners*, or, *slaughtermen.* ‡ Chald. *from before God.* § Or, *that they should not destroy Daniel, &c.* ‖ Chald. *That I have found.* ** Chald. *children of the captivity of Judah.* †† Chald. *hath made known.* ‡‡ Chald. *came up*

revealeth secrets hath made maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.
30 But [b]as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, *but to the intent that the for their sakes that interpretation may be made known shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that [g]thou mayest mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.
31 Thou, O king, [†]sawest, and behold a great image. This image, which was great mighty, and image whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the aspect form thereof was terrible.
32 As for this image, his This image's head was of fine gold, [j]his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and [j]his [‡]thighs of brass,
33 [k]his legs of iron, his feet part of iron, iron, and part of clay.
34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out §[l]without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and [m]brake them in to pieces.
35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, [m]broken in to pieces together, and became [n]like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that [q]no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became [r]a great [1]mountain, [t]and filled the whole earth.
36 This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.
37 Thou, O king, art [w]king of kings, unto whom a king of kings: for [x]the God of heaven [y]hath given the thee a kingdom, the power, and the strength, and the glory; glory.
38 and And wheresoever the children of men dwell, [a]the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee to rule ruler over them all: thou all. Thou art [c]the this head of gold.
39 And after thee shall arise [a]another kingdom inferior to thee; thee: and another third kingdom [c]of brass, [d]which shall bear rule over all the earth.
40 And [e]the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron [f]breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that crusheth breaketh all these, shall it [f]break in pieces and crush. bruise.
41 And whereas thou sawest [h]the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, It shall be a the kingdom divided kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the [e]strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with [2]miry clay.
42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly [3]‖ broken.
43 And whereas thou sawest the iron mixed with [2]miry clay, they shall mingle themselves [4]with the seed of men; men: but they shall not cleave **one to another, even as iron doth is not mingle mixed with clay.
44 And in ††the days of those these kings shall [o]the God of heaven set up [p]a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed, nor shall destroyed: and the ‡‡kingdom thereof shall not be left to another people; other people, but [s]it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and [p]it shall stand for ever.
45 Forasmuch as [u]thou sawest that [v]a the stone was cut out of the mountain §§without hands, and that [s]it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the [z]great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass [*]hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.
46 Then the king Nebuchadnezzar [b]fell upon his face, and [cc]worshipped Daniel, and

[a] Cp. ver. 32 & ch. 5. 28, 31.
[b] Cp. Gen. 41. 16 & Acts 3. 12.
[c] Cp. ver. 32.
[d] Cp. ch. 7. 6.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 7, 23.
[f] See ver. 34.
[g] Cp. Eccles. 3. 18.
[h] Cp. ver. 33.
[i] Cp. ver. 38.
[j] Cp. ver. 39.
[k] Cp. ver. 40.
[l] Cp. ch. 8. 25 & Job 34. 20 & Lam. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[m] ver. 40, 44, 45. Isai. 8. 9. Cp. Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18.
[n] Ps 1. 4.
[o] ver. 19.
[p] ch. 4. 3, 34 & 6. 26 & 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & Luke 1. 33 & John 18. 36.
[q] Cp. Rev. 20. 11.
[r] Cp. Isai. 2. 2.
[s] Cp. Isai. 60. 12. See ver. 34.
[t] Cp. Ps. 80. 9.
[u] Cp. ver. 34.
[v] Cp. Isai. 28. 16.
[w] Ezra 7. 12. Ezek. 26. 7.
[x] ver. 19.
[y] ch. 5. 18. Cp. Ezra 1. 2. See ver. 21.
[z] ver. 28.
[a] ch. 4. 21. Jer. 27. 6.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 14. 22.
[cc] Cp. Matt. 8. 2 & Acts 10. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *rock* [2] Or, *earthenware* [3] Or, *brittle* [4] Or, *by*

A.V. * Or, *but for the intent that the interpretation may be made known to the king.* † Chald. *wast seeing.* ‡ Or, *sides.*
§ Or, *which was not in hands:* as ver. 45. ‖ Or, *brittle.* ** Chald. *this with this.* †† Chald. *their days.* :: Chald. *kingdom thereof.* §§ Or, *which was not in hands.* * Chald. *after this.*

commanded that they should [b]offer an oblation and [c]sweet odours unto him. 47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth *it is, that* your [e]God is the [a] God of gods, and [g]the [a] Lord of kings, and [h]a revealer of secrets, seeing thou hast been able to [couldest] reveal this secret. 48 Then the king made Daniel a great [great man,] and gave him many great [j]gifts, and made him to rule [ruler] over the whole [k]province of Babylon, and to be [l]chief [chief of the governors] governors over all the wise men of Babylon. 49 And [Then] Daniel requested of the king, and he [m]appointed [set] [n]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of [k]the province of Babylon: but Daniel *sat* [was] [1]in [o]the gate of the king.

3 [1]Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in [t]the plain of Dura, in [u]the province of Babylon. 2 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together [w]the satraps, [princes,] the deputies, [governors,] and [x]the governors, [captains,] the [2]judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the [3]sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. 3 Then [w]the satraps, [princes,] the deputies, [governors,] and the governors, [captains,] the [2]judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the [3]sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up. 4 Then the [an] herald [c]cried [*]aloud, To you [†]it is commanded, O [a]peoples, [people,] nations, and languages, 5 that at what time ye hear the [d]sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, [4][‡]dulcimer, and all kinds of music, [musick,] ye [f]fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up: 6 and whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour [i]be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. 7 Therefore at that time, when all the peoples [people] heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, [musick,] all [a]the peoples, [people,] the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up. 8 Wherefore at that time certain [p]Chaldeans [q]came near, and brought accusation against [accused] the Jews. 9 They answered [spake] and said to Nebuchadnezzar the king, [the king Nebuchadnezzar,] [r]O king, live for ever. 10 Thou, O king, [s]hast made a decree, that every man that shall [v]hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, [musick,] [v]shall fall down and worship the golden image: 11 and whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, *that* [shall] he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. 12 There are certain Jews whom thou hast [y]appointed [set] over the affairs of [u]the province of Babylon, [z]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, §[a]have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. 13 Then Nebuchadnezzar [b]in *his* rage and fury commanded to bring [z]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king. 14 Nebuchadnezzar

a ver. 29. ch. 4. 1 & 5. 19 & 6. 25 & 7. 14. Cp. Rev. 5. 9.
b Cp. Acts 14. 13.
c Cp. Ezra 6. 10.
d ver. 7, 10, 15.
e Deut. 10. 17.
f Cp. ch. 2. 46.
g Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 15 & Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16.
h See ver. 22.
i Cp. Jer. 29. 22 & Ezek. 23. 25.
j Cp. ver. 6.
k ch. 3. 1, 12, 30. Cp. Esth. 1. 1.
l ch. 5. 11. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
m ch. 3. 12.
n Cp. ch. 1. 7.
o Esth. 2. 19.
p See ch. 1. 4.
q ch. 6. 12.
r See ch. 2. 4.
s ver. 29. ch. 4. 6 & 6. 26.
t Cp. Gen. 11. 2.
u ver. 12, 30. ch. 2. 48, 49.
v ver. 5, 7, 15.
w ver. 27. ch. 6. 1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 7. Cp. Ezra 8. 36.
x ch. 2. 48.
y ch. 2. 49.
z Cp. ch. 1. 7.
a ch. 6. 13.
b ch. 2. 12.
c ch. 4. 14 & 5. 7. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *at the king's court* [2] Or, *chief soothsayers* [3] Or, *lawyers* [4] Or, *bagpipe*
A.V. * Chald. *with might.* † Chald. *they command.* ‡ Or, *singing.* Chald. *symphony.* § Chald. *have set no regard upon thee.*

answered spake and said unto them, Is it of purpose, *true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, that ye serve not do not ye serve my god, gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up? 15 Now if ye be ready that at what time [d]ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, made; *well*: but if ye worship not, [g]ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and [j]who is that god God that shall deliver you out of my hands? 16 [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, [l]we have no need, *are* not careful to answer thee in this matter. 17 [2]If it be *so*, [m]our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace; furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. 18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up. 19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar †[r]full of fury, and the form of his visage [s]was changed against [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: *therefore* he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. 20 And he commanded certain the ‡most mighty men that were in his army [e]to bind [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, *and* to cast them into the burning fiery furnace. 21 Then these men were [e]bound in their hosen, §coats, [3]tunics, hosen, and their mantles, ‖hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. 22 Therefore because the king's **commandment was [a]urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the ††flame of the fire [b]slew those men that took up [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. 23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down [e]bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. 24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was [f]astonied, and rose up [h]in haste: he haste, *and* spake spake, and said unto his [i]††counsellors, Did not we cast three men [k]bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king. 25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, [l]walking in the midst of the fire, and §§they [n]have no hurt; and the aspect form of the fourth is like [o]a son of the gods. the Son of God. 26 Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the [4]*mouth of the burning fiery furnace: he spake furnace, *and* spake, and said, [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the [p]Most High most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, [q]came forth out of the midst of the fire. 27 And the [t]satraps, the deputies, princes, governors, and the governors, captains, and the [i]king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, that **the fire had no power upon whose bodies the fire upon their bodies, had no power, nor was the an hair of their head singed, neither were their [r]hosen coats changed, nor had the the smell smell of fire had passed on them. 28 *Then* Nebuchadnezzar spake spake, and said, Blessed be the God of [c]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who [w]hath sent his angel, and [x]delivered his servants that [y]trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and have yielded their bodies, that they might

[a] ch. 2. 15.
[b] Cp. Song of Three 23—25.
[c] Cp. ch. 1. 7.
[d] ver. 5, 7, 10.
[e] Cp. ver. 24, 25.
[f] ch. 4. 19.
[g] See ver. 6.
[h] ch. 2. 25.
[i] ch. 4. 36 & 6. 7.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 20 & Ex. 5. 2 & 2 Kin. 18. 35.
[k] ver. 20, 21, 23.
[l] Cp. Isai. 43. 2 & Song of Three 1.
[m] Cp. ver. 15.
[n] Cp. ch. 6. 23.
[o] Cp. ver. 28 & Job 1. 6 & Song of Three 26, 27.
[p] ch. 4. 3 & 5. 18, 21.
[q] Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 59.
[r] Cp. ver. 13 & Esth. 7. 7.
[s] Cp. ch. 2. 49.
[t] ver. 2.
[u] Cp. Heb. 11. 34.
[v] ver. 21.
[w] ch. 6. 22. Song of Three 26.
[x] Cp. ver. 15, 17 & Ps. 34. 7.
[y] Cp. Ps. 25. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *we are not careful us from... and out of thine hand, O king* [2] Or, *Behold, our God &c.* Or, *If our God whom we serve be able to deliver us, he will deliver* [3] Or, *turbans* [4] Aram. *door.*
A.V. * Or, *of purpose.* † Chald. *filled.* ‡ Chald. *mighty of strength.* § Or, *mantles.* ‖ Or, *turbans.* ** Chald. *word.* †† Or, *spark.* ‡‡ Or, *governors.* §§ Chald. *there is no hurt in them.* * Chald. *door.*

not [a]serve nor worship any god, except their own God. 29 Therefore *[c]I make a decree, that every [d]people, nation, and language, which speak †any thing amiss against the God of [f]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, [g]shall be ‡cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other god that is able to deliver after this sort. 30 Then the king §promoted [f]Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in [k]the province of Babylon.

4 1 Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all the peoples, nations, and languages, [n]that dwell in all the earth; [o]Peace be multiplied unto you. 2 It hath seemed good unto me ‖I thought it good to shew the [q]signs and wonders that the Most high God hath wrought toward me. 3 How great are [q]his signs! and how mighty are his [q]wonders! [u]his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, [u]and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace: 5 I saw a dream which made me afraid; and the [1]thoughts upon my bed and [i]the visions of my head troubled me. 6 Therefore [a]made I a decree to bring in [b]all the wise men of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. 7 Then came in [c]the magicians, the enchanters, astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but [d]they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof. 8 But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name was [f]Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is [b]the spirit of the holy gods: and I told the dream before him, before him I told the dream, *saying*, 9 O Belteshazzar, [e]master of the magicians, because I know that [b]the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no [h]secret troubleth thee, tell me [i]the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof. 10 Thus were [i]the visions of my head upon my bed: **I saw, and [j]behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great. 11 [l]The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth: 12 [p]The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: [r]the beasts of the field had [t]shadow under it, and [r]the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the branches thereof, and all flesh was fed of it. 13 I saw in [i]the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, [v]a watcher and [w]an holy one came down from heaven; 14 He [x]cried ††aloud, and said thus, [y]Hew down the tree, and [z]cut off his branches, [z]shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: [z]let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches: 15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth: 16 let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; [e]and let seven times [g]pass over him. 17 The sentence This matter is by the decree of [v]the watchers,

[a] Cp. Ex. 20. 3.
[b] ver. 18. ch. 2. 11 & 5. 11. Gen. 41. 38. Cp. Isai. 63. 11.
[c] See ver. 10.
[d] See ver. 4.
[e] ch. 5. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 48.
[f] ver. 16.
[g] ch. 2. 5.
[h] ch. 2. 18.
[i] ch. 2. 28 & 7. 15.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 31. 3.
[k] ver. 1, 12. ch. 2. 48, 49.
[l] Cp. Ps. 37. 35.
[Ch. 3. 31 in Aram.]
[m] See ch. 3. 4.
[n] ch. 6. 25.
[o] 1 Pet. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 2.
[p] Ezek. 31. 7.
[q] ch. 6. 27. Cp. John 4. 48.
[r] Ezek. 31. 6.
[s] ch. 3. 26.
[t] Cp. Baruch 1. 12.
[u] See ch. 2. 44.
[v] ver. 23.
[w] Cp. Deut. 33. 2 & Zech. 14. 5 & Jude 14.
[Ch. 4. 1 in Aram.]
[x] See ch. 3. 4.
[y] ver. 23. Cp. Matt. 3. 10 & Luke 3. 9.
[z] Cp. Ezek. 31. 12.
[a] See ch. 3. 10.
[b] ch. 2. 12.
[c] See ch. 2. 2.
[d] Cp. ver. 18 & ch. 2. 27 & 5. 8, 15.
[e] Cp. ver. 23, 25.
[f] See ch. 1. 7.
[g] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 30.

R.V. [1] Or, *imaginations*

A.V. * Chald. *a decree is made by me.* † Chald. *error.* ‡ Chald. *made pieces.* § Chald. *made to prosper.* ‖ Chald. *It was seemly before me.* ** Chald. *I was seeing.* †† Chald. *with might.*

and the [1]demand by the word of [a]the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Most most High [b]ruleth in the kingdom of men, [c]and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and [e]setteth up over it the lowest basest of men. 18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen: and seen. Now thou, O [f]Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation, interpretation thereof, forasmuch as [h]all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation; interpretation: but thou art able, able; for [j]the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 Then Daniel, whose name was [f]Belteshazzar, was [l]astonied for a while, one hour, and [m]his thoughts troubled him. The king answered spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation, interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, [o]the dream be to them that hate thee, [o]and the interpretation thereof to thine adversaries. enemies. 20 [p]The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth; 21 [t]whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation: 22 [v]it is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: [w]for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, [w]and thy dominion to the end of the earth. 23 And whereas the king saw [z]a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, [a]Hew down the tree, the tree down, and destroy it; nevertheless yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till [d]seven times pass over him; 24 this is the interpretation, O king, and it this is the decree of the Most most High, which is come upon my lord the king: 25 [g]that thou shalt be driven they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and thou shalt be made they shall make thee [i]to eat grass as oxen, and shalt they be wet shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and [d]seven times shall pass over thee; thee: till [k]thou know that the Most most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 26 And whereas they commanded [n]to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule. 27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and [2]break off thy sins by [q]righteousness, [r]and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; [s]if there it may be [3]*a lengthening of thy tranquillity. 28 All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar. 29 At the end of twelve months he was walking walked [4]† in the royal palace palace of the kingdom of Babylon. 30 The king spake spake, and said, [u]Is not this great Babylon, which that I have built for the royal dwelling house of the place, kingdom by [x]the might of my power power, and for [x]the glory honour of my majesty? 31 [y]While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken: the spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. 32 [b]And thou shalt be they shall drive driven thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the

[a] See ver. 13.
[b] ver. 25, 32. ch. 5. 21.
[c] Jer. 27. 5.
[d] ver. 16.
[e] See 1 Sam. 2. 8.
[f] ver. 8.
[g] ver. 32, 33. Cp. ch. 5. 21.
[h] Cp. ver. 7 & ch. 5. 8, 15 & Gen. 41. 8.
[i] Cp. Ps. 106. 20.
[j] See ver. 8.
[k] ver. 17, 32.
[l] ch. 3. 24.
[m] ch. 5. 6.
[n] ver. 15, 23.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 26 & 2 Sam. 18. 32.
[p] Cp. ver. 10, 11.
[q] Matt. 6. 1.
[r] Prov. 16. 6. Ecclus. 29. 11. Cp. Matt. 25. 35, 36 & Luke 11. 41.
[s] Cp. Jer. 18. 8 & Jonah 3. 10 & Acts 8. 22 & 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[t] Cp. ver. 12.
[u] Cp. ch. 5. 20.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 31. 3.
[w] See Jer. 27. 6—8.
[x] Cp. ver. 36 & ch. 2. 37.
[y] Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Luke 12. 20.
[z] ver. 13.
[a] ver. 14, 15.
[b] ver. 17, 25. ch. 5. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *matter* [2] Or, *redeem* [3] Or, as otherwise read, *an healing of thine error* [4] Aram. *upon.*
A.V. * Or, *an healing of thine error.* † Or, *upon.*

field; thou shalt be made / field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee; / thee, [b]until thou know that the Most / most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will. 33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and [b]he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hair was / hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws*. 34 And [d]at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and [g]mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most / most High, and I praised and honoured [j]him that liveth for ever; / ever, [k]for his / whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and [k]his kingdom *is* from generation to generation: 35 [l]and all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and [n]he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: [r]and none can [1]stay his hand, or [t]say unto him, What doest thou? 36 At the same time [v]mine understanding / my reason returned unto me; and for [w]the glory of my kingdom, [w]my majesty / mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and [aa]my counsellors and [b]my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent greatness / majesty was [c]added unto me. 37 Now I Nebuchadnezzar [e]praise and extol and honour the [f]King of heaven; / heaven, [g]for all his / all whose works are truth, and his ways judgement. / judgment: and [i]those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

1 [a]Belshazzar the king **5** [j]made a great feast to a thousand of his [l]lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

2 [a]Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring [c]the golden and silver vessels which Nebuchadnezzar his father / his [*]father Nebuchadnezzar had [†]taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king / king, and his lords, / princes, his wives / wives, and his concubines, might drink therein. 3 Then they brought [c]the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which was at Jerusalem; and the king / king, and his lords, / princes, his wives / wives, and his concubines, drank in them. 4 They drank wine, and [e]praised the [f]gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone. 5 [h]In the same hour came forth [‘]the fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw [m]the part of the hand that wrote. 6 [o]Then the king's [2‡]countenance [§]was changed / in him, [p]and his thoughts troubled him; / him; and / so that the [‖]joints of [q]his loins were loosed, and [s]his knees smote one against another. 7 [u]The king cried [**]aloud to bring in [u]the enchanters, / astrologers, the [x]Chaldeans, and [y]the soothsayers. The / *And* the king spake / spake, and said to the wise men of Babylon, [z]Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with [††]purple, / scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and [d]shall [3]be the third ruler in the kingdom. 8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but [h]they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpreta- / interpretation. / tion thereof. 9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly [k]troubled, [o]and his [‡]countenance was changed in him, and his [m]lords were

[a] ver. 22, 29, 30. ch. 7. 1 & 8. 1. Cp. Baruch 1. 11.
[b] ver. 17, 25. ch. 5. 21.
[c] ver. 23. See ch. 1. 2.
[d] Cp. ver. 26.
[e] ver. 23. Cp. Judg. 16. 24.
[f] ver. 23. Cp. Rev. 9. 20. See Ps. 115. 4–7.
[g] ver. 36.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 31.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 8. 3.
[j] ch. 6. 26 & 12. 7. Rev. 4. 10.
[k] Cp. Ps. 10. 16. See ch. 2. 44.
[l] Isai. 40. 17.
[m] ver. 24.
[n] Cp. Ps. 115. 3 & Heb. 1. 13, 14.
[o] Cp. ver. 10 & ch. 7. 28 & mg. for mg.
[p] Cp. ch. 4. 5, 19 & 7. 28.
[q] Cp. Ps. 69. 23 & Isai. 45. 1.
[r] Cp. Isai. 14. 27.
[s] Nah. 2. 10.
[t] Job 9. 12. Cp. Isai. 45. 9 & Rom. 9. 20.
[u] Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 4. 6.
[v] ver. 34.
[w] Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 5. 18.
[x] See ch. 1. 4.
[y] ch. 2. 27.
[z] ver. 16, 29. Cp. ch. 2. 6.
[aa] ch. 3. 24 & 6. 7.
[b] ch. 5. 1 & 6. 17.
[c] Cp. Job 42. 12 & Matt. 6. 33.
[d] ver. 16, 29 & mg. for mg.
[e] ver. 34. Cp. ch. 5. 4.
[f] 1 Esd. 4. 46. Cp. ch. 5. 23.
[g] Cp. Deut. 32. 4 & Ps. 33. 4 & Rev. 15. 3.
[h] ver. 15. ch. 4. 7, 18. Cp. ch. 2. 27 & Gen. 41. 8.
[i] Cp. ch. 5. 20 & Prov. 29. 23.
[j] See Esth. 1. 3.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 1.
[l] ch. 4. 36 & 6. 17.
[m] ver. 1.

R.V. [1] Aram. *strike*. [2] Aram. *brightness*. [3] Or, *rule as one of three*
A.V. [*] Or, *grandfather*. † Chald. *brought forth*. ‡ Chald. *brightnesses*. § Chald. *changed it*. ‖ Or, *girdles*.
Chald. *bindings*, or, *knots*. ** Chald. *with might*. †† Or, *purple*.

perplexed. astonied.
10 *Now* the queen queen, by reason of the words of the king and his lords lords, came into the banquet house: *and* the queen spake and said, [c]O king, live for ever; ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, [d]nor let thy countenance be changed: 11 there is a man in thy kingdom, [e]in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy *father [f]light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; and whom him: and the king Nebuchadnezzar thy *father, [1]the king, *I say*, thy father, [g]made him master of the magicians, enchanters, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers; 12 [h]forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and [i]understanding, †[i]interpreting of dreams, and shewing of dark hard sentences, and ‡[k]dissolving of §doubts, were found in the same Daniel, [l]whom the king named Belteshazzar. Belteshazzar: Now now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Daniel brought in before the king. The *And* the king spake and said unto Daniel, Art thou that Daniel, which art of [m]the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my *father brought out of Judah? Jewry? 14 I have even heard of thee, that [n]the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that [o]light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee. 15 And now [p]the wise men, the enchanters, astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but [q]they could not shew the interpretation of the thing. thing: 16 [r]But And I have heard of thee, that thou canst ‖give make interpretations, and [s]dissolve doubts: [t]now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, [u]thou shalt be clothed with purple, scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, [v]and shalt **be the third ruler in the kingdom. 17 Then Daniel answered and said before the king, [w]Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy **rewards to another; nevertheless yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. 18 O thou king, the [x]Most High most high God [y]gave [z]Nebuchadnezzar thy father **the a kingdom, and greatness, majesty, and glory, and majesty honour: 19 and because of the greatness for the majesty that he gave him, [a]all the peoples, people, nations, and languages languages, [b]trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he raised up, set up; and whom he would he put down. 20 But [c]when his heart was lifted up, and his spirit was mind hardened that he ††in dealt proudly, pride, [d]he was ‡‡deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him: 21 [e]and he was driven from the sons of men; and §§his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses; he was fed asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven: [f]until heaven; till he knew that the [g]Most High most high God ruleth ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he setteth up appointeth over it whomsoever he will. 22 And thou his son, O [h]Belshazzar, [i]hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; 23 but hast lifted up thyself against [j]the Lord of heaven; and they have brought [k]the vessels of his house before thee,

[a] ver. 12.
[b] ver. 7, 29.
[c] See ch. 2. 4.
[d] Cp. ver. 6, 9.
[e] ver. 7, 29 & mg. for mg.
[f] See ch. 4. 8.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 16.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 20.
[i] ch. 4. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 48.
[j] ch. 3. 26 & 4. 2.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 37 & 4. 22.
[l] ver. 2.
[m] Cp. ch. 4. 36.
[n] See ver. 7.
[o] ch. 6. 3.
[p] See ch. 3. 4.
[q] See ch. 1. 17.
[r] Cp. ch. 6. 26.
[s] ver. 16.
[t] See ch. 1. 7.
[u] Cp. ch. 4. 30, 31 & Ezek. 31. 10, 11.
[v] See ch. 2. 21.
[w] Cp. ch. 4. 25, 32.
[x] See ch. 2. 25.
[y] ver. 7.
[z] See ver. 1.
[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 33. 23.
[b] See ver. 8.
[c] Tobit 7. 18. Cp. ch. 4. 37.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 26.
[e] ver. 3. See ch. 1. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *thy father, O king* [2] Or, *rule as one of three*
A.V. * Or, *grandfather.* † Or, *of an interpreter, &c.* ‡ Or, *of a dissolver.* § Chald. *knots.* ‖ Chald. *interpret.*
** Or, *fee.* †† Or, *to deal proudly.* ‡‡ Chald. *made to come down.* §§ Or, *he made his heart equal, &c.*

and thou and thou, and thy lords, thy wives wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; [d]and thou hast praised the [e]gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: [g]and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and [h]whose are all thy ways, [i]hast thou not glorified: 24 then was [j]the part of the hand sent from before him, him; and this writing was inscribed. written. 25 And this is the writing that was inscribed, written, [1]MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN. 26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and brought it to an end. finished it. 27 TEKEL; [m]thou Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting. 28 [2]PERES; thy Thy kingdom is divided, and given to [n]the Medes and [p]Persians. 29 Then commanded [q]Belshazzar, and [r]they clothed Daniel with purple, scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation a proclamation concerning him, [s]that he should [3]be the third ruler in the kingdom. 30 [v]In that night [q]Belshazzar was the [x]Chaldean king was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain. 31 And [x]Darius [n]the Mede received Median took the kingdom, * being † about threescore and two years old.

6 1 It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom [z]an hundred and twenty [b]satraps, princes, which should be throughout over the whole kingdom; 2 and over them these [a]three presidents, presidents; of whom Daniel was one; first: that these [b]satraps the princes might give account accounts unto them, and that the king should have no damage. 3 Then this Daniel was [d]distinguished preferred above [a]the presidents and [b]the satraps, princes, because [f]an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought [g]to set him over the whole realm.

4 Then [a]the presidents and [b]the satraps princes [c]sought to find occasion against Daniel as touching concerning the kingdom; [f]but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, [f]neither was there any error or fault found in him. 5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find it against him concerning the law of his God. 6 Then these [a]presidents and [b]satraps princes 4‡assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, [k]King Darius, live for ever. 7 All the [a]presidents of the kingdom, the deputies governors, and the satraps, princes, the [l]counsellors counsellors, and the governors, captains, have consulted together 5to establish a royal statute, and to make a strong firm §interdict, decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any god God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. 8 Now, O king, establish §the interdict, decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to [t]the law of [u]the Medes and Persians, [w]which 6‖altereth not. 9 Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and §the interdict. decree. 10 And Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; [y]now and his windows were being open in his chamber [aa]toward Jerusalem; and Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees [bb]three times a day, and prayed, and [c]gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. 11 Then these men assembled together, and found Daniel making petition and praying and making supplication before his God. 12 Then they [e]came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's interdict decree; Hast thou not signed [h]an interdict, a decree, that every man

[a] 1 Esd. 3. 9. Cp. ch. 5. 7, 16, 29.
[b] See ch. 3. 2.
[c] Cp. Eccles. 4. 4.
[d] ver. 4.
[e] See ver. 4.
[f] Cp. Ezek. 14. 14, 20.
[g] Job 12. 10.
[h] Jer. 10. 23.
[i] Cp. Acts 12. 23 & Rev. 16. 9.
[j] ver. 5.
[k] ver. 21. See ch. 2. 4.
[l] ch. 3. 24 & 4. 36.
[m] Job 31. 6. Ps. 62. 9.
[n] ver. 31. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Isai. 13. 17 & 21. 2 & Jer. 51. 28.
[o] ver. 12, 13, 15.
[p] See ch. 6. 28.
[q] ver. 22.
[r] Cp. ver. 7, 16.
[s] ver. 7, 16 & mg. for mg.
[t] ver. 12, 15. Esth. i. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 8. 20.
[v] Jer. 50. 24 & 51. 31, 39, 57.
[w] Cp. ver. 15 & Esth. 8. 8.
[Ch. 6. 1 in Aram.]
[x] ch. 9. 1.
[y] Cp. Ps. 137. 5.
[z] Cp. Esth. 1. 1.
[aa] Cp. Ps. 28. 2 & 138. 2 & Tobit 3. 11. See 1 Kin. 8. 48.
[bb] Ps. 55. 17.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 23.
[d] Cp. Esth. 3. 1.
[e] ch. 3. 8.
[f] ch. 5. 12.
[g] Cp. Gen. 41. 40 & Esth. 10. 3.
[h] ver. 7, 8, 9.

R.V. [1] That is, *Numbered, numbered, weighed, and divisions.* [2] That is, *Divided.* [3] Or, *rule as one of three* [4] Or, *came tumultuously* (and so in vv. 11, 15) [5] Or, *that the king should establish a statute, and make &c.* [6] Aram. *passeth not away.*

A.V. * Chald. he as *the son of, &c.* † Or, *now.* ‡ Or, *came tumultuously.* § Or, *interdict.* ‖ Chald. *passeth not.*

that shall make petition unto (ask *a petition* of) any god (God) or man within thirty days, save unto (of) thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of [d]the Medes and Persians, [d]which [1]altereth not. 13 Then answered they and said before the king, That [f]Daniel, which is [g]of the children of the captivity [f]of Judah, [j]regardeth not thee, O king, nor [k]the interdict (decree) that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition [m]three times a day. 14 Then [n]the king, when he heard these words, [n]was sore displeased, (displeased with himself,) and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to rescue (deliver) him. 15 Then these men assembled together unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that it (the) law of the Medes and Persians, (Persians is, That) no [k]interdict (decree) nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed. 16 [q]Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. *Now* the king spake and said unto Daniel, [b]Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. 17 [s]And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; [v]and the king sealed it [x]with his own signet, and with the signet of his [y]lords; [2]that nothing (the purpose) might not be changed concerning Daniel. 18 Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: [c]neither were [3]*instruments of music (musick) brought before him: and [d]his sleep fled (went) from him. 19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. 20 And when he came near unto the den (to the den,) to Daniel, he cried with a lamentable voice (voice:) unto Daniel: *and* the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of [a]the living God, [b]is thy God, whom thou servest continually, [c]able to deliver thee from the lions? 21 Then said Daniel unto the king, [e]O king, live for ever. 22 My God [h]hath sent his angel, [i]and hath shut the lions' mouths, and (that) they have not hurt me: forasmuch as [l]before him innocency was found in me; [l]and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. 23 Then was the king exceeding glad (glad for him,) and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and [o]no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he had trusted (believed) in his God. 24 And the king commanded, and [p]they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces (pieces) or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 Then king Darius wrote unto all [r]the peoples, (people,) nations, and languages, [t]that dwell in all the earth; [u]Peace be multiplied unto you. 26 [w]I make a decree, that (That) in all the (every) dominion of my kingdom [z]men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for [a]he is [b]the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, [b]and his dominion shall be even [e]unto the end: (end.) 27 he (He) delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh [f]signs and wonders in heaven and in earth; (earth,) who hath [g]delivered Daniel from the

a ver. 26.
b Cp. Acts 27. 23.
c Cp. ch. 3. 15.
d ver. 8.
e See ch. 2. 4.
f ch. 1. 6.
g See ch. 2. 25.
h ch. 3. 28.
i 1 Mac. 2. 60. Heb. 11. 33. Cp. Ps. 22. 21 & 2 Tim. 4. 17.
j ch. 3. 12.
k See ver. 12.
l Cp. ver. 4.
m ver. 10.
n Cp. Matt. 14. 9 & Mark 6. 26.
o Cp. ch. 3. 25.
p Bel and Dragon 42. Cp. Deut. 19. 19.
q Cp. Bel and Dragon 30, 31.
r See ch. 3. 4.
s Cp. Lam. 3. 53.
t ch. 4. 1.
u See ch. 4. 1.
v Matt. 27. 66. Rev. 20. 3.
w See ch. 3. 10.
x Cp. Esth. 3. 12 & Bel and Dragon 11, 14.
y ch. 4. 36 & 5. 1.
z Cp. ch. 5. 19 & Ps. 99. 1 & Eccles. 12. 13.
a ver. 20.
b See ch. 4. 34.
c Cp. Prov. 25. 20.
d Esth. 6. 1 & mg. Cp. ch. 2. 1.
e ch. 7. 26.
f ch. 4. 2.
g Cp. ch. 3. 28, 29.

R.V. [1] Aram. *passeth not away.* [2] Or, *that there might be no change of purpose* [3] Or, *dancing girls*
A.V. * Or, *table.*

*power of the lions. 28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in [a]the reign of [b]Cyrus the Persian.

7 1 In the first year of [d]Belshazzar king of Babylon [f]Daniel [1]† had a dream and [i]visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the ‡matters. 2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, [m]the four winds of the heaven brake forth, strove upon the great sea. 3 And four great beasts [p]came up from the sea, diverse one from another. 4 The first was like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, §and it was lifted up from the earth, and made to stand upon two, the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it. 5 And behold [u]another beast, a second, like to a bear, and [2]‖it was raised, raised up itself on one side, and three ribs were, *it had* three ribs in his mouth, the mouth of it between his teeth, the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh. 6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a [x]leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and [z]dominion was given to it. 7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold [c]a fourth beast, [d]terrible, dreadful and [3]powerful, terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: [d]it devoured and brake in pieces, [d]and stamped the residue with his feet, the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; and [f]it had ten horns. 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, [g]there came up among them another horn, a little, little one, [g]before which, whom there were three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of a man, man, and [c]a mouth speaking great things. 9 I beheld till the [c]thrones were [4]placed, cast down, and one that was [g]ancient, Ancient of days did sit: [h]his raiment was white as snow, and [j]the hair of his head like the pure wool, wool: his throne was *like* the fiery flames, flame, *and* [k]the wheels his thereof, as burning fire. 10 [l]A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: [n]thousand thousands [o]ministered unto him, [n]and ten thousand times ten thousand [q]stood before him: the [r]judgement, judgment was set, and [s]the books were opened. 11 I beheld at that time, then because of the voice of [c]the great words which the horn spake; spake: I beheld even till [t]the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, [t]and he was given [5]to be burned with fire, the burning flame. 12 And as for, As concerning the rest of the beasts, [v]their dominion was, they had their dominion taken away: yet **their lives were prolonged for a season and a time. 13 I saw in the night visions, and, [w]behold, there *one* came with the clouds of heaven one like unto a, like the Son of man came with the clouds of son of man, heaven, and he came even to the [g]ancient, Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. 14 [y]And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all [e]the peoples, people, nations, and languages, languages, should serve him: [b]his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 As for me Daniel, my spirit was grieved, I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of [6]my ††body, and [e]the visions of my head troubled me. 16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth concerning, of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the

a Cp. ch. 1. 21.
b 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. Ezra 1. 1, 2 & 4. 3, 5 & 6. 3, 14. Isai. 44. 28 & 45. 1.
Cp. ch. 1. 21 & 10. 1.
c ver. 20. Cp. Rev. 13. 5, 6.
d See ch. 5. 1.
e Rev. 20. 4. Cp. Matt. 19. 28. See 1 Kin. 22. 19.
f Cp. ch. 1. 17.
g ver. 22. Cp. Ps. 90. 2.
h Matt. 28. 3.
i ver. 15. ch. 2. 28 & 4. 5.
j Rev. 1. 14.
k Cp. Ezek. 1. 16 & 10. 2.
l Cp. Ps. 21. 9.
m ch. 8. 8 & 11. 4. Cp. Ezek. 37. 9 & Zech. 2. 6 & Rev. 7. 1.
n Ps. 68. 17. Heb. 12. 22. Rev. 5. 11.
o Ps. 103. 21.
p Cp. 2 Esd. 11. 1 & Rev. 13. 1.
q Cp. Zech. 3. 4.
r ver. 22, 26. Rev. 11. 18 & 20. 4.
s Rev. 20. 12. Cp. 2 Esd. 6. 20.
t Rev. 19. 20. Cp. Rev. 20. 10.
u Cp. ch. 2. 39.
v Cp. ver. 14, 26.
w Matt. 26. 64. Mark 14. 62. Rev. 1. 7 & 14. 14.
x Cp. Hab. 1. 8 & Rev. 13. 2.
y Ps. 110. 1, 2. Isai. 9. 6, 7. Rev. 11. 15.
z Cp. ch. 11. 5.
a See ch. 3. 4.
b See ch. 2. 44.
c Cp. 2 Esd. 11. 40.
d ver. 19, 23.
e See ver. 1.
f ver. 20. Cp. Rev. 12. 3 & 13. 1 & 17. 12.
g Cp. ver. 20, 21, 24 & ch. 8. 9.

R.V. [1] Aram. *saw.* [2] Or, as otherwise read, *it raised up one dominion* [3] Or, *dreadful* [4] Or, *cast down*
[5] Aram. *to the burning of fire.* [6] Aram. *the sheath.*
A.V. * Heb. *hand.* † Chald. *saw.* ‡ Or, *words.* § Or, *wherewith* ‖ Or, *it raised up one dominion*
** Chald. *a prolonging in life was given them.* †† Chald. *sheath.*

things. 17 [a]These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. 18 But [d]the saints of the Most *most* High shall receive take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. 19 Then I desired to would know the truth concerning of [g]the fourth beast, which was diverse [†]from all of them, the others, exceeding terrible, dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet; 20 [i]and concerning of the ten horns that were on in his head, and the other *horn* of the other which came up, and before which whom three fell; even *of* that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows. 21 I beheld, and the same horn [p]made war with the saints, and prevailed against them; 22 until the [q]ancient Ancient of days came, and [d]judgement judgment was given [1]to the saints of the Most most High; and the time came that [d]the saints possessed the kingdom. 23 Thus he said, [g]The fourth beast shall be a the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all the kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall [2]tread it down, and break it in pieces. 24 And as for the ten horns, horns out of this kingdom *are* shall ten kings ten kings *that* shall arise: and another shall arise rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the former, first, and he shall put down subdue three kings. 25 [a]And he shall speak *great* words against the Most most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High: most High, [e]and he shall think to [f]change the times and the law; laws: and they shall be given into his hand until [g]a

[a] Cp. ver. 3.
[b] See ver. 10.
[c] Cp. ver. 12, 14.
[d] ver. 22, 27. Matt. 25. 34. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 2 & Rev. 2. 26 & 20. 4.
[e] ch. 6. 26.
[f] See ver. 18.
[g] ver. 7.
[h] See ch. 2. 44.
[i] ver. 8.
[j] ver. 15. Cp. ch. 8. 27 & 10. 8, 16 & Jer. 23. 9.
[k] ch. 4. 5, 19 & 5 6.
[l] Cp. ch. 5. 6, 10.
[m] Cp. Luke 2. 19, 51.
[n] See ch. 5. 1.
[o] Cp. ch. 7. 1.
[p] Cp. ch. 8. 24.
[q] ver. 9, 13.
[r] See Neh. 1. 1.
[s] See Isai. 11. 11.
[t] See Ezek. 1. 1.
[u] ver. 16.
[v] Cp. ver. 20.
[w] Cp. Deut. 33. 17 & Ezek. 34. 21.
[x] Cp. ch. 7. 17.
[y] Cp. ver. 7.
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 15.
[a] Cp. ch. 11. 36.
[b] Cp. ch. 11. 3, 16, 36.
[c] ver. 8.
[d] Cp. ver. 21.
[e] See 1 Mac. 1. 44—49.
[f] ch. 2. 9, 21.
[g] ch. 12. 7. Rev. 12. 14.

time and times and half a the dividing of time. 26 [b]But the judgement judgment shall sit, and [c]they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it [c]unto the end. 27 [f]And the kingdom and the dominion, and the greatness of the kingdoms kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of [f]the saints of the Most High: [h]his most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all [‡]dominions shall serve and obey him. 28 [§]Here Hitherto is the end of the matter. [j]As for me Daniel, my [k]thoughts cogitations much troubled me, [l]and my [4]countenance was changed in me: but [m]I kept the matter in my heart.

8 [1] In the third year of the reign of [n]king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, [o]after that which appeared unto me [o]at the first. 2 And I saw in the a vision; now it was so, that when I saw, and came to pass, when I saw, that I was in at [r]Shushan *in* the [5]palace, which is in the province of [s]Elam; and [t]I saw in the a vision, [t]and I was by the river of [u]Ulai. 3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river [v]a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than [§]the other, and the higher came up last. 4 I saw [w]the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; and so that no [x]beasts [y]could might stand before him, [z]neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but [b]he did according to his will, and [c]magnified became himself. great. 5 And as I was considering, behold, an [d]he-goat he goat came from the west over on the face of the whole earth, and [6]‖touched not the ground: and the goat had [**][d]a

R.V. [1] Or, *for* [2] Or, *thresh it* [3] Aram. *Hitherto.* [4] Aram. *brightness.* [5] Or, *castle* [6] Heb. *none touched the ground.*
A.V. * Chald. *high ones*, that is, *things*, or, *places.* † Chald. *from all those.* ‡ Or, *rulers.* § Heb. *the second.* ‖ Or, *none touched* him *in the earth.* ** Heb. *a horn of sight.*

notable horn between his eyes. 6 And he came to [a]the ram that had [the] two horns, which I [saw] had seen standing before the river, [b]and ran [upon] unto him in the fury of his power. 7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, [c]and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two [horns] horns: [g]and there was no power in the ram to stand before [him] him: but he [j]cast him down to the ground, and [trampled] stamped upon [him] him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand. 8 And [m]the he-goat [n]magnified himself exceedingly. Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, [o]the great horn was broken; and [instead of] for it [there] came up four [s]notable [horns] ones toward [s]the four winds of heaven. 9 And out of one of them came forth [u]a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward [w]the south, and toward [y]the east, and toward [z]the [glorious] pleasant *land*. 10 [a]And it waxed great, [b]even *to the host of heaven; and [it cast down] some of the host [b]and of [d]the stars [it cast down] to the ground, and [g][trampled] stamped upon them. 11 Yea, [h][it] he magnified [itself] *himself* even †to [j]the prince of the [host] host; [l]and [1]it took away ‡by him from him the continual *burnt offering*, [n]and the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. 12 And [2]the §an host was given [over] *to it* together with the continual [him] against the daily *sacrifice* *burnt offering* through transgression; [by reason of transgression,] and it cast down [the] truth to the [ground] ground; and [s]it [did] *its pleasure* [practised,] and prospered. 13 Then I heard [t]a holy one speaking; one saint speaking, and another [holy one] saint said unto ‖that certain [one] *saint* which spake, [v]How long shall be the vision *concerning* the [continual] daily *burnt offering*, [daily] *sacrifice*, and [w]the transgression [that maketh] **of desolate, [lation,] to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? 14 And he said [3]unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred [e]evenings *and* mornings; [††days] [d]then shall the sanctuary be [4]‡‡cleansed.

15 And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, [that] and I [f]sought [5]to understand it; [for] the meaning, [and,] then, behold, there stood before me as [h]the appearance of a man. 16 [i]And I heard a man's voice [i]between *the banks of* [k]Ulai, which called, and said, [l]Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision. 17 So he came near where I [stood] stood: and when he came, [p]I was [affrighted,] afraid, [q]and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, [r]O son of [man] man: for the vision belongeth [t]to the time of the end. at the time of the end *shall be* the vision. 18 Now as he was speaking with me, [v]I [fell into] was in a deep sleep [with] on my face toward the ground: but [x]he touched me, and §§set me [6]upright. 19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the [latter time] last end of [c]the indignation: for [it belongeth to] at the time [t]the appointed time of the end. appointed the end *shall be*. 20 [f]The ram which thou sawest [that had the] having *two* two horns, [they are] horns *are* the kings of [i]Media and Persia. 21 And [k]the rough [he-goat] goat is [m]the king of [7]Greece: [Grecia] and [k]the great horn that is between his eyes is [o]the first king. 22 [p]And as for [Now] that [which was] being broken, in the place whereof four stood up, whereas four stood up for it, [q]four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, [r]but not [with] in his power. 23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, [u]when the transgressors *are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up. 24 And his power shall be mighty, [x]but not [8]by his own [power;] power: and he

a ver. 3. b Cp. Job 15. 26. c Cp. ver. 26. d Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 43. See 2 Mac. 10. 1—5. e ch. 11. 11. f Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. g Cp. ver. 4. h ch. 7. 13 & 10. 16, 18. Ezek. 1. 26. Rev. 1. 13. i See ch. 12. 5—7. j Cp. Ps. 7. 5. k ver. 2. l ch. 9. 21. Luke 1. 19, 26. m ver. 5. n ver. 4. o Cp. Ecclus. 47. 7. p Cp. Luke 1. 12. q Ezek. 1. 28. r See Ezek. 2. 1. s Cp. ver. 5. See ch. 7. 2, 3. t Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 11. 27, 35, 40 & 12. 4, 9. u ch. 7. 8. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 16. v ch. 10. 9. Cp. Luke 9. 32. w Cp. ch. 11. 25 & 1 Mac. 1. 18. x ch. 9. 21 & 10. 10, 18. y Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 31. z ch. 11. 16, 41. Cp. Ps. 48. 2 & Ezek. 20. 6, 15. a Cp. ch. 11. 28. b Isai. 14. 13. c ch. 11. 36. d Cp. Rev. 12. 4. e Cp. Ps. 102. 13. See ver. 17. f Cp. ver. 3. g ver. 7. h ver. 25. See ch. 11. 36. i Cp. ch. 6. 8. j Josh. 5. 14 (mg.). k Cp. ver. 5. l ch. 11. 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 45. m ch. 10. 20 & mg. for mg. & 11. 2 & mg. for mg. n 1 Mac. 1. 39 & 3. 45. o ch. 11. 3. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 1. p ver. 8. q Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 6. r ver. 24. s ver. 24. ch. 11. 28, 30. t See ch. 4. 13. u See 1 Mac. 1. 11—15. v ch. 12. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 10. See ch. 9. 24—27. w See ch. 11. 31. x Rev. 17. 17.

R.V. [1] Another reading is, *the continual* burnt offering *was taken away from him.* [2] Or, *an host was given to it against the &c.* Or, *an host was set over the &c.* [3] According to the ancient versions, *unto him.* [4] Heb. *justified.* [5] Heb. *understanding.* [6] Or, *where I had stood* [7] Heb. *Javan.* [8] Or, *with his power* See ver. 22.

A.V. * Or, *against the host.* † Or, *against.* ‡ Or, *from him.* § Or, *the host was given over for the transgression against the daily* sacrifice. ‖ Or, *the numberer of secrets*, or, *the wonderful numberer.* Heb. *Palmoni.* ** Or, *making desolate.* †† Heb. *evening morning.* ‡‡ Heb. *justified.* §§ Heb. *made me stand upon my standing.* * Heb. *are accomplished.*

shall [1]destroy wonderfully, [a]and shall prosper and prosper. do *his pleasure:* [b]and he shall [1]destroy the mighty practise. ones [e]and [2]the [*]holy people. 25 [f]And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and [h]he shall magnify himself in his heart, and [i]in *their* security †peace shall he [1]destroy many: he [h]shall also stand up against the prince Prince of princes; [k]but he shall be broken [l]without hand. 26 And the vision of [n]the evenings evening and mornings the morning which hath been was told [o]is true: but wherefore [q]shut thou up the vision; [r]for it belongeth to *shall be* for many days *to come*. 27 And [t]I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; then afterward I rose up, and did the king's business: business; and I was astonished at the vision, [3][v]but none understood it.

9 1 [y]In the first year of [z]Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the [a]Medes, ‡which was made king over the realm of the [b]Chaldeans; 2 in the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by the books the number of the years, whereof [dd]the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, for the accomplishing of the desolations of that he would accomplish seventy years in the Jerusalem, even seventy years. 3 And I desolations of Jerusalem. set my face unto the Lord God, [4]to seek by [i]prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes. ashes: 4 And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and [k]made my confession, and said, [m]O Lord, the [m]great and dreadful God, which [e]keepeth keeping the covenant and mercy with to them that love him him, and to them that keep his commandments; 5 [w]we have sinned, and have dealt perversely, committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, [q]and have rebelled, even turning aside by departing from thy

[a] ver. 12. ch. 11. 28, 30.
[b] Ch. ch. 7. 21.
[c] 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.
[d] Ezra 9. 11. Zech. 1. 6. Baruch 2. 20.
[e] ch. 12. 7. Isai. 63. 18.
[f] Ch. ch. 11. 23.
[g] Ezra 9. 7. Neh. 9. 34.
[h] ver. 11.
[i] Baruch 1. 15. Ch. ver. 14 & Lam. 1. 18.
[j] Ch. ch. 11. 21, 24 & 2 Mac. 5. 25, 26.
[k] Ch. 1 Mac. 6. 8 & 2 Mac. 9. 5.
[l] See ch. 2. 34.
[m] Ch. Esth. 9. 20.
[n] Ch. ver. 14.
[o] Ch. ch. 10. 1.
[p] See Jer. 8. 3.
[q] Ch. ch. 12. 4, 9.
[r] ch. 10. 14.
[s] Lev. 26. 40.
[t] Ch. ch. 7. 28.
[u] Baruch 1. 15 & 2. 6.
[v] Ch. ver. 16.
[w] ver. 15. Baruch 1. 17. Song of Three 6.
[x] Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15.
[y] ch. 11. 1.
[z] See ch. 5. 31.
[a] Ch. ch. 8. 20.
[b] ch. 5. 30.
[cc] See Isai. 1. 4—6.
[dd] Ch. Ezra 1. 1 & Jer. 25. 12.
[e] Ch. Jer. 40. 3 & 44. 23.
[f] Jer. 44. 22. Baruch 1. 20.
[g] See Lev. 26. 14—45 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
[h] 1 Chr. 6. 49. 2 Chr. 24. 9. Neh. 10. 29.
[i] ver. 17, 18, 23. Ch. Neh. 1. 4.
[j] Ch. Ps. 82. 2, 3.
[k] ver. 20. Ch. Ezra 10. 1 & Neh. 1. 6.
[l] Jer. 39. 16.
[m] Neh. 1. 5 & 9. 32.
[n] Ezek. 5. 9. Baruch 2. 2. Ch. Lam. 1. 12.
[o] Deut. 7. 9. [p] Baruch 2. 8.
[q] Lam. 3. 42.
[r] Hos. 7. 10.

precepts and from thy judgments: judgments; 6 [c]neither have we hearkened unto [d]thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to [g]our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. 7 [i]O Lord, righteousness [§]belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of face, faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, [m]that are near, [m]and that are far off, through [p]all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of [s]their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. 8 [u]O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, [u]to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because [w]we have sinned against thee. 9 [x]To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses: forgivenesses, [6]for though we have rebelled against him; 10 [c]neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by [d]his servants the prophets. 11 Yea, [cc]all Israel have transgressed thy law, even turning aside, by departing, [e]that they should might not obey thy voice: voice; [f]therefore hath the curse been is poured out upon us, and the oath [g]that is written in the law of [h]Moses the servant of God; for God, because [w]we have sinned against him. 12 And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against [j]our judges that judged us, by [l]bringing upon us a great evil: [n]for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. 13 [g]As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: [p]yet ‖have made we not intreated the favour of our prayer before the LORD our God, [r]that we should might turn

R.V. [1] Or, *corrupt after prayer &c.* [2] Heb. *people of the saints.* [3] Or, *but there was none to make it understood* [4] Or, *to seek*
A.V. [*] Heb. *people of the holy ones.* † Or, *prosperity.* ‡ Or, *in which he, &c.* § Or, *thou hast, &c.* ‖ Heb. *intreated we not the face of the, &c.* [5] Or, *though*

from our iniquities, and [1]have understanding in discernment in stand thy truth. 14 [a]Therefore hath the LORD watched over upon the evil, and brought it upon us: [c]for the LORD our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth, and doeth: for [d]we have not obeyed obeyed not his voice. 15 And now, [f]O Lord our God, [f]that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt [i]with a mighty hand, and [j]hast [*]gotten thee renown, as at this day; [l]we have sinned, we have done wickedly. 16 O Lord, [n]according to all thy [2]righteousness, I beseech thee, [p]let thine anger and thy fury, I pray thee, fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, [s]thy holy mountain: [t]because for our sins, and for [u]the iniquities of our fathers, [w]Jerusalem and thy people are become [y]a reproach to all that are round about us. 17 Now therefore, O our God, hearken unto hear the prayer of thy servant, and [to] his supplications, and [c]cause thy face to shine upon [e]thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. 18 [g]O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold [j]our desolations, and [k]the city [†]which is called by thy name: [m]for we do not [3][‡]present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies. 19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; [q]defer not; not, [r]for thine own sake, O my God, because God: for [k]thy city and [u]thy people are called by thy name.

20 [v]And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for [b]the holy mountain of my God; 21 yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man [e]Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, [4]being caused to fly [§]swiftly, [5][g]touched me about [h]the time of the evening oblation. 22 And [k]he [6]instructed informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth [‖]to make thee [m]skilful of give thee skill and understanding. 23 [o]At the beginning of thy supplications the [**]commandment went came forth, [q]and I am come to tell shew thee; for [r]thou art [7][††]greatly beloved: therefore consider understand the matter, [v]and understand consider the vision. 24 [x]Seventy weeks are decreed determined upon thy people and upon [z]thy holy city, [8][‡‡]to finish the [9][a]transgression, and [10][§§]to make an end of sins, [b]and to [11]make reconciliation for iniquity, and [d]to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and [12][*]prophecy, and [f]to anoint [13]the most holy. Holy. 25 [h]Know therefore and discern, understand, that [i]from the going forth of the commandment [†]to restore and to [l]build Jerusalem unto [14][n]the anointed one, Messiah [o]the prince, Prince shall be [15]seven weeks, weeks: and threescore and two weeks, it weeks: the street [‡]shall be built again, with street and and the moat, [§]wall, [p]even [‖]in troublous times. 26 And [s]after the threescore and two weeks shall [n]the anointed one Messiah [t]be cut off, and [16]shall have nothing: [**]but not for himself: [††]and the people of the prince that shall come [w]shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; [x]and

a Baruch 2. 9. Cp. Jer. 1. 12. *b* See ver. 16 *c* Neh. 9. 33. Song of Three 4. See ver. 7. *d* ver. 10. *e* See ch. 8. 16. *f* Baruch 2. 11. See Ex. 6. 6 & 20. 2 *g* See ch. 8. 18. *h* Ex. 29. 39. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 36 & Ezra 9. 4, 5. *i* Ex. 32. 11. Cp. Ex. 6. 1 & Neh. 1. 10. *j* Ex. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 10. *k* Cp ch. 8. 16. *l* See ver. 5. *m* Cp. ch. 1. 4, 17. *n* Ps. 31. 1 & 71. 2. *o* Cp. ver. 20. *p* Baruch 2. 13. *q* Cp. ch. 10. 12, 14. *r* ch. 10. 11, 19. *s* ver. 20. ch. 11. 45. Jer. 31. 23. Zech. 8. 3. *t* Lam. 1. 5. *u* Cp. Ex. 20. 5. *v* Cp. Matt. 24. 15 & Mark 13. 14. *w* Lam. 2. 15, 16. *x* Cp. Ezek. 4. 6. *y* Ps. 44. 13 & 79. 4. Ezek. 36. 4. Mic. 6. 16. *z* Neh. 11. 1. Song of Three 5. *a* ch. 8. 13. *b* Cp. Ps. 78. 38 & Heb. 2. 17. See Jer. 31. 34. *c* Num. 6. 25. *d* Rom. 3. 25, 26. See Jer. 23. 5, 6. *e* Lam. 5. 18. *f* Cp. Ps. 45. 7 & Isai. 61. 1 & Acts 4. 26, 27. *g* 2 Kin. 19. 16. Isai. 37. 17. Baruch 2. 16. *h* Cp. ver. 23. *i* Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 23 & Ezra 1. 3 & 4. 24 & 6. 15 & Neh. 6. 15. *j* ver. 26. See ver. 27. *k* Jer. 25. 29. *l* Cp. Ps. 51. 18. *m* Baruch 2. 19. *n* John 1. 41 & mg. *o* Isai. 55. 4 (mg.). *p* See Neh. 4. 7, 8, 16–18. *q* Ps. 40. 17 & 70. 5. *r* Ps. 25. 11 & 79. 9. Baruch 2. 14. *s* Cp. 2 Esd. 7. 28, 29. *t* Isai. 53. 8. Cp. Mark 9. 12 & Luke 24. 26. *u* Jer. 14. 9. Ecclus. 36. 12. Baruch 2. 15. *v* Isai. 65. 24. *w* Cp. Matt. 24. 2 & Mark 13. 2 & Luke 19. 43, 44. *x* Nah. 1. 8. Wisd. 5. 22. Cp. ch. 11. 10, 22, 26, 40.

R.V. [1] Or, *deal wisely* [2] Heb. *righteousnesses.* [3] Heb. *cause to fall.* See Jer. 36. 7. [4] Or, *being sore wearied* [5] Or, *came near unto me* [6] Or, *made me to understand* [7] Or, *very precious* Heb. *precious things.* [8] Or, *to restrain* [9] Or, *the transgression* [10] Another reading is, *to seal up.* [11] Or, *purge away* [12] Heb. *prophet.* [13] Or, *a most holy place* [14] Or, *Messiah, the prince* Or, *an anointed one, a prince* [15] Or, *seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be built* &c. [16] Or, *there shall be none belonging to him*

A.V. * Heb. *made thee a name.* † Heb. *whereupon thy name is called.* ‡ Heb. *cause to fall.* § Heb. *with weariness,* or, *flight.* ‖ Heb. *to make thee skilful of understanding.* ** Heb. *word.* †† Heb. a man *of desires.* ‡‡ Or, *to restrain.* §§ Or, *to seal up.* * Heb. *prophet.* † Or, *to build again Jerusalem.* ‡ Heb. *shall return and be built.* § Or, *breach,* or, *ditch.* ‖ Heb. *in strait of times.* ** Or, *and shall have nothing.* †† Or, *and [the Jews] they shall be no more his people,* ch. 11. 17, or, *and the prince's [Messiah's,* ver. 25] *future people.*

[1]this end the end thereof shall be with a flood, [a]and even unto the end [shall be war; of the war] [*c]desolations are determined. 27 And he shall [make a firm confirm] [†]the covenant with many for one week: and [2]for the half in the midst] of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the [3]oblation to [cease; cease,] [‡c]and [4]upon for] the [wing overspreading] of abominations [shall he come] one that maketh desolate; and shall make *it* desolate, even unto [g]the consummation, and that [determined, determined,] shall *wrath* be poured [out] [§]upon the [5]desolator. desolate.

1 [i]In the third year of **10** Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, [l]whose name was called Belteshazzar; and [m]the thing was true, [even a great warfare but the time appointed *was* ‖long]: and [k]he understood the thing, and [k]had understanding of the vision. 2 In those days I Daniel was mourning [q]three [whole **full] weeks. 3 I ate no [††]pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I [s]anoint myself at all, till [q]three whole weeks were fulfilled. 4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was [w]by the side of the great river, [y]which is [6]Hiddekel, Hiddekel; 5 Then [z]I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold [‡‡b]a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were [c]girded with [pure fine] [d]gold of Uphaz: 6 his body also was like [e]the beryl, and his face [f]as the appearance of lightning, and [h]his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and [i]his feet like in colour to [burnished polished] brass, and [j]the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. 7 [m]And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, [and so that] they fled to hide themselves.

[a] Matt. 24. 6, 14.
[b] Cp. ch. 7. 28.
[c] ver. 18. See ver. 27.
[d] ver. 16.
[e] Matt. 24. 15. Mark 13. 14. Cp. Luke 21. 20.
[f] ch. 8. 18.
[g] Isai. 10. 23.
[h] See Ezek. 2. 9.
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 21. See ch. 6. 28.
[j] ver. 19. ch. 9. 23.
[k] See ch. 1. 17.
[l] See ch. 1. 7.
[m] Cp. ch. 8. 26.
[n] Ezek. 2. 1.
[o] Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
[p] ver. 19. Cp. Judg. 6. 23 & Rev. 1. 17.
[q] Cp. ver. 13.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 3.
[s] Cp. Amos 6. 6 & Matt. 6. 17.
[t] Cp. Acts 10. 4.
[u] Cp. ch. 9. 23.
[v] ver. 20.
[w] Cp. ch. 12. 5.
[x] Cp. ver. 2, 3.
[y] Gen. 2. 14. Cp. Tobit 6. 1 (for mg.).
[z] Cp. Josh. 5. 13.
[a] ver. 21. ch. 12. 1. Jude 9. Rev. 12. 7.
[b] Ezek. 9. 2.
[c] Cp. Rev. 1. 13 & 15. 6.
[d] Jer. 10. 9.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 1. 16 & 10. 9.
[f] Ezek. 1. 14. Matt. 28. 3.
[g] ch. 2. 28.
[h] Rev. 1. 14.
[i] ch. 8. 26. Cp. Hab. 2. 3.
[j] Rev. 1. 15.
[k] ver. 9. ch. 8. 18.
[l] Ps. 39. 2, 9.
[m] Cp. Acts 9. 7.
[n] See ch. 8. 15.
[o] Isai. 6. 7.

8 [So Therefore] I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and [b]there remained no strength in me: for my [§§]comeliness was turned in me into corruption, [d]and I retained no strength. 9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: [f]and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I [fallen into in] a deep sleep on my face, [f][with and] my face toward the ground. 10 And, behold, [‡a an] hand touched me, which [7]*set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands. 11 And he said unto me, O Daniel, [f][thou ‡a] man greatly beloved, [k]understand the words that I speak unto thee, and [‡n]stand upright; upright: for unto thee [o]am I now sent: and sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. 12 Then said he unto me, [p]Fear not, Daniel: Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst [r]set thine heart to understand, and to [r]humble chasten thyself before thy God, [t]thy words were heard: heard, [u]and I am come for thy words' sake. words. 13 But [v]the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me [x]one and twenty days: days: but, lo, [a]Michael, [§]one of the chief princes, came to help me: me; and I [s]remained there with the kings of Persia. 14 [u]Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people [g]in the latter days: for [‡the vision is yet yet the vision *is*] for *many* days. 15 And when he had spoken unto me according to these words, such words unto me, [k]I set my face toward the ground, [l]and [was I became] dumb. 16 And, behold, [n]one like the similitude of the sons of men [o]touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and [spake spake,] and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by

R.V. be &c. 1 Or, *the end thereof* 2 Or, *in the midst of* 3 Or, *meal offering* 4 Or, *upon the pinnacle of abominations* shall 5 Or, *desolate* 6 That is, *Tigris.* 7 Or, *set me tottering upon &c.* 8 Or, *was not needed*

A.V. * Or, *it shall be cut off by desolations.* † Or, *a.* ‡ Or, *and upon the battlements shall be the idols of the desolator.* § Or, *upon the desolator.* ‖ Heb. *great.* ** Heb. *weeks of days.* †† Heb. *bread of desires.* ‡‡ Heb. *one man.* §§ Or, *vigour.* * Heb. *moved.* † Heb. *a man of desires.* ‡ Heb. *stand upon thy standing.* § Or, *the first.*

reason of the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and [c]I retain / have retained no strength. 17 For how can [*]the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither was / is there breath left in me. 18 Then there [e]touched me again / came again and touched me [e]one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me. / me, 19 And he said, [g]O man greatly beloved, [h]fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he spake / had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. 20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I am come unto thee? and now will I return to fight with the [j]prince of Persia: and when I go / am gone forth, lo, the [k]prince of [1]Greece / Grecia shall come. 21 But I will tell / shew thee that which is inscribed / noted in [l]the writing / scripture of truth: and there is none that [2]†holdeth with me [3]against these, / in these things, but [n]Michael your prince. 1 And as for me, / Also I [o]in the first year of [o]Darius the Mede, I / even I, stood up to / to confirm and strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee [q]the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and when he is waxed strong / by his strength through his riches, / riches [4]he shall stir up all against the realm of [1k]Greece. / Grecia. 3 And [s]a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and [t]do according to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, [a]his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided [a]toward the [b]four winds of heaven; but / and [d]not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion wherewith / which he ruled / ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside these. / those. 5 And the king of the south [5]shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, [f]and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion. 6 And at / in the end of years [i]they ‡shall join themselves together; and / for the daughter of the king / king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make [6]§§an agreement: but she shall not retain the strength / power of her / the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm; / arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and ‖he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in those / *these* times. 7 But out of a shoot from / branch of her roots shall one stand up **in his [7]place, / estate, which shall come [8]unto the / with an army, and shall enter into the [m]fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail: 8 and also / shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their [9]molten images, / princes, *and* with ††their goodly / precious [p]vessels of silver and of gold, shall he carry captive into Egypt; / gold; and he shall [10]refrain some / continue *more* years from / than the king of the north. 9 And he shall come into the realm of the king of / So the king of the south shall come into *his* the south, but he / kingdom, and shall return into his own land. 10 And / But his sons ‡‡shall be stirred up, / war, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces, / forces: [11]which / and *one* shall come on, / certainly come, [r]and overflow, and pass through: and / and [12]they shall §§then shall he return, / return, and be stirred up, / war, even to his [m]fortress. 11 And the king of the south shall be [u]moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the

[a] Cp. ch. 8. 8, 22.
[b] See ch. 7. 2.
[c] ver. 8.
[d] Ps. 109. 13.
[e] ver. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 7. 6.
[g] ver. 11. ch. 9. 23.
[h] See ver. 12.
[i] Cp. ver. 23.
[j] ver. 13.
[k] ch. 8. 21 & mg. for mg.
[l] ch. 12. 1, 4. Cp. Ex. 32. 32.
[m] Cp. ver. 10, 19, 38, 39.
[n] See ver. 13.
[o] ch. 9. 1.
[p] Cp. ver. 43.
[q] ch. 10. 21.
[r] ver. 26, 40. Isai. 8. 8.
[s] Cp. ch. 7. 6 & 8. 5, 21.
[t] ver. 16, 36. Cp. ch. 8. 4.
[u] ch. 8. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Javan.* [2] Heb. *strengtheneth himself.* [3] Or, *concerning these things* [4] Or, *all this shall stir up the realm* [5] Or, *shall be strong; but one of his princes shall be &c.* [6] Or, *equitable conditions* [7] Or, *office* [8] Or, *against* [9] Or, *princes* [10] Or, *continue more years than &c.* [11] Or, *and he* [12] Or, *he*

A.V. * Or, *this servant of my lord.* † Heb. *strengtheneth himself.* ‡ Heb. *shall associate themselves.* § Heb. *rights.* ‖ Or, *whom she brought forth.* ** Or, *in his place*, or, *office.* †† Heb. *vessels of their desire.* ‡‡ Or, *shall war.* §§ Or, *then shall he be stirred up again.*

king of the north: [a]and he shall set forth a great multitude, and multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand. 12 And the multitude shall when he hath taken [1]be lifted up, and away the multitude, his heart shall be exalted: lifted up; and he shall cast down tens of thousands, *many* ten thousands: but he shall not prevail. be strengthened *by it*. 13 And For the king of the north shall return, [h]and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former; former, and he shall come certainly on at the end of [j]the times, *even* [2]*of* years, come *after certain years with a great army and with much substance. riches. 14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also [t]the children of the violent among robbers of thy people shall lift themselves up to exalt themselves establish the vision; but [o]they shall fall. 15 So the king of the north shall come, and [p]cast up a mount, and take [3]a well ‡the most fenced city cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither §his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand. 16 But he that cometh against him shall [t]do according to his own will, and [u]none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in [w]the ‖glorious land, and in which by his hand shall be destruction. consumed. 17 And he He shall shall also [x]set his face to come enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, [4]and [5]**upright ones with him; and he shall do *his pleasure*: thus shall he do and he shall give him the daughter of women, [6]to corrupt her; ††corrupting her: but [7]she shall not stand, stand *on his side*, neither be for him. 18 After this shall he turn his face unto the [8]isles, and shall take many: but a [9]prince ‡‡for his own behalf shall cause §§the reproach offered by him to cease; yea, without moreover, his own reproach his reproach he [c]shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

[a] ver. 13.
[b] Cp. ver. 7, 10, 38, 39.
[c] Jer. 46. 6.
[d] Job 20. 8. Ps. 37. 36. Ezek. 26. 21.
[e] Cp. 2 Mac. 3. 7, 13.
[f] Cp. Isai. 60. 17 & Zech. 9. 8 (mg.).
[g] See 2 Mac. 3. 22—40.
[h] ver. 11.
[i] Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 19.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 16.
[k] ver. 24.
[l] Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 7, 10.
[m] Cp. ver. 34.
[n] Cp. ver. 10 & Jer. 46. 7.
[o] ver. 19, 33, 34.
[p] See Ezek. 4. 2.
[q] Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 23, 24.
[r] ver. 21.
[s] Cp. Gen. 27. 28, 39.
[t] ver. 3, 36.
[u] Cp. Josh. 10. 8.
[v] Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 30.
[w] ver. 41. See ch. 8. 9.
[x] See Jer. 42. 15.
[y] Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 18 & 2 Mac. 5. 1.
[z] Cp. ch. 8. 9.
[a] ver. 10, 40.
[b] Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 18.
[c] Cp. Hos. 12. 14.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the [‡]fortresses fort of his own land: but he shall [c]stumble and fall, [d]and shall not be found. 20 Then shall stand up [*]in his [10]place [‡]one that shall cause [f]an exactor to pass estate [†]a raiser of taxes through *in* the glory of the kingdom: but within few days [g]he shall be [11]destroyed, neither in [‡]anger, nor in battle. 21 And [*]in his [10]place estate shall stand up [i]a contemptible vile person, to whom they had shall not given give the honour of the kingdom: [k]but he shall come in time of security, peaceably, [l]and shall obtain the kingdom [m]by flatteries. 22 And with the arms of [n]a flood shall they be swept away overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of [12]the covenant. 23 And after the league made with him [q]he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong, strong with a small people. 24 [r]In time of He shall security shall he come enter §peaceably even upon [s]the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; [v]he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and substance: yea, riches: *yea*, and he shall devise ‖forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time. 25 [y]And he shall stir up his power and his courage against [z]the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall war in be stirred up to battle with an exceeding a very great and mighty army; army: but he shall not stand. stand: for they shall devise forecast devices against him. 26 Yea, they that eat feed of the portion of his [13]meat shall [14]destroy him, and his army shall [a]overflow: [b]and many shall fall down slain. 27 And as for both these kings, their kings'

R.V. [1] Or, *be carried away* [2] Or, for [3] Or, *the fenced cities* [4] According to the ancient versions, *and shall make equitable conditions with him: and he shall give &c.* [5] Or, *equitable conditions* [6] Or, *to destroy it* [7] Or, *it* [8] Or, *coastlands* [9] Or, *captain* [10] Or, *office* [11] Heb. *broken.* [12] Or, *his covenant* [13] Or, *dainties* [14] Heb. *break.*

A.V. * Heb. *at the end of times, even years.* † Heb. *the children of robbers.* ‡ Heb. *the city of munitions.* § Heb. *the people of his choices.* ‖ Or, *goodly land.* Heb. *the land of ornament.* ** Or, *much uprightness*: or, *equal conditions.* †† Heb. *to corrupt.* ‡‡ Heb. *for him.* §§ Heb. *his reproach.* * Or, *in his place.* † Heb. *one that causeth an exacter to pass over.* ‡ Heb. *angers.* § Or, *into the peaceable and fat, &c.* ‖ Heb. *think his thoughts.*

*hearts shall be to do mischief,
and they shall speak lies at one
table: table; but it shall not prosper: prosper: for
yet [c]the end shall be at the
time appointed. 28 Then shall
he return into his land [e]with
great substance riches; and [h]his heart
shall be against the holy cove-
nant; [k]and he shall do *his pleasure, exploits,*
and return to his own land.
29 At the time appointed he
shall return, [l]and come into toward
the south; but it shall not be
in as the latter time as it was in the former. former, or as the latter.
30 For the ships of [m]Kittim Chittim shall
come against him: him: therefore he
shall be grieved, and shall return,
and [o]have indignation against
the holy covenant, and covenant: so [o]shall do *his* he
pleasure: do; he shall even return,
and [p]have regard unto intelligence with them that
[q]forsake the holy covenant.
31 And arms shall stand on his
part, and [r]they shall profane pollute the
sanctuary, even the fortress, sanctuary of strength, and [s]shall
take away the continual *burnt offering,* daily *sacrifice,*
and [v]they shall set up place the abomi-
nation that †maketh desolate.
32 [w]And such as do wickedly
against the covenant shall he
[1]pervert ‡corrupt by flatteries: but the
people that do know their God
[y]shall be strong, and do *exploits.*
33 [z]And [2]they that be wise understand among
the people shall instruct many:
[b]yet they shall fall by the sword sword,
and by flame, by captivity captivity, and by
spoil, *many* days. 34 Now when
they shall fall, they shall be
holpen with [e]a little help: but
many shall join themselves unto cleave to them
with flatteries. 35 And some of
[3]them that be wise of understanding shall fall, [g]to
refine try §them, [h]and to purify, purge, and [i]to
make them white, even to [j]the
time of the end: [j]because it
is yet for the a time appointed.

a ver. 3, 16.
b Cp. ch. 7. 25 & 1 Mac. 1. 24 & 2 Thess. 2. 4.
c Cp. ver. 35.
d Cp. ch. 7. 25 & Rev. 13. 5, 6.
e Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 19.
f Deut. 10. 17.
g Cp. ch. 8. 12.
h Cp. ver. 30 & 2 Mac. 5. 21. See 1 Mac. 1. 15, 20—24.
i Cp. Isai. 10. 25.
j ch. 9. 27.
k See 2 Mac. 5. 11—16.
l Cp. 2 Mac. 5. 1.
m Gen. 10. 4. Num. 24. 24. 1 Mac. 1. 1.
n Cp. Joel 3. 5.
o See ver. 28.
p See 2 Mac. 4. 7—15.
q Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 15.
r Cp. ch. 12. 11 & 1 Mac. 1. 37, 46.
s Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 45.
t Cp. Lam. 5. 2, 6.
u Cp. ver. 27, 35.
v 1 Mac. 1. 54. Matt. 24. 15. Mark 13. 14. Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 12. 11.
w Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 43, 52.
x Zech. 9. 14.
y See 1 Mac. 2. 44—48, 64 & 3. 3—9.
z ch. 12. 3, 10 & mg. for mg.
a ver. 10, 26.
b Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 38 & 9. 17, 18.
c ver. 16. See ch. 8. 9.
d Cp. Isai. 11. 14.
e Cp. 1 Mac. 3. 16, 17 & 2 Mac. 2. 21.
f See 1 Mac. 1. 16—18.
g Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 12.
h Cp. Mal. 3. 3, 4.
i Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
j Cp. ver. 27, 40.
k 1 Mac. 1. 19.

36 And the king shall [a]do ac-
cording to his will; and [b]he
shall exalt himself, and magnify
himself above every god, [d]and
shall speak marvellous things
against [f]the God of gods: gods, and [g]he
shall prosper [i]till the indig-
nation be accomplished: accomplished: for [j]that
which that is determined shall be done.
37 Neither shall he regard the
gods God of his fathers, nor the desire
of women, nor regard any god:
for [b]he shall magnify himself
above all. 38 ‖But **in his [4]place estate
shall he honour the god God of fortresses. ††forces:
and a god whom his fathers knew
not shall he honour [n]with gold,
and silver, and with precious
stones, and ‡‡pleasant things.
39 And he Thus shall deal with he do in the strongest §§most
fortresses by the help of strong holds with a strange god; god,
[5]whosoever acknowledgeth *him* he will whom he shall acknowledge *and* in-
crease with glory: and he shall
cause them to rule over many,
and [t]shall divide the land for
a price. *gain. 40 [u]And at the time of
the end shall the king of the
south [6]contend with push at him: and the
king of the north shall come
against him [x]like a whirlwind,
with chariots, and with horse-
men, and with many ships; and
he shall enter into the countries,
and [a]shall overflow and pass
through. over. 41 He shall enter also
into [c]the †glorious land, and
many *countries* shall be over-
thrown: but these shall be delivered escape
out of his hand, *even* [d]Edom, and
[d]Moab, and the chief of the
children of [d]Ammon. 42 [f]He
shall ‡stretch forth his hand
also upon the countries: and
the land of Egypt shall not
escape. 43 [k]But he shall have
power over the treasures of
gold and of silver, and over all

R.V. [1] Heb. *make profane.* [2] Or, *the teachers of the people* [3] Or, *the teachers* [4] Or, *office* [5] Or, *whom he shall acknowledge* and *increase with glory* or, *shall increase glory* [6] Heb. *push at.*

A.V. * Heb. *their hearts.* † Or, *astonisheth.* ‡ Or, *cause to dissemble.* § Or, *by them.* ‖ Or, *But in his stead.* ** Heb. *as for the almighty God, in his seat he shall honour, yea, he shall honour a god, whom, &c.* †† Or, *munitions.* Heb. *Mauzzim,* or, *Gods protectors.* ‡‡ Heb. *things desired.* §§ Heb. *fortresses of munitions.* * Heb. *a price.* † Or, *goodly land.* Heb. *land of delight,* or, *ornament.* ‡ Heb. *send forth.*

the precious things of Egypt: and the [a]Libyans and the [b]Ethiopians shall be at his steps.
44 [d]But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: and therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, destroy, and [1]utterly to make away many.
45 And he shall plant the tents tabernacles of his palace [2]between the sea and seas in the *glorious holy mountain; [g]yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

12 1 And at that time shall [j]Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and [l]there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, [o]every one that shall be found written in the book.
2 And many of them that [r]sleep in [s]the dust of the earth shall [s]awake, [t]some to everlasting life, and [t]some to shame and everlasting [3]contempt.
3 [v]And [4]they that be [†]wise [w]shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and [y]they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.
4 But thou, O Daniel, [a]shut up the words, and [b]seal the book, even to [d]the time of the end: [e]many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.
5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on [‡]the brink of the river on this this side of the ‡bank of the side, river, and the other on the brink of the river on that side. bank of the river.
6 And one said to [c]the man clothed in linen, which was above §upon the waters of the river, [f]How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?
7 And I heard [c]the man clothed in linen, which was above upon the waters of the river, when [f]he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and [h]sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a [i]time, times, and ‖an half; and when they have made an end of breaking in pieces he shall have accomplished to scatter [k]the power of [k]the holy people, all these things shall be finished.
8 And I heard, [m]but I understood not: then said I, O my lord, Lord, what shall be the [5]issue end of these things?
9 And he said, [n]Go thy way, Daniel: [p]for the words are shut closed up and sealed till the time of the end.
10 [q]Many shall purify be themselves, purified, and make themselves made white, and be refined tried; but [u]the wicked shall do wickedly; wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; understand: [v]but [4]they that be the wise shall understand.
11 And from the time that [z]the continual *burnt offering* daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and [**z]the abomination that [††]maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.
12 [c]Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.
13 [f]But go thou thy way till the end be: [‡‡g]for thou shalt rest, and shalt stand in thy lot, lot at [h]the end of the days.

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 12. 3.
[b] 2 Chr. 12. 3. Ezek. 30. 4, 5. Nah. 3. 9.
[c] ch. 10. 5. Ezek. 9. 2.
[d] See 2 Mac. 5. 11—14.
[e] ch. 8. 13.
[f] See Gen. 14. 22.
[g] Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 28.
[h] Cp. Rev. 10. 6.
[i] ch. 7. 25.
[j] See ch. 10. 13.
[k] Cp. ch. 8. 24.
[l] Jer. 30. 7. Matt. 24. 21. Mark 13. 19. Cp. Rev. 16. 18.
[m] Cp. ch. 8. 15.
[n] ver. 13.
[o] Ex. 32. 32, 33. Cp. Ezek. 13. 9 & Luke 10. 20 & Rev. 20. 12.
[p] Cp ver. 4.
[q] Cp. ch. 11. 35.
[r] Cp. Ps. 17. 15 & John 11. 11.
[s] Cp. Isai. 26. 19 & 2 Esd. 2. 16 & 7. 32. See Ezek. 37. 1—10.
[t] Matt. 25. 46. John 5. 28, 29. Acts 24. 15. Rev. 20. 12, 13.
[u] Cp. Rev. 9. 20 & 22. 11.
[v] ch. 11. 33 & mg. for ug.
[w] Matt. 13. 43.
[x] ch. 11. 31.
[y] Cp. Mal. 2. 6.
[z] See ch. 11. 31.
[a] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 8. 26.
[b] Isai. 8. 16 & 29. 11. Rev. 5. 1 & 10. 4 & 22. 10.
[c] Cp. Matt. 10. 22.
[d] Cp. ver. 13. See ch. 8. 17.
[e] Amos 8. 12.
[f] ver. 9.
[g] Isai. 57. 2. Cp. Rev. 6. 11.
[h] Cp. Matt. 13. 39.
[i] Cp. ch. 10. 4.

R.V. [1] Heb. *to devote many.* [2] Or, *between the seas at* [3] Or, *abhorrence* [4] Or, *the teachers* [5] Or, *latter end*
A.V. * Or, *goodly.* Heb. *mountain of delight of holiness.* † Or, *teachers.* ‡ Heb. *lip.* § Or, *from above.*
‖ Or, *part.* ** Heb. *to set up the abomination &c.* †† Or, *astonisheth.* ‡‡ Or, *and thou, &c.*

HOSEA.

1 THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea Hosea, the son of Beeri, [a]in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of [c]Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 When the LORD spake at the first [1]by The beginning of the word of the LORD Hosea, by Hosea. And the LORD said unto to Hosea, [f]Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredom whoredoms and [h]children of whoredom whoredoms: for [i]the land doth commit whoredoms mitted great whoredom, departing from the LORD. 3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; and she which conceived, and bare him a son. 4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and [o]I will [2]*avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and [q]will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel to cease. 5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that [r]I will break the bow of Israel [s]in the valley of Jezreel. 6 And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And the LORD God said unto him, [w]Call her name [3]†Lo-ruhamah: for ‡[x]I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel, that I should in any wise pardon them. Israel; §but I will utterly take them away. 7 But [z]I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and [d]will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. 8 Now when she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son. 9 And Then the LORD said, [b]Call his name [4]‖Lo-ammi: for [d]ye are not my people, and I will not be [5]your *God.*

10 Yet [e]the number of the children of Israel shall be [g]as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and [j]it shall come to pass that, pass, *that* [6]** [k]in the place where it was said unto them, [d]Ye are not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, [l]*Ye are* the sons of [m]the living God. 11 And Then shall [n]the children of Judah and the children of Israel shall be gathered together, and [p]they shall appoint themselves one head, and they shall go come up from out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel.

2 1 Say ye unto your brethren, [7]††Ammi; and to your sisters, [8]‡‡Ruhamah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead; plead: for [v]she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: and let her let her therefore put away [y]her whoredoms from out of her face, sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts; 3 lest [a]I strip her naked, and set her as [b]in the day that she was born, and [c]make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with

[a] Isai. 1. 1. Amos 1. 1. Mic. 1. 1.
[b] ver. 4, 6.
[c] 2 Kin. 14. 23 & 15. 1.
[d] ch. 2. 23. Cp. Lev. 26. 12.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 36. 10, 37.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 1.
[g] Gen. 22. 17. See Gen. 13. 16.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
[h] ch. 2. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 2. 5. See Ezek. 16. 15.
[j] Cited Rom. 9. 26.
[k] Isai. 62. 4.
[l] Deut. 14. 1. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 18.
[m] Ps. 42. 2. See Josh. 3. 10.
[n] Isai. 11. 12, 13. Jer. 3. 18 & 50. 4. Ezek. 34. 23. Zech. 10. 6. See Ezek. 37. 16—24.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 11.
[p] Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[q] Cp. Amos 7. 9.
[r] Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 29.
[s] Josh. 17. 16. Judg. 6. 33.
[t] Cp. ch. 1. 9.
[u] Cp. ch. 1. 6.
[v] Cp. Isai. 50. 1.
[w] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 2. 1, 23 & Rom. 9. 25 & 1 Pet. 2. 10.
[x] ch. 2. 4. 2 Kin. 17. 6, 23.
[y] Cp. ch. 4. 12 & Ezek. 16. 25.
[z] Cp. ch. 11. 12 & 2 Kin. 19. 35.
[a] Cp. Ezek. 16. 39.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 16. 4.
[c] Cp. ver. 9 & Ezek. 19. 13.
[d] Cp. ch. 2. 18 & Zech. 4. 6 & 9. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *with you.* [2] Heb. *visit.* [3] That is, *That hath not obtained mercy.* [4] That is, *Not my people.* [5] Heb. *for* [6] Or, *instead of that which was said* [7] That is, *My people.* [8] That is, *That hath obtained mercy.*

A.V. * Heb. *visit.* † That is, *Not having obtained mercy.* ‡ Heb. *I will not add any more to.* § Or, *that I should altogether pardon them.* ‖ That is, *Not my people.* ** Or, *instead of that.* †† That is, *My people.* ‡‡ That is, *Having obtained mercy.*

thirst; 4 yea, [a]upon her children will I have
thirst. And I will not have mercy upon her
no mercy; children; [c]for they be the children
of whoredom whoredoms. 5 For [d]their mother
hath played the harlot: she
that conceived them hath done
shamefully: for [f]she said, I will
go after my lovers, that [g]give
me my bread and my water, my
wool and my flax, mine oil and
my [1]*drink. 6 Therefore, behold,
[j]I will hedge up thy way with
thorns, and [k]I will [†]make a fence
against her, wall, that she shall not find
her paths. 7 And she shall
follow after her lovers, but she
shall not overtake them; and
she shall seek them, but shall
not find them: [m]then shall she
say, I will go and return to [o]my
first husband; [m]for then was it
better with me than now. 8 For
[q]she did not know that [r]I gave
her 'the corn, and the [‡]wine, and
the oil, and multiplied unto [t]her
silver and gold, [§u]which they
[2]used prepared for Baal. 9 Therefore
[w]will I return, and [3]take back away my
corn in the time thereof, and
my wine in the season thereof,
and [w]will ‖recover pluck away my wool and
my flax which should have covered given to cover her
nakedness. 10 And now [y]will
I discover her [4]**lewdness in the
sight of her lovers, and none
shall deliver her out of mine
hand. 11 [b]I will also cause all
her mirth to cease, her feasts, feast days,
her [d]new moons, and her [d]sab-
baths, and all her [b][e]solemn
assemblies. feasts. 12 And [f]I will lay waste ††destroy
her vines and her fig trees,
[h]whereof she hath said, These
are [i]my hire rewards that my lovers
have given me: and [f]I will
make them a forest, [l]and the
beasts of the field shall eat
them. 13 And [m]I will visit upon

a ch. 1. 6.
b Cp. ch. 11. 2 & 13. 1, 2.
c ch. 1. 2.
d Cp. ch. 1. 2.
e Ezek. 23. 40. Cp. Isai. 61. 10.
f Cp. ver. 12, 13.
g Cp. ver. 8, 9 & Jer. 44. 17.
h Cp. Ezek. 20. 35.
i Isai. 40. 2.
j Job 3. 23. Cp. 2 Esd. 16. 77.
k Cp. Job 19. 8 & Lam. 3. 7, 9.
l Cp. ch. 9. 10 & 11. 1 & Jer. 2. 2 & Ezek. 16. 22, 60.
m Cp. Luke 15. 17, 18.
n ver. 18, 21.
o Cp. Isai. 54. 5, 6.
p Zeph. 1. 4. Zech. 13. 2. Cp. Ex. 23. 13.
q Cp. ver. 20 & Isai. 1. 3.
r Cp. Ezek. 16. 19.
s Deut. 7. 13.
t ch. 13. 2.
u Cp. Ezek. 16. 17, 18.
v Ezek. 34. 25. Cp. Job 5. 23.
w Cp. ver. 3 & Joel 1. 10.
x Ps. 46. 9. Isai. 2. 4 & 9. 5. Ezek. 39. 9, 10.
y Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37 & 23. 29.
z Lev. 26. 5. Jer. 23. 6.
a Cp. Ezek. 43. 7.
b Cp. Jer. 7. 34 & Amos 8. 10.
c Cp. ver. 7, 16 & Jer. 3. 14, 15 & 2 Cor. 11. 2.
d Cp. Amos 8. 5.
e Cp. ch. 9. 5 & Isai. 1. 13, 14.
f Cp. Isai. 5. 5.
g Jer. 31. 34. John 17. 3.
h Cp. ver. 5.
i Cp. Mic. 1. 7.
j ver. 16.
k Cp. Zech. 8. 12.
l Cp. ch. 13. 8.
m Cp. ch. 4. 9.

her [b]the days of the Baalim,
[6]unto which wherein she burned incense; when incense to them,
and [e]she decked herself with her
[7]earrings and her jewels, and she
went after her lovers, and forgat
me, saith the LORD. 14 There-
fore, behold, I will allure her,
and [h]bring her into the wilder-
ness, and [i]speak [8‡‡]comfortably
unto her. 15 And I will give
her her vineyards from thence,
and the valley of [9]Achor for a
door of hope: and she shall
[10]make answer sing there, [l]as in the days
of her youth, and as in the day
when she came up out of the
land of Egypt. 16 And it shall
be [n]at that day, saith the LORD,
that thou shalt call me [11§§]Ishi;
and shalt call me no more
[12*]Baali. 17 For [p]I will take
away the names of the Baalim
out of her mouth, and they
shall no more be [13]mentioned remembered by
their name. 18 And in that day
[v]will I make a covenant for
them with the beasts of the
field, and with the fowls of
heaven, and with the creeping
things of the ground: and [x]I
will break the bow and the
sword and the battle out of the
land, earth, and will make them to lie
down [z]safely. 19 And I will
betroth thee unto me [a]for ever;
yea, [c]I will betroth thee unto
me in righteousness, and in
judgement, judgment, and in lovingkindness,
and in mercies. 20 [c]I will even
betroth thee unto me in faith-
fulness: and [g]thou shalt know
the LORD. 21 And it shall come
to pass [j]in that day, [k]I will
answer, hear, saith the LORD, I will
answer hear the heavens, and they shall
answer hear the earth; 22 and the earth
shall answer hear the corn, and the

R.V. [1] Heb. *drinks.* [2] Or, *made into the* image of *Baal* [3] Or, *return, and take away* [4] Or, *shame* [5] Or, *appointed feasts* [6] Or, *wherein she burned incense to them* [7] Or, *nose-rings* [8] Heb. *to her heart.* [9] That is, *Troubling.* See Josh. 7. 26. [10] Or, *sing* [11] That is, *My husband.* [12] That is, *My master.* [13] Or, *remembered*

A.V. * Heb. *drinks.* † Heb. *wall a wall.* ‡ Heb. *new wine.* § Or, wherewith *they made Baal.* ‖ Or, *take away.* ** Heb. *folly*, or, *villany.* †† Heb. *make desolate.* ‡‡ Or, *friendly.* Heb. *to her heart.* §§ That is, *My husband.* * That is, *My lord.*

wine, and the oil; and they shall answer hear [1] [b]Jezreel. 23 And [c]I will sow her unto me in the [2]earth; and [e]I [f]will have mercy upon [3]her that had not obtained mercy; and [h]I will say to [4]them which were not my people, [j]Thou art my people; and they shall say, *Thou art* my God.

3 1 And the LORD said Then said the LORD unto me, [m]Go yet, love a woman beloved [5]of *her* friend and friend, yet an adulteress, even as according to the love of the LORD loveth toward the children of Israel, though they turn unto who look to other gods, and [6]love °cakes of raisins. flagons *of wine. 2 So I bought her to me for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and *for* an [r]homer of barley, and an [7]†half homer of barley: 3 and I said unto her, Thou shalt [t]abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be any man's wife for *another* man: so will I also be toward for thee. 4 For the children of Israel [t]shall abide many days [y]without king, a king, and without prince, a prince, and [z]without sacrifice, a sacrifice, and [a]without ‡an image, [8]°pillar, and without ephod, [d]an ephod, or and *without* [e]teraphim: 5 afterward [f]shall the children of Israel return, and [g]seek the LORD their God, and [t]David their king; [j]and shall come with fear unto the LORD and to his goodness in the [k]latter days.

4 1 [l]Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for [o]the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, [q]nor knowledge of God in the land. 2 [r]There By is nought but swearing swearing, and breaking faith, lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery; adultery, they break out, and §[a]blood toucheth blood. 3 Therefore [d]shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, [g]with the beasts of the field field, and with the fowls of heaven; [i]yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. 4 [k]Yet let no man strive, neither let any man reprove; nor reprove another: for thy people are as [t]they that strive with the priest. 5 And thou Therefore shalt stumble shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall stumble fall with thee in the night; night, and I will ‖destroy [n]thy mother. 6 My people are ‖destroyed [p]for lack of knowledge: [q]because thou hast rejected knowledge, [9]I will also reject thee, that [s]thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, [u]I also will will also forget thy children. 7 [v]As they were multiplied, increased, so they sinned against me: [w]I will therefore will I change their glory into shame. 8 [x]They feed on eat up the sin of my people, and they **set their heart on their iniquity. 9 [b]And it there shall be, like people, like priest: and I will ††punish them for their ways, and will ‡‡reward them their doings. 10 And For [h]they shall eat, and not have enough; enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD. 11 Whoredom and wine and new wine [m]take away the [10]understanding. heart. 12 My people [n]ask counsel at their stock, stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for [p]the spirit of whoredom whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God. 13 [s]They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, [t]under oaks

[a] Cp. ch. 6. 9 & 12. 14 & Mic. 3. 10 & 7. 2.
[b] Cp. ch. 1. 4, 11.
[c] Cp. ch. 1. 10. See Ezek. 36. 9—11.
[d] Isai. 24. 4. Jer. 4. 28. Joel 1. 10.
[e] Cited Rom. 9. 25, 26.
[f] ch. 1. 6.
[g] Cp. Joel 1. 18 & Zeph. 1. 3.
[h] ch. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 10.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 38. 20.
[j] ver. 1. Zech. 13. 9. See Lev. 26. 12 & Jer. 31. 33.
[k] Cp. ver. 17.
[l] Cp. Deut. 17. 12.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 2, 3.
[n] ch. 2. 2.
[o] S. of S. 2. 5 & mg.
[p] Cp. ver. 1 & Isai. 5. 13.
[q] Cp. Prov. 1. 29.
[r] Lev. 27. 16. Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
[s] Cp. Ex. 19. 6.
[t] Deut. 21. 13.
[u] Cp. Jer. 23. 39.
[v] Cp. ch. 13. 6.
[w] 1 Sam. 2. 30. Mal. 2. 9.
[x] Cp. Lev. 6. 25, 26 & 10. 17.
[y] ch. 10. 3, 7.
[z] Cp. ch. 9. 4.
[a] Cp. ch. 10. 1, 2.
[b] Isai. 24. 2.
[c] See Deut. 16. 22 & mg. for mg.
[d] See Judg. 8. 27.
[e] See Gen. 31. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 14. 1.
[g] Jer. 29. 13 & 50. 4.
[h] Lev. 26. 26. Mic. 6. 14. Hag. 1. 6.
[i] Ezek. 34. 23. Cp. ch. 1. 11. See Jer. 23. 5.
[j] Cp. Mic. 7. 17.
[k] Isai. 2. 2. See Mic. 4. 1—3.
[l] See ch. 5. 1.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 11. 4 & Prov. 20. 1.
[n] Cp. Judg. 18. 5.
[o] Isai. 3. 13, 14. Jer. 25. 31. Mic. 6. 2.
[p] ch. 5. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 2.
[q] Cp. ver. 6, 14 & Jer. 4. 22 & 5. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 1.
[s] Ezek. 6. 13.
[t] Cp. Isai. 1. 29.

R.V. [1] That is, *Whom God soweth.* [2] Or, *land* [3] Heb. *Lo-ruhamah.* [4] Heb. *Lo-ammi.* See ch. 1. 6, 9, 10. [5] Or, *of* her *husband, yet an &c.* [6] Or, *them that love* [7] Heb. *lethech.* [8] Or, *obelisk* [9] According to another reading, *I have rejected.* [10] Heb. *heart.*

A.V. * Heb. *of grapes.* † Heb. *lethech.* ‡ Heb. *a standing,* or, *statue,* or, *pillar.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *cut off.* ** Heb. *lift up their soul to their iniquity.* †† Heb. *visit upon.* ‡‡ Heb. *cause to return.*

and poplars and terebinths, elms, because the shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your brides spouses shall commit adultery. 14 *I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your brides spouses when they commit adultery; adultery: for they themselves go apart are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with the harlots: and therefore the people that doth not understand shall be overthrown. fall. 15 Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor swear, As the The LORD liveth. 16 For Israel hath behaved himself stubbornly, like a stubborn slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now will the LORD Lord feed them as a lamb in a large place. 17 Ephraim is joined to idols; idols: let him alone. 18 Their drink is become sour: they commit have committed whoredom continually; continually: her rulers dearly love *with* shame do shame. love, Give ye. 19 The wind hath wrapped bound her up in its wings; her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

5 1 Hear this, O ye priests, ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel, Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king, king; for unto you pertaineth the judgment *is* toward you, because judgement; for ye have been a snare at on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor. 2 And the revolters are gone deep in making slaughter; but I profound to make slaughter, though I am *have been* a rebuker of them all. 3 I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou hast committed committest whoredom, *and* Israel is defiled. 4 They will not suffer them to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredom is within whoredoms *is* in the midst of them, and they know not have not known the LORD. 5 And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore Israel and shall Ephraim shall stumble in their iniquity; Judah also shall stumble fall with them. 6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; him: he hath withdrawn himself from them. 7 They have dealt treacherously against the LORD; LORD: for they have borne begotten strange children: now shall the new moon a month devour them with their fields. portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, and the trumpet in Ramah: sound an alarm at Beth-aven; cry aloud *at* Beth-aven, behind after thee, O Benjamin. 9 Ephraim shall become a desolation be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be. 10 The princes of Judah are were like them that remove the landbound: mark: *therefore* I will pour out my wrath upon them like water. 11 Ephraim is oppressed, he is crushed in judgement; oppressed *and* broken in judgment, because he was content to walk willingly walked after the command. commandment. 12 Therefore am I *will I be* unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness. 13 When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah *saw* his wound, then went Ephraim to Assyria, the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: but he is not able to yet could he not heal you, neither shall he nor cure you of your wound. 14 For I will be unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will carry off, take away, and there shall be none to deliver. none shall rescue *him*. 15 I will

a ch. 7. 10.
b See ch. 6. 4.
c ch. 6. 6. Isai. 1. 11.
d Cp. ch. 9. 10.
e ch. 9. 12.
f Deut. 23. 17.
g Cp. ver. 1, 6.
h ch. 6. 7.
i See ch. 6. 4.
j Amos 4. 4, 5 & 5. 5.
k ch. 9. 15 & 12. 11.
l ch. 5. 8 & 10. 5. Cp. ch. 10. 8 & 1 Kin. 12. 29 & Amos 1. 5.
m ch. 8. 1. Jer. 4. 5.
n ch. 9. 9 & 10. 9.
o Josh. 18. 25.
p See ch. 4. 15.
q Cp. ver. 12 & ch. 5. 3.
r Cp. Matt. 15. 14.
s Cp. ch. 9. 10.
t Deut. 19. 14.
u ch. 13. 15. Jer. 4. 11 & 51. 1. Cp. Zech. 5. 9.
v Cp. Isai. 1. 29.
w Deut. 28. 33. Amos 4. 1.
x Cp. ch. 7. 11 (for mg.) & 12. 1 (for mg.).
y ch. 4. 1. Joel 1. 2. Amos 3. 1. Mic. 1. 2.
z Cp. Job 13. 28.
a Cp. ch. 6. 9 & 9. 8.
b Cp. Isai. 1. 5, 6.
c Judg. 4. 6.
d Cp. ch. 9. 15.
e ch. 7. 11 & 8. 9 & 12. 1. 2 Kin. 15. 19.
f Cp. ch. 9. 9 & Isai. 29. 15.
g Cp. Ps. 50. 21.
h ch. 14 3.
i Cp. Amos 3. 2 & 5. 12.
j See ch. 6. 4.
k ch. 13. 7.
l Cp. Mic. 5. 8.
m Cp. Isai. 59. 2.
n ch. 4. 12.
o Cp. Jer. 29. 10—12 & Ezek. 6. 9. See Lev. 26. 40—42.

R.V. 1 Or, *daughters in law* 2 Or, *become guilty* 3 Or, *Their carouse is over* 4 Or, *they are given up to love; her rulers are a shame* 5 Heb. *shields.* 6 Or, *skirts* 7 Or, as otherwise read, *their altars shall be put to shame* 8 Or, *against you is the judgement* 9 Or, *in corruption* 10 Heb. *a rebuke.* 11 Or, *They will not frame their doings* 12 Or, *in the midst of* 13 Or, *excellency* 14 Or, *begotten* 15 Or, *a month* 16 Heb. *portions.* 17 Or, *After thee, Benjamin!* See Judg. 5. 14. 18 The Sept. and Syriac have, *vanity.* 19 Or, *And I was* 20 Or, *a king that should contend*

A.V. * Or, *Shall I not, &c.* † Or, *be punished.* ‡ Heb. *is gone.* § Heb. *shields.* ‖ Or, *and, &c.* ** Heb. *a correction.* †† Heb. *They will not give.* Or, *Their doings will not suffer* them. ‡‡ Or, *a worm.* §§ Or, *to the king of Jareb: or, to the king* that *should plead.*

go and return to my place, *till they [1]acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: [b]in their affliction they will seek me [2]earnestly. early.

6 [1] Come, and let us [d]return unto the LORD: for [f]he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and [h]he will bind us up. [2] After two days [i]will he revive us: [on in] the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live [before him. in his sight.] [3] And [l]let us know, [l]let us [if we] follow on to know the LORD; [LORD:] [o]his going forth is [sure prepared] as the morning; [morning;] and he shall come unto us [p]as the rain, as [r]the latter [rain that watereth and former rain unto] the earth.

[4] [s]O [t]Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O [t]Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for [u]your [3] †goodness is [w]as a morning cloud, and [w]as the [dew that goeth early early dew it goeth] away. [5] Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them [x]by the words of my mouth: [4] †and thy [judgements judgments] are *as* the light that goeth forth. [6] For [z]I [desire desired] [3]mercy, and not sacrifice; and [a]the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. [7] But [d]they [5] §like [6]Adam men] [e]have transgressed the covenant: [f]there have they dealt treacherously against me. [8] [h]Gilead is a city of them that work iniquity, [it is stained and is polluted] with blood. [9] [7]And as troops of robbers [k]wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way [toward m Shechem. ** by consent] yea, for they [have committed commit] ††lewdness. [10] In the house of Israel I have seen an horrible thing: [I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel:] [p]there [whoredom is *found* in *is* the whoredom of] Ephraim, [q]Israel is defiled. [11] Also, O [q]Judah, [there is r an harvest he hath set an appointed harvest] for thee, when [a]I [bring again returned] the captivity of my people.

[1] [c]When I would [heal have healed] Israel, then [is] the iniquity of Ephraim [was] discovered, and the ‡‡wickedness of [‘Samaria: Samaria:] for [g]they commit [falsehood: falsehood:] and the thief [entereth cometh] in, and the troop of robbers [8] §§spoileth without. [2] And they *consider not in their hearts that [j]I remember all their wickedness: now [k have their] [their own doings own doings have] beset them about; [m]they are before my face. [3] [n]They make [n]the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies. [4] [q]They are all [adulterers; they are adulterers,] as an oven heated by the [baker; he baker, †*who*] ceaseth [to stir ‡from] *the fire*, from the kneading of the dough [raising after he hath kneaded the dough,] until it be leavened. [5] [On In] the day of [v]our king the princes [9]made [10]themselves [have made *him*] sick §with [the heat bottles] of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners. [6] For they have [11]‖made ready their heart like an oven, whiles [y]they lie in wait: [12]their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire. [7] They are all hot as an oven, and [devour have devoured] their judges; all [b]their kings [c]are fallen: there is none among them that calleth unto me. [8] Ephraim, he [g mixeth hath mixed] himself among the [peoples people]; Ephraim is a cake not turned. [9] [i]Strangers have devoured his strength, and [l]he knoweth *it* not: yea, gray hairs are [13](*) here and there upon him, [and yet] [l]he knoweth [*it*] not. [10] And [n]the [14]pride of Israel [doth testify testifieth] to his face: [and yet] they [have do] not [returned unto return to] the LORD their God, nor [sought him, seek him] for all this. [11] And Ephraim [Ephraim also] is like a silly [dove, dove]

a Ps. 126. 1. Cp. Job 42. 10.
b Isai. 26. 16.
c Cp. ch. 6. 4.
d ch. 14. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
e Cp. Jer. 23. 13.
f ch. 5. 14. Cp. ch. 13. 7, 8.
g Cp. ch. 4. 2.
h Cp. Isai. 30. 26.
i Ps. 71. 20. Cp. Luke 24. 27, 44 & John 2. 22 & 20. 9 & 1 Cor. 15. 4.
j Cp. ch. 5. 3.
k Ps. 9. 16. Prov. 5. 22.
l Cp. ch. 4. 6.
m Ps. 90. 8.
n ver. 5. Cp. Rom. 1. 32.
o Mic. 5. 2.
p Cp. ch. 14. 5.
q See ch. 6. 10.
r Joel 2. 23.
s Cp. ch. 11. 8.
t ver. 10, 11, ch. 4. 15 & 5. 5 & 8. 14 & 10. 11 & 11. 12 & 12. 1, 2. See ch. 5. 9—14.
u Cp. Jer. 2. 2 (for mg.).
v ver. 3.
w ch. 13. 3.
x Jer. 23. 29. Cp. Heb. 4. 12.
y ch. 6. 9.
z Cited Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
a Cp. ch. 2. 20.
b ch. 8. 4.
c 2 Kin. 15. 10, 14, 25, 30.
d Cp. Gen. 3. 11 & Job 31. 33 & Rom. 5. 14.
e ch. 8. 1. Deut. 17. 2.
f ch. 5. 7.
g Ps. 106. 35.
h Cp. ch. 12. 11.
i Cp. ch. 8. 7.
j See ch. 4. 2.
k Cp. ch. 5. 1 & 7. 6.
l Isai. 42. 25.
m Josh. 24. 1.
n ch. 5. 5.
o Isai. 9. 13.
p ch. 5. 3 & 7. 4. Cp. ch. 4. 2, 12, 14 & 9. 10.
q See ver. 4.
r See Joel 3. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *have borne their guilt* [2] Or, *earnestly*, saying, [3] Or, *kindness* [4] According to some ancient versions, *and my judgement goeth forth as the light.* [5] Or, *are as men that have transgressed a covenant* [6] Or, *men* [7] Or, *And as robbers lying in wait, so &c.* [8] Or, *maketh a raid* [9] According to many ancient versions, *began to be heated with wine.* [10] Or, *him* [11] Heb. *brought near.* [12] According to some ancient versions, *their anger.* [13] Heb. *sprinkled.* [14] Or, *excellency*

A.V. * Heb. *till they be guilty.* † Or, *mercy*, or, *kindness.* ‡ Or, *that thy judgments might be, &c.* § Or, *like Adam.* ‖ Or, *cunning for blood.* ** Heb. *with* one *shoulder*, or, *to Shechem.* †† Or, *enormity.* ‡‡ Heb. *evils.* §§ Heb. *strippeth.* * Heb. *say not to.* † Or, *the raiser will cease.* ‡ Or, *from waking.* § Or, *with heat through wine.* ‖ Or, *applied.* (*) Heb. *sprinkled.*

[a]without [1]understanding heart: they call unto [b]Egypt, they go to [c]Assyria. 12 When they shall go, [d]I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven: heaven; [h]I will chastise them, [2][i]as their congregation hath heard. [13][j]Woe unto them! for they have wandered fled from me; mo: [*]destruction unto them! for because they have trespassed transgressed against me: [m]though I would redeem have redeemed them, yet [o]they have spoken lies against me. [14] And [p]they have not cried unto me with their heart, but when [s]they howl howled upon their beds: [3]they assemble themselves for corn and wine, *and* they rebel against me. [15] Though [t]I [†]have taught bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me. [16] They [w]return, but not to *him that is* on high; the most High: they are [y]like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for [a]the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision [b]in the land of Egypt.

8 [15]*Set* [d]the trumpet to [‡]thy mouth. [“]As an eagle *he cometh* *He shall come* as an eagle against the house of the LORD: LORD, because [h]they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law. 2 They Israel shall cry unto me, [i]My God, we Israel know thee. 3 Israel hath cast off that *the* which is *thing that is* good: the enemy shall pursue him. 4 [n]They have set up kings, [o]but not by me; me: [6][p]they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. 5 [c]He Thy hath cast off thy calf, O Samaria, calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off; mine anger is kindled against them: [t]how long will it be ere they attain to innocency? [6] For from Israel [is even this; *was it also*: the workman made it; it, and therefore it is no not God: yea, but [c]the calf of Samaria [f]shall be broken in pieces. 7 For [v]they sow have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: [7]the it hath no standing corn; §stalk: the blade bud shall yield no meal; meal: if so be it yield, the [k]strangers shall swallow it up. 8 [i]Israel is swallowed up: now are they shall they be among the nations Gentiles as [7]a vessel wherein is no pleasure. 9 For [q]they are gone up to Assyria, [r]*like* a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired [8]‖lovers. 10 Yea, though they hire have hired among the nations, now will I gather them; them: and [u]they [9]begin to be shall minished by reason of **sorrow ††a little for the burden of the [10][v]king of princes. 11 Because Ephraim [x]hath multiplied made many altars to sin, altars have been shall be unto him to sin. 12 [11]Though [s]I write for I have written to him my law in ten the great things thousand *precepts*, of my law, *but* they are were counted as a strange thing. 13 ‡‡They As sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, [e]they sacrifice flesh and eat it; but the LORD accepteth them not: not; [f]now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins; sins: [g]they shall return to Egypt. 14 For [i]Israel hath forgotten [j]his Maker, and [k]builded [12]palaces; builded temples; and [i]Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but [m]I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the [13]castles palaces thereof.

9 [1]Rejoice not, O Israel, [14]for joy, like the peoples; as *other* people: [15][q]for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, [r]thou hast loved hire a reward §§upon every cornfloor. 2 [s]The threshing-floor floor and the [*]wine-press shall not feed them, and [s]the new wine shall fail in her.

---

a ch. 4. 11.
b Cp. ch. 12. 1 & 2 Kin. 17. 4.
c See ch. 5. 13.
d See Ezek. 12. 13.
e ch. 10. 5, 6. Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28.
f Cp. Mic. 1. 6, 7.
g Cp. ch. 10. 12, 13.
h ch. 10. 10.
i See Lev. 26. 14—39 & Deut. 28. 15—68.
j ch. 9. 12.
k Cp. ch. 7. 9.
l 2 Kin. 17. 6.
m ch. 13. 14.
n Jer. 22. 28.
o Cp. ch. 11. 12 & 12. 1 & Mic. 6. 12.
p Ps. 78. 36, 37.
q See ch. 5. 13.
r Cp. Jer. 2. 24.
s Cp. Amos 6. 4, 5.
t Cp. ch. 11. 3.
u Cp. ch. 4. 7, 10.
v See Ezek. 26. 7.
w Cp. ch. 6. 1.
x ch. 10. 1 & 12. 11.
y Ps 78. 57.
z Cp. Deut. 4. 6, 8.
a Ps. 73. 9.
b ch. 9. 3.
c Jer. 7. 21. Cp. Amos 4. 4.
d ch. 5. 8.
e See Deut 28. 49.
f ch 9. 9. Amos 8. 7.
g ch. 9. 3. Deut. 28. 68. Cp. ch. 11. 5.
h ch 6. 7.
i See ch. 6. 4.
j Isai. 17. 7.
k Cp. Amos 5. 11.
l See Matt. 7. 21—23.
m Amos 2. 5.
n ch. 7. 7. 1 Kin. 12. 20.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 13. 5.
p Cp. ch. 7. 7 (for mg.).
q ch. 1. 2.
r ch. 2. 5. Jer. 44. 17.
s Cp. ch. 2. 9.
t Cp. Jer. 13. 27.

R.V. [1] Heb. *heart.* [2] Or, *when the report cometh to their congregation* [3] According to some ancient authorities, *they cut themselves.* [4] Or, *chastened* them [5] Or, *The trumpet to thy mouth! As an eagle against the house of the LORD!* [6] Or, *they have removed* them [7] Or, *it hath no stalk* [8] Heb. *loves.* [9] Or, as otherwise read, *shall sorrow a little* or, *for a little while* [10] See Is. 10. 8. Many ancient authorities have, *king and princes.* [11] Or, *I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they &c.* [12] Or, *temples* [13] Or, *palaces* [14] Or, *unto exultation* [15] Or, *that*

A.V. * Heb. *spoil.* † Or, *chastened.* ‡ Heb. *the roof of thy mouth.* § Or, *standing corn.* ‖ Heb. *loves.* ** Or, *begin.* †† Or, *in a little while.* ‡‡ Or, *In the sacrifices of mine offerings they, &c.* §§ Or, *in, &c.* * Or, *wineful.*

3 They shall not dwell in [a]the LORD'S land; but [c]Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and [d]they shall eat unclean *things* (food) in Assyria. 4 [f]They shall not offer wine (pour out) *offerings* to the LORD, [1h]neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as [j]the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread (shall be) for their appetite; their soul [l]it shall not come into the house of the LORD. 5 [n]What will ye do in the solemn day, (day of solemn assembly,) and in the day of the feast of the LORD? 6 For, lo, they are gone (away from destruction, *yet* because of *destruction:) [p]Egypt shall gather them up, [r]Memphis shall bury them: *their †the pleasant *places* (things of) for their silver, nettles shall possess them: [u]thorns shall be in their tents. (tabernacles.) 7 [w]The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Israel shall know it: [y]the prophet is a fool, the ‡spiritual man (man that hath the spirit) is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and (because the enmity is great.) 8 Ephraim (The great hatred.) 2*was* [b]a watchman watchman of Ephraim *was* as for the prophet, [c]a fowler's snare is *but* the prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his ways, *and* §(enmity hatred) in the house of his God. 9 [e]They have deeply corrupted themselves, as [f]in the days of Gibeah: *therefore* [e]he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins. 10 [h]I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first (season: time:) but [k]they (came went) to Baal-peor, and 3[i](consecrated separated) themselves unto *that* 4(shameful thing, shame;) and [n]became abominable like *their* abominations were (that which according as) they loved. 11 As for Ephraim, [p]their glory shall fly away like a (bird: [r]there shall be no bird, from the) birth, and (none with child, from the womb,) and (no from the conception. 12[b]Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, (that there be not *that there shall* not *be*) a man left: yea, [e]woe also to them when [g]I depart from them! 13 Ephraim, [5]like [i]as I (have seen Tyre, saw Tyrus,) is planted in a pleasant place: but [b]Ephraim shall bring (out forth) his children to the (slayer. murderer.) 14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them [k]a ‖miscarrying womb and dry breasts. 15 All their wickedness is in [m](Gilgal: Gilgal:) for there I hated them: (because of for) the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine (house: house,) I will love them no (more: more:) all [o]their princes are [q]revolters. 16 Ephraim is smitten, [t]their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, [v]though they bring forth, [b]yet will I slay *even* **the beloved fruit of their womb. 17 [x]My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and [z]they shall be wanderers among the nations.

10 1 [a]Israel is (a luxuriant ††an empty) vine, (which putteth he bringeth) forth (his fruit unto himself): according to the multitude of his fruit [d]he hath (multiplied his increased the) altars; according to the [6]goodness of his land they have made goodly [7g]pillars. [2s§§]Their ‡‡images. heart is [9]divided; now shall they be found (guilty faulty): [i]he shall (smite *break down) their altars, he shall spoil their [7]pillars. images. 3 Surely (For) now (shall they they shall) say, [j]We have no (king: for king, because) we (fear feared) not the LORD; (and the king, what can he what then should a king) do (for to us)? 4 They (speak *have spoken) [m]*vain* words, [10]swearing falsely in making (covenants: therefore *judgement covenant: thus judgment) [11]springeth up as [12]hemlock [q]in the furrows of the field. 5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall (be in terror for fear because of) [s]the

[a] Jer. 2. 7 & 16. 18. See Lev. 25. 23.
[b] ch. 13. 16.
[c] See ch. 8. 13.
[d] Ezek. 4. 13. Dan. 1. 8.
[e] ch. 7. 13.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 4.
[g] ch. 5. 6. 1 Sam. 28. 15, 16. Ezek. 10. 18.
[h] Cp. ch. 8. 13.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 27. 3.
[j] Deut. 26. 14. Ezek. 24. 17.
[k] Cp. Luke 23. 29.
[l] Cp. Hag. 2. 13.
[m] ch. 4. 15 & 12. 11.
[n] Cp. Isai. 10. 3.
[o] ch. 8. 4.
[p] See ch. 8. 13.
[q] Cp. ch. 5. 2.
[r] Isai. 19. 13 (mg.). Judith 1. 10.
[s] Cp. ch. 10. 8 & Isai. 2. 20.
[t] Cp. ver. 11.
[u] Cp. ch. 10. 8.
[v] Cp. ver. 12, 13.
[w] See Isai. 10. 3.
[x] Cp. ch. 8. 5.
[y] Ezek. 13. 3.
[z] Deut. 28. 64, 65.
[a] See Ps. 80. 8—11.
[b] Ezek. 3. 17.
[c] Ps. 91. 3. Cp. ch. 5. 1.
[d] ch. 8. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 2.
[f] ch. 10. 9. Judg. 19. 22.
[g] See Deut. 16. 22 (mg.).
[h] Cp. Ps. 80. 8 & Isai. 5. 1.
[i] Cp. ch. 3. 4 & mg. for mg.
[j] Cp. ver. 7, 15 & 1 Sam. 12. 12.
[k] Num. 25. 3. Ps. 106. 28.
[l] Cp. ch. 4. 14.
[m] Cp. ch. 4. 2.
[n] Cp. Rom. 1. 28, 29.
[o] Amos 5. 7 & 6. 12.
[p] ch. 10. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 7.
[q] ch. 12. 11.
[r] Cp. Isai. 26. 18.
[s] See 1 Kin. 12. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *neither shall their sacrifices be pleasing unto him*: their bread *shall be unto them &c.* [2] Or, *watcheth against* [3] Or, *separated* [4] Heb. *shame.* [5] Or, *as I have seen, is like Tyre, that is planted &c.* [6] Or, *prosperity* [7] Or, *obelisks* [8] Or, *He hath divided their heart* [9] Or, *smooth* [10] Or, *they swear falsely, they make covenants* [11] Or, *shall spring up* [12] Heb. *rosh.* See Deut. 29. 18.

A.V. * Heb. *spoil.* † Or, *their silver shall be desired, the nettle, &c.* Heb. *the desire.* ‡ Heb. *man of the spirit.* § Or, *against.* ‖ Heb. *that casteth the fruit.* ** Heb. *the desires.* †† Or, *a vine emptying the fruit which it giveth.* ‡‡ Heb. *statues, or, standing images.* §§ Or, *He hath divided their heart.* * Heb. *behead.*

calves of [a]Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and [1]* the priests thereof that rejoiced [over on] it, for [c]the glory thereof, because it is departed from it. 6 [f]It [also shall be shall be also] carried unto Assyria for a present to [h]king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed [i]of his own counsel. 7 [2]*As for* Samaria, [j]her king is cut [off, off] as [the] [3]foam upon [†]the water. 8 The high places also of [a]Aven, [m]the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: [p]the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and [r]they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us. 9 O Israel, thou hast sinned [4]from [u]the days of Gibeah: [5]there they [stood; 6that stood:] the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity [should did] not overtake them [in Gibeah]. 10 [v]When it is [*It is* in] my [desire, 7I will desire that I should] chastise them; and the [peoples people] shall be gathered against them, [‡]when they [are shall] [7bound 8to bind themselves in] [d]their two [transgressions. furrows.] 11 And Ephraim [is *is as*] [g]an heifer that is taught, [that *and*] [i]loveth to tread out *the corn*; but I [have] passed over upon [§]her fair neck: I will [set a rider on make Ephraim to ride]; [k]Judah shall plow, *and* Jacob shall break his clods. 12 [m]Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap [according to in] mercy; [o]break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the LORD, till he come and [9p]rain righteousness upon you. 13 [r]Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of [10]lies: [for because] thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore [b]shall a tumult arise [11]among thy [12]people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as [d]Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: [e]the mother was dashed in pieces [with upon] her children. 15 [13]So shall [g]Beth-el do unto you because of [‖]your great wickedness: [at daybreak in a morning] shall the king of Israel [be utterly be utterly be] cut off.

11 1 [k]When Israel was a child, then [l]I loved him, and [n]called [o]my son out of Egypt. 2 [q]As they called them, so they went from them: [s]they sacrificed unto [the] Baalim, and burned incense to graven images. 3 Yet [t]I taught Ephraim to go; [14]I [I taught Ephraim also to go, took taking] them [on my by their] arms; but they knew not that [v]I healed them. 4 [w]I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of [love; love;] and [x]I was to them as they that [**]take off the yoke on their jaws, and [a]I laid meat [before unto] them. 5 [b]He shall not return into the land of [Egypt; Egypt,] but [c]the Assyrian shall be his king, [e]because [f]they refused to return. 6 [h]And the sword shall [15fall upon abide on] his cities, and shall consume his [bars, branches,] and devour *them*, [j]because of their own counsels. 7 And my people are bent [l]to backsliding from me: though [n]they [call called] them to [*him that* the] *is* on high, [††]none at all [will would] [16]exalt *him*. 8 How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? *how* shall I deliver thee, Israel? [q]how shall I make thee [s]as Admah? *how* shall I set thee [s]as Zeboim? [t]mine heart is turned within me, my [compassions repentings] are kindled together. 9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return

---

a See ch. 4. 15. *b* Cp. ch. 1. 5. *c* ch. 9. 11. Cp. 1 Sam. 4. 21, 22. *d* 2 Kin. 17. 3. *e* Cp. ch. 13. 16. *f* Cp. Isai. 46. 2. *g* Cp. ver. 5. *h* ch. 5. 13. *i* ch. 11. 6. *j* Cp. ver. 3. *k* Cp. ch. 2. 15. *l* Deut. 7. 8. Cp. ch. 14. 4. *m* 1 Kin. 12. 30. Amos 8. 14. *n* Cited Matt. 2. 15. *o* Ex. 4. 22. Cp. Mal. 1. 6. *p* Cp. ch. 9. 6. *q* Cp. ver. 7. *r* Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16. Cp. Isai. 2. 19. *s* Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 13. 1, 2. *t* Cp. ch. 7. 15 & Deut. 1. 31. *u* ch. 9. 9. *v* Ex. 15. 26. *w* Jer. 31. 3. Cp. John 6. 44 & 12. 32. *x* Lev. 26. 13. *y* Cp. Ex. 32. 34. *z* ch. 7. 12. *a* See Ps. 78. 24—29. *b* Cp. ch. 8. 13. *c* Cp. ch. 10. 3. *d* Cp. 1 Kin. 12. 28. *e* Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 13, 14. *f* Cp. ch. 4. 16 & 7. 16. *g* Cp. Jer. 48. 34 (mg.). *h* Cp. ch. 10. 14. *i* Cp. Deut. 25. 4 & 1 Cor. 9. 9 & 1 Tim. 5. 18. *j* ch. 10. 6. *k* See ch. 6. 4. *l* ch. 14. 4. *m* Cp. ch. 8. 7 & Gal. 6. 8. *n* Cp. ver. 2. *o* Jer. 4. 3. *p* Isai. 45. 8. *q* Cp. Gen. 19. 24, 25 & Jer. 49. 18 & 50. 40 & Amos 4. 11 & Jude 7. *r* Cp. ch. 8. 7. *s* Gen. 14. 8. Deut. 29. 23. *t* Cp. Deut. 32. 36.

R.V. [1] Heb. *Chemarim.* See 2 Kings 23. 5. [2] Or, *Samaria is cut off* with *her king* [3] Or, *twigs* [4] Or, *more than in the days* [5] Or, *there have they continued* [6] Or, *shall not the battle . . . Gibeah?* [7] Or, *yoked* [8] Or, *for* [9] Or, *teach you righteousness* [10] Or, *faithlessness* [11] Or, *against* [12] Heb. *peoples.* [13] Or, *So shall it be done unto you at Beth-el* [14] Heb. *he took them on his arms.* [15] Or, *rage against* [16] Or, *lift* himself *up*

A.V. * Or, *Chemarim.* † Heb. *the face of the water.* ‡ Or, *when I shall bind them for their two transgressions,* or, *in their two habitations.* § Heb. *the beauty of her neck.* ‖ Heb. *the evil of your evil.* ** Heb. *lift up.* †† Heb. *together they exalted not.*

to destroy Ephraim: [a]for I am God, and not man; [c]the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not [1]enter into the city.
10 [f]They shall walk after the LORD, [g]who LORD: he shall roar like a lion: for when he shall roar, and then the children shall come trembling tremble [i]from the west.
11 They shall come trembling tremble as a bird [k]out of Egypt, and [l]as a dove [n]out of the land of Assyria: and I will make them to dwell place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

12 [p]Ephraim [q]compasseth me about with falsehood, lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: [2][t]but [p]Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful [*]with the Holy One. saints.

12 [1]Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after [z]the east wind: he continually daily multiplieth increaseth [q]lies and desolation; and [c]they do make a covenant with Assyria, the Assyrians, and [d]oil is carried into Egypt. 2 [f]The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will [3][†]punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. 3 [‡]In the womb he He took his brother by the heel; heel in the womb, and in by his [4]manhood strength [k]he [5][†]had power with God: 4 yea, [k]he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: [n]he found him at in Beth-el, and there he spake with us; 5 [6]even the LORD, the LORD God of hosts; [p]the LORD is his memorial. 6 Therefore [q]turn thou to thy God: [s]keep mercy and judgement, judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 [7]*He is* [8][§]a trafficker, merchant, [v]the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth [b]to [9]‖oppress. 8 And Ephraim said, Surely Yet [d]I am become rich, I have found me wealth out substance: [**]in all my labours [c]they shall find in me none iniquity none iniquity in me [††]that were sin.
9 But [A]I am And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt; I Egypt will yet again make thee [j]to dwell in tents, tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast. 10 [m]I have also spoken unto by the prophets, and I have multiplied [o]visions; and [10]by the visions, used ministry of the prophets have I used similitudes. similitudes, ††by the ministry of the prophets.
11 [r]Is Gilead iniquity? they are altogether *Is there* iniquity *in* Gilead? surely they are vanity; [s]in Gilgal they sacrifice bullocks: vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, [u]their altars [11]are as heaps [v]in the furrows of the field. fields. 12 And [w]Jacob fled into the field of [x]Aram, country of Syria, and Israel [y]served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep*.
13 And by [a]a prophet [b]the LORD brought Israel up out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he [12]preserved. 14 [e]Ephraim hath provoked provoked *him* to anger §§most bitterly: therefore shall [g]his blood be left he leave his [*]blood upon him, [h]and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

13 [1]When Ephraim [13]spake, spake there was trembling; trembling, [j]he exalted himself in Israel: Israel; but when he [14]offended [l]in Baal, he died. 2 And now [†]they sin more and more, and [m]have made them molten images of their silver, even *and* idols according to their own understanding, [o]all of them it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let [15][‡]the men that sacrifice [r]kiss the calves. 3 Therefore they shall be [t]as the morning cloud, and [t]as the dew that early dew passeth early that passeth away, [u]as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the threshing-floor, floor, and

a See Num. 23. 19. *b* Mic. 2. 2. *c* See Isai. 12. 6. *d* Zech. 11. 5. Rev. 3. 17. *e* Cp. Deut. 29. 19. *f* Cp. ch. 3. 5. *g* Isai. 31. 4. Jer. 25. 30. Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2. *h* ch. 13. 4. *i* Isai. 11. 11. Zech. 8. 7. *j* See Lev. 23. 39—43 & Neh. 8. 14—18. *k* See ch. 8. 13. *l* Isai. 60. 8. *m* Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 13. [Ch. 12. 1 in Heb.] *n* Zech. 10. 6, 10. Cp. ch. 9. 3. *o* Cp. Joel 2. 28. *p* See ch. 6. 4. *q* Cp. ch. 7. 13. *r* ch. 6. 8. *s* ch. 4. 15 & 9. 15. *t* Cp. ch. 6. 4 (for mg.). *u* ch. 8. 11. *v* ch. 10. 4. *w* Gen. 28. 5. *x* Cp. Deut. 26. 5 (mg.). *y* Gen. 29. 20, 28. *z* Cp. ch. 13. 15 & Jer. 18. 17. *a* Cp. Deut. 18. 15. *b* Ex. 12. 50, 51. Ps. 77. 20. See Isai. 63. 11—14. *c* See ch. 5. 13. *d* Cp. ch. 7. 11 & 2 Kin. 17. 4. *e* 2 Kin. 17. 17. *f* See ch. 4. 1. *g* See ch. 4. 2. *h* ver. 2. *i* Gen. 25. 26. Cp. Gen. 27. 36. *j* Cp. Amos 6. 13. *k* Gen. 32. 28 & mg. *l* See ch. 11. 2. *m* ch. 2. 8. *n* Gen. 28. 12, 19 & 35. 9, 10, 15. *o* Cp. Ps. 115. 4 & Isai. 40. 19, 20. *p* Ex. 3. 15. *q* ch. 14. 1, 2. Joel 2. 12, 13. *r* Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 18 & Job 31. 26, 27. *s* Cp. Mic. 6. 8. *t* ch. 6. 4. *u* See Ps. 1. 4. *v* Amos 8. 5. Mic. 6. 11. Cp. Prov. 11. 1 & 20. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *come in wrath visit upon.* [2] Or, *and Judah is yet unstedfast with God, and with the Holy One who is faithful* [3] Heb. [4] Or, *strength* [5] Or, *strove* [6] Or, *for the LORD is the God of hosts* [7] Or, *As for Canaan, the &c.* [8] Or, *a Canaanite* Heb. *Canaan.* [9] Or, *defraud* [10] Heb. *by the hand.* [11] Or, *shall be* [12] Or, *kept* [13] Or, *spake with trembling &c.* [14] Or, *became guilty* [15] Or, *the sacrificers of men*

A.V. [*] Or, *with the most holy.* [†] Heb. *visit upon.* [‡] Heb. *was a prince*, or, *behaved himself princely.* [§] Or, *Canaan.* ‖ Or, *deceive.* [**] Or, *all my labours suffice me not:* he shall have *punishment of iniquity in whom is sin.* [††] Heb. *which.* [‡‡] Heb. *by the hand.* [§§] Heb. *with bitternesses.* [*] Heb. *bloods.* [†] Heb. *they add to sin.* [‡] Or, *the sacrificers of men.*

[a]as the smoke out of the chimney.
4 Yet [c]I am the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt; and [d]thou [1]shalt know no god but me, and me: for [f]beside me there is no saviour. 5 [g]I did *there is* no saviour beside me.
know thee in the wilderness, in the land of [*]great drought.
6 [j]According to their pasture, so were they filled; [l]they were filled, and their heart was exalted: exalted; [j]therefore have they forgotten me. 7 Therefore [n]am I I will be
unto them as a lion: [p]as a leopard will I watch by the way
by the way will I observe *them*: 8 I will meet them [r]as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart: heart,
and there will I devour them like a lion; lion: [†t]the wild beast shall tear them. 9 [2]It is thy destruction, O Israel, thou hast
O Israel, [3]that *thou art* against me, against [w]thy destroyed thyself; but in me ‡*is* thine
help. 10 [§]Where now is thy §I will be thy king: where *is any*
king, *other* that he may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges, of judges
whom [b]thou saidst, Give me a king and princes? 11 [c]I have given gave
thee a king in mine anger, and [g]have taken took.
him away in my wrath.
12 The iniquity of Ephraim is [i]bound up; his sin is [i]laid up in store. hid.
13 [k]The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; [4]for it is time
he should not tarry stay ‖long [m]in the place of the breaking forth of children. 14 [o]I will ransom them from [**]the [5]power of [6]the grave; [o]I will redeem them from death: [q]O [r]death, [7]where are thy plagues? I will be thy plagues; [q]O
[6][r]grave, [7]where is I will be thy destruction? [s]repentance shall be hid from mine eyes. 15 Though [u]he be fruitful among his brethren, [v]an east wind shall come, the [8]breath wind
of the LORD coming shall come up from the wilderness, [b]and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: [9]he shall spoil [e]the treasure of all [††]pleasant vessels. 16 Samaria [h]shall
[10]bear her guilt; become desolate;
for [i]she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword; sword:
[k]their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and [m]their women with child shall be ripped up.

14 1 O Israel, [o]return unto the LORD thy God; for [q]thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. 2 Take with you words, and return unto turn to
the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and [11]accept [*]that which is good: ‡‡receive *us* graciously
so will we render [12]*as* bullocks [u]*the offering of* the calves of
our lips. 3 [v]Asshur shall not save us; [x]we will not ride upon horses: [z]neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are* our gods: for [a]in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.
4 I [d]will heal [e]their backsliding, [f]I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him. 5 [h]I will be as the dew unto Israel: [j]he shall blossom §§grow
as the lily, and [*]cast forth his roots [l]as Lebanon. 6 His branches [†]shall spread, and his beauty shall be [n]as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. 7 They that [p]dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive *as* the corn, and blossom §§grow as the vine: [13]the [‡]scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.
8 [14][t]Ephraim *shall say*, What have I to do any more with idols? I have answered, heard *him*, and will regard observed
him: I am like a green fir tree; tree.
[w]from From me is thy fruit found.

[a] See Ps. 68. 2.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 17. 10.
[c] ch. 12. 9.
[d] See Ex. 20. 3.
[Ch. 14. 1 in Heb.]
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 8.
[f] Isai. 43. 11 & 45. 21.
[g] Deut. 2. 7. Amos 3. 2.
[h] Cp. Hab. 1. 11.
[i] 2 Kin. 18. 12.
[j] Cp. ch. 4. 7.
[k] Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 10. 14.
[l] Deut. 8. 12, 14. Cp. Deut. 32. 15.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 12 & 15. 16 & Amos 1. 13.
[n] ch. 5. 14.
[o] ch. 6. 1 & 12. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[p] Jer. 5. 6.
[q] Cp. ch. 13. 9.
[r] 2 Sam. 17. 8. Prov. 17. 12.
[s] Cp. ch. 5. 15.
[t] Cp. ch. 2. 12.
[u] Heb. 13. 15. Cp. Ps. 50. 13, 14 & 69. 30, 31.
[v] ch. 5. 13.
[w] Cp. Deut. 33. 26.
[x] Cp. Isai. 30. 16 & 31. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 8. 4 & 10. 3.
[z] Cp. ver. 8.
[a] See Ps. 10. 14.
[b] 1 Sam. 8. 5, 19.
[c] Cp. 1 Sam. 8. 22.
[d] Jer. 3. 22. Cp. ch. 6. 1.
[e] ch. 11. 7.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 1.
[g] Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 23.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 3.
[i] Job 14. 17.
[j] Isai. 27. 6.
[k] Isai. 13. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
[l] Cp. Ps. 92. 12 & Isai. 35. 2.
[m] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 3.
[n] Ps. 52. 8.
[o] Isai. 25. 8 & 26. 19. Ezek. 37. 12.
[p] Ps. 91. 1.
[q] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 55.
[r] Cp. Ezek. 14. 21.
[s] Cp. Ezek. 9. 10.
[t] Cp. ver. 3 & Isai. 30. 22.
[u] Cp. Gen. 41. 52.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 19. 12 & Jonah 4. 8 & Hab. 1. 9.
[w] Cp. ch. 2. 8, 23 & John 15. 4, 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *knowest* [2] Or, *Thou art destroyed, O Israel; for* thou &c. [3] Or, *for in me, in thy help*— Or, *but in me* [4] Or, *when it is time, he standeth not in* &c. [5] Heb. *hand.* *is thy help* Some ancient versions have, *who shall help?* [6] Heb. *Sheol.* [7] Or, *I will be* [8] Or, *wind* [9] Or, *it* [10] Or, *become desolate* [11] Or, receive us graciously [12] The Sept. and Syriac have, *the fruit of our lips.* [13] Or, *his memorial* [14] Or, *O Ephraim, what* &c.

A.V. * Heb. *droughts.* † Heb. *the beast of the field.* ‡ Heb. *in thy help.* § Rather, *Where is thy king?* King Hoshea being then in prison, 2 Kin. 17. 4. ‖ Heb. *a time.* ** Heb. *the hand.* †† Heb. *vessels of desire.* ‡‡ Or, *give good.* §§ Or, *blossom.* * Heb. *strike.* † Heb. *shall go.* ‡ Or, *memorial.*

9 [a]Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD are right, and [b]the just shall walk in them: but [b]the transgressors shall fall therein.

[a] Ps. 107. 43. Jer. 9. 12. Dan. 12. 10. John 8. 47 & 18. 37.
[b] Cp. Prov. 10. 29 & Luke 2. 34 & 2 Cor. 2. 16.

JOEL.

1 THE word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

2 [c]Hear this, [d]ye old men, and give ear, [d]all ye inhabitants of the land. [f]Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers? 3 [g]Tell ye your children of it, and *let* your children *tell* their children, and their children another generation. 4 *That which [1][j]the palmerworm hath left hath [1][k]the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath [1][m]the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath [1][o]the caterpiller eaten. 5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and [r]howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of [t]the sweet wine; for it is cut off from your mouth. 6 For [u]a nation is come up upon my land, [u]strong, and without number; [w]his teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the jaw teeth of a great lion. 7 He hath laid my vine waste, and [2]†barked my [y]fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it [3]away; the branches thereof are made white. 8 Lament like a virgin [a]girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth. 9 [c]The meal offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; [p]the priests, [p]the LORD'S ministers, mourn. 10 The field is wasted, [a]the land mourneth; for [b]the corn is wasted, [b]the new wine is [4]‡dried up, the oil languisheth. 11 [5][e]Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen, husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; [h]because the harvest of the field is perished. 12 The vine is [4]withered, [i]and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: [l]because joy is [4]withered away from the sons of men. 13 [n]Gird yourselves *with sackcloth*, and lament, [p]ye priests; [q]howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, [n]lie all night in sackcloth, [p]ye ministers of my God: [s]for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God. 14 [v]Sanctify ye a fast, [v]call a §solemn assembly, gather [x]the [6]elders *and* [x]all the inhabitants of the land unto *into* the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD, 15 Alas for the day! [z]for the day of the LORD is at hand, and as a destruction from [7]the Almighty shall it come. 16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, *yea*, [b]joy and gladness from the house of our God? 17 [d]The seeds [8]rot ‖seed is rotten under their clods; clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken

[a] See Hos. 4. 3.
[b] Cp. Hos. 2. 9.
[c] Cp. Hos. 5. 1.
[d] ver. 14.
[e] Cp. Jer. 14. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 2.
[g] Cp. Ps. 78. 4.
[h] ver. 17.
[i] Cp. ver. 7.
[j] ch. 2. 25. Amos 4. 9.
[k] Cp. Amos 7. 1. See Ex. 10. 4.
[l] Isai. 24. 11. Jer. 48. 33.
[m] ch. 2. 25. Ps. 105. 34. Nah. 3. 15.
[n] Cp. ver. 8 & Jer. 4. 8.
[o] ch. 2. 25. Ps. 78. 46.
[p] ch. 2. 17. Cp. Isai. 61. 6 & Ezek. 45. 4.
[q] Cp. ver. 8 & Mic. 1. 8.
[r] Cp. Isai. 24. 11.
[s] ver. 9. ch. 2. 14.
[t] ch. 3. 18. Isai. 49. 26. Amos 9. 13.
[u] ch. 2. 2.
[v] ch. 2. 15, 16. See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[w] Cp. Rev. 9. 7, 8.
[x] ver. 2.
[y] Cp. ver. 12.
[z] ch. 2. 1, 11, 31 & 3. 14. Isai. 13. 6, 9. Jer. 46. 10. Ezek. 30. 2, 3. Amos 5. 18. Obad. 15. Zeph. 1. 14, 15. Zech. 14. 1. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
[a] Cp. ver. 13. See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[b] Cp. Deut. 12. 6, 7 & 16. 14, 15.
[c] ver. 13. ch. 2. 14.
[d] Cp. Mal. 2. 3.

R.V. [1] Probably, different kinds of locusts, or locusts in different stages of growth. [2] Or, *broken* [3] Or, *down* [4] Or, *ashamed* [5] Or, *The husbandmen are ashamed, the vinedressers howl* [6] Or, *elders* [7] Heb. *Shaddai.* [8] Or, *shrivel*
A.V. * Heb. *The residue of the palmerworm.* † Heb. laid *my fig tree for a barking.* ‡ Or, *ashamed.* § Or, day of restraint. ‖ Heb. *grains.*

down; for [a]the corn is [1]withered.
18 How do [b]the beasts groan!
the herds of cattle are perplexed,
because they have no pasture;
yea, the flocks of sheep [2]are
made desolate. 19 [d]O LORD, to
thee (do will) I cry: [e]for the fire hath
devoured the [3]*pastures of the
wilderness, [e]and the flame hath
burned all the trees of the field.
20 Yea, [b](The) beasts of the field ([h]pant cry also)
unto thee: for the (water brooks) rivers of waters
are dried up, [e]and the fire hath
devoured the [3]pastures of the
wilderness.

2 1 [l]Blow ye the [†]trumpet
in [m]Zion, and sound an alarm
in [m]my holy (mountain; mountain:) let all
the inhabitants of the land
tremble: for [q]the day of the
LORD cometh, for it is nigh at
hand; 2 [r]a day of darkness and
of gloominess, [r]a day of clouds
and of thick darkness, as the
(dawn morning) spread upon the (mountains; mountains:)
[v]a great people and a (strong, strong;)
[x]there hath not been ever the
like, neither shall be any more
after (them, it,) even to the years [‡]of
many generations. 3 [a]A fire
devoureth before them; and
behind them a flame burneth:
the land is as [d]the garden of
Eden before them, and [e]behind
them a desolate wilderness; yea,
and (none hath escaped nothing shall escape) them. 4 [h]The
appearance of them is as the
appearance of horses; and as
[4]horsemen, so (do shall) they run.
5 [k]Like the noise of chariots on
the tops of (the) mountains (do shall)
they leap, like the noise of [m]a
flame of fire that devoureth the
stubble, [v]as a strong people
set in battle array. 6 (At their Before their)
presence the peoples are in anguish: [q]all
faces are waxed pale. 7 They
shall gather §blackness.
shall run like mighty men; they

a ver. 11.
b ch. 2. 22. Cp. Jer. 12. 4 & Hos. 4. 3.
c Prov. 30. 27.
d Ps. 50. 15.
e Jer. 9. 10.
f Isai. 33. 4.
g Cp. Jer. 9. 21.
h Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 104. 21 & 145. 15.
i Cp. John 10. 1.
j ch. 3. 16. Cp. Ps. 18. 7 & Amos 8. 8.
k ch. 3. 15. Isai. 13. 10. Ezek. 32. 7. Matt. 24. 29. Cp. Rev. 9. 2.
l ver. 15. Isai. 58. 1. Hos. 5. 8. Amos 3. 6.
m See ch. 3. 17.
n ch. 3. 16. Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
o ver. 25.
p Rev. 18. 8.
q See ch. 1. 15.
r Ezek. 34. 12 (mg.). Amos 5. 18, 20. Zeph. 1. 15.
s ver. 31.
t Mal. 3. 2. Cp. Num. 24. 23.
u Deut. 4. 30. 1 Sam. 7. 3. Jer. 4. 1. Hos. 12. 6.
v ch. 1. 6. Cp. ver. 11, 25.
w Cp. 1 Sam. 7. 6.
x Cp. ch. 1. 2.
y Cp. Ps. 34. 18.
z See Gen. 37. 29.
a ch. 1. 19, 20.
b Ex. 34. 6. Ps. 86. 5, 15. Jonah 4. 2.
c Cp. Num. 23. 19 & Ezek. 24. 14.
d Gen. 2. 8, 9. See Isai. 51. 3.
e Zech. 7. 14.
f Jonah 3. 9.
g Hag. 2. 19. Mal. 3. 10.
h Rev. 9. 7.
i ch. 1. 9, 13.
j See ver. 1.
k Rev. 9. 9. Cp. Nah. 3. 2.
l See ch. 1. 14.
m Isai. 5. 24 & 47. 14. Obad. 18. Nah. 1. 10.
n See Josh. 3. 5.
o Cp. 2 Chr. 20. 13 & Judith 4. 10.
p Cp. Deut. 24. 5 & Eccles. 3. 5 & Zech. 12. 12—14 & 1 Mac. 1. 27 & 1 Cor. 7. 5.
q Nah. 2. 10.
r See ch. 1. 9.

shall climb the wall like men of
war; and they (shall) march every
one on his ways, and they (break shall not their ranks. not break their ranks:) 8 Neither (doth shall)
one thrust another; [c](they (march shall walk)
every one in his path: and [‖](they (when)
burst through the weapons, and [6]break not off
they fall upon the ‖sword, they shall not be
(their course.) wounded. 9 [f]They (leap upon shall run to and fro in)
the city; they (shall) run upon the
(wall; wall,) [g]they (shall) climb up (into upon) the
houses; [g]they (shall) enter in at
the windows [i]like a thief. 10 [j]The
earth (quaketh shall quake) before them; the
heavens (shall) tremble: [k]the sun
and the moon (are darkened, shall be dark,) and the
stars (shall) withdraw their shining:
11 and [n]the LORD (uttereth shall utter) his
voice before [o](his army; army:) for his
camp is very (great; great:) [p]for he is
strong that executeth his word:
[q]for the day of the LORD is
[s]great and very terrible; [t]and
who can abide it? 12 (Yet even Therefore also)
now, saith the LORD, [u]turn ye
(unto even to) me with all your heart,
and [w]with [*]fasting, and with
weeping, and with mourning:
13 and [y]rend your heart, and not
[z]your garments, and [u]turn unto
the LORD your God: [b]for he is
gracious and (full of compassion, merciful,) slow
to anger, and (plenteous in mercy, of great kindness,) [c]and
repenteth him of the evil.
14 [f]Who knoweth (whether if) he will
(not turn return) and repent, and [g]leave a
blessing behind (him, him;) even [i](a meal meat)
offering and a drink offering
unto the LORD your God?

15 [j]Blow the trumpet in Zion,
[l]sanctify a fast, call a solemn
assembly: 16 gather the people,
[n]sanctify the congregation, as-
semble the (old men, elders,) [o]gather the
children, and those that suck
the breasts: [p]let the bridegroom
go forth of his chamber, and the
bride out of her closet. 17 Let
[r]the priests, the ministers of the

R.V. [1] Or, *ashamed* [2] Or, *suffer punishment* [3] Or, *folds* [4] Or, *war-horses* [5] Or, *when they fall around the weapons, they &c.* [6] Or, *are not wounded* [7] Or, *elders*
A.V. * Or, *habitations.* † Or, *cornet.* ‡ Heb. *of generation and generation.* § Heb. *pot.* ‖ Or, *dart.*

LORD, weep [a]between the [b]porch and the [d]altar, and let them say, [e]Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the nations should [1]*rule over them: [f]wherefore should they say among the peoples, Where is their God?

18 [j]Then was the LORD will the LORD be jealous for his land, and [m]had pity on his people. 19 And Yea, the LORD answered and said unto his people, Behold, [o]I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, [o]and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the nations: 20 but I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, [2]his forepart with his face [3]into [t]the eastern toward the east sea, and his hinder part [3]into [u]the western sea; toward the utmost sea, and [v]his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because [t]he hath done great things.

21 Fear not, O land, land; [z]be glad and rejoice: for [z]the LORD hath done will do great things. 22 Be not afraid, [b]ye beasts of the field: field: for [c]the pastures of the wilderness do spring, [c]for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and [e]the vine do yield their strength. 23 [g]Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and [g]rejoice in the LORD your God: for he giveth hath given you [4]*[i]the former rain [4]in just measure, §moderately, and he causeth will cause to come down for you the rain, [i]the former rain rain, and [k]the latter rain, rain [5]in the first *month*. 24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil. 25 And I will restore to you the years that [o]the locust hath eaten, [o]the cankerworm, and [o]the caterpiller, and [o]the palmerworm, [p]my great army which I sent among you. 26 And [c]ye shall eat in plenty plenty, and be satisfied, and shall praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people [g]shall never be ashamed. 27 [h]And ye shall know that I am [i]in the midst of Israel, and that [k]I am the LORD your God, [l]and there is none else: and my people [g]shall never be ashamed.

28 [n]And it shall come to pass afterward, that [p]I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and [q]your sons and [r]your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: 29 and [s]also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit. 30 And I will shew [w]wonders in the heavens [w]and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke. 31 [x]The sun shall be turned into darkness, [y]and the moon into blood, [a]before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come. 32 And it shall come to pass, that [d]whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: [f]for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem there shall be those that escape, deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and [6]among in [h]the remnant those whom the LORD doth shall call.

3 [1]For, behold, [j]in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, 2 [l]I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into [m]the valley of Jehoshaphat; Jehoshaphat, and [n]I will will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land. 3 And [q]they have cast lots for

[a] Ezek. 8. 16.
[1] Mac. 7. 36.
[b] 1 Kin. 6. 3. 2 Chr. 3. 4.
[c] Lev. 25. 19.
[d] 2 Chr. 4. 1.
[e] 2 Esd. 8. 45.
[f] Ps. 42. 3 & 79. 10 & 115. 2.
[g] Cp. Isai. 49. 23.
[h] ch. 3. 17.
[i] Hos. 11. 9. See Ezek. 37. 26.
[j] Zech. 1. 14 & 8. 2.
[k] See Ex. 20. 2.
[Ch. 3. 1 in Heb.]
[l] Cp. Isai. 44. 8.
[m] Cp. Ps. 103. 13.
[n] ver. 28—32, cited Acts 2. 17—21.
[o] Cp. ch. 1. 10 & Ps. 4. 7. See Mal. 3. 10—12.
[p] Isai. 32. 15. Ezek. 39. 29. Zech. 12. 10. John 7. 39. Acts 10. 45, *al.*
[q] Cp. Acts 2. 39.
[r] Cp. Acts 21. 9.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
[t] Ezek. 47. 18. Zech. 14. 8.
[u] Deut. 11. 24 (mg.) & 34. 2 (mg.). Zech. 14. 8.
[v] Isai. 34. 3. Cp. Amos 4. 10.
[w] Cp. Matt. 24. 30 & Luke 21. 11.
[x] See ver. 10.
[y] Rev. 6. 12.
[z] Ps. 126. 2, 3.
[a] Mal. 4. 5.
[b] See ch. 1. 18.
[c] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[d] Cited Rom. 10. 13.
[e] Cp. Zech. 8. 12.
[f] Isai. 46. 13 & 59. 20. Obad. 17.
[Ch. 4. 1 in Heb.]
[g] Ps. 100. 1, 2. Hab. 3. 18. Zech. 10. 7.
[h] Jer. 31. 7. Mic. 4. 7. Zech. 8. 12. Rom. 9. 27, *al.*
[i] Deut. 11. 14. Jer. 5. 24.
[j] Jer. 30. 3.
[k] Hos. 6. 3.
[l] Cp. Zeph. 3. 8. See Zech. 14. 2—4.
[m] ver. 12 & mg.
[n] Isai. 66. 16. Jer. 25. 31.
[o] ch. 1. 4.
[p] ver. 11.
[q] Obad. 11. Nah. 3. 10.

R.V [1] Or, *use a byword against them* [2] Or, *with his forepart* [3] Or, *toward* [4] Or, *in* (or *for*) *righteousness* [5] Or, *at the first* [6] Or, *in the remnant whom &c.*

A.V. * Or, *use a byword against them.* † Heb. *he hath magnified to do.* ‡ Or, *a teacher of righteousness.* § Heb. *according to righteousness.*

my people: and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink. 4 Yea, and what are ye to me, have ye to do with me, [c]O Tyre, and Zidon, and all [d]the regions of Philistia? coasts of Palestine? [1]will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily [h]will I return your [2]recompence upon your own head. 5 Forasmuch [i]as head; Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly [*]pleasant things; things: 6 [l]the children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto [†]the sons of the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border: border. 7 behold, Behold, I will stir them up raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and [h]will return your [2]recompence upon your own head; head: 8 and I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the men of Sheba, Sabeans, to a nation people far off: for the LORD hath spoken it.

9 Proclaim ye this among the nations; [3]prepare war: stir Gentiles; ‡Prepare war, wake up the mighty men; men, let all the men of war draw near, near; let them come up. up: 10 [w]Beat your plowshares into swords, and [w]your §pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong. 11 [4][5]Haste ye, Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye nations round about, and heathen, and gather yourselves gather yourselves together: selves together round about: [c]thither ‖cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD. 12 Let the nations heathen bestir themselves, be wakened, and come up to [e]the valley of [5]Jehoshaphat: [g]for there will I sit to judge all the nations heathen round about. 13 [h]Put ye in the sickle, [a]for the [6]harvest is ripe: [b]come, [7]tread ye get you down; [b]for the winepress press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great. 14 [e]Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of [8]decision! decision: for [f]the day of the LORD is near in the valley of decision. 15 [g]The sun and the moon are shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining. 16 [f]And the LORD The LORD also shall roar from out of Zion, and [f]utter his voice from Jerusalem; [k]and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD will be [m]a refuge unto the ††hope of his people, and [n]a strong the hold to strength of the children of Israel. 17 [n]So shall ye know that I am the LORD your God, God [o]dwelling in Zion Zion, [p]my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be ‡‡holy, and [q]there shall no strangers pass through her any more. 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, [r]that the mountains shall drop down sweet new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and [t]all the brooks rivers of Judah shall §§flow with waters: waters, [u]and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water [s]the valley of [x]Shittim. 19 [y]Egypt shall be a desolation, and [z]Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, [a]for the violence done to against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land. 20 [d]But Judah shall [9]abide *dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation. 21 And For [f]I will [10]cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: [†][o]for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

[a] Cp. Jer. 51. 33 & Hos. 6. 11 & Matt. 13. 30, 39 & Mark 4. 29 & John 4. 35 & Rev. 14. 15, 18.
[b] Rev. 14. 20. Cp. Isai. 63. 2, 3.
[c] Isai. 23. 1, 2. Jer. 47. 4. Amos 1. 9.
[d] Cp. Ezek. 25. 15, 16.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 39. 11 & mg.
[f] See ch. 1. 15.
[g] See ch. 2. 10.
[h] Cp. Obad. 15 & Ecclus. 17. 23.
[i] Cp. 2 Chr. 21. 16, 17.
[j] ch. 2. 11. Amos 1. 2. Cp. Jer. 25. 30.
[k] ch. 2. 10.
[l] Cp. ver. 3.
[m] Isai. 4. 6 & 25. 4.
[n] ch. 2. 27. Cp. Ezek. 6. 7.
[o] ver. 21. Cp. Ezek. 43. 7.
[p] ch. 2. 1. Ps. 48. 1. Isai. 65. 11. Jer. 31. 23. Obad. 16. *al.*
[q] Isai. 52. 1. Nah. 1. 15. Zech. 14. 21. Cp. Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 15.
[r] Jer. 31. 12. Amos 9. 13.
[s] See 1 Kin. 10. 1.
[t] Isai. 30. 25.
[u] Ezek. 47. 1.
[v] Cp. Mic. 3. 5. See Jer. 6. 4 & mg. for mg.
[w] Cp. Isai. 2. 4.
[x] See Num. 25. 1.
[y] See Isai. 19. 1—17.
[z] See Isai. 34. 5.
[a] Obad. 10.
[b] Cp. Isai. 54. 15.
[c] Cp. Zech. 14. 5.
[d] Ps. 125. 1, 2. Ezek. 37. 25.
[e] ver. 2.
[f] Isai. 4. 4. Ezek. 36. 25, 29.
[g] Ps. 96. 13 & 98. 9 & 110. 6. Isai. 2. 4 & 3. 13. Mic. 4. 3.
[h] Rev. 14. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *will ye repay a deed of mine, or will ye do aught unto me? swiftly &c.* [2] Or, *deed* [3] Heb. *sanctify.* [4] Or, *Assemble yourselves* [5] That is, *The* LORD *judgeth.* [6] Or, *vintage* [7] Or, *get you down* [8] That is, *the valley of acacias.* [9] Or, *be inhabited* [10] Or, *hold as innocent*

A.V. * Heb. *desirable.* ** Or, *concision*, or, *threshing.* † Heb. *the sons of the Grecians.* ‡ Heb. *sanctify.* § Or, *scythes.* ‖ Or, *the* LORD *shall bring down.* †† Heb. *place of repair*, or, *harbour.* ‡‡ Heb. *holiness.* §§ Heb. *go.* * Or, *abide.* † Or, *even I the* LORD *that dwelleth in Zion.*

AMOS.

1 THE words of [a]Amos, who
I was among the [c]herdmen of
[d]Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel [e]in the days of
[g]Uzziah king of Judah, and in
the days of [h]Jeroboam the son
of Joash king of Israel, two
years before [i]the earthquake.

2 And he said, [j]The LORD shall will
roar from Zion, and utter his
voice from Jerusalem; and [l]the
[1]pastures habitations of the shepherds shall
mourn, and the [n]top of [o]Carmel
shall wither.

3 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[p]For
three transgressions of [q]Damascus, yea, and for four, [q]I will not
[2]† turn away [3]the punishment
thereof; because they have
threshed [r]Gilead with threshing
instruments of iron: 4 [s]but I
will send a fire into the house
of [u]Hazael, and it which shall devour
the palaces of [u]Ben-hadad. 5 And
I
I will [v]break will break also the bar of [q]Damascus,
and cut off [4]the inhabitant from
[t]the valley plain of [5]y Aven, and him
that holdeth the sceptre from
[6]§ the house of [z]Eden: and the
people of [a]Syria shall go into
captivity unto [c]Kir, saith the
LORD.

6 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[p]For
three transgressions of [b]Gaza, yea, and for four, I will not turn away
the punishment thereof; because
[f]they ‖ carried away captive [7]the
whole people captivity, to deliver them up
to Edom: 7 but I will send a
fire on the wall of [b]Gaza, and it which
shall devour the palaces thereof:
8 and I will cut off the inhabitant
from [f]Ashdod, and him that
holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon; Ashkelon,
and I will turn mine hand against
Ekron, Ekron: and the remnant of the
Philistines shall perish, saith the
Lord GOD.

9 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[k]For
three transgressions of [m]Tyre, yea, Tyrus, and
for four, I will not turn away
the punishment thereof; because
they delivered up [7]the whole
people captivity to Edom, and remembered
not [8]** the brotherly covenant:
10 but I will send a fire on the
wall of [m]Tyre, and it Tyrus, which shall devour
the palaces thereof.

11 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[k]For
three transgressions of [t]Edom, yea, and for four, I will not turn
away the punishment thereof;
[t]because he did pursue his
brother with the sword, [w]and
[9]†† did cast off all pity, [x]and his
anger did tear perpetually, [x]and
he kept his wrath for ever:
12 but I will send a fire upon
[bb]Teman, and it which shall devour
the palaces of [d]Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the LORD: LORD;
[k]For
three transgressions of the
children of [e]Ammon, yea, and for
four, I will not turn away the
punishment thereof; because
[g]they have ‡‡ ripped up the
women with child of [h]Gilead,
that they might enlarge their

a Tobit 2. 6.
b Jer. 47. 1, 5. Zeph. 2. 4. Zech. 9. 5.
c ch. 7. 14, 15.
d 2 Sam. 14. 2.
e See Hos. 1. 1.
f ch. 3. 9. 1 Sam. 5. 1.
g 2 Kin. 15. 1 (mg.), 13, 30. 2 Chr. 26. 1.
h ch. 7. 10. 2 Kin. 14. 23.
i Zech. 14. 5. Cp. Isai. 29. 6.
j See Joel 3. 16.
k See ver. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 65. 12.
m See Joel 3. 4.
n ch. 9. 3.
o See Josh. 19. 26.
p ver. 9, 11, 13. ch. 2. 1, 4, 6. Prov. 30. 15, 18, 21, 29.
q Cp. Isai. 8. 4.
r ver. 13. Cp. 2 Kin. 10. 33 & Isai. 21. 10.
s Jer. 49. 27.
t Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 17.
u 2 Kin. 13. 24, 25.
v Jer. 51. 30.
w Ps. 137. 7. Cp. Joel 3. 19 & Mal. 1. 4.
x Ezek. 35. 5.
y See Hos. 4. 15.
z 2 Kin. 19. 12.
a ch. 9. 7. Cp. 2 Kin. 16. 9.
bb Obad. 9. See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
c ch. 9. 7. 2 Kin. 16. 9.
d Isai. 63. 1. See 1 Chr. 1. 44.
e Jer. 49. 1, 2. Zeph. 2. 8, 9.
f 2 Chr. 28. 18. See Joel 3. 4–6.
g See Hos. 13. 16.
h ver. 3.

R.V. 1 Or, *habitations* 2 Or, *revoke my word* 3 Heb. *it* (and so in vv. 6, 9, &c.). 4 Or, *him that sitteth* on the throne (and so in ver. 8) 5 That is, *Vanity.* The Sept. reads, *On.* 6 Or, *Beth-eden* 7 Heb. *an entire captivity.* 8 Heb. *the covenant of brethren.* See 1 Kings 5. 1, 9. 11–14. 9 Heb. *corrupted his compassions.*

A.V. * Or, *yea, for four.* † Or, *convert it,* or, *let it be quiet:* and so ver. 6, &c. ‡ Or, *Bikath-aven.* § Or, *Beth-eden.* ‖ Or, *carried them away with an entire captivity.* ** Heb. *the covenant of brethren.* †† Heb. *corrupted his compassions.* ‡‡ Or, *divided the mountains.*

border: 14 but I will kindle a fire in the wall of [a]Rabbah, [b]and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, [b]with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind: 15 and [d]their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

2 1 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of [i]Moab, yea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because [k]he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime: 2 but I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of [m]Kerioth; Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet: 3 and [o]I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay [o]all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

4 Thus saith the LORD; LORD; [g]For three transgressions of Judah, yea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [s]because they have rejected despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his statutes, commandments, and [u]their lies have caused them to err, after the which their fathers did walk have walked: 5 but [w]I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

6 Thus saith the LORD; LORD; [g]For three transgressions of Israel, yea, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because [y]they have sold the righteous for [a]silver, and the needy poor for a pair of shoes; shoes: 7 that pant after [b]the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and [d]turn aside the way of the meek: and [f]a man and his father will go in unto the *same* [1]*maid*, to profane my holy name: 8 and they lay themselves down beside every altar upon clothes upon clothes laid to pledge [c]taken in pledge, by every altar, and in the house of their they drink the wine God they drink the wine of such as have been of †the condemned in the house of their fined. god. 9 Yet [e]destroyed I the Amorite before them, [f]whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet [h]I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. 10 [j]Also I brought you up out of from the land of Egypt, [l]and led you forty years in through the wilderness, [e]to possess the land of the Amorite. 11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for [n]Nazirites. Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD. 12 But ye gave the Nazirites Nazarites [p]wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, [q]Prophesy not. 13 Behold, [2]‡I will press *you* in your place, am pressed under you, as a cart presseth is pressed that is full of sheaves. 14 [r]And Therefore the [3]flight shall perish from the swift, [r]and the strong shall not strengthen his force, [t]neither shall the mighty deliver [4]§himself: 15 neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is [v]swift of foot shall not deliver *himself*: [x]neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver [4]himself: himself. 16 and And he that is ‖courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

3 1 [z]Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against [c]the whole family which I brought up out of from the land of Egypt, saying, 2 [e]You only have I known of all the families of

[a] 2 Sam. 11. 1 & 12. 26. See Ezek. 21. 20.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 21. 28, 29.
[c] See Ex. 22. 26.
[d] Jer. 49. 3.
[e] Deut. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. See Num. 21. 21—25.
[f] Cp. Num. 13. 32, 33 & Isai. 10. 33.
[g] See ch. 1. 3.
[h] Cp. Job 18. 16.
[i] Zeph. 2. 8, 9. See Isai. ch. 15.
[j] ch. 3. 1. Ex. 12. 17, 51.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 27.
[l] See Deut. 8. 2.
[m] Jer. 48. 24, 41.
[n] Num. 6. 2.
[o] Cp. Jer. 48. 7.
[p] Cp. Num. 6. 3.
[q] ch. 7. 13, 16. Isai. 30. 10. Mic. 2. 6.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 1 & Eccles. 9. 11.
[s] Lev. 26. 14, 15. Neh. 1. 7. Ezek. 20. 13, 16, 24. Cp. Dan. 9. 11.
[t] Cp. Ps. 33. 16.
[u] Jer. 16. 19, 20. Rom. 1. 25.
[v] Cp. 2 Sam. 2. 18.
[w] Jer. 17. 27. Hos. 8. 14.
[x] Cp. Ps. 33. 17.
[y] Cp. Lev. 25. 39 & 2 Kin. 4. 1.
[z] ch. 7. 16.
[a] ch. 8. 6.
[b] Lam. 2. 10.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 10.
[d] ch. 5. 12. Job 24. 4. Isai. 10. 2.
[e] Deut. 7. 6 & 10. 15. Ps. 147. 19, 20. Cp. Hos. 5. 3 & 13. 5 & Mic. 2. 3.
[f] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1. See Ezek. 22. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *young woman* [2] Or, *I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves* [3] Or, *refuge shall fail the swift* [4] Heb. *his soul*, or, *life.*
A.V. * Or, *young woman.* † Or, *such as have fined*, or, *mulcted.* ‡ Or, *I will press your place, as a cart full of sheaves presseth.* § Heb. *his soul*, or, *life.* ‖ Heb. *strong of his heart.*

the earth: [a]therefore I will visit upon you, *punish you for all your iniquities. 3 Shall Can two walk together, except they have be [1]agreed? 4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion [†]cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing? 5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is *is set* for him? shall a snare *one* take spring up up a snare from the ground, earth, and have taken nothing at all? 6 [j]Shall the a trumpet be blown in a the city, and the people [‡]not be afraid? [k]shall evil befall there be evil in a city, [§]and the LORD hath not done it? 7 Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, [o]but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. 8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? [p]the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

9 Publish ye [2]in the palaces at [s]Ashdod, and [2]in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon [t]the mountains of Samaria, and behold what the great tumults are in the midst therein, thereof, and [v]what oppressions the ‖oppressed in the midst thereof. 10 For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, [x]who store up violence and **robbery in their palaces. 11 Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; [a]An adversary *there shall be*, even round about the land; land: and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and [c]thy palaces shall be spoiled. 12 Thus saith the LORD; LORD: [f]As the shepherd rescueth ††taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; [g]so shall the children of Israel be rescued taken out [i]that sit dwell in Samaria in the corner of a couch, bed, and [3]on the silken cushions of a bed. 13 Hear ye, [b]and testify against in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, [c]the God of hosts, hosts. 14 For That in the day that I shall §§visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, him: [d]I will also visit the altars of Beth-el, Beth-el: and [e]the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground. 15 [f]And I will smite [g]the winter house with [h]the summer house; and [i]the houses of ivory shall perish, and [4]the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

4 1 Hear this word, [l]ye kine of Bashan, that are [m]in the mountain of Samaria, [n]which oppress the poor, [n]which crush the needy, which say unto to their lords, masters, Bring, and let us drink. 2 [q]The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, [r]that they he shall will take you away with hooks, [r]and your residue posterity with fish hooks, fishhooks. 3 [u]And ye shall go out at the breaches, every one straight *cow at that which is* before her; [5]and *ye shall cast *yourselves them* into Harmon, the palace, saith the LORD.

4 [w]Come to Beth-el, and transgress; to [y]Gilgal, *and* at Gilgal multiply transgression; [w]and bring your [z]sacrifices every morning, *and* your tithes every after [†]three days; years: 5 and [6]†offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving of [b]that which is leavened, with leaven, and proclaim [d]freewill offerings and *and* publish them the free offerings: [e]for §this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD. 6 And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and [h]want of bread in all your places: [j]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 7 And I also I [k]have

a Cp. Matt. 10. 15 & 11. 21, 22 & Luke 10. 13, 14 & 12. 47 & Rom. 2. 9.
b Cp. Ps. 50. 7 & 81. 8.
c ch. 4. 13. Ps. 80. 4, 7, 14.
d Cp. Hos. 10. 15 (mg.). See 1 Kin. 13. 1—3.
e Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 15.
f Cp. ch. 6. 11.
g Jer. 36. 22.
h Judg. 3. 20.
i 1 Kin. 22. 39. Ps. 45. 8.
j Ezek. 33. 4. See Joel 2. 1.
k Cp. Isai. 45. 7 & Lam. 3. 38 & Mic. 1. 12.
l Ps. 22. 12.
m ch. 3. 9 & 6. 1.
n Hos. 5. 11.
o Gen. 18. 17. Cp. Jer. 15. 1.
p Cp. Num. 22. 38.
q Ps. 89. 35.
r Cp. Jer. 16. 16 & Hab. 1. 15. See 2 Kin. 19. 28.
s ch. 1. 8.
t ch. 4. 1 & 6. 1. Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 24.
u Cp. Ezek. 12. 5, 12.
v Ps. 94. 5, 6 & 103. 6. See 1 Kin. 21. 1—16.
w Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Ezek. 20. 39 & Matt. 23. 32.
x Cp. ch. 6. 3 & Isai. 8. 14, 15. See Mic. 6. 10—12.
y Cp. ch. 5. 5 & Hos. 4. 15 & 9. 15 & 12. 11.
z Num. 28. 3, 4. Cp. Jer. 7. 21.
a Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 5, 6. See 2 Kin. 18. 9—12.
b Lev. 7. 13.
c Cp. Isai. 39. 6.
d Ex. 35. 29. Lev. 22. 18, 21. Deut. 12. 6.
e Cp. Ps. 81. 11, 12.
f Cp. Ex. 22. 13.
g See Jer. 31. 8, 9.
h Cp. Deut. 28. 57 & Lam. 2. 12.
i Cp. ch. 6. 4.
j Jer. 15. 7. Hag. 2. 17.
k Jer. 3. 3. Cp. Joel 2. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *made an appointment* [2] Or, *upon* [3] According to some ancient versions and MSS., *in Damascus on a bed.* [4] Or, *many* [5] The ancient versions vary in their rendering of this clause. The text is probably corrupt. [6] Heb. *offer by burning.*

A.V. * Heb. *visit upon.* † Heb. *give forth his voice.* ‡ Or, *not run together?* § Or, *and shall not the* LORD *do* somewhat? ‖ Or, *oppressions.* ** Or, *spoil.* †† Heb. *delivereth.* ‡‡ Or, *on the bed's feet.* §§ Or, *punish Israel for.* * Or, *ye shall cast away the things of the palace.* † Heb. *three years of days.* ‡ Heb. *offer by burning.* § Heb. *so ye love.*

withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: [b]and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered. 8 So two or three cities [d]wandered unto one city, to drink water, and were not satisfied: [e]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 9 [f]I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees hath increased, [i]the palmerworm devoured: [e]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 10 I have sent among you the pestilence [k]after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, [l]and [m]have carried away your horses; and [n]I have made the stink of your camps to come up even into your nostrils: [e]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 11 I have overthrown *some* among you, [q]as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were [s]as a brand plucked out of the burning: [e]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD. 12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: *and* because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel. 13 For, lo, [z]he that formeth the mountains, and createth the §wind, and [a]declareth unto man what is his thought, [c]that maketh the morning darkness, and [e]treadeth upon the high places of the earth; [f]the LORD, the God of hosts, is his name.

[a] Ezek. 19. 1.
[b] Cp. Ex. 9. 26.
[c] Lam. 2. 1. Cp. Isai. 47. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 8. 12.
[e] See ver. 6.
[f] Deut. 28. 22. Hag. 2. 17.
[g] 2 Chr. 15. 2. Isai. 55. 6. Zeph. 2. 3.
[h] See ch. 4. 4.
[i] Joel 1. 4.
[j] ch. 8. 14.
[k] Deut. 28. 27, 60. Cp. Ex. 12. 29 & Ps. 78. 50 & Isai. 10. 24, 26.
[l] Cp. Isai. 9. 18, 19.
[m] 2 Kin. 13. 7.
[n] Cp. Joel 2. 20.
[o] Cp. ch. 6. 12.
[p] Job 9. 9 & 38. 31.
[q] Cp. Isai. 13. 19.
[r] Ps. 104. 20. Cp. ch. 4. 13 & 8. 9.
[s] Zech. 3. 2. Cp. Jude 23.
[t] ch. 9. 6. Cp. Gen. 6. 17 & Ps. 104. 6, 7.
[u] See ch. 4. 13.
[v] Cp. Jer. 50. 32.
[w] Isai. 29. 21. Cp. Prov. 15. 5, 10.
[x] See Ruth 4. 1.
[y] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 8.
[z] Cp. Ps. 102. 25.
[a] Cp. Ps. 139. 2.
[b] Cp. James 2. 6.
[c] Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 8. 9.
[d] Deut. 28. 30, 39. Mic. 6. 15. Zeph. 1. 13.
[e] Isai. 58. 14. Mic. 1. 3.
[f] ch. 3. 13 & 5. 8 & 9. 6. See Jer. 10. 16.

5 1 Hear ye this word which I [a]take up for a lamentation against you, even a lamentation, O house of Israel. 2 [c]The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she [2]is cast down upon her land; there is none to raise her up. 3 For thus saith the Lord GOD: The city that went forth out by a thousand shall have an hundred left, and that which went forth by an hundred shall have ten left, to the house of Israel. 4 For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, [g]Seek ye me, and ye shall live: 5 but seek not [h]Beth-el, nor enter into [h]Gilgal, and pass not to [j]Beer-sheba: for [h]Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and [h]Beth-el shall [3]come to nought. 6 [g]Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; [l]lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and it devour, and there be none to quench it in [h]Beth-el: 7 [o]ye who turn judgement to wormwood, and cast down righteousness to the earth; 8 *seek him* that maketh the [p]Pleiades and Orion, and turneth [4]the shadow of death into the morning, and [r]maketh the day dark with night; that [t]calleth for the waters of the sea, [t]and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: [5]The LORD is his name; 9 [5]that [b]bringeth sudden destruction upon ‖the spoiled shall come against the strong, so that the fortress. 10 [w]They hate him that reproveth in the gate, and they [y]abhor him that speaketh uprightly. 11 Forasmuch therefore as your [b]trample upon the poor, and take exactions from him of wheat: [d]ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; [d]ye have planted **pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink the

[1] Hebrew *with the captivity of your horses.*
[2] Or, *lieth forsaken*
[3] Or, *become vanity* (Hebrew *Aven*)
[4] Or, *deep darkness*
[5] Or, *causeth destruction to flash forth*
[*] Or, *the multitude of your gardens, &c. did the palmerworm, &c.* A.V. *captivity of your horses.*
§ Or, *spirit.*
‖ Hebrew *spoil.*
† Or, *in the way.*
** Hebrew *vineyards of desire.*
‡ Hebrew *with the*

wine thereof. 12 For I know how your manifold are your transgressions and how mighty are your sins: ye that your mighty sins: they afflict the just, that they [b]take *a bribe, and that they [c]turn aside the needy poor [d]in the gate *from their right.* 13 Therefore he that is the prudent shall [e]keep silence in such a that time; [g]for it is an evil time. 14 [h]Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, [k]the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken say. 15 [l]Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgement judgment [d]in the gate: [n]it may be that the LORD, the LORD God of hosts, hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. 16 Therefore thus saith the LORD, [k]the God of hosts, the Lord: Lord, saith thus; [q]Wailing shall be in all the broad ways streets; and they shall say in all the streets, highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, [1]and [q]such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing. 17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for [w]I will pass through the midst of thee, saith the LORD. 18 Woe unto you that desire [z]the day of the LORD! wherefore would ye have the day of the LORD? [b]it to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light. 19 [d]As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; [2]or went into the house house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. 20 [b]Shall not the day of the LORD be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it? 21 [i]I hate, I despise your feasts, feast days, and I [3]will take no delight not †smell in your solemn assemblies. 22 [k]Yea, though Though ye offer me [4]your burnt offerings and meal burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the [5]‡peace offerings of your fat beasts. 23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear [a]the melody of thy viols. 24 But let judgement roll judgment §run down as waters, and righteousness as a [6]mighty stream. 25 [f]Did ye bring Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and [7]offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel? 26 Yea, But your king of your Moloch [j]ye [8]have borne [9]Siccuth ‖the tabernacle and [10]Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves. 27 [m]Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond [o]Damascus, saith the LORD, whose name is [k]the The God of hosts.

6 1 [p]Woe to them that **are at ease in Zion, and to them that are secure trust in [r]the mountain of Samaria, [t]the notable *which are* men of [t]the named ††chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel come! came! 2 Pass ye unto [u]Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to [v]Hamath the great: then go down to [x]Gath of the Philistines: [y]be they better than these kingdoms? or [is] their border greater than your border? 3 [a]Ye that put far away the evil day, [c]and cause the [11]‡‡seat of violence to come near; 4 [e]that lie upon [f]beds of ivory, [e]and §§stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, [g]and the calves out of the midst of the stall; 5 [h]that sing idle songs *chant to the sound of the viol; [h]that devise for viol, *and* invent to themselves instruments of music, musick, [12]like David; 6 [j]that drink [13]†wine in bowls, and [l]anoint themselves with the chief ointments; ointments: but they are not grieved for the ‡affliction of Joseph. 7 [m]Therefore now shall

[a] Cp. ch. 6. 5 & 8. 3 & Isai. 5. 12.
[b] 1 Sam. 8. 3 & 12. 3 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 26. 10.
[c] ch. 2. 7. Isai. 29. 21.
[d] ver. 10.
[e] Cp. Eccles. 3. 7.
[f] Cited Acts 7. 42, 43.
[g] Mic. 2. 3.
[h] Cp. Deut. 30. 15, 19 & Zeph. 2. 3.
[i] Cp. Deut. 32. 17 & Ezek. 20. 16, 24.
[j] Cp. Isai. 46. 7.
[k] ch. 3. 13.
[l] Ps. 97. 10. Rom. 12. 9.
[m] 2 Kin. 17. 6.
[n] Joel 2. 14. Cp. Ex. 32. 30.
[o] ch. 3. 12 (mg.).
[p] Isai. 32. 9. Zeph. 1. 12. Luke 6. 24. James 5. 1.
[q] Cp. Jer. 9. 17, 18.
[r] ch. 3. 9 & 4. 1.
[s] Cp. Ezek. 22. 6.
[t] See Ex. 10. 5.
[u] Gen. 10. 10. Isai. 10. 9.
[v] 1 Kin. 8. 65. 2 Kin. 18. 34. Isai. 10. 9.
[w] Ex. 12. 12.
[x] See 1 Sam. 17. 4.
[y] Cp. Nah. 3. 8.
[z] See Joel 1. 15.
[a] Cp. ch. 9. 10 & Ezek. 12. 27.
[b] See Joel 2. 1, 2.
[c] See ch. 3. 10.
[d] Cp. Isai. 24. 18 & Jer. 48. 44.
[e] Cp. ch. 3. 12.
[f] Cp. Esth. 1. 6.
[g] Cp. James 5. 5.
[h] See ch. 5. 23.
[i] Isai. 1. 14. Cp. Jer. 6. 20.
[j] Cp. Isai. 5. 12.
[k] Ps. 51. 16, 17. Isai. 1. 11.
[l] Cp. Dan. 10. 3.
[m] ch. 7. 11, 17.

R.V. [1] Heb. *and* proclaim *wailing to such as are skilful of lamentation.* [2] Or, *and* [3] Heb. *will not smell* a savour. [4] Or, *burnt offerings with your meal offerings* [5] Or, *thank offerings* [6] Or, *everflowing* [7] Or, *meal offerings* [8] Or, *shall take up... And I will cause &c.* [9] Or, *the tabernacle of your king* Some ancient versions have, *the tabernacle of Moloch.* [10] Or, *the shrine of your images* [11] Or, *sitting* [12] Or, *like David's* [13] Heb. *in bowls of wine.*
A.V. * Or, *a ransom.* † Or, *smell your holy days.* ‡ Or, *thank offerings.* § Heb. *roll.* ‖ Or, *Sicouth your king.* ** Or, *are secure.* †† Or, *firstfruits.* ‡‡ Or, *habitation.* §§ Or, *abound with superfluities.* * Or, *quaver.* † Or, *in bowls of wine.* ‡ Heb. *breach.*

they go captive with the first that go captive, and the revelry / banquet of them that stretched themselves shall pass away / be removed. 8 [a]The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD, the LORD God of hosts: I abhor [c]the [1]excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: [c]therefore will I deliver up the city with all *that is therein. 9 And it shall come to pass, [g]if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die. 10 And when a man's [2]uncle shall take him up, even / and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is in / by the innermost parts / sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No; / No. then / Then shall he say, [j]Hold thy peace / tongue: for †we may not make mention of the name of the LORD. 11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and [3]the great house shall be smitten / he will smite the great house with ‡breaches, and the little house with clefts. 12 Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow *there* with oxen? †that / for ye have turned judgement / judgment into [o]gall, [n]and the fruit of righteousness into wormwood / hemlock: 13 ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, [q]Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength? 14 For, / But, behold, [s]I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD, the LORD God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the [v]entering in of Hamath / Hemath unto the §brook / river of [x]the Arabah / wilderness.

7 1 [f]Thus [4]hath the Lord GOD shewed me / unto me; and, behold, [y]he formed ‖locusts / grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings. 2 And it came to pass / pass, that when they [4]had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: [5]how / **by whom shall Jacob stand / arise? for he is small. 3 [d]The LORD repented concerning / for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 [f]Thus [4]hath the Lord GOD shewed [4]unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called [h]to contend by fire / fire; and it devoured the great deep, and [4]would have eaten up the [4]land / did eat up a part. 5 Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: [5]how / by whom shall Jacob stand / arise? for he is small. 6 [d]The LORD repented concerning / for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

7 [f]Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood [5]besido / upon a wall made by [k]a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand. 8 And the LORD said unto me, [m]Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set [k]a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel; / Israel: [m]I will not again pass by them any more: 9 and [p]the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against [r]the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

10 Then Amaziah [t]the priest of Beth-el sent to [u]Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath [w]conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. 11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and [z]Israel shall surely be led away captive out of his / their own land. 12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos, [a]O thou seer,

a Jer. 22. 5 & 51. 14.
b Cp. Ps. 130. 3.
c ch. 8. 7. Cp. Ps. 47. 4.
d Cp. Deut. 32. 36 & Joel 2. 13.
e Cp. Jer. 17. 3.
f ch. 8. 1.
g Cp. ch. 6. 3.
h Cp. Rev. 8. 7, 8.
i See 1 Sam. 31. 12.
j Cp. ch. 5. 13 & 8. 3.
k Cp. ver. 17. See 2 Kin. 21. 13.
l Cp. ch. 3. 15.
m ch. 8. 2.
n Cp. ch. 5. 7.
o Deut. 29. 18.
p Gen. 26. 23, 25.
q Cp. Mic. 4. 13 & 1 Kin. 22. 11.
r See 2 Kin. 15. 8—12.
s Cp. Jer. 5. 15.
t 1 Kin. 12. 32.
u ch. 1. 1.
v 2 Kin. 14. 25.
w Cp. Jer. 38. 4.
x See Deut. 1. 1.
y Cp. Joel 1. 4. See Ex. 10. 4.
z ch. 6. 7.
a See 1 Sam. 9. 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *pride* [2] Or, *kinsman* [3] Or, *he will smite the great house* [4] Heb. *portion.* [5] Or, *upon.*
A.V. * Heb. *the fulness thereof.* † Or, *they will not*, or, *have not.* ‡ Or, *droppings.* § Or, *valley.* ‖ Or, *green worms.* ** Or, *who* of (or, for,) *Jacob shall stand?*

go, flee thee away [a]into the land of Judah, and there [b]eat bread, and prophesy there: 13 but [d]prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: for [f]it is the king's sanctuary, *chapel, and it is a royal house. the †king's court. 14 Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, [h]I [1]was no prophet, neither [1]was I [2]a prophet's son; but [j]I [1]was an herdman, and a dresser gatherer of ‡sycomore trees: fruit: 15 [l]and the LORD took me §as I followed from following the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, [n]prophesy unto my people Israel. 16 [p]Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, [d]Prophesy not against Israel, and [r]drop not *thy word* against the house of [t]Isaac; 17 "therefore Isaac. Therefore thus saith the LORD: LORD; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land [w]shall be divided by line; and thou thyself shalt die in a land that is unclean, polluted land: and [y]Israel shall surely be led away captive go into captivity out forth of his land.

8 [1] [a]Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold, behold a basket of summer fruit. 2 And he said, [b]Amos, what seest thou? And I said, [d]A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, [f]The end is come upon my people of Israel; [b]I will not again pass by them any more. 3 [h]And the songs of the [3]temple ‖[i]shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: [j]the dead bodies shall be many; in every place *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place; [4]shall they they shall cast them forth **[l]with silence. 4 Hear this, [n]O ye that would swallow up the needy, and even cause to make the poor of the land to fail, 5 saying, When will [p]the ††new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and [s]the sabbath, that we may [5]‡‡set forth wheat? wheat, making [c]the ephah small, and the shekel great, and dealing falsely §§falsifying with the [e]balances of deceit; by deceit? 6 that we may buy the poor for [g]silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes, shoes; *yea*, and sell the refuse of the wheat. wheat? 7 The LORD hath sworn by [i]the excellency of Jacob, Surely [k]I will never forget any of their works. 8 [m]Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? [o]yea, and it shall rise up wholly like the River as a flood; and it shall be troubled cast out [q]and sink again, like the River drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt. 9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that [s]I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day. day: 10 [v]And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; [x]and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, [x]and baldness upon every head; [z]and I will make it as the mourning for of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. 11 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that [c]I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, [e]but of hearing the words of the LORD. LORD: 12 [g]And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east; east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, [e]and shall not find it. 13 [k]In that day shall the fair virgins and [the] young men [m]faint for thirst. 14 They that swear by [o]the sin of Samaria, and say, As thy God, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, As [q]the [6]way The *manner of [r]Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

[a] Cp. ch. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Mic. 3. 5, 11.
[c] Ezek. 45. 10. Mic. 6. 10, 11.
[d] See ch. 2. 12.
[e] See Hos. 12. 7.
[f] See 1 Kin. 12. 29—13. 1.
[g] ch. 2. 6.
[h] ch. 1. 1. Cp. Zech. 13. 5.
[i] ch. 6. 8.
[j] ch. 1. 1.
[k] Hos. 8. 13 & 9. 9.
[l] Cp. Ps. 78. 71.
[m] Cp. Hos. 4. 3.
[n] Cp. Ezek. 6. 2.
[o] ch. 9. 5.
[p] ch. 3. 1.
[q] Cp. Zech. 10. 11.
[r] Ezek. 20. 46 & 21. 2. Mic. 2. 6 (mg.).
[s] Jer. 15. 9. Mic. 3. 6. Matt. 24. 29. Cp. ch. 4. 13 & 5. 8.
[t] Cp. ver. 9.
[u] Cp. Jer. 28. 16 & 29. 21, 31, 32.
[v] Cited Tobit 2. 6. Cp. Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9 & Hos. 2. 11.
[w] Cp. ver. 7, 8.
[x] Isai. 3. 24.
[y] ver. 11.
[z] Jer. 6. 26. Zech. 12. 10.
[a] ch. 7. 1.
[b] ch. 7. 8.
[c] Cp. Isai. 8. 20, 21.
[d] Cp. Jer. 24. 1 & Mic. 7. 1.
[e] Cp. Ps. 74. 9 & Prov. 29. 18 & Mic. 3. 7.
[f] Lam. 4. 18.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 8.
[h] Cp. ch. 5. 23.
[i] Cp. Jer. 47 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 9.
[k] Isai. 51. 20.
[l] Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Jer. 16. 4, 6.
[m] Cp. Jonah 4. 8.
[n] Cp. Ps. 14. 4.
[o] Deut. 9. 21. 1 Kin. 12. 29, 30. Hos. 10. 8.
[p] See Num. 28. 11.
[q] Cp. Acts 9. 2.
[r] ch. 5. 5.
[s] Cp. Neh. 13. 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *am* [2] Or, *one of the sons of the prophets* See 1 Kings 20. 35. [3] Or, *palace* [4] Or, *have they cast them forth: be silent]* [5] Heb. *open.* [6] Or, *manner*

A.V. * Or, *sanctuary.* † Heb. *house of the kingdom.* ‡ Or, *wild figs.* § Heb. *from behind.* ‖ Heb. *shall howl.* ** Heb. *be silent.* †† Or, *month.* ‡‡ Heb. *open.* §§ Heb. *perverting the balances of deceit.* * Heb. *way.*

9 [1] I saw the Lord standing [1]beside upon the altar: and he said, [c]Smite the *lintel chapiters, of the door, that [c]the thresholds posts may [d]shake: [e]and break them in pieces on the head of †cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: [2g]there he that shall not one of them fleeth of them shall not flee away, and there shall not one of them escape. he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.
[2] [i]Though they dig into [3]hell, thence shall mine hand take them; [i]and though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down. down: [3] And though they hide themselves in [k]the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and [m]though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them. them:
[4] [n]And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: [q]and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.
[5] For And the Lord, the Lord God of hosts, hosts *is* he that toucheth the land, land, and [s]it melteth, shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn; mourn: [t]and it shall rise up wholly like the River a flood; [t]and shall sink again, like the River of Egypt; be drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.
[6] [w]*It is* he that buildeth his chambers ‡stories in the heaven, and hath founded his §troop vault upon in the earth; [y]he that calleth for the waters of the sea, sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth; earth: [a]The Lord is his name.
[7] Are ye not as the children of [b]the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the Lord. [e]Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt, Egypt? and [g]the Philistines from [h]Caphtor, and the Syrians from [a]Kir?
[8] Behold, [b]the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; [f]saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the Lord.
[9] For, lo, I will command, [h]and I will [4]sift the house of Israel among all the nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least ¶grain fall upon the earth.
[10] All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, [j]The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.
[11] In that day [l]will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and ††close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old: old:
[12] [o]that they may possess the remnant of Edom, [p]and of all the nations, heathen, ‡‡which [5]are called by my name, saith the Lord that doeth this.
[13] Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, [r]that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that §§soweth seed; [u]and the mountains shall drop *sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.
[14] And [v]I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and [x]they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; [z]and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.
[15] [c]And I will plant them upon their land, [d]and they shall no more be plucked pulled up out of their land [f]which I have given them, saith the Lord thy God.

[a] ch. 1. 5.
[b] Cp. ver. 4.
[c] Zeph. 2. 14.
[d] Cp. Isai. 6. 4.
[e] See Judg. 16. 26–30.
[f] Jer. 30. 11. Cp. Obad. 17.
[g] Cp. ch. 2. 14.
[h] Cp. Jer. 15. 7 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
[i] Cp. Ps. 139. 8–10.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 3.
[k] ch. 1. 2.
[l] Cited Acts 15. 16.
[m] Cp. Job 26. 5.
[n] Cp. Deut. 28. 65.
[o] Cp. Obad. 19.
[p] Cited Acts 15. 17, 18.
[q] See Jer. 21. 10.
[r] Lev. 26. 5.
[s] Ps. 46. 6.
[t] ch. 8. 8.
[u] Joel 3. 18.
[v] Jer. 30. 3.
[w] Cp. Ps. 104. 3, 5.
[x] Isai. 61. 4.
[y] See ch. 5. 8.
[z] Jer. 31. 5.
[a] See ch. 4. 13.
[b] Cp. Zeph. 3. 10.
[c] Jer. 24. 6. Ezek. 34. 29 & mg.
[d] Cp. Joel 3. 20.
[e] Ex. 20. 2.
[f] Cp. Jer. 3. 18.
[g] Jer. 47. 4.
[h] Gen. 10. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *upon* [2] Or, *he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered* [3] Heb. *Sheol.* [4] Heb. *cause to move to and fro.* [5] Or, *were*
A.V. * Or, *chapiter*, or, *knop.* † Or, *wound them.* ‡ Or, *spheres.* Heb. *ascensions.* § Or, *bundle.* ‖ Heb. *cause to move.* ** Heb. *stone.* †† Heb. *hedge*, or, *wall.* ‡‡ Heb. *upon whom my name is called.* §§ Heb. *draweth forth.* ¶ Or, *new wine.*

OBADIAH.

1 THE vision of Obadiah.

Thus saith the Lord GOD [a]concerning Edom; (Edom:) [b]We have heard a rumour (tidings) from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen (nations), saying, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.
2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen (nations): thou art greatly despised.
3 [f]The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, [o]thou that dwellest in the clefts of [1]the rock, whose habitation is high; [j]that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?
4 Though thou exalt (mount on high) *thyself* as the eagle, and though thy nest be set (thou set thy nest) among the stars, thence will I (I will) bring thee down, saith the LORD.
5 If [n]thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen (steal) till they had enough? if the [n]grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave [*]some gleaning grapes?
6 [q]How are [2]*the things of* Esau searched out! how are his hidden things (treasures) sought up!
7 All the men of thy confederacy have [3]brought thee on the way, even to the border: [†]the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; [4]‡[†]*they that eat* thy bread have laid (lay) a wound (snare) under thee: [u]there is none understanding [6]§in him.
8 [w]Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of [c]the mount of Esau?
9 And thy mighty men, [d]O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one may be cut off (of the mount of Esau) from [c]the mount of Esau by slaughter.
10 [e]For the violence done to (against) *thy* brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, [g]and thou shalt be cut off for ever.
11 [h]In the day that thou stoodest [7]on the other side, [i]in the day that [the] strangers ‖carried away his (captive) substance, and foreigners entered into his gates, [k]and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.
12 [l]But **thou shouldest not have looked (look not thou) on the day of thy brother in [9]the day of his disaster, [m]and that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced (rejoice not) over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; [o]neither shouldest thou have ††spoken (speak) proudly in the day of distress.
13 [p]Thou shouldest not have entered (Enter not) into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; [p]yea, thou shouldest not have looked (look not thou) on their affliction in the day of their calamity, [r]nor have laid (neither lay ye) *hands* on their ‡‡substance in the day of their calamity.
14 [s]Neither shouldest thou have stood (And stand not) in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have §§delivered (and deliver not) up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.
15 For [v]the day of the LORD is near upon all the heathen (nations): [x]as thou hast done, it

a See Jer. 49. 7—22 & Ezek. 25. 12—14.
b For ver. 1—4, see Jer. 49 14—16
c Cp. Ezek. 35 2.
d Amos 1. 12. See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
e Num. 20. 20, 21.
f Cp. Num. 24. 21, 22.
g Cp. Ezek. 35. 9.
h Ps. 137. 7. Cp Jer. 12. 14.
i See 2 Kin. 25. 10—20.
j Cp. Isai. 14. 13—15.
k Joel 3. 3.
l Cp. Ps. 22. 17.
m Cp. Mic. 4. 11 & 7. 8 & Baruch 4. 12
n Jer. 49. 9.
o Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 3.
p Cp. Prov. 17. 5.
q Cp. Jer. 49. 10.
r Cp. Ezek. 35. 10.
s Cp. Ezek. 21. 21.
t Cp. Ps. 41. 9.
u Cp. Jer. 49. 7.
v See Joel 1. 15.
w Cp. Isai. 29. 14
x Jer. 50. 29. Ezek. 35. 15. Hab. 2. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *Sela* See 2 Kings 14. 7. [2] Or, the men [3] Or, *driven thee out* [4] Or, *thy bread they make &c.*
[5] Or, *wound* [6] Or, *of it* [7] Or, *aloof* [8] Or, *forces* [9] Or, *the day that he was made a stranger*
A.V. * Or, *gleanings?* † Heb. *the men of thy peace.* ‡ Heb. the men *of thy bread.* § Or, *of it.* ‖ Or, *carried away his substance.* ** Or, *do not behold, &c.* †† Heb. *magnified thy mouth.* ‡‡ Or, *forces.* §§ Or, *shut up.*

shall be done unto thee; thee: thy [1]dealing reward
shall return upon thine own
head. 16 [b]For as ye have drunk
upon [c]my holy mountain, so shall
all the nations heathen drink continually,
yea, they shall drink, and they shall
[2]*swallow down, [g]and they shall
be as though they had not been.
17 [i]But in upon mount Zion there shall
be those that escape, †deliverance, and it ‡there shall
be holy holiness; [c]and the house of
Jacob shall possess their pos-
sessions. 18 [k]And the house of
Jacob shall be a fire, and the
house of Joseph a flame, and
the house of Esau for [l]stubble,
and they shall burn among kindle in them,
and devour them: them; [n]and there shall
not be any remaining to of the house

a Cp. Josh. 10. 40 & Judg. 1. 9.
b See Jer. 25. 27, 28.
c Cp. Amos 9. 12.
d ver. 8.
e See Joel 3. 17.
f Jer. 17. 26.
g Wisd. 2. 2.
h See Jer. 23. 13.
i Cp. Amos 9. 8. See Joel 2. 32.
j 1 Kin. 17. 9. Cp. Luke 4. 26.
k Zech. 12. 6. Cp. Isai. 10. 17 & Jer. 5. 14.
l See Joel 2. 5.
m Cp. 2 Kin. 13. 5 & Isai. 19. 20 & 1 Tim. 4. 16 & James 5. 20.
n Ezek. 25. 14.
o Ps. 22. 28. Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 27. Zech. 14. 9. Luke 1. 33. 1 Cor. 15. 24. Rev. 11. 15 & 19. 6.

of Esau; for the Lord hath
spoken it. 19 And they of [a]the
South south [c]shall possess [d]the mount
of Esau; and they of [f]the lowland plain
the Philistines: and they shall
possess the field fields of Ephraim,
and the field fields of [h]Samaria: and
Benjamin *shall possess* Gilead.
20 And the captivity of this
[3]host of the children of Israel, Israel
[4]which are among *shall possess* that of the Canaanites,
shall possess even unto [j]Zarephath;
and the captivity of Jerusalem,
§which is in Sepharad, shall
possess the cities of the South. south.
21 [m]And saviours shall come up
on mount Zion to judge [d]the
mount of Esau; and [o]the king-
dom shall be the Lord's.

JONAH.

I 1 Now the word of the
Lord came unto ‖[a]Jonah
the son of Amittai, saying,
2 Arise, go to [b]Nineveh, that
[c]great city, and cry against it;
[d]for their wickedness is come
up before me. 3 But Jonah [e]rose
up to flee unto [f]Tarshish from
the presence of the Lord; Lord, and he
went down to [i]Joppa, Joppa; and he found
a ship going to [f]Tarshish: so he
paid the fare thereof, and went
down into it, to go with them
unto [f]Tarshish [k]from the pre-
sence of the Lord. 4 But [l]the
Lord [5]**sent out a great wind
into the sea, and there was a
mighty tempest in the sea, so
that the ship was ††like [m]to be
broken. 5 Then the mariners
were afraid, and [g]cried every
man unto his god; god, and [n]they cast
forth the wares that were in the

a 2 Kin. 14. 25.
b Gen. 10. 11, 12. 2 Kin. 19. 36. Nah. 1. 1. Zeph. 2. 13. Matt. 12. 41. Luke 11. 30, 32.
c ch. 3. 3 & 4. 11. Judith 1. 1.
d Rev. 18. 5.
e ch. 4. 2.
f See 1 Kin. 10. 22.
g Cp. Ps. 107. 28.
h Cp. ch. 3. 9.
i See Josh. 19. 46.
j Cp. Judg. 20. 9.
k Gen. 4. 16. Cp. Ps. 139. 9, 10.
l Cp. Ps. 107. 25.
m 1 Kin. 22. 48. Ps. 48. 7.
n Cp. Acts 27. 18, 19, 38.

ship into the sea, to lighten it
unto of them. But Jonah was gone
down into the innermost parts sides of the
ship; and he lay, and was fast
asleep. 6 So the shipmaster
came to him, and said unto
him, What meanest thou, O
sleeper? arise, [g]call upon thy
God, [h]if so be that God will think
upon us, that we perish not.
7 And they said every one to
his fellow, Come, and let us
[j]cast lots, that we may know
for whose cause this evil is upon
us. So they cast lots, and the
lot fell upon Jonah. 8 Then
said they unto him, Tell us, we
pray thee, for whose cause this
evil is upon us; what What is thine
occupation? and whence comest
thou? what is thy country? and
of what people art thou? 9 And
he said unto them, I am an

R.V. 1 Or, *recompence* 2 Or, *talk foolishly* 3 Or, *fortress* 4 Or, shall possess *that which* belongeth to *the Canaanites, even &c.* Or, *which are* among *the Canaanites, even unto Zarephath, and &c.* 5 Or, *hurled*
A.V. * Or, *sup up.* † Or, *they that escape.* ‡ Or, *it shall be holy.* § Or, shall possess *that which is in Sepharad.*
‖ Called, Matt. 12. 39, *Jonas.* ** Heb. *cast forth.* †† Heb. *thought to be broken.*

Hebrew; and I fear *[a]the LORD, the God of heaven, [c]which hath made the sea and the dry land.
10 Then were the men †exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, What is this that Why hast thou hast done? done this? For the men knew that [f]he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.
11 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea ‡may be calm unto us? for the sea grew more and more §wrought, and was tempestuous.
12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: [k]for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.
13 Nevertheless the men ‖rowed hard to get them back bring it to the land; but they could not: for the sea grew more and more wrought, and was tempestuous against them.
14 Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and [o]lay not upon us innocent blood: [p]for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.
15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: [t]and the sea **ceased from her raging.
16 Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly; exceedingly, [u]and they ††offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, [v]and made vows.
17 And Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah; Jonah. [z]and And Jonah was in the ‡‡belly of the fish three days and three nights.

2 1 Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly, belly,
2 And he said,
[z]I called cried 1 §§by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD,
And he answered heard me;
[a]Out of the belly of 2 *hell cried I,
[b]And thou heardest my voice.
3 [d]For thou didst hadst cast me into the depth, deep, in the heart †midst of the seas, seas;
And the flood was round about me; floods compassed me about:
[e]All thy waves billows and thy billows waves passed over me.
4 [g]And Then I said, I am cast out from before thine eyes of thy sight;
[h]Yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.
5 [i]The waters compassed me about, [j]even to the soul; soul:
The deep was round about me; depth closed me round about,
The weeds were wrapped about my head.
6 I went down to the ‡bottoms of the mountains;
The earth with her bars closed was upon about me for ever:
Yet hast thou brought up my life [l]from 3the pit, §corruption, O LORD my God.
7 [m]When my soul fainted within me, me I remembered the LORD:
[n]And my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.
8 [q]They that regard observe lying vanities
[r]Forsake their own mercy.
9 [s]But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving;
I will pay that which that I have vowed.
[w]Salvation is of the LORD.
10 And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

3 1 And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying, 2 Arise, go unto [y]Nineveh, that great city, and 4preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.
3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now [y]Nineveh

[a] Rev. 11. 13.
[b] Lam. 3. 56.
[c] Ps. 146. 6.
[d] Ps. 88. 6, 7.
[e] Ps. 42. 7.
[f] See ver. 3.
[g] Ps. 31. 22.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 35, 38.
[i] Cp. Lam. 3. 54.
[j] Ps. 69. 1.
[k] Cp. Josh. 7. 20.
[l] Ps. 16. 10 & mg. & 103. 4 (mg.).
[m] Ps. 107. 5 & 142. 3 (mg.).
[n] Cp. 2 Chr. 30. 27.
[o] Deut. 21. 8.
[p] Cp. Ps. 115. 3.
[q] Ps. 31. 6. Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 15 & Jer. 2. 5.
[r] Cp. Jer. 2. 13.
[s] Ps. 50. 14. Cp. Hos. 14. 2 & Heb. 13. 15.
[t] Ps. 65. 7. Luke 8. 24.
[u] Cp. Gen. 8. 20 & 31. 54.
[v] See ch. 2. 9. [Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
[w] Ps. 3. 8.
[x] Matt. 12. 40 & 16. 4. Cp. Luke 11. 30.
[y] See ch. 1. 2.
[z] Ps. 3. 4 & 120. 1. Lam. 3. 55.
[a] Ps. 118. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *out of mine affliction* [2] Heb. *Sheol.* [3] Or, *corruption* [4] Or, *cry* See ch. 1. 2.
A.V. * Or, *JEHOVAH.* † Heb. *with great fear.* ‡ Heb. *may be silent from us.* § Or, *grew more and more tempestuous.* Heb. *went.* ‖ Heb. *digged.* ** Heb. *stood.* †† Heb. *sacrificed a sacrifice unto the LORD, and vowed vows.* ‡‡ Heb. *bowels.* §§ Or, *out of mine affliction.* * Or, *the grave.* † Heb. *heart.* ‡ Heb. *cuttings off.* § Or, *the pit.*

was [1][a]an *exceeding great city, city of three days' journey. [4] And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and [c]Nineveh shall be overthrown. [5] [f]And So the people of Nineveh believed God; [h]and they proclaimed a fast, and [i]put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. [6] [2]And the tidings reached For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and [k]he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, [l]and sat in ashes. [7] And he made proclamation caused it to be proclaimed and [3]†published through Nineveh [m]by the decree of the king and his ‡nobles, saying, Let neither man nor [n]beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water: [8] but let them man be covered with sackcloth, both man and [n]beast, and beast be covered with sackcloth, and let them cry mightily unto God: yea, [p]let them turn every one from his evil way, and from [r]the violence that is in their hands. [9] [t]Who knoweth whether God can tell if will not God will turn and repent, [u]and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? [10] And God saw their works, [w]that they turned from their evil way; [w]and God repented of the evil, which he said that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. [1] But

4 it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and [x]he was very angry. [2] And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? [z]Therefore I [4]hasted to flee fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that [b]thou art a gracious God, and full of compassion, merciful, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy, of great kindness, [b]and repentest thee of the evil. [3] [c]Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; [d]for it is better for me to die than to live. [4] And the LORD said, Then said the LORD, [5]§[g]Doest thou well to be angry? [5] Then So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there [j]made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city. [6] And the LORD God prepared a [6]‖gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his evil case. grief. So Jonah **was exceeding glad because of the gourd. [7] But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd, gourd that it withered. [8] And it came to pass, when the sun arose, did arise, that God prepared a ††vehement sultry [o]east wind; [q]and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he [s]fainted, and requested for wished in himself that he might to die, and said, [d]It is better for me to die than to live. [9] And God said to Jonah, §[v]Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, ‡‡I do well to be angry even unto death. [10] And the LORD said, Then said the LORD, Thou hast §§had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which *came up in a night, and perished in a night: [11] and should not I have pity on spare [y]Nineveh, that great city, city; wherein are more than six-score thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much [a]cattle?

[a] Cp. Gen. 23. 6 (mg. for mg.).
[b] See Joel 2. 13.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 4.
[d] Cp. Eccles. 7. 1 & Tobit 3. 6.
[e] Tobit 14. 4.
[f] Cp. Matt. 12. 41 & Luke 11. 32.
[g] Cp. ver. 1, 9.
[h] See 2 Chr. 20. 3.
[i] See 2 Sam. 3. 31.
[j] Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
[k] Cp. Job 1. 20 & Ezek. 26. 16.
[l] Job 2. 8.
[m] Cp. Dan. 6. 26.
[n] Cp. ch. 4. 11 & Ps. 36. 6 & Joel 1. 18, 20.
[o] Jer. 18. 17.
[p] Jer. 18. 11 & 36. 3.
[q] Cp. Ps. 121. 6.
[r] Isai. 59. 6.
[s] Cp. Amos 8. 13.
[t] 2 Sam. 12. 22. Joel 2. 14. Tobit 13. 6.
[u] Ps. 85. 3.
[v] Cp. ver. 1, 4.
[w] Cp. Jer. 18. 8.
[x] Cp. ver. 4, 9.
[y] See ch. 1. 2.
[z] ch. 1. 3.
[a] Cp. ch. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *a city great unto God.* [2] Or, *For word came unto the king &c.* [3] Heb. *said.* [4] Or, *was beforehand in fleeing* [5] Or, *Art thou greatly angry?* [6] Or, *Palma Christi* Heb. *kikayon.*
A.V. * Heb. *of God.* † Heb. *said.* ‡ Heb. *great men.* § Or, *Art thou greatly angry?* ‖ Or, *palmerist.* Heb. *Kikajon.* ** Heb. *rejoiced with great joy.* †† Or, *silent.* ‡‡ Or, *I am greatly angry.* §§ Or, *spared.* * Heb. *was the son of the night.*

MICAH.

1 THE word of the LORD that came to [a]Micah [b]the Morashtite [d]in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw [f]concerning [h]Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 *[i] Hear, ye peoples, all of you; all ye people; [k]hearken, O earth, and [1]†all that therein is: and [n]let the Lord GOD be witness [2]against you, [o]the Lord from his holy temple. 3 For, behold, [p]the LORD cometh forth out of [s]his place, and will come down, and [u]tread upon the high places of the earth. 4 And [v]the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, *and* as the waters that are poured down ‡a steep place. 5 For [x]the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. [z]What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not [h]Samaria? and what are [b]the high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem? 6 Therefore I will make [h]Samaria [d]as an heap of the field, *and* as the plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof [g]into the valley, and I will [h]discover the foundations thereof. 7 And [i]all her graven images shall be beaten to pieces, and all her hires shall be burned with the fire, and all her idols will I lay desolate: for of the hire of an harlot hath she gathered *it*, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot. 8 For this will I wail and howl, I will go [g]stripped and naked: I will make a wailing [j]like the jackals, and a mourning [l]like the ostriches. 9 [m]For as the §owls. her wound are incurable: for it is come even unto Judah; it reacheth unto the gate of my people, even to Jerusalem. 10 [q]Tell it not in Gath, [r]weep ye not at all: at [3]Beth-le-Aphrah [4]roll thyself in the dust. 11 Pass ye away, O [5]††inhabitant of Shaphir, [w]in nakedness and shame: the [5]inhabitant of §§Zaanan is not come forth; the wailing of Beth-ezel shall take from you his standing. 12 For the [5]inhabitant of Maroth ‡waited anxiously for good: but evil is come down [y]from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem. 13 Bind the chariot to the swift steed, O [5]inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she [a]is the beginning of sin to the daughter of Zion: for [cc]the transgressions of Israel were found in thee. 14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to [e]Moresheth-gath: the houses of §[f]Achzib shall be [8]a deceitful thing unto the kings of Israel. 15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O [5]inhabitant of [f]Mareshah, ‖he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel. 16 [l]Make thee bald, and poll thee for the children of thy delicate

[a] Cp. Jer. 26. 18 & mg.
[b] Cp. ver. 14.
[c] Cp. Hos. 2. 12 & 9. 1.
[d] Isai. 1. 1. Hos. 1. 1.
[e] Cp. Isai. 22. 4.
[f] Amos 1. 1.
[g] See Isai. 20. 2—4.
[h] Isai. 7. 9. Jer. 23. 13. Hos. 7. 1, *al.*
[i] ch. 3. 1, 9 & 6. 1, 2. See Hos. 5. 1.
[j] Job 30. 29. Ps. 44. 19.
[k] See Isai. 1. 2.
[l] Isai. 13. 21.
[m] Cp. Hos. 5. 13.
[n] Ps. 50. 7 & mg. & 81. 8. Mal. 3. 5.
[o] Ps. 11. 4. Jonah 2. 7. Hab. 2. 20.
[p] Isai. 26. 21.
[q] 2 Sam. 1. 20.
[r] See 1 Sam. 17. 4.
[s] Ps. 115. 3.
[t] Cp. Jer. 6. 26.
[u] Amos 4. 13. Cp. Deut. 32. 13.
[v] Ps. 97. 5. Cp. Judg. 5. 5 & Amos 9. 5, 13 & Nah. 1. 5.
[w] Cp. Isai. 20. 4 & 47. 3.
[x] See ch. 3. 8.
[y] See Amos 3. 6.
[z] Cp. ver. 13.
[a] Josh. 10. 3. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 17. 2 Chr. 32. 9.
[b] Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 4.
[cc] Cp. ver. 5 & Hos. 13. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 3. 12.
[e] Cp. ver. 1.
[f] Josh. 15. 44.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 16. 24.
[h] Ezek. 13. 14.
[i] Cp. Hos. 8. 6.
[j] Cp. ch. 2. 4 & Jer 6. 12.
[k] See 1 Sam. 22. 1, 2.
[l] See Isai. 22. 12.

R.V. [1] Heb. *the fulness thereof.* [2] Or, *among* [3] That is, *A house of dust.* [4] Another reading is, *roll thyself.* [5] Heb. *inhabitress.* [6] Or, *standing place* [7] Or, *is in travail* [8] Heb. *achzab.*

A V. * Heb. *Hear, ye people, all of them.* † Heb. *the fulness thereof.* ‡ Heb. *a descent.* § Heb. *daughters of the owl.* ‖ Or, *she is grievously sick of her wounds.* ** That is, *Dust.* †† Or, *thou that dwellest fairly.* ‡‡ Heb. *inhabitress.* §§ Or, *The country of flocks.* * Or, *A place near.* † Or, *was grieved.* ‡ Or, *for.* § That is, *A lie.* ‖ Or, *the glory of Israel shall come, &c.*

delight: children; [a]enlarge thy baldness as the [1]eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

2 1 [e]Woe to them that devise iniquity, iniquity, and work evil [f]upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand. 2 And they covet fields, and [g]seize them, take *them* by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they [*]oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage. 3 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against [l]this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks, necks; [o]neither shall ye walk haughtily; go haughtily: [q]for it is an evil time, this time *is* evil. 4 In that day [r]shall they, *one* take up a parable against you, and lament [2†]with a doleful lamentation, *and* say, We be utterly spoiled: [t]he changeth, hath changed the portion of my people: [t]how doth he [3]remove, hath he removed *it* from me! [w]to the rebellious ‡turning away he divideth, hath divided our fields. 5 Therefore thou shalt have none [x]that shall cast the line, a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD. 6 4 § [a]Prophesy ye not, *thus* they prophesy, [c]They *say they to them that* prophesy: they shall not prophesy [5]to these: [d]reproaches them, *that* they shall not depart, take shame. 7 [6]Shall it be said, O *thou that art* named [o]the house of Jacob, [c]Is is the spirit of the LORD [7]‖straitened? are these his doings? Do do not my words do good to him that walketh [**]uprightly? 8 But Even [8††]of late [g]my people is risen up as an enemy: ye strip, pull off the robe ‡‡with from off the garment from them that pass by securely *as men* averse from war. 9 The [§§]women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their young children have ye taken away my glory for ever. 10 [b]Arise ye, and depart; for this is not [c]your rest: because of [d]uncleanness it is polluted, [9]that destroyeth, it shall destroy *you*, even with a grievous sore destruction. 11 If a man [*]walking [10]in [g]wind, the spirit and falsehood do lie, *saying*, I will prophesy unto thee [h]of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; [j]I will surely gather [k]the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of [m]Bozrah: Bozrah, [n]as [a] the flock in the midst of their [p]asture, fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude of* men. 13 [p]The breaker is gone, come up before them: they have broken forth and up, and have passed on to through the gate, [s]and are gone out thereat, by it: and their king is passed, shall on pass before them, and [u]the LORD at, on the head of them.

3 1 And I said, [v]Hear, I pray you, ye, O heads of Jacob, and rulers of the house of Israel: Israel; [y]is it, *Is it* not for you to know judgement, judgment? 2 [z]who hate the good, and love the evil; [b]who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones; 3 [c]who also eat the flesh of my people: people, and they flay their skin from off them, them; and they break their bones: yea, bones, and they chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron. 4 [f]Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not answer, hear them: yea, [h]he will even hide his face from them at that time, according as they have wrought, behaved themselves evil, ill in their doings. 5 Thus saith the LORD concerning [i]the prophets that make my people to err: err, that bite with their teeth, teeth, [j]and

a See Isai. 22. 12. *b* Cp. ch. 1. 11, 16. *c* Deut. 12. 9. Cp. Heb. 13. 14. *d* Lev. 18. 25. *e* Cp. Isai. 10. 1, 2. *f* Cp. Ps. 36. 4. *g* Jer. 5. 13. *h* Cp. Amos 2. 12. *i* Cp. Isai. 5. 8. *j* Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 11. *k* See ch. 4. 7. *l* Cp. Amos 3. 1, 2 & Jer. 8. 3. *m* See 1 Chr. 1. 44. *n* Cp. Jer. 31. 10. *o* Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 17. *p* Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 10. *q* Amos 5. 13. *r* Hab. 2. 6. See Num. 23. 7. *s* Cp. ch. 4. 10. *t* Cp. ch. 1. 15. *u* Cp. Isai. 52. 12. *v* See ch. 1. 2. *w* Cp. Ps. 68. 6. *x* Deut. 32. 8, 9. Cp. Josh. 14. 1, 2. *y* Jer. 5. 5. Cp. Ezek. 22. 6, 27. *z* Cp. ver. 9. *a* See Amos 2. 12. *b* Cp. Ezek. 34. 3. *c* Cp. Amos 8. 11, 12. *d* Cp. Amos 8. 10. *e* Cp. Ps. 14. 4 & Isai. 3. 15. *f* See Prov. 1. 28. *g* Cp. 2 Chr. 28. 8. *h* Isai. 1. 15. See Deut. 31. 17. *i* Jer. 23. 13, 32. Ezek. 13. 10. *j* Cp. Jer. 6. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *vulture* [2] Or, *with the lamentation, It is done*; and *say &c.* [3] Or, *depart from* [4] Or, *Prophesy ye not, they are ever prophesying*, say they. Heb. *Drop &c.* See Amos 7. 16. [5] Or, *of these things: their reproaches never cease* [6] Or, *O* thou that art *named the house of Jacob* [7] Or, *impatient* Heb. *shortened.* [8] Heb. *yesterday.* [9] The Sept. has, *ye shall be destroyed with &c.* [10] Or, *in a spirit of falsehood*

A.V. [*] Or, *defraud.* [†] Heb. *with a lamentation of lamentations.* [‡] Or, *instead of restoring.* [§] Or, *Prophesy not as they prophesy.* Heb. *Drop, &c.* [‖] Or, *shortened* [**] Heb. *upright* [††] Heb. *yesterday.* [‡‡] Heb. *over against a garment.* [§§] Or, *wives.* [*] Or, *walk with the wind, and lie falsely.*

cry, Peace; and whoso he that putteth not into their mouths, they even [1] [a]prepare war against him: him. [6] Therefore [b]it shall be night night shall be unto you, *that ye shall have no not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, †that ye shall not divine; and [c]the sun shall go down upon over the prophets, and the day shall be black dark over them. [7] [c]And the seers shall Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: confounded: [f]yea, they shall all cover their lips: ‡lips; for [g]there is no answer of God. [8] But [h]I truly truly I am full of power [2]by the spirit of the LORD, and of judgement, judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob [i]his transgression, and to Israel his sin. [9] [m]Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and rulers princes of the house of Israel, [p]that abhor judgement, judgment, and pervert all equity. [10] [q]They build up Zion with §blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity. [11] [s]The heads thereof judge for reward, and [v]the priests thereof teach for hire, and [w]the prophets thereof divine for money: [x]yet will they lean upon the LORD, ‖and [z]say, Is not the LORD in the midst of among us? [b]no none evil shall can come upon us. [12] Therefore [d]shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem [e]shall become heaps, and [f]the mountain of the house [g]as the high places of [3]a the forest.

4 [1] [h]But in the latter last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the LORD'S house house of the LORD shall be established [3]in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and peoples people shall flow unto it. [2] And many nations shall go come, and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth [4]the law, the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem. [3] And he shall judge [5]between among [6]many peoples, people, and shall [7]reprove rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall [d]beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into **pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. [4] [i]But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; [j]and none shall make them afraid: [k]for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it. [5] For [n]all the peoples people [8]will walk every one in the name of his god, and [o]we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

[6] [r]In that day, saith the LORD, [t]will I assemble her [u]that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven away, out, and her that I have afflicted; [7] and I will make her that halted [y]a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and [a]the LORD shall reign over them [c]in mount Zion from henceforth henceforth, even for ever. [8] And thou, O tower of [9] ††the flock, [10]the hill strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come; yea, the former come, even the first dominion shall come, the kingdom of dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem. [9] Now why dost thou cry out aloud? ‡Is is there no king in thee, thee? [j]is thy counsellor perished, that perished? for [k]pangs have taken hold of thee as of a woman in travail? travail. [10] [l]Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for [m]now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou [n]shalt come go

[a] Joel 3. 9 & mg. for mg.
[b] Ezek. 12. 24 & 13. 23.
[c] See Amos 8. 9.
[d] Cp. Joel 3. 10.
[e] Zech. 13. 4. Cp. Jer. 37. 19.
[f] Cp. Lev. 13. 45.
[g] See Amos 8. 11.
[h] Cp. Jer. 6. 11.
[i] 1 Mac. 14. 12. See 1 Kin. 4. 25.
[j] Isai. 17. 2.
[k] See Isai. 1. 20.
[l] ch. 1. 5. Isai. 58. 1. Cp. Ezek. 23. 36.
[m] See ch. 1. 2.
[n] Cp. Jer. 2. 11.
[o] Cp. Zech. 10. 12.
[p] Cp. ver. 2.
[q] Jer. 22. 13. Ezek. 22. 27. Hab. 2. 12.
[r] Cp. ver. 1.
[s] ch. 7. 3. Isai. 1. 23.
[t] See Ezek. 11. 17.
[u] Ezek. 34. 16. Zeph. 3. 19.
[v] See Jer. 6. 13.
[w] Cp. ver. 5 & Ezek. 22. 25.
[x] Isai. 48. 2.
[y] ch. 2. 12 & 5. 7, 8. Joel 2. 32. Zeph. 2. 7.
[z] Jer. 7. 4. Cp. Amos 5. 14.
[a] Isai. 24. 23. Cp. Dan. 7. 14 & Luke 1. 33.
[b] Cp. Jer. 23. 17 & Amos 9. 10.
[c] Ps. 2. 6. Heb. 12. 22.
[d] Cited Jer. 26. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 6.
[f] ch. 4. 2.
[g] Cp. Luke 13. 35.
[h] For ver. 1—3, see Isai. 2. 2—4.
[i] Jer. 8. 19.
[j] Cp. Isai. 3. 3.
[k] Jer. 6. 24.
[l] Cp. John 16. 20, 21.
[m] Cp. ch. 2. 13.
[n] Isai. 39. 6, 7.

R.V. [1] Heb. *sanctify.* [2] Or, *even the spirit* [3] Or, *at the head* [4] Or, *instruction* [5] Or, *among* [6] Or, *great* [7] Or, *decide concerning* [8] Or, *walk* [9] Or, *Eder* See Gen. 35. 21. [10] Heb. *Ophel.*
A.V. * Heb. *from a vision.* † Heb. *from divining.* ‡ Heb. *upper lip.* § Heb. *bloods.* ‖ Heb. *saying.* ** Or, *scythes.* †† Or, *Edar.*

even unto Babylon; there shalt thou be rescued, delivered; *a*there shall the LORD the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies. 11 And now Now also *c*many nations are assembled gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and *d*let our eye [1]see *its desire* look upon Zion. 12 But *f*they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for *h*he hath gathered shall gather them as the sheaves to the threshing-floor. into the floor. 13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many peoples people: and [2]*j*thou shalt devote I will consecrate *k*their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto *l*the Lord of the whole earth. 1 Now shalt thou gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: *o*they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

5

2 *q*But thou, Beth-lehem Ephrathah, Ephratah, which art little to be *though* thou be little among the [3]thousands of *r*Judah, *yet* out of thee shall one he come forth unto me that is to be *t*ruler in Israel; *u*whose goings forth are *have been* *w*from of old, [4]from *everlasting. 3 Therefore will he give them up, *y*until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then *z*the residue remnant of his brethren shall return [5]unto the children of Israel. 4 And he shall stand, stand *b*and shall [†]feed *his flock* *d*in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; God: and they shall abide; abide: for now *gg*shall he be great unto the ends of the earth. 5 And this *man* shall be *ii*our peace: the peace, *g*when the Assyrian shall come into our land, land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven *b*shepherds, and eight [6]principal men. 6 And they shall [7§]waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of *e*Nimrod in the entrances thereof: and he shall thus shall he deliver us from the Assyrian, *g*when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our border. borders. 7 And *i*the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many peoples people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass; grass: that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men. 8 And *i*the remnant of Jacob shall be among the nations, Gentiles in the midst of many peoples, people *m*as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of [**]sheep: *n*who, if he go through, both treadeth down down, and teareth in pieces, and there is none none to can deliver. 9 Let thine hand *p*be Thine hand shall lifted up above upon thine adversaries, and let all thine enemies all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass [§]in that day, saith the LORD, that [‡]I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and will I will destroy thy chariots: 11 *x*and I will cut off the cities of thy land, and will throw down all thy strong holds: 12 and I will cut off [‡]witchcrafts out of thine hand; and *a*thou shalt have no *more* soothsayers: 13 and [‡]I will cut off thy Thy graven images also graven images will I cut off, and [‡]thy [8]pillars [††]standing images out of the midst of thee; *f*and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. 14 And I will pluck up thine [*]Asherim thy groves out of the midst of thee: [‡]and I will so will I destroy thy [9‡‡]cities. 15 And *j*I will execute vengeance in anger

a See Isai. 44. 22, 23.
b Cp. Isai. 3. 2, 3.
c Zech. 12. 3.
d ch. 7. 10. Obad. 12.
e Gen. 10. 8, 10, 11.
f Cp. Isai. 10. 7.
g Cp. 2 Kin. 18. 13.
h Cp. Joel 3. 13 & Hab. 3. 12 & Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
i Cp. ch. 4. 7.
j Lev. 27. 28.
k Isai. 23. 18.
l Ps. 97. 5.
m 1 Mac. 3. 4.
n Cp. Hos. 5. 14.
o See 1 Kin. 22. 24.
p Isai. 26. 11.
q Cited Matt. 2. 6. Cp. John 7. 42.
[Ch. 4. 14 in Heb.]
r Cp. Heb. 7. 14.
s Cp. ch. 4. 1, 6.
t Cp. Gen. 49. 10 & Isai. 9. 6, 7 & Jer. 30. 21 & Zech. 9. 9.
u Hos. 6. 3.
v Zech. 9. 10. Cp. Isai. 2. 7 & Hag. 2. 22.
[Ch. 5. 1 in Heb.]
w Ps. 90. 2. Cp. Prov. 8. 22, 23 & John 1. 1.
x ver. 14. Isai. 17. 9 & 27. 10. Cp. Hos. 8. 14 & Zech. 2. 4.
y Cp. ch. 4. 9, 10.
z Cp. 2 Kin. 9. 22.
a Deut. 18. 10. Cp. Isai. 2. 6.
b Isai. 40. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 14 & Zeph. 3. 13.
c Zech. 13. 2.
d See Isai. 11. 3–5.
e Hos. 3. 4. See Deut. 16. 22 & mg. for mg.
f Cp. Isai. 17. 8 & Tobit 14. 6.
gg Ps. 72. 8. Isai. 52. 13. Luke 1. 32.
h Ex. 34. 13. See Deut. 16. 21.
ii Cp. Isai. 9. 6 & Zech. 9. 10 & Eph. 2. 14.
j Cp. ver. 8 & Ps. 149. 7 & 2 Thess. 1. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *gaze upon* [2] So the ancient versions. The Hebrew text as pointed reads, *I will devote.* [3] Or, *families* See Judg. 6. 15. [4] Or, *from ancient days* [5] Or, *with* [6] Or, *princes among men* [7] Or, *eat up* Or, *be shepherds over* [8] Or, *obelisks* [9] Or, *enemies*

A.V. * Heb. *the days of eternity.* † Or, *rule.* ‡ Heb. *princes of men.* § Heb. *eat up.* ‖ Or, *with her own naked swords.* ** Or, *goats.* †† Or, *statues.* ‡‡ Or, *enemies.*

and fury upon the nations [1]which heathen, such as hearkened not. they have not heard.

6 [1] [a]Hear ye now what the LORD saith; saith; Arise, contend thou *before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice. [2] [c]Hear, O ye Hear ye, O mountains, [d]the LORD'S controversy, and ye enduring strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. [3] O my people, [h]what have I done unto thee? and [i]wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me. [4] For [l]I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and [m]redeemed thee out of the house of bondage, servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and [n]Miriam. [5] O my people, remember now [o]what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him; *remember* him from [q]Shittim unto [r]Gilgal, Gilgal; that ye may know [s]the righteous acts righteousness of the LORD. [6] [t]Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and bow myself before [v]the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves [†]of a year old? [7] [y]Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oil? [a]shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my [‡]body for the sin of my soul? [8] He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and [c]what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to [§] [f]walk humbly with thy God?

[9] The voice of the LORD LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and [‖]*the man of* wisdom will shall [2]see [j]thy name: hear ye [k]the rod, and who hath appointed it. [10] [**]Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the [††]scant [3]measure that is abominable? [11] [‡‡]Shall I be count *them* pure [b]with the wicked balances, and with a the bag of deceitful weights? [12] For the rich men thereof are [e]full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof [f]have spoken lies, and [g]their tongue is deceitful in their mouth. [13] Therefore I also have smitten thee with a grievous wound; also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in [‖]I have made making thee desolate because of thy sins. [14] [k]Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy [4]humiliation casting down thee: shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt remove, take hold, but shalt not carry away safe deliver; and that which thou carriest away deliverest will I give up to the sword. [15] [p]Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and the vintage, sweet wine, but shalt not drink the wine. [16] For [§§] the statutes of [u]Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of [w]Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels: counsels; that I should make thee [5] [x]a *desolation, and the inhabitants thereof [x]an hissing; and hissing: therefore ye shall bear [z]the reproach of my people.

7 [1] Woe is me! for I am [b]as [†]when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat; eat: [6]my soul desireth desired [d]the firstripe fig. fruit. [2] [e]The [‡]godly man is perished out of the earth, earth: and [g]there is none upright among men: [h]they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt [i]every man his brother with a net. [3] [7][‡‡]Their hands are upon that which is evil to do That they may do evil with both hands

[a] See ch. 1. 2.
[b] See Hos. 12. 7.
[c] Ps. 50. 1, 4. Ezek. 36. 4.
[d] Isai. 1. 18. See Hos. 4. 1.
[e] Amos 3. 10. Hab. 1. 2, 3.
[f] Hos. 7. 13.
[g] Jer. 9. 8.
[h] Isai. 5. 4. Cp. Jer. 2. 5, 31.
[i] Isai. 43. 22, 23. Cp. Mal. 1. 13.
[j] ch. 7. 13.
[k] Hos. 4. 10.
[l] Ex. 12. 51. Hos. 12. 13. Amos 2. 10.
[m] 2 Sam. 7. 23.
[n] Ex. 15. 20. Num. 12. 1, 2.
[o] See Num. 22. 5.
[p] Cp. Zeph. 1. 13 & Hag. 1. 6. See Deut. 28. 38—40.
[q] Num. 25. 1.
[r] Josh. 4. 19.
[s] Cp. Judg. 5. 11.
[t] Cp. Hos. 5. 6 & Heb. 10. 4.
[u] 1 Kin. 16. 25, 26. Cp. ch. 1. 13.
[v] Isai. 57. 15.
[w] See 1 Kin. 16. 30—33 & 21. 25, 26.
[x] See 2 Chr. 29. 8.
[y] See 1 Sam. 15. 22.
[z] Isai. 25. 8.
[a] 2 Kin. 3. 27 & 16. 3 & 21. 6 & 23. 10. Cp. Lev. 18. 21.
[b] Isai. 24. 13. Cp. Isai. 17. 6.
[c] Cp. Deut. 10. 12.
[d] Hos. 9. 10.
[e] Cp. Ps. 12. 1 & Isai. 57. 1.
[f] Cp. Gen. 5. 22.
[g] Ps. 14. 1, 3.
[h] Cp. Ps. 10. 9 & Hos. 6. 8, 9.
[i] Isai. 9. 19.
[j] Isai. 30. 27.
[k] Isai. 10. 5 & 30. 32.
[l] Cp. Zeph. 3. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *such as they have not heard* [2] Some ancient versions read, *fear.* [3] Heb. *ephah.* [4] Or, *emptiness* [5] Or, *an astonishment* [6] Or, *nor firstripe fig which my soul desired* [7] Or, *Both hands* are put forth *for evil to do it &c.*

A.V. * Or, *with.* † Heb. *sons of a year* ‡ Heb. *belly.* § Heb. *humble* thyself *to walk.* ‖ Or, *thy name shall see that which is.* ** Or, Is there *yet unto every man an house of the wicked, &c.* †† Heb. *measure of leanness.* ‡‡ Or, *Shall I be pure with, &c.* §§ Or, *he doth much keep the, &c.* * Or, *astonishment.* † Heb. *the gatherings of summer.* ‡ Or, *godly*, or, *merciful.*

it diligently; earnestly, [a]the prince asketh, and [b]the judge *is ready* asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth the mischief of his soul: thus they *his mischievous desire: so they weave it together. wrap it up. 4 The best of them is [f]as a brier: [1]the most upright is *worse* sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of [h]thy watchmen, even thy visitation, watchmen *and* thy visitation is come, cometh; [i]now shall be their perplexity. 5 [j]Trust ye not in a friend, [m]put ye not confidence in a [2]guide: keep [n]the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. 6 For [q]the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; [s]a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 But as for me, Therefore [3]I will look unto the LORD; [v]I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. 8 [x]Rejoice not against me, O [y]mine enemy: [a]when I fall, I shall arise; [b]when I sit in darkness, the LORD shall be a light unto me. 9 [d]I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him; him; until [g]he plead my cause, and execute judgement judgment for me: [k]he will bring me forth to the light, *and* I shall behold his righteousness. 10 †Then *she that is* [j]mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her; her which [m]said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? [o]Mine mine eyes shall behold her; her: now ‡shall she be trodden down [q]as the mire of the streets. 11 [4]r[r]A day for building thy *In* the day that thy walls walls! are to be built, in that day shall [t]the [5]decree be far removed. 12 In that day shall they *also* he shall come unto thee, even to thee [c]from Assyria Assyria, §and the cities of *from* the fortified cities, and from [6]Egypt the fortress even to [d]the River, river, and [e]from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain. 13 Yet [7]shall the land ‖Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 [7] ** [k]Feed thy people [l]with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily, solitarily in the forest wood, [o]in the midst of [p]Carmel: [o]let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old. 15 [r]As in According to the days of thy coming forth out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous things. 16 [t]The nations shall see and be ashamed of confounded at all their might: [u]they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. 17 [w]They shall lick the dust like a serpent; serpent, like crawling things of the earth †they shall come they shall move out of their holes like trembling out of their close places: ††worms of the earth [c]they shall come with fear unto be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall be afraid fear because of thee. 18 [e]Who is a God like unto thee, [f]that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression [f]of the remnant of his heritage? [i]he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. 19 He will [k]turn again and again, he will have compassion upon us; [l]he will [z]tread subdue our iniquities under foot: iniquities; and [n]thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. 20 [9] [p]Thou wilt [10]perform the truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to Abraham, [s]which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

[a] Cp. Ps. 82. 1, 2.
[b] ch. 3. 11.
[c] Cp. Isai. 11. 11, 16 & 19. 23, 24 & 27. 13 & Hos. 11. 11 & Zech. 10. 10.
[d] See Gen. 31. 21.
[e] Zech. 9. 10.
[f] Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 6, 7 & Nah. 1. 10. See Ezek. 2. 6.
[g] ch. 6. 13.
[h] See Ezek. 33. 2.
[i] Cp. ch. 3. 6, 7 & Isai. 22. 5.
[j] Jer. 9. 4.
[k] Ps. 28. 9. Cp. ch. 5. 4.
[l] Ps. 23. 4.
[m] Cp. Ps. 55. 13 (for mg.).
[n] Cp. Ps. 141. 3.
[o] Jer. 50. 19. Cp. Zech. 10. 10.
[p] See Josh. 19. 26.
[q] Ezek. 22. 7. Cp. Matt. 10. 21, 35 & Luke 12. 53.
[r] Ps. 78. 12. See Isai. 11. 16.
[s] Cited Matt. 10. 36.
[t] Cp. Isai. 26. 11 & 52. 15.
[u] See Judg. 18. 19.
[v] Cp. Lam. 3. 26.
[w] Ps. 72. 9. Isai. 49. 23.
[x] Cp. Jer. 50. 11 & Lam. 4. 21.
[y] ver. 10.
[z] Ps. 18. 45.
[a] Ps. 37. 24.
[b] Ps. 112. 4.
[c] Cp. ch. 4. 1.
[d] Cp. Jer. 10. 19.
[e] See Ex. 15. 11.
[f] Jer. 50. 20. See Ex. 34. 7.
[g] See 1 Sam. 24. 15.
[h] Ps. 37. 6.
[i] Ps. 103. 9.
[j] ver. 8.
[k] Ps. 80. 14.
[l] Cp. Rom. 6. 14.
[m] See Joel 2. 17.
[n] Cp. Isai. 38. 17.
[o] ch. 4. 11.
[p] Cp. Luke 1. 72, 73.
[q] Ps. 18. 42. See 2 Sam. 22. 43.
[r] Amos 9. 11, 14 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 102. 13.
[s] Ps. 105. 9, 10.
[t] Zeph. 2. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *the straightest is* as it were taken *from &c.* [2] Or, *familiar friend* [3] Or, *in the LORD will I keep watch* [4] Or, *In the day that thy walls are to be built* [5] Or, *boundary* [6] Heb. *Mazor.* [7] Or, *Rule* [8] Or, *subdue our iniquities* [9] Or, *Thou wilt shew* thy *faithfulness &c.* [10] Heb. *give.*

A.V. * Heb. *the mischief of his soul.* † Or, *And thou wilt see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with shame.* ‡ Heb. *she shall be for a treading down.* § Or, *even to.* ‖ Or, *After that it hath been.* ** Or, *Rule.* †† Or, *creeping things.*

NAHUM.

1 [a]THE [1]burden of [b]Nineveh.
The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 [d]The LORD is a jealous God and avengeth: *God *is* jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD [avengeth] revengeth, and [†]is [full of wrath] furious; [f]the LORD [taketh] will take vengeance on his adversaries, and [g]he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies. 3 [i]The LORD is slow to anger, and [j]great in power, and [k]will [by no] not means clear *the guilty*, at all acquit *the wicked*: the LORD [l]hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet. 4 [o]He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: [q]Bashan languisheth, and [r]Carmel, and the flower of [q]Lebanon languisheth. 5 [s]The mountains quake at him, and [v]the hills [melt; and] melt, and the earth is [upheaved] burned at his presence, yea, [w]the world, and all that dwell therein. 6 [y]Who can stand before his indignation? and who can [‡]abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury [c]is poured out like fire, and [e]the rocks are [broken asunder] thrown down by him. 7 [g]The LORD is good, [i]a [§]strong hold in the day of trouble; and [j]he knoweth them that [put their] trust in him. 8 But [l]with an overrunning flood he will make [a full] an utter end of the place thereof, and [m]will pursue his enemies into darkness shall pursue his enemies. 9 What [o]do ye imagine against the LORD? [p]he will make [a full] an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time. 10 For [though] while they be [c]like tangled folden together *as* thorns, and [be drenched as it were in their drink, while they are drunken *as* drunkards,] [e]they shall be devoured [2]utterly as dry stubble. [fully dry.] as stubble 11 There is one [gone forth] come out of thee, [h]that imagineth evil against the LORD, [3]that counselleth [‖a wicked] [4]wickedness. counsellor. 12 Thus saith the [LORD; LORD;] **Though they be [in full strength, quiet,] and likewise many, [m]even so [yet thus] shall they be [††]cut down, [and when] he shall pass [away. through.] 5 [n]Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more. 13 [And For] now [p]will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder. 14 And the LORD hath given [commandment a commandment] concerning thee, [t]that no more of thy name be sown: out of [u]the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten [image; image:] [x]I will make thy grave; [z]for thou art vile. 15 [a]Behold, [Behold,] upon the mountains [b]the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! [d]Keep [O Judah, thy feasts, O Judah,] [‡‡keep thy solemn feasts,] [f]perform thy vows: [h]for [6§§]the wicked [one] shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

1 [*k]He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: [m]keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily. 2 For [q]the LORD

[a] Hab. 1. 1 & mg. for mg. Zech. 9. 1 & mg. for mg. & 12. 1 & mg. for mg. Mal. 1. 1 & mg. for mg. See Isai. 13. 1.
[b] ch. 2. 8 & 3. 7. See Jonah 1. 2.
[c] See Mic. 7. 4.
[d] See Ex. 20. 5.
[e] See Joel 2. 5.
[f] Cp. Ps. 92. 9.
[g] Cp. Ps. 103. 9.
[h] Cp. ver. 9 & 2 Kin. 19. 22, 23.
[i] See Ex. 34. 6.
[j] Job 9. 4. Ps. 147. 5.
[k] See Ex. 34. 7.
[l] Cp. Ps. 97. 2. See Ps. 18. 9—13.
[m] Isai. 10. 33, 34. Cp. Isai. 37. 36.
[n] ver. 9. Cp. Isai. 9. 1.
[o] Ps. 106. 9. Cp. Isai. 50. 2.
[p] Cp. Isai. 9. 4 & 10. 27 & 14. 25.
[q] Isai. 33. 9.
[r] See Josh. 19. 26.
[s] Cp. Jer. 4. 24 & Hab. 3. 6. [Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
[t] Cp. Ps. 109. 13.
[u] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 37.
[v] Amos 9. 13.
[w] Ps. 98. 7.
[x] Cp. Isai. 30. 33. See Ezek. 32. 21—23.
[y] Cp. Mal. 3. 2.
[z] Cp. ch. 3. 6.
[a] See Isai. 52. 7.
[b] Cp. Rom. 10. 15.
[c] 2 Chr. 34. 21. Cp. Ps. 79. 6.
[d] Cp. Isai. 30. 29.
[e] Ezek. 38. 20.
[f] See Num. 30. 2.

[g] Jer. 33. 11. See Ps. 100. 5. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[h] Cp. ver. 12. See Joel 3. 17.
[i] Ps. 46. 1. Isai. 25. 4.
[j] Ps. 1. 6. John 10. 14, 27. 1 Cor. 8. 3.
[k] Cp. Jer. 51. 20.
[l] Cp. Isai. 30. 28.
[m] Cp. Jer. 51. 12.
[n] Isai. 8. 22.
[o] Cp. Isai. 10. 7.
[p] Cp. Jer. 4. 27.
[q] Cp. Isai. 37. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *oracle concerning Belial.* [2] Or, *as stubble fully dry* [3] Or, *a wicked counsellor* [4] Or, *worthlessness* Heb. [5] Or, *So will I afflict thee, that I shall afflict &c.* [6] Or, the man of *worthlessness* Heb. *Belial.*

A.V. * Or, *The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger, &c.* † Heb. *that hath fury.* ‡ Heb. *stand up.* § Or, *strength.* ‖ Heb. *a counsellor of Belial.* ** Or, *If* they would have been *at peace, so* should they have been *many, and so should they have been shorn, and he should have passed away.* †† Heb. *shorn.* ‡‡ Heb. *feast.* §§ Heb. *Belial.* * Or, *The disperser,* or, *hammer.*

bringeth again hath turned away *the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and [b]marred their vine branches. 3 The shield of his mighty men is made red, [c]the valiant men are †in scarlet: the chariots [1]flash with steel *shall be* with ‡flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the [2]spears are shaken terribly. fir trees shall be terribly shaken. 4 [f]The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: the appearance of them is §they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings. 5 He remembereth shall recount [j]his ‖worthies: [k]they shall stumble in their march walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the mantelet is **defence shall be prepared. 6 [o]The gates of the rivers are shall be opened, and the palace is shall be ††[q]dissolved. 7 [3]And ‡‡Huzzab shall be [s]uncovered, she is carried away, captive, shall be brought up, and her handmaids [4]‡‡mourn maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of doves, [u]tabering upon their [5]breasts. 8 But [v]Nineveh hath been *is* [6]from *of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away; away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry*; but [y]none [7]looketh shall †look back. 9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: ‡for there is none end of the store, the store *and* [8]glory out of all the §pleasant furniture. 10 [a]She is empty, and void, and waste: and [c]the heart melteth, and [d]the knees smite together, and [e]anguish much pain is in all loins, and [f]the faces of them all are waxed pale. gather blackness. 11 Where is the den dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place feedingplace of [i]the young lions, where the lion [9]*and* the lion, *even* the lioness old lion, walked, *and* the lion's whelp, and [l]none made them afraid? 12 [n]The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his caves holes [a]with prey, and his dens with ravin. 13 [c c]Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and [d]I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and [g]the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

[a] Cp. ver. 9 & ch. 3. 1.
[b] See Ps. 80. 8—13 & Isai. 5. 1—7.
[c] ch. 3. 5. Cp. Zeph. 2. 5. Ezek. 13. 8.
[d] Cp. Ps. 46. 9.
[e] Cp. Ezek. 23. 14, 15.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 2.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 9, 23.
[h] Ezek. 24. 9. Cp. Hab. 2. 12.
[i] Cp. ch. 2. 12.
[j] ch. 3. 18.
[k] Jer. 46. 12.
[l] Cp. ch. 2. 4.
[m] Cp. Judg. 5. 22.
[n] Cp. Joel 2. 5.
[o] Cp. Isai. 45. 1.
[p] Hab. 3. 11.
[q] Cp. Isai. 14. 31.
[r] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 35.
[s] Cp. Isai. 22. 8.
[t] Isai. 33. 14.
[u] Cp. Ps. 68. 25.
[v] See ch. 1. 1.
[w] Cp. Rev. 17. 2 & 18. 3.
[x] Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
[y] Jer. 46. 5.
[z] Jer. 13. 22, 26. Cp. Isai. 3. 17 & 47. 3.
[a] See Zeph. 2. 13—15.
[b] Hab. 2. 16.
[cc] Ps. 22. 14. Isai. 13. 7.
[d] Dan. 5. 6.
[e] Isai. 21. 3.
[f] Joel 2. 6.
[g] Mal. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 14.
[h] Heb. 10. 33. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 9.
[i] Isai. 5. 29. Jer. 2. 15.
[j] Jer. 51. 9. Rev. 18. 10.
[k] Cp. Zeph. 2. 13. See ch. 1. 1.
[l] See Isai. 17. 2.
[m] Isai. 51. 19. Jer. 15. 5.
[n] Cp. Ezek. 19. 4.
[o] Lam. 1. 2, 9, 16, 17, 21.

3 Woe to [h]the (*)bloody city! it is all full of lies and rapine robbery; [i]the prey departeth not. not; 2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of [l]the rattling of wheels: the wheels, and of the [m]pransing horses, and of the [n]jumping chariots; 3 the chariots. The horseman [10]mounting, lifteth up and (†) the flashing sword, both bright sword and [p]the glittering spear; spear: [r]and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great heap number of carcases: of carcases; and there is none end of the *their* corpses; they stumble upon their corpses: 4 because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well favoured wellfavoured [w]harlot, [x]the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts. 5 [cc]Behold, I am against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, hosts; and [z]I will discover thy skirts [11]upon thy face; face, and I will shew the nations [b]thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. 6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and [g]make thee vile, and will set thee as [h]a gazingstock. 7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee [j]shall flee from thee, and say, [k]Nineveh is laid waste: [m]who will bemoan her? [o]whence shall I seek comforters

[p] Isai. 2. 4. Jer. 6. 23. Hab. 3. 9.
[q] Isai. 66. 19. Jer. 46. 9. Ezek. 27. 10. & 38. 5.
[r] Isai. 34. 3. Jer. 51. 47. Ezek. 32. 6.
[s] Isai. 66. 24. Jer. 51. 49. Ezek. 32. 20.
[t] Cp. Isai. 47. 10. Jer. 48. 7.
[u] Cp. Isai. 47. 12.
[v] Cp. Isai. 47. 13.
[w] Cp. Rev. 17. 1, 5, 15, 16.
[x] Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
[y] Cp. Isai. 23. 8.
[z] Jer. 13. 22, 26. Cp. Isai. 47. 2, 3. Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29.
[a] Cp. Isai. 47. 6. Zech. 10. 3.
[b] Cp. Isai. 20. 4. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29.
[c] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[d] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[e] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[f] Cp. Isai. 47. 2. Jer. 13. 22, 26. Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29.
[g] Cp. Isai. 47. 6. Zech. 10. 3.
[h] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[i] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[j] Cp. Isai. 47. 10. Jer. 48. 7.
[k] Cp. Isai. 47. 12.
[l] Cp. Isai. 47. 13.
[m] Cp. Rev. 17. 1, 5, 15, 16.
[n] Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
[o] Cp. Isai. 23. 8.
[p] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[q] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[r] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[s] Cp. Isai. 47. 2. Jer. 13. 22, 26. Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29.
[t] Cp. Isai. 47. 6. Zech. 10. 3.
[u] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[v] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[w] Cp. Isai. 47. 10. Jer. 48. 7.
[x] Cp. Isai. 47. 12.
[y] Cp. Isai. 47. 13.
[z] Cp. Rev. 17. 1, 5, 15, 16.
[a] Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
[b] Cp. Isai. 23. 8.
[c] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[d] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[e] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[f] Cp. Isai. 47. 2. Jer. 13. 22, 26. Lam. 1. 8. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29.
[g] Cp. Isai. 47. 6. Zech. 10. 3.
[h] Cp. Isai. 47. 11. Jer. 51. 8. Rev. 18. 7.
[i] Cp. Isai. 47. 9. Rev. 18. 8.
[j] Cp. Isai. 47. 10. Jer. 48. 7.
[k] Cp. Isai. 47. 12.
[l] Cp. Isai. 47. 13.
[m] Cp. Rev. 17. 1, 5, 15, 16.
[n] Cp. Isai. 47. 9, 12.
[o] Cp. Isai. 23. 8.

R.V. [1] Heb. *are with fire of steel.* [2] Heb. *fir trees.* [3] Or, *And it is decreed; she is uncovered &c.* [4] Or, *lead* her [5] Heb. *hearts.* [6] Or, *from the days* that *she* hath been *old* [7] Or, *causeth* them *to turn* [8] Or, *wealth* [9] Or, even *the lion* [10] Or, *charging* [11] Or, *before*

A.V. * Or, *the pride of Jacob as the pride of Israel.* † Or, *dyed scarlet.* ‡ Or, *fiery torches.* § Heb. *their show.* ‖ Or, *gallants.* ** Heb. *covering*, or, *coverer.* †† Or. *molten.* ‡‡ Or, *that which was established*, or, *there was a stand* [*] Or, *from the days* that *she* hath been. † Or, *cause them to turn.* : Or, *and* their *made.* §§ Or, *discovered.* (*) Heb. *city of bloods.* (†) Heb. *the flame of the sword, and the lightning infinite store, &c.* § Heb. *vessels of desire.* *of the spear.*

for thee? 8 [a]Art thou better than [b]No-amon, *populous No. that was situate [c]among the [1]rivers, that had the waters round about her; it, whose rampart was [2]the sea, *and* her wall [3]was of the sea? 9 [e]Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength, and it was infinite; [g]Put and [h]Lubim were † thy helpers. 10 [i]Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: [k]her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and [o]they cast lots for her honourable men, [p]and all her great men were bound in chains. 11 [q]Thou also shalt be drunken, drunken: thou shalt be hid; hid, [r]thou also shalt seek [4]a strong hold strength because of the enemy. 12 All thy fortresses strong holds shall be [u]*like* fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater. 13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee [x]are women; women: the gates of thy land are shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire hath devoured shall devour thy bars. 14 [a]Draw thee water waters for the siege, [r]strengthen fortify thy fortresses strong holds: go into the clay, and tread the mortar, mortar, [5]make strong the brick-kiln. 15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall [d]devour thee eat thee up [f]like the cankerworm: make thyself many [f]as the canker-worm, make thyself many [f]as the locust. locusts. 16 Thou hast multi-plied [j]thy merchants above the stars of heaven: [f]the canker-worm [6]†[l]spoileth, and flieth fleeth away. 17 Thy [m]crowned are [f]as the locusts, [n]and thy [7]marshals captains as the swarms of great grasshoppers, which camp in the [8]hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are. 18 Thy shepherds [s]slumber, O king of Assyria: [t]thy worthies are at §nobles shall dwell *in the* rest *dust*: thy people [v]are is scattered upon the mountains, and there is no man none to gather gathereth them. 19 There is no assuaging ‖healing of thy hurt bruise; [w]thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall [y]clap the hands over thee; thee: for [z]upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

[a] Cp. Amos 6. 2.
[b] Jer. 46. 25.
[c] Cp. Ezek. 29. 3.
[d] Cp. Joel 2. 3.
[e] See Dan. 11. 43.
[f] Cp. Joel 1. 4, 6.
[g] Gen. 10. 6.
[h] See 2 Chr. 12. 3.
[i] Isai. 20. 4.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 27. 23, 24.
[k] Isai. 13. 16.
[l] Cp. ch. 2. 9.
[m] Cp. Isai. 10. 8.
[n] Jer. 51. 27.
[o] Joel 3. 3. Obad. 11.
[p] Cp. Ps. 149. 8.
[q] Jer. 25. 17, 27. Cp. Ps. 75. 8 & Isai. 51. 17 & Obad. 16.
[r] Cp. Jer. 4. 5, 6.
[s] Cp. Ps. 76. 5.
[t] ch. 2. 5.
[u] Cp. Rev. 6. 13.
[v] Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 17.
[w] Jer. 10. 19. Mic. 1. 9.
[x] Isai. 19. 16. Jer. 51. 30.
[y] Lam. 2. 15. Cp. Zeph. 2. 15.
[z] Cp. Isai. 37. 18.
[a] Cp. Isai. 22. 11.

HABAKKUK.

1 [a]THE [9]burden which Ha-I bakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, [d]how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear? I hear! *even* cry out unto thee [f]of violence, and thou wilt not save. save! 3 [g]Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and [10]look upon perverseness cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling [f]and violence are before me: and there is strife, and contention riseth up. are *that* raise up strife and contention. 4 [b]Therefore the law is slacked, and judgement judgment [11]doth never go forth: [c]for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore judgement goeth forth perverted. ** wrong judgment proceedeth. 5 [e]Behold ye among the nations, heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: [h]for [12]I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe believe, though it be told you. 6 For, lo, [i]I raise up the Chaldeans, that

[a] See Nah. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
[c] Cp. Job 21. 7 & Jer. 12. 1.
[d] Ps. 13. 1 & 89. 46.
[e] Cited Acts 13. 41.
[f] Mic. 6. 12.
[g] See Jer. 9. 2—6.
[h] Cp. Isai. 28. 21 & 29. 14.
[i] See Jer. 5. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *canals* See Ex. 7. 19. [2] That is, the Nile. [3] Some ancient versions have, *was the waters.* [4] Or, *a defence against* [5] Or, *lay hold of the brickmould* [6] Or, *spreadeth himself* [7] Or, *scribes* [8] Or, *walls* [9] Or, *oracle* [10] Or, *cause me to look* [11] Or, *goeth not forth unto victory* [12] Or, *one worketh*
A.V. * Or, *nourishing.* Heb. *No Amon.* † Heb. *in thy help.* ‡ Or, *spreadeth himself.* § Or, *valiant ones.* ‖ Heb. *wrinkling.* ** Or, *wrested.*

bitter and hasty nation; nation, [a]which shall march through the [*]breadth of the earth, land, [c]to possess dwelling places the dwelling-places that are not theirs. 7 [1]They are terrible and dreadful: [†d]their judgement judgment and their dignity shall proceed from of themselves. 8 [f]Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more [‡]fierce than [h]the evening wolves; wolves: and their horsemen shall [2]spread themselves: yea, selves, and their horsemen shall come from far; [k]they shall fly as an the eagle that hasteth to devour. eat. 9 They come all of them shall come all [m]for violence; violence: [3]§[§]their faces are set eagerly shall sup up [4]*as* [n]the east wind; wind, and they shall gather captives the captivity [p]as the sand. 10 [5]Yea, he And they scoffeth shall scoff at the kings, and the princes are a derision him: [q]he derideth shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for [r]he heapeth up they shall heap dust, and taketh take it. 11 [6]Then shall he sweep by *as* a wind, *his* mind change, and he shall [7]pass over, and [‖]be guilty: *even* he [s]whose might offend, *imputing* this his power is unto his god. 12 Art not thou thou not [x]from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? [8][z]we shall not die. O LORD, [a]thou hast ordained him them for judgement; and thou, O [c]Rock, judgment; and, O ‖mighty God, thou hast [**]established him them for correction. 13 Thou that art [f]of purer eyes than to behold evil, and [that] canst not look on perverseness, [††]iniquity: [h]wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and [i]holdest thy peace tongue when the wicked swalloweth up devoureth the man that is more righteous than he; he? 14 and makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the [‡‡]creeping things, that have no ruler over them? 15 [9]He They taketh take up all of them [p]with the angle, he catcheth they catch them in his their net, and gathereth gather them in his their [§§]drag: therefore he rejoiceth they rejoice and is are glad.

[a] Cp. ch. 2. 5.
[b] Cp. ver. 11.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 6.
[d] Cp. ver. 10, 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 2. 10.
[f] Jer. 4. 13.
[g] Isai. 21. 8.
[h] Jer. 5. 6. Zeph. 3. 3.
[i] Jer. 6. 17. Ezek. 33. 2.
[j] Ps. 85. 8.
[k] See Deut. 28. 49.
[l] Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8. Cp. Rev. 1. 19.
[m] Cp. ch. 2. 17.
[n] Cp. Hos. 13. 15, 16.
[o] Cp. Dan. 10. 14. See Ezek. 7. 5—7.
[p] See Josh. 11. 4.
[q] Cp. Nah. 3. 12.
[r] Cp. Ezek. 4. 2.
[s] Zeph. 3. 8. See Isai. 8. 17.
[t] Cited Heb. 10. 37. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 9.
[u] Cp. Hos. 13. 16.
[v] Cp. ver. 7.
[w] Cited Rom. 1. 17 & Gal. 3. 11 & Heb. 10. 38. Cp. John 3. 36.
[x] Deut. 33. 27. Ps. 90. 2 & 93. 2.
[y] ch. 1. 13. Isai. 21. 2.
[z] Cp. Mal. 3. 6.
[a] See Isai. 10. 5—7.
[b] Cp. Isai. 5. 14 & mg. for mg.
[c] See Deut. 32. 4.
[d] Cp. Prov. 27. 20.
[e] Jer. 27. 7. Cp. ch. 1. 6 & Dan. 2. 37, 38.
[f] Cp. Ps. 5. 5.
[g] Mic. 2. 4. See Num. 23. 7.
[h] Jer. 12. 1.
[i] Ps. 35. 22.
[j] ver. 19. Isai. 5. 8.
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 6.
[l] See Zech. 1. 12.
[m] Cp. Ezek. 18. 7.
[n] See Isai. 21. 5—9.
[o] Jer. 16. 16. Amos 4. 2.
[p] Cp. Isai. 19. 8.
[q] Cp. Isai. 33. 1.

16 [b]Therefore he sacrificeth they sacrifice unto his their net, and burneth burn incense unto his their drag; because by them his their portion is fat, and his their meat [9]*plenteous. 17 Shall he they therefore empty his their net, [c]and not spare to slay the nations continually? continually to slay the nations?

2 [1] I will [g]stand upon my watch, and set me upon the [10][†]tower, and will look forth watch to see [j]what he will speak with say unto me, and what I shall answer concerning my complaint. when I am reproved. 2 And the LORD answered me, and said, [t]Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. 3 For [o]the vision is yet for the an appointed time, and it hasteth toward the end, but at the end it shall speak, and shall not lie: though it tarry, [s]wait for it; because [t]it will surely come, it will not delay. tarry. 4 Behold, his soul is puffed up, it *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but [12]the just shall live [14]by his faith. 5 [15](*)Yea, moreover, wine is [v]a treacherous dealer. Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a haughty a proud man, and [16]that keepeth not at home; neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire [b]as [17]hell, and he is as death, [d]and cannot be satisfied, but [e]gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all peoples. people: 6 Shall not all these [g]take up a parable against him, and a taunting [18]proverb against him, and say, (†) [j]Woe to him [k]that increaseth that which is not his! [l]how long? and to him [m]that ladeth himself with pledges! thick clay! 7 [n]Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall [19]bite thee, and awake that shall [20]vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them? 8 [q]Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the

R.V. [1] Heb. *He*, and so in vv. 8, 9. [2] Or, *bear themselves proudly* [3] Heb. *the eagerness* (or *assembling*) *of their faces is &c.* [4] Or, *towards the east* Or, *forwards* [5] Or, *And they scoff &c.* [6] Or, *Then shall the wind sweep by, and he shall pass away* [7] Or, *transgress* [8] According to an ancient Jewish tradition, *thou diest not.* [9] Heb. *fat.* [10] Or, *fortress* [11] Or, *by* [12] Heb. *penteth.* [13] Or, *straight* [14] Or, *in his faithfulness* [15] Or, *And also because his wine . . he is a haughty man* [16] Or, *he shall not abide* [17] Heb. *Sheol.* [18] Or, *riddle* [19] Or, *exact usury of thee* [20] Or, *toss thee to and fro*

A.V. * Heb. *breadths.* † Or, *from them shall proceed the judgment of these, and the captivity of these.* ‡ Heb. *sharp.* § Or, *the supping up of their faces, &c., or, their faces shall look toward the east.* Heb. *the opposition of their faces toward the east.* ‖ Heb. *rock.* ** Heb. *founded.* †† Or, *grievance.* ‡‡ Or, *moving.* §§ Or, *fine net.* • Or, *dainty.* Heb. *fat.* † Heb. *fenced place.* ‡ Or, *in me.* § Or, *when I am argued with.* Heb. *upon my reproof*, or, *arguing.* (*) Or, *How much more.* (†) Or, *Ho, he.*

peoples / people shall spoil thee; [a]because of men's *blood, and [a]for the violence done to / of the land, to the city / of the city, and to / of all that dwell therein.

9 [d]Woe to [e]him that †getteth / †coveteth an evil gain for / covetousness to his house, [h]that he may [i]set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the ‡hand / ‡power of evil! 10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house, / house [k]by cutting off many peoples, / people, and [l]hast sinned against thy soul. 11 For [o]the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the §beam out of the timber shall ‖answer it.

12 [d]Woe to him [p]that buildeth a town with *blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! 13 Behold, is it not of the LORD of hosts that [t]the peoples / people shall labour for in the very fire, and the nations / people shall weary themselves** for very vanity? 14 [u]For the earth shall be filled ††with the knowledge of [w]the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

15 [d]Woe unto him [z]that giveth his neighbour drink, that [1]addest / puttest thy [2]venom *thereto,* / bottle to *him,* and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look [b]on their nakedness! 16 Thou art filled ‡‡[c]with shame for glory: [d]drink thou also, and [3]be as one unlet thy foreskin / circumcised: be uncovered: [d]the cup of the LORD'S right hand shall be turned unto thee, and [e]foul shame shall be upon / shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory. 17 For [g]the violence [k]done to / of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the destruction / spoil of the beasts, [4]which made them afraid; / afraid, [g]because of men's blood, and for the violence done to / of the land, to the city / of the city, and to / of all that dwell therein.

18 [l]What profiteth the graven image, / image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and [b]the / a teacher of lies, that §§the maker of [5]his work trusteth therein, to make [c]dumb idols? 19 [f]Woe unto him [g]that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise! Shall this teach? / Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and [j]there is no breath at all in the midst of it. 20 But [m]the LORD is in his holy temple: [6]* [n]let all the earth keep silence before him.

[a] ver. 17.
[b] Jer. 10. 8, 14. Zech. 10. 2.
[c] Ps. 115. 5. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
[d] See ver. 6.
[e] Cp. Isai. 14. 4 (mg.) & Jer. 22. 13.
[f] ver. 6, 9, 12, 15.
[g] See 1 Kin. 18. 26, 27.
[h] Cp. Isai. 14. 13.
[i] Jer. 49. 16. Cp. Num. 24. 21.
[j] Ps. 135. 17. Jer. 10. 14.
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[l] Cp. Num. 16. 38 (mg.).
[m] Ps. 11. 4. Mic. 1. 2.
[n] Cp. Zeph. 1. 7 & Zech. 2. 13.
[o] Cp. Luke 19. 40.
[p] See Mic. 3. 10.
[q] ver. 16. Cp. Ps. 44. 1.
[r] Ps. 85. 6.
[s] Ps. 90. 16.
[t] Jer. 51. 58.
[u] Isai. 11. 9.
[v] Cp. Ps. 77. 9.
[w] Ps. 72. 19.
[x] See 1 Chr. 1. 45.
[y] See Deut. 33. 2.
[z] Cp. ver. 5 & Jer. 51. 7.
[a] See Ezek. 1. 27.
[b] Lam. 4. 21. Cp. Gen. 9. 22.
[c] Nah. 3. 5.
[d] Jer. 25. 15, 26.
[e] Cp. Nah. 3. 6.
[f] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 35. See Ex. 12. 29, 30 & 1 Chr. 21. 11—15.
[g] ver. 8.
[h] Cp. Isai. 14. 8 & Jer. 22. 23.
[i] Ps. 18. 8 (for mg.).
[j] Cp. Job 18. 11.
[k] Cp. Ps. 60. 6.
[l] Isai. 44. 10.
[m] Gen. 49. 26. Deut. 33. 15.
[n] Mic. 1. 4. Nah. 1. 5.

3 [1] A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet, set to / prophet †upon Shigionoth.

2 O LORD, [q]I have heard ‡the / ‡thy report of thee, and [8]am / speech, *and* was afraid:
O LORD, §[r]revive [s]thy work in the midst of the years,
In the midst of the years make [it] known;
[v]In wrath remember mercy.
3 God [9]came from (*) [x]Teman,
[y]And the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. [Selah
His glory covered the heavens,
And the earth was full of his praise.
4 [a]And *his* brightness was as the light;
He had [10]rays / (†)horns *coming forth* [11]from / out of his hand:
And there was the hiding of his power.
5 [f]Before him went the pestilence,
[i]And [12]fiery bolts / (‡)burning coals went forth
[j]at his feet.
6 He stood, [k]and [13]measured the earth; / earth:
He beheld, and drove asunder the nations: / nations;
And the [14]eternal / everlasting mountains
[n]were scattered,

R.V. [1] Or, *pourest* [2] Or, *fury* [3] Or, *let thy foreskin be uncovered* [4] According to many ancient versions, *shall make thee afraid.* [5] Or, *its* [6] Heb. *be silent before him, all the earth.* [7] Or, *thy fame* [8] Or, *was* [9] Or, *cometh* (and similarly to the end of ver. 15) [10] Heb. *horns.* [11] Or, *at his side* [12] Or, *burning coals* [13] Or, *shook*

A.V. * Heb. *bloods.* † Or, *gaineth an evil gain.* ‡ Heb. *palm of the hand.* § Or, *piece,* or, *fastening.* ‖ Or, *witness against it.* ** Or, *in vain?* †† Or, *by knowing the glory of the LORD.* ‡‡ Or, *more with shame than with glory.* §§ Heb. *the fashioner of his fashion.* * Heb. *be silent all the earth before him.* † Or, *according to variable songs,* or, *tunes, called in Hebrew, Shigionoth.* ‡ Heb. *thy report,* or, *thy hearing.* § Or, *preserve alive.* (*) Or, *the south.* (†) Or, *bright beams out of his side.* (‡) Or, *burning diseases.*

The everlasting / perpetual hills did bow: / bow:
[1]His goings were [a]as of old. / ways *are* everlasting.
7 I saw the tents of *[b]Cushan
[†]in affliction:
[c]The / *and* the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.
8 [d]Was the LORD displeased against the rivers?
Was thine anger against the rivers, / rivers?
[d]Or / *was* thy wrath against the sea,
[f]That thou didst ride upon thine horses, / horses
[f]Upon / *and* [‡]thy chariots of salvation?
9 Thy bow was made quite bare; / naked,
[2]The / *according* to the oaths / to / of the tribes / tribes,
were a *sure* / *even thy* word. Selah. [Selah
§ [l]Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.
10 [m]The mountains saw thee, and [3]were afraid; / they trembled:
The tempest of waters / overflowing of the water passed by:
[n]The deep uttered his voice,
[o]And lifted up his hands on high.
11 [p]The sun and moon stood still in their habitation; / habitation:
‖ [q]At the light of thine arrows as they went,
At / *and* at the shining of thy glittering spear.
12 [r]Thou didst march through the land in indignation,
[t]Thou didst thresh the nations / heathen in anger.
13 [r]Thou [4]wentest forth for the salvation of thy people,
[5]For the / *even* for salvation of / with [w]thine anointed;
6 [y]Thou [7]woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked,
[**]Laying bare / **by discovering the foundation even unto the neck. Selah. [Selah
14 Thou [8]didst [††]pierce / strike through with his own staves the head of his [9]warriors: / villages:
They [††]came / out as a whirlwind to scatter me:
Their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.
15 [e]Thou [10]didst tread / walk through the sea with thine horses,
The / *through* the [11]::heap of mighty / great waters.
16 [g]I heard, and / When I heard, [h]my belly trembled, / trembled:
My lips quivered at the voice; / voice:
[i]Rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in my place: / myself,
That [k]I should / might rest [12]in the day of trouble, / trouble:
[13]When it / he cometh up against / unto the people [14]which invadeth him in people, he will §§invade them with his troops.
17 For though / Although the fig tree shall not blossom,
Neither shall fruit be in the vines;
The labour of the olive shall *fail,
And the fields shall yield no meat;
The flock shall be cut off from the fold,
And there shall be no herd in the stalls:
18 [s]Yet I will rejoice in the LORD,
[u]I will joy in the God of my salvation.
19 Jehovah, the Lord, / The LORD God is my strength,
And [v]he maketh / will make my feet like hinds' *feet*,
And he will make me to [x]walk upon mine [z]high places.

[a]For / To the Chief Musician, / chief singer on [b]my †stringed instruments.

---

a Cp. Isai. 51. 9.
b Judg. 3. 8.
c See Judg. 8. 19—21.
d Cp. Ps. 114. 5.
e Cp. Ps. 77. 19.
f Deut. 33. 26, 27. Ps. 18. 10 & 68. 4, 17 & 104. 3. Isai. 19. 1 & 66. 15.
g ver. 2.
h Jer. 4. 19.
i Cp. Prov. 12. 4.
j See Ps. 105. 8—11.
k Cp. Ps. 94. 13 & Isai. 14. 3, 4.
l Ps. 78. 15, 16.
m Ex. 19. 18. See Judg. 5. 5.
n Ps. 93. 3.
o Cp. Ex. 14. 22 & 15. 8.
p See Josh. 10. 12, 13.
q Cp. ver. 5. See 2 Sam. 22. 15.
r Cp. Josh. 10. 42.
s Cp. Job 13. 15.
t Cp. Mic. 4. 12, 13.
u Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5 & 21. 1 & 35. 9. Luke 1. 47. See Joel 2. 23.
v See 2 Sam. 2. 18.
w 1 Chr. 16. 22. Ps. 105. 15.
x Amos 4. 13. Mic. 1. 3.
y Ps. 68. 21 & 110. 6.
z Deut. 32. 13 & 33. 29.
a See Ps. 4.
b Isai. 38. 20.

R.V. 1 Or, *His ways are everlasting* 2 Or, *Sworn were the chastisements* (Heb. *rods*) *of* thy word 3 Or, *were in pain*
4 Or, *art come* 5 Or, *For salvation* (or *victory*) *with thine anointed* 6 Or, *Thou didst smite off the head from the house &c.*
7 Or, *hast wounded* 8 Or, *hast pierced* 9 Or, *hordes* Or, *villages* 10 Or, *hast trodden* 11 Or, *surge* 12 Or, waiting *for*
13 Or, *When he that shall invade them in troops cometh up against the people* 14 Or, *to invade them*

A.V. * Or, *Ethiopia.* † Or, *under affliction*, or, *vanity.* ‡ Or, *thy chariots were salvation!* § Or, *Thou didst cleave the rivers of the earth.*
‖ Or, *thine arrows walked in the light, &c.* ** Heb. *making naked.* †† Heb. *were tempestuous.*
‡‡ Or, *mud.* §§ Or, *cut them in pieces.* * Heb. *lie.* † Heb. *Neginoth.*

ZEPHANIAH.

1 THE word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hezekiah, Hizkiah, [c]in the days of [d]Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 *[e]I will utterly consume all things from off †the face of the ground, land, saith the LORD. 3 I will consume [h]man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and [h]the fishes of the sea, and [k]the ‡stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will [m]cut off man from off the face of the ground, land, saith the LORD. 4 And I will I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; [p]and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, *and* the name of the §Chemarim Chemarims with the priests; 5 and [t]them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and [u]them that worship, which worship *and* that swear §by to the LORD LORD, and that swear by [1x]Malcam; Malcham; 6 and [y]them that are turned back from following the LORD; and [a]those that have not sought the LORD, nor inquired for after him.

7 [c]Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD: for [d]the day of the LORD is at hand: for [f]the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath ‖sanctified bid his guests. 8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD'S sacrifice, that [k]I will [2**]punish the princes, and the king's sons, children, and [a]all such as are clothed with foreign strange apparel. 9 And in that day I will In the same day also will I [2]punish all those [b]that leap over on the threshold, which fill their master's house masters' houses with violence and deceit. 10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, *that* there shall be the noise of a cry from [f]the fish gate, and [g]an howling from [i]the [3]second quarter, and a great crashing from the hills. 11 [j]Howl, ye inhabitants of [4]Maktesh, for all [5l]the people merchant of Canaan people are undone: cut down; all they that were laden with bear silver are cut off. 12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that [n]I will search Jerusalem [o]with [6]candles; candles, and I will [2]punish the men [q]that are [7††]settled on their lees, lees: [r]that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil. 13 And Therefore their wealth goods shall become [v]a spoil, booty, and their houses a desolation: yea, [w]they shall they shall also build houses, but shall not inhabit them; and [z]they shall plant vineyards, but shall not drink the wine thereof. 14 [b]The great day of the LORD is near, it is near near, and hasteth greatly, *even* the voice of the day of the LORD: [e]the mighty man crieth shall cry there bitterly. 15 That day is [g]a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of [i]wasteness and desolation, [j]a day of darkness and gloominess, [j]a day of clouds and thick darkness, 16 [l]a

a Cp. Matt. 22. 11.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 5. 5.
c Jer. 1. 2.
d 2 Kin. 22. 1.
e Jer. 8. 13. Cp. ver. 18 & 2 Kin. 22. 16, 17.
f See 2 Chr. 33. 14.
g Zech. 11. 3.
h Hos. 4. 3.
i 2 Kin. 22. 14.
j Zech. 11. 2. James 5. 1.
k See Ezek. 7. 19.
l Hos. 12. 7 & mg.
Zech. 14. 21 & mg. for mg.
m Ezek. 14. 17.
n Amos 9. 3.
o Cp. Prov. 20. 27 (for mg.) & Luke 15. 8 (for mg.).
p See 2 Kin. 23. 4.
q Jer. 48. 11. Cp. Amos 6. 1.
r Pss. 94. 7. Ezek. 8. 12. Mal. 2. 17 & 3. 14, 15.
s 2 Kin. 23. 5 (mg.). Hos. 10. 5 (mg.).
t Jer. 19. 13.
u Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 21 & 2 Kin. 17. 33, 41.
v Isai. 42. 22.
w See Amos 5. 11.
x 1 Kin. 11. 5, 33. Jer. 49. 1 & mg. for mg.
y Jer. 2. 13, 17 & 15. 6.
z See Mic. 6. 15.
a Cp. Jer. 5. 24 & Heb. 11. 6.
b Cp. ver. 7 & Ezek. 7. 7, 12.
c Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
d Cp. ver. 14. See Joel 1. 15.
e Cp. Isai. 33. 7.
f Isai. 34. 6. Jer. 46. 10. Ezek. 39. 17, 19.
g See Joel 1. 15.
h 1 Sam. 16. 5.
i Job 30. 3.
j See Joel 2. 2.
k 2 Kin. 24. 12, 14 & 25. 7.
l Cp. Jer. 4. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *their king* [2] Heb. *visit upon.* [3] Heb. *Mishneh.* [4] Or, *The mortar* [5] Or, *the merchant people*
[6] Heb. *lamps.* [7] Or, *thickened*
A.V. * Heb. *By taking away I will make an end.* † Heb. *the face of the land.* ‡ Or, *idols.* § Or, *to the* LORD.
‖ Heb. *sanctified, or, prepared.* ** Heb. *visit upon.* †† Heb. *curded, or, thickened.*

day of the trumpet and alarm, alarm
[a]against the fenced cities, and
against the high [1][b]battlements. towers. 17 And
[d]I will bring distress upon men,
that they shall walk [f]like blind
men, because they have sinned
against the LORD: and [i]their
blood shall be poured out as
dust, and their flesh [j]as the dung.
18 [l]Neither their silver nor their
gold shall be able to deliver them
in [n]the day of the LORD'S wrath;
but [o]the whole land shall be
devoured by [q]the fire of his
jealousy: [r]for he shall make
an end, yea, a [2]terrible end, even a speedy riddance of all them
that dwell in the land.

2 1 Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together,
O nation [s]that hath no [3]shame,
*not desired
2 [u]before the decree bring forth,
[4]*before* the day pass [v]as the
chaff, [w]before the fierce anger of
the LORD come upon you, before
the day of the LORD'S anger
come upon you. 3 [y]Seek ye the
LORD, [a]all ye meek of the earth,
which have wrought his judgement, judgment;
[c]seek righteousness, seek meekness: [c]it may be [e]ye shall be
hid in the day of the LORD'S
anger. 4 [f]For Gaza shall be
forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out
Ashdod at the noonday, noon day, and Ekron
shall be rooted up. 5 Woe unto
[j]the inhabitants of [5]the sea coast,
the nation of [k]the Cherethites!
[m]The the word of the LORD is against
you, you; [n]O Canaan, the land of the
Philistines; Philistines, I will even destroy thee,
[o]that there shall be no inhabitant. 6 [p]And the sea coast [q]shall
be pastures, with dwellings *and* [6]cottages for shepherds shepherds,
and folds for flocks. 7 [t]And the
coast shall be for [u]the remnant
of the house of Judah; [q]they
shall feed *their flocks* thereupon: in

a Cp. Isai. 2. 15.
b Cp. ch. 3. 6 & mg. for mg.
c Zech. 10. 3. Luke 1. 68.
d Jer. 10. 18.
e ch. 3. 20.
f Deut. 28. 29. Isai. 59. 10.
g Cp. Jer. 48. 27.
h Ezek. 25. 3, 6.
i Ps. 79. 3.
j Cp. Ps. 83. 10.
k Cp. Jer. 49. 1.
l Ezek. 7. 19. Cp. Prov. 11. 4.
m Isai. 49. 18. See Ezek. 16. 48.
n ver. 15.
o Cp. ch. 3. 8.
p Deut. 29. 23. See Isai. 13. 19.
q Ezek. 36. 5.
r Cp. ver. 2, 3.
s Jer. 6. 15.
t Isai. 16. 6.
u Cp. ch. 3. 8.
v Ps. 1. 4.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 26.
x Cp. Isai. 17. 4.
y See Amos 5. 6.
z Ps. 22. 27. Mal. 1. 11 & mg.
a Ps. 76. 9. Isai. 11. 4.
b See Gen. 10. 5.
c Cp. Amos 5. 14, 15.
d Cp. ch. 3. 10.
e Cp. Isai. 2. 10 & 26. 20, 21.
f Zech. 9. 5, 6. Cp. Jer. 47. 5. See Amos 1. 6—8.
g Cp. Isai. 10. 12.
h Nah. 3. 7.
i Isai. 13. 21, 22 & 34. 14.
j Jer. 47. 7. Ezek. 25. 16.
k See 1 Sam. 30. 14.
l Isai. 34. 11.
m Cp. Nah. 2. 13.
n Cp. Josh. 13. 3.
o ch. 3. 6.
p ver. 7.
q Isai. 65. 10.
r Cp. Jer. 22. 14, 15.
s Isai. 47. 8.
t Cp. Josh. 19. 29.
u Cp. ch. 3. 13 & Obad. 19.
v Cp. Ezek. 25. 5.

the houses of Ashkelon shall they
lie down in the evening: evening: [1]for the
LORD their God [c]shall visit them,
and [c]bring again turn away their captivity. 8 [1]I
have heard [g]the reproach of
Moab, and [h]the revilings of the
children of Ammon, wherewith whereby they
have reproached my people, and
magnified themselves [k]against
their border. 9 Therefore [m]as I
live, saith the LORD of hosts, the
God of Israel, Surely Moab shall
be [p]as Sodom, and the children
of Ammon [p]as Gomorrah, [a]even
possession the breeding of [7]nettles, and saltpits,
and a perpetual desolation: the
residue of my people shall spoil
them, and the remnant of my
nation people shall inherit possess them. 10 This
shall they have [t]for their pride,
because they have reproached
and magnified themselves against
the people of the LORD of hosts.
11 The LORD will be terrible unto
them: [x]for he will [‡]famish all
the gods of the earth; and [z]men
shall worship him, every one from
his place, even all [b]the [8]isles of
the nations. heathen. 12 [d]Ye Ethiopians
also, ye shall be slain by my
sword. 13 And he will stretch
out his hand against the north,
[g]and destroy Assyria; and [h]will
make Nineveh a desolation, and
dry like [a]the wilderness. 14 [i]And
herds flocks shall lie down in the midst
of her, [9]all the beasts of the
nations: [l]both the pelican §cormorant and
the porcupine bittern shall lodge in the
chapiters thereof: ‖upper lintels of it; *their* voice shall
sing in the windows; [10]desolation
shall be in the thresholds: [**]for
he hath laid bare shall uncover [r]the cedar work.
15 This is the joyous rejoicing city [s]that
dwelt carelessly, that said in
her heart, I am, and there is
none else beside me: how is she
become a desolation, [r]a place

R.V. 1 Or, *corner towers of the sea* 2 Or, *speedy* 3 Or, *longing* 4 Or, *(the day passeth as the chaff,)* 5 Or, *the region*
6 Or, *caves* ‡ Or, *wild vetches* 8 Or, *coastlands* 9 Or, *all beasts of every kind* 10 Or, *drought*
A.V. * Or, *not desirous.* † Or, *when, &c.* ‡ Heb. *make lean.* § Or, *pelican.* ‖ Or, *knops, or, chapiters.*
** Or, *when he hath uncovered.*

for beasts to lie down in! [a]every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and [c]wag his hand.

3 Woe to *her that is rebellious filthy and polluted, to [f]the oppressing city! 2 She obeyed not the voice; [g]she received not [1]†correction; [h]she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God. 3 [k]Her princes in the midst of within her are roaring lions; her judges are [m]evening wolves; they [2]leave gnaw nothing not the bones till the morrow. 4 [n]Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: [n]her priests [p]have profaned polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. 5 The LORD in the midst of her [q]is righteous. just LORD *is* in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity; iniquity: [3]‡[u]every morning doth he bring his judgement judgment to light, he faileth not; but [x]the unjust knoweth no shame. 6 [y]I have cut off nations, the nations: their [4]battlements §towers are desolate; I have made their streets waste, [b]that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant. 7 [c]I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, [d]thou wilt receive [1]correction. instruction; so her their dwelling should not be cut off, [5]*according to* all that I howsoever I punished have appointed concerning her: them but [g]they rose early early, and corrupted all their doings. 8 Therefore [h]wait ye for upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my [6]determination is [k]to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger; anger: for [m]all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. 9 For then will I turn to the peoples people [b]a pure [7]‖language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one [8]**consent. 10 [d]From beyond the rivers [e]of Ethiopia [9]my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering. 11 [i]In that day [j]shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then [l]I will take away out of the midst of thee [10]thy proudly exulting ones, them that rejoice in thy pride, and [o]thou shalt no more be haughty in ††because of my holy mountain. 12 But I will also leave in the midst of thee [q]an afflicted and poor people, and [r]they shall trust in the name of the LORD. 13 [t]The remnant of Israel [v]shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; [w]neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: [z]for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid. 14 [a]Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. 15 The LORD hath taken away thy judgements, judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: [e]the king of Israel, even [f]the LORD, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not [11]fear see evil any more. 16 [i]In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: [12]O *and to* Zion, [ii]let Let not thine hands be ‡‡slack. 17 [f]The LORD thy God [13]is in the midst of thee, [j]a mighty one who will save: thee *is* mighty; he will save, [l]he will rejoice over thee with joy, joy; §§he will [14]rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. 18 [14]I will gather them that [15]sorrow *are* sorrowful for [n]the solemn assembly, who were are of thee: thee, 16*to whom* *the burden upon [17]her reproach of it was a reproach. burden.

a Jer. 19. 8.
b Isai. 19. 18. Cp. Isai. 6. 5 (for mg.).
c Cp. Nah. 3. 19.
d Ps. 68. 31. Isai. 11. 11 & 60. 4.
e Cp. ch. 2. 12.
f Jer. 6. 6.
g Jer. 5. 3.
h Cp. ver. 12.
i Isai. 2. 11.
j Cp. Isai. 54. 4.
k Ezek. 22. 27. Cp. Mic. 3. 9, 10.
l Cp. Mal. 4. 1.
m Hab. 1. 8.
n Jer. 23. 11. Hos. 9. 7.
o Jer. 7. 4. Cp. Matt. 3. 9.
p Ezek. 22. 26.
q Isai. 14. 32. Zech. 11. 7, 11. Cp. Matt. 5. 3.
r Cp. ver. 2.
s Cp. Jer. 12. 1.
t Cp. ch. 2. 7.
u Cp. Hos. 6. 5 & mg.
v Isai. 60. 21.
w Cp. Rev. 14. 5.
x Cp. ch. 2. 1.
y See ch. 2. 4—15.
z See Mic. 5. 4.
a Isai. 12. 6 & 54. 1. Zech. 2. 10 & 9. 9.
b Cp. Zech. 7. 14 & 9. 8.
c Cp. Jer. 36. 3.
d Cp. ver. 2.
e Matt. 27. 42. John 1. 49.
f Ps. 46. 5. Zech. 2. 10. Cp. Rev. 21. 3.
g Cp. Mic. 7. 3.
h Hab. 2. 3. See Isai. 8. 17.
ii Cp. Isai. 35. 3 & Heb. 12. 12.
j Cp. Isai. 63. 1.
k Joel 3. 2.
l Isai. 62. 5. Jer. 32. 41.
m Cp. ch. 1. 18.
n Lam. 1. 4 & 2. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *instruction* [2] Or, *gnaw not the bones on the morrow* [3] Heb. *morning by morning.* [4] Or, *corner towers* [5] Or, *howsoever I punished her* [6] Heb. *judgement.* [7] Heb. *lip.* [8] Heb. *shoulder.* [9] Or, *shall they bring my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, for an offering unto me* [10] Or, *them that exult in thy majesty* [11] Another reading is, *see.* [12] Or, and to *Zion* [13] Heb. *be silent.* [14] Or, *They have been sorrowful for the solemn assembly which I took away from thee, for the lifting up of reproach against her* [15] Or, *are removed from* [16] Or, *which hast borne the burden of reproach* [17] According to some ancient authorities, *thee.*

A.V. * Or, *gluttonous.* Heb. *crav.* † Or, *instruction.* ‡ Heb. *morning by morning.* § Or, *corners.* ‖ Heb. *lip.* ** Heb. *shoulder.* †† Heb. *in my holy.* ‡‡ Or, *faint.* §§ Heb. *he will be silent.* * Heb. *the burden upon it was reproach.*

19 Behold, at that time [a]I will deal with / undo all them that afflict thee: and [b]I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven away / out; and *I will make them / get them [c]a praise and a name, [c]whose shame hath been in fame in every land †where they have been all the earth. put to shame. 20 [f]At that time will I bring you in, and at that time will *again*, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you [c]a name and a praise among all the peoples / people of the earth, [d]when I bring again / turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

[a] Cp. Isai. 60. 14.
[b] Mic. 4. 6, 7.
[c] Cp. Jer. 13. 11 & 33. 9.
[d] ch. 2. 7.
[e] Isai. 61. 7.
[f] Isai. 11. 12. Jer. 32. 37. Ezek. 11. 17.

HAGGAI.

1 [a]IN the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD †by Haggai the prophet unto [d]Zerubbabel the son of [f]Shealtiel, §governor of Judah, and to [g]Joshua the son of [h]Jehozadak, / Josedech, the high priest, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, ‖It is not / The time / *for us* to / time is not come, the time / for that the LORD'S house / to / should be built. 3 Then came the word of the LORD [l]by Haggai the prophet, saying, 4 [m]Is it / a time for you yourselves / time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cieled houses, while / and [e]this house lieth / *lie* waste? 5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts: / hosts; 2 ‖[q]Consider your ways. 6 [b]Ye have sown much, and bring in little; [r]ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that [t]earneth wages earneth wages *to put it* into a bag **with holes. 7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: / hosts; 2[q]Consider your ways. 8 Go up to the 3mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and [w]I will take pleasure in it, and [y]I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

[a] ver. 15. ch. 2. 10; Ezra 4. 24 & 5. 1. Zech. 1. 1, 7.
[b] See Mic. 6. 15.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 17.
[d] See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
[e] Neh. 2. 3, 17. Isai. 64. 11. Jer. 33. 10, 12.
[f] See 1 Chr. 3. 17.
[g] See Ezra 3. 2.
[h] 1 Chr. 6. 15.
[i] Cp. Jer. 5. 24, 25 & Zech. 8. 12. See 1 Kin. 8. 35.
[j] 2 Kin. 8. 1. Cp. Ps. 105. 16.
[k] Hos. 2. 9.
[l] Ezra 5. 1.
[m] Cp. 2 Sam. 7. 2. See Ps. 132. 3—5.
[n] ch. 2. 17. Ps. 128. 2.
[o] Ezra 5. 2.
[p] ver. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 2. 15, 18.
[r] Hos. 4. 10.
[s] ch. 2. 2.
[t] Cp. Zech. 8. 10.
[u] Cp. Isai. 44. 26 & Mal. 1. 1 (mg.) & 2. 7 & 3. 1.
[v] ch. 2. 4. Cp. Isai. 43. 5.
[w] Cp. Ps. 132. 13, 14.
[x] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 22 & Ezra 1. 1.
[y] Cp. ch. 2. 9.

9 [b]Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, [c]I did ††blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house [c]that lieth / is waste, while / and ye run every man to / unto his own house. 10 Therefore [i]for your sake the heaven / the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit. 11 And [j]I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon [k]the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and [n]upon all the labour of the hands.

12 [o]Then [p]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and [p]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, / Josedech, the high priest, with all [s]the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him; / him, and the people did fear before the LORD. 13 Then spake Haggai [u]the LORD'S messenger in the LORD'S message unto the people, saying, [v]I am with you, saith the LORD. 14 And [x]the LORD stirred up the spirit of [p]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the

R.V. [1] According to many ancient versions, *The time is not come for the LORD'S house &c.* [2] Heb. *Set your heart on your ways.* [3] Or, *hill country* [4] Or, *blow it away* [5] Or, *over you*
A.V. * Heb. *I will set them for a praise.* † Heb. *of their shame.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand of Haggai.* § Or, *captain.*
‖ Heb. *Set your heart on your ways.* ** Heb. *pierced through.* †† Or, *blow it away.*

spirit of [a]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all [a]the remnant of the people; and they came and [c]did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God, 15 [f]in the four and twentieth day of the month, sixth in the sixth *month*, month, in the second year of Darius the king.

1 [h]In the seventh *month*, **2** in the one and twentieth *day* of the month, came the word of the LORD *by Haggai the prophet, prophet, Haggai, saying, 2 Speak now to [j]Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to [j]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest, and to the remnant residue of the people, saying, 3 [n]Who is left among you that saw this house [o]in its former her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [p]is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing? 4 Yet now [r]be strong, O [j]Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and [r]be strong, O [j]Joshua, son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest; and [r]be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and [t]work: for [u]I am with you, saith the LORD of hosts, hosts: 5 [1][v]*according to* the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, and so [x]my spirit [2]abode remaineth among you: [y]fear ye not. 6 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, hosts; [z]Yet once, it is a little while, and [a]I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land; 7 [c]and I will shake all nations, and [3][e]the desirable things desire of all nations shall come, come: and [f]I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts. 8 [h]The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the LORD of hosts. 9 [j]The latter glory of this glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and [b]in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

10 [d]In the four and twentieth *day* of the ninth *month*, [e]in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, 11 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts: [g]Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying, 12 If one bear [i]holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it become be holy? And the priests answered and said, [k]No. 13 Then said Haggai, [l]If one that is unclean by a dead body [m]touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean. 14 Then answered Haggai Haggai, and said, [q]So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean. 15 And now, I pray you, [s]consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD: 16 [4]through all that time, Since those *days* were, [w]when one came to an heap of twenty *measures*, there were but ten: ten; when one came to the winefat pressfat for to draw out fifty *vessels* vessels, out of the press, there were but twenty. 17 [b]I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the work labours of your hands; [d]yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD. 18 [s]Consider, Consider I pray you, now from this day and upward, [g]from the four and twentieth day of the ninth *month*, since even from [i]the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, [s]consider it. 19 [k]Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet

[a] ver. 12. [b] Cp. Zech. 6. 13 & Eph. 2. 14. [c] Cp. ch. 2. 4 & Ezra 5. 8. [d] ver. 18, 20. [e] ch. 1. 1. [f] Cp. ver. 1. [g] See Lev. 10. 10, 11. [h] Cp. Lev. 23. 34, 36. [i] Jer. 11. 15. [j] ch. 1. 1. [k] Cp. ver. 14. [l] Lev. 22. 4, 6. [m] Cp. Num. 19. 22. [n] Cp. Ezra 3. 12 & Tobit 14. 5. [o] Cp. ver. 9. [p] Cp. Zech. 4. 10. [q] Cp. Isai. 64. 6. [r] Zech. 8. 9. Cp. Zech. 4. 6, 7. [s] Cp. ch. 1. 5. [t] Cp. ch. 1. 14. [u] ch. 1. 13. [v] See Ex. 29. 45. [w] Cp. ch. 1. 6. [x] Neh. 9. 20. [y] Zech. 8. 13, 15. [z] Cited Heb. 12. 26. [a] ver. 21. [b] Amos 4. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 9 & Deut. 28. 22. [c] Cp. Isai. 52. 15 (mg.) & Ezek. 31. 16. [d] Jer. 5. 3. Amos 4. 6. [e] Cp. Isai. 60. 9, 17 (for mg.). [f] Cp. Isai. 60. 1. [g] ver. 10. [h] Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16. [i] Ezra 3. 10. Zech. 8. 9. [j] Cp. ch. 1. 8. [k] Cp. Zech. 8. 12

R.V. [1] Or, Remember *the word &c.* [2] Or, *abideth* [3] Or, *the things desired* (Heb. *desire*) *of all nations shall come* [4] Heb. *since those* days *were.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of.*

the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, tree hath not brought forth: forth from this day [b] will I bless *you*.

20 And again the second time the word of the LORD came unto Haggai [d] in the four and twentieth *day* of the month, saying, 21 Speak to [e] Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, [h] I will shake the heavens and the earth: earth; 22 and [j] I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the nations heathen; [a] and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, [c] every one by the sword of his brother. 23 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O [c] Zerubbabel, [f] my servant, the son of [g] Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee [i] as a signet: [f] for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

[a] Cp. Mic. 5. 10.
[b] Joel 2. 14.
[c] Cp. Zech. 14. 13.
[d] ver. 18.
[e] ch. 1. 1. Cp. Zech. 4. 6.
[f] Cp. Isai. 43. 10.
[g] ch. 1. 1.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] Jer. 22. 24. Ecclus. 49. 11.
[j] Dan. 2. 44. Zech. 12. 9. Cp. Matt. 24. 7.

ZECHARIAH.

1 IN the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah Zechariah, the son of [d] Berechiah, the son of [e] Iddo, Iddo the prophet, saying, 2 [f] The LORD hath been * sore displeased with your fathers. 3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: hosts; [k] Return Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and [i] I will return turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. 4 [k] Be ye not as your fathers, [l] unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, hosts; [k] Return Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but [o] they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD. 5 [p] Your fathers, where are they? and [q] the prophets, do they live for ever? 6 [r] But my words and my statutes, which I commanded [t] my servants the prophets, did they not † overtake † take hold of your fathers? and they turned returned and said, [w] Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to [b] our ways, and according to [b] our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month [g] Shebat, Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah Zechariah, the son of [d] Berechiah, the son of [e] Iddo, Iddo the prophet, saying, 8 I saw in the by night, and behold [j] a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the [1] bottom; and behind him there were [m] horses, red, sorrel, *were there* red horses, ‡ speckled, and white. 9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And [n] the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be. 10 And [j] the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, [s] These are they whom the LORD hath sent to [u] walk to and fro through the earth. 11 And they answered [n] the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees,

[a] See Hag. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 36. 31.
[c] Ezra 6. 14. Matt. 23. 35.
[d] 1 Chr. 6. 39.
[e] Neh. 12. 4, 16.
[f] Cp. Jer. 2. 5.
[g] 1 Mac. 16. 14.
[h] Isai. 31. 6. Jer. 3. 1, 22. Ezek. 18. 30. Mal. 3. 7.
[i] Jer. 12. 15. Mic. 7. 19.
[j] Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
[k] Cp. Ps. 78. 8.
[l] See 2 Chr. 36. 15.
[m] Cp. Rev. 6. 4, 5, 8. See ch. 6. 2–7.
[n] Cp. Rev. 22. 6.
[o] ch. 7. 11. 2 Chr. 36. 16. See Jer. 35. 15.
[p] Job 14. 10. Lam. 5. 7.
[q] Cp. John 8. 52.
[r] Cp. Isai. 40. 8 & Matt. 24. 35.
[s] Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
[t] See Dan. 9. 6.
[u] ch. 6. 7. Cp. Job 1. 7.
[v] Deut. 28. 2, 15.
[w] Lam. 2. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *shady place*
A.V. * Heb. *with displeasure.* † Or, *overtake.* ‡ Or, *bay.*

and said, [a]We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and [d]is at rest. 12 Then [e]the angel of the LORD answered and said, [f]O LORD of hosts, [f]how long wilt thou not [h]have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these [i]threescore and ten years? 13 And the LORD answered [e]the angel that talked with me with [k]good words, *even* comfortable words. 14 So [e]the angel that talked *communed* with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [m]I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy. 15 [p]And I am very sore displeased with the nations *heathen* that are [r]at ease: [s]for I was but a little displeased, [u]and they [1]helped forward the affliction. 16 Therefore thus saith the LORD; [v]I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies; [x]my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and [z]a line shall be stretched forth *over* upon Jerusalem. 17 Cry yet *again*, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; [b]My cities [2]through [*]prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; [c]and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet [cc]choose Jerusalem.

18 And I lifted *Then lifted I* up mine eyes, and saw, and behold [h]four horns. 19 And I said unto [e]the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, [h]These are the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem. 20 And the LORD shewed me four smiths. *carpenters.* 21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, [h]These are the horns which *have* scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come [b]to fray them, to cast down *out* the horns of the nations, *Gentiles,* [c]which lifted up their horn against *over* the land of Judah to scatter it.

2 1 And I lifted up mine eyes, *I lifted up mine eyes again,* and saw, looked, and behold [g]a man with a measuring line in his hand. 2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, [j]To measure Jerusalem, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof. 3 And, behold, [l]the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him, 4 and said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, [n]Jerusalem shall [3]be inhabited [o]as villages *towns* without walls, by reason of *walls for* [q]the multitude of men and cattle therein. *therein:* 5 For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her [t]a wall of fire round about, and [I] will be the glory in the midst of her. 6 Ho, ho, *come forth,* and [w]flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD: for I have [y]spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the LORD. 7 [a]Ho Zion, escape, thou *Deliver thyself, O Zion,* that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon. 8 For thus saith the LORD of hosts; [4]After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: [d]for he that toucheth you toucheth [f]the apple of his eye. 9 For, behold, [g]I will shake mine hand over *upon* them, [i]and they shall be a spoil to those that served them their servants: and [j]ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me. 10 [k]Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, [l]lo, I come, [m]and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD. 11 [n]And many nations shall join themselves *be joined* to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: [m]and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and [j]thou shalt know that the

a ch. 6. 7. Cp. Job 1. 7.
b Deut. 28. 26. Jer. 7. 33. Ecclus. 22. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 75. 4, 5.
[Ch. 2. 5 in Heb.]
d Cp. ver. 15.
e ver. 9.
f Ps. 80. 4 & 89. 46. Hab. 2. 6. Rev. 6. 10.
g Ezek. 40. 3. Rev. 11. 1.
h Ps. 102. 13.
i ch. 7. 5. Jer. 25. 11 & 29. 10.
j Cp. ch. 1. 16.
k See Jer. 29. 10, 11.
l ch. 1. 9, 19.
m ch. 8. 2. Joel 2. 18.
n Cp. ch. 12. 6 & 14. 10, 11.
o See Esth. 9. 19.
p Cp. Joel 3. 2.
q Isai. 49. 19. Jer. 31. 27.
r Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. Isai. 54. 7. 8.
t Isai. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 9. 8 & Ps. 125. 2.
u Cp. Isai. 47. 6.
v ch. 8. 3.
w Isai. 48. 20.
x Cp. ch. 4. 9 & Ezra 6. 14.
y Cp. ch. 7. 14 & Ezek. 5. 10 & 17. 21.
z Jer. 31. 39. Ezek. 40. 3 & 47. 3.
a Cp. Isai. 52. 11.
b ch. 2. 4.
c Isai. 40. 1 & 51. 3.
[Ch. 2. 1 in Heb.]
d Jer. 12. 14.
cc ch. 2. 12.
f See Deut. 32. 10.
g Isai. 11. 15 & 19. 16.
h Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 11.
i Ezek. 39. 10.
j ch. 4. 9 & 6. 15. Ezek. 33. 33.
k See Zeph. 3. 14.
l Ps. 40. 7.
m ch. 8. 3. Isai. 12. 6. Ezek. 37. 27. Zeph. 3. 15. 2 Cor. 6. 16. See Lev. 26. 12.
n ch. 8. 22. See Isai. 2. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *helped for evil.* [2] Or, *shall yet overflow with prosperity* [3] Or, *dwell* [4] Or, *After the glory, he hath &c.*
A.V. [*] Heb. *good.*

LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee. 12 [a]And the LORD shall inherit Judah [as] his portion in the holy land, and shall [yet] [e]choose Jerusalem [again]. 13 [f]Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD: for he is [waked] [raised] up out of [*]his holy habitation.

3 1 And he shewed me [j]Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, [k]and [1][†]Satan standing at his right hand [‡]to [be his adversary.] [resist] [him.] 2 And the LORD said unto Satan, [m]The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; [yea,] [even] the LORD that hath [p]chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this [q]a brand plucked out of the fire? 3 Now [j]Joshua was [r]clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel. 4 And he answered and spake unto [u]those that stood before him, saying, [v]Take [away] the filthy garments from [off] him. And unto him he said, Behold, [x]I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and [y]I will clothe thee with [rich apparel.] [change of raiment.] 5 And [2]I said, [z]Let them set a fair [3]mitre upon his head. So they set a fair [3]mitre upon his head, and clothed him with [garments; and] [garments.] [And] the angel of the LORD stood by. 6 And the angel of the LORD protested unto [j]Joshua, saying, 7 Thus saith the LORD of [hosts:] [hosts;] If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt [d]keep my [§]charge, then thou [also shalt] [shalt also] [e]judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee [4]a place of access [‖]places to walk among [g]these that stand by. 8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, [thou] [thou,] and thy fellows that sit before [thee;] [thee:] for [j]they are [**]men [which are a sign] [wondered at]: for, behold, I will bring forth [b]my servant [c]the [6]Branch. 9 For [behold,] [behold] [d]the stone that I have [set] [laid] before Joshua; upon one stone [are] [shall be] [g]seven eyes: behold, I will [h]engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and [i]I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day. 10 In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour [l]under the vine and under the fig tree.

4 1 And [m]the angel that talked with me came again, [o]and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his [sleep.] [sleep,] 2 And [he] said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have [seen,] [looked,] and [behold,] [behold] [s]a candlestick all of gold, [††]with [its] [a] bowl upon the top of it, and [its] [his] [t]seven lamps thereon; [7]there are [thereon, and] [‡‡]seven pipes to [each of the] [the seven] lamps, which are upon the top thereof: 3 and [w]two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof. 4 [And] [So] I answered and spake to [m]the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord? 5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, [a]Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. 6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the LORD unto [b]Zerubbabel, saying, [c]Not by [§]army, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the LORD of hosts. 7 Who art thou, [f]O great mountain? before [b]Zerubbabel [h]*thou shalt become* a plain: and he shall bring forth [l]the [head] [headstone] [stone] [*thereof*] with [shoutings of] [shoutings, *crying,*] Grace, [grace] [grace] unto it. 8 Moreover the word

[a] See Deut. 32. 9.
[b] See Isai. 42. 1.
[c] ch. 6. 12. Isai. 11. 1. See Jer. 23. 5.
[d] Ps. 118. 22. Isai. 28. 16. Cp. ch. 4. 7. See Ezra 3. 9–11.
[e] ch. 1. 17.
[f] Cp. Hab. 2. 20.
[g] ch. 4. 10. Rev. 5. 6.
[h] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[i] Cp. ver. 4.
[j] ch. 6. 11. See Ezra 3. 2.
[k] Cp. 1 Chr. 21. 1 & mg. for mg. & Ps. 109. 6 & mg.
[l] See 1 Kin. 4. 25.
[m] ch. 1. 9, 19.
[n] Jude 9.
[o] Dan. 8. 18 & 10. 9, 10.
[p] ch. 1. 17. Cp. Rom. 8. 33.
[q] Amos 4. 11.
[r] Cp. Isai. 64. 6 & Jude 23.
[s] See Ex. 25. 31.
[t] Ex. 25. 37. Cp. Rev. 1. 12 & 4. 5.
[u] Cp. ver. 7 & Luke 1. 19.
[v] Rev. 7. 14.
[w] Cp. ver. 11 & Rev. 11. 4.
[x] Cp. ver. 9 & Isai. 6. 7.
[y] Isai. 61. 10. Luke 15. 22. Rev. 19. 8.
[z] Job 29. 14. Cp. ch. 6. 11.
[a] ver. 13.
[b] See 1 Chr. 3. 19.
[c] Cp. Hos. 1. 7.
[d] Gen. 26. 5. Mal. 3. 14. See Lev. 8. 35.
[e] Cp. Deut. 17. 9 & Mal. 2. 7.
[f] Cp. Jer. 51. 25.
[g] Cp. ver. 4.
[h] Isai. 40. 4.
[i] See ch. 3. 9.
[j] Cp. Ezek. 12. 11.

R.V. [1] That is, *the Adversary.* [2] According to some ancient authorities, *he said.* [3] Or, *turban* Or, *diadem*
[4] Or, *places to walk* [5] Or, *wonder lamps* [6] Or, *Shoot* Or, *Sprout* [7] The Sept. and Vulgate have, *and seven pipes to the*
A.V. [8] Or, *an army*
* Heb. *the habitation of his holiness.* † That is, *an adversary.* ‡ Heb. *to be his adversary.* § Or, *ordinance.*
‖ Heb. *walks.* ** Heb. *men of wonder,* or, *sign.* †† Heb. *with her bowl.* ‡‡ Or, *seven several pipes to the lamps, &c.*
§§ Or, *army.*

of the LORD came unto me, saying, 9 [a]The hands of [b]Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also [e]finish it; [f]and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. 10 [h]For who hath despised the day of small things? *for they shall rejoice, and shall see [j]the †plummet in the hand of [b]Zerubbabel, even [k]these Zerubbabel *with* those seven, [k]*which* seven; they *are* the eyes of the LORD; [m]they LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth. 11 Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these [o]two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof? 12 And I answered the second time, again, and said unto him, What be these [o]two olive branches, branches [1]which are beside ‡through the two golden sponts, that pipes §empty [2]‖the golden *oil* out of themselves? 13 And he answered me and said, [p]Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord. 14 Then said he, [q]These are the two **sons of anointed oil, ones, that stand by [s]the Lord of the whole earth.

5 1 Then again I I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and saw, looked, and behold, behold a flying [t]roll. 2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying [t]roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits. 3 Then said he unto me, This is [v]the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole land earth: for ††every one that [w]stealeth shall be purged cut off out *as* [3]on the one this side according to it; and every one that [x]sweareth shall be purged cut off out *as* [3]on the other that side according to it. 4 I will cause it bring to go it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of [c]him that sweareth falsely by my name: and [d]it shall abide remain in the midst of his house, and [g]shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 [i]Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, [l]Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth. 6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is [n]the an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their [4]resemblance in through all the land earth. 7 (and And, behold, there was lifted up a [5]‡‡talent of lead: lead;) and this is a woman sitting that sitteth in the midst of the ephah. 8 And he said, This is Wickedness; and wickedness. And he cast her down it into the midst of the ephah: ephah; and he cast [n]the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof. 9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and looked, and, behold, there came forth out two women, and [r]the wind was in their wings; now for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven. 10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah? 11 And he said unto me, To build her it an house in the [u]land of Shinar: and when it is it shall be [6]prepared, she shall be established, and set there [7]in upon her own place. base.

6 1 And again I I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between [8]two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of [y]brass. 2 In the first chariot were [z]red horses; and in the second

a Cp. Ezra 3. 10.
b ver. 6.
c ch. 8. 17. Lev. 19. 12. Mal. 3. 5.
d Prov. 3. 33.
e Cp. ch. 1. 16.
f See ch. 2. 9.
g Cp. Lev. 14. 45.
h Cp. Hag. 2. 3.
i ch. 1. 9.
j Cp. ch. 1. 16.
k ch. 3. 9.
l Cp. ver. 1, 9 & ch. 6. 1.
m 2 Chr. 16. 9. Cp. Prov. 15. 3.
n Cp. Ezek. 45. 11.
o See ver. 3.
p ver. 5.
q Rev. 11. 4.
r Cp. Hos. 4. 19.
s ch. 6. 5.
t Jer. 36. 2, 28.
u See Gen. 11. 2.
v Cp. Jer. 29. 18 & Ezek. 2. 9, 10. See Deut. 29. 27.
w See Ex. 20. 15.
x Ex. 20. 7. Cp. Eccles. 5. 2.
y Dan. 2. 39.
z ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *which by means of the two golden spouts empty* [2] Heb. *the gold.* [3] Or, *from hence* [4] Heb. *eye.* According to some ancient authorities, *iniquity.* [5] Or, *round piece* [6] Or, *established* [7] Or, *upon her own base* [8] Or, *the two*

A.V. * Or, *since the seven eyes of the* LORD *shall rejoice.* † Heb. *stone of tin.* ‡ Heb. *by the hand.* § Or, *empty out of themselves* oil into *the gold.* ‖ Heb. *the gold.* ** Heb. *sons of oil.* †† Or, *every one of this* people *that stealeth holdeth* himself *guiltless, as it* doth. ‡‡ Or, *weighty piece.*

chariot [a]black horses; [3] and in the third chariot [b]white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and [1]* bay horses. [4] Then I answered and said unto [c]the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord? [5] And the angel answered and said unto me, [i]These are the four [2]winds of †spirits of heaven, the heavens, which go forth from [3][k]standing before [l]the Lord of all the earth. [6] *The chariot* wherein are the black horses goeth *are* therein go forth The black horses which toward into [o]the north country; and the white went go forth after them; and the grisled went go forth toward [r]the south country. [7] And the [4]bay went forth, and sought to go that they might [t]walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, [t]walk to and fro through the earth. [t]So they walked to and fro through the earth. [8] Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, they these that go toward [o]the north country have quieted my spirit in [o]the north country.

[9] And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, [10] Take of them of the captivity, even of [z]Heldai, of Tobijah, and of [b]Jedaiah; Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of [d]Zephaniah, whither they are come from Babylon. Zephan- iah; [11] yea, Then take *of them* silver and gold, and make [5]crowns, [e]and set them upon the head of [f]Joshua the son of Jehozadak, Josedech, the high priest; [12] and speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold, Behold the man [6]whose name is [k]the [7]Branch: The BRANCH; and he shall [8]‡grow up out of his place, and [l]he shall build the temple of the LORD: [13] [l]even he shall build the temple of the LORD; [c]and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; [d]and [9]he shall be a priest upon his throne: [f]and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. [14] And the [10][g]crowns shall be to [h]Helem, and to [i]Tobijah, and to [j]Jedaiah, and [11]to Hen [j]the son of Zephaniah, for [m]a memorial in the temple of the LORD. [15] [n]And they that are far off shall come and [p]build in the temple of the LORD, [q]and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. [s]And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

7 [1] And it came to pass in [u]the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth *day* of the ninth month, even in [v]Chisley. Chisleu; [2] [12]Now *they* When they *of* Beth-el had sent Sherezer had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, § [w]to intreat the favour of pray before the LORD, [3] *and* [x]to speak unto the priests of which *were* in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to [y]the prophets, saying, Should I weep in [a]the fifth month, [c]separating myself, as I have done these so many years? [4] Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying, [5] Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in [a]the fifth and in [g]the seventh *month*, even these those [h]seventy years, [i]did ye at all fast [i]unto me, even to me? [6] [j]And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, ‖do did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves? [7] **[m]*Should ye* not *hear* the

[a] Rev. 6. 5.
[b] ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 2.
[c] Ps. 21. 5. Ezek. 21. 27.
[d] Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 3. 1.
[e] ch. 1. 9.
[f] Cp. Hag. 2. 9.
[g] Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 22.
[h] Cp. ver. 10.
[i] Ps. 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7.
[j] ver. 10.
[k] ch. 3. 4.
[l] ch. 4. 14.
[m] Ex. 12. 14. Cp. Matt. 26. 13 & Mark 14. 9.
[n] Isai. 57. 19. Cp. Eph. 2. 13, 19.
[o] ver. 8. ch. 2. 6. Jer. 1. 13.
[p] Isai. 60. 10.
[q] See ch. 2. 9.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 14.
[s] See Deut. 30. 1–3.
[t] Cp. ch. 1. 10.
[u] Cp. ch. 1. 1, 7.
[v] Neh. 1. 1. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
[w] ch. 8. 21, 22. 1 Sam. 13. 12. Mal. 1. 9.
[x] Mal. 2. 7.
[y] ch. 3. 9. Cp. Ezra 5. 1 & 6. 14.
[z] Cp. ver. 14.
[a] ch. 8. 19. Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 8.
[b] Neh. 7. 39.
[c] Cp. ch. 12. 12.
[d] 2 Kin. 25. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[f] ch. 3. 1.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 25.
[h] See ch. 1. 12.
[i] Cp. Isai. 58. 4, 5.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21.
[k] See ch. 3. 8.
[l] Cp. Matt. 16. 18 & Heb. 3. 3. See Eph. 2. 20–22.
[m] Cp. ch. 1. 5, 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *strong* The word is omitted in the Syriac. The Syriac and Aquila have, *red*. [2] Or, *spirits* [3] Or, *presenting themselves* [4] Or, *strong* [5] Or, *a crown, and set it* [6] Or, *whose name is the Bud; and it* (or *they*) *shall bud forth under him* [7] Or, *Shoot* Or, *Sprout* [8] Or, *shoot* [9] Or, *there shall be* [10] Or, *crowns* [11] Or, *for the kindness of the son &c.* [12] Or, *Now they of Beth-el, even Sharezer... had sent* [13] Or, *are not ye they that eat &c.*

A.V. * Or, *strong*. † Or, *winds*. ‡ Or, *branch up from under him*. § Heb. *to intreat the face of the* LORD. ‖ Or, *be not ye they that, &c.* ** Or, *Are not* these *the words*.

words which the LORD hath cried *[a]by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, [d]and the cities thereof round about her, and the when [d]South and the [d]lowland were inhabited ? *men* inhabited the south and the plain ?

8 And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying, 9 Thus hath the LORD of hosts spoken, speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, †[f]Execute true judgement, judgment, and shew mercy and compassion compassions every man to his brother: 10 and [g]oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, [h]nor the poor; and [j]let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart. 11 But [l]they refused to hearken, [m]and ‡§pulled away the shoulder, and §§stopped their ears, that they should not hear. 12 Yea, [o]they made their hearts as an adamant stone, [q]lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts had hath sent [q]by in ‖by the hand of [s]the former prophets: [t]therefore came there a great wrath from the LORD of hosts. 13 ¶And Therefore it is come to pass, *that* as he cried, and they would not hear; [v]so they shall cry, cried, and I will would not hear, said saith the LORD of hosts hosts: 14 [y]but I will scatter scattered them with a whirlwind among all [a]the nations whom they have not known. knew not. [b]Thus the land was desolate after them, [c]that no man passed through nor returned: [e]for they laid the [3]**pleasant land desolate.

8 1 And Again the word of the LORD of hosts came *to me*, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts hosts: [f]I am was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I am was jealous for her with great fury. 3 Thus saith the LORD LORD: [g]I am returned unto Zion, and [i]will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: [b]and Jerusalem shall be called The a city of truth; [c]and the mountain of the LORD of hosts The the holy mountain. 4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts hosts: There shall yet [e]old men and old women [4]dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand 5 ††for very age. 5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof. 6 Thus saith the LORD of hosts hosts: [i]If it be ‡‡marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in those these days, [k]should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts. 7 Thus saith the LORD of hosts hosts; Behold, [n]I will save my people [p]from the east country, and from §§the west country country; 8 and I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem Jerusalem: [r]and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, [u]in truth and in righteousness. 9 Thus saith the LORD of hosts hosts; [w]Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words from by the mouth of [x]the prophets, which were in [z]the day that the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, even the temple, that it that the temple might be built. 10 For before those these days *[d]there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the adversary affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour. 11 But now I will not be unto the remnant residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 [h]For *there shall be* the seed the seed *shall be* of peace †prosperous; the vine shall give her

[a] ver. 12.
[b] Cp. Isai. 1. 26.
[c] See Isai. 2. 3.
[d] Jer. 17. 26.
[e] Cp. Ps. 128. 6 & Prov. 10. 27.
[f] Isai. 1. 17. Jer. 21. 12. Mic. 6. 8. Cp. Matt. 23. 23.
[g] Isai. 1. 23. Jer. 5. 28. See Ex. 22. 21, 22.
[h] Prov. 22. 22.
[i] Cp. Ps. 118. 23.
[j] ch. 8. 17.
[k] See Gen. 18. 14 & mg.
[l] ch. 1. 4.
[m] Neh. 9. 29.
[n] ch. 10. 6.
[o] Cp. Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26.
[p] Ps. 107. 3. Isai. 43. 5. Cp. Isai. 49. 12 & Ezek. 37. 21.
[q] Cp. Neh. 9. 30.
[r] ch. 13. 9. See Jer. 31. 33.
[s] ver. 7.
[t] Cp. 2 Chr. 36. 16 & 1 Thess. 2. 16.
[u] Jer. 4. 2.
[v] Cp. Isai. 1. 15 & Jer. 11. 11. See Prov. 1. 24–28.
[w] 2 Sam. 16. 21. Cp. Hag. 2. 4.
[x] ch. 7. 3. Ezra 5. 1, 2.
[y] Cp. ch. 2. 6.
[z] Hag. 2. 18.
[a] See Deut. 28. 33.
[b] Ezek. 12. 19.
[c] ch. 9. 8. Cp. Zeph. 3. 6.
[d] Cp. Hag. 1. 6.
[e] Cp. Jer. 7. 34.
[f] ch. 1. 14.
[g] ch. 1. 16.
[h] Hos. 2. 21, 22. Hag. 2. 19.
[i] See ch. 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *turned a stubborn shoulder* [2] Or, *made their ears heavy* See Is. 6. 10. [3] Heb. *land of desire.* [4] Or, *sit* [5] Heb. *for multitude of days.*

A.V. * Heb. *by the hand of, &c.* † Heb. *Judge judgment of truth.* ‡ Heb. *they gave a backsliding shoulder.* § Heb. *made heavy.* ‖ Heb. *by the hand of.* ** Heb. *land of desire.* †† Heb. *for multitude of days.* ‡‡ Or, *hard, or, difficult.* §§ Heb. *the country of the going down of the sun.* * Or, *the hire of man became nothing, &c.* † Heb. *of peace.*

fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, [a]and the heavens shall give their dew; [b]and I will cause the remnant of this people to inherit (possess) all these things. 13 And it shall come to pass (pass, *that*) as [d]ye were a curse among the nations (heathen), O house of Judah (Judah), and house of Israel (Israel); [f]so will I save you, and [h]ye shall be a blessing: [i]fear not, *but* [k]let your hands be strong. 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts (hosts): [l]As I thought to punish (do evil unto) you, when your fathers [n]provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I [o]repented (not): 15 so again have I thought in these days to do well (good) unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: [i]fear ye not. 16 These are the things that ye shall do; [q]Speak ye every man the truth (with) to his neighbour; [1 * s]execute the judgment (judgement) of [t]truth and peace in your gates: 17 and [w]let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and [z]love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the LORD.

18 And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying, 19 Thus saith the LORD of hosts (hosts): The fast of the [d]fourth *month*, and the fast of the [ee]fifth, and the fast of the [f]seventh, and the fast of the [g]tenth, shall be to the house of Judah [h]joy and gladness, and cheerful [†]feasts; therefore love (the) [j]truth and peace. 20 Thus saith the LORD of hosts (hosts): *It shall* yet *come to pass*, that there shall come (peoples, people), and the inhabitants of [2]many cities: 21 and the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, [c]Let us go [‡]speedily [§ e]to intreat (pray) the favour of (before) the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also. 22 Yea, [c]many (peoples, people) and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and [c]to intreat (pray) the favour of (before) the LORD. 23 Thus saith the LORD of hosts (hosts): In those days *it shall come to pass*, that [y]ten men shall take (hold, hold) [j]out of all the languages of the nations, even shall (shall even) take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with (you, you): for [m]we have heard that God is with you.

a Cp. Hag. 1. 10.
b See Jer. 3. 18.
c Cp. ch. 2. 11 & 14. 16 & Isai. 2. 3.
d Cp. Isai. 43. 28 & 65. 15.
e See ch. 7. 2.
f ver. 7.
g See Gen. 31. 7.
h See Gen. 12. 2, 3.
i Hag. 2. 5.
j Cp. Isai. 66. 18 & Rev. 5. 9.
k See ver. 9.
l Cp. Jer. 31. 28 & 32. 42.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 25.
n See Deut. 9. 7, 8, 22.
o Jer. 20. 16.
p See Isai. 17. 1.
q Cited Eph. 4. 25. See Ps. 15. 2.
r Jer. 49. 23. See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
s See ch. 7. 9.
t ver. 19.
u Josh. 19. 28, 29. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
v See Ezek. 28. 3—5.
w ch. 7. 10.
x Cp. Josh. 19. 29.
y Ezek. 28. 4, 5.
z See ch. 5. 4.
a Ezek. 26. 17.
b Ezek. 28. 18.
cc See Zeph. 2. 4.
d Cp. Jer. 39. 2.
ee ch. 7. 3.
f ch. 7. 5.
g 2 Kin. 25. 1.
h Isai. 35. 10.
i Cp. Deut. 23. 2.
j ver. 16.
k See Lev. 3. 17.
l Cp. Isai. 66. 17.
m Cp. Isai. 14. 1.
n ch. 12. 5, 6.

9 [1]The [3]burden of the word of the LORD (upon, in) the land of Hadrach, and [p]Damascus *shall be* (its resting place: for [4]the eye of the rest thereof: when the eyes of man and man, as) of all the tribes of Israel (Israel, is) *shall be* toward the LORD (LORD): 2 and [r]Hamath also (which bordereth thereon: shall border thereby); [u]Tyre (Tyrus), and [u]Zidon, [5]because [v]she is (though it be) very wise. 3 And (Tyre, Tyrus) did build herself [x]a strong hold, and [y]heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets. 4 Behold, the Lord will (dispossess her, cast her out,) and he will smite [6a]her power in the sea; and [b]she shall be devoured with fire. 5 [cc]Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza (also, also *shall see it*,) and (shall be be sore pained; very sorrowful,) and (Ekron, Ekron:) for her expectation shall be (ashamed: ashamed;) and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited. 6 And [7]a bastard shall [8]dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines. 7 And I will take away [k]his ‖blood out of his mouth, and [l]his abominations from between his teeth (teeth: and) but [m]he (also shall be a remnant, *shall be*) that remaineth, even for our (God, God:) and he shall be as [n]a (chieftain, governor) in Judah, and

q Cited Eph. 4. 25. See Ps. 15. 2.
r Jer. 49. 23. See 1 Kin. 8. 65.
s See ch. 7. 9.
t ver. 19.
u Josh. 19. 28, 29. Isai. 23. 1, 2.
v See Ezek. 28. 3—5.
w ch. 7. 10.
x Cp. Josh. 19. 29.
y Ezek. 28. 4, 5.
z See ch. 5. 4.
a Ezek. 26. 17.
b Ezek. 28. 18.
cc See Zeph. 2. 4.
d Cp. Jer. 39. 2.
ee ch. 7. 3.
f ch. 7. 5.
g 2 Kin. 25. 1.
h Isai. 35. 10.
i Cp. Deut. 23. 2.
j ver. 16.
k See Lev. 3. 17.
l Cp. Isai. 66. 17.
m Cp. Isai. 14. 1.

R.V. [1] Heb. *judge truth and the judgement of peace.* [2] Or, *great* [3] Or, *oracle* [4] Or, *the Lord hath an eye upon men and upon all the tribes of Israel* [5] Or, *though* [6] Or, *the sea which is her rampart* Or, *her rampart into the sea* [7] Or, *a bastard race* [8] Or, *sit* as king

A.V. * Heb. *judge truth, and the judgment of peace.* † Or, *solemn*, or, *set times.* ‡ Or, *continually.* Heb. *going.* § Heb. *to intreat the face of the* LORD. ‖ Heb. *bloods.*

[a]Ekron as a Jebusite. 8 And [b]I will encamp about mine house [1]against because of the army, [d]that none because of him that pass through or return: passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and [e]no [2]oppressor shall pass through them any more: [g]for now have I seen with mine eyes.

9 [j]Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: [k]behold, [l]thy king King cometh unto thee: he is just, and [3]*having [4]salvation; [n]lowly, and riding upon an ass, even and upon a colt the foal of an ass. 10 And [q]I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and [r]the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off off: and [u]he shall speak peace unto the nations heathen: and [x]his dominion shall be from sea *even* to sea, and from [y]the River river *even* to the ends of the earth. 11 As for thee also, because of †by [a]the blood of thy covenant [c]I have sent forth thy prisoners out of [e]the pit wherein is no water. 12 [5]Turn you to the strong hold, ye [g]prisoners of hope: even to-day to day do I declare that [i]I will render double unto thee thee; 13 For When [j]I have bent Judah for me, I have filled the bow with Ephraim; Ephraim, and I will stir raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, [m]O [6]Greece, and will make made thee as the sword of a mighty man. 14 And the LORD shall be seen over them, and [p]his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and [q]the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with [s]whirlwinds [t]of the south. 15 The LORD of hosts [v]shall defend them; and [w]they shall devour, [x]and shall tread down the ‡subdue with sling stones; and [z]they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine: wine; and they §shall be filled like bowls, [c]like *and* as the corners of the altar. 16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as [f]the flock of his people: for *they shall be* [h]*as* the stones of a crown, [7]lifted on high over up as an ensign upon his land. 17 [i]For how great is [8]his [9]goodness, and how great is [8]his beauty! [m]corn shall make the young men flourish, ‖cheerful, and new wine the maids.

10 1 Ask ye [o]of the LORD rain in the time of [p]the latter rain, *even of* rain; *so* the LORD [s]that maketh lightnings; shall make **bright clouds, and [t]he shall give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field. 2 For [v]the teraphim ††idols [w]have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie; lie, and [10x]they have told false dreams, dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore [b]they go went their way like sheep, as a flock, they are afflicted, ‡‡were troubled, because there is *there was* no shepherd. 3 [d]Mine anger is was kindled against the shepherds, and [f]I will punish §§punished the he-goats goats: for [h]the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and shall make hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle. 4 From Out of him shall come came forth [k]the corner stone, from corner, out of him [l]the nail, from out of him the battle bow, from out of him every [11n]exactor oppressor together. 5 And they shall be as mighty men, [o]treading which tread down *their enemies* in the mire of the streets in the battle; battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them: them, [r]and *the riders on horses shall be confounded. 6 And [u]I will strengthen the house of Judah, and [y]I will save the house of Joseph, and [aa]I will [12]bring them again, again to place them; [bb]for I have mercy

a Cp. 1 Mac. 10. 89.
b Cp. ch. 2. 5.
c Cp. Lev. 4. 18, 25.
d ch. 7. 14.
e ch. 10. 4 (for mg.). Cp. Isai. 60. 17.
f Ps. 100. 3.
g Cp. ch. 12. 4.
h Isai. 62. 3. Cp. Mal. 3. 17.
i Cp. Isai. 62. 3, 4 (for mg.).
j See Zeph. 3. 14.
k Cited Matt. 21. 5. Cp. John 12. 15.
l See Jer. 23. 5.
m Cp. Isai. 62. 8, 9 & Jer. 31. 12.
n Cp. Matt. 11. 29.
o Jer. 14. 22.
p See Deut. 11. 14.
q See Hos. 1. 7.
r See Mic. 5. 10.
s Ps. 135. 7.
t Ezek. 34. 26.
u See Mic. 5. 5.
v See Gen. 31. 19.
w Hab. 2. 18.
x Ps. 72. 8.
y See Ex. 23. 31.
z Jer. 23. 25.
a Ex. 24. 8.
b Ezek. 34. 5, 6.
c Isai. 42. 7 & 51. 14 & 61. 1.
d Cp. Ezek. 34. 10.
e Cp. Gen. 37. 24 & Jer. 38. 6.
f Cp. Ezek. 34. 17.
g Cp. Jer. 31. 17.
h Zeph. 2. 7.
i Isai. 61. 7.
j Cp. ch. 10. 3, 4.
k Cp. Ps. 118. 22.
l Isai. 22. 23.
m Gen. 10. 2 (for mg.). Ezek. 27. 13 (for mg.).
n Cp. ch. 9. 8 (mg.).
o Cp. ch. 9. 15.
p See 2 Sam. 22. 15.
q Cp. Isai. 27. 13.
r Cp. Ps. 20. 7.
s Isai. 21. 1.
t Cp. ch. 6. 6.
u Cp. ver. 12.
v ch. 12. 8. Cp. ch. 10. 5.
w ch. 12. 6.
x Cp. ch. 10. 5.
y ch. 8. 7, 13.
z ch. 10. 7.
aa Cp. Jer. 3. 18.
bb Isai. 14. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *as a garrison* [2] Or, *exactor* [3] Heb. *saved.* [4] Or, *victory* [5] Or, *Return*
[6] Heb. *Javan.* [7] Or, *glittering upon &c.* [8] Or, *their* [9] Or, *prosperity* [10] Or, *the dreamers speak falsely*
[11] Or, *ruler* [12] Or, *cause them to dwell*

A.V. * Or, *saving himself.* † Or, *whose covenant is by blood.* ‡ Or, *subdue the stones of the sling.* § Or, *shall fill both the bowls, &c.* ‖ Or, *grow*, or, *speak.* ** Or, *lightnings.* †† Heb. *teraphims.* ‡‡ Or, *answered that, &c.*
§§ Heb. *visited upon.* * Or, *they shall make the riders on horses ashamed.*

upon them; and they shall be as
though I had not cast them off:
for [b]I am the LORD their God,
and I will hear them. 7 And *they*
of Ephraim shall be like a
mighty man, and [e]their heart
shall rejoice as through wine:
yea, their children shall see it,
and be glad; their heart shall
rejoice in the LORD. 8 [g]I will hiss
for them, and [i]gather them; for
I have redeemed them: and
[j]they shall increase as they have
increased. 9 [1][k]And I will sow
them among the peoples: and
[l]they shall remember me in far
countries; and they shall live with
their children, and shall return.
10 [n]I will bring them again also
out of the land of Egypt, and
gather them out of Assyria; and
[q]I will bring them into the land
of Gilead and Lebanon; and
[t]*place* shall not be found for
them. 11 And [u]he shall pass
through the sea of affliction,
and shall smite [2]the waves in
the sea, [w]and all the depths of the
Nile shall dry up: and the pride
of Assyria shall be brought
down, and [x]the sceptre of Egypt
shall depart away. 12 And [y]I will
strengthen them in the LORD;
and [a]they shall walk up and
down in his name, saith the
LORD.

11 1 Open thy doors, [b]O
Lebanon, that the fire
may devour thy cedars.
2 Howl, O fir tree, for the cedar is
fallen, because the [3]goodly ones
are spoiled: howl, [b]O ye oaks of
Bashan, for [†]the [4]strong forest
is come down. 3 A voice of
[d]the howling of [d]the shepherds!
their glory is spoiled: a voice
of the roaring of [e]young lions!

[a] Cp. Jer. 12. 5.
[b] ch. 13. 9.
[c] Cp. ver. 7.
[d] Ezek. 34. 3.
[e] ch. 9. 15.
[f] Hos. 12. 8.
[g] Isai. 5. 26.
[h] Jer. 13. 14.
[i] Jer. 31. 10, 11. See Hos. 1. 11.
[j] Ezek. 36. 10, 11, 37.
[k] Cp. Hos. 2. 23.
[l] Ezek. 6. 9. See Deut. 30. 1—3.
[m] Cp. ver. 4.
[n] Isai. 11. 11 & 27. 13. Hos. 11. 11.
[o] Cp. Zeph. 3. 12.
[p] ver. 10.
[q] Cp. Mic. 7. 14.
[r] ver. 14.
[s] Cp. ver. 3, 16 & ch. 10. 3 & Jer. 22. 11, 18, 24.
[t] Isai. 49. 20.
[u] Isai. 11. 15.
[v] Jer. 15. 2.
[w] Cp. Amos 8. 8.
[x] Ezek. 30. 13.
[y] Cp. ver. 6.
[z] ver. 7.
[a] Mic. 4. 5.
[b] Cp. Isai. 2. 12, 13.
[c] Cp. Ex. 21. 32 & Matt. 26. 15.
[d] Jer. 25. 34.
[e] See Ezek. 19. 1—3.
[f] Cp. Matt. 27. 9, 10.

[a]for the pride of Jordan is
spoiled. 4 Thus said the LORD
my God; [c]Feed the flock of the
slaughter; 5 [d]whose [5]possessors
slay them, and hold themselves
not guilty: and they that sell them
say, Blessed be the LORD, for
[f]I am rich: and [6]their own
shepherds pity them not. 6 For
[h]I will no more pity the in-
habitants of the land, saith the
LORD: but, lo, I will [‡]deliver
the men every one into his
neighbour's hand, and into the
hand of his king: and they shall
smite the land, and out of their
hand I will not deliver them.
7 [m]So I fed And I will feed the flock of slaughter,
verily [7]the §*even* you, O poor of the flock. And
I took unto me two staves; the
one I called [8][p]Beauty, and the
other I called [9]‖ [r]Bands; [m]and
I fed the flock. 8 And [‡]I cut off the Three shepherds
three shepherds also I cut off in one month; for and
my soul was weary of [**]lothed them, and
their soul also loathed abhorred me. 9 Then
said I, I will not feed you: [v]that
that dieth, let it die; and [10]that
that is to be cut off, let it be
cut off; and let them which are left the rest
eat every one the flesh [††]of
another. 10 And I took [z]my
staff, *even* staff Beauty, and cut it
asunder, that I might break my
covenant which I had made
with all the peoples. people. 11 And it
was broken in that day: and
[11]thus [7][o]the poor of the flock that
[‡‡]so gave heed unto waited upon me knew that it was
the word of the LORD. 12 And
I said unto them, §§If ye think
good, give me my hire price; and if
not, forbear. So they weighed
for my hire price [c]thirty *pieces* of
silver. 13 And the LORD said
unto me, Cast it [12]unto the potter, potter:
[f]the a goodly price that I was prised

R.V. [1] Or, *And though I sow them... they shall remember &c.* [2] Or, *the sea of waves* [3] Or, *glorious* [4] Or, *defenced*
[5] Or, *buyers* [6] Or, *their shepherd pitieth* [7] Or, *the most miserable of sheep* [8] Or, *Graciousness* [9] Or, *Binders* Or, *Union*
[10] Or, *that that is lost, let it be lost* [11] Or, *the poor of the flock... knew of a truth* [12] The Syriac reads, *into the treasury.*
A.V. * Or, *gallants.* † Or, *the defenced forest.* ‡ Heb. *make to be found.* § Or, *verily the poor.* ‖ Or, *Binders.*
** Heb. *was straitened for them.* †† Heb. *of his fellow*, or, *neighbour.* ‡‡ Or, *the poor of the flock, &c. certainly knew.*
§§ Heb. *If* it be *good in your eyes.*

at of them. And I took the [b]thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them [1]unto the potter, to the potter in the house of the LORD. 14 Then I cut asunder [e]mine other staff, even *Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

15 And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet again the instruments of [f]a foolish shepherd. 16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, [h]which shall not [2]visit those that be [3]†cut off, neither shall seek [4]those that be scattered, young one, nor heal that is broken; neither shall he broken, nor ‡feed that which that [5]is sound, standeth still: but [k]he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and shall tear their hoofs claws in pieces. 17 [m]Woe to the worthless idol shepherd [n]that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and [o]upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

12 1 [q]The [6]burden of the word of the LORD concerning for Israel. Israel, *Thus* saith the LORD, [s]which stretcheth forth the heavens, and [u]layeth the foundation of the earth, and [s]formeth the spirit of man within him: him. 2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem [w]a cup of §reeling §trembling unto [y]all the peoples people round about, and [7]upon Judah ‖when also they [8]shall it be in the siege both against Judah *and* against Jerusalem. 3 And it shall come to pass [y]in that day, that I will day will I make Jerusalem [b]a burdensome stone for all the peoples; people: [c]all that burden themselves with it shall be sore wounded; and cut in pieces, though [y]all the nations people of the earth shall be gathered together against it. 4 [y]In that day, saith the LORD, [a]I will smite every horse [c]with astonishment, and his rider [c]with madness: and [d]I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the peoples people [c]with blindness. 5 And the chieftains governors of Judah shall say in their heart, **The inhabitants of Jerusalem are *shall be* my strength in the LORD of hosts their God. 6 [g]In that day will I make the chieftains governors of Judah [t]like a pan an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire among sheaves in a sheaf; and [j]they shall devour all the peoples people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and [l]Jerusalem shall yet again dwell be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem. 7 The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem be do not magnified above not magnify *themselves* against Judah. 8 [g]In that day [p]shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and [r]he [9]that is ††feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, [t]as the angel of the LORD before them. 9 And it shall come to pass [y]in that day, that [v]I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. 10 And [x]I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and [x]of supplication; supplications: and [a]they shall look unto upon [10]me whom they have pierced: pierced, and [c]they shall mourn for him, [d]as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. 11 [g]In that day [f]shall there be a great

[a] Cp. Ps. 76. 6.
[b] See ver. 12.
[c] Cp. Deut. 28. 28.
[d] Cp. ch. 9. 8.
[e] ver. 7.
[f] See 2 Kin. 24. 18—20.
[g] ch. 13. 1, 2, 4 & 14. 4, 6, 8. Isai. 2. 11, *al.*
[h] Cp. Ezek. 34. 4 & John 10. 13.
[i] Cp. Jer. 5. 14 & Obad. 18.
[j] ch. 9. 15.
[k] Ezek. 34. 3.
[l] ch. 2. 4 & 14. 10, 11.
[m] Jer. 23. 1.
[n] John 10. 12.
[o] Cp. 2 Kin. 25. 7.
[p] ch. 9. 15.
[q] See Nah. 1. 1 & mg. for mg.
[r] Cp. Isai. 60. 22.
[s] See Isai. 42. 5.
[t] Cp. 1 Sam. 29. 9 & 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20 & 19. 27.
[u] Isai. 48. 13.
[v] Cp. ch. 14. 3.
[w] Isai. 51. 17, 22, 23.
[x] Cp. Jer. 31. 9.
[y] Cp. ch. 14. 2.
[z] Cp. ch. 14. 14.
[a] Cited John 19. 37. Cp. Rev. 1. 7.
[b] Cp. Ecclus. 6. 21.
[c] Jer. 50. 4.
[d] Jer. 6. 26. Amos 8. 10.
[e] Cp. Matt. 21. 44 & Luke 20. 18.
[f] Cp. Acts 2. 37.

R.V. [1] The Syriac reads, *into the treasury.* [2] Or, *miss* [3] Or, *lost* [4] Or, *the young* [5] Heb. *standeth.* [6] Or, *oracle* [7] Or, *against* [8] Or, *shall it fall to be* [9] Or, *that stumbleth* [10] According to some MSS., *him.*
A.V. * Or, *Binders.* † Or, *hidden.* ‡ Or, *bear.* § Or, *slumber,* or, *poison.* ‖ Or, *and also against Judah* shall he be *which shall be in siege against Jerusalem.* ** Or, There is *strength to me* and *to the inhabitants, &c.* †† Or, *abject.* Heb. *fallen.*

mourning in Jerusalem, [a]as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of [b]Megiddon. 12 And the land shall mourn, *[c]every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of [e]Nathan apart, and their wives apart; 13 the family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family †of [g]the Shimeites (Shimei) apart, and their wives apart; 14 all the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

13 1 [i]In that day there shall be [k]a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, (Jerusalem) for sin and for ‡uncleanness. 2 And it shall come to pass [i]in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, that [o]I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and [p]they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause [r]the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. 3 And it shall come to (pass that, pass, *that*) when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, [w]Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth. 4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that [z]the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he (hath prophesied, phesieth prophesieth); neither shall they wear §[d]a (hairy mantle, rough garment) ‖to deceive: 5 but he shall say, [e]I am no prophet, I am (a tiller of the ground, an husbandman); for (I have been made a bondman, man taught me to keep cattle) from my youth. 6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds (between in) thine (arms, hands)? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my (friends, lovers).

7 Awake, O sword, against [d]my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: [f]smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be (scattered: scattered:) and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. 8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; [h]but the third shall be left therein. 9 And [j]I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: [l]they shall call on my name, and [m]I will hear them: [n]I will say, It is my (people: people:) and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

14 1 Behold, (a, the) day of the LORD cometh, (when, and) thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. 2 For [s]I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and [t]the city shall be taken, [u]and the houses rifled, [v]and the women (ravished: ravished:) and [x]half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. 3 [y]Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle. 4 And his feet shall stand [a]in that day [b]upon [c]the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and [c]the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, *[f]and there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall

[a] Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 24.
[b] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 29.
[c] Cp. ch. 7. 3.
[d] Cp. Isai. 40. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
[e] 2 Sam. 5. 14. Luke 3. 31.
[f] Cp. Matt. 26. 31 & Mark 14. 27.
[g] Num. 3. 18.
[h] Cp. ch. 14. 2.
[i] See ch. 12. 3.
[j] Ps. 66. 10, 12. Isai. 48. 10. Mal. 3. 2, 3. 1 Pet. 1. 7.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 36. 25.
[l] Cp. Ps. 50. 15.
[m] ch. 10. 6.
[n] ch. 8. 8. See Ezek. 11. 20.
[o] Mic. 5. 13. Cp. Jer. 10. 11 & Ezek. 30. 13.
[p] Ex. 23. 13.
[q] See Joel 1. 15.
[r] Cp. ch. 10. 2.
[s] Joel 3. 2.
[t] Cp. Luke 21. 24.
[u] Isai. 13. 16.
[v] Lam. 5. 11.
[w] See Deut. 13. 1—11.
[x] ch. 13. 8. Cp. Matt. 24. 40, 41.
[y] Cp. ch. 12. 9.
[z] Cp. Mic. 3. 7.
[a] Cp. ver. 1. See ch. 12. 3.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 11. 23.
[c] 2 Sam. 15. 30.
[d] Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 8 (mg.).
[e] Amos 7. 14.
[f] Cp. ver. 10.

R.V. 1 Heb. *hands.* 2 Or, *lovers*
A.V. * Heb. *families, families.* † Or, *of Simeon*, as LXX. ‡ Heb. *separation for uncleanness.* § Heb. *a garment of hair.* ‖ Heb. *to lie.*

remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. 5 And [1]ye shall flee [2]by *[3]my the valley of mountains; †for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azel: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before [b]the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and [d]the LORD my God shall come, and all the holy ones with thee. 6 And it shall come to pass [e]in that day, ‡[g]that [4]the light shall not be [5]with brightness and [g]with gloom. §clear, *nor* ‖dark 7 [i]but **it shall be one day [j]which is known unto the LORD; shall be not day, and not nor night: but it shall come to pass, [k]that [i]at evening time there it shall be light. 8 And it shall come to pass [e]in that day, that [m]living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward [n]the ††eastern former sea, and half of them toward [n]the western hinder sea: [o]in summer and in winter shall it be. 9 And [q]the LORD shall be king over all the earth: [r]in that day shall the LORD be [t]one, there be one LORD, and [u]his name one. 10 [x]All the land shall be ‡‡turned as [y]the Arabah, a plain from [a]Geba to [b]Rimmon south of Jerusalem; Jerusalem: and [c]she it shall be lifted up, and [d]shall dwell §§inhabited in her place, from [e]Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto [g]the corner gate, and from [h]the tower of Hananel Hananeel unto the king's wine-presses. 11 And men shall dwell therein, in it, and [i]there shall be no more [6]curse utter destruction; but [j]Jerusalem §§shall dwell safely. be safely inhabited. 12 And this shall be [k]the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the peoples people that have warred fought against Jerusalem; their Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon

[a] See ch. 12. 3.

[b] Amos 1. 1.

[c] Hag. 2. 22. Cp. 1 Sam. 14. 20.

[d] Matt. 16. 27. 1 Thess. 3. 13. Cp. Dan. 7. 10. See Deut. 33. 2.

[e] See ver. 4.

[f] Cp. ch. 12. 2.

[g] Cp. Isai. 60. 19 & Rev. 21. 23.

[h] Cp. Ezek. 39. 10.

[i] Rev. 21. 25.

[j] Matt. 24. 36.

[k] Cp. Isai. 30. 26.

[l] Cp. ver. 12.

[m] John 4. 10. Rev. 22. 1. Cp. Isai. 33. 21 & Ezek. 47. 1 & Joel 3. 18.

[n] Joel 2. 20.

[o] Cp. Isai. 33. 16.

[p] See ch. 8. 21.

[q] Ps. 47. 7. Cp. ver. 16, 17 & Mal. 1. 14.

[r] Cp. ver. 1. See ch. 12. 3.

[s] Cp. ver. 9.

[t] Eph. 4. 5, 6.

[u] Cp. ch. 13. 2.

[v] Cp. Nah. 1. 15. See Lev. 23. 34.

[w] See Lev. 23. 39—43.

[x] Cp. ver. 4 & Isai. 40. 4.

[y] See Deut. 1. 1 & mg.

[z] Isai. 60. 12.

[a] Josh. 18. 24.

[b] Josh. 15. 32.

[c] Isai. 2. 2.

[d] ch. 12. 6. Cp. ch. 2. 4.

[e] See Jer. 37. 13.

[f] See 1 Kin. 17. 1.

[g] Jer. 31. 38.

[h] Neh. 3. 1. Jer. 31. 38.

[i] Rev. 22. 3.

[j] Cp. Jer. 23. 6.

[k] Cp. ver. 15, 18.

[ll] See ch. 12. 3.

13 And it shall come to pass [a]in that day, that a great [7]tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and [c]they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour. 14 And *[f]Judah also shall fight §against †at Jerusalem; and [h]the wealth of all the nations heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance. 15 And so shall be [l]the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in those camps, these tents, as this plague. 16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem [p]shall even go up from year to year to worship [s]the King, the LORD of hosts, and [v]to keep [w]the feast of tabernacles. 17 And it shall be, that [z]whoso will not come up of *all* the families of the earth goeth not up unto Jerusalem to worship [s]the King, the LORD of hosts, upon them [8]there even upon them shall be no rain. 18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, [9]neither ‡that *shall it be* upon them; *have* no *rain* there shall be [l]the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the nations heathen that go come not up [v]to keep the feast of tabernacles. 19 This shall be the [10]§punishment of Egypt, and the [10]punishment of all the nations that go come not up [v]to keep the feast of tabernacles. 20 [ll]In that day shall there be upon the

R.V. [1] Or, as otherwise read, *the valley of my mountains shall be stopped* [2] Or, *to* [3] Or, *the* [4] Another reading is, *there shall not be light, the bright ones shall contract themselves.* [5] According to some ancient versions, *but cold and frost.* [6] Or, *ban* [7] Or, *discomfiture* [8] Or, *at* [9] Or, *shall there not be upon them the plague &c.?* The text is probably corrupt. The Sept. and Syr. have, *upon them shall be the plague &c.* [10] Or, *sin*

A.V. * Or, *my mountains.* † Or, *when he shall touch the valley of the mountains to the place he separated.* ‡ *i.e.* it shall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world. § Heb. *precious.* ‖ Heb. *thickness.* ** Or, *the day shall be one.* †† Or, *eastern.* ‡‡ Or, *compassed.* §§ Or, *shall abide.* * Or, *thou also, O Judah, shalt.* † Or, *against.* ‡ Heb. *upon whom* there is *not.* § Or, *sin.*

*bells of the horses, [a]HOLY HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD'S house shall be like the bowls before the altar. 21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be [a]holy holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and [b]in that day [c]there shall be no more [d]a the [1]Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

[a] Ex. 28. 36. Isai. 23. 18. Mic. 4. 13.
[b] ver. 20.
[c] Ezek. 44. 9. See Joel 3. 17.
[d] Cp. Deut. 7. 1, 2.

MALACHI.

1 [a]THE [2]burden of the word of the LORD to Israel [†]by [3][c]Malachi.

2 [c]I have loved you, saith the LORD. [f]Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? [g]Was not Esau [g]Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet [h]I loved Jacob; 3 but Esau I hated, and [i]made his mountains a desolation, and *gave* his heritage to and his heritage waste for the jackals dragons of the wilderness. 4 [5]Whereas Edom saith, We are [6]beaten down, impoverished, but we will return and build the waste desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down: down; and men they shall call them them, The border of wickedness, and and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever. 5 And [n]your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will [7]be magnified [8]beyond [‡]from the border of Israel.

6 [q]A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be [r]a father, where is mine honour? and if I be [s]a master, where is my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, [t]O priests, that despise my name. [f]And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? 7 [§] [v]Ye offer polluted [w]bread upon mine altar. altar; [f]And and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, [b]The table of the LORD is contemptible. 8 [d]And when if ye offer the blind [‖]for sacrifice, it is no evil! is it not evil? and when if ye offer the lame and sick, it is no evil! Present is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee? thee, or will he accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts. 9 And now, I pray you, [f]intreat the beseech favour of God, **God that he may will be gracious unto us: this hath been [9][††]by your means: [k]will he [10]accept any of regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts. 10 [l]Oh that there were one Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doors, doors *for* that ye might not *nought?* neither do ye kindle *fire on* mine altar in vain! for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, [m]neither will I accept an offering at your hand. 11 For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same [o]my name [11][‡‡]is *shall be* great among the Gentiles; and in every place [12]incense is *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for [o]my name [11][‡‡]is *shall be* great among the Gentiles, heathen, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 But ye profane have profaned it, in that ye say, [u]The table of the LORD is polluted, polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. 13 Ye say said also, Behold, [x]what a weariness is it! [::]and ye have

[a] See Nah. 1. 1 & mg. for mg.
[b] Cp. ver. 12.
[c] Cp. ch. 2. 7 (for mg.).
[d] Cp. ver. 13. See Lev. 22. 22.
[e] Deut. 7. 8. Jer. 31. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 2. 14, 17 & 3. 7, 8, 13.
[g] Cp. Amos 1. 11 & Obad. 10.
[h] Cited Rom. 9. 13.
[i] Isai. 34. 13. Jer. 49. 10, 18. Ezek. 35. 3, 4. Joel 3. 19.
[j] See Zech. 7. 2.
[k] See Deut. 10. 17.
[l] Cp. Isai. 1. 13.
[m] Cp. Isai. 1. 11 & Jer. 6. 20 & Amos 5. 21.
[n] Ps. 91. 8.
[o] Cp. Isai. 65. 1 & mg.
[p] Cp. Isai. 2. 2 & 56. 7 & 60. 3 & 66. 19.
[q] See Ex. 20. 12.
[r] Ex. 4. 22. Hos. 11. 1.
[s] Cp. Luke 6. 46.
[t] ch. 2. 1.
[u] Cp. ver. 7.
[v] Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 2. 12 & 3. 3.
[w] Lev. 3. 11 (mg.).
[x] Isai. 43. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 14 & Mic. 6. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *trafficker* [2] Or, *oracle* [3] Or, *my messenger* [4] Or, *Is not Esau... yet I have loved &c.* [5] Or, *Though Edom say* [6] Or, as otherwise read, *impoverished* [7] Or, *is great* [8] Or, *over* [9] Heb. *from your hand.* [10] Or, *accept any because of you* [11] Or, *shall be* [12] Or, *incense and a pure oblation are offered*

A.V. * Or, *bridles.* † Heb. *by the hand of Malachi.* ‡ Or, *upon.* Heb. *from upon.* § Or, *Bring unto, &c.* ‖ Heb. *to sacrifice.* ** Heb. *the face of God.* †† Heb. *from your hand.* ‡‡ Or, *whereas ye might have blown it away.*

snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and [b]ye [have] brought that which was [taken by violence, torn,] and the lame, and the sick; thus ye [bring the brought an] offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD. 14 But cursed be the deceiver, *which hath in his flock [f]a male, and [g]voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a [blemished corrupt] thing: for [i]I am a great [king, King,] saith the LORD of hosts, and my name is [t]terrible [dreadful] among the [Gentiles, heathen].

2 1 And now, [m]O ye priests, [n]this commandment is for you. 2 [o]If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, [then will I I will even] send [q]the [a] curse upon you, and I will curse [r]your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. 3 Behold, [s]I will [rebuke †the seed for †corrupt your] your [seed, sake,] and [t]will ‡spread dung upon your faces, even [v]the dung of your [2sacrifices solemn feasts]; and [ye §one] shall [be taken take you] away [3]with it. 4 And ye shall know that I have sent [x]this commandment unto you, that [y]my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. 5 My covenant was with him of life and [z]peace; and I gave them to him [b]that he might fear, and *for* the fear wherewith he feared me, and [stood in awe of was afraid before] my name. 6 [d]The law of truth was in his mouth, and [unrighteousness iniquity] was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and [uprightness, equity,] and did [f]turn many away from iniquity. 7 For [h]the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is [j]the messenger of the LORD of hosts. 8 But ye are [turned aside departed] out of the way; [a]ye have caused many to ‖stumble [in at] the law; ye have corrupted [c]the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts. 9 Therefore [d]have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but ** [e]have [had respect of persons been partial] in the law.

10 Have we not all [h]one father? hath not [j]one God created us? why do we [k]deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? 11 Judah [k]hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for [p]Judah hath profaned the [4]holiness of the LORD which he [loveth ††loved,] and hath married the daughter of a strange god. 12 The LORD will cut off [to the man] that doeth [this him that this, ‡‡the] waketh [master and] [him that answereth, the scholar,] out of the [tents tabernacles] of Jacob, [u]and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts. 13 And this [5]again ye do: [w]ye cover [have ye done again, covering] the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with [sighing, crying out,] insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, [neither or] receiveth it with good will at your hand. 14 [a]Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD [c]hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, [e]against whom [k]thou hast dealt [treacherously, though treacherously: yet] [she is *is* she] thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. 15 [6]And [g]did [he not not he] make [one, although he had one? Yet had he] the §§residue of the [spirit? spirit.] And wherefore one? [He sought That he might seek] *[i]a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none [k]deal †treacherously against the wife of his youth. 16 For [7kk]I hate [the]

[a] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 17 & Jer. 18. 15 & Ezek. 22. 26.
[b] Cp. ver. 8 & Lev. 22. 20.
[c] See ver. 4.
[d] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 30.
[e] Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19.
[f] See Ex. 12. 5.
[g] Cp. Lev. 22. 21.
[h] 1 Cor. 3. 6. Eph. 4. 6.
[i] See Zech. 14. 9.
[j] Acts 17. 26.
[k] Cp. Isai. 21. 2 & 24. 16 & 33. 1.
[l] Ps. 47. 2 & 76. 12.
[m] ch. 1. 6.
[n] ver. 4.
[o] Lev. 26. 14. See Deut. 28. 15.
[p] See Ezra 9. 2.
[q] Cp. ch. 3. 9.
[r] Cp. Ps. 69. 22.
[s] Cp. Joel 1. 17 & Hag. 2. 17.
[t] Nah. 3. 6.
[u] Cp. ch. 1. 7.
[v] Cp. Ex. 29. 14.
[w] Cp. Zech. 7. 3.
[x] ver. 1.
[y] ver. 8. Num. 25. 12, 13. Neh. 13. 29. Cp. Num. 3. 45.
[z] See Isai. 54. 10.
[a] Cp. ch. 1. 2.
[b] Cp. Lev. 16. 2.
[c] ch. 3. 5.
[d] Cp. Deut. 33. 10.
[e] Cp. ver. 11 & Isai. 54. 6.
[f] Cp. Dan. 12. 3 & James 5. 20.
[g] Matt. 19. 4, 5. See Gen. 2. 24.
[h] Deut. 17. 9. See Lev. 10. 11.
[i] Cp. Ezra 9. 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 1. 1 (mg.) & 3. 1 & Hag. 1. 13.
[kk] Matt. 5. 32. Mark 10. 9, 11. Luke 16. 18. 1 Cor. 7. 10.

R.V. [1] According to some ancient versions, *your arm.* [2] Or, *feasts* [3] Or, *unto* [4] Or, *sanctuary* [5] Or, *a second time* [6] Or, *And not one hath done so who had a residue of the spirit. Or what? is there one that seeketh a godly seed?* [7] Heb. *he hateth.*

A.V. * Or, *in whose flock is.* † Or, *reprove.* ‡ Heb. *scatter.* § Or, *it shall take you away to it.* ‖ Or, *fall in the law.* ** Or, *lifted up the face against.* Heb. *accepted faces.* †† Or, *ought to love.* ‡‡ Or, *him that waketh, and him that answereth.* §§ Or, *excellency.* * Heb. *a seed of God.* † Or, *unfaithfully.*

putting away, saith the LORD, the God of Israel, LORD, the God of Israel, saith *that he hateth* and him that †putting away, for *one* covereth his garment violence with violence, his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye [c]deal not treacherously.

17 [e]Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. [f]Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? In that When [h]ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or [i]where or, Where is the God of judgement? judgment?

3 1 [l]Behold, I will send [m]my messenger, and [o]he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, [p]whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; [2]and temple, even [r]the [2]messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in, in: behold, he cometh, shall come, saith the LORD of hosts. 2 But [t]who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for [u]he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: 3 and he shall sit [w]as a refiner and purifier of silver, silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver; and silver, that they shall may offer unto the LORD [y]offerings an offering in righteousness. 4 [a]Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in ‡ancient former years. 5 And I will come near to you to judgement; judgment; and I will be [e]a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers; swearers, and against those [g]that §oppress the hireling in his wages, [h]the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right,* and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts. 6 For [l]I *am* the LORD, I change not;

[a] Lam. 3. 22.
[b] Acts 7. 51.
[c] See ver. 10.
[d] See Zech. 1. 3.
[e] Isai. 43. 24.
[f] ver. 14
[g] Ch. ch. 1. 2.
[h] Ch. ch. 3. 15 & Isai. 5. 20.
[i] Ch. Neh. 13. 10.
[j] Ch. ch. 3. 1 & 2 Pet. 3. 4.
[k] Ch. ch. 2. 2.
[l] Cited Matt. 11. 10 & Mark 1. 2 & Luke 7. 27. Ch. ch. 4. 5 & Luke 1. 76.
[m] See ch. 2. 7.
[n] Ch. Prov. 3. 9, 10.
[o] See Isai. 40. 3.
[p] Ch. ch. 2. 17.
[q] See 2 Cor. 9. 6–8.
[r] Ch. ch. 4. 5.
[s] See Gen. 7. 11.
[t] Joel 2. 11.
[u] Isai. 4. 4.
[v] Ch. Joel 1. 4.
[w] Isai. 1. 25. Zech. 13. 9.
[x] Zeph. 3. 19.
[y] Ch. ch. 1. 7.
[z] Ch. Isai. 62. 4.
[a] Ezek. 20. 40.
[b] Ch. ch. 2. 17.
[c] Ch. ch. 1. 2.
[d] Ch. Zeph. 1. 12.
[e] ch. 2. 14. Jer. 29. 23.
[f] Ch. Job 21. 15.
[g] See Lev. 19. 13.
[h] See Deut. 24. 17.
[i] Ch. ch. 4. 1.
[j] Ch. Ps. 95. 9.
[k] Ch. Deut. 6. 6, 7.
[l] Ps. 102. 27. See Num. 23. 19.

"therefore ye, O ye sons of Jacob, Jacob are not consumed.

7 *From Even from the days of your fathers ye have turned aside are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. [d]Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. [g]But ye say, said, Wherein shall we return? 8 Will a man rob God? Yet ye Yet have robbed rob me. [g]But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? [i]In tithes and [3]offerings. 9 [k]Ye are cursed with the curse; a curse: for ye have robbed rob me, even this whole nation. 10 [n]Bring ye all the whole tithe tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and [q]prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you [s]the windows of heaven, and ‖pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough *to receive it.* 11 And I will rebuke [v]the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not **destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts. 12 And [x]all nations shall call you happy blessed: for ye shall be [z]a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

13 [b]Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. [c]Yet ye say, Wherein What have we spoken so much against thee? 14 Ye have said, [d]It is vain to serve God: and [f]what profit is it that we have kept ††his charge, ordinance, and that we have walked [4]‡‡mournfully before the LORD of hosts? 15 And now we call [i]the proud happy; yea, [i]they that work wickedness §§are built set up; yea, [f]they they that tempt God, and are God are even delivered. 16 Then they that feared the LORD [k]spake one with often one to another: and the LORD

[m] See ch. 2. 7.
[n] Ch. Prov. 3. 9, 10.
[q] See 2 Cor. 9. 6–8.
[s] See Gen. 7. 11.
[v] Ch. Joel 1. 4.
[w] Isai. 1. 25. Zech. 13. 9.
[x] Zeph. 3. 19.
[z] Ch. Isai. 62. 4.
[b] Ch. ch. 2. 17.
[c] Ch. ch. 1. 2.
[d] Ch. Zeph. 1. 12.
[f] Ch. Job 21. 15.
[i] Ch. ch. 4. 1.
[k] Ch. Deut. 6. 6, 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *even* [2] Or, *angel* [3] Heb. *heave offerings.* [4] Or, *in mourning apparel*
A.V. * Or, *if he hate* her, *put* her *away.* † Heb. *to put away.* ‡ Or, *ancient.* § Or, *defraud.* ‖ Heb. *empty out.*
** Heb. *corrupt.* †† Heb. *his observation.* ‡‡ Heb. *in black.* §§ Heb. *are built.*

hearkened, and heard, heard *it*, and [a]a book of remembrance was written before him, him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name. 17 And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, [g]in the that day [1]that I [2]do make, when I make *even* a peculiar treasure. up my *jewels ; and [i]I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. 18 Then shall ye return return, and [k]discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not. 1 For, behold, [o]the

4 day cometh, [q]it burneth as a that shall burn as an furnace oven ; and [t]all the proud, yea, and [t]all that work wickedness, do wickedly, [u]shall be stubble: and the day that cometh [u]shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that [w]it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you

a See Ex. 32. 32.
b ch. 3.16.
c Ps. 34. 11. Luke 1. 78. John 1. 4 & 3. 12 & 9. 5 & 12. 46.
d Cp. Jer. 23. 6.
e Isai. 53. 5.
f Cp. Jer. 50. 11.
g Cp. ch. 4. 3 & Acts 17. 31.
h Ex. 19. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 9.
i Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 21, 22.
j See ch. 3. 17.
k Cp. ch. 4. 1.
l Cp. Deut. 4. 9, 10.
m See Ex. 20. 3—17.
n Deut. 4. 10.
o Cp. ver. 5 & ch. 3. 2. [Ch. 3. 19 in Heb.]
p Cp. ch. 3. 1.
q Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7, 8.
r Cp. Matt. 11. 14 & Mark 9. 11 & Luke 1. 17.
s Joel 2. 31.
t ch. 3. 15.
u Isai. 47. 14. Cp. Matt. 3. 12 & Luke 3. 17.
v Cp. Ecclus. 48. 10 & Luke 1. 17.
w 1 Esd. 8. 88.

[b]that fear my name shall [c]the sun Sun [d]of righteousness arise [e]with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and [f]gambol grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet [j]in the day that I [2]do make, shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 [l]Remember ye [m]the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him [n]in Horeb for all Israel, even *with* the statutes and judgements. judgments. 5 [p]Behold, I will send you [r]Elijah the prophet [s]before the coming of the great and terrible day of the LORD come. LORD: 6 And he shall [v]turn the heart of the fathers [3]to the children, and the heart of the children [3]to their fathers; fathers, lest I come and [x]smite the [4]earth with a [5]curse.

x Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Zech. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *wherein I do make a peculiar treasure* [2] Or, *do* this [3] Or, *with* [4] Or, *land* [5] Or, *ban*
A.V. * Or, *special treasure.*

APPENDIX.

The American Old Testament Revision Company, while recognizing the cordial acceptance given to many of their suggestions, present the following instances in which they differ from the English Company, as of sufficient importance to be appended to the Revision in accordance with the original agreement.

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

I. Substitute the Divine name "Jehovah" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for "the LORD" and "GOD" and omit the marg.* to "the LORD" at Gen. ii. 4, and "Heb. *Jehovah*" from the marg. at Ex. iii. 15; also substitute "Jehovah" for "the LORD" or "Jah" wherever the latter occurs in the Hebrew text, and retain or insert "Heb. *Jah*" in the marg.; where "Jehovah" immediately follows, viz. in Is. xii. 2, xxvi. 4, read "Jehovah, *even* Jehovah" and omit "*Jehovah*" from the marg.

II. Substitute "Sheol" wherever it occurs in the Hebrew text, for the renderings "the grave" "the pit" and "hell" and omit these renderings from the marg.

III. Substitute "a" for "an", "my" for "mine" and "thy" for "thine" wherever followed by "h" *aspirated.*

IV. Substitute "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons.

V. Substitute "are" for "be" in the present indicative, and omit "for" before infinitives.

VI. Omit from the margin all renderings from the LXX., Vulgate, and other ancient Versions or "authorities"

VII. The following substitutions are preferred, with the necessary inflectional variations:

"adder" for "basilisk"

"annul" for "disannul"

"ascent" for "going up" when used as a noun.

"astonished" for "astonied"

"a year old" for "of the first year"

"base man" for "man of Belial" or "son of B."; "base woman" for "daughter of Belial"; "base men" for "men of Belial" "sons of B." or "children of B."

"before" for "afore"; also for "or ever" except in Ps. xc. 2; Eccl. xii. 1, 2, 6

"blow the trumpet" for "blow with (or, "blow up") the trumpet"

"boil" "boiled" for "seethe" "sod" "sodden"

"bonds" for "bands" in Job xxxix. 5, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.

"capital" for "chapiter"

"chiefs" for "dukes"

"contend" for "plead" in Judg. vi. 31 (three times) and so wherever the latter rendering represents the same Hebrew verb unless followed by "cause", except in Is. i. 17. But substitute "enter into judgment" for "plead" in Jer. xxv. 31; Ezek. xvii. 20; xx. 35, 36 (twice).

"courses" for "rows" of timber or stone.

"devise" for "imagine" in Ps. x. 2; xxi. 11; cxl. 2; Hos. vii. 15; Nah. i. 9, 11; Zech. vii. 10; viii. 17.

"diminish" for "minish"

"encamp" for "camp"; also, for "pitch" when used intransitively.

"far be it from me" ("thee" etc.) for "God forbid", except in 1 Sam. xiv. 45; xx. 2, where substitute "Far from it"

"find favour" for "find grace"

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

"food" for "meat"

"fortified" for "fenced" and "defenced"

"frighten" for "fray"

"grain" for "corn"

"harlot" for "whore" and "whorish woman"; "play the harlot" for "go a whoring" and "commit whoredom"

"helped" for "holpen"

"know" and "knew" for "wot" and "wist"

"knoweth how" for "can skill" in 1 Kings v. 6; 2 Chron. ii. 7, 8.

"lain" for "lien"

"lamp" for "candle"

"lovingkindness" for "mercy" in Gen. xix. 19; for "favour" in Job x. 12; for "goodness" in Ps. cvii. 8; "lovingkindnesses" for "mercies" in 2 Chron. vi. 42. So substitute "lovingkindness" for either of these renderings wherever it stands for the same Hebrew word (*hhésed*) when used of God; but substitute "kindness" for "mercy" in Ps. cix. 12, 16; for "favour" in Esth. ii. 17, and wherever either of these renderings stands for the same Hebrew word, when used of men in relation to each other. In Hos. vi. 4 retain "goodness" and make ver. 6 conform.

"merciful" for "full of compassion"

"mound" for "mount" (cast up by invaders)

"new wine" for "wine" in Gen. xxvii. 28, and elsewhere uniformly for the same Hebrew word.

"number" for "tell" in Gen. xv. 5 (twice); Ps. xlviii. 12; lvi. 8; Jer. xxxiii. 13; and "count" for "tell" in 1 Kings viii. 5; 2 Kings xii. 10; 2 Chron. v. 6; Ps. cxlvii. 4.

"oil" for "ointment"

"olive oil" for "oil olive"

"perfumer" for "apothecary" and "confectionary"

"perverse" ("perverseness") for "froward" ("frowardness") except in 2 Sam. xxii. 27; Job v. 13; Ps. xviii. 26; "wayward" for "perverse" in Prov. ii. 15; for "froward" in iv. 24; xvii. 20, and "cunning" for "froward" in Job v. 13.

"put to shame" for "ashamed"

"refine" for "fine" (metal). So "refiner" for "finer"

"scoffer" for "scorner" and "scoffing" for "scornful" and "scorning"

"settings" for "ouches"

"since" for "sith"

"sitteth *above*" (the cherubim) for "sitteth upon" with marg. Or, *is enthroned*

"skill" for "cunning" (noun) and "skilful" for "cunning" (adj.) when either relates to workman or work.

"stench" for "stink", when used as a noun.

"stronghold" for "hold", when used as a noun.

"take refuge" for "trust" (Deut. xxxii. 37) for "put . . . trust" (Ps. ii. 12), and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb.

"therewith" for "withal" in Ex. xxv. 29; xxx. 4; xxxvii. 16; Lev. xi. 21.

"trespass offering" for "guilt offering"

"uncover" for "discover" except in 1 Sam. xiv. 8, 11, and xxii. 6.

"wail" for "howl" where it is used of persons.

"wait for" for "wait on" in Ps. xxv. 3, and so uniformly as the rendering of the same Hebrew verb, except in Ps. lii. 9.

"which" for "the which"

"winnow" for "fan" (the verb)

"wrath" for "fury" when it is attributed to God, except in Is. xlii. 25; lxvi. 15, and "wrathful" for "furious"

VIII. The modern spelling is preferred for the following words:

"basin" for "bason"

"brazen" for "brasen"

"caterpillar" for "caterpiller"

"ceiled" and "ceiling" for "cieled" and "cieling"

"chapped" for "chapt"

"crookbacked" for "crookbackt"

"drove" for "drave"

"establish" for "stablish"

"forego" for "forgo"

"jubilee" for "jubile"

"judgment" for "judgement"

"plaster" for "plaister"
"prancing" for "pransing"
"prized" for "prised"
"show" for "shew"
"streaks" for "strakes" and "ring-streaked" for "ringstraked"
"subtile" for "subtil"
"thoroughly" for "throughly"
"while" for "whiles"
"winevat" for "winefat"

GENESIS.

XII. 16 For "entreated Abram well" read "dealt well with Abram"
XV. 2 For "Dammesek Eliezer" read "Eliezer of Damascus"
XVIII. 19 For "justice and judgement" read "righteousness and justice" So in Prov. xxi. 3.
XXIII. 6 Substitute the marg. ("*a prince of God*") for the text.
XXVII. 15 For "raiment" read "garments"
XXXII. 31 For "halted" read "went halting"
XXXIII. 13 For "give suck" read "have their young"
XXXIV. 30 For "to stink among" read "odious to"
XXXV. 5 Substitute the marg. ("*a terror of God*") for the text.
16 For "way" read "distance" So in xlviii. 7, and in marg. of 2 Kings v. 19.
XLIX. 3 For "excellency" read "pre-eminence" (twice) So in ver. 4.
4 For "Unstable" read "Boiling over" and omit the marg.

EXODUS.

I. 21 For "houses" read "households"
V. 22, 23 For "evil entreated" read "dealt ill with" So in Deut. xxvi. 6.
XV. 9 For "lust" read "desire"
15 For "amazed" read "dismayed" So in Judg. xx. 41.
XVII. 14 Add marg. to "a book" Or, *the book*
XIX. 5 For "a peculiar treasure unto me" read "mine own possession" So for "a peculiar treasure" in Mal. iii. 17.
XXI. 29 For "but that" read "but"
XXIII. 5 Read "thou shalt forbear to leave him, thou shalt surely release *it* with him."
21 For "of him" read "before him"
XXV. 38 For "tongs" read "snuffers" So in Num. iv. 9; 2 Chron. iv. 21.
XXVII. 21 For "order it" read "keep it in order" So in Lev. xxiv. 3, 4.
XXXIV. 6 For "plenteous" read "abundant" So in Num. xiv. 18; Neh. ix. 17; Ps. lxxxvi. 5, 15; ciii. 8; Joel ii. 13; Jon. iv. 2.
XXXVIII. 8 For "serving . . . served" read "ministering . . . ministered"

LEVITICUS.

IX. 2 For "bull calf" read "calf of the herd"
XVI. 8 Marg. ²For "*dismissal*" read "*removal*"
XVIII. 18 For "woman" read "wife"

NUMBERS.

V. 21, 22 For "belly" read "body" So in xxv. 8; Judg. iii. 21, 22; Prov. xviii. 8.
VII. 13 For "charger" read "platter" So throughout the Chap. and in Ezra i. 9 (twice).
XIX. 9, 13, 20, 21 For "of separation" read "for impurity" So in xxxi. 23.
XXIII. 21 To "perverseness" add marg. Or, *trouble*

DEUTERONOMY.

III. 25 To "mountain" add marg. Or, *hill country*
IV. 29 Read "But from thence ye shall seek . . . and thou shalt find him when thou searchest" etc.
34 Substitute the marg. ("*trials*") for the text. So in vii. 19; xxix. 3.
VII. 6 For "a peculiar people unto himself" read "a people for his own possession" So in xiv. 2; xxvi. 18.
IX. 1 For "possess" read "dispossess" So in xi. 23; xii. 2, 29; xviii. 14; xxxi. 3.
XVII. 15 For "in any wise" read "surely" So in xxii. 7.
XXIII. 16 For "liketh" read "pleaseth" So in Esth. viii. 8; Am. iv. 5.
XXVI. 17 For "shouldest" read "wouldest"
XXVIII. 53 For "straitness . . . straiten" read "distress . . . distress" So in verses 55, 57 and in Jer. xix. 9.
67 For "Would God" read "Would"
XXXI. 21 For "go about, even now" read "frame this day"
XXXII. 27 For "misdeem" read "judge amiss"
39 For "have wounded" read "wound"
XXXIII. 3 For "peoples" read "people"
6 For "Yet" read "Nor" and add marg. Or, *But*
14 Add marg. to "moons" Or, *months*

JOSHUA.

II. 9 For "your terror" read "the fear of you"
IV. 24 For "they" read "ye" omitting marg. [1]
V. 11 Substitute marg. [3] ("*produce*") for the text. So in ver. 12.
14, 15 Substitute marg. [4] ("*prince*") for the text.
VIII. 33 Let the marg. ("*commanded*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
IX. 5 For "clouted" read "patched"
XVI. 1 Read "And the lot came out for the children of Joseph"
XVII. 2 For "And" read "So"
XXII. 10 For "see to" read "look upon"
22 Read "The Mighty One, God, Jehovah" and omit marg. [2] So in Ps. l. 1.

JUDGES.

III. 1 For "as many" read "as many *of Israel*"
20 For "his summer parlour" read "the cool upper room" Omit marg. [4]
23 For "parlour" read "upper room" So in verses 24, 25.
24 For "his summer" read "the upper"
V. 13 Prefix to marg. upon "Then came down" etc. Or, *Then go down, O remnant, for the nobles . . . O Jehovah, go down for me against the mighty*
26 Substitute marg. [3] ("*tent-pin*") for the text.
IX. 15 For "shadow" read "shade" So in Job xl. 22; Is. iv. 6; xvi. 3; xxv. 4, 5; xxxii. 2; xxxiv. 15; Ezek. xvii. 23; Jon. iv. 5, 6.
33 For "set upon" read "rush upon"
52 For "went hard" read "drew near"
XI. 39 For "had known" read "knew"
XIII. 12 Substitute the marg. ("*ordering*") for the text.
Substitute the marg. ("how *shall we do unto him*") for text.
XV. 15 For "new" read "fresh"
XIX. 3 Omit marg. [5] "Another reading is" etc.

RUTH.

II. 10 For "stranger" read "foreigner" So in 2 Sam. xv. 19.
III. 11 For "virtuous" read "worthy" So in Prov. xii. 4; xxxi. 10.

1 SAMUEL.

II. 20 For "loan . . . lent to" read "petition . . . asked of"
26 For "was in" read "increased in"
III. 1 Substitute marg. [4] ("*frequent*") for the text.
IX. 5 For "take thought" read "be anxious"
14 For "against" read "toward"
X. 2 For "the care of" read "off caring for"
For "taketh thought" read "is anxious"
24 For "God save" read "*Long* live"
XIV. 24 For "but Saul" read "for Saul had"
47 Substitute marg. [2] ("*put* them *to the worse*") for the text.
XV. 32 Substitute marg. [2] ("*cheerfully*") for the text.
XXIII. 7 Omit marg. [1] to "delivered"
XXIV. 11 For "soul" read "life"
XXV. 13 For "stuff" read "baggage" So in xxx. 24.
22 Omit margins.
XXX. 13 For "agone" read "ago"

2 SAMUEL.

V. 2 For "feed" read "be shepherd of" So in vii. 7; 1 Chron. xi. 2 and xvii. 6.
X. 12 For "men" read "man"
XIV. 5 For "widow woman" read "widow" So in 1 Kings xvii. 9, 10.
26 Read "And when he cut the hair of . . . he cut it; because it was . . . he cut it:"

1 KINGS.

V. 4 For "occurrent" read "occurrence"
VI. 6 For "rebatements" read "offsets"
VII. 28, 29 Substitute marg. [2] ("*panels*") for the text.
X. 15 For "chapmen" read "traders" So in 2 Chron. ix. 14.
16 For "targets . . . target" read "bucklers . . . buckler" So in 2 Chron. ix. 15.
17 For "pound" read "pounds"
XIV. 3 For "cracknels" read "cakes"
XVII. 12, 14, 16 For "barrel" read "jar" So read "jars" in xviii. 33.
XVIII. 21 For "halt ye" read "go ye halting"
XXII. 34 For "harness" read "armour" So in 2 Chron. xviii. 33.

2 KINGS.

II. 23 Put marg. [3] ("*young lads*") in the text.
24 For "children" read "lads"
IX. 30 For "tired" read "attired"
32 For "eunuchs" read "officers" putting the present text in the marg. and similarly for the same word in all other instances.
XII. 9 Substitute marg. [1] ("*threshold*") for the text, and so uniformly elsewhere with similar text and marg.
XV. 5 For "several" read "separate" with marg. [3] Or, *infirmary* So in 2 Chron. xxvi. 21.
XVII. 6 For "in Habor, *on* the" read "on the Habor, the" So in xviii. 11.
34 For "manners" read "manner"
XIX. 4 For "reproach" read "defy" with corresponding change in verses 22, 23. So in Is. xxxvii. 4, 17, 23, 24.
7 For "a rumour" read "tidings" So in Is. xxxvii. 7; Jer. x. 22; li. 46 (3 times).
35 For "they . . . corpses" read "these . . . bodies" So in Is. xxxvii. 36.

1 CHRONICLES.

IV. 43 For "dwelt" read "have dwelt"
IX. 19 Substitute marg. [6] ("*Tent*") for the text. So in ver. 23.
28 For "tale were they" read "count were these" (twice)
XII. 15 For "overflown" read "overflowed"
XX. 4, 6 Omit margins.
XXI. 12 For "coasts" read "borders"
13 For "now" read "I pray"
XXVIII. 12 For "spirit" read "Spirit"

2 CHRONICLES.

II. 9 For "wonderful great" read "great and wonderful"
III. 17 Marg. [3] Omit "perhaps"
XIII. 7 For "vain" read "worthless"
XIV. 14 For "spoiled" read "made spoil of"
XXII. 6 Omit marg. [6] except "So in 2 Kings viii. 29"
XXX. 22 For "were well skilled" read "had good understanding"
XXXIV. 12 For "could skill of" read "were skilful with"
XXXVI. 3 For "amerced" read "fined"
17 For "ancient" read "hoary headed"

EZRA.

IV. 13 For "endamage" read "be hurtful unto"
IX. 3 For "mantle" read "robe" So in ver. 5; also in Job i. 20; ii. 12; Ps. cix. 29; and "mantle" for "cloke" in Is. lix. 17.

NEHEMIAH.

IV. 4 For "to spoiling" read "for a spoil"

ESTHER.

II. 17 For "grace and favour" read "favour and kindness"

JOB.

I. 1 For "eschewed" read "turned away from"
6 For "there was a day . . . and Satan" read "it came to pass on the day when . . . that Satan" So in ii. 1.
8 For "escheweth" read "turneth away from" So in ii. 3.
22 For "with foolishness" read "foolishly", and add marg. Or, *attributed folly to God*
III. 4 For "regard it from above" read "from above seek for it"
11 For "when I" etc., read "when my mother bare me?"
19 For "great" read "the great"
24 For "roarings" read "groanings" and add marg. "Heb. *roarings*" and make corresponding change in Ps. xxii. 1; xxxii. 3.
IV. 4 For "confirmed" read "made firm"
6 Read "*And* the integrity of thy ways thy hope?"
VI. 2 Read in the 2d line "And all my calamity laid in the balances!"
10 Read "And be it still my consolation,
Yea, let me exult in pain that spareth not," etc.
3d line. Substitute the marg. ("*That*") for the text.
13 For "effectual working" read "wisdom" and omit marg. [11] So in xii. 16.
25 Read "But your reproof, what doth it reprove?"
26 For "imagine" read "think"

VII. 4 Substitute marg. [7] ("*When shall I arise, and the night be gone?*") for the text.
7 For "wind" read "a breath"
17 For "thine heart" read "thy mind"
VIII. 17 For "heap" read "*stone*-heap"
IX. 19 Substitute marg. [3] ("*If* we speak *of strength, lo*, he is *mighty!*") for the text.
For "who will appoint me a time?" read "who, *saith he*, will summon me?"
X. 22 1st line; read "The land dark as midnight;"
2d line; for "*A land*" read "*The land*"
3d line; for "darkness" read "midnight" and add marg. Heb. *thick darkness*
XI. 6 For "That it" read "For he"
For "effectual working" read "understanding" and omit marg.
XII. 4 2d line; read "I who called upon God and he answered:"
23 For "destroyeth" read "he destroyeth"
2d line; read "He enlargeth the nations, and he leadeth them *captive*" and omit marg. [5]
24 For "the heart of" read "understanding from"
XIII. 8 For "respect his person" read "show partiality to him" and omit marg. [8]
10 For "respect persons" read "show partiality" and omit marg. [3]
11 For "excellency" read "majesty" So in xxxi. 23.
15 Read "Behold, he will slay me; I have no hope" and substitute the present text for marg. [5]
16 Substitute marg. [8] ("*That*") for the text, substituting a comma for the preceding semicolon.
18 For "ordered my cause" read "set my cause in order" So in xxiii. 4.
27 For "drawest thee a line about" read "settest a bound to"
XIV. 10 For "wasteth away" read "is laid low"
11 For "decayeth" read "wasteth"
19 For "And" read "So"
XV. 8 For "restrain" read "limit"
11 2d line; read "Even the word that is gentle toward thee"
12 For "wink" read "flash"
27 For "made collops of fat on his flanks" read "gathered fat upon his loins"
29 Let marg. [9] ("*their possessions*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
XVII. 2 For "abideth in" read "dwelleth upon"
6 For "He hath made me also" read "But he hath made me"
For "And I am become an open abhorring" read "And they spit in my face" and omit marg. [7]
XVIII. 12 Let marg. [8] ("*at his side*") and the text exchange places.
13 Read "The members of his body shall be devoured"
XIX. 17 For "children of my *mother's* womb" read "children of mine own mother"
25, 26 Read
(25) "But as for me, I know that my redeemer liveth,
And at last he shall stand up upon the earth;
(26) And after my skin, *even* this *body*, is destroyed,
Then without my flesh shall I see God:"
and put the present text of ver. 26 in the marg.
27 For "Whom I" read "Whom I, even I,"
Let marg. [11] ("*on my side*") and the text exchange places.
Substitute marg. [12] ("as *a stranger*") for the text.
28 Substitute marg. [13] ("*And that*") for the text.
XXI. 14 For "Yet they said" read "And they say"
21 Omit "in the midst"
32 For "And shall keep" read "And men shall keep"
XXII. 14 Substitute marg. [6] ("*on the vault*") for the text.
XXIV. 4 For "hide themselves together" read "all hide themselves"
10 For "an-hungred" read "hungry"
12 For "imputeth it not for folly" read "regardeth not the folly"
XXVIII. 4 Omit "*that passeth by*"
17 For "the exchange thereof be" read "it be exchanged for"
XXIX. 6 For "rivers" read "streams" So in Ps. cxix. 136; Prov. v. 16; Is. xxxii. 2; Lam. iii. 48.
XXXI. 2 For "of God from above" read "from God above"
For "of the Almighty from on high" read "from the Almighty on high"

XXXI. 18 For "I have been her guide" read "her have I guided"
31 For "satisfied" read "filled" So in Ps. civ. 13.
For "flesh" read "meat" Omit marg. [5]
XXXII. 19 For "belly" read "breast" and omit marg. [4]
XXXIV. 29 Transpose "alike" to the beginning of the line.
XXXV. 6 1st line; for "doest" read "effectest"
XXXVI. 18 Read "For let not wrath stir thee up against chastisements" and put the present text in the marg.
XXXVII. 1 For "At this also" read "Yea, at this"
2 For "Hearken ye unto" read "Hear, oh, hear"
21 For "cleanseth" read "cleareth"
XXXVIII. 10 For "prescribed for it my decree" read "marked out for it my bound" and omit marg. [6]
18 For "the breadth of the earth" read "the earth in its breadth"
30 Read "hide themselves *and become* like stone"
41 For "food" read "prey"
XXXIX. 5 2d line; For "wild ass" read "swift ass"
13 For "wing . . . rejoiceth" read "wings . . . wave proudly"
2d line, read "*But* are they the pinions and plumage of love?" with marg. to "love" Or, *a stork*
16 Let marg. [2]("*dealeth hardly with*") and the text exchange places.
28 Read "On the cliff she dwelleth and maketh her home,
Upon the point of the cliff," etc.
XL. 15 For "with" read "as well as" and add marg. Heb. *with*
19 For "can make his sword to approach *unto him*" read "giveth him his sword" and omit marg. [3]
XLI. 12 For "comely proportion" read "goodly frame"
18 For "neesings" read "sneezings"

THE PSALMS.

II. 1 For "imagine" read "meditate" and omit marg. [4] So in xxxviii. 12.
V. 7 For "multitude" read "abundance" So in lxix. 13; Ezek. xxviii. 16; Hos. ix. 7; x. 1.
8 For "plain" read "straight" and add marg. Or, *level*
IX. 17 For "return to" read "be turned back unto"
X. 14 Read "to requite it *with* thy hand" and put the present text in the marg.
XII. 2 For "vanity" read "falsehood"
5 For "for" read "because of" (twice)
XVI. 2 For "I have said" read "*O my soul*, thou hast said"
4 Substitute the marg. ("*give gifts for*") for the text.
10 Add to marg. [7] "Another reading is, *holy ones*"
XVII. 7 Restore the rendering of the Auth. Vers.
9 For "spoil" read "oppress"
15 For "with thy likeness" read "with *beholding* thy form" and omit "Heb. *form*" from marg. [6]
XVIII. 7 For "moved" read "quaked"
XXI. 3 For "preventest" read "meetest"
XXII. 8 2d line; for "deliver" read "rescue"
10 Read "Thou art my God since my mother bare me."
16 For marg. [1] substitute "Or, *Like a lion*"
20 Add in marg. "Or, *dear* life" So in xxxv. 17.
XXIV. 6 Substitute marg. [3]("even *Jacob*") for the text.
XXVI. 4 For "vain persons" read "men of falsehood"
XXVIII. 9 For "Feed them" read "Be their shepherd"
XXX. 4 Read "to his holy memorial *name*" and omit marg. [2] except "See Ex. iii. 15." So and with the same margin in xcvii. 12, and in Hos. xii. 5.
5 Let marg. [3]("*His favour is for a life time*") and the text exchange places.
XXXIII. 5 For "judgement" read "justice" So in lxxxix. 14; xcvii. 2; xcix. 4 ('wice); Prov. i. 3; ii. 8, 9; xxi. 7, 15; Is. i. 27; v. 7; x. 2; xxviii. 17; xxxii. 1, 16; xxxiii. 5; lix. 8, 9, 11, 14, 15; lxi. 8; Jer. iv. 2; ix. 24.

XXXV. 15 For "when I halted" read "in mine adversity" and add marg. Heb. *my limping*
XXXVII. 3 Read "feed on *his* faithfulness" and put in marg. "Or, *verily thou shalt be fed*"
20 Let the marg. ("*the fat of lambs*") and the text exchange places.
37 Read "there is a *happy* end to the man of peace" and omit marg. [5]
38 For "The latter end" read "The end"
XXXVIII. 8 For "roared" read "groaned" and add marg. Heb. *roaring*
17 For "halt" read "fall" So for "halting" in Jer. xx. 10.
XLI. 6 Substitute marg. [13] ("*falsehood*") for the text.
XLII. 5 For "health" read "help" So in ver. 11 and in xliii. 5.
XLIV. 2 Read "but them thou didst plant;"
"but them thou didst spread abroad." Omit marg.
XLVII. 4 For "excellency" read "glory"
XLIX. 8 For "soul" read "life"
For "And must be let alone" read "And it faileth"
10 For "together" read "alike"
12 Substitute the marg. ("being *in honour abideth not*") for the text
L. 23 For "conversation" read "way"
LI. 11 For "spirit" read "Spirit"
12 Substitute marg. [6] ("*willing*") for the text.
LII. 9 For "wait on" read "hope in"
LVI. 4 Read "In God, (I will praise his word)," So in ver. 10.
10 2d line; read "In Jehovah, (I will praise his word),"
LVIII. 2 For "Yea" read "Nay"
9 For marg. on "He shall take" substitute Or, *Wrath shall take them away while living as with a whirlwind*
LIX. 9 Read "*Because of* his strength"
10 Read "My God with his lovingkindness shall meet me"
LXII. 1 For "only upon God" read "in silence for God only" So in ver. 5.
3 For "bowing" read "leaning"
4 For "excellency" read "dignity"
LXIII. 1 For "early" read "earnestly" and omit marg. [6] So in Is. xxvi. 9.
LXV. 3 For "purge them away" read "forgive them" and add marg. "Or, *expiate*" So in lxxix. 9 read "forgive our sins" with the same marg.
4 For "The holy place of thy temple" read "Thy holy temple"
LXVII. 2 For "saving health" read "salvation"
LXVIII. 1 Add marg. to "Let God arise" "Or, *God ariseth:* and so throughout verses 1, 2, 3."
8 For "*Even* you Sinai" read "That Sinai"
13 Read "When ye lie among the sheepfolds, *It is as* the wings" etc., and substitute the present text for marg. [3]
18 For "led *thy* captivity captive" read "led away captives"
20 Read "belongeth escape from death"
23 Read "That thou mayest crush *them, dipping*"
33 For "heavens of heavens" read "heaven of heavens"
LXXIII. 10 For "wrung out" read "drained" and omit marg. [6]
27 For "from thee" read "*departing* from thee"
LXXIV. 6 Omit "together"
LXXV. 8 For "wring them out" read "drain them" and omit marg. [11]
LXXVI. 5 For "spoiled" read "become a spoil"
LXXVII. 10 Marg. [2] For "*That the*" read "*This is my grief that the*"
LXXIX. 8 For "prevent" read "meet"
LXXXIX. 37 Omit all after "*for ever*" in marg. [3]
XC. 9 Substitute "sigh" from marg. [4] for "tale *that is told*"
17 For "beauty" read "favour" and put the present text in the margin.
XCII. 13 Read "They are . . . Jehovah;" and for "Shall" read "They shall"
XCIII. 1 For "apparelled" read "clothed" (twice) and read in the second line, "Jehovah is clothed with strength; he hath girded himself therewith"
XCVII. 5 For "hills" read "mountains"
CII. 12 For "memorial" read "memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15." So in cxxxv. 13.
CIII. 5 For "mouth" read "desire"
CIV. 4 2d line; read "Flames of fire his ministers:"

CIV. 8 Read "(The mountains rose, the valleys sank;)" substituting the present text for marg. [2]
16 For "satisfied" read "filled *with moisture*" and omit marg. *
25 For "Yonder" read "There"
CV. 34 For "cankerworm" read "grasshopper"
CVII. 30 Read "their desired haven." and omit marg. [4]
CX. 2 Add marg. to "rod" Or, *sceptre*
3 Read "in the day of thy power, in holy attire; out of the womb" etc. and omit marg. [3] and marg. [5]
CXI. 10 For "thereafter" read "*his commandments*"
CXVI. 1 For "hath heard" read "heareth"
CXIX. 38 For "thy word unto thy servant" read "unto thy servant thy word"
For "*belongeth*" read "*is in order*"
121 For "judgement and justice" read "justice and righteousness"
147, 148 For "prevented" read "anticipated"
158 Omit "dealers"
CXXII. 4 For "a testimony unto Israel" read "an ordinance for Israel" and add marg. Heb. *testimony*
CXXVI. 1 Substitute marg. [1] ("*brought back*" etc.) for the text.
CXXX. 6 For "*looketh*" read "*waiteth*"
2d line; for "watchmen *look*" read "watchmen *wait*"
CXXXV. 4 For "his peculiar treasure" read "his own possession"
CXXXIX. 13 For "hast possessed" read "didst form" and omit marg. [4]
For "hast covered" read "didst cover"
16 For "unperfect" read "unformed"
22 For "I count them" read "They are become"
CXLIII. 2 Read "no man living is righteous."
CXLIV. 7 For "strangers" read "aliens" So in ver. 11.
8 For "vanity" read "deceit" So in ver. 11.

THE PROVERBS.

IV. 7 For "thou hast gotten" read "thy getting" and put the present text in the marg.
18 For "shining" read "dawning" and omit marg. [9]
VII. 9 For "blackness of night and the" read "middle of the night and in the"
22 For "as fetters" read "as *one in* fetters" Omit marg. [9]
IX. 7 For "shame" read "reviling"
X. 7 For "just" read "righteous" So in xx. 7.
XI. 16 For "retaineth . . . retain" read "obtaineth . . . obtain"
XIX. 22 Substitute marg. [5] ("*That which maketh a man to be desired is his kindness*") for the text.
26 For "spoileth" read "despoileth"
XX. 20 For "the blackest darkness" read "blackness of darkness"
XXI. 28 Substitute marg. [3] ("*so as to endure*") for the text.
XXII. 13 Substitute the marg. ("*slain*") for the text.
XXIII. 7 For "reckoneth" read "thinketh"
32 Omit marg. [2] "Or, *a basilisk*"
XXIV. 15 For "Spoil" read "Despoil" So Jer. xlvii. 4.
XXV. 11 For "baskets" read "network" and omit marg.
XXVI. 8 Read "As one that bindeth a stone in a sling"
XXVII. 4 For "outrageous" read "overwhelming"
XXIX. 21 Omit marg. to "a son"
XXXI. 29 For "virtuously" read "worthily"
30 For "Favour" read "Grace"

ECCLESIASTES.

I. 1 Omit "Or, *the great orator*" from marg. [1]
II. 8 Let the former part of marg. [3] and the text exchange places, and omit the remainder of the marg.

* I.e. "See ver. 13."

III. 11 Let marg. [5] (" *eternity* ") and the text exchange places.
19 Omit marg. " Or, *the sons of men are* " etc.
V. 7 Read " For in the multitude of dreams there are vanities, and in many words: " from margin.
VI. 10 For " that it is man " read " what man is "
VII. 15 For " the days of my vanity " read " my days of vanity "
X. 1 For " a stinking savour " read " an evil odour "
XI. 10 For " prime " read " dawn "
XII. 1 For " or ever " read " while " So in verses 2 and 6.
For " come, and " read " come not, nor "
2 Read " the sun is not darkened, nor the light, nor the moon, nor the stars, and . . return not "
5 Let marg. [13] (" *desire* ") and the text exchange places.
6 Read " is not loosed, nor . . . nor . . . nor " etc. and for " be broken " read " broken " (twice)

THE SONG OF SONGS.

II. 7 For " love " read " *my* love " and for " it " read " he " with marg. Or, *it* Or, *she* So in iii. 5, and viii. 4.
V. 3 For " coat " read " garment "
VI. 4 For " Terrible " read " Overpowering " and put the present text in the margin. So in ver. 10.
VII. 1 For " The joints of thy " read " Thy rounded " from margin.
2 For " navel " read " body "
For " belly " read " waist "
7 For " clusters *of grapes*." read " its clusters."

ISAIAH.

I. 14 For " to bear " read " of bearing "
II. 4 Substitute marg. [11] (" *decide concerning* ") for the text. So in Mic. iv. 3.
III. 2 For " ancient " read " elder " from margin. So in ix. 15.
3 For " cunning " read " expert "
5 For " ancient " read " old man "
18 For " bravery " read " beauty "
24 For " stomacher " read " robe "
VI. 7 For " purged " read " forgiven " with marg. Or, *expiated* So in xxvii. 9 and so for " purged from " in xxii. 14.
VII. 15 Add marg. to " when he knoweth " Or, *till he know*
21 For " nourish " read " keep alive "
22 Read " that because of the abundance of milk which they "
VIII. 6 In marg. [6] for " *them* " read " *they* "
21 For " hardly bestead " read " sore distressed "
IX. 5 Omit " even "
10 For " change " etc. read " put cedars in their place "
18 For " thick clouds " read " a column "
X. 13 For " am prudent " read " have understanding "
15 For " shaketh . . . shake " read " wieldeth . . . wield "
20 For " stay " read " lean " (twice) So in xxx. 12.
22 Substitute marg. [8] (" *thy people, O Israel* ") for the text.
27 Substitute marg. [3] (" *by reason of fatness* ") for the text.
30 Omit marg. " Or, as otherwise read " etc.
31 For " gather themselves to flee " read " flee for safety "
33 Omit " ones "
XI. 3 Substitute the marg. (" *decide* ") for the text. So in ver. 4.
15 For " shake " read " wave "
XIII. 21 For " satyrs " read " wild goats " and omit margin. So in xxxiv. 14.
XIV. 23 Omit the space after this verse.

XVI. 1 Substitute marg. ("*to*") for the text.
3 For "bewray" read "betray"
XVII. 10 Omit marg. "Or, *plantings of Adonis*"
XIX. 6 For "stink" read "become foul"
XXI. 4 For "panteth" read "fluttereth"
13 For "travelling companies" read "caravans"
XXIII. 8 Read "Tyre that bestoweth crowns"
10 For "girdle *about thee*" read "restraint" and add marg. Heb. *girdle*
13 Read "this people was not; the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness" and put the present text in the marg.
XXIV. 20 To "hut" add marg. Or, *hammock*
XXVI. 2 For "truth" read "faith"
8 Read "name, even to thy memorial *name*" and add marg. "See Ex. iii. 15."
XXVII. 1 For "dragon" read "monster" So in li. 9; Jer. li. 34.
XXVIII. 7 Read "And even these reel with wine and stagger with strong drink; the priest and the prophet reel with . . . they stagger with strong drink;" and omit margins [5] and [6]
24 Read "Doth he that ploweth to sow plow continually?"
For "break the clods of" read "harrow"
25 For "made plain" read "levelled"
XXIX. 16 For "framed" read "formed" (twice)
21 Add marg. to "in a cause" Or, *for a word*
24 For "learn doctrine" read "receive instruction"
XXX. 1 For "cover with a covering" read "make a league" from margin.
Substitute for marg. [14] "Or, *pour out a drink-offering*"
2 For "walk" read "set out"
4 For "his" read "their" (twice)
5 For "of" read "because of"
6 For "bunches" read "humps"
14 Omit "withal"
17 Marg. [6] For "*mast*" read "*pole*"
20 Substitute for marg. [8] "*And then will the Lord give you bread in adversity and water in affliction, and thy teachers shall not*"
23 For "rain of thy seed, that . . . withal" read "rain for thy seed wherewith thou shalt sow the ground;"
25 For "rivers" read "brooks"
XXXI. 1 For "stay" read "rely" So in l. 10.
5 For "flying" read "hovering"
XXXII. 5 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . noble*" for the text.
6 Substitute the renderings of the marg. "*fool . . . folly*" for the text.
XXXIII. 4 For "they leap" read "men leap"
14 For "surprised" read "seized"
For "shall" read "can" (twice)
19 For "perceive" read "comprehend"
XXXIV. 8 Read "For Jehovah hath a day of vengeance, a year of recompence for the cause of Zion."
XXXV. 8 Omit the second alternative rendering from marg.
XXXVII. 33 For "cast" read "cast up"
XXXVIII. 12 For "Mine age" read "My dwelling" and omit marg. [8]
14 For "mourn" read "moan" So in lix. 11.
XL. 19 Omit "graven" So in xliv. 10 read "an image"
For "melted" read "hath cast"
XLI. 27 Read "*I am* the first *that saith*"
XLII. 15 For "make waste" read "lay waste"
17 For "greatly ashamed" read "utterly put to shame" So in Jer. xx. 11.
25 For "fury" read "fierceness" So in lxvi. 15.
XLIII. 13 For "let" read "hinder" and omit marg. [7]
23 For "made . . . to serve" read "burdened . . ." So in 24.
XLIV. 7 For "appointed" read "established"
28 For "and to" read "and of"
XLV. 3 Read in last clause "that it is I Jehovah who call thee"
24 For "unto me, is" read ", have I"
In marg. [6] for "*of*" read "*say of me, is*"

XLVI. 3 For "the belly" read "their birth"

XLVII. 3 For "accept" read "spare"

Omit "*make truce with*" from marg.

5 For "lady" read "mistress" So for "a lady" in ver. 7.

LI. 4 For "make my judgement to rest" read "establish my judgment"

LII. 2 For "sit thee down" read "sit *on thy throne*"

10 For "shall see" read "have seen"

LIII. 1 For "report" read "message"

7 For "yet he humbled himself and" read "yet when he was afflicted he"

For "; yea," read ", so"

8 Substitute the rendering of marg. [1] carrying forward the interrogation: ("*cut off out of the land of the living for the transgression of my people to whom the stroke* was due?")

9 For "the rich" read "a rich man" Omit marg. [2]

11 For "by his knowledge" read "by the knowledge of himself" and put the present text in the marg.

Omit marg. [7] "Or, *He shall see*" etc.

LIV. 12 For "pleasant" read "precious" So in Joel iii. 5.

LVII. 4 For "draw out" read "put out"

8 To "where thou sawest it." add marg. Or, *thou providest room for it.*

17 For "frowardly" read "backsliding"

LX. 6 Read "all they from Sheba shall come"

LXI. 2 For "acceptable year of the LORD" read "year of Jehovah's favour" and omit marg.

7 For "For" read "Instead of" (twice)

For "confusion" read "dishonour"

LXIV. 5 Omit textual remark from marg. [4]

11 For "things" read "places"

LXVI. 5 Last clause, read "but it is they that shall be put to shame"

16 For "plead, . . . , with" read "execute judgment, . . . , upon" So in Joel iii. 2.

20 For "offering" read "oblation" (twice)

JEREMIAH.

I. 6 For "cannot" read "know not how to"

II. 25 For "There is no hope" read "It is in vain"

34 For "I have not found" etc., read "thou didst not find them breaking in: but it is because of all these *things*:" Substitute for marg. [6] "Or, *I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.*"

37 For "From him" read "From thence"

III. 21 For "for that" read "because"

IV. 1 For "unto me shalt thou return:" read "if thou wilt return unto me;"

10 For "soul" read "life"

13 For "spoiled" read "despoiled;" So in ver. 30; ix. 19; x. 20.

20 For "spoiled" read "laid waste" (twice) So in xlix. 3; Zech. xi. 2, 3 (twice)

29 For "The whole city" read "Every city"

V. 6 For "over" read "against"

VI. 14 For "lightly" read "slightly" So in viii. 11.

27 Let marg. [6] ("*trier*") and the text exchange places.

VII. 24 Add marg. to "went backward" Or, *turned their back and not their face*

VIII. 14 Add marg. to "gall" Or, *poison* So in ix. 15; xxiii. 15.

IX. 26 For "polled" read "cut off" So in xxv. 23; xlix. 32.

X. 5 Omit marg. [4] except "Or, *pillar*"

8 Marg. [7] For "it is" read "*the stock is*"

24 For "with judgement" read "in measure" Add marg. Heb. *judgment* So in xxx. 11; xlvi. 28.

XI. 20 For "let me see" read "I shall see"

XIII. 12 For "know" read "certainly know"

21 Read "when he shall set over thee as head those whom thou hast thyself taught to be friends to thee"

XIV. 3 For "pits" read "cisterns"

12 For "oblation" read "meal offering" from margin. So read "meal offerings" in xvii. 26; xxxiii. 18; xli. 5.

XVI. 4 For "die of" read "die"
XVII. 11 Substitute marg. [6] ("*sitteth on* eggs *which she hath not laid*") for the text.
XVIII. 15 For "caused them" read "been made"
17 Substitute the marg. ("*show them the back and not the face*") for the text.
XX. 5 For "which shall spoil them" read "and they shall make them a prey"
7 For "deceived" read "persuaded" (twice)
10 For "enticed" read "persuaded"
XXI. 5 For "wrath" read "indignation" So in xxxii. 37.
XXII. 17 For "to shed" read "shedding"
XXIII. 15 For "profaneness" read "ungodliness"
XXVI. 2 For "keep not back" read "diminish not"
18 For "Micaiah" read "Micah" Add marg. Heb. *Micaiah*
19 Omit "at all"
XXVIII. 13 For "shalt make" read "hast made"
XXXI. 20 For "pleasant" read "darling"
For "are troubled" read "yearn"
XXXIII. 6 For marg. "Or, *healing*" read "Heb. *a bandage*"
XXXVIII. 11 For "cast" read "cast off" So in ver. 12.
XLI. 5 For "certain" read "men"
14 For "cast about and returned" read "turned about and came back"
XLVI. 3 For "Order" read "Prepare"
8 For "the city" read "cities"
17 Add margin to "but" etc., Or, *destroyed*
XLVIII. 3 For "spoiling" read "laying waste"
28 For "in the sides of the hole's mouth" read "over the mouth of the abyss"
39 For "dismaying" read "terror"
XLIX. 5 For "wandereth" read "fleeth"
10 For "spoiled" read "made a prey"
39 Add marg. to "bring again" Or, *return to* So in Ezek. xxix. 14; Hos. vi. 11; Joel iii. 1; Am. ix. 14; Zeph. iii. 20.
L. 7 For "offend not" read "are not guilty"
10 For "spoil . . . spoil" read "prey . . . prey upon"
LI. 5 Add margin to "forsaken" Or, *widowed*
14 Add margin to "Surely" Or, *Though I have filled*
Add margin to "and" Or, *yet*
34 For "delicates" read "delicacies"
55 For "spoileth Babylon" read "layeth Babylon waste"
LII. 23 Marg. [4] for "*four*" read "four"

LAMENTATIONS.

I. 12 For "done unto" read "brought upon"
II. 19 For "top" read "head" So in iv. 1; Nah. iii. 10.

EZEKIEL.

I. 4 For "colour" read "look" So in verses 7, 16, 22, 27; viii. 2; x. 9.
For "amber" read "glowing metal" So in 27; viii. 2. Substitute "Or, *amber*" for marg. [4]
18 For "rings" read "rims" (twice)
V. 13 For "satisfy my fury" read "cause my wrath to rest" and omit the marg. So in xvi. 42; xxi. 17; xxiv. 13.
VI. 9 For "whorish" read "lewd"
VII. 26 For "ancients" read "elders"
IX. 6 For "ancient" read "old"
X. 21 Omit "apiece"
XIII. 5 For "made up the fence" read "built up the wall" So alter "make up the fence" in xxii. 30.

XIII. 6 For "and the LORD" read "but Jehovah"
10 Add margin to "untempered *mortar*" Or, *whitewash* So in xxii. 28.
XIV. 15 For "noisome" read "evil"
XVI. 7 For "the bud of" read "that which groweth in"
43 For "fretted" read "raged against"
XVII. 9 For "even without" etc., read "and not by a strong arm or much people can it be raised from the roots thereof"
XX. 3 For "Are ye come" etc. read "Is it to enquire of me that ye are come?"
XXIII. 3 For "bruised" read "handled" So in ver. 8, and "handling" in ver. 21.
For "teats" read "bosom" So in verses 8, 21.
XXIV. 13 For "purged" read "cleansed" (3 times)
XXVII. 9 For "ancients" read "old men"
For "occupy" read "deal in"
27 For "occupiers of" read "dealers in"
XXVIII. 3 For "they can hide" read "is hidden"
XXIX. 5 For "leave thee *thrown*" read "cast thee forth"
18 For "peeled" read "worn"
XXX. 3 For "near, a day" etc. read "near; it shall be a day of clouds, a time" etc.
XXXVIII. 22 Read ": and with pestilence and with blood will I enter into judgment with him"
XLII. 12 For "in the head" read "at the head"
XLIII. 14 Substitute marg. [4] ("*ledge*") for the text. So in ver. 20 and xlv. 19.
XLV. 15 Put marg. [4] ("*well watered*") in the text.

DANIEL.

IX. 25, 26 Substitute for marg. to "the anointed one" Heb. *Messiah*
25 Read "seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: it shall be" etc. from marg. [15], and put text in margin.
26 Substitute marg. [1] ("*the end thereof*") for the text.
27 Substitute marg. [2] ("*in the midst of*") and marg. [5] ("*desolate*") for the text.

HOSEA.

VIII. 11 For "to sin" read "for sinning" (twice)
12 Substitute marg. [11] ("*I wrote for him the ten thousand things of my law, but they*" etc.) for the text.

OBADIAH.

20 For "captivity" read "captives" (twice)

MICAH.

I. 4 For "molten" read "melted"
16 For "poll thee" read "cut off thy hair"
II. 11 Transpose text and margin [10]
IV. 6 For "halteth" read "is lame" So in Zeph. iii. 19.
7 For "halted" read "was lame"
13 For "thou shalt" read "I shall" and omit marg.

NAHUM.

I. 10 Read "For entangled like thorns and drunken as with their drink they are consumed"
II. 1 For "munition" read "fortress"
4 For "justle one against another" read "rush to and fro"

II. 7 Let marg. [3] ("*And it is decreed; she is*" etc.) and the text exchange places.
For "tabering" read "beating"
9 For "pleasant" read "goodly"
III. 2 For "jumping" read "bounding"
19 For "bruit" read "report"

ZECHARIAH.

II. 8 For "spoiled you" read "made you a spoil"
III. 5 For "fair" read "clean" (twice)
IV. 7 For "head" read "top"
14 For "sons of oil" read "anointed ones"
V. 3 For "purged out" read "cut off" (twice)
XIV. 10 For "Arabah" read "plain"
21 Omit marg. "Or, *trafficker*"

MALACHI.

II. 3 For "sacrifices" read "solemn feasts" and omit margin.
III. 3 For "purge" read "refine"
15 For "are delivered" read "escape"

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF

OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

[*A.V.* TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED, BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.]

R.V.] TRANSLATED OUT OF THE GREEK:

BEING THE VERSION SET FORTH A.D. 1611

COMPARED WITH THE MOST ANCIENT AUTHORITIES AND REVISED

A.D. 1881.

become known only within the last two centuries; some of the most important of them, indeed, within the last few years. Their publication has called forth not only improved editions of the Greek Text, but a succession of instructive discussions on the variations which have been brought to light, and on the best modes of distinguishing original readings from changes introduced in the course of transcription. While therefore it has long been the opinion of all scholars that the commonly received text needed thorough revision, it is but recently that materials have been acquired for executing such a work with even approximate completeness.

2. The character of the Translation itself will be best estimated by considering the leading rules under which it was made, and the extent to which these rules appear to have been observed.

The primary and fundamental rule was expressed in the following terms:—'The ordinary Bible read in the Church, commonly called the Bishops' Bible, to be followed, and as little altered as the truth of the Original will permit.' There was, however, this subsequent provision:—'These translations to be used, when they agree better with the text than the Bishops' Bible: Tindale's, Matthew's, Coverdale's, Whitchurch's, Geneva.' The first of these rules, which was substantially the same as that laid down at the revision of the Great Bible in the reign of Elizabeth, was strictly observed. The other rule was but partially followed. The Translators made much use of the Genevan Version. They do not however appear to have frequently returned to the renderings of the other Versions named in the rule, where those Versions differed from the Bishops' Bible. On the other hand, their work shews evident traces of the influence of a Version not specified in the rules, the Rhemish, made from the Latin Vulgate, but by scholars conversant with the Greek Original.

Another rule, on which it is stated that those in authority laid great stress, related to the rendering of words that admitted of different interpretations. It was as follows:—'When a word hath divers significations, that to be kept which hath been most commonly used by the most of the ancient fathers, being agreeable to the propriety of the place and the analogy of the faith.' With this rule was associated the following, on which equal stress appears to have been laid:—'The old ecclesiastical words to be kept, viz. the word *Church* not to be translated *Congregation*, &c.' This latter rule was for the most part carefully observed; but it may be doubted whether, in the case of words that admitted of different meanings, the instructions were at all closely followed. In dealing with the more difficult words of this class, the Translators appear to have paid much regard to traditional interpretations, and especially to the authority of the Vulgate; but, as to the large residue of words which might properly fall under the rule, they used considerable freedom. Moreover they profess in their Preface to have studiously adopted a variety of expression which would now be deemed hardly consistent with the requirements of faithful translation. They seem to have been guided by the feeling that their Version would secure for the words they used a lasting place in the language; and they express a fear lest they should 'be charged (by scoffers) with some unequal dealing towards a great number of good English words,' which, without this liberty on their part, would not have a place in the pages of the English Bible. Still it cannot be doubted that they carried this liberty too far, and that the studied avoidance of uniformity in the rendering of the same words, even when occurring in the same context, is one of the blemishes in their work.

A third leading rule was of a negative character, but was rendered necessary by the experience derived from former Versions. The words of the rule are as follows:—'No marginal notes at all to be affixed, but only for the explanation of the Hebrew or Greek words which cannot without some circumlocution so briefly and fitly be expressed in the text.' Here again the Translators used some liberty in their application of the rule. Out of more than 760 marginal notes originally appended to the Authorised Version of the New Testament, only a seventh part

consists of explanations or literal renderings; the great majority of the notes being devoted to the useful and indeed necessary purpose of placing before the reader alternative renderings which it was judged that the passage or the words would fairly admit. The notes referring to variations in the Greek Text amount to about thirty-five.

Of the remaining rules it may be sufficient to notice one, which was for the most part consistently followed:—'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as nigh as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' The Translators had also the liberty, in 'any place of special obscurity,' to consult those who might be qualified to give an opinion.

Passing from these fundamental rules, which should be borne in mind by any one who would rightly understand the nature and character of the Authorised Version, we must call attention to the manner in which the actual work of the translation was carried on. The New Testament was assigned to two separate Companies, the one consisting of eight members, sitting at Oxford, the other consisting of seven members, sitting at Westminster. There is no reason to believe that these Companies ever sat together. They communicated to each other, and likewise to the four Companies to which the Old Testament and the Apocrypha had been committed, the results of their labours; and perhaps afterwards reconsidered them: but the fact that the New Testament was divided between two separate bodies of men involved a grave inconvenience, and was beyond all doubt the cause of many inconsistencies. These probably would have been much more serious, had it not been provided that there should be a final supervision of the whole Bible, by selected members from Oxford, Cambridge, and Westminster, the three centres at which the work had been carried on. These supervisors are said by one authority to have been six in number, and by another twelve. When it is remembered that this supervision was completed in nine months, we may wonder that the incongruities which remain are not more numerous.

The Companies appear to have been occupied in the actual business of revision about two years and three quarters.

Such, so far as can be gathered from the rules and modes of procedure, is the character of the time-honoured Version which we have been called upon to revise. We have had to study this great Version carefully and minutely, line by line; and the longer we have been engaged upon it the more we have learned to admire its simplicity, its dignity, its power, its happy turns of expression, its general accuracy, and, we must not fail to add, the music of its cadences, and the felicities of its rhythm. To render a work that had reached this high standard of excellence still more excellent, to increase its fidelity without destroying its charm, was the task committed to us. Of that task, and of the conditions under which we have attempted its fulfilment, it will now be necessary for us to speak.

II. The present Revision had its origin in action taken by the Convocation of the Province of Canterbury in February 1870, and it has been conducted throughout on the plan laid down in Resolutions of both Houses of the Province, and, more particularly, in accordance with Principles and Rules drawn up by a special Committee of Convocation in the following May. Two Companies, the one for the revision of the Authorised Version of the Old Testament, and the other for the revision of the same Version of the New Testament, were formed in the manner specified in the Resolutions, and the work was commenced on the twenty-second day of June 1870. Shortly afterwards, steps were taken, under a resolution passed by both Houses of Convocation, for inviting the co-operation of American scholars; and eventually two Committees were formed in America, for the purpose of acting with the two English Companies, on the basis of the Principles and Rules drawn up by the Committee of Convocation.

The fundamental Resolutions adopted by the Convocation of Canterbury on the third and fifth days of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. That it is desirable that a revision of the Authorised Version of the Holy Scriptures be undertaken.

'2. That the revision be so conducted as to comprise both marginal renderings and such emendations as it may be found necessary to insert in the text of the Authorised Version.

'3. That in the above resolutions we do not contemplate any new translation of the Bible, or any alteration of the language, except where in the judgement of the most competent scholars such change is necessary.

'4. That in such necessary changes, the style of the language employed in the existing Version be closely followed.

'5. That it is desirable that Convocation should nominate a body of its own members to undertake the work of revision, who shall be at liberty to invite the co-operation of any eminent for scholarship, to whatever nation or religious body they may belong.'

The Principles and Rules agreed to by the Committee of Convocation on the twenty-fifth day of May 1870 were as follows:—

'1. To introduce as few alterations as possible into the Text of the Authorised Version consistently with faithfulness.

'2. To limit, as far as possible, the expression of such alterations to the language of the Authorised and earlier English Versions.

'3. Each Company to go twice over the portion to be revised, once provisionally, the second time finally, and on principles of voting as hereinafter is provided.

'4. That the Text to be adopted be that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating; and that when the Text so adopted differs from that from which the Authorised Version was made, the alteration be indicated in the margin.

'5. To make or retain no change in the Text on the second final revision by each Company, except *two thirds* of those present approve of the same, but on the first revision to decide by simple majorities.

'6. In every case of proposed alteration that may have given rise to discussion, to defer the voting thereupon till the next Meeting, whensoever the same shall be required by one third of those present at the Meeting, such intended vote to be announced in the notice for the next Meeting.

'7. To revise the headings of chapters and pages, paragraphs, italics, and punctuation.

'8. To refer, on the part of each Company, when considered desirable, to Divines, Scholars, and Literary Men, whether at home or abroad, for their opinions.'

These rules it has been our endeavour faithfully and consistently to follow. One only of them we found ourselves unable to observe in all particulars. In accordance with the seventh rule, we have carefully revised the paragraphs, italics, and punctuation. But the revision of the headings of chapters and pages would have involved so much of indirect, and indeed frequently of direct interpretation, that we judged it best to omit them altogether.

Our communications with the American Committee have been of the following nature. We transmitted to them from time to time each several portion of our First Revision, and received from them in return their criticisms and suggestions. These we considered with much care and attention during the time we were engaged on our Second Revision. We then sent over to them the various portions of the Second Revision as they were completed, and received further suggestions, which, like the former, were closely and carefully considered. Last of all, we forwarded to them the Revised Version in its final form; and a list of those passages in which they desire to place on record their preference of other readings and renderings will be found at the end of the volume. We gratefully acknowledge their care, vigilance, and accuracy; and we humbly pray that their labours and our own, thus happily united, may be permitted to bear a blessing to both countries, and to all English-speaking people throughout the world.

The whole time devoted to the work has been ten years and a half. The First Revision occupied about six years; the Second, about two years and a half. The remaining time has been spent in the consideration of the suggestions from America on the Second Revision, and of many details and reserved questions arising out of our own labours. As a rule, a session of four days has been held every month (with the exception of August and September) in each year from the commencement of the work in June 1870. The average attendance for the whole time has been sixteen each day; the whole Company consisting at first of twenty-seven, but for the greater part of the time of twenty-four members, many of them residing at great distances from London. Of the original number four have been removed from us by death.

At an early stage in our labours, we entered into an agreement with the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge for the conveyance to them of our copyright in the work. This arrangement provided for the necessary expenses of the undertaking; and procured for the Revised Version the advantage of being published by Bodies long connected with the publication of the Authorised Version.

III. We now pass onward to give a brief account of the particulars of the present work. This we propose to do under the four heads of Text, Translation, Language, and Marginal Notes.

1. A revision of the Greek text was the necessary foundation of our work; but it did not fall within our province to construct a continuous and complete Greek text. In many cases the English rendering was considered to represent correctly either of two competing readings in the Greek, and then the question of the text was usually not raised. A sufficiently laborious task remained in deciding between the rival claims of various readings which might properly affect the translation. When these were adjusted, our deviations from the text presumed to underlie the Authorised Version had next to be indicated, in accordance with the fourth rule; but it proved inconvenient to record them in the margin. A better mode however of giving them publicity has been found, as the University Presses have undertaken to print them in connexion with complete Greek texts of the New Testament.

In regard of the readings thus approved, it may be observed that the fourth rule, by requiring that 'the text to be adopted' should be 'that for which the evidence is decidedly preponderating,' was in effect an instruction to follow the authority of documentary evidence without deference to any printed text of modern times, and therefore to employ the best resources of criticism for estimating the value of evidence. Textual criticism, as applied to the Greek New Testament, forms a special study of much intricacy and difficulty, and even now leaves room for considerable variety of opinion among competent critics. Different schools of criticism have been represented among us, and have together contributed to the final result. In the early part of the work every various reading requiring consideration was discussed and voted on by the Company. After a time the precedents thus established enabled the process to be safely shortened; but it was still at the option of every one to raise a full discussion on any particular reading, and the option was freely used. On the first revision, in accordance with the fifth rule, the decisions were arrived at by simple majorities. On the second revision, at which a majority of two thirds was required to retain or introduce a reading at variance with the reading presumed to underlie the Authorised Version, many readings previously adopted were brought again into debate, and either re-affirmed or set aside.

Many places still remain in which, for the present, it would not be safe to accept one reading to the absolute exclusion of others. In these cases we have given alternative readings in the margin, wherever they seem to be of sufficient importance or interest to deserve notice. In the introductory formula, the phrases 'many ancient authorities,' 'some ancient authorities,' are used with some latitude to denote a greater or lesser proportion of those authorities which have a distinctive right to be called ancient. These ancient authorities comprise not only Greek

manuscripts, some of which were written in the fourth and fifth centuries, but versions of a still earlier date in different languages, and also quotations by Christian writers of the second and following centuries.

2. We pass now from the Text to the Translation. The character of the Revision was determined for us from the outset by the first rule, 'to introduce as few alterations as possible, consistently with faithfulness.' Our task was revision, not re-translation.

In the application however of this principle to the many and intricate details of our work, we have found ourselves constrained by faithfulness to introduce changes which might not at first sight appear to be included under the rule.

The alterations which we have made in the Authorised Version may be roughly grouped in five principal classes. First, alterations positively required by change of reading in the Greek Text. Secondly, alterations made where the Authorised Version appeared either to be incorrect, or to have chosen the less probable of two possible renderings. Thirdly, alterations of obscure or ambiguous renderings into such as are clear and express in their import. For it has been our principle not to leave any translation, or any arrangement of words, which could adapt itself to one or other of two interpretations, but rather to express as plainly as was possible that interpretation which seemed best to deserve a place in the text, and to put the other in the margin.

There remain yet two other classes of alterations which we have felt to be required by the same principle of faithfulness. These are,—Fourthly, alterations of the Authorised Version in cases where it was inconsistent with itself in the rendering of two or more passages confessedly alike or parallel. Fifthly, alterations rendered necessary *by consequence*, that is, arising out of changes already made, though not in themselves required by the general rule of faithfulness. Both these classes of alterations call for some further explanation.

The frequent inconsistencies in the Authorised Version have caused us much embarrassment from the fact already referred to, namely, that a studied variety of rendering, even in the same chapter and context, was a kind of principle with our predecessors, and was defended by them on grounds that have been mentioned above. The problem we had to solve was to discriminate between varieties of rendering which were compatible with fidelity to the true meaning of the text, and varieties which involved inconsistency, and were suggestive of differences that had no existence in the Greek. This problem we have solved to the best of our power, and for the most part in the following way.

Where there was a doubt as to the exact shade of meaning, we have looked to the context for guidance. If the meaning was fairly expressed by the word or phrase that was before us in the Authorised Version, we made no change, even where rigid adherence to the rule of translating, as far as possible, the same Greek word by the same English word might have prescribed some modification.

There are however numerous passages in the Authorised Version in which, whether regard be had to the recurrence (as in the first three Gospels) of identical clauses and sentences, to the repetition of the same word in the same passage, or to the characteristic use of particular words by the same writer, the studied variety adopted by the Translators of 1611 has produced a degree of inconsistency that cannot be reconciled with the principle of faithfulness. In such cases we have not hesitated to introduce alterations, even though the sense might not seem to the general reader to be materially affected.

The last class of alterations is that which we have described as rendered necessary *by consequence*; that is, by reason of some foregoing alteration. The cases in which these consequential changes have been found necessary are numerous and of very different kinds. Sometimes the change has been made to avoid tautology; sometimes to obviate an unpleasing alliteration or some other infelicity of sound; sometimes, in the case of smaller words, to preserve the familiar rhythm; sometimes for a convergence of reasons which, when explained, would at once be accepted, but until so explained might never be surmised even by intelligent readers.

This may be made plain by an example. When a particular word is found to recur with characteristic frequency in any one of the Sacred Writers, it is obviously desirable to adopt for it some uniform rendering. Again, where, as in the case of the first three Evangelists, precisely the same clauses or sentences are found in more than one of the Gospels, it is no less necessary to translate them in every place in the same way. These two principles may be illustrated by reference to a word that perpetually recurs in St. Mark's Gospel, and that may be translated either 'straightway,' 'forthwith,' or 'immediately.' Let it be supposed that the first rendering is chosen, and that the word, in accordance with the first of the above principles, is in that Gospel uniformly translated 'straightway.' Let it be further supposed that one of the passages of St. Mark in which it is so translated is found, word for word, in one of the other Gospels, but that there the rendering of the Authorised Version happens to be 'forthwith' or 'immediately.' That rendering must be changed on the second of the above principles; and yet such a change would not have been made but for this concurrence of two sound principles, and the consequent necessity of making a change on grounds extraneous to the passage itself.

This is but one of many instances of consequential alterations which might at first sight appear unnecessary, but which nevertheless have been deliberately made, and are not at variance with the rule of introducing as few changes in the Authorised Version as faithfulness would allow.

There are some other points of detail which it may be here convenient to notice. One of these, and perhaps the most important, is the rendering of the Greek aorist. There are numerous cases, especially in connexion with particles ordinarily expressive of present time, in which the use of the indefinite past tense in Greek and English is altogether different; and in such instances we have not attempted to violate the idiom of our language by forms of expression which it could not bear. But we have often ventured to represent the Greek aorist by the English preterite, even where the reader may find some passing difficulty in such a rendering, because we have felt convinced that the true meaning of the original was obscured by the presence of the familiar auxiliary. A remarkable illustration may be found in the seventeenth chapter of St. John's Gospel, where the combination of the aorist and the perfect shews, beyond all reasonable doubt, that different relations of time were intended to be expressed.

Changes of translation will also be found in connexion with the aorist participle, arising from the fact that the usual periphrasis of this participle in the Vulgate, which was rendered necessary by Latin idiom, has been largely reproduced in the Authorised Version by 'when' with the past tense (as for example in the second chapter of St. Matthew's Gospel), even where the ordinary participial rendering would have been easier and more natural in English.

In reference to the perfect and the imperfect tenses but little needs to be said. The correct translation of the former has been for the most part, though with some striking exceptions, maintained in the Authorised Version: while with regard to the imperfect, clear as its meaning may be in the Greek, the power of expressing it is so limited in English, that we have been frequently compelled to leave the force of the tense to be inferred from the context. In a few instances, where faithfulness imperatively required it, and especially where, in the Greek, the significance of the imperfect tense seemed to be additionally marked by the use of the participle with the auxiliary verb, we have introduced the corresponding form in English. Still, in the great majority of cases we have been obliged to retain the English preterite, and to rely either on slight changes in the order of the words, or on prominence given to the accompanying temporal particles, for the indication of the meaning which, in the Greek, the imperfect tense was designed to convey.

On other points of grammar it may be sufficient to speak more briefly.

Many changes, as might be anticipated, have been made in the case of the definite article. Here again it was necessary to consider the peculiarities of English idiom, as well as the general tenor of each passage. Sometimes we have felt it enough to prefix the article to the first of a series of words to all of which it is

prefixed in the Greek, and thus, as it were, to impart the idea of definiteness to the whole series, without running the risk of overloading the sentence. Sometimes, conversely, we have had to tolerate the presence of the definite article in our Version, when it is absent from the Greek, and perhaps not even grammatically latent; simply because English idiom would not allow the noun to stand alone, and because the introduction of the indefinite article might have introduced an idea of oneness or individuality, which was not in any degree traceable in the original. In a word, we have been careful to observe the use of the article wherever it seemed to be idiomatically possible: where it did not seem to be possible, we have yielded to necessity.

As to the pronouns and the place they occupy in the sentence, a subject often overlooked by our predecessors, we have been particularly careful; but here again we have frequently been baffled by structural or idiomatical peculiarities of the English language which precluded changes otherwise desirable.

In the case of the particles we have met with less difficulty, and have been able to maintain a reasonable amount of consistency. The particles in the Greek Testament are, as is well known, comparatively few, and they are commonly used with precision. It has therefore been the more necessary here to preserve a general uniformity of rendering, especially in the case of the particles of causality and inference, so far as English idiom would allow.

Lastly, many changes have been introduced in the rendering of the prepositions, especially where ideas of instrumentality or of mediate agency, distinctly marked in the original, had been confused or obscured in the translation. We have however borne in mind the comprehensive character of such prepositions as 'of' and 'by,' the one in reference to agency and the other in reference to means, especially in the English of the seventeenth century; and have rarely made any change where the true meaning of the original as expressed in the Authorised Version would be apparent to a reader of ordinary intelligence.

3. We now come to the subject of Language.

The second of the rules, by which the work has been governed, prescribed that the alterations to be introduced should be expressed, as far as possible, in the language of the Authorised Version or of the Versions that preceded it.

To this rule we have faithfully adhered. We have habitually consulted the earlier Versions; and in our sparing introduction of words not found in them or in the Authorised Version we have usually satisfied ourselves that such words were employed by standard writers of nearly the same date, and had also that general hue which justified their introduction into a Version which has held the highest place in the classical literature of our language. We have never removed any archaisms, whether in structure or in words, except where we were persuaded either that the meaning of the words was not generally understood, or that the nature of the expression led to some misconception of the true sense of the passage. The frequent inversions of the strict order of the words, which add much to the strength and variety of the Authorised Version, and give an archaic colour to many felicities of diction, have been seldom modified. Indeed, we have often adopted the same arrangement in our own alterations; and in this, as in other particulars, we have sought to assimilate the new work to the old.

In a few exceptional cases we have failed to find any word in the older stratum of our language that appeared to convey the precise meaning of the original. There, and there only, we have used words of a later date; but not without having first assured ourselves that they are to be found in the writings of the best authors of the period to which they belong.

In regard of Proper Names no rule was prescribed to us. In the case of names of frequent occurrence we have deemed it best to follow generally the rule laid down for our predecessors. That rule, it may be remembered, was to this effect, 'The names of the prophets and the holy writers, with the other names of the text, to be retained, as nigh as may be, accordingly as they were vulgarly used.' Some difficulty has been felt in dealing with names less familiarly known. Here our general

practice has been to follow the Greek form of names, except in the case of persons and places mentioned in the Old Testament: in this case we have followed the Hebrew.

4. The subject of the Marginal Notes deserves special attention. They represent the results of a large amount of careful and elaborate discussion, and will, perhaps, by their very presence, indicate to some extent the intricacy of many of the questions that have almost daily come before us for decision. These Notes fall into four main groups: first, notes specifying such differences of reading as were judged to be of sufficient importance to require a particular notice; secondly, notes indicating the exact rendering of words to which, for the sake of English idiom, we were obliged to give a less exact rendering in the text; thirdly, notes, very few in number, affording some explanation which the original appeared to require; fourthly, alternative renderings in difficult or debateable passages. The notes of this last group are numerous, and largely in excess of those which were admitted by our predecessors. In the 270 years that have passed away since their labours were concluded, the Sacred Text has been minutely examined, discussed in every detail, and analysed with a grammatical precision unknown in the days of the last Revision. There has thus been accumulated a large amount of materials that have prepared the way for different renderings, which necessarily came under discussion. We have therefore placed before the reader in the margin other renderings than those which were adopted in the text, wherever such renderings seemed to deserve consideration. The rendering in the text, where it agrees with the Authorised Version, was supported by at least one third, and, where it differs from the Authorised Version, by at least two thirds of those who were present at the second revision of the passage in question.

A few supplementary matters have yet to be mentioned. These may be thus enumerated,—the use of Italics, the arrangement in Paragraphs, the mode of printing Quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament, the Punctuation, and, last of all, the Titles of the different Books that make up the New Testament,—all of them particulars on which it seems desirable to add a few explanatory remarks.

(*a*) The determination, in each place, of the words to be printed in italics has not been by any means easy; nor can we hope to be found in all cases perfectly consistent. In the earliest editions of the Authorised Version the use of a different type to indicate supplementary words not contained in the original was not very frequent, and cannot easily be reconciled with any settled principle. A review of the words so printed was made, after a lapse of some years, for the editions of the Authorised Version published at Cambridge in 1629 and 1638. Further, though slight, modifications were introduced at intervals between 1638 and the more systematic revisions undertaken respectively by Dr. Paris in the Cambridge Edition of 1762, and by Dr. Blayney in the Oxford Edition of 1769. None of them however rest on any higher authority than that of the persons who from time to time superintended the publication. The last attempt to bring the use of italics into uniformity and consistency was made by Dr. Scrivener in the Paragraph Bible published at Cambridge in 1870–73. In succeeding to these labours, we have acted on the general principle of printing in italics words which did not appear to be necessarily involved in the Greek. Our tendency has been to diminish rather than to increase the amount of italic printing; though, in the case of difference of readings, we have usually marked the absence of any words in the original which the sense might nevertheless require to be present in the Version; and again, in the case of inserted pronouns, where the reference did not appear to be perfectly certain, we have similarly had recourse to italics. Some of these cases, especially when there are slight differences of reading, are of singular intricacy, and make it impossible to maintain rigid uniformity.

(*b*) We have arranged the Sacred Text in paragraphs, after the precedent of the earliest English Versions, so as to assist the general reader in following the current

of narrative or argument. The present arrangement will be found, we trust, to have preserved the due mean between a system of long portions which must often include several separate topics, and a system of frequent breaks which, though they may correctly indicate the separate movements of thought in the writer, often seriously impede a just perception of the true continuity of the passage. The traditional division into chapters, which the Authorised Version inherited from Latin Bibles of the later middle ages, is an illustration of the former method. These paragraphs, for such in fact they are, frequently include several distinct subjects. Moreover they sometimes, though rarely, end where there is no sufficient break in the sense. The division of chapters into verses, which was introduced into the New Testament for the first time in 1551, is an exaggeration of the latter method, with its accompanying inconveniences. The serious obstacles to the right understanding of Holy Scripture, which are interposed by minute subdivision, are often overlooked; but if any one will consider for a moment the injurious effect that would be produced by breaking up a portion of some great standard work into separate verses, he will at once perceive how necessary has been an alteration in this particular. The arrangement by chapters and verses undoubtedly affords facilities for reference: but this advantage we have been able to retain by placing the numerals on the inside margin of each page.

(*c*) A few words will suffice as to the mode of printing quotations from the Poetical Books of the Old Testament. Wherever the quotation extends to two or more lines, our practice has been to recognise the parallelism of their structure by arranging the lines in a manner that appears to agree with the metrical divisions of the Hebrew original. Such an arrangement will be found helpful to the reader; not only as directing his attention to the poetical character of the quotation, but as also tending to make its force and pertinence more fully felt. We have treated in the same way the hymns in the first two chapters of the Gospel according to St. Luke.

(*d*) Great care has been bestowed on the punctuation. Our practice has been to maintain what is sometimes called the heavier system of stopping, or, in other words, that system which, especially for convenience in reading aloud, suggests such pauses as will best ensure a clear and intelligent setting forth of the true meaning of the words. This course has rendered necessary, especially in the Epistles, a larger use of colons and semicolons than is customary in modern English printing.

(*e*) We may in the last place notice one particular to which we were not expressly directed to extend our revision, namely, the titles of the Books of the New Testament. These titles are no part of the original text; and the titles found in the most ancient manuscripts are of too short a form to be convenient for use. Under these circumstances, we have deemed it best to leave unchanged the titles which are given in the Authorised Version as printed in 1611.

We now conclude, humbly commending our labours to Almighty God, and praying that his favour and blessing may be vouchsafed to that which has been done in his name. We recognised from the first the responsibility of the undertaking; and through our manifold experience of its abounding difficulties we have felt more and more, as we went onward, that such a work can never be accomplished by organised efforts of scholarship and criticism, unless assisted by Divine help.

We know full well that defects must have their place in a work so long and so arduous as this which has now come to an end. Blemishes and imperfections there are in the noble Translation which we have been called upon to revise; blemishes and imperfections will assuredly be found in our own Revision. All endeavours to translate the Holy Scriptures into another tongue must fall short of their aim, when the obligation is imposed of producing a Version that shall be alike literal and idiomatic, faithful to each thought of the original, and yet, in the expression of it, harmonious and free. While we dare to hope that in places not a few of the New

Testament the introduction of slight changes has cast a new light upon much that was difficult and obscure, we cannot forget how often we have failed in expressing some finer shade of meaning which we recognised in the original, how often idiom has stood in the way of a perfect rendering, and how often the attempt to preserve a familiar form of words, or even a familiar cadence, has only added another perplexity to those which already beset us.

Thus, in the review of the work which we have been permitted to complete, our closing words must be words of mingled thanksgiving, humility, and prayer. Of thanksgiving, for the many blessings vouchsafed to us throughout the unbroken progress of our corporate labours; of humility, for our failings and imperfections in the fulfilment of our task; and of prayer to Almighty God, that the Gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ may be more clearly and more freshly shewn forth to all who shall be readers of this Book.

JERUSALEM CHAMBER,
WESTMINSTER ABBEY.
11*th* *November* 1880.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. MATTHEW.

1 [1][a]THE book of the [2]generation of Jesus Christ, [b]the son of David, [c]the son of Abraham.

2 [d]Abraham begat Isaac; and [e]Isaac begat Jacob; and [f]Jacob begat Judah and his brethren; 3 and [g]Judah begat Perez and Zerah of Tamar; and Perez begat Hezron; and Hezron begat Ram; 4 and Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon; and Nahshon begat Salmon; 5 and Salmon begat Boaz of Rahab; and Boaz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; 6 and [j]Jesse begat David the king; and [l]David the king begat Solomon of [m]her *that had been the wife* of Uriah; 7 and [o]Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abijah; and Abijah begat [4]Asa; 8 and [4]Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; [q] and Joram begat Uzziah; 9 and Uzziah begat Jotham; and Jotham begat Ahaz; and Ahaz begat Hezekiah; 10 and Hezekiah begat Manasseh; and Manasseh begat [5]Amon; and [5]Amon begat Josiah; 11 and [t]Josiah begat [*]Jechoniah and his brethren, at about the time of the [6]carrying they were carried away to Babylon.

12 And after the [6]carrying away they were brought to Babylon, [w]Jechoniah begat [7][x]Shealtiel; and [7][y]Shealtiel begat Zerubbabel; 13 and Zerubbabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor; 14 and Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud; 15 and Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob; 16 and Jacob begat [h]Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham unto David are fourteen generations; and from David unto the [6]carrying away into Babylon *are* fourteen generations; and from the [6]carrying away into Babylon unto [8]the Christ *are* fourteen generations.

18 Now the [8]birth [9]of [n]Jesus Christ was on this wise: [p]When as his mother Mary had been betrothed was espoused to Joseph, before they came together together, she was found with child [r]of the [10]Holy Ghost. 19 And Then Joseph her husband, being a righteous just man, and not willing [s]to make her a public publick example, was minded to put her away privily. 20 But when while he thought on these things, behold, [u]an the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is [11]†conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. 21 And she shall bring forth a son; and [z]thou

a Cp. Luke 3. 23—38.
b 2 Sam. 7. 12—16. Ps. 132. 11. Isai. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5. Luke 1. 32, 69. John 7. 42. Acts 2. 30 & 13. 23. Rom. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 8. Rev. 22. 16.
c Gen. 22. 18. Gal. 3. 16. Cp. Rom. 9. 5.
d Gen. 21. 3.
e Gen. 25. 26.
f Gen. 29. 35.
g Cp. Ruth 4. 18—22 & 1 Chr. 2. 1—15.
h Luke 3. 23.
i Josh. 6. 25.
j 1 Sam. 16. 1 & 17. 12.
k ch. 2. 4 & 11. 2 & 16. 16 & 22. 42 & 23. 10. Mark 8. 29. Luke 3. 15. John 1. 20, *al.* Cp. John 1. 41 & 4. 25.
l 2 Sam. 12. 24.
m 2 Sam. 12. 10.
n ver. 1. ch. 16. 21 (mg.). Mark 1. 1. John 1. 17 & 17. 3. Cp. ver. 16.
o For ver. 7—10, see 1 Chr. 3. 10—14.
p Luke 1. 27.
q Cp. 2 Kin. 15. 1 & 1 Chr. 3. 11, 12.
r Luke 1. 35.
s Cp. Deut. 24. 1.
t 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16.
u ch. 2. 13, 19. Cp. ch. 2. 12, 22.
v Esth. 2. 6. Jer. 24. 1 & 27. 20.
w 1 Chr. 3. 17—19.
x Luke 3. 27.
y Ezra 3. 2.
z ver. 25. Luke 1. 31 & 2. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *The genealogy of Jesus Christ* [2] Or, *birth*: as in ver. 18. [3] Gr. *Aram.* [4] Gr. *Asaph.* [5] Gr. *Amos.* [6] Or, *removal to Babylon* [7] Gr. *Salathiel.* [8] Or, *generation*: as in ver. 1. [9] Some ancient authorities read *of the Christ.* [10] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [11] Gr. *begotten.*

A.V. * Some read, *Josias begat Jakim, and Jakim begat Jechonias.* † Gr. *begotten.*

shalt call his name JESUS; [a]for it is he that shall save his people from their sins. 22 [b]Now all this is come to pass, was done, [c]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by of the Lord through by the prophet, saying,

23 [d]Behold, the a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,
And [†]they shall call his name
[1c]Immanuel; Emmanuel,
which is, being interpreted, being interpreted is, God [f]with us.

24 And Then Joseph arose being raised from his sleep, and sleep did as the angel of the Lord commanded had bidden him, and took unto him his wife; wife: 25 and knew her not till she had brought forth her a firstborn son: and [g]he called his name JESUS.

2 1 Now [i]when Jesus was born in [k]Bethlehem of Judæa [n]in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came [2q]wise men from [r]the east came to Jerusalem, 2 saying, 3 Where is he that is born [s]King of the Jews? for we saw have seen [t]his star in the east, and are come to [v]worship him. 3 And when When Herod the king heard it, had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. 4 And gathering together when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people, people together, he inquired demanded of them where [w]the Christ should be born. 5 And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judæa: for thus it is written [4]by the prophet,

6 [y]And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Judah, Juda,
Art in no wise not the least among the princes of Judah Juda:
For out of thee shall come forth a governor, a Governor,
Which that shall be [a]shepherd of ‡rule my people Israel.

7 Then Herod Herod, when he had privily called the [2]wise men, and learned inquired of them carefully diligently [5]what time the star appeared. 8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search out carefully concerning diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word, word again, that I also may come and worship him. him also.

9 And they, having When they had went their way; and they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was. 10 And when When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. 11 And they came when they were come into the house and house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother; mother, and they fell down down, and worshipped him; him: and opening when they had opened their treasures, treasures, [h]they offered presented unto him gifts, [§]gold and [i]frankincense frankincense, and [m]myrrh. 12 And [o]being warned *of God* [p]in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

13 Now And when they were departed, behold, [u]an the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I tell thee bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. 14 And When he arose and arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt; Egypt: 15 and was there until the death of Herod: [x]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by of the Lord through by the prophet, saying, [z]Out of Egypt did I call have I called my son. 16 Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the [2]wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the male children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the borders coasts thereof, from two years old and

[a] Luke 2. 11. Acts 4. 12 & 5. 31 & 13. 23, 38. Cp. Acts 3. 26.
[b] ch. 21. 4 & 26. 56. John 19. 36.
[c] ch. 2. 15, 23 & 4. 14. Mark 14. 49. John 13. 18, *al.*
[d] Cited from Isai. 7. 14.
[e] Isai. 8. 8, 10.
[f] See ch. 28. 20.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] Cp. 1 Sam. 9. 7 & Ps. 72. 10.
[i] Luke 2. ←7.
[j] Isai. 60. 6.
[k] Luke 2. 15. John 7. 42.
[l] Rev. 18. 13.
[m] Ex. 30. 23. Ps. 45. 8. John 19. 39.
[n] Luke 1. 5.
[o] ver. 22. Cp. ver. 13, 19.
[p] Cp. ch. 27. 19 & Gen. 20. 6 & 31. 11 & Num. 12. 6 & Job 33. 15.
[q] Cp. Jer. 39. 3 (for mg.).
[r] Cp. Gen. 25. 6 & 1 Kin. 4. 30.
[s] ch. 27. 11, 37. Jer. 23. 5 & 30. 9. Zech. 9. 9. John 1. 49, *al.*
[t] Cp. Num. 24. 17 & Rev. 22. 16.
[u] ver. 19. ch. 1. 20. Cp. ver. 12, 22.
[v] See ch. 8. 2.
[w] See ch. 1. 17.
[x] See ch. 1. 22.
[y] Cited from Mic. 5. 2.
[z] Cited from Hos. 11. 1.
[a] Ezek. 34. 23. John 21. 15—17. Cp. 2 Sam. 5. 2 & Rev. 7. 17

R.V. [1] Gr. *Emmanuel.* [2] Gr. *Magi.* Compare Esth. 1. 13; Dan. 2. 12. [3] Or, *Where is the King of the Jews that is born* [4] Or, *through* [5] Or, *the time of the star that appeared*
A.V. * That is, *Saviour*, Heb. † Or, *his name shall be called.* ‡ Or, *feed.* § Or, *offered.*

under, according to the time which he had carefully learned diligently inquired of the [1]wise men. 17 [c]Then was fulfilled that which was spoken [2]by Jeremiah Jeremy the prophet, saying,

18 [d]A voice was heard in Ramah,
In Rama was there a voice heard,
Weeping
lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children; children,
And [she] would not be comforted,
because they [h]are not.

19 But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, 20 saying, Arise Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for [n]they are dead that which sought the young child's life. 21 And he arose arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel. 22 But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning over did reign in Judæa in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither; and thither: notwithstanding, [t]being warned *of God* in a dream, he withdrew turned aside into the parts of Galilee, Galilee: 23 and he came and dwelt in a city called [u]Nazareth: [v]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [2]by the prophets, that he should He shall be called a Nazarene.

1 And [w]in In those days cometh came **3** [b]John the Baptist, preaching in [e]the wilderness of Judæa, 2 And saying, [f]Repent ye; ye: for [g]the kingdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that was spoken of [2]by Isaiah the prophet, the prophet Esaias, saying,

[k]The voice of one crying in the wilderness,
[l]Make ye ready Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
Make his paths straight.

4 Now John himself And the same John had [n]his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his food meat was [o]locusts and [b]wild honey. 5 Then went out unto to him Jerusalem, and all Judæa, and all the region round about Jordan; Jordan, 6 and they were baptized of him in the river Jordan, [c]confessing their sins. 7 But when he saw many of [f]the Pharisees and [g]Sadducees coming come to his baptism, he said unto them, [i]Ye offspring O generation of [j]vipers, who hath warned you to flee from [k]the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruit [3]worthy of fruits [*]meet for [3]repentance: 9 and think not to say within yourselves, [m]We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of [p]these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 10 And even now is the axe now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: [r]every tree therefore that therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 11 [q]I indeed baptize you [4]with water [r]unto repentance: but [s]he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not [5]worthy to bear: he shall baptize you [4][w]with the Holy Ghost Ghost, and *with* [x]fire: 12 whose [y]fan is in his hand, and he will throughly cleanse purge his threshing-floor; floor, and he will [a]gather his wheat into the garner, garner; [c]but the chaff he will burn up he will burn up the chaff with [d]unquenchable fire.

13 [k]Then cometh Jesus [t]from Galilee to [6]the Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. 14 But [j]John would have hindered forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? 15 But And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer [6]*it to be so* now: for thus it becometh [m]us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffereth suffered him. 16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway

[a] Lev. 11. 22.
[b] 1 Sam. 14. 26.
[c] ch. 27. 9. Cp. ch. 1. 22.
[d] Cited from Jer. 31. 15.
[e] Acts 19. 18.
[f] ch. 23. 13, 15.
[g] ch. 22. 23.
[h] Gen. 37. 30 & 42. 13, 36. Lam. 5. 7.
[i] ch. 12. 34 & 23. 33.
[j] Ps. 140. 3.
[k] Rom. 5. 9. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. 1 Thess. 1. 10.
[l] Acts 26. 20.
[m] John 8. 39.
[n] Cp. Ex. 4. 19.
[o] Cp. ch. 4. 3.
[p] ch. 7. 19. Luke 13. 7, 9. John 15. 2, 6.
[q] John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5.
[r] Acts 13. 24 & 19. 4.
[s] John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25.
[t] See ver. 12.
[u] ch. 4. 13. Mark 1. 9. Luke 1. 26 & 2. 39 & 4. 16. John 1. 45. Acts 10. 38, *al.*
[v] See ch. 1. 22.
[w] John 1. 33. Acts 11. 16.
[x] Cp. Isai. 4. 4 & Mal. 3. 2, 3 & Acts 2. 3.
[y] Isai. 30. 24.
[z] For ver. 1—12, see Mark 1. 2—8 & Luke 3. 2—17.
[a] ch. 13. 30.
[b] John 1. 6, 7.
[c] Mal. 4. 1.
[d] Mark 9. 43, 48.
[e] Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
[f] ch. 4. 17. Mark 1. 15.
[g] ch. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 44. Cp. ch. 6. 10.
[h] For ver. 13—17, see Mark 1. 9—11 & Luke 3. 21, 22. Cp. John 1. 32—34.
[i] ch. 2. 22.
[j] Cp. John 13. 6.
[k] John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3.
[l] Luke 1. 76.
[m] John 9. 4.
[n] 2 Kin. 1. 8. Zech. 13. 4. Cp. Heb. 11. 37.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Magi.* [2] Or, *through* [3] Or, *your repentance* [4] Or, *in* [5] Gr. *sufficient.* [6] Or, me

A.V. [*] Or, *answerable to amendment of life.*

from out of the water: and, lo, [a]the heavens were opened [1]unto him, and he [c]saw the Spirit of God descending as like a dove, and coming lighting upon him; him: 17 and lo, lo [e]a voice out of the heavens, from heaven, saying, [2f]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

4 1 [j]Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness [m]to be tempted of the devil. 2 And when he had fasted [p]forty days and forty nights, he was afterward [q]hungered. an hungred. 3 And when [r]the tempter came and said unto him, to him, he said, If thou art be [t]the Son of God, command that [u]these stones become be made [3]bread. 4 But he answered and said, [v]It is written, [x]Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. 5 [z]Then the devil taketh him up into [a]the holy city; city, and he set setteth him on the a [4]pinnacle of the temple, 6 and saith unto him, If thou art be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written,

[f]He shall give his angels charge concerning thee:
And on in their hands they shall bear thee up,
Lest haply at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jesus said unto him, Again it is It is written written, again, [j]Thou shalt not [k]tempt the Lord thy God. 8 [l]Again, the devil taketh him up unto into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 and he said saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, [n]Satan: for [o]it is written, [p]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and [b]him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him; him, and and, behold, [d]angels came and ministered unto him.

12 Now when he Jesus had heard that [g]John was *cast delivered up, into prison, [h]he withdrew departed into Galilee; 13 and leaving [i]Nazareth, he came and dwelt in [k]Capernaum, which is by [t]the sea, upon the sea coast, in the borders of [u]Zebulun Zabulon and Naphtali Nephthalim: 14 [o]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [5]by Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying,

15 [s]The land of Zebulun Zabulon, and the land of Naphtali, Nephthalim,
[6]Toward by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan,
[w]Galilee of the [7]Gentiles, Gentiles;
16 [y]The people which sat in darkness
Saw a great light, great light;
And to them which sat in the region and [b]shadow of death, death
To them did light spring light is sprung up.

17 [c]From that time [d]began Jesus Jesus began to preach, and to say, [e]Repent ye; Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

18 [g]And Jesus, walking by [h]the sea of Galilee, he saw two brethren, Simon who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; sea: for they were fishers. 19 And he saith unto them, Come ye after Follow me, and I will make you [m]fishers of men. 20 And they straightway left the their nets, and followed him. 21 And going on from thence thence, he saw other two brethren, [8]James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them. 22 And they straightway immediately left the boat ship and their father, and followed him.

23 [q]And [9]Jesus went about [in]

[a] Acts 7. 56.
[b] 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[c] John 1. 32, 33. Cp. Luke 4. 18, 21
[d] Acts 10. 38.
[d] ch. 26. 53. Luke 22. 43.
[e] John 12. 28.
[f] ch. 17. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 1 John 5. 9.
[g] ch. 14. 3. Mark 1. 14. Luke 3. 19, 20. Cp. John 3. 24.
[h] Luke 4. 14.
[i] See ch. 2. 23.
[j] For ver. 1—11, see Mark 1. 12, 13 & Luke 4. 1—13.
[k] ch. 8. 5, *al.*
Cp. ch. 9. 1.
[l] John 6. 1.
[m] Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
[n] Josh. 19. 32—34.
[o] See ch. 1. 22.
[p] Cp. Deut. 9. 9, 18 & 1 Kin. 19. 8.
[q] Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
[r] 1 Thess. 3. 5.
[s] Cited from Isai. 9. 1, 2.
[t] See ch. 14. 33.
[u] Cp. ch. 3. 9.
[v] ver. 7, 10. Eph. 6. 17
[w] 1 Mac. 5. 15.
[x] Cited from Deut. 8. 3. Cp. John 4. 34.
[y] Isai. 42. 7. Luke 1. 79.
[z] Luke 4. 9.
[a] ch. 27. 53. Neh. 11. 18. Isai. 48. 2 & 52. 1. Rev. 11. 2. Cp. Ps. 46. 4 & 48. 1 & Rev. 21. 2 & 22. 19.
[b] Job 3. 5. Ps. 23. 4. Amos 5. 8.
[c] Mark 1. 14.
[d] Acts 1. 22 & 10. 37.
[e] ch. 3. 2.
[f] Cited from Ps. 91. 11, 12.
[g] For ver. 18—22, see Mark 1. 16—20. Cp. Luke 5. 2—11 & John 1. 40—42.
[h] ver. 13.
[i] ver. 4, 10.
[j] Cited from Deut. 6. 16.
[k] Cp. Isai. 7. 12.
[l] Luke 4. 5.
[m] ch. 13. 47.
[n] See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
[o] ver. 4, 7.
[p] Cited from Deut. 6. 13.
[q] Mark 1. 39. Luke 4. 15.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *unto him.* [2] Or, *This is my Son; my beloved in whom I am well pleased.* See ch. 12. 18.
[3] Gr. *loaves.* [4] Gr. *wing.* [5] Or, *through* [6] Gr. *The way of the sea.* [7] Gr. *nations*: and so elsewhere.
[8] Or, *Jacob*: and so elsewhere. [9] Some ancient authorities read *he.*
A.V. * Or, *delivered up.*

all Galilee, [a]teaching in their synagogues, and [b]preaching the [1]gospel of the kingdom, and [c]healing all manner of disease, sickness and all manner of sickness, disease among the people. 24 And the report of him, his fame went forth into throughout all [g]Syria: and [c]they brought unto him all that were sick, sick people that were holden, taken with divers diseases and [i]torments, and those which were [2j]possessed with devils, and [k]epileptic, and those which were lunatick, and those that had [l]palsied, the palsy; and he healed them. 25 [n]And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and [p]Decapolis, and Jerusalem, and *from* Decapolis, and *from* Jerusalem, and Judæa, and *from* Judæa, and *from* beyond Jordan.

5 1 And seeing the multitudes, [q]he went up into the, a mountain: and when he had [r]sat down, was set, his disciples came unto him: 2 and [u]he opened his mouth, mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 [x]Blessed are [y]the poor [z]in spirit: for [b]theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

4 [3]Blessed are [d]they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed are [e]the [z]meek: for they [e]shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed are they which, that do hunger and [h]thirst [i]after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed are [k]the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are [l]the pure in heart: for [m]they shall see God.

9 Blessed are [n]the peacemakers: for [o]they shall be called [q]sons, the children of God.

10 [r]Blessed are they which, that have been persecuted for righteousness' sake: for [b]theirs is the kingdom of heaven. 11 [u]Blessed are ye, when *men* shall reproach, revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you [*]falsely, [c]for my sake. 12 [d]Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for [f]so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: [h]but if the salt have lost its, his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, out, and to be trodden under foot of men. 14 [m]Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a, an hill cannot be hid. 15 [o]Neither do *men* light a lamp, candle, and put it under the, a bushel, but on a, the candlestick; and it shineth, giveth light unto all that are in the house. 16 Even so let your light, Let your light so shine before men, [r]that they may see your good works, and [s]glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 [v]Think not that I am come, came to destroy [w]the law, law, or the prophets: I am not come, came not to destroy, but [a]to fulfil. 18 For verily I say unto you, [c]Till heaven and earth pass away, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass away from the law, till all be fulfilled, things be accomplished. 19 [f]Whosoever therefore shall break [g]one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least [j]in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, he, the same shall be called great [j]in the kingdom of heaven. 20 For I say unto you, That, that except your righteousness shall exceed *[v]the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye [s]shall in no wise, case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 [t]Ye have heard that it was said to, ‡by them of old time, [v]Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of

a ch. 9. 35 & 13. 54. Mark 1. 21. John 18. 20. *b* ch. 24. 14. Luke 4. 43. Cp. ch. 13. 19. *c* John 15. 21. *d* Acts 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Col. 1. 11, 24. Heb. 10. 34. James 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13. *e* ch. 8. 16 & 14. 35, 36. Mark 1. 34 & 6. 55, 56. *f* See ch. 21. 35. *g* Luke 2. 2. *h* Mark 9. 50. Luke 14. 34. *i* ch. 8. 6. *j* ch. 8. 16 & 9. 32, *al.* Cp. John 10. 21. *k* ch. 17. 15. *l* ch. 9. 2, 6. *m* Eph. 5. 8. Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 8. 12. *n* Mark 3. 7, 8. Luke 6. 17. *o* Mark 4. 21. Luke 8. 16 & 11. 33. *p* Mark 5. 20. *q* ch. 15. 29. *r* Philem. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 12. *s* John 15. 8. 2 Cor. 9. 13. Phil. 1. 11. Cp. ch. 9. 8. *t* Luke 4. 20. *u* Ps. 78. 2. Acts 8. 35 & 10. 34, *al.* *v* Rom. 3. 31. *w* ch. 7. 12. *x* For ver. 3—12, cp. Luke 6. 29—23. *y* Cp. Isai. 61. 1 & 66. 2. *z* Cp. ch. 11. 29. *a* Cp. Rom. 10. 4 & 13. 8 & Gal. 3. 24. *b* Cp. Luke 12. 32. *c* Luke 16. 17. Cp. ch. 24. 35. *d* Isai. 61. 2, 3. John 16. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 7 & 7. 10. Rev. 21. 4. Cp. James 4. 9, 10. *e* Ps. 37. 11. *f* Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 12—15. *g* Cp. Gal. 3. 10 & James 2. 10. *h* Ps. 42. 2. Isai. 55. 1, 2. John 7. 37. *i* 2 Tim. 2. 22. Cp. ch. 6. 33. *j* ch. 11. 11 & 18. 1—4. *k* ch. 18. 33 & 25. 34—36. Prov. 19. 17. Luke 6. 36. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Heb. 6. 10. *l* Ps. 24. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 22. *m* Heb. 12. 14. 1 John 3. 2, 3. Rev. 22. 4. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 12. *n* James 3. 18. *o* 1 John 3. 1. *p* Cp. Rom. 10. 3 & Phil. 3. 9. *q* Rom. 8. 14. *r* 2 Tim. 2. 12. James 5. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 14. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 14. *s* John 3. 5. *t* ver. 33. Cp. ver. 27, 31, 38, 43. *u* Heb. *v* Cited from Ex. 20. 13 & Deut. 5. 17. Cp. ch. 19. 18 & Mark 10. 19 & Luke 18. 20 & Rom. 13. 9 & James 2. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *good tidings*: and so elsewhere. [2] Or, *demoniacs* [3] Some ancient authorities transpose ver. 4 and 5.

A.V. [*] Gr. *lying.* † The word in the original signifieth *a measure containing about a pint less than a peck.* ‡ Or, *to them.*

[a]the judgement: 22 but I say unto you, [that] [c]every one who is angry with his brother[1] without a cause shall be in danger of [a]the judgement; and whosoever shall say to his brother, [2]*Raca, shall be in danger of [e]the council; and whosoever shall say, [3][g]Thou fool, shall be in danger [4]of [h]the [5]hell of fire. 23 [i]If therefore [j]thou art bringing thy gift at the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee, 24 leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. 25 [o]Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art with him in the way; lest haply the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge [6]deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. 26 Verily I say unto thee, [q]Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou have paid the uttermost farthing.

27 [t]Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, [v]Thou shalt not commit adultery: 28 but I say unto you, that [x]every one that looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. 29 [a]And if thy right eye [b]causeth thee to stumble, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into [7][f]hell. 30 [a]And if thy right hand [b]causeth thee to stumble, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should go be cast into [7][f]hell. 31 [t]It was said also, [b]Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement: 32 [d]but I say unto you, that every one that putteth away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress: and [f]whosoever shall marry her when she is put away committeth adultery.

33 Again, [t]ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, [k]Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but [l]shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: 34 but I say unto you, [m]Swear not at all; neither by the heaven, for [n]it is the throne of God; 35 nor by the earth, for it is the footstool of his feet; nor [8]by Jerusalem, for it is [p]the city of the great King. 36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. 37 [9]But let your speech be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: and [r]whatsoever is more than these is of [10]the evil one.

38 [t]Ye have heard that it was said, [u]An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth: 39 but I say unto you, [w]Resist not [11]him that is evil: but [y]whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. 40 And [w]if any man would go to law with thee, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also. 41 And whosoever shall [12][e]compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain. 42 [d]Give to him that asketh thee, and [e]from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

43 [g]Ye have heard that it was said, [h]Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and [i]hate thine enemy: 44 but I say unto you, [j]Love your enemies, and [k]pray for

[a] Cp. Deut. 16. 18.
[b] ch. 19. 7. Jer. 3. 1. Cited from Deut. 24. 1.
[c] 1 John 3. 15.
[d] ch. 19. 9. Mark 10. 11, 12. Luke 16. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 10, 11.
[e] ch. 10. 17 & 26. 59, *al.*
[f] Rom. 7. 3.
[g] Num. 20. 10 (for mg.), *al.*
[h] ch. 18. 9. Mark 9. 43. James 3. 6. Cp. ver. 29.
[i] Cp. ch. 6. 15 & Mark 11. 25.
[j] ch. 8. 4 & 23. 18.
[k] Lev. 19. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[l] Num. 30. 2. Deut. 23. 21. Eccles. 5. 4. Ecclus. 18. 22.
[m] James 5. 12.
[n] ch. 23. 22. Isai. 66. 1. Acts 7. 49. See Rev. 4. 2.
[o] Luke 12. 58, 59.
[p] Ps. 48. 2.
[q] Cp. ch. 18. 34, 35.
[r] Cp. Prov. 10. 19.
[s] See ch. 13. 19.
[t] See ver. 21.
[u] Cited from Ex. 21. 24 & Lev. 24. 20 & Deut. 19. 21.
[v] Cited from Ex. 20. 14 & Deut. 5. 18.
[w] 1 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 23.
[x] Job 31. 1. Prov. 6. 25. Ecclus. 9. 8. Cp. 2 Sam. 11. 2.
[y] For ver. 39—42, see Luke 6. 29, 30. Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
[z] ch. 26. 67. Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30.
[a] ch. 18. 8, 9. Mark 9. 43—48.
[b] ch. 15. 12 (mg.) & 17. 27, *al.* Cp. ch. 13. 41 & Luke 17. 1.
[c] ch. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
[d] Ps. 37. 21. Prov. 21. 26.
[e] Deut. 15. 8. Ps. 37. 26 & 112. 5. Luke 6. 34, 35.
[f] ch. 10. 28 & 23. 15, 33. Luke 12. 5. Cp. ver. 22.
[g] See ver. 21.
[h] Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See ch. 19. 19.
[i] Cp. Deut. 23. 6.
[j] Luke 6. 27, 28. Rom. 12. 20. Cp. Ex. 23. 4 & Job 31. 29, 30 & Ps. 7. 4.
[k] Luke 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. 2 Tim. 4. 16. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert *without cause*. [2] An expression of contempt. [3] Or, *Moreh*, a Hebrew expression of condemnation. [4] Gr. *unto* or *into*. [5] Gr. *Gehenna of fire*. [6] Some ancient authorities omit *deliver thee*. [7] Gr. *Gehenna*. [8] Or, *toward* [9] Some ancient authorities read *But your speech shall be*. [10] Or, *evil*: as in ver. 39; 6. 13. [11] Or, *evil* [12] Gr. *impress*.

A.V. * That is, *Vain fellow*. 2 Sam. 6. 20. † Or, *do cause thee to offend*.

them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;
45 [b]that ye may be the sons children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and [f]sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. 46 [g]For if ye love them that which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the [1]publicans the same? 47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others*? do not even [p]the Gentiles publicans the same? so 48 [r]Ye therefore shall be [s]perfect, Be ye therefore even [t]as your heavenly Father Father which is in heaven is perfect.

6 1 Take heed that ye [v]do not your righteousness *alms before men, [z]to be seen of them: else otherwise ye have no reward with †of your Father which is in heaven.
2 [b]When therefore Therefore when thou doest *thine* alms, sound not ‡do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may [d]have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have [f]received their reward.
3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth: 4 that thine alms may be in secret: [h]and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
5 And when ye pray, ye shall thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are*: for they love [j]to stand and pray pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. [m]Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. 6 But thou, when thou prayest, [p]enter into thine inner chamber, thy closet, and having when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret, secret; [q]and thy Father which seeth in secret shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
7 And in praying But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as [a]the Gentiles heathen do: for [c]they think that they shall be heard [d]for their much speaking.
8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: [e]for [2]your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him. 9 [h]After this manner therefore pray ye: [i]Our Father which art in heaven, [j]Hallowed be [k]thy name. 10 [l]Thy kingdom come. [m]Thy will be done, [3]as in heaven, so on earth. done in earth, as *it is* in heaven. 11 [o]Give us [q]this day [3]our daily bread.
12 And forgive us our debts, as we also have forgiven forgive our debtors.
13 And [u]bring lead us not into temptation, but [w]deliver us from [4][x]the evil *one*.[5][y]
evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.
14 [a]For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. you: 15 [c]But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.
16 Moreover [e]when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may be seen of appear unto men to fast. [g]Verily I say unto you, They have received their reward. 17 But thou, when thou fastest, [i]anoint thy thine head, and wash thy face; 18 that thou be not seen of appear not unto men to fast, but of unto thy Father which is in secret: [k]and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall recompense thee. reward thee openly.
19 [l]Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon the earth, where [n]moth and rust doth consume, corrupt, and where thieves [6][o]break through and steal: 20 [l]but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth consume, corrupt, and where thieves

[a] ver. 32. ch. 5. 47.
[b] Luke 6. 35. Cp. Eph. 5. 1 & Phil. 2. 15.
[c] 1 Kin. 18. 26.
[d] Prov. 10. 19. Eccles. 5. 2.
[e] ver. 32.
[f] Acts 14. 17.
[g] Luke 6. 32.
[h] For ver. 9—13, cp. Luke 11. 2—4.
[i] ver. 1.
[j] Isai. 29. 23. Cp. Ecclus. 36. 4 & Luke 1. 49 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
[k] John 17. 6.
[l] Cp. ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
[m] ch. 26. 42. Luke 22. 42. Acts 21. 14. Cp. ch. 12. 50 & Heb. 13. 21.
[n] Ps. 103. 20, 21. Dan. 4. 35.
[o] Prov. 30. 8.
[p] ch. 6. 7, 32.
[q] Cp. ver. 34.
[r] Cp. Luke 6. 36.
[s] ch. 19. 21. 1 Cor. 2. 6. Phil. 3. 15. Col. 1. 28 & 4. 12. James 1. 4 & 3. 2. See Gen. 17. 1.
[t] Cp. Lev. 19. 2 & 1 Pet. 1. 15.
[u] ch. 26. 41. Mark 14. 38. Luke 22. 40, 46. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
[v] 1 John 2. 29. Cp. Tobit 12. 8, 9 & 14. 11.
[w] John 17. 15. 2 Thess. 3. 3. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 18.
[x] See ch. 13. 19.
[y] 1 Chr. 29. 11, 12 (for mg.).
[z] ver. 16. ch. 23. 5.
[a] Mark 11. 25. Luke 6. 37. Eph. 4. 32. Col. 3. 13.
[b] Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 3.
[c] ch. 18. 35 See James 2. 13.
[d] John 5. 44.
[e] Isai. 58. 5.
[f] Luke 6. 24.
[g] ver. 2, 5.
[h] ver. 6, 18.
[i] Ruth 3. 3. 2 Sam. 12. 20. Dan. 10. 3, *al.*
[j] Mark 11. 25. Luke 18. 11.
[k] ver. 4, 6.
[l] ch. 19. 21. Luke 12. 21, 33, 34 & 18. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17—19. Heb. 13. 5.
[m] ver. 2, 16.
[n] James 5. 2, 3.
[o] ch. 24. 43. Luke 12. 39 (& mg. for mg.), [p] 2 Kin. 4. 33. Isai. 26. 20.
[q] ver. 4, 18.

R.V. [1] That is, *collectors or renters of Roman taxes*: and so elsewhere. [2] Some ancient authorities read *God your Father*. [3] Gr. *our bread for the coming day* [4] Or, *evil* [5] Many authorities, some ancient, but with variations, add *For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.* [6] Gr. *dig through*.

A.V. * Or, *righteousness*. † Or, *with*. ‡ Or, *cause not a trumpet to be sounded*.

do not [1]break through nor steal: 21 for where [thy your] treasure is, there will [thy your] heart be also. 22 [a]The [lamp light] of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. 23 [a]But if [f]thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is [the that] darkness! 24 [h]No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to [the] one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and [k]mammon. 25 [l]Therefore I say unto you, ["Be not anxious Take no thought] for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than [the food, meat,] and the body than [the] raiment? 26 [o]Behold the [birds fowls] of the [heaven, that air: for] they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; [and yet] your heavenly Father feedeth them. [p]Are [not ye of much more value ye not much better] than they? 27 [And which Which] of you by [being anxious taking thought] can add one cubit unto his [2][t]stature? 28 And why [are ye anxious concerning take ye thought for] raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: 29 [And] yet I say unto you, [that That] [x]even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 30 [But Wherefore,] if God [doth] so clothe the grass of the field, which [to-day to day] is, and [to-morrow to morrow] is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, [a]O ye of little faith? 31 [Be not therefore anxious, Therefore take no thought,] saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed? 32 [For (For] after all these things do [c]the Gentiles [seek; seek:)] [d]for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. 33 But [b]seek ye first [c]his kingdom, the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; [d]and all these things shall be added unto you. 34 [c]Be not [Take] therefore [anxious no thought] for the morrow: for the morrow [will be anxious shall take thought] for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

7 [1][g]Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 [i]For with what [judgement judgment] ye judge, ye shall be judged: and [j]with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured [unto you. to you again.] 3 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but [m]considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me [cast pull] out the mote out of thine eye; [and lo, the and, behold, a] beam is in thine own eye? 5 Thou hypocrite, [cast out first first cast out] the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

6 [q]Give not that which is holy unto [r]the dogs, neither cast [ye] your [s]pearls before [the] swine, lest [haply] they trample them under their feet, and turn [again] and rend you.

7 [u]Ask, [v]and it shall be given you; [w]seek, and ye shall find; [y]knock, and it shall be opened unto you: 8 for every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 9 Or what man is there of you, [who, whom] if his son [shall ask him for ask bread, will he] [z]a [stone; stone?] 10 or if he [shall] ask [for] a fish, will [he] give him a serpent? 11 If ye then, [b]being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall [v]your Father

a Luke 11. 34, 35.
b Cp. ch. 5. 6, 20.
c ver. 10.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 11—14 & Mark 10. 29, 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 9.
e Cp. James 4. 13, 14.
f ch. 20. 15. Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 22. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
g For ver. 1—5, see Luke 6. 37, 38, 41, 42. Cp. Rom 14. 13 & 1 Cor. 4. 5 & James 5. 9.
h Luke 16. 13. Cp. Rom. 6. 16 & James 4. 4.
i Rom. 2. 1, 3 & 14. 10. James 2. 13 & 4. 11, 12.
j Mark 4. 24. Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
k Luke 16. 9, 11, 13.
l For ver. 25—33, see Luke 12. 22—31.
m Cp. John 8. 7—9.
n ver. 27, 28, 31, 34. ch. 10. 19 & 13. 22 (Gk.). 1 Cor. 7. 32 (Gk.). Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7.
o Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 147. 9.
p ch. 10. 31.
q ch. 15. 26. Cp. Prov. 9. 7, 8 & 23. 9.
r Cp. Phil. 3. 2 & Rev. 22. 15.
s ch. 13. 46.
t Luke 2. 52. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 (for mg.).
u For ver. 7—11, see Luke 11. 9—13.
v ch. 18. 19 & 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13 & 15. 7, 16 & 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5, 6, 17. 1 John 3. 22 & 5. 14, 15.
w 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 13. Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
x 1 Kin. 10. 4—7.
y Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
z ch. 4. 3.
a ch. 8. 26 & 14. 31 & 16. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 20.
b ch. 12. 34. Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21.
c ver. 7.
d ver. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *dig through.* [2] Or, *age*

which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?
12 [a] All things therefore (Therefore all things) whatsoever ye would that men should do (unto / to) you, (even so do ye also unto / do ye even so to) them: for this is [b] the law and the prophets.

13 [c] Enter ye in (by / at) the (narrow / strait) gate: for wide [1] is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many (be they that / there be which) enter in thereby. 14 (2 For narrow / * Because strait) is the gate, and (straitened / narrow is) [e] the way, (that / which) leadeth unto life, and [f] few (be they / there be) that find it.

15 [g] Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly (they are) [i] ravening wolves. 16 [j] (By their fruits / Ye shall know) ye shall know them. (them by their fruits.) Do *men* gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? 17 Even so [l] every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but (the / a) corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. 18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 19 [p] Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 20 (Therefore / Wherefore) [j] by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 [q] Not every one that [r] saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall [t] enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that [v] doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.
22 [y] Many will say to me [z] in that day, Lord, Lord, (did / have) we not [b] (prophesy by / prophesied in) thy name, and [c] (by / in) thy name (have) cast out (3 devils / devils?) and by thy name (do) many (4 mighty / wonderful) works?
23 [y] And then will I profess unto them, I [d] never knew you: [e] depart from me, [f] ye that work iniquity.

24 [g] (Every one therefore which / Therefore whosoever) heareth these (words / sayings) of mine, and doeth them, (shall be likened / I will liken him) unto [h] a wise man, which built his house upon (the / a) rock: 25 and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon (the / a) rock.
26 And every one that heareth these (words / sayings) of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto [d] a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: 27 and the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and (smote / beat) upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall (thereof. / of it.)

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus (had) ended these (words, / sayings,) [h] the (multitudes / people) were astonished at his (teaching / doctrine): 29 [k] for he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as (their / the) scribes.

8 1 (And when / When) he was come down from the mountain, [m] great multitudes followed him. 2 [n] (And, / And,) behold, there came (to him) a leper and [o] worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 3 And (he stretched / Jesus put) forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou (made) clean. And (straightway / immediately) his leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus saith unto him, [s] See thou tell no man; but go thy way, [u] shew thyself to the priest, and [w] offer the gift that Moses commanded, [x] for a testimony unto them.

5 And [a] when (he / Jesus) was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him, 6 and saying, Lord, my [5] servant lieth (in the house / at home) sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.
7 And (he / Jesus) saith unto him, I will come and heal him. 8 (And the / The) centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not [6] worthy that thou shouldest come under my

---

a Luke 6. 31. Cp. Tobit 4. 15.
b See ch. 22. 40.
c Luke 13. 24.
d ch. 25. 2. Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—14.
e Ps. 16. 11. Cp. ch. 18. 8 & John 14. 6.
f Cp. Luke 13. 23.
g ch. 24. 11, 24. Deut. 13. 1—3. Jer. 14. 14 & 23. 16. Mark 13. 22. Luke 6. 26. Acts 13. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 4. 1. Rev. 19. 20, *al.*
h ch. 13. 54 & 22. 33. Mark 1. 22 & 6. 2 & 11. 18. Luke 4. 32. Cp. Acts 13. 12.
i Ezek. 22. 27. Acts 20. 29. Cp. Mic. 3. 5 & John 10. 12.
j Luke 6. 43, 44. James 2. 18.
k John 7. 46.
l ch. 12. 33—35.
m ch. 4. 25.
n For ver. 2—4, see Mark 1. 40—44 & Luke 5. 12—14.
o ch. 2. 2 & 9. 18 & 15. 25 & 20. 20, *al.* Cp. ch. 18. 26 & Acts 10. 25.
p See ch. 3. 10.
q Luke 6. 46. Rom. 2. 13. James 1. 22.
r Cp. Hos. 8. 2.
s ch. 9. 30 & 17. 9. Mark 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. See ch. 12. 16.
t Cp. John 3. 3, 5.
u Luke 17. 14.
v ch. 12. 50.
w Lev. 14. 2—32.
x ch. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. James 5. 3.
y ch. 25. 11, 12. Luke 13. 25—27.
z Mal. 3. 17, 18.
a For ver. 5—13, see Luke 7. 1—10.
b Cp. Num. 24. 4 & John 11. 51 & 1 Cor. 13. 2.
c See Mark 9. 38.
d ch. 10. 33. Cp. Ps. 101. 4.
e ch. 25. 41. Ps. 6. 8.
f ch. 13. 41. Ps. 5. 5.
g For ver. 24—27, see Luke 6. 47—49.
h ch. 25. 2. Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—14.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *is the gate.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *How narrow is the gate, &c.* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *boy* [6] Gr. *sufficient.*
A.V. * Or, *How.*

roof: but [a]only say [1]the word, speak the word only, and my [2]servant shall be healed. 9 For I also am a man [3]under authority, having under myself soldiers: soldiers under me: and I say to this one, man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my [4]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 10 And when When Jesus heard it, [c]he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, [5]I have not found so great [e]faith, no, not in Israel. 11 And I say unto you, that That [g]many shall come from the east and the west, and shall [6]sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven: heaven. 12 [i]but But the sons children of the kingdom [j]shall be cast forth out into the outer darkness: [k]there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. 13 And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and [p]as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. [r]And the his [2]servant was healed in that the selfsame hour.

14 [t]And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw [u]his wife's mother lying laid, and sick of a fever. 15 And he [x]touched her hand, and the fever left her: her; and she arose, and ministered unto him. them. 16 And when When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were [7z]possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits [a]with his a word, and healed all that were sick: 17 [c]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [8]by Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying, [g]Himself took our infirmities, and bare our diseases. sicknesses.

18 Now [h]when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, [i]he gave commandment to depart unto the other side. 19 [j]And there came [9]a scribe, a certain scribe came, and said unto him, [10]Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 20 And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the heaven air *have* [11b]nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. 21 And another of the his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 22 But Jesus saith said unto him, Follow me; and leave let [d]the dead to bury their own dead.

23 [f]And when he was entered into a boat, ship, his disciples followed him. 24 And And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the boat ship was covered with the waves: but [h]he was asleep. 25 And his they disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, [i]Save, Lord; Lord, save us: we perish. 26 And he saith unto them, Why are ye [m]fearful, [n]O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and [o]rebuked the winds and the sea; and [q]there was a great calm. 27 And But the men [s]marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even [v]the winds and the sea obey him? him!

28 [w]And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gadarenes, Gergesenes, there met him two [7y]possessed with devils, coming forth out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man could might pass by that way. 29 And And, behold, they [b]cried out, saying, [c]What have we to do with thee, Jesus, [d]thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us [f]before the time? 30 Now And there was afar a good way off from them a an herd of many swine feeding. 31 And So the [12]devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, send us suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. 32 And he said unto them, Go. And they came when they were come out, and they went into the herd of swine: and and, behold, the

---

a Ps. 107. 20. Cp. ver. 16.
b ch. 13. 32 (for mg.).
c Cp. Mark 6. 6.
d Cp. John 5. 25.
e See ch. 9. 2.
f For ver. 23—27, see Mark 4. 36—41 & Luke 8. 22—25.
Cp. John 6. 16—21.
g Luke 13. 29. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. Isai. 59. 19 & Mal. 1. 11.
h Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
i Luke 13. 23. Cp. ch. 19. 30 & 21. 41, 43.
j ch. 22. 13 & 25. 30.
k ch. 13. 42, 50 & 22. 13 & 24. 51 & 25. 30. Luke 13. 28.
l Cp. ch. 14. 30.
m John 14. 27.
n See ch. 6. 30.
o Ps. 104. 6, 7. Cp. Luke 4. 39.
p ch. 9. 29.
q Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 32.
r John 4. 53. Cp. ch. 9. 22.
s Cp. Mark 1. 27.
t For ver. 14—16, see Mark 1. 29—34 & Luke 4. 38—41.
u 1 Cor. 9. 5.
v Cp. Luke 5. 9.
w For ver. 28—ch. 9. 1, see Mark 5. 1—21 & Luke 8. 26—40.
x Cp. ch. 9. 25.
y ver. 16. Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
z ver. 28, 33. See ch. 4. 24.
a Cp. ver. 8.
b Mark 1. 23, 24, 26. Luke 4. 34. Acts 8. 7.
c Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
d Cp. ch. 4. 3, 6. See ch. 14. 33.
e See ch. 1. 22.
f Cp. Rev. 12. 12.
g Cited from Isai. 53. 4.
h Cp. ch. 14. 22 & John 6. 15—17.
i Mark 4. 35. Luke 8. 22.
j For ver. 19—22, see Luke 9. 57—60.

R.V. [1] Gr. *with a word.* [2] Or, *boy* [3] Some ancient authorities insert *set*: as in Luke 7. 8. [4] Gr. *bondservant.*
[5] Many ancient authorities read *With no man in Israel have I found so great faith.* [6] Gr. *recline.* [7] Or, *demoniacs*
[8] Or, *through* [9] Gr. *one scribe.* [10] Or, *Teacher* [11] Gr. *lodging-places.* [12] Gr. *demons.*

whole herd (rushed of swine ran violently) down (the steep a steep place) into the sea, and perished in the waters. 33 And they that (fed kept) them fled, and went (away their ways) into the city, and told (everything, every thing,) and what was befallen to (them that were the [1]c possessed with of the) devils. 34 And (And,) behold, (all the the whole) city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, [d]they besought *him* that he would depart (from out of) their (borders. coasts.)

9 1 And he entered into a (boat, ship,) and (crossed passed) over, and came into [i]his own city. 2 [f](And And,) behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus [n]seeing their faith said unto the sick of the (palsy, palsy;) [2]Son, [o]be of good cheer; [p]thy sins (are forgiven. be forgiven) thee. 3 (And And,) behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, [s]This man blasphemeth. 4 And Jesus [3t]knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? 5 For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins (are be) forgiven (thee); or to say, Arise, and walk? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath [4]power on earth to forgive sins (then saith he to the sick of the palsy), Arise, (and) take up thy bed, and go unto (thy thine) house. 7 And he arose, and departed to his house. 8 But when the multitudes saw it, [w]they (were afraid, marvelled,) and [w]glorified God, which had [y]given such [4]power unto men.

9 [a]And as Jesus passed (by forth) from thence, he saw a man, (called named) [b]Matthew, sitting at the (place of receipt of) toll (custom): and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as (he Jesus) [5]sat at meat in the house, behold, many [a]publicans and sinners came and sat down with (Jesus him) and his disciples. 11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, [b]Why eateth your [6]Master with [a]the publicans and sinners? 12 But when (he Jesus) heard (it, *that*,) he (said, said unto them,) They that (are be) [7]whole (have no need of need not) a physician, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and learn [e]what (*this that*) meaneth, [f]I (desire will have) mercy, and not sacrifice: for [g]I (came not am not come) to call the righteous, [h]but (sinners. sinners) to repentance.

14 Then (come came) to him [k]the disciples of John, saying, [l]Why do we and [m]the Pharisees fast [8]oft, but thy disciples fast not? 15 And Jesus said unto them, [q]Can the (sons children) of the (bride-chamber bridechamber) mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but [r]the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and [u]then (will shall) they fast. 16 (And No) no man putteth a piece of (undressed [*]new) cloth (upon unto) an old (garment; garment,) for that which (is should be put in to) fill it up taketh from the garment, and (a worse rent the rent is made. made worse.) 17 Neither do *men* put new wine into old [9v](wine-skins bottles): else the (skins bottles burst, break,) and the wine (is spilled, runneth out,) and the (skins bottles) perish: but they put new wine into (fresh wine-skins, new bottles,) and both are preserved.

18 [x]While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came [10]a (certain) ruler, and [z]worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. 19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and *so did* his disciples. 20 (And And,) behold, a woman, (which was diseased with [c]who had) an issue of blood twelve years, came

a ch. 11. 19. Mark 2. 15, 16, *al.* See ch. 5. 46.
b Cp. Luke 15. 2.
c ver. 16.
d Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Luke 5. 8 & Acts 16. 39.
e ch. 12. 7.
f Cited from Hos. 6. 6. Cp. ch. 23. 23 & Mark 12. 33.
g Cp. Luke 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
h 1 Tim. 1. 15.
i ch. 4. 13. Cp. Mark 2. 1.
j For ver. 2—8, see Mark 2. 3—12 & Luke 5. 18—26.
k ch. 11. 2 & 14. 12. Luke 11. 1. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
l Cp. ch. 15. 2.
m Luke 18. 12.
n ver. 22, 29. ch. 8. 10, 13 & 15. 28. Mark 10. 52. Luke 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
o ver. 22.
p Luke 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
q John 3. 29.
r See Luke 17. 22.
s ch. 26. 65. John 10. 36.
t ch. 12. 25. Luke 6. 8 & 9. 47 (for mg.). John 2. 24, 25.
u Cp. John 16. 20.
v Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
w See Luke 7. 16.
x For ver. 18—26, see Mark 5. 22—43 & Luke 8. 41—56.
y ch. 28. 18.
z See ch. 8. 2.
a For ver. 9—17, see Mark 2. 14—22 & Luke 5. 27—38.
b ch. 10. 3. Mark 3. 18. Luke 6. 15. Acts 1. 13.
c Lev. 15. 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *demoniacs* and so always. [2] Gr. *Child.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *seeing.* [4] Or, *authority* [5] Gr. *reclined:* [6] Or, *Teacher* [7] Gr. *strong.* [8] Some ancient authorities omit *oft.* [9] That is, *skins used as bottles.* [10] Gr. *one ruler.*

A.V. * Or, *raw*, or, *unwrought cloth.*

behind him, and touched [a]the border hem of his garment: [21] for she said within herself, If I do may but touch his garment, I shall be [1]made whole. [22] But Jesus turning turned him about, and seeing her when he saw her, he said, Daughter, [c]be of good cheer comfort; thy faith hath [2]made thee whole. [f]And the woman was [1]made whole from that hour. [23] And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw [i]the flute-players, minstrels and the crowd people making a tumult, noise, [24] he said said unto them, Give place: for [k]the damsel maid is not dead, but [l]sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. [25] But [n]when the crowd was people were put forth, he entered went in, and [p]took her by the hand, hand; and the damsel maid arose. [26] And [3*]the fame hereof went forth abroad into all that land.

[27] [q]And as when Jesus passed by from departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying out, and saying, Have mercy on us, [s]thou son of David. *Thou* son of David, have mercy on us. [28] And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They say said unto him, Yea, Lord. [29] [v]Then touched he their eyes, saying, [x]According to your faith be it done unto you. [30] And their eyes were opened. And opened; and Jesus [4]strictly straitly charged them, saying, [y]See that no man know it. [31] [z]But they went forth, and they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that land. country.

[32] And as As they went forth, out, behold, [a]there was they brought to him a dumb man [d]possessed with a [5]devil. [33] And when the [5]devil was cast out, the dumb man spake: and the multitudes [h]marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel. [34] But the Pharisees said, [6]By the He prince of the [7]devils casteth he out [7]devils. casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

[35] [b]And Jesus went about all the cities and the villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of every sickness disease and all manner of sickness. [36] But and every disease among the people. [d]when he saw the multitudes, [e]he was moved with compassion for on them, because they were distressed †fainted, and were scattered abroad, [g]as sheep not having a shepherd. [37] [h]Then having no saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few. few; [38] [j]Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will [m]send forth labourers into his harvest.

[1] [o]And when he had called **10** unto him his twelve disciples, and he gave them authority over power ‡*against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of disease sickness and all manner of sickness. disease.

[2] [r]Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: these; The first, Simon, [t]who is called Peter, and [u]Andrew his brother; [u]James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother; [3] Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and [w]Matthew the publican; James the *son* of Alphæus, and Lebbæus, whose surname was Thaddæus; [4] Simon the [8]Cananæan, Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also [9]betrayed him. [5] [o]These twelve Jesus sent forth, and charged commanded them, saying,

Go not into *any* the way of the Gentiles, and enter not into any city of into *any* city of the [b]the Samaritans Samaritans enter ye not: [6] [c]but go rather to [e]the lost sheep of [f]the house of Israel. [7] And as ye go, preach, saying, [g]The kingdom of heaven is at hand. [8] [i]Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out [7]devils: [j]freely ye have received, freely give. [9] §Get §Provide

a ch. 14. 36 & 23. 5. Cp. Num. 15. 38, 39 & Deut. 22. 12.
b See ch. 4. 23, 24.
c ver. 2. See Luke 7. 50.
d Cp. ch. 14. 14.
e Mark 6. 34.
f ch. 15. 28 & 17. 18. Cp. ch. 8. 13.
g Num. 27. 17. 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5.
h Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35.
i Rev. 18. 22. Cp. 2 Chr. 35. 25 & Jer. 9. 17, *al.*
j Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.
l John 11. 4, 11.
m ch. 20. 2. Cp. Mark 1. 12.
n Acts 9. 40.
o Mark 3. 13—15 & 6. 7—13. Luke 6. 13 & 9. 1, 2.
p Mark 9. 27. Acts 3. 7 & 9. 41.
q Cp. ch. 20. 30—34.
r For ver. 2—4, see Mark 3. 16—19 & Luke 6. 14—16 & Acts 1. 13.
s ch. 12. 23 & 15. 22 & 20. 30, 31 & 22. 42. See ch. 1. 1.
t ch. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
u ch. 4. 18, 21.
v Mark 8. 25. John 9. 6.
w ch. 9. 9.
x See ver. 2.
y See ch. 8. 4.
z Mark 1. 45 & 7. 36.
a Cp. ch. 12. 22—24 & Luke 11. 14, 15.
b 2 Kin. 17. 24. Ezra 4. 10. Luke 9. 52 & 10. 33 & 17. 16. John 4. 9, 39, 40 & 8. 48. Acts 8. 25. Cp. Acts 1. 8.
c ch. 15. 24. Cp. Acts 3. 25, 26 & 13. 46.
d See ch. 4. 24.
e Ps. 119. 176. Isai. 53. 6. Jer. 50. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 36 & 18. 12.
f Acts 2. 36 & 7. 42. Heb. 8. 8, 10.
g ch. 3. 2 & 4. 17. Luke 10. 9.
h Cp. Mark 1. 27.
i Cp. ch. 11. 5.
j Cp. Isai. 55. 1 & Acts 3. 6 & 20. 33, 35.
k For ver. 9—15, see Mark 6. 8—11 & Luke 9. 3—5. Cp. Luke 10. 4—12 & 22. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *saved* [2] Or, *saved thee* [3] Gr. *this fame.* [4] Or, *sternly* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *By*
[7] Gr. *demons.* [8] Or, *Zealot.* See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13. [9] Or, *delivered him up*: and so always.
A.V. * Or, *this fame.* † Or, *were tired and lay down.* ‡ Or, over. § Or, *Get.*

yea neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your [1]purses; [10] no wallet Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, nor neither shoes, nor yet [*]staves: for [b]the labourer workman is worthy of his food. meat. [11] And into whatsoever city or village town ye shall enter, search out inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go forth. thence. [12] And as when ye enter come into the an house, [g]salute it. [13] And if the house be [h]worthy, let [g]your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let [g]your peace [j]return to you. [14] And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, as when ye go forth depart out of that house or that city, [l]shake off the dust of your feet. [15] Verily I say unto you, [n]It shall be more tolerable for [o]the land of Sodom and Gomorrah Gomorrha in the day of judgement, judgment, than for that city.

[16] [p]Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore [s]wise as serpents, and [2]†[t]harmless as doves. [17] But beware of men: for [u]they will deliver you up to the [w]councils, and [x]in their synagogues they will scourge you. they will scourge you in their synagogues; [18] [y]yea and before governors and kings shall And ye shall be brought before governors ye be brought and kings for my sake, [z]for a testimony to against them and to the Gentiles. [19] [a]But [u]when they deliver you up, [c]be not anxious take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for [d]it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. [20] [g]For it is not ye that speak, but [h]the Spirit of your Father that which speaketh in you. [21] [i]And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father his the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and [3]cause them to be put to death. [22] [n]And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: [a]but he that endureth to the end, the same end shall be saved. [23] But when they [c]persecute you in this city, [d]flee ye into the next another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not [1]have gone through over the cities of Israel, [e]till the Son of man be come.

[24] [f]A The disciple is not above his [4]master, nor a the [5]servant above his lord. [25] It is enough for the disciple that he be as his [4]master, and the [5]servant as his lord. [i]If they have called the master of the house [6§k]Beelzebub, how much more *shall they call* them of his household! household? [26] Fear them not therefore: [m]for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. [27] What I tell you in the darkness, *that* speak ye in the light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* proclaim preach ye upon [q]the housetops. [28] And [r]be not afraid of fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him [v]which is able to destroy both soul and body in [7y]hell. [29] Are not two sparrows sold for a ‖farthing? and not one of them shall one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father: Father. [30] But [b]the very hairs of your head are all numbered. [31] Fear ye not therefore; therefore, [e]ye are of more value than many sparrows. [32] [f]Every one there- Whosoever there- fore who shall confess [8]me before men, [9]him will I also confess confess also before my Father which is in heaven. [33] But [j]whosoever shall deny me before men, [k]him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

[34] [l]Think not that I came am come to [10]send peace on the earth: [m]I came not to [10]send peace, but

[a] ch. 24. 13. Mark 13. 13. Cp. Dan. 12. 12, 13 & James 5. 11 & Rev. 2. 10. See Heb. 3. 6. [b] 1 Tim. 5. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 4, 7—14. [c] ch. 23. 34. [d] Cp. ch. 12. 15 & Acts 8. 1 & 9. 25, 30 & 14. 6 & 17. 10, 14. [e] ch. 16. 28. [f] Luke 6. 40. John 13. 16 & 15. 20. Cp. Heb. 12. 3. [g] Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 6 & 1 Chr. 12. 18. [h] Cp. ch. 8. 8 & Acts 16. 15. [i] ch. 9. 34 & 12. 24. Mark 3. 22. Luke 11. 15. See John 7. 20. [j] Cp. Ps. 35. 13. [k] Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 2. [l] Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6. [m] Mark 4. 22. Luke 8. 17. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25. For ver. 26—33, see Luke 12. 2—9. [n] ch. 11. 24. [o] Gen. 18. 20 & 19. 28. 2 Pet. 2. 6. [p] Luke 10. 3. Cp. John 17. 18. [q] See Luke 5. 19. [r] Isai. 8. 12, 13 & 51. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 26 & 7. 29. [s] Gen. 3. 1. [t] Rom. 16. 19 (Gk.). Phil. 2. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20. [u] See Mark 13. 9, 11 & Luke 12. 11, 12. [v] James 4. 12. [w] ch. 5. 22 & 26. 59, *al.* [x] See ch. 23. 34. [y] See ch. 5. 29 (& mg. for mg.). [z] See ch. 8. 4. [a] For ver. 19—22, cp. Mark 13. 11—13 & Luke 21. 12—19 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17. [b] See 1 Sam. 14. 45. [c] See ch. 6. 25. [d] Deut. 18. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 5. See Ex. 4. 12. [e] ch. 6. 26 & 12. 12. [f] Cp. Rom. 10. 9, 10 & Heb. 10. 35 & Rev. 3. 5. [g] Luke 12. 12. Acts 4. 8 & 6. 10 & 13. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 3. Cp. ver. 40 & 1 Thess. 2. 13 & Heb. 1. 1. [h] Cp. John 15. 26. [i] ver. 35, 36. [j] 2 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23. Cp. Mark 8. 38. [k] ch. 7. 23 & 25. 12. Luke 13. 25. [l] See Luke 12. 51—53. [m] Cp. Rev. 6. 4. [n] ch. 24. 9. John 15. 18—21. Cp. Luke 6. 22 & Acts 5. 41, *al.*

R.V. [1] Gr. *girdles.* [2] Or, *simple* [3] Or, *put them to death* [4] Or, *teacher* [5] Gr. *bondservant.* [6] Gr. *Beelzebul*: and so elsewhere. [7] Gr. *Gehenna.* [8] Gr. *in me.* [9] Gr. *in him.* [10] Gr. *cast.*

A.V. * Gr. *a staff.* † Or, *simple.* ‡ Or, *end, or, finish.* § Gr. *Beelzebul.* ‖ *It is in value halfpenny farthing in the original, as being the tenth part of the Roman penny:* See on ch. 18. 28.

a sword. 35 [a]For I (came / am come) [b]to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in (law: / law.) 36 [c](and / And) a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household. 37 [f]He that loveth father or mother more than me is not [h]worthy of me; (me: / me:) and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me. 38 And [j]he that (doth not take / taketh not) his (cross / cross,) and [l](follow / followeth) after me, is not worthy of me. 39 [m]He that [1]findeth his [2]life shall lose (it: / it:) and he that [3]loseth his [2]life for my sake shall find it.

40 [n]He that receiveth you receiveth me, and [p]he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. 41 [q]He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. 42 And [s]whosoever shall give to drink unto one of [t]these little ones a cup of cold water (only, / only,) in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

11 1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and [to] preach in their cities.

2 [w]Now when John [had] heard [y]in the prison the works of [z]the Christ, he sent (by / two of) [a]his disciples, 3 and said unto him, Art thou [b]he that (cometh, / should come,) or [c](look we / do we look) for another? 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Go (your way / and) (tell / shew) John (again / the) those things which ye do hear and see:

a See ver. 34.
b ver. 21. Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
c See Luke 7. 22.
d Isai. 61. 1 (mg.). Luke 4. 18. Cp. ch. 5. 3 & James 2. 5.
e Cited from Mic. 7. 6. Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & 55. 12, 13. John 13. 18.
f Luke 14. 26.
g ch. 13. 57 (mg.) & 24. 10 & 26. 31 (mg.). Isai. 8. 14, 15. Mark 6. 3 (mg.). John 6. 61 & 16. 1.
h Cp. Wisd. 3. 5.
i ch. 3. 1. Luke 1. 80.
j ch. 16. 24. Mark 8. 34. Luke 9. 23 & 14. 27.
k Cp. Eph. 4. 14 & James 1. 6.
l ch. 9. 9. John 8. 12 & 12. 26 & 21. 19.
m ch. 16. 25. Mark 8. 35. Luke 9. 24 & 17. 33. John 12. 25.
n Luke 10. 16. John 13. 20. Gal. 4. 14. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 18. 5 & 25. 40.
o ch. 14. 5 & 21. 26. Luke 1. 76.
p Mark 9. 37. Luke 9. 48. Cp. John 12. 44, 45.
q 1 Kin. 17. 10—15 & 18. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 8. Cp. 3 John 5—8.
r Mark 1. 2. Cited from Mal. 3. 1.
s ch. 25. 35, 40. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10.
t ch. 18. 10.
u Luke 16. 16.
v ch. 17. 10—13. Mal. 4. 5. Mark 9. 11—13. Luke 1. 17. Cp. John 1. 21.
w For ver. 2—19, see Luke 7. 18—35.
x ch. 13. 9, 43. Luke 8. 8 & 14. 35. Rev. 2. 7, *al.*
y ch. 14. 3. Cp. ch. 4. 12.
z See ch. 1. 17.
a See ch. 9. 14.
b John 4. 25 & 6. 14 & 11. 27. Cp. ch. 3. 11 & Gen. 49. 10? & Deut. 18. 15, 18 & Ps. 118. 26 & Dan. 7. 13 & Rom. 5. 14, *al.*
c Cp. Luke 3. 15.

5 [c]the blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, [and] the dead are raised up, and [d]the poor have [4](good tidings / the gospel) preached to them. 6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall [g](find none occasion of stumbling / not be offended) in me. 7 And as (these went their way, / they departed,) Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out [i]into the wilderness to (behold? / see?) [k](a reed / A) shaken with the wind? 8 But what went ye out for to see? (a man / A) clothed in soft *raiment*? (Behold, / behold,) they that wear soft (*raiment* / *clothing*) are in kings' houses. 9 [5]But (wherefore / what) went ye out? to see [o](a / out for to see? A) prophet? (Yea, / yea,) I say unto you, and (much / much) more than a prophet. 10 (This / For this) is he, of whom it is written,

> [r]Behold, I send my messenger
> before thy face,
> (Who / which) shall prepare thy way
> before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not (arisen / risen) a greater than John the Baptist: (yet / notwithstanding) he that is [6](but little / least) in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. 12 And [u]from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven *suffereth violence, and (men of violence / the violent) take it by force. 13 [u]For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. 14 And if ye (are willing to / will) receive [7]*it*, this is [v](Elijah, / Elias,) which (is / was for) to come. 15 [x]He that hath ears [8]to hear, let him hear. 16 But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the (marketplaces, which call / markets, and calling) unto their fellows, 17 and (say, / saying,) We (have / have) piped unto you, and ye (did / have) not (dance / danced); we (wailed, / have mourned) unto you, and ye (did / have) not [9](mourn. / lamented.) 18 For John came

R.V. [1] Or, *found* [2] Or, *soul* [3] Or, *lost* [4] Or, *the gospel* [5] Many ancient authorities read *But what went ye out to see? a prophet?* [6] Gr. *lesser.* [7] Or, him [8] Some ancient authorities omit *to hear.* [9] Gr. *beat the breast.*
A.V. * Or, *is gotten by force, and they that thrust men.*

[a]neither eating [b]nor drinking, and they say, He hath a [1]devil. 19 The Son of man came [e]eating and drinking, and they say, Behold, a gluttonous man, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, [h]a friend of [i]publicans and sinners! And sinners. But [k]wisdom [2]is justified by her [3]works. of children.

20 [m]Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his [4]mighty works were done, because they repented not. not: 21 [n]Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the [4]mighty works had been works, which were done in [p]Tyre and Sidon you, which had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. 22 [o]Howbeit But I say unto you, it It shall be more tolerable for [p]Tyre and Sidon in at [u]the day of judgement, judgment, than for you. 23 And thou, Capernaum, [r]shalt thou be which art exalted unto heaven? thou heaven, shalt be [5]go brought down unto [s]Hades to hell: for if the [4]mighty works had works, which have been done in Sodom which were done in thee, thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. 24 [o]Howbeit But I say unto you, that That [z]it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in [u]the day of judgement, judgment, than for thee.

25 [b]At that season time Jesus answered and said, I [6]thank thee, O Father, [d]Lord of heaven and earth, that because [f]thou didst hide hast hid these things from the wise and understanding, prudent, and didst hast revealed them unto babes: babes. 26 yea, Father, Even so, Father: [7]for so [i]it was well-pleasing seemed good in thy sight. 27 [j]All things have been are delivered unto me of my Father: and no one man knoweth the Son, [t]save but the Father; neither doth knoweth any know man the Father, save the Son, and he [n]to whomsoever the Son willeth to will reveal *him*. 28 [p]Come unto [q]me, all ye that labour and are [r]heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my [c]yoke upon you, and [d]learn of me; for I am [f]meek and lowly in heart: and [g]ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For [j]my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

[a] ch. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6.
[b] Luke 1. 15.
[c] Ecclus. 51. 26.
[d] John 13. 15. Eph. 4. 20. Phil. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 John 2. 6.
[e] ch. 9. 10. Luke 7. 36 & 14. 1. John 2. 1 & 12. 2.
[f] Zech. 9. 9. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Cp. ch. 5. 5.
[g] Jer. 6. 16.
[h] ch. 9. 11. Luke 15. 2 & 19. 7.
[i] ch. 18. 17. Luke 5. 30, *al.*
[j] 1 John 5. 3.
[k] Cp. Prov. 8. 1—36 & Wisd. 7. 22—8. 1 & 11. 1, *al.* & Ecclus. 1. 1—20, *al.* & Luke 11. 49.
[l] For ver. 1—8, see Mark 2. 23—28 & Luke 6. 1—5.
[m] Cp. Ps. 81. 11—13 & Isai. 1. 2—5.
[n] For ver. 21—24, see Luke 10. 12—15.
[o] Deut. 23. 25.
[p] ch. 15. 21. Mark 3. 8. Cp. Isai. 23 & Ezek. 28. 2—24 & Amos 1. 9, 10.
[q] Cp. ver. 10 & Luke 13. 14 & 14. 3 & John 5. 10 & 7. 23 & 9. 16.
[r] Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.
[s] Cp. Luke 12. 47, 48.
[t] 1 Sam. 21. 1—6. See ch. 21. 16.
[u] See Acts 17. 31.
[v] Cited from Isai. 14. 13—15. Cp. Lam. 2. 1 & Ezek. 26. 20, *al.*
[w] Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
[x] ch. 16. 18. Luke 16. 23. Acts 2. 27. Rev. 1. 18, *al.*
[y] Num. 28. 9, 10. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 32 & John 7. 22, 23.
[z] ch. 10. 15.
[a] ver. 41, 42. Cp. ver. 8 & Hag. 2. 9 & Mal. 3. 1.
[b] For ver. 25—27, see Luke 10. 21, 22.
[c] ch. 9. 13.
[d] See Acts 17. 24.
[e] Cited from Hos. 6. 6. Cp. Mic. 6. 6—8.
[f] Job 37. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 19—27. 2 Cor. 3. 14.
[g] ch. 21. 16. Ps. 8. 2. Cp. ch. 13. 11 & 16. 17.
[h] Cp. ch. 9. 6.

12 1 At that season time [l]Jesus went on the sabbath day through the cornfields corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and [o]began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. 2 But the Pharisees, when the when they saw it, Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, [q]Behold, thy disciples do [r]that which it is not lawful to do upon the sabbath. sabbath day. 3 But he said unto them, [t]Have ye not read what David did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him; 4 how he entered into the house of God, and [8]did eat [w]the shewbread, which it was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them that which were with him, but only for the priests? 5 Or have ye not read [y]in the law, how that on the sabbath day days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are guiltless? blameless? 6 But I say unto you, That in this place is [9]one greater than the temple is here. temple. 7 But if ye had known [c]what this meaneth, [e]I desire will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. 8 For [h]the Son of man is lord Lord even of the sabbath. sabbath day.

9 And when he was departed thence, and he [k]went into their synagogue: 10 and And, behold, there was a man having a withered hand. which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, [m]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? days? [o]that they might accuse him. 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be of among

[i] Luke 12. 32. Gal. 1. 15.
[j] See ch. 28. 18.
[k] For ver. 9—14, see Mark 3. 1—6 & Luke 6. 6—11.
[l] Cp. John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 19 & 10. 15 & 17. 25.
[m] Cp. Luke 14. 3. See ver. 2.
[n] Cp. John 17. 26. Cp. John 6. 37.
[o] Cp. Luke 11. 54 & 20. 20 & John 8. 6.
[p] John 7. 37.
[q] Cp. ver. 3.
[r] Cp. ch. 23. 4 & Luke 11. 46.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demon.* [2] Or, *was* [3] Many ancient authorities read *children*: as in Luke 7. 35. [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *be brought down.* [6] Or, *praise* [7] Or, *that* [8] Some ancient authorities read *they did eat.* [9] Gr. *a greater thing.*

you, that shall have one sheep, and [a]if this it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out? 12 [c]How much then is a man of more value better than a sheep! sheep? Wherefore [f]it is lawful to do good well on the sabbath day. days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thy thine hand. And [g]he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other. 14 But Then the Pharisees went out, and *A took counsel held a council against him, how they might destroy him. 15 And But when Jesus perceiving it knew it, he [j]withdrew himself from thence: and [l]many great multitudes followed him; him; and he healed them all; all; 16 and [n]charged them that they should not make him known: 17 [p]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [1]by Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying,

18 [r]Behold, Behold my [s]servant servant, whom I have chosen;
[v]My beloved beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased:
[w]I will put my Spirit spirit upon him,
And he shall declare judgement shew judgment to the Gentiles.
19 He shall not strive, nor cry aloud;
Neither shall any one man hear his voice in the streets.
20 A bruised reed shall he not break,
And smoking flax shall he not quench,
Till he send forth judgement judgment unto victory.
21 [d]And in his name shall the Gentiles hope. trust.

22 [e]Then was brought unto him [2]one possessed with a devil, blind blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the dumb man blind and dumb both spake and saw. 23 [j]And all the multitudes people were amazed, and said, [j]Is not this the son of David?

24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This man fellow doth not cast out [3]devils, [b]but [4]by [†]Beelzebub the prince of the [3]devils. 25 And [d]knowing Jesus knew their thoughts [e]he thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand: 26 and if Satan casteth cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how then shall shall then his kingdom stand? 27 And if I [4]by Beelzebub cast out [3]devils, [4][i]by whom do [k]your sons children cast them out? therefore shall they they shall be your judges. 28 But if I [4][m]by the Spirit of God cast out [3]devils, the Spirit of God, then is [o]the kingdom of God is come upon unto you. 29 Or else [q]how can one enter into the house of the strong *man*, a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong *man*? and then [t]he will spoil his house. 30 [u]He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. scattereth abroad. 31 [z]Therefore Wherefore I say unto you, All Every manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven [5]unto men; men: but [y]the blasphemy against the Spirit *Holy* Ghost shall not be forgiven. forgiven unto men. 32 And whosoever shall speak speaketh a word [z]against the Son of man, [a]it shall be forgiven him; him: but [y]whosoever shall speak speaketh against the Holy Spirit, Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in [b]this [6]world, nor neither in that which is the *world* to come. 33 [c]Either make the tree good, and its his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and its his fruit corrupt: [f]for the tree is known by its *his* fruit. 34 [g]Ye offspring O generation of vipers, how can ye, [h]being evil, speak good things? [i]for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. 35 [i]The A good man out of his the good treasure

a Cp. Ex. 23. 4, 5 & Deut. 22. 4.
b Mark 3. 22. See ch. 10. 25.
c ch. 6. 26 & 10. 31.
d See ch. 9. 4.
e For ver. 25—29, see Mark 3. 23—27 & Luke 11. 17—22.
f Cp. John 5. 16, 17.
g Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
h ch. 22. 15 & 27. 1 & 28. 12, *al.*
i Cp. Acts 19. 13.
j Mark 3. 7. John 10. 39. See ch. 10. 23.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.
l ch. 19. 2.
m Cp. ver. 18.
n Mark 1. 25 (Gk.) & 3. 12 & 8. 30. Luke 4. 41 (Gk.) & 9. 21. See ch. 8. 4.
o ch. 19. 24 & 21. 31, 43. Luke 17. 21. Cp. ch. 3. 2 & Mark 1. 15, *al.*
p See ch. 1. 22.
q Isai. 49. 24.
r Cited from Isai. 42. 1—3.
s Acts 4. 27, 30.
t Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
u Luke 11. 23. Cp. Mark 9. 40 & Luke 9. 50.
v ch. 3. 17 (mg.).
w Cp. Isai. 61. 1 & Luke 4. 18 & John 3. 34 & Acts 10. 38.
x For ver. 31, 32, see Mark 3. 28—30. Cp. Luke 12. 10 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
y Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29.
z ch. 11. 19. John 7. 12 & 9. 24.
a 1 Tim. 1. 12, 13.
b Cp. Eph. 1. 21.
c ch. 7. 16—20.
d Isai. 42. 4 (Gk.). Cp. Isai. 11. 10 & Rom. 15. 12.
e For ver. 22—24, see Luke 11. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 9. 32—34.
f Luke 6. 43, 44.
g ch. 3. 7 & 23. 33.
h ch. 7. 11.
i ch. 15. 18, 19. Luke 6. 45. Cp. ch. 13. 52 & Eph. 4. 29.
j John 4. 29 & 7. 26, 31. See ch. 9. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *through* [2] Or, *a demoniac* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Or, *in* [5] Some ancient authorities read *unto you men.* [6] Or, *age*

A.V. * Or, *took counsel.* † Gr. *Beelzebul:* and so ver. 27.

of the heart bringeth forth good things: and the an evil man out of his the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things. 36 And I say unto you, that That [c]every idle word that men shall speak, [d]they shall give account thereof [f]in the day of judgement. judgment. 37 For [h]by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered him, saying, [1]Master, [i]we would see a sign from thee. 39 But he answered and said unto them, [j]An evil and [k]adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it it, but the sign of Jonah the prophet. the prophet Jonas: 40 for [n]as Jonah Jonas was three days and three nights in the belly of the [2]whale. whale's belly; [o]so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. 41 [q]The men of Nineveh shall stand up rise in the judgement judgment with this generation, and [s]shall condemn it: for because [t]they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and Jonas; and, behold, [3][u]a greater than Jonah Jonas is here. 42 [w]The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgement judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the ends uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and and, behold, [3][u]a greater than Solomon is here. 43 But When [y]the unclean spirit, when [4]he spirit is gone out of the a man, he walketh through [z]waterless dry places, seeking rest, and findeth it not. none. 44 Then [4]he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when [4]he is come, [4]he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished. 45 Then goeth [4]he, and taketh with [5]himself seven other spirits more evil wicked than [5]himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and [a]the last state of that man becometh is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this [b]evil wicked generation.

46 While he was yet speaking yet talked to the multitudes, people, behold, [c]his mother and his [g]brethren stood without, seeking desiring to speak to with him. 47 [6]And Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, seeking desiring to speak to with thee. 48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren? 49 And he stretched forth his hand towards toward his disciples, and said, Behold. Behold, my mother and my brethren! 50 For [l]whosoever shall [m]do the will of my Father which is in heaven, he the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

13 1 On that The same day went Jesus out of the house, [p]and sat by the sea side. 2 And there were gathered unto him great great multitudes were gathered together unto multitudes, him, [r]so that he entered went into a boat, ship, and sat; and all the the whole multitude stood on the beach. shore. 3 And [v]he spake to them many things many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, [x]the a sower went forth to sow; 4 and as when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the birds fowls came and devoured them up: 5 and others Some fell upon the rocky stony places, where they had not much earth: and straightway forthwith they sprang sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: 6 and [a]when the sun was risen, up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, [b]they withered away. 7 And others some fell upon [c]the among thorns; and the thorns grew sprung up, and choked them: 8 and others But other fell upon the into good ground, and yielded brought forth fruit, some [d]a an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty. sixtyfold, thirtyfold. 9 [e]He that Who hath ears ears to hear, [7]let him hear.

[a] 2 Pet. 2. 20–22. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26 & John 5. 14.
[b] ver. 39.
[c] Cp. Eph. 5. 4, 11 & 2 Pet. 1. 8.
[d] Eccles. 12. 14. Rom. 14. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 5.
[e] For ver. 46–50, see Mark 3. 31–35 & Luke 8. 19–21.
[f] See Acts 17. 31.
[g] ch. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
[h] Cp. ch. 5. 22 & James 3. 2–12.
[i] ch. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11, 12. Luke 11. 16 & 23. 8. John 2. 18 & 4. 48 & 6. 30. 1 Cor. 1. 22.
[j] ch. 16. 4. For ver. 39–42, see Luke 11. 29–32. Cp. Mark 8. 11, 12.
[k] Isai. 57. 3. Mark 8. 38. James 4. 4.
[l] Cp. John 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 11.
[m] ch. 7. 21. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
[n] Jonah 1. 17.
[o] Cp. ch. 17. 22, 23.
[p] For ver. 1–15, see Mark 4. 1–12 & Luke 8. 4–10.
[q] Jonah 1. 2.
[r] Cp. Mark 3. 9 & Luke 5. 1–3.
[s] Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Jer. 3. 11 & Ezek. 16. 51, 52 & Wisdom 4. 16 & Rom. 2. 27.
[t] Jonah 3. 5.
[u] ver. 6.
[v] ver. 34.
[w] 1 Kin. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1.
[x] Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.
[y] For ver. 43–45, see Luke 11. 24–26.
[z] Cp. Ps. 63. 1 & Jer. 2. 6.
[a] James 1. 11.
[b] John 15. 6.
[c] Jer. 4. 3.
[d] ver. 23. Gen. 26. 12.
[e] See ch. 11. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *sea-monster.* [3] Gr. *more than.* [4] Or, *it* [5] Or, *itself* [6] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 47. [7] Some ancient authorities add here, and in ver. 43, *to hear*: as in Mark 4. 9; Luke 8. 8.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?
11 And he answered and said unto them, [a]Unto you it is given, because it is given unto you [b]to know [c]the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. 12 [e]For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but whosoever hath not, [g]from him shall be taken away even that he hath. 13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because [j]seeing they see not, and hearing they hear not, [m]neither do they understand. 14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith,

[n]By hearing ye shall hear, and shall in no wise understand;
And seeing ye shall see, and shall in no wise perceive:
15 For this people's heart is waxed gross,
And their ears are [r]dull of hearing,
And [s]their eyes they have closed;
Lest haply at any time they should perceive with their eyes,
And hear with their ears,
And should understand [t]with their heart,
And [u]should turn again, be converted,
And I should heal them.

16 But [v]blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. 17 [v]For verily I say unto you, [w]That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and saw them not; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. 18 [y]Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower. 19 When any one heareth the word of [z]the kingdom, and [m]understandeth it not, *then* cometh [a]the evil one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side. 20 But he that was sown upon the rocky places, this is he that heareth the word, and straightway with joy receiveth it; 21 yet hath he not root in himself, but [f]endureth for a while: and when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, straightway he is offended. 22 And he that was sown among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and [i]the care of [k]the world, and [l]the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. 23 But he that was sown upon good ground, this is he that heareth the word, and [m]understandeth it; who verily also [o]beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, [q]The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: 25 but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed [2]tares also among the wheat, and went away. 26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. 27 And the [3]servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? 28 And he said unto them, [4]An enemy hath done this. The [3]servants say unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? 29 But he saith, [x]Nay; lest haply while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. 30 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of the harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather

[a] ch. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6—10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See ch. 11. 25.
[b] Wisd. 2. 22.
[c] See Rom. 16. 25.
[d] Cp. Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & Mark 6. 20 & John 5. 35.
[e] ch. 25. 29. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18 & 19. 26. Cp. John 15. 2 & James 4. 6.
[f] Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
[g] Cp. Rev. 2. 5.
[h] See ch. 11. 6.
[i] See ch. 6. 25.
[j] Deut. 29. 4. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14 & 4. 4. Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.
[k] 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[l] 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17. Cp. ch. 19. 23 & Mark 10. 23 & Acts 5. 1—11 & Heb. 3. 13.
[m] ver. 19, 51. ch. 15. 10 & 16. 12. Mark 8. 21.
[n] John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26, 27. Cited from Isai. 6. 9, 10.
[o] Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.
[p] ver. 8.
[q] ver. 37—42. Cp. Mark 4. 26—29.
[r] Cp. Heb. 5. 11.
[s] Cp. John 9. 39, 41.
[t] Cp. Rom. 10. 10.
[u] See Luke 22. 32.
[v] Luke 10. 23, 24. Cp. ch. 16. 17.
[w] Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 10—12. Cp. John 8. 56.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
[y] For ver. 18—23, see Mark 4. 13—20 & Luke 8. 11—15.
[z] ver. 38. ch. 4. 23 & 8. 12.
[a] ch. 5. 37 & 6. 13. John 17. 15. Eph. 6. 16. 2 Thess. 3. 3. 1 John 2. 13, 14 & 3. 12 & 5. 18, 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *age* [2] Or, *darnel* [3] Gr. *bondservants.* [4] Gr. *A man that is an enemy.*

ye up together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but [b]gather the wheat into my barn.

31 Another parable put he set he forth before unto them, saying, [e]The kingdom of heaven is like unto to [g]a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field: 32 which indeed is less than the least of all seeds: seeds; but when it is grown, it is greater than the the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the heaven air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 Another parable spake he unto them; [n]The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in [p]three [1*]measures of meal, till it was [r]all the whole was leavened.

34 [t]All these things spake Jesus in parables unto the multitudes, unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he nothing not unto them: 35 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [2]by the prophet, saying,

> [v]I will open my mouth in parables;
> [x]I will utter things which have been hidden kept secret [y]from the foundation [3]of the world.

36 Then he left the multitudes, Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into [b]the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, [c]Explain Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field. 37 And he He answered and said, unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man; 38 and the The field is the world; and the good seed, these seed are [g]the sons children of the kingdom; and but the tares are [h]the sons children of the evil wicked *one*; 39 and the The enemy that sowed them is the devil: and devil; [j]the harvest is [4k]the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. 40 As therefore the tares [a]are gathered up and burned with in the fire; so shall it be in [4c]the end of the this world. 41 [d]The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all [t]things that cause stumbling, offend, and [h]them that which do iniquity, 42 [i]and shall cast them iniquity; into the a furnace of fire: [j]there shall be the weeping wailing and gnashing of teeth. 43 Then shall [k]the righteous shine forth as the sun [l]in the kingdom of their Father. [m]He that Who hath ears ears to hear, let him hear.

44 The Again, the kingdom of heaven [o]is like unto a treasure hidden treasure hid in the field; which a man found, the which when a man hath found, and hid; [5]in his joy [q]he for joy thereof he hideth, and goeth and selleth all that he hath, and [s]buyeth that field.

45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is merchant a merchant man, seeking goodly pearls: 46 and having Who, when he had found [u]one pearl of great price, [v]he went and sold all that he had, and [s]bought it.

47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is [w]like unto a [6]net, that was cast into the sea, and [z]gathered of every kind: 48 which, when it was filled, full, [a]they drew up on to the beach; shore, and they sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but the bad they cast cast the bad away. 49 So shall it be in at [4d]the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and [e]sever the wicked from among the righteous, just, 50 [f]and shall cast them into the furnace of fire: [f]there shall be the weeping wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, [i]Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Yea, Lord. 52 And he said Then said he unto them, Therefore every [l]scribe [m]who hath been made a *which is* instructed disciple to unto the kingdom of heaven

---

a John 15. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 12.
b ch. 3. 12.
c See ver. 39.
d ch. 24. 31.
e For ver. 31, 32, see Mark 4. 30–32 & Luke 13. 18, 19.
f ch. 16. 23 & 18. 7. Cp. Zeph. 1. 3.
g ch. 17. 20. Luke 17. 6.
h ch. 7. 23.
i ver. 50. Rev. 9. 2. Cp. Rev. 19. 20 & 20. 10.
j See ch. 8. 12.
k Prov. 4. 18. Dan. 12. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 41, 42.
l Cp. ver. 38 & ch. 25. 34 & 26. 29 & Luke 12. 32.
m See ch. 11. 15.
n Luke 13. 20, 21.
o Prov. 2. 4.
p Gen. 18. 6.
q Cp. ch. 25. 9 & Prov. 23. 23 & Phil. 3. 7, 8.
r 1 Cor. 5. 6. Gal. 5. 9.
s Cp. Isai. 55. 1 & Rev. 3. 18.
t ver. 3. Mark 4. 33, 34. Cp. John 16. 25, 29.
u ch. 7. 6. Job 28. 18 (mg.). Cp. Prov. 3. 14, 15 & 8. 11, *al.*
v Cited from Ps. 78. 2.
w ch. 4. 19.
x Cp. ver. 11 & Rom. 16. 25, 26 & 1 Cor. 2. 7.
y ch. 25. 34. Luke 11. 50. Heb. 4. 3, *al.* Cp. John 17. 24 & Eph. 1. 4 & 1 Pet. 1. 20.
z Cp. ver. 38 & ch. 22. 10 & 25. 2.
a John 21. 11.
b ver. 1.
c ver. 24–30. Cp. ch. 15. 15.
d See ver. 39.
e ch. 25. 32. Cp. ver. 41.
f See ver. 42.
g ch. 8. 12. Cp. ver. 43.
h John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3. 10. Cp. ch. 23. 15. See ver. 19.
i ver. 10–16. Cp. John 10. 6 & 16. 29.
j Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15.
k ver. 49. ch. 24. 3 & 28. 20. Cp. Dan. 12. 13 & Heb. 9. 26.
l ch. 23. 34.
m ch. 28. 19.

R.V. [1] The word in the Greek denotes the Hebrew seah, a measure containing nearly a peck and a half. [2] Or, *through* [3] Many ancient authorities omit *of the world.* [4] Or, *the consummation of the age* [5] Or, *for joy thereof* [6] Gr. *drag-net.*
A.V. * The word in the Greek is *a measure containing about a peck and a half, wanting a little more than a pint.* † Or, *scandals.*

is like unto a man that is a householder, which [a]bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.

53 And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence. 54 [b]And when he was come into [c]his own country, [d]he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that [e]they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these [1]mighty works? 55 [f]Is not this [g]the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and [i]his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? 56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things? 57 And [k]they were [2]offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, [l]A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house. 58 And he did not many [1]mighty works there [m]because of their unbelief.

[a] Cp. ch. 12. 35.

[b] For ver. 54—58, see Mark 6. 1—6. Cp. Luke 4. 16—30.
[c] ch. 2. 23. Luke 4. 23.
[d] See ch. 4. 23.
[e] See ch. 7. 28.
[f] Cp. Luke 4. 22 & John 6. 42.
[g] Cp. Mark 6. 3.
[h] See ch. 9. 14.
[i] See ch. 12. 46.
[j] For ver. 13—21, see Mark 6. 32—44 & Luke 9. 10—17 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. ch. 15. 32—38 & 16. 9 & Mark 8. 2—9.
[k] See ch. 11. 6.
[l] Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44. Cp. Jer. 11. 21 & 12. 6 & John 7. 5.
[m] Cp. ch. 9. 36.
[n] Cp. ch. 17. 20.
[o] For ver. 1—12, see Mark 6. 14—29 & Luke 9. 7—9.
[p] Luke 3. 1. Acts 13. 1.
[q] ver. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 23.
[r] ch. 16. 14.
[s] Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
[t] ch. 13. 54 (mg.).
[u] Luke 3. 19, 20.
[v] ch. 11. 2. John 3. 24.
[w] Lev. 18. 16 & 20. 21.
[x] Mark 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1.
[y] ch. 26. 26. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Mark 8. 7 & 14. 22. Luke 24. 30. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
[z] ch. 21. 26. Cp. ch. 21. 46.
[a] See ch. 11. 9.
[b] Gen. 40. 20.

14 [1][o]At that season [p]Herod the tetrarch heard the report of the fame concerning Jesus, 2 and said unto his servants, [r]This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore do mighty works [t]these powers work [*]do shew forth themselves in him. 3 For [u]Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and [v]put him in prison for the sake of Herodias, Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. 4 For John said unto him, [w]It is not lawful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he [z]feared the multitude, because they counted him as [a]a prophet. 6 But when Herod's [b]birthday came, was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced in the midst, [†]before them, and pleased Herod. 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she should would ask. 8 And she, being put forward by before instructed of her mother, saith, said, Give me here in a charger the head John Baptist's head of John the Baptist. in a charger. 9 And the king was grieved; but for the sake of his oaths, sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and [of] them which sat at meat with him, with him at meat, he commanded it to be given; given *her*. 10 and And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. 11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother. 12 And [h]his disciples came, and took up the corpse, body, and buried him; it; and they went and told Jesus.

13 Now when When Jesus heard *of it*, [j]he withdrew from departed thence in a boat, to by ship into a desert place apart: and when the multitudes people had heard *thereof*, they followed him [3]on foot from out of the cities. 14 And he came Jesus went forth, and [m]saw a great multitude, and [m]he had was moved with compassion on toward them, and he healed their sick. 15 And when even was come, the it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, The place is desert, This is a desert place, and the time is already now past; [q]send the multitudes multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves food, victuals. 16 But Jesus said unto them, They have no need to go away, need not depart; [s]give ye them to eat. 17 And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. 18 And he He said, Bring them hither to me. 19 And he commanded the multitudes multitude to [4]sit down on the grass; grass, and he took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and [x]looking up to heaven, [y]he blessed, and brake, brake and gave the loaves to the *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitudes. multitude. 20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up that which remained of the fragments over of the broken pieces, that remained twelve baskets full. 21 And they that did eat had eaten

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers*. [2] Gr. *caused to stumble*. [3] Or, *by land* [4] Gr. *recline*.
A.V. [*] Or. *are wrought by him*. [†] Gr. *in the midst*.

were about five thousand men,
beside women and children.
22 [b]And straightway he Jesus [c]con-
strained the his disciples to enter get into
the boat, a ship, and to go before him
unto the other side, till while he
should send sent the multitudes away.
23 And after when he had sent the
multitudes away, [g]he went up
into the a mountain apart to pray:
and when [f]even the evening was come, he
was there alone. 24 But the boat ship
[1]was now in the midst of the
sea, distressed by the waves; tossed with waves: for the
wind was contrary. 25 And [j]in
the fourth watch of the night
he came Jesus went unto them, walking upon on
the sea. 26 And when the disci-
ples saw him walking on the sea,
[o]they were troubled, saying, It
is [p]an apparition a spirit; and they cried out
for fear. 27 But straightway
Jesus spake unto them, saying,
[r]Be of good cheer; it is I; [r]be
not afraid. 28 And Peter an-
swered him and said, Lord, if it
be thou, bid me come unto thee
upon on the waters. water. 29 And he said,
Come. And Peter went when Peter was come down
from the boat, and out of the ship, he [t]walked upon the waters, on the water,
[2]to come go to Jesus. 30 But when
he saw the wind[3], wind *boisterous, he was
afraid; and beginning to sink,
he cried out, saying, [w]Lord, save
me. 31 And immediately Jesus
stretched forth his hand, and
took hold of caught him, and saith said unto him,
[x]O thou of little faith, wherefore
didst thou [y]doubt? 32 And when
they were gone up come into the boat, ship,
[w]the wind ceased. 33 And Then [a]they
that were in the boat ship came and
[c]worshipped him, saying, [d]Of a
truth thou art [f]the Son of God.
34 [g]And when they had crossed were gone
over, they came to the land, unto into the land of
[h]Gennesaret. 35 And when the
men of that place knew had knowledge of

a ch. 4. 24.
b For ver. 22—33, see Mark 6. 45—51 & John 6. 15—21.
c Cp. ch. 8. 18.
d See ch. 9. 20.
e Mark 3. 10. Luke 6. 19. Cp. Acts 5. 15.
f For ver. 1—20, see Mark 7. 1—23.
g Luke 6. 12 & 9. 28. Cp. Mark 1. 35 & Luke 5. 16.
h Mark 3. 22.
i Cp. ch. 9. 11.
j Cp. Mark 13. 35.
k Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8.
l Heb. 11. 2.
m Luke 11. 38.
n Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
o Cp. Luke 24. 37.
p Wisd. 17. 15.
q Cited from Ex. 21. 17, which see.
r ch. 17. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Isai. 41. 13 & 43. 1, 2 & John 16. 33.
s Gal. 3. 17 (Gk.). Cp. Rom. 2. 23.
t Cp. John 21. 7.
u ch. 23. 13.
v Cited from Isai. 29. 13. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
w Cp. ch. 8. 25, 26.
x See ch. 6. 30.
y Cp. James 1. 6.
z Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14.
a ver. 22.
b ch. 13. 51.
c See ch. 8. 2.
d Cp. John 6. 14.
e See Acts 10. 14, 15.
f ch. 16. 16 & 26. 63. Ps. 2. 7. Mark 1. 1. Luke 1. 35 & 4. 41. John 1. 49 & 9. 35 & 10. 36 & 11. 27 & 20. 31. Acts 9. 20, al. Cp. ch. 3. 17.
g For ver. 34—36, see Mark 6. 53—56. Cp. John 6. 24, 25.
h Luke 5. 1.

him, they sent out into all that
region country round about, and [a]brought
unto him all that were sick diseased;
36 and they besought him that
they might only touch [d]the border hem
of his garment: and [e]as many as
touched were made perfectly whole.
15 1 [f]Then there come came to Jesus
[h]from Jerusalem Pharisees and scribes and Pharisees, which were of
[h]scribes, Jerusalem, saying, 2 [i]Why do
thy disciples transgress [k]the
tradition of [l]the elders? [m]for
they wash not their hands when
they eat bread. 3 And But he an-
swered and said unto them,
Why do ye also transgress the
commandment of God because of by
your tradition? 4 For God
said, commanded, saying, [n]Honour thy
father and thy mother: and,
[q]He that speaketh evil of curseth father or
mother, let him [4]die the death.
5 But ye say, Whosoever shall
say to his father or his mother,
That wherewith *It is* a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest
have been be profited by me is given *to God*;
6 he shall And honour not honour his father[5]. his father or his mother, *he*
And ye have *shall be free.* Thus have ye [s]made void the
[6]word commandment of God because of of none effect by
your tradition. 7 [u]Ye hypocrites,
well did Isaiah Esaias prophesy of you,
saying,
8 [v]This people draweth nigh unto me
with their mouth, and honoureth
me with their lips;
But their heart is far from
me.
9 But in vain do they they do worship me,
Teaching *as their for* [z]doctrines the
precepts commandments of men.
10 And he called to him the multi-
tude, and said unto them, [b]Hear,
and understand: 11 [e]Not that
which entereth goeth into the mouth
defileth the a man; but that which
proceedeth cometh out of the mouth, this
defileth the a man. 12 Then came
the his disciples, and said unto him,

R.V. 1 Some ancient authorities read *was many furlongs distant from the land.* 2 Some ancient authorities read *and came.* 3 Many ancient authorities add *strong.* 4 Or, *surely die* 5 Some ancient authorities add *or his mother.* 6 Some ancient authorities read *law.*

A.V. * Or, *strong.*

Knowest thou that the Pharisees were [1]*b*offended, when they heard after this saying? 13 But he answered and said, *c*Every [2]plant which my heavenly Father hath not planted, planted, *f*shall be rooted up. 14 Let them alone: they are *g*blind guides. leaders of the blind. And if the blind guide the blind, both shall fall into a pit. the ditch. 15 And Peter answered Then answered Peter and said unto him, *l*Declare unto us the this parable. 16 And he Jesus said, *n*Are ye also even yet without understanding? 17 Perceive Do not ye yet ye not, understand, that *o*whatsoever goeth entereth into in at the mouth passeth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught? 18 But *q*the those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth out of from the heart; and they defile the man. 19 For out of the heart come forth proceed *t*evil thoughts, *u*murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, *x*railings blasphemies: 20 *y*these are the things which defile the a man: but *b*to eat with unwashen hands defileth not the a man.

21 *c*And Then Jesus went out thence, and withdrew departed into the parts coasts of Tyre and Sidon. 22 And And, behold, *d*a Canaanitish woman woman of Canaan came out from those of the same borders, and coasts, cried, cried unto him, saying, *e*Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a [3]devil. 23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, *g*Send her away; for she crieth after us. 24 But he answered and said, *h*I was am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. 25 But she came Then came she and *j*worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. 26 And But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's [4]bread bread, and to *l*cast it to the dogs. 27 But And she said, Yea, Truth, Lord: for even yet the dogs eat of *a*the crumbs which fall from their masters' table. 28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, *d*great is thy faith: *e*be it done unto thee even as thou wilt. *h*And her daughter was *e*healed made whole from that very hour.

29 *j*And Jesus departed from thence, and came *k*nigh unto the sea of Galilee; and he *m*went up into the a mountain, and sat down there. 30 And there came unto great multitudes him great multitudes, came unto him, having with them *p*the those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and they cast them down at his Jesus' feet; and he healed them: 31 *r*insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speaking, to speak, *s*the maimed to be whole, and the lame walking, to walk, and the blind seeing to see: and *v*they glorified *w*the God of Israel.

32 *z*And Then Jesus called unto him his disciples disciples, *unto him*, and said, *a*I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days days, and have nothing to eat: and I would will not send them away fasting, lest haply they faint in the way. 33 And the his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so many loaves in a desert place, much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude? 34 And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, *f*Seven, and a few small little fishes. 35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground; ground. 36 and And he took the seven loaves and the fishes; fishes, and he *i*gave thanks thanks, and brake, brake *them*, and gave to the his disciples, and the disciples to the multitudes. multitude. 37 And *k*they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up that which of the remained over of the broken pieces, broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full. 38 And they that

a Cp. Luke 16. 21.
b See ch. 5. 29.
c Cp. Isai. 60. 21 & 61. 3 & John 15. 1, 2 & 1 Cor. 3. 9.
d See ch. 9. 2.
e Cp. ch. 8. 13.
f Jude 12.
g ch. 23. 16, 24. Cp. Isai. 56. 10 & Mal. 2. 8.
h ch. 9. 22 & 17. 18. Cp. John 4. 52, 53.
i Luke 6. 39.
j For ver. 29 —31, cp. Mark 7. 31—37.
k ch. 4. 18. John 6. 1.
l Cp. ch. 13. 36.
m ch. 5. 1.
n ch. 16. 9.
o Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
p See ch. 11. 5.
q ch. 12. 34. James 3. 6.
r See ch. 9. 33.
s ch. 18. 8. Mark 9. 43.
t James 2. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Gen. 6. 5 & Ps. 56. 5, *al.*
u ch. 5. 22, 28. See Ex. 20. 13—16.
v ch. 9. 8.
w Isai. 29. 23. Luke 1. 68. Acts 13. 17.
x Eph. 4. 31. Col. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 4.
y 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
z For ver. 32 —39, see Mark 8. 1—10. Cp. ch. 14. 14—21.
a Cp. ch. 9. 36.
b Mark 7. 2, 5.
c For ver. 21 —28, see Mark 7. 24—30.
d Gen. 10. 15, 19. Judg. 1. 30—33. Cp. Mark 7. 26 (& mg.).
e See ch. 9. 27.
f ch. 16. 10.
g Cp. ch. 14. 15.
h Rom. 15. 8. See ch. 10. 5, 6.
i ch. 26. 27. Mark 14. 23. Luke 22. 17, 19. John 6. 11, 23. Acts 27. 35. Rom. 14. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 30 & 11. 24 & 14. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
j See ch. 8. 2.
k Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
l ch. 7. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [2] Gr. *planting.* [3] Gr. *demon.* [4] Or, *loaf*

did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children. 39 And he sent away the multitudes, multitude, and entered into the boat, took ship, and came into the borders of [c]Magadan. coasts of Magdala.

16 1 [d]And the The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and [f]tempting him [g]asked desired him to that he would shew them [h]a sign from heaven. 2 But he He answered and said unto them, [i]When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather: for the heaven sky is red. 3 And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather to-day to day: for the heaven sky is red and lowring. O *ye* hypocrites, [i]Ye know how to discern the face of the heaven sky; but can ye not ye cannot *discern* [p]the signs of the times. times? 4 [r]An evil A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of Jonah. the prophet Jonas. And [w]he left them, and departed.

5 And when the disciples his came were come to the other side, side and they had forgotten to take [2]bread. 6 And Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and [b]beware of [c]the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. 7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because We took we have taken no [2]bread. 8 And *Which* when [f]Jesus perceiving it said, perceived, he said unto them, [g]O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no [2]bread? 9 [i]Do ye not yet perceive, understand, neither remember [j]the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many [4]baskets ye took up? 10 Neither [m]the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many [4]baskets ye took up? 11 How is it that ye do not perceive understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning [2]bread? But bread, that ye should [q]beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees. of the Sadducees? 12 [a]Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of [2]bread, but of [b]the teaching doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

13 [e]Now when When Jesus came into the parts coasts of Cæsarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Who Whom do men say [5]that I the Son of man am is? 14 And they said, Some *say that thou art* [j]John the Baptist: Baptist: some, [k]Elijah: Elias; and others, Jeremiah, Jeremias, or one of the prophets. 15 He saith unto them, But who whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter answered and said, [m]Thou art [n]the Christ, [o]the Son of [q]the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, [s]Blessed art thou, [t]Simon Bar-Jonah. Bar-jona: for [u]flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, [v]but my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I also say say also unto thee, That That [x]thou art [6]Peter, and [y]upon this [7]rock I will build my church; and [z]the gates of [8]Hades hell shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give unto thee [d]the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and [e]whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 [h]Then charged he the his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

21 [k]From that time forth began [8]l Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that [n]he must go unto Jerusalem, and [o]suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and [r]the third day be raised up. be raised again the third day. 22 And Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, [9*r]Be it far

a ch. 17. 13. *b* Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 23. 3. *c* Josh. 19. 38(?). 1 Mac. 5. 26, 36 (?). Cp. Mark 8. 10. *d* For ver. 1 —12, see Mark 8. 11—21. *e* For ver. 13 —16, see Mark 8. 27—29 & Luke 9. 18—20. *f* See [John 8. 6]. *g* 1 Cor. 1. 22. See ch. 12. 38. *h* Luke 11. 16 & 21. 11. *i* Cp. Luke 12. 54, 55. *j* ch. 14. 2. Mark 6. 14. Luke 9. 7. *k* Mark 6. 15. Luke 9. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 10 & Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21. *l* Luke 12. 56. *m* John 11. 27. *n* See ch. 1. 17. *o* See ch. 14. 33. *p* Cp. ch. 12. 28 & Luke 19. 44. *q* Deut. 5. 26. Josh. 3. 10. Ps. 42. 2. Jer. 10. 10. Dan. 6. 20. Hos. 1. 10. Acts 14. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 3. 1 Tim. 4. 10. Heb. 3. 12, *al.* *r* See ch. 12. 39. *s* Cp. ch. 13. 16. *t* Cp. John 1. 42 & 21. 15—17. *u* 1 Cor. 15. 50. Gal. 1. 16. Eph. 6. 12. Heb. 2. 14. *v* 1 Cor. 2. 10 & 12. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 25 & John 6. 45. *w* ch. 4. 13 & 21. 17. *x* Cp. ch. 10. 2 & John 1. 42. *y* Eph. 2. 20. Rev. 21. 14. Cp. ch. 7. 24. *z* Job 38. 17. Isai. 38. 10. *a* See ch. 11. 23. *b* Luke 12. 1. *c* 1 Cor. 5. 6 —8. Gal. 5. 9. *d* Cp. Isai. 22. 22 & Wisd. 16. 13 & Rev. 1. 18 & 3. 7. *e* Cp. ch. 18. 18 & John 20. 23. *f* ch. 26. 10. *g* See ch. 6. 30. *h* Mark 8. 30. Luke 9. 21. Cp. ch. 17. 9. See ch. 12. 16. *i* ch. 15. 16. *j* ch. 14. 17—21. *k* For ver. 21 —28, see Mark 8. 31—9. 1 & Luke 9. 22—27. Cp. ch. 17. 12, 22, 23 & 20. 17—19. 13. 33. *l* See ch. 1. 18 (for mg.). *m* ch. 15. 34—38. *n* ch. 20. 18. Cp. Luke *o* ch. 17. 12, 22, 23. Luke 24. 7. *p* See ch. 27. 63 & John 2. 19. *q* See ver. 6. *r* 1 Mac. 2. 21 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] The following words, to the end of ver. 3, are omitted by some of the most ancient and other important authorities. [2] Gr. *loaves*. [3] Or, It is *because we took no bread*. [4] *Basket* in ver. 9 and 10 represents different Greek words. [5] Many ancient authorities read *that I the Son of man am*. See Mark 8. 27; Luke 9. 18. [6] Gr. *Petros*. [7] Gr. *petra*. [8] Some ancient authorities read *Jesus Christ*. [9] Or, God *have mercy on thee*

A.V. * Gr. *Pity thyself*.

from thee, Lord: this shall never not be unto thee. 23 But he turned, and said unto Peter, [b]Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art [f]a stumblingblock an offence unto me: for thou [g]mindest savourest not the things that be of God, but the things those things that be of men. 24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man would will come after me, let him [j]deny himself, and [k]take up his cross, and follow me. 25 For [k]whosoever would will save his [1]life shall lose it: and whosoever shall will lose his [1]life for my sake shall find it. 26 For [n]what shall is a man be profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and forfeit lose his [1]life own soul? or [p]what shall a man give in exchange for his [1]life soul? 27 [q]For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with [s]his angels; and [t]then shall he render unto he shall reward every man according to his [2]deeds. works. 28 Verily I say unto you, There be some of them that stand standing here, which shall in no wise not [x]taste of death, [y]till they see the Son of man [z]coming in his kingdom.

17 1 [b]And after six days Jesus taketh with him [c]Peter, and James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a an high mountain apart: apart, 2 and he was [e]transfigured before them: and [f]his face did shine as the sun, and [g]his garments became raiment was white as the light. 3 And And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elijah Elias talking with him. 4 And Then Peter answered, answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, I will let us make here three [3k]tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah. Elias. 5 While he was yet speaking, yet spake, behold, [n]a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold, behold [n]a voice out of the cloud, saying, which said, [a]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; [c]hear ye him. 6 And when [d]the disciples heard it, [e]they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. 7 And Jesus came and [h]touched them them, and said, Arise, and [i]be not afraid. 8 And lifting when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no one, man, save Jesus only.

9 [l]And as they were coming came down from the mountain, Jesus commanded charged them, saying, [m]Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes [o]that Elijah Elias must first come? 11 And he Jesus answered and said, Elijah said unto them, Elias indeed cometh, truly shall first come, and [r]shall restore all things: things. 12 but But I say unto you, that Elijah That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but [u]did have done unto him whatsoever they listed. [v]Even so Likewise shall also the Son of man also suffer of them. 13 [w]Then understood the disciples the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 [a]And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain* man, kneeling down to him, and saying, 15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is [d]epileptic, lunatick, and suffereth grievously: sore vexed for oft-times ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft-times oft into the water. 16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and [h]they could not cure him. 17 And Then Jesus answered and said, O [i]faithless and [i]perverse generation, [j]how long shall I be with you? how long shall I bear with suffer you? bring him hither to me. 18 And Jesus [l]rebuked him the devil; and the [4]devil went he departed out from of him: and [m]the boy child was cured from that very hour. 19 Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast it him

[a] See ch. 3. 17.
[b] Cp. ch. 4. 10.
[c] Acts 3. 22.
[d] 2 Pet. 1. 18.
[e] Cp. Gen. 17. 3 & Ezek. 1. 28 & Rev. 1. 17.
[f] See ch. 13. 41.
[g] Rom. 8. 5. Phil. 3. 19. Col. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 5.
[h] Dan. 8. 18 & 9. 21 & 10. 10, 18.
[i] ch. 14. 27.
[j] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
[k] See ch. 10. 38, 39.
[l] For ver. 9—13, see Mark 9. 9—13.
[m] See ch. 8. 4 & 12. 16.
[n] Cp. Luke 12. 20.
[o] See ch. 11. 14.
[p] Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8.
[q] ch. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
[r] Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21.
[s] ch. 13. 41.
[t] Rom. 2. 6 & 14. 12. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 27. 1 Pet. 1. 17. Rev. 2. 23 & 20. 12 & 22. 12. See Acts 10. 42 & 1 Cor. 3. 8.
[u] ch. 14. 3, 10.
[v] ch. 16. 21.
[w] ch. 16. 12.
[x] John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9.
[y] Cp. ch. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34.
[z] Luke 23. 42.
[a] For ver. 14—19, see Mark 9. 14—28 & Luke 9. 37—42.
[b] For ver. 1—8, see Mark 9. 2—8 & Luke 9. 28—36.
[c] ch. 26. 37. Mark 5. 37.
[d] ch. 4. 24.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.).
[f] Rev. 1. 16 & 10. 1.
[g] Dan. 7. 9. Cp. ch. 28. 3 & Ps. 104. 2.
[h] Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Mark 6. 7 & Luke 10. 17.
[i] Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 20. 27.
[j] Cp. John 14. 9.
[k] Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
[l] ch. 8. 26. Zech. 3. 2. Mark 1. 25. Luke 4. 35, 39. Jude 9.
[m] See ch. 9. 22.

n 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *soul* [2] Gr. *doing.* [3] Or, *booths* [4] Gr. *demon.*

out? 20 And he saith Jesus said unto them, [b]Because of your little faith unbelief: for [c]verily I say unto you, [d]If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, [f]ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and [h]nothing shall be impossible unto you.[1] 21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

22 [j]And while they [2]abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be delivered up betrayed into the hands of men: men: 23 and they shall kill him, and [k]the third day he shall be raised up again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 And [o]when they were come to Capernaum, they that received [2]the [3]half-shekel *tribute *money* came to Peter, and said, Doth not your [4]master pay the [3]half-shekel tribute? 25 He saith, Yea. Yes. And when he came was come into the house, Jesus spake first to prevented him, saying, [r]What thinkest thou, Simon? the of kings of the earth, from whom do they receive [t]toll whom do the kings of the earth take custom or [t]tribute? from of their sons, own children, or from of strangers? 26 And when he said, Peter saith unto him, From strangers, Of strangers. Jesus said saith unto him, Therefore the sons are Then are the children free. 27 But, Notwithstanding, lest we [u]cause them to stumble, should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast a an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find [t]a [5]shekel piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

18 1 [x]In that hour At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who then is is the [6]greatest in the kingdom of heaven? 2 And he Jesus called to him a little child, a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, 3 and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye [b]turn, be converted, and [c]become as little children, ye [d]shall in no wise not enter into the kingdom of heaven. 4 [a]Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is the [6]greatest in the kingdom of heaven. 5 And [g]whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me: me. 6 but But [i]whoso shall cause offend one of these little ones which believe on me to stumble, in me, it is profitable were better for him that [7]a great millstone should be were hanged about his neck, and *that* he should be sunk were drowned in the depth of the sea. 7 Woe unto the world because of [l]occasions of stumbling offences! [m]for it must needs be that the occasions offences come; [n]but woe to that man through by whom the occasion offence cometh! 8 [p]And Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot causeth thee to stumble, offend thee, cut it them off, and cast it *them* from thee: it is good better for thee to enter into life maimed halt or halt, maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into [s]the eternal everlasting fire. 9 [p]And if thine eye causeth thee to stumble, offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is good better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into the [8]hell of fire. 10 See Take heed that ye despise not [v]one of these little ones; for I say unto you, that That in heaven [w]their angels do always [x]behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.[9] 11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. 12 [y]How think ye? [a]if any a man have a an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and go unto goeth into the mountains, and seek seeketh that which goeth is gone astray? 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth over it more more of that *sheep*, than over of the ninety and nine which have not gone went not astray. 14 Even

a ch. 20. 27 & 23. 11, 12.
b Cp. John 11. 40. See ch. 6. 30.
c ch. 24. 21, 22. Mark 11. 23.
d Luke 17. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 31.
e Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.
f ver. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 2.
g Cp. ch. 10. 40, 42.
h Mark 9. 23.
i Mark 9. 42. Luke 17. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
j For ver. 22, 23, see Mark 9. 30—32 & Luke 9. 43—45. Cp. ch. 16. 21—28 & 20. 17—19.
k See Mark 8. 31.
l See ch. 13. 41.
m Luke 17. 1. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
n ch. 26. 24.
o Mark 9. 33.
p ch. 5. 29, 30. Mark 9. 43—48.
q Ex. 30. 13 & 38. 26.
r ch. 18. 12 & 21. 28.
s See ch. 25. 41.
t ch. 22. 17, 19. Mark 12. 14. Rom. 13. 7.
u See ch. 5. 29.
v Cp. ch. 6. 29 & 25. 40, 45 & Luke 15. 7, 10.
w Acts 12. 15. Cp. Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11 & Heb. 1. 14.
x Luke 1. 19. Rev. 8. 2. Cp. Esth. 1. 14.
y ch. 17. 25 & 21. 28.
z ch. 17. 24. For ver. 1—5, see Mark 9. 33—37 & Luke 9. 46—48. Cp. ch. 20. 20—28.
a For ver. 12—14, cp. Luke 15. 4—7.
b See Luke 22. 32.
c ch. 19. 14. Mark 10. 15. Luke 18. 17. Cp. Ps. 131. 2 & 1 Cor. 14. 20 & 1 Pet. 2. 2.
d Cp. ch. 5. 19, 20.

R.V. [1] Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 21 *But this kind goeth not out save by prayer and fasting.* See Mark 9. 29. [2] Some ancient authorities read *were gathering themselves together.* [3] Gr. *didrachma.* [4] Or, *teacher* [5] Gr. *stater.* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Gr. *a millstone turned by an ass.* [8] Gr. *Gehenna of fire.* [9] Many authorities, some ancient, insert ver. 11 *For the Son of man came to save that which was lost.* See Luke 19. 10.

A.V. * Called in the original, *didrachma*, being in value fifteen pence. † Or, *a stater.* It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2*s.* 6*d.* after 5*s.* the ounce.

so [a]it is not [1]the will of [2]your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 [d]And Moreover if thy brother sin shall trespass [3]against thee, [e]go, shew go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast [g]gained thy brother. 16 But if he hear *thee* not, will not hear *thee*, *then* take with thee one or two more, that [h]at in the mouth of two witnesses or three or three witnesses every word may be established. 17 And if he refuse shall neglect to hear them, [k]tell it unto the [4]church: and but if he refuse neglect to hear the [4]church also, [l]let him be unto thee as [m]the Gentile an heathen man and [m]the a publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, [n]What things soever Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and what things soever whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, that That if two of you shall [o]agree on earth as touching anything any thing that they shall ask, [p]it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven. 20 For where two or three are [q]gathered together in my name, [r]there am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came Peter, and said to him, Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft [t]shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? [u]until till seven times? 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: times: but, Until [5][y]seventy times seven. 23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would [z]make a reckoning with take account of his [6]servants. 24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him [b]ten thousand [7]*[c]talents. 25 [d]But forasmuch as he had not *wherewith* to pay, his lord commanded him [b]to be sold, and his wife, and [c]children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. 26 The [8]servant therefore fell down down, and †[f]worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. 27 And Then the lord of that [8]servant, being servant was moved with compassion, released and loosed him, and [i]forgave him the [9]debt. 28 But that the same [8]servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, fellowservants, which owed him a an hundred [10]‡[j]pence: and he laid hold hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay what me that thou owest. 29 So And his fellow-servant fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee thee all. 30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay that which was due. the debt. 31 So when his fellow-servants fellowservants saw what was done, they were exceeding very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. 32 Then his lord lord, after that he had called him unto him, and saith to him, him, said unto O thou wicked [8]servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou besoughtest desiredst me: 33 [s]shouldest not thou also have had mercy compassion on thy fellow-servant, fellowservant, even as I had mercy pity on thee? 34 [u]And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, [w]till he should pay all that was due. due unto him. 35 [x]So likewise shall also my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother [a]from your hearts. their trespasses.

1 And it came to pass pass, *that* **19** when Jesus had finished these words, sayings, he departed from [e]Galilee, and [f]came [g]into the borders coasts of Judæa beyond

[a] John 6. 39 & 10. 28. Cp. John 17. 12.
[b] Ex. 21. 2. Lev. 25. 39.
[c] 2 Kin. 4. 1. Neh. 5. 5.
[d] Luke 17. 3.
[e] 2 Thess. 3. 15. Cp. Tit. 3. 10 & James 5. 19. See Lev. 19. 17.
[f] Acts 10. 25. See ch. 8. 2.
[g] 1 Cor. 9. 19—22. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
[h] Deut. 19. 15. 2 Cor. 13. 1. Cp. Num. 35. 30 & John 8. 17 & 1 Tim. 5. 19 & Heb. 10. 28.
[i] Cp. Luke 7. 42.
[j] ch. 20. 2 & 22. 19. Mark 6. 37 & 14. 5. Luke 7. 41 & 10. 35. John 6. 7. Rev. 6. 6, *al.*
[k] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5 & 6. 1—6.
[l] Cp. Rom. 16. 17 & 1 Cor. 5. 9—13 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14 & 2 John 10.
[m] ch. 5. 46, 47.
[n] Cp. ch. 16. 19 & John 20. 23.
[o] Cp. Acts 12. 5, 12 & Philem. 22.
[p] See ch. 7. 7.
[q] Cp. Acts 4. 30, 31 & 1 Cor. 5. 4.
[r] Cp. ch. 28. 20 & John 12. 26 & 20. 20, 26.
[s] Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Eph. 4. 32 & Col. 3. 13 & 1 John 4. 11.
[t] ver. 15.
[u] See James 2. 13.
[v] Luke 17. 3, 4. Cp. Col. 3. 13.
[w] ver. 30. Cp. ch. 5. 25, 26.
[x] ch. 6. 15. Cp. Prov. 21. 13.
[y] Gen. 4. 24 (Gk.) (for mg.).
[z] ch. 25. 19.
[a] 1 Pet. 1. 22. Cp. Rom. 6. 17.
[b] Esth. 3. 9.
[c] ch. 25. 15.
[d] Cp. Luke 7. 42.
[e] ch. 17. 24.
[f] For ver. 1—9, see Mark 10. 1—12.
[g] Luke 9. 51 & 17. 11. John 10. 40. Cp. ch. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Gr. *a thing willed before your Father.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *my.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *against thee.* [4] Or, *congregation* [5] Or, *seventy times and seven* [6] Gr. *bondservants.* [7] This talent was probably worth about £240. [8] Gr. *bondservant.* [9] Gr. *loan.* [10] The word in the Greek denotes a coin worth about eight pence halfpenny.

A.V. * *A talent is 750 ounces of silver, which after five shillings the ounce is 187l. 10s.* † Or, *besought him.* ‡ *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.*

Jordan; 2 and [a]great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 And there came unto him [1]Pharisees, The Pharisees also came unto him, [c]tempting him, and saying, saying unto him, [d]Is it lawful *for a man* to put away his wife for every cause? 4 And he answered and said, said unto them, [g]Have ye not read, that he which [2]made *them* from at the beginning made them male and female, 5 and said, [i]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; wife: and [k]the they twain shall become be one flesh? 6 So that Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. [n]What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. 7 They say unto him, [o]Why then did did Moses Moses then command to give a bill writing of divorcement, and to put *her* away? 8 He saith unto them, Moses for your because of the [q]hardness of heart your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it hath not been was not so. 9 [s]And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, [3]except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: [4]and he that whoso marrieth her when she which is put away committeth doth commit adultery. 10 The His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man is be so with his wife, it is not expedient good to marry. 11 But he said unto them, [y]All men cannot receive this saying, but save [a]they to [b]whom it is given. 12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs by of men: and there are be eunuchs, [d]which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

13 [b]Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should lay put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples [e]rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, [f]Suffer the little children, and [h]forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. 15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 [j]And And, behold, one came to him and and said, [5 6]unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may [l]have [m]eternal life? 17 And he said unto him, [7]Why askest thou callest me concerning that which is thou me good? One *there is* there is who is good none good but one, *that is,* God: but [p]if thou wouldest wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. 18 He saith unto him, Which? And Jesus said, [r]Thou shalt not kill, do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, 19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, [t]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 20 The young man saith unto him, [u]All these things have I observed kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wouldest wilt be [v]perfect, go, go *and* [w]sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have [x]treasure in heaven: and come, come *and* follow me. 22 [z]But when the young man heard the that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he was one that had great possessions.

23 And Jesus said Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, [c]It is hard for a rich man to That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. 24 [e]And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through

[a] ch. 12. 15.
[b] For ver. 13—15, see Mark 10. 13—16 & Luke 18. 15—17.
[c] See [John 8. 6].
[d] ch. 5. 31.
[e] Mark 10. 48.
[f] ch. 18. 3.
[g] Gen. 1. 27 & 2. 18, 21—23 & 5. 2. Cp. ch. 21. 16.
[h] Cp. Mark 9. 39.
[i] Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
[j] For ver. 16—29, see Mark 10. 17—30 & Luke 18. 18—30. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
[k] 1 Cor. 6. 16. Cp. Mal. 2. 15.
[l] Cp. ver. 29.
[m] ch. 25. 46. John 3. 15, *al.* Cp. ch. 18. 8.
[n] 1 Cor. 7. 10.
[o] Deut. 24. 1—4.
[p] Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12.
[q] Mark 16. 14. Cp. Mark 3. 5 & 6. 52 & Heb. 3. 8.
[r] Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. ch. 5. 21, 27.
[s] See ch. 5. 32.
[t] ch. 5. 43 & 22. 39. Mark 12. 31. Luke 10. 27. Gal. 5. 14. James 2. 8. Cited from Lev. 19. 18.
[u] Cp. Phil. 3. 6.
[v] See ch. 5. 48.
[w] Luke 12. 33. Cp. Luke 16. 9 & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
[x] ch. 6. 19, 20.
[y] 1 Cor. 7. 2, 7—9, 17.
[z] Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
[a] Cp. ch. 20. 23.
[b] ch. 13. 11.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See ch. 13. 22.
[d] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 32.
[e] Cp. Mark 10. 24.

R.V. [1] Many authorities, some ancient, insert *the.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *created.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *saving for the cause of fornication, maketh her an adulteress*: as in ch. 5. 32. [4] The following words, to the end of the verse, are omitted by some ancient authorities. [5] Or, *Teacher* [6] Some ancient authorities read *Good Master.* See Mark 10. 17; Luke 18. 18. [7] Some ancient authorities read *Why callest thou me good? None is good save one,* even *God.* See Mark 10. 18; Luke 18. 19.

a needle's eye, the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into [a]the kingdom of God. 25 And when the When his disciples heard it, they were astonished exceedingly exceedingly, amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? 26 And But Jesus [b]looking beheld upon *them* them, and said to unto them, [c]With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. 27 Then answered Peter and said unto him, Lo, Behold, [f]we have left forsaken all, and followed thee; what then shall we have shall we have therefore? 28 And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration [g]when the Son of man shall sit on in the throne of his glory, [h]ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, [i]judging the twelve tribes of Israel. 29 [j]And every one that hath left forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother,[1] or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive [2a]a hundredfold, and shall [l]inherit eternal everlasting life. 30 But [m]many shall be last *that are* first; and first *that are* first shall be last; and [o]first *that are* last. the last *shall be* first.

20 For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is a householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for [s]a [3*]penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing in the marketplace idle; 4 and to them he said, said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and the ninth hour, and did likewise. 6 And [x]about the eleventh *hour* he went out, and found others standing; standing idle, and he saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle? 7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; vineyard. and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive. 8 And So [d]when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his [e]steward, Call the labourers, and pay give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first. 9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a [3]penny. 10 And But when the first came, they supposed that they would receive should have received more; and they likewise received every man a [3]penny. 11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, householder, 12 saying, These last [†]have spent wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden of the day and [k]the [4]scorching heat. and heat of the day. 13 But he answered and said to one of them, one of them, and said, [n]Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a [3]penny? 14 Take up [p]that thine which is thine, *is*, and go thy way; it is my will to way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee. 15 [q]Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? or [r]Is thine eye evil, because I am good? 16 So [t]the last shall be first, and the first last. last: for many be called, but few chosen.

17 [u]And as Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, he Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart, and in the way he apart in the way, and said unto them, 18 Behold, [v]we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered betrayed unto the chief priests and scribes; unto the scribes, and they shall [w]condemn him to death, 19 and shall [y]deliver him unto to the Gentiles [z]to mock, and

[a] See ch. 12. 28.
[b] Mark 10. 21. Luke 22. 61.
[c] Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Mark 14. 36. Luke 1. 37.
[d] Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 15. Tobit 4. 14.
[e] Luke 3. 3. Cp. ch. 24. 45.
[f] ch. 4. 20, 22. Mark 1. 18, 20.
[g] See ch. 16. 27.
[h] Luke 22. 30. Rev. 3. 21.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 2.
[j] Cp. Luke 14. 26.
[k] Luke 12. 55. James 1. 11 (Gk.). Cp. Gen. 31. 40 & Jonah 4. 8 (Gk.), *al.*
[l] Cp. ver. 16. See ch. 25. 34.
[m] ch. 20. 16. Mark 10. 31. Luke 13. 30.
[n] ch. 22. 12 & 26. 50.
[o] Cp. ch. 21. 31, 32.
[p] ch. 25. 25.
[q] Cp. Rom. 9. 15—24.
[r] ch. 6. 23. Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 6. Eccles. 14. 10. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
[s] Tobit 5. 14.
[t] See ch. 19. 30.
[u] For ver. 17—19, see Mark 10. 32—34 & Luke 18. 31—33. Cp. ch. 16. 21—28 & 17. 12, 22, 23.
[v] See ch. 16. 21.
[w] ch. 26. 66. John 19. 7.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
[y] ch. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
[z] ch. 27. 26—31.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *or wife*: as in Luke 18. 29. [2] Some ancient authorities read *manifold*. [3] See marginal note on ch. 18. 28. [4] Or, *hot wind*

A.V. * *The Roman penny is the eighth part of an ounce, which after five shillings the ounce is seven pence halfpenny.* † Or, *have continued one hour only.*

to scourge, and [a]to crucify *him*: and [c]the third day he shall be raised up, rise again.
20 [e]Then came to him [f]the mother of the sons of Zebedee, Zebedee's children with her sons, [g]worshipping *him*, and asking, desiring a certain thing of him.
21 And he said unto her, What wouldest, wilt thou? She saith unto him, Command, Grant that these my two sons [h]may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the one, the other on thy left hand, the left, [i]in thy kingdom.
22 But Jesus answered and said, [j]Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able [k]to drink of the cup that I am about to drink, shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.
23 He, And he saith unto them, [m]My cup indeed [o]ye shall drink: Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on *my* left hand, is not mine to give, [q]but *it* is for, shall be given to *them* for whom it hath been, is [r]prepared of my Father.
24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation concerning, against the two brethren.
25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, [t]Ye know that the rulers, princes of the Gentiles [u]lord it, exercise dominion over them, and their great ones, they that are great exercise authority over, upon them.
26 [w]Not so, But it shall not be so, shall it be among you: but whosoever would, will become great among you, let him shall be your [1]y minister;
27 and whosoever would, will be first, chief among you, let him, you shall be your [2]z servant:
28 even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [a]to minister, and [b]to give his life a ransom for [c]many.
29 [d]And as they went out, departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.
30 And, And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus was passing, passed by, cried out, saying, Lord, have mercy on us, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou [b]son of David.
31 And the multitude [d]rebuked them, that, because they should hold their peace: but they cried out the more, saying, Lord, have Have mercy on us, mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.
32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I should, shall do unto you?
33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.
34 And Jesus, being moved with compassion, So Jesus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and straightway, immediately they received their, their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

21 [1][l]And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and came unto, were come to Bethphage, unto [m]the mount of Olives, then Jesus sent, [p]sent Jesus two disciples,
2 saying unto them, Go into the village that is over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.
3 And if any one, man say aught, ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.
4 Now this is come to pass, All this was done, [s]that it might be fulfilled which was spoken [3]by the prophet, saying,

5 [v]Tell ye the daughter of Zion, Sion,
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee,
[x]Meek, and riding, sitting upon an ass,
And upon a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did even as Jesus appointed, commanded them,
7 and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their garments, clothes, and he sat, they set *him* thereon.
8 And the most part of the, a very great multitude [e]spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches from the trees, and spread, strawed them in the way.
9 And the multitudes that went before him, and that

a ch. 26. 2. Luke 24. 7. John 12. 32, 33 & 18. 32.
b ch. 21. 9 & 22. 42. See ch. 1. 1.
c ch. 16. 21 & 27. 63.
d ch. 19. 13.
e For ver. 20—28, see Mark 10. 35—45.
f ch. 4. 21 & 27. 56.
g See ch. 8. 2.
h Cp. ch. 19. 28.
i ch. 16. 28 & 25. 31, 34. Luke 23. 42.
j Cp. Luke 9. 33 & 23. 34.
k ch. 26. 29, 42. Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
l For ver. 1—9, see Mark 11. 1—10 & Luke 19. 29—38 & John 12. 12—15.
m ch. 24. 3 & 26. 30. Zech. 14. 4. [John 8. 1.] Cp. Acts 1. 12.
n Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 3. 10.
o Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 9.
p Cp. Mark 14. 13.
q Cp. ch. 19. 11.
r ch. 25. 34.
s See ch. 1. 22.
t For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 18. 1—4 & Luke 22. 25—27.
u 1 Pet. 5. 3.
v Cited from Zech. 9. 9. Cp. Isai. 62. 11.
w ch. 23. 11. Cp. Luke 9. 48.
x ch. 11. 29.
y ch. 22. 13 (mg.).
z 2 Cor. 4. 5 (& mg. for mg.).
a John 13. 4, 13—15. Phil. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
b Isai. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. John 10. 15 & 11. 51, 52. Rom. 4. 25. Gal. 1. 4 & 2. 20. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
c ch. 26. 28. Isai. 53. 11, 12. Heb. 2. 10 & 9. 28. Cp. Rom. 5. 15 & Rev. 5. 9.
d For ver. 29—34, see Mark 10. 46—52 & Luke 18. 35—43. Cp. ch. 9. 27—31.
e 2 Kin. 9. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *servant* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Or, *through*

followed, cried, saying, [a]Hosanna to [b]the son of David: [c]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna [e]in the highest. 10 And [g]when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was stirred, saying, Who is this? 11 And the multitudes said, This is [i]the prophet, Jesus, [k]from Nazareth of Galilee.

12 [m]And Jesus entered into the temple [l]of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of [o]the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold [p]the doves; 13 and he saith unto them, It is written, [r]My house shall be called a house of prayer; but [t]ye have made it a den of robbers. 14 [u]And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them. 15 [v]But when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children that were crying in the temple, and saying, [x]Hosanna to the son of David; they were moved with indignation, 16 and said unto him, Hearest thou what these are saying? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; [a]have ye never read, [b]Out of the mouth of [c]babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? 17 And [f]he left them, and [g]went out of the city to [h]Bethany, and he lodged there.

18 [i]Now in the morning as he returned to the city, [j]he hungered. 19 [l]And seeing when he saw [2*]a fig tree by the way side, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and he saith unto it, Let there be no fruit from thee henceforward for ever. And immediately the fig tree withered away. 20 And when the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How did the fig tree immediately wither away? soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 And Jesus answered and said unto them, [d]Verily I say unto you, [f]If ye have faith, and [h]doubt not, ye shall not only do what is done this *which is done* to the fig tree, but even also if ye shall say unto this mountain, [i]Be thou taken up removed, and be thou cast into the sea, it shall be done. 22 And [l]all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, [f]believing, ye shall receive.

23 [n]And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him [q]as he was teaching, and said, [s]By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? 24 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one [3]question, thing, which if ye tell me, I likewise in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things. 25 The baptism of John, [w]whence was it? [y]from heaven, or from of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, [z]Why then did ye not did ye not then believe him? 26 But if we shall say, From Of men; [d]we fear the multitude people; for all hold John as [e]a prophet. 27 And they answered Jesus, and said, We know not cannot tell. He also And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

28 [k]But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, [4]Son, go work to-day to day in [m]the my vineyard. 29 And he He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he [n]repented himself, and went. 30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and went not. 31 Whether

a Cp. Rev. 7. 10. See Ps. 118. 25 (Heb.).
b ch. 20. 30.
c ch. 23. 39. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
d ch. 17. 20.
e Luke 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
f Cp. John 14. 12.
g Mark 11. 11.
h Acts 10. 20. Rom. 4. 20 & 14. 23. James 1. 6.
i Cp. Ps. 46. 2 & 1 Cor. 13. 2 & Rev. 8. 8.
j ver. 46. Luke 7. 16 & 13. 33 & 24. 19. John 4. 19 & 6. 14 & 7. 40 & 9. 17. Cp. Mark 6. 15 & Luke 9. 8, 19 & John 1. 21.
k See ch. 2. 23.
l See ch. 7. 7.
m For ver. 12—16, see Mark 11. 15—18 & Luke 19. 45—47. Cp. John 2. 14—16.
n For ver. 23—27, see Mark 11. 27—33 & Luke 20. 1—8.
o Cp. Ex. 30. 13.
p Lev. 1. 14 & 5. 7 & 12. 8. Luke 2. 24.
q See ch. 26. 55.
r Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
s Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7.
t Jer. 7. 11.
u ch. 11. 5 & 15. 31.
v Cp. Luke 19. 39, 40.
w Cp. ch. 13. 54.
x See ver. 9.
y Luke 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27.
z ver. 32. Luke 7. 30.
a ver. 42. ch. 12. 3, 5 & 19. 4 & 22. 31.
b Cited from Ps. 8. 2 (Gk.).
c ch. 11. 25.
d ver. 46. ch. 14. 5.
e Cp. John 5. 35. See ch. 11. 9.
f ch. 16. 4.
g Mark 11. 19. Cp. Luke 21. 37.
h Mark 11. 1. Luke 19. 29 & 24. 50. John 11. 18.
i For ver. 18—22, see Mark 11. 12—14, 20—24.
j ch. 4. 2.
k ch. 17. 25 & 18. 12.
l Cp. Luke 13. 6—9.
m ver. 33. ch. 20. 1.
n ver. 32. ch. 27. 3. Heb. 7. 21.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *of God*. [2] Or, *a single* [3] Gr. *word*. [4] Gr. *Child*.
A.V. * Gr. *one fig tree*.

of the them twain did the will of his father? They say, say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that That [b]the publicans and [d]the harlots go into [e]the kingdom of God before you. 32 For John came unto you [f]in the way of righteousness, and [g]ye believed him not: but [h]the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye saw it, did not even [i]repent yourselves had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

33 [l]Hear another parable: There was a man that was a certain householder, which planted [n]a vineyard, [p]and set a hedge about it, hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and [r]let it out to husbandmen, and [s]went into another country. a far country: 34 And when the season time of the fruits fruit drew near, he sent his [1]servants to the husbandmen, [r]to that they might receive [2]his fruits. the fruits of it. 35 [v]And the husbandmen took his [1]servants, and beat one, and killed another, and [y]stoned another. 36 [z]Again, he sent other [1]servants more than the first: and they did unto them in like manner. likewise. 37 But afterward last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son. 38 But the husbandmen, when when the husbandmen they saw the son, saw the son, they said among themselves, [c]This is the heir; come, [f]let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. 39 And they took caught him, and [i]cast him forth out of the vineyard, and killed slew him. 40 [j]When therefore the lord of the lord therefore the vineyard shall come. cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen? 41 They say unto him, [l]He will miserably destroy those miserable wicked men, and [m]will let out the *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons. 42 Jesus saith unto them, [a]Did ye never read in the scriptures,

> [c]The stone which the builders rejected,
> The same was made is become the head of the corner:
> This was from the Lord, is the Lord's doing,
> And it is marvellous in our eyes?

43 Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God [j]shall be taken away from you, and shall be given to a nation [k]bringing forth the fruits thereof. 44 [3]And [m]he that falleth whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken to pieces: but [o]on whomsoever it shall fall, [q]it will scatter grind him as dust. to powder. 45 And when the chief priests and the Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. 46 And But [t]when they sought to lay hold hands on him, [u]they feared the multitudes, multitude, because they took him for [w]a prophet.

22 [1]And Jesus answered and [x]spake again in parables unto them again unto them, saying, by parables, and said, 2 [a']The kingdom of heaven is likened like unto a certain king, which made [b]a marriage feast for his son, 3 and [c]sent forth his [1]servants to call them that were bidden to the marriage feast wedding: and they would not come. 4 [d]Again Again, he sent forth other [1]servants, saying, Tell them that which are bidden, Behold, I have made ready prepared my [g]dinner: [h]my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come to unto the marriage feast. 5 But [k]they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his own farm, another to his merchandise: 6 and the rest laid hold on remnant took his [1]servants, and [n]entreated them shamefully, spitefully, and [o]killed slew them. 7 But when the king heard *thereof*, he was

---

[a] ver. 16.
[b] Luke 7. 29.
[c] Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, 23, which see.
[d] Luke 7. 37–50.
[e] See ch. 12. 28.
[f] Cp. ch. 3. 8–12, 15 & Prov. 8. 20 & 2 Pet. 2. 21.
[g] ver. 25. ch. 11. 18.
[h] Luke 3. 12, 13.
[i] See ver. 29.
[j] Cp. Luke 14. 24.
[k] Cp. ch. 3. 10 & Isai. 5. 4, 7.
[l] For ver. 33–46, see Mark 12. 1–12 & Luke 20. 9–19.
[m] Isai. 8. 14, 15. Rom. 9. 32, 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[n] ver. 28. Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1.
[o] Dan. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.
[p] Isai. 5. 2.
[q] Amos 9. 9. Wisd. 11. 20.
[r] S. of S. 8. 11, 12.
[s] ch. 25. 14, 15. Cp. Mark 13. 34.
[t] Mark 11. 18. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 7. 25, 30, 44. Cp. ch. 26. 4.
[u] ver. 26.
[v] ch. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24–26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
[w] Cp. ver. 11.
[x] ch. 13. 34.
[y] Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 21 & John 10. 31–33 & Acts 7. 59.
[z] ch. 22. 4.
[a] For ver. 2–14, cp. Luke 14. 16–24.
[b] See Rev. 19. 7.
[c] Cp. Esth. 6. 14 & Prov. 9. 3, 5.
[d] ch. 21. 36.
[e] Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
[g] Luke 11. 38. John 21. 12, 15 (Gk.).
[h] Prov. 9. 2.
[i] Heb. 13. 12.
[j] Cp. ch. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
[k] Cp. Heb. 2. 3.
[l] Luke 19. 27.
[m] ver. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 28. Cp. ch. 8. 11, 12.
[n] Luke 18. 32. Acts 14. 5. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
[o] See ch. 21. 35.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *the fruits of it* [3] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 44.

wroth; wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and [a]destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city. 8 Then saith he to his [1]servants, The wedding is ready, but they that which were bidden were not [c]worthy. 9 Go ye therefore unto [d]the partings of into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage feast. 10 And So those [1]servants went out into the highways, and [f]gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was filled furnished with guests. 11 But And when the king came in to behold see the guests, he saw there [j]a man which had not on a wedding-garment: wedding garment: 12 and he saith unto him, [k]Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? wedding garment? And he was speechless. 13 Then the king said the said king to the [2]servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and [l]cast him out into the outer darkness; [l]there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth. 14 For many are [m]called, but few are [m]chosen.

15 [o]Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how [q]they might ensnare entangle him in *his* talk. 16 And they send to sent out unto him [s]their disciples, disciples with [t]the Herodians, saying, [3]Master, [u]we know that thou art true, and teachest [v]the way of God in truth, and neither carest not thou for any one man: for [x]thou regardest not the person of men. 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give [z]tribute unto [a]Cæsar, or not? 18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why [c]tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? 19 Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a [4*]penny. 20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and [†]superscription? 21 They say unto him, Cæsar's. Then saith he unto them, [b]Render therefore unto Cæsar the things that which are Cæsar's; and unto God the things that are God's. 22 And when they heard it, When they had heard *these words*, they marvelled, and [e]left him, and went their way.

23 On that The same day there came to him the [g]Sadducees, [5h]which say that there is no resurrection: resurrection, and they asked him, 24 saying, [3]Master, Moses said, [i]If a man die, having no children, his brother [6]shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first first, when he had married a and wife, deceased, and and, having no seed left his wife unto his brother; issue, brother: 26 in like manner Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the [7‡]seventh. 27 And after them last of all the woman died. 28 In the resurrection therefore died also. Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her. 29 But Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, [n]not knowing the scriptures, nor [p]the power of God. 30 For in the resurrection they neither [r]marry, nor [r]are given in marriage, but are as the angels[8] of God in heaven. 31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, [w]have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32 [y]I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not *the God* of the dead, but of the living. 33 And when the multitudes heard it, *this*, [b]they were astonished at his teaching. doctrine.

34 [d]But the Pharisees, when they when the Pharisees had heard that he had put [e]the Sadducees to silence, gathered themselves they were gathered together.

[a] ch. 21. 41. Luke 19. 27.
[b] Rom. 13. 7.
[c] ch. 10. 11. Acts 13. 46. Rev. 3. 4. Cp. Luke 20. 35.
[d] Ezek. 21. 21. Obad. 14.
[e] Mark 12. 12.
[f] See ch. 13. 47.
[g] ver. 34. ch. 3. 7 & 16. 1. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
[h] Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
[i] Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
[j] Cp. Rev. 19. 8 & 22. 14.
[k] ch. 20. 13 & 26. 50.
[l] See ch. 8. 12.
[m] Rev. 17. 14.
[n] John 20. 9.
[o] For ver. 15—32, see Mark 12. 13—27 & Luke 20. 20—38.
[p] 1 Cor. 6. 14.
[q] Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23 & Luke 11. 54.
[r] ch. 24. 38. Luke 17. 27.
[s] Mark 2. 18.
[t] Mark 3. 6. Cp. Mark 8. 15.
[u] Cp. John 3. 2.
[v] Acts 18. 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
[w] See ch. 21. 16.
[x] See Acts 10. 34.
[y] Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 6.
[z] ch. 17. 25.
[a] Luke 2. 1 & 3. 1.
[b] See ch. 7. 28.
[c] See [John 8. 6].
[d] For ver. 34—40, see Mark 12. 28—33.
[e] ver. 23.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *ministers* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] See marginal note on ch. 18. 28. [5] Gr. *saying.* [6] Gr. *shall perform the duty of a husband's brother to his wife.* Compare Deut. 25. 5. [7] Gr. *seven.* [8] Many ancient authorities add *of God.*

A.V. * In value seven pence halfpenny. † Or, *inscription?* ‡ Gr. *seven.*

35 [a]And (Then) one of them, *which was* [b]a lawyer, asked him a question, [c]tempting him, and saying, 36 [1]Master, which is the great commandment in the law? 37 And he (Jesus) said unto him, [g]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. 38 This is the great (first) and first (great) commandment. 39 [2]And [k]a (the) second (like *unto it* is this, is like unto it,) [l]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40 [o]On these two commandments (hangeth [q]the whole law, hang all the law) and the prophets.

41 [t]Now (While) the Pharisees [u]were gathered together, Jesus asked them [a question], 42 saying, What think ye of [w]the Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, [w]*The son* of David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David [a]in (the Spirit) spirit call him Lord, saying, 44 [b]The (Lord) LORD said unto my Lord,

Sit thou on my right hand,
Till I (put) make thine enemies (underneath thy feet) thy footstool?

45 If David then (calleth) call him Lord, [f]how is he his son? 46 [g]And no (one) man was able to answer him a word, [h]neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

23 1 Then [ii]spake Jesus to the (multitudes) multitude, and to his disciples, 2 saying, [j]The scribes and the Pharisees [k]sit (on) in Moses' seat: 3 all (things) therefore whatsoever they bid (you, *these* you observe, *that* do and observe: observe and do;) [o]but do not ye after their (works: works;) [p]for they say, and do not. 4 (Yea, For) [s]they bind heavy burdens [3]and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with (one of their fingers.) their finger. 5 [ii]But all their works they do [d]for to be seen of men: [for] they make broad [e]their phylacteries, and enlarge [f]the borders *of their garments*, 6 and [h]love the (uppermost rooms) chief place at feasts, and [i]the chief seats in the synagogues, 7 and [i]the (greetings) salutations in [j]the (markets,) marketplaces, and to be called of men, (Rabbi,) Rabbi. 8 [n]But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your (Master, *even* Christ;) [r]teacher, and all ye are [r]brethren. 9 [s]And call no man your father (upon) on the earth: for [v]one is your Father, [4]which is in heaven. 10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your (Master, *even* [x]the) master, Christ. 11 [y]But he that is [5]greatest among you shall be your [6]servant. 12 And [z]whosoever shall exalt himself shall be (abased) humbled; and (he that) whosoever shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 But woe [c]unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! (for) because ye [d]shut (up) up the kingdom of heaven [7]against men: for ye (neither go) enter not in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering (to go in.) in to enter.[8]

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one [l]proselyte; (proselyte, become so, made,) and when he is made, ye make him twofold more (a son the child) [m]a son of [9]n]hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, [q]ye [r]blind guides, which say, [t]Whosoever shall swear by the [10]temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the [10]temple,

a Cp. Luke 10. 25—28. b See Luke 7. 30. c ver. 18. d ch. 6. 1, 16. Cp. John 5. 44. e Ex. 13. 9. Deut. 6. 8 & 11. 18. f See ch. 9. 20. g Luke 10. 27. Cited from Deut. 6. 5. h Luke 14. 7, 8. i Luke 11. 43. j ch. 11. 16 & 20. 3. k Cp. 1 John 4. 21. l Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See ch. 19. 19. m See John 1. 38. n James 3. 1. o Cp. Rom. 13. 8, 10. p John 13. 13 (mg.). q ch. 7. 12. Cp. Gal. 5. 14. r Luke 22. 32. John 21. 23. See Philem. 16. s Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 4. t For ver. 41—45, see Mark 12. 35—37 & Luke 20. 41—44. u ver. 34. v ch. 6. 9. Mal. 1. 6. See ch. 7. 11. w See ch. 1. 1, 17. x See ch. 1. 17. y ch. 20. 26. z Luke 14. 11 & 18. 14. Cp. ch. 18. 4 & Prov. 29. 23 & Ezek. 21. 26 & James 4. 6, 10 & 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6. a Rev. 1. 10 & 4. 2. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2. b Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13. c Luke 11. 52. d Cp. ch. 16. 19. e Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 21. 31 & Luke 7. 30. f Cp. Rom. 1. 2, 4. g Cp. Luke 14. 6. h Mark 12. 34. Luke 20. 40. ii For ver. 1, 2, 5—7, see Mark 12. 38, 39 & Luke 20. 45, 46. Cp. Luke 11. 43. j Cp. Ezra 7. 6, 10, 25 & Neh. 8. 4. k Cp. Deut. 17. 10, 11 & John 9. 28, 29. l Acts 2. 10 & 6. 5 & 13. 43. m Cp. John 17. 12 & 2 Thess. 2. 3. n See ch. 5. 29 o Cp. ch. 5. 20 & 15. 3—13. p Rom. 2. 17—23. q See ch. 15. 14. r ver. 17, 19, 26. John 9. 39—41. Rom. 2. 19. 2 Pet. 1. 9. Rev. 3. 17. s Luke 11. 46. Cp. ch. 11. 28—30 & Acts 15. 10. t Cp. ch. 5. 33—35.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *And a second is like unto it, Thou shalt love &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities omit *and grievous to be borne.* [4] Gr. *the heavenly.* [5] Gr. *greater.* [6] Or, *minister* [7] Gr. *before.* [8] Some authorities insert here, or after ver. 12, ver. 14 *Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, even while for a pretence ye make long prayers: therefore ye shall receive greater condemnation.* See Mark 12. 40; Luke 20. 47. [9] Gr. *Gehenna.* [10] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ver. 35.

he is [1]a debtor. debtor! 17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or [b]the [2]temple that hath sanctified sanctifieth the gold? 18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear sweareth by [d]the gift that is upon it, he is [1]a debtor. *guilty. 19 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or [e]the altar that sanctifieth the gift? 20 He Whoso therefore that sweareth shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon. 21 And he that sweareth whoso shall swear by the [2]temple, sweareth by it, and by [h]him that dwelleth therein. 22 And he that sweareth shall swear by [i]the heaven, sweareth by [k]the throne of God, and by [l]him that sitteth thereon.

23 [q]Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for [s]ye pay tithe of mint and [3]†anise and [u]cummin, and have left undone omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgement, and judgment, mercy, and faith: [v]but these ye ought ought ye to have done, and not to have left leave the other undone. 24 Ye blind guides, which strain out the at a gnat, and swallow [d]the a camel.

25 [f]Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for [h]ye cleanse make clean the outside of [j]the cup and of the platter, but within they are full from of [l]extortion and excess. 26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first the inside of that *which* is within [j]the cup and [2]of the platter, that the outside thereof of them may become be clean also.

27 [r]Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto [v]whited sepulchres, which outwardly appear beautiful, indeed appear beautiful outward, but inwardly are are within full of dead men's bones, and of [w]all uncleanness. 28 Even so ye also [v]outwardly appear righteous unto men, but inwardly within ye are full of [a]hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 [c]Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for because ye build the sepulchres tombs of the prophets, and garnish the tombs sepulchres of the righteous, 30 and say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we should would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. 31 Wherefore ye witness to be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are [f]sons the children of them that slew which killed the prophets. 32 [g]Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers. 33 Ye serpents, [j]ye offspring generation of vipers, how shall can ye escape the judgement damnation of [4][m]hell? 34 [n]Therefore, Wherefore, behold, [o]I send unto you [p]prophets, and wise men, and [r]scribes: and [t]some of them shall ye ye shall kill and crucify; and [t]some of them shall ye [v]scourge in your synagogues, and [w]persecute *them* from city to city: 35 that upon you may come all [z]the righteous blood shed on upon the earth, from the blood of [a]Abel the righteous righteous Abel unto the blood of [b]Zachariah Zacharias son of Barachiah, [c]whom ye slew between [e]the sanctuary temple and [g]the altar. 36 Verily I say unto you, [i]All these things shall come upon this generation.

37 [k]O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, [m]which killeth *thou* that killest the prophets, and stoneth them that which are sent unto her! thee, [n]how often would I have [o]gathered [p]thy children together, [q]even as a hen gathereth her chickens [s]under her wings, and [t]ye would not! 38 Behold, [u]your house is left unto you [5]desolate. 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, [x]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

a Luke 12. 1.
b Ex. 30. 29.
c Luke 11. 47, 48.
d ch. 5. 23.
e Ex. 29. 37.
f Acts 7. 51, 52.
g Gen. 15. 16. Dan. 8. 23. 1 Thess. 2. 15, 16.
h 1 Kin. 8. 13. 2 Chr. 6. 2. Ps. 26. 8 & 132. 14.
i Cp. ch. 21. 25.
j ch. 3. 7 & 12. 34.
k See ch. 5. 34.
l See Rev. 4. 2.
m ver. 15.
n For ver. 34—36, cp. Luke 11. 49—51.
o ch. 10. 16.
p See Acts 13. 1 & 1 Cor. 12. 28.
q Luke 11. 42.
r ch. 13. 52.
s Deut. 14. 22. Cp. Luke 18. 12.
t See ch. 21. 35.
u Isai. 28. 25, 27.
v ch. 10. 17. Mark 13. 9. Luke 21. 12. Acts 22. 19 & 26. 11. Cp. Luke 12. 11.
w ch. 10. 23.
x Ps. 33. 5. Jer. 5. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
z ch. 27. 4 (mg.). Rev. 18. 24.
a Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. 1 John 3. 12.
b Cp. Zech. 1. 1.
c 2 Chr. 24. 21 (?).
d ch. 19. 24.
e ver. 16 (mg.). See Luke 1. 9.
f For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 15. 11—20.
g Ex. 40. 6. 2 Kin. 16. 14. Ezek. 40. 47.
h Luke 11. 39, 40.
i Cp. ch. 10. 23 & 16. 28 & 24. 34.
j Mark 7. 4.
k For ver. 37—39, see Luke 13. 34, 35. Cp. Luke 19. 41—44.
l Luke 16. 14 & 20. 47.
m See ch. 21. 35.
n Cp. ch. 26. 55 & Luke 4. 44 (mg.).
o Cp. Ps. 147. 2 & Prov. 1. 24.
p Luke 23. 28.
q 2 Esd. 1. 30.

Cp. Deut. 32. 11, 12. *r* Luke 11. 44. *s* Ruth 2. 12. *t* John 5. 40. *u* Cp. Isai. 64. 11 & Jer. 12. 7 & 22. 5. *v* Cp. Acts 23. 3. *w* Eph. 5. 3. Cp. Num. 19. 16 & 2 Kin. 23. 16. *x* ch. 21. 9. Cited from Ps. 118. 26. *y* ver. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *bound* by his oath [2] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ver. 35. [3] Or, *dill* [4] Gr. *Gehenna*. [5] Some ancient authorities omit *desolate*.

A.V. * Or, *debtor*, or, *bound*. † Gr. ἄνηθον, *dill*.

24 1 [a]And Jesus went out from out, the temple, and was going on his way; and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple. 2 But he answered and And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, [h]There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat on upon [k]the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him [l]privately, saying, Tell us, [m]when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy [1o]coming, and of [2p]the end of the world? 4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, [q]Take heed that no man lead you astray. deceive you. 5 For [r]many shall come in my name, saying, I am [t]the Christ; and shall lead many astray. deceive many. 6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye [v]be not troubled: for all *these things* [w]must needs come to pass; pass, but the end is not yet. 7 For [y]nation shall rise against nation, and [a]kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be [b]famines famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes earthquakes, in divers places. 8 But all these things All these are the beginning of [c]travail. sorrows. 9 Then [g]shall they deliver you up [h]unto to be tribulation, afflicted, and [i]shall kill you: and [j]ye shall be hated of all the nations for my name's sake. 10 And then shall many stumble, be offended, and shall [l]deliver up betray one another, and shall hate one another. 11 And many [n]false prophets shall arise, rise, [p]and shall lead many astray. deceive many. 12 And because iniquity shall be multiplied, abound, [q]the love of the many shall wax cold. 13 [r]But he that endureth to shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. 14 And [3]this gospel of the kingdom [u]shall be preached in the whole all the [4]world [b]for a testimony witness [c]unto all the nations; and [d]then shall the end come.

15 When therefore ye ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, [e]which was spoken of [5]by Daniel the prophet, standing stand in [6f]the holy place (let him place, (whoso that readeth understand), 16 then let readeth, let him understand:) them that are which be in Judæa flee unto into the mountains: 17 [i]let him that which is on [j]the housetop not go come down to take out the things that are in any thing out of his house: 18 and Neither let him that which is in the field not return back to take his cloke. clothes. 19 But And [n]woe unto them that are with child, child, and to them that give suck in those days! 20 And But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on [a]the sabbath day: 21 for then shall be [s]great tribulation, [u]such as hath was not been from since the beginning of the world until now, to this time, no, nor ever shall be. 22 And except those days had been should be shortened, no flesh would have been there should no flesh be saved: but for [x]the elect's sake those days shall be shortened. 23 [z]Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is the Christ, or, Here or there; believe [7]*it* not. 24 For there shall arise [c]false Christs, and [d]false prophets, and [f]shall shew great signs and wonders; [8]so as to insomuch that, lead astray, if possible, even the if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect. 25 Behold, [k]I have told you beforehand. before. 26 If therefore Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, [m]he is in the wilderness desert; go not forth: Behold, behold, he is in the inner secret chambers; believe [8]*it* not. 27 [o]For as the lightning cometh forth from out of the east, and is seen shineth even unto the west; so shall be also the [1s]coming of the Son of man. man be. 28 [t]Wheresoever For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the [9]eagles be gathered together.

a Cp. ch. 21. 23. For ver. 1–51, see Mark 13. 1–37 & Luke 21. 5–36.
b ch. 10. 18.
c ch. 23. 19.
d Cp. ver. 6.
e Dan. 9. 27 & 11. 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
f Cp. John 11. 48 & Acts 6. 13 & 21. 28.
g Cp. Dan. 9. 22, 23, 25 & Rev. 1. 3.
h Luke 19. 44.
i Luke 17. 31.
j See Luke 5. 19.
k See ch. 21. 1.
l Cp. Mark 4. 34.
m Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7.
n Luke 23. 29.
o ver. 27, 37, 39. See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
p See ch. 13. 39.
q Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7.
r ver. 11, 24. Jer 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18.
s ver. 29. Dan. 12. 1. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
t See ch. 1. 17.
u Rev. 16. 18.
v 2 Thess. 2. 2.
w Rev. 1. 1.
x ver. 24, 31. Isai. 65. 8, 9. Luke 18. 7. Cp. ch. 22. 14.
y 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
z Luke 17. 23. Cp. ver. 5, 26.
a Isai. 19. 2.
b Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8, 12.
c Cp. 1 John 2. 18.
d ver. 11.
e John 16. 21. Acts 2. 24 (Gk.). Rom. 8. 22.
f Deut. 13. 1–3. 2 Thess. 2. 9–11. Rev. 13. 13, 14 & 16. 14 & 19. 20. Cp. Acts 8. 9.
g ch. 10. 17, 21.
h ver. 21, 29. Rev. 2. 10.
i ch. 23. 34. John 16. 2.
j See ch. 10. 22.
k John 13. 19 & 14. 29. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
l ch. 10. 21. m Acts 21. 38.
n See ch. 7. 15.
o Luke 17. 24.
p ver. 5, 24. Col. 1. 6, 23.
q Cp. Luke 18. 7 & Rev. 2. 4. Cp. Mark 14. 9.
r See ch. 10. 22.
s ver. 3, 37, 39.
t Luke 17. 37. Cp. Job 39. 30.
u Rom. 10. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Or, *the consummation of the age* [3] Or, *these good tidings* [4] Gr. *inhabited earth.*
[5] Or, *through* [6] Or, *a holy place* [7] Or, him [8] Or, them [9] Or, *vultures*

29 But immediately, Immediately after [a]the tribulation of those days, [b]the sun shall days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and [c]the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: 30 and then [i]shall appear [j]the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then [k]shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and [m]they shall see the Son of man coming on in the clouds of heaven [o]with power and great glory. 31 And [q]he shall send forth his angels [1*]with [2]a great sound of [s]a trumpet, and they shall [t]gather together [w]his elect from [x]the four winds, [y]from one end of heaven to the other.

32 Now from the fig tree learn her parable: learn a parable of the fig tree; when her When his branch is now become yet tender, and putteth forth its leaves, ye know that the summer is nigh; nigh: 33 even so ye also, So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know ye that [3]he it is nigh, near, *even* [b]at the doors. 34 [d]Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, pass, till all these things be accomplished. fulfilled. 35 [f]Heaven and earth shall pass away, but [h]my words shall not pass away. 36 But of that day and hour [i]knoweth no one, not even *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, [4/]neither the Son, [k]but the my Father only. 37 [l]And But as were the days of Noah, the days of Noe *were*, [n]so shall be also the [5]coming of the Son of man. man be. 38 [l]For as in those the days which that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, [o]marrying and giving in marriage, until [q]the day that Noah Noe entered into the ark, 39 and they knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; [n]so shall be also the [5]coming of the Son of man. man be. 40 [s]Then shall two men be in the field; one is the one shall be taken, and one is left: the other left. 41 [c]two women Two *women* *shall be* grinding [d]at the mill; one is the one shall be taken, and one is the other left. 42 [f]Watch therefore: for ye know not on what day hour [g]your Lord cometh. doth come. 43 [6h]But know this, that if the master goodman of the house had known in what watch [l]the thief was coming, would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be [7n]broken through. up. 44 Therefore be ye also [p]ready: for in an hour that such an hour as ye think not [r]the Son of man cometh. 45 Who then is [*]the a faithful and [v]wise [8]servant, whom his lord hath set made ruler over his household, to give them their food meat in due season? 46 [z]Blessed is that [8]servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing. 47 Verily I say unto you, That [a]he will set him shall make him ruler over all that he hath. his goods. 48 But and if that evil [8]servant shall say in his heart, My lord [c]tarrieth delayeth his coming; 49 and shall begin to beat smite his fellow-servants, fellowservants, and shall to eat and drink with [e]the drunken; 50 the lord of that [8]servant shall come [g]in a day when he expecteth not, looketh not for *him*, and in an hour when that he knoweth not, is not aware of, 51 and shall [9‡]cut him asunder, and appoint *him* his portion with the hypocrites: [m]there shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth.

25 [1]Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto [p]ten virgins, which took their [10]lamps, and went forth to meet [r]the bridegroom. 2 And five of them were foolish, wise, and five were [*]wise. foolish. 3 For the foolish, when they They that *were* foolish took their [10]lamps, and took no oil with them: 4 but the wise took oil in their vessels with

a ver. 21. b Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 8. 9 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12. c Luke 17. 35. d Ex. 11. 5. Isai. 47. 2. e Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4. f ch. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Mark 14. 34—38. Luke 12. 37 & 21. 36. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, *al.* g John 13. 13. h For ver. 43—51, cp. Luke 12. 39—46. i Dan. 7. 13. j Cp. ver. 3. k Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Zech. 12. 12. l Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 3. 3. m See ch. 16. 27. n ch. 6. 19 (& mg. for mg.). o ch. 26. 64. Mark 9. 1. Cp. ch. 25. 31. p ch. 25. 10. q ch. 13. 41. r ver. 27. s 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16. t Cp. ch. 23. 37 & 2 Thess. 2. 1. u ch. 25. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Heb. 3. 5. v ch. 7. 24 & 10. 16 & 25. 2. Luke 16. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 15. w ver. 22, 24. x Dan. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 6. Rev. 7. 1. y Deut. 4. 32 & 30. 4. z John 13. 17. Rev. 16. 15. a ch. 25. 21, 23. b James 5. 9. Rev. 3. 20. c ch. 25. 5. d See ch. 16. 28. e 1 Thess. 5. 7. f Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. ch. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27. g 2 Pet. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 25. 13. h Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25. i ch. 25. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 1, 2. j Cp. Phil. 2. 6, 7. k Cp. Zech. 14. 7 & Acts 1. 7. l Luke 17. 26, 27. m See ch. 8. 12. n ver. 27. o ch. 22. 30. p Luke 19. 13. q Gen. 7. 7—16. r ch. 9. 15. John 3. 29. Rev. 19. 7 & 21. 2, 9. s Luke 17. 36 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *with a great trumpet, and they shall gather &c.* [2] Or, *a trumpet of great sound* [3] Or, *it* [4] Many authorities, some ancient, omit *neither the Son.* [5] Gr. *presence.* [6] Or, *But this ye know* [7] Gr. *digged through* [8] Gr. *bondservant.* [9] Or, *severely scourge him* [10] Or, *torches*

A.V. * Or, *with a trumpet, and a great voice.* † Or, *he.* ‡ Or, *cut him off.*

their [1]lamps. 5 Now while / While the
bridegroom [a]tarried, they all
slumbered and slept. 6 But / And [b]at
midnight there is a cry, / was a cry made, Be-
hold, the bridegroom! Come ye forth / bridegroom cometh; go ye out to
meet him. 7 Then all those
virgins arose, and [f]trimmed their
[1]lamps. 8 And the foolish said
unto the wise, Give us of your
oil; for our [1]lamps are going / *gone out.
9 But the wise answered, saying,
Peradventure / *Not so;* lest there will not be / be not enough
for us and you: but go ye rather
to them that sell, and buy for
yourselves. 10 And while they
went away to buy, the bride-
groom came; and [h]they that were
ready went in with him to [i]the
marriage feast: and [j]the door was
shut. 11 Afterward come / came also the
other virgins, saying, [k]Lord, Lord,
open to us. 12 [k]But he answered
and said, Verily I say unto you, [n]I
know you not. 13 [o]Watch there-
fore, for ye [p]know not / neither the day
nor the hour. / hour wherein the Son of man cometh.
14 [q]For [r]*it is* as *when* a man, / *the kingdom of heaven is* as a man
[t]going / travelling into another / a far country, *who*
called his own [2]servants, and
delivered unto them his goods.
15 And unto one he gave five
† [v]talents, to another two, and to
another one; [w]to each / every man according
to his several ability; and he [t]went / straightway
on / took his journey. 16 Straightway / Then he
that had received the five talents
went and traded with them, / the same,
and made *them* other five talents.
17 In like manner / And likewise he also that / that *had received*
the two / two, he also gained other two. 18 But
he that received the / had received one went away
and [y]digged in the earth, and hid
his lord's money. 19 Now [z]after / After a long
time the lord of those [2]servants
cometh, and [a]maketh a reckoning / reckoneth with
them. 20 And so he that received the / had received
five talents came and brought
other five talents, saying, Lord,
thou deliveredst unto me five

a ch. 24. 48. Cp. ver. 19 & Heb. 10. 37 & 2 Pet. 3. 4, 9.
b Mark 13. 35.
c ver. 23. ch. 24. 45.
d Luke 16. 10. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 13.
e ch. 24. 47.
f Cp. Luke 12. 35.
g Heb. 12. 2. Cp. Isai. 53. 11 & John 15. 11.
h ch. 24. 44.
i ch. 22. 2.
j For ver. 10, 12, cp. Luke 13. 25—27.
k Cp. ch. 7. 22, 23.
l 1 Sam. 25. 3.
m Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
n ch. 10. 33. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
o ch. 24. 42.
p Cp. ch. 24. 50.
q For ver. 14—30, cp. Luke 19. 12—27.
r Cp. Mark 13. 34.
s ch. 20. 14.
t ch. 21. 33.
u ch. 18. 32. Prov. 20. 4. Rom. 12. 11.
v ch. 18. 24.
w Cp. Rom. 12. 6 & 1 Cor. 12. 11 & Eph. 4. 7 & 1 Pet. 4. 10.
x Cp. Luke 12. 48. See ch. 13. 12.
y Cp. ch. 13. 44.
z Cp. ver. 5.
a ch. 18. 23. Rom. 14. 12. Cp. Luke 16. 2.
b See ch. 8. 12.
c Cp. Luke 17. 10.

talents: lo, / behold, I have gained
other / beside them five talents. / talents more. 21 His
lord said unto him, Well done,
thou good and [c]faithful [3]servant:
[d]thou hast been faithful over a
few things, [e]I will set thee / make thee ruler
over many things: enter thou
into [g]the joy of thy lord. 22 And he / He
also that *received* the / had received two talents
came and said, Lord, thou de-
liveredst unto me two talents:
lo, / behold, I have gained other two / two other talents
talents. / beside them. 23 His lord said unto
him, Well done, good and faithful
[3]servant; thou hast been faithful
over a few things, I will set / make thee
thee / ruler over many things: enter
thou into the joy of thy lord.
24 And / Then he also that / which had received
the one talent came and said,
Lord, I knew thee that thou art
[l]a / an hard man, reaping [m]where thou
didst / hast not sow, / sown, and gathering where
thou didst / hast not scatter / strawed: 25 and I was
afraid, and went away and hid thy
talent in the earth: lo, *there*
[s]thou hast thine own. / *that is* thine. 26 But his / His
lord answered and said unto
him, Thou [u]wicked and [u]slothful
[3]servant, thou knewest that I
reap where I sowed not, and
gather where I did / have not scatter; / strawed:
27 thou oughtest therefore to
have put my money to the
bankers, / exchangers, and *then* at my coming I
should have received back mine
own with interest. / usury. 28 Take ye away
therefore the talent from him,
and give it unto him that / which hath
the ten talents. 29 [x]For unto
every one that hath shall be
given, and he shall have abund-
ance: but from him that hath
not, even that which he hath shall be taken / not shall be taken away even that which he
away. / hath. 30 And [b]cast ye out [c]the
unprofitable [3]servant into the
outer darkness: [b]there shall be
the weeping and gnashing of
teeth.

R.V. [1] Or, *torches* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Gr. *bondservant.*
A.V. * Or, *going out.* † A talent is 187*l.* 10*s.* ch. 18. 24.

31 [a]But When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, [b]then shall he sit on upon the throne of his glory: 32 and before him [c]shall be gathered [d]all the nations: and [e]he shall separate them one from another, as a the shepherd separateth [f]the divideth his sheep from the [1]goats: 33 and he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the [1]goats on the left. 34 Then shall [g]the King say unto [h]them on his right hand, Come, ye [j]blessed of my Father, [k]inherit [m]the kingdom [n]prepared for you [o]from the foundation of the world: 35 for [q]I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye [r]gave me drink: [s]I was a stranger, and ye took me in: in: 36 [q]naked, and ye clothed me: [x]I was sick, and ye [y]visited me: [a]I was in prison, and ye came unto me. 37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or athirst, thirsty, and gave thee drink? 38 And when When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee? 39 And Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee? 40 And [g]the King shall answer and say unto them, [i]Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did have done it unto one of the least of these [j]my brethren, even these least, ye did have done it unto me. 41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, [2k]Depart from me, ye [l]cursed, into [m]the eternal everlasting fire which is fire, prepared for [n]the devil and his angels: 42 for [o]I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink: 43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: in: naked, and ye clothed me not: not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not. 44 Then shall they also answer, answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee? 45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not unto to one of these least, the least of these, [i]ye did it not unto to me. 46 And these shall go away [k]into eternal everlasting punishment: but the righteous [k]into [p]eternal life. life eternal.

[a] See ch. 16. 27, 28.
[b] ch. 19. 28.
[c] Cp. ch. 24. 31.
[d] Joel 3. 12. Cp. ch. 24. 14 & 28. 19.
[e] ch. 13. 49.
[f] Ezek. 34. 17.
[g] ver. 40. Luke 19. 38. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. Isai. 6. 5.
[h] 1 Kin. 2. 19. Ps. 45. 9 & 110. 1.
[i] Cp. Luke 10. 16 & Acts 9. 5 & 1 Cor. 8. 12.
[j] Cp. Ps. 37. 22 & Isai. 65. 23 & Eph. 1. 3.
[k] Dan. 12. 2. John 5. 29. Cp. Acts 24. 15.
[l] ch. 19. 29. 1 Pet. 3. 9. Rev. 21. 7. Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Tit. 3. 7 & Heb. 1. 14 & James 2. 5, *al.*
[m] Luke 12. 32 & 22. 29.
[n] ch. 20. 23. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 9 & Heb. 11. 16.
[o] See ch. 13. 35.
[p] Rom. 2. 7 & 5. 21 & 6. 23. Cp. John 10. 28 & 1 John 2. 25, *al.*
[q] Isai. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7, 16. Cp. James 2. 15, 16.
[r] ch. 10. 42.
[s] Job 31. 32. Rom. 12. 13. Heb. 13. 1, 2. 3 John 5.
[t] For ver. 2—5, see Mark 14. 1, 2 & Luke 22. 1, 2.
[u] See John 6. 4.
[v] ver. 24.
[w] See ch. 20. 18, 19.
[x] Cp. Ecclus. 7. 35 & Luke 10. 33, 34.
[y] James 1. 27.
[z] Cp. Ps. 2. 2 & John 11. 47 & Acts 4. 27.
[a] 2 Tim. 1. 16. Cp. Heb. 10. 34 & 13. 3.
[b] ver. 58, 69. Luke 11. 21. John 18. 15. Cp. Rev. 11. 2.
[c] ver. 57. Luke 3. 2. John 11. 49 & 18. 13. Acts 4. 6.
[d] John 11. 53. See ch. 21. 46.
[e] ch. 27. 24. Cp. Luke 22. 6 (mg.).

26 1 And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these words, sayings, he said unto his disciples, 2 [t]Ye know that after two days is the passover, the feast of cometh, passover, and [v]the Son of man [w]is delivered up betrayed to be crucified. 3 [z]Then were gathered assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto [b]the court palace of the high priest, who was called [c]Caiaphas; 4 [d]and they took counsel consulted Caiaphas, together that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him. 5 But they said, Not during the feast, on the feast day, [e]lest a tumult arise there be an uproar among the people.

6 [f]Now when Jesus was in [h]Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, 7 there came unto him a woman having [3]an alabaster cruse box of exceeding very precious ointment, and she poured it upon on his head, as he sat at meat. 8 But when the his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? 9 For this *ointment* might have been sold for much, and [p]given to the poor. 10 But When [q]Jesus perceiving it understood it, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath

[f] For ver. 6—13, see Mark 14. 3—9 & John 12. 1—8. Cp. Luke 7. 37—39.
[g] ver. 34.
[h] ch. 21. 17. John 11. 18.
[i] See ch. 10. 40, 42.
[j] ch. 28. 10. John 20. 17. Rom. 8. 29. Heb. 2. 11. Cp. ch. 12. 50.
[k] ch. 7. 23.
[l] Cp. Heb. 6. 8.
[m] ch. 13. 40, 42 & 18. 8. Mark 9. 43, 48. Jude 7. Cp. Luke 16. 24. See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
[n] 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6. Rev. 12. 7.
[o] Job 22. 7.
[p] Cp. John 13. 29.
[q] ch. 16. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *kids.* [2] Or, *Depart from me under a curse* [3] Or, *a flask*

wrought a good work upon me. 11 For [b]ye have the poor always with you; but [d]me ye have not always. 12 For in that she hath [1]poured this ointment upon my body, she did it [f]to prepare me for burial. 13 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever [2][g]this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, that also which there shall also this, that this woman hath done shall be done, spoken of told [l]for a memorial of her.

14 [m]Then one of the twelve, who was called [o]Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, 15 and said, said unto them, What are ye willing to give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they [r]weighed unto him covenanted with him for [s]thirty pieces of silver. 16 And from that time he sought opportunity [v]to deliver him betray him. unto them.

17 [w]Now [on] [x]the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we make ready prepare for thee to eat the passover? 18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, [d]The [3]Master saith, [e]My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. 19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover. 20 [h]Now when the even was come, he was sat sitting at meat down with the twelve [4]disciples; twelve. 21 and And as they were eating, did eat, [j]he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. 22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began to say unto him every one, Is every one of them to say unto it I, Lord him, Lord, is it I? 23 And he answered and said, [n]He that dipped dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. 24 The Son of man goeth, even goeth as it is written of him: but [c]woe unto that man through by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it it had been good [5]for that man if he had not been born. 25 And Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Is it I, Rabbi? Master, is it I? He saith said unto him, [i]Thou hast said. 26 [j]And as they were eating, Jesus took [6]bread, and [k]blessed, blessed it, and brake it, and he gave gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; [n]this is my body. 27 And he took [7]the cup, and [p]gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; 28 for [n]this is my [q]blood of [8]the [9]covenant, new testament, which is shed for [t]many unto for the remission of sins. 29 But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you [y]in my Father's kingdom.

30 [z]And when they had sung a an [†]hymn, [a]they went out unto into [b]the mount of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be [10][c]offended in because of me this night: for it is written, I will [f]smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. 32 But after I am raised up, risen again, [g]I will go before you into Galilee. 33 But [i]Peter answered and said unto him, If all Though all *men* shall be [10][c]offended in because of thee, *yet* I will I never be [10]offended. 34 [k]Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that That this night, [l]before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. 35 [m]Peter saith said unto him, Even if Though I must I should die with thee, *yet* will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

[a] ver. 54, 56. Mark 9. 12. Luke 18. 31 & 24. 25—27, 46. Acts 17. 2, 3 & 26. 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
[b] Deut. 15. 11.
[c] ch. 18. 7.
[d] ch. 9. 15. See John 7. 33.
[e] John 17. 1.
[f] John 19. 40.
[g] Cp. ch. 24. 14.
[h] ver. 49. See John 1. 38.
[i] ver. 64. See Luke 22. 70.
[j] For ver. 26—29, see Mark 14. 22—25 & Luke 22. 18—20 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
[k] See ch. 14. 19.
[l] Acts 10. 4.
[m] For ver. 14—16, see Mark 14. 10, 11 & Luke 22. 3—6. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30.
[n] 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
[o] ch. 10. 4 & 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4.
[p] See ch. 15. 36.
[q] Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
[r] Zech. 11. 12. Cp. Gen. 23. 16 & Jer. 32. 9.
[s] ch. 27. 3, 9. Ex. 21. 32.
[t] See ch. 20. 28.
[u] Mark 1. 4. Cp. Luke 1. 77.
[v] See ch. 20. 18, 19.
[w] For ver. 17—19, see Mark 14. 12—16 & Luke 22. 7—13.
[x] Ex. 12. 18.
[y] Cp. ch. 13. 43.
[z] For ver. 30—35, see Mark 14. 26—31.
[a] Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1.
[b] See ch. 21. 1.
[c] See ch. 5. 29 (for mg.).
[d] Cp. ch. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
[e] Cp. ver. 45 & John 7. 6, 8, 30 & 8. 20 & 13. 1 & 17. 1.

f Cited from Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 16. 32. *g* ch. 28. 7, 10, 16. Mark 16. 7. *h* For ver. 20—24, see Mark 14. 17—21. Cp. Luke 22. 14, 21—23 & John 13. 21—26. *i* Cp. Luke 22. 31, 33. *j* Cp. John 6. 70, 71. *k* Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38. *l* ver. 75. *m* Luke 22. 33. John 13. 37. *n* Cp. John 13. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *cast.* [2] Or, *these good tidings* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] Many authorities, some ancient, omit *disciples.* [5] Gr. *for him if that man.* [6] Or, *a loaf* [7] Some ancient authorities read *the cup.* [8] Or, *the testament* [9] Many ancient authorities insert *new.* [10] Gr. *caused to stumble.*

A.V. * Many Greek copies have, *gave thanks.* See Mark 6. 41. † Or, *psalm.*

36 [a]Then cometh Jesus with them [b]unto [1]a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto his the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go yonder and pray. and pray yonder. 37 And he took with him [c]Peter and [f]the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and sore troubled. very heavy. 38 Then saith he unto them, [i]My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: abide tarry ye here, and [k]watch with me. 39 And he went forward a little, a little farther, and fell on his face, [l]and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let [m]this cup pass away from me: nevertheless, nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. 40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them sleeping, asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? 41 [2][k]Watch and [t]pray, that ye [u]enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. 42 Again a second time he went away, He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cannot pass away, cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, [x]thy will be done. 43 And he came again and found them and found them sleeping, asleep again: for [y]their eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them again, them, and and went away, went away again, and prayed [a]a the third time, saying again the same words. 45 Then cometh he to the his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, [e]the hour is at hand, and [g]the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 46 Arise, Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that betrayeth doth betray me.

47 [i]And while he yet spake, lo, [k]Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: take him. hold him fast. 49 And straightway forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, [c]Rabbi master; and [3][d]kissed him. 50 And Jesus said unto him, [g]Friend, [h]do that for which thou art wherefore art thou come? come? Then they came came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. 51 And And, behold, one of them that which were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his [j]sword, and smote the struck a [4]servant of the high priest, priest's, and struck smote off his ear. 52 Then saith said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into its his place: for [n]all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. 53 Or [r]thinkest Thinkest thou that I cannot beseech now pray to my Father, and he shall even now send presently give me [q]more than twelve [r]legions of angels? 54 How But how then should shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a robber thief with swords and staves to seize for to take me? [v]I sat daily in the with you temple [w]teaching, and ye took me teaching in the temple, laid no hold not. on me. 56 But [s]all this is come to pass, was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. [z]Then all the disciples left forsook him, and fled.

57 [b]And [c]they that had taken laid hold on Jesus led him away to *the house of* [d]Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were gathered together. assembled. 58 But [f]Peter followed him afar off, off unto [d]the court of the high priest, high priest's palace, and entered went in, and sat with [h]the officers, servants, to see the end. 59 Now the chief priests priests, and elders, and the whole [f]council all the council, [l]sought false witness against Jesus, that they might to put him to death; 60 and they found it not, But found none: yea, [m]though many false witnesses came. But came, *yet* found afterward [n]two, they none. At the last came two false witnesses, 61 and said, This man *fellow* said, [o]I am

---

a For ver. 36—46, see Mark 14. 32—42 & Luke 22. 40—46.
b See ver. 30.
c ver. 25.
d Luke 7. 38, 45 & 15. 20. Acts 20. 37 (Gk.).
e ch. 17. 1.
f ch. 4. 21.
g ch. 20. 13 & 22. 12.
h Cp. John 13. 27.
i Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 6 & John 12. 27.
j Cp. Luke 22. 38.
k See ch. 24. 42.
l Heb. 5. 7.
m See ch. 20. 22.
n Rev. 13. 10. Cp. Gen. 9. 6 & Ezek. 35. 6.
o ver. 42. John 5. 30 & 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8.
p Cp. John 10. 18.
q Cp. ch. 4. 11 & 2 Kin. 6. 17 & Dan. 7. 10 & Luke 22. 43 & John 18. 36.
r Luke 8. 30.
s See ver. 24 & ch. 1. 22.
t 1 Pet. 4. 7.
u ch. 6. 13.
v [John 8. 2]. Cp. Luke 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
w ch. 21. 23. Cp. ch. 4. 23.
x ver. 39. See ch. 6. 10.
y Luke 9. 32.
z ver. 31. Cp. Ps. 88. 8, 18 & John 16. 32.
a Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 8.
b Luke 22. 54.
c For ver. 57—68, see Mark 14. 53—65. Cp. John 18. 12, 13, 19—24.
d ver. 3.
e John 12. 23, 27 & 13. 1 & 17. 1. Cp. ver. 18 & Luke 22. 53.
f Cp. John 18. 15.
g ch. 17. 22 & 20. 18.
h John 7. 32 & 18. 3. Acts 5. 22, 26, *al.*
i For ver. 47—56, see Mark 14. 43—50 & Luke 22. 47—53 & John 18. 3—11.
j ch. 5. 22 & 10. 17, *al.*
k ver. 14. Acts 1. 16.
l See Acts 6. 11.
m 1 Ps. 27. 12 & 35. 11.
n Deut. 19. 15.
o Cp. Acts 6. 14. See John 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Gr. *an enclosed piece of ground.* [2] Or, *Watch ye, and pray that ye enter not* [3] Gr. *kissed him much.* [4] Gr. *bondservant.*

able to [a]destroy the [1]temple of God, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high priest (stood up, arose,) and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? 63 [c]But Jesus held his peace. [e]And the high priest (answered and) said unto him, [f]I adjure thee by [h]the living God, that thou [i]tell us whether thou be [j]the Christ, [k]the Son of God. 64 Jesus saith unto him, [m]Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, (Henceforth [o]ye shall / Hereafter shall ye) see the Son of man [q]sitting (at / on) the right hand of power, and [o]coming (on / in) the clouds of heaven. 65 Then the high priest [t]rent his (garments, / clothes,) saying, [v]He hath spoken (blasphemy; / blasphemy;) what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard (the blasphemy: / his blasphemy.) 66 (what / What) think ye? They answered and said, [y]He is [2](worthy / guilty) of death. 67 Then [z]did they spit in his (face / face,) and (buffet him: / buffeted him;) [b]and (some / others) [c]smote him [3]with [*]the palms of their hands, 68 saying, Prophesy unto us, thou (Christ: who / Christ, Who) is he that (struck / smote) thee?

69 [g]Now Peter (was sitting / sat) without [h]in the (court / palace): and a (maid / damsel) came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus (the Galilæan. / of Galilee.) 70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. 71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and (saith / said) unto them that were there, This (man also was / *fellow* was also) with Jesus [m](the Nazarene. / of Nazareth.) 72 And again he denied with an oath, I (know not / do not know) the man. 73 And after a (little while they that stood by / while came unto *him* they that stood) (came by,) and said to Peter, (Of a truth / Surely) thou also art *one* of them; for [o]thy speech bewrayeth thee.

a ch. 27. 40.
b ver. 34.
c ch. 27. 12, 14. Isai. 53. 7. John 19. 9.
d Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14.
e For ver. 63—66, cp. Luke 22. 67—71.
f Cp. Lev. 5. 1 & 1 Sam. 14. 24, 26 & Mark 5. 7.
g Mark 15. 1. Luke 22. 66.
h See ch. 16. 16.
i John 10. 24.
j Cp. ch. 22. 42—45. See ch. 1. 17.
k See ch. 14. 33.
l See ch. 26. 4.
m ver. 25.
n Luke 23. 1. John 18. 28.
o See ch. 16. 27 & 24. 30.
p See ch. 20. 19.
q Ps. 110. 1. Heb. 1. 3. Cp. Mark 16. 19.
r Luke 3. 1 & 13. 1. Acts 3. 13 & 4. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 13.
s See ch. 26. 14.
t Num. 14. 6. Acts 14. 14.
u ch. 21. 29.
v ch. 9. 3. John 10. 36.
w ch. 26. 15.
x ch. 23. 35 (for mg.).
y See Lev. 24. 16.
z ch. 27. 30. Isai. 50. 6. Mark 10. 34.
a ver. 24.
b Cp. Luke 22. 63—65 & John 18. 22.
c ch. 5. 39. Acts 23. 2.
d See Luke 1. 9 (mg.).
e Cp. 2 Sam. 17. 23 & Acts 1. 18.
f ver. 63.
g For ver. 69—75, see Mark 14. 66—72 & Luke 22. 55—62 & John 18. 16—18, 25—27.
h ver. 3.
i Mark 12. 41, 43. Luke 21. 1. John 8. 20.
j Acts 1. 19.
k ch. 28. 15. Cp. Gen. 26. 33, *al.*
l See ch. 1. 22.
m ch. 2. 23.
n Cited from Zech. 11. 13.
o Cp. Judg. 12. 6.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying,* I know not the man. And (straightway / immediately) the cock crew. 75 And Peter remembered the word (which Jesus had said, / of Jesus, which said unto him,) [b]Before the cock crow, thou shalt [d]deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

27 1 [g](Now when / When the) morning was come, all the chief priests and [the] elders of the people [l]took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: 2 and (they / when they) (bound him, and / had bound him, they) [n]led him away, and [p]delivered him (up /) to (Pontius /) [r]Pilate the governor.

3 Then [s]Judas, which (had /) betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, [u]repented himself, and brought (back / again) [w]the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 saying, I have sinned in that I (have /) betrayed (the /) [4x]innocent blood. (But / And) they said, What is that to us? [a]see (thou / *to* / it. / *that.*) 5 And he cast down the pieces of silver (into [d]the sanctuary, / in the temple,) and (departed; / departed,) and [e]he went (away) and hanged himself. 6 And the chief priests took the (pieces of silver, / silver pieces,) and said, It is not lawful (for /) to put them into [i]the [5]treasury, (since / because) it is the price of blood. 7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. 8 Wherefore [j]that field was called, The field of blood, [k]unto this day. 9 [l]Then was fulfilled that which was spoken [6](by Jeremiah / Jeremy) the prophet, saying, [n]And [7]they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was (priced, / valued,) [8†]whom (*certain* they / they) of the children of Israel did (price / value); 10 and [9]they gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary*: as in ch. 23. 35; 27. 5. [2] Gr. *liable to.* [3] Or, *with rods* [4] Many ancient authorities read *righteous.* [5] Gr. *corbanas*, that is, *sacred treasury.* Compare Mark 7. 11. [6] Or, *through* [7] Or, *I took* [8] Or, *whom they priced on the part of the sons of Israel* [9] Some ancient authorities read *I gave.*
A.V. * Or, *rods.* † Or, *whom they bought of the children of Israel.*

11 [a]Now And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou [d]the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, [e]Thou sayest. 12 [f]And when he was accused by of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. 13 Then saith said Pilate unto him, [k]Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? 14 And he gave him no answer, answered him not even to one word: to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. 15 [n]Now at [1]the *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the multitude one people a prisoner, whom they would. 16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas. 17 When therefore Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or [t]Jesus which is called Christ? 18 For he knew that [v]for envy they had delivered him up. 19 And while When he was sitting set down on [w]the judgement-seat, judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with [y]that righteous just man: for I have suffered many things this day [b]in a dream because of him. 20 Now But the chief priests and the elders persuaded the multitudes multitude that they should [d]ask for Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. 21 But the The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? And they They said, Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them, What then shall shall I do I do unto then with Jesus which is called Christ? [i]They all say, say unto him, Let him be crucified. 23 And he the governor said, Why, [j]what evil hath he done? But they cried out exceedingly, the more, saying, Let him be crucified. 24 So when When Pilate saw that he prevailed could prevail nothing, but rather that [b]a tumult was arising, made, *that* rather he took water, and [c]washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent [2]of the blood of [g]this righteous man just person: [h]see ye *to it*. 25 And all the people answered Then answered all the people, and said, [i]His blood *be* on us, and [j]on our children. 26 Then released he unto them Barabbas: but Jesus he Barabbas unto them: and when he had [l]scourged and delivered scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

27 [m]Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the [3]*palace, *common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band [4]*band of soldiers.* 28 And they [5]stripped him, and put on him [q]a scarlet robe. 29 And they plaited when they had platted a crown of thorns and thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand; hand: and they kneeled down bowed the knee before him, and [r]mocked him, saying, Hail, [s]King of the Jews! 30 And [u]they spat spit upon him, and took the reed reed, and smote him on the head. 31 And when after that they had mocked him, they took off from him the robe, the robe off from him, and put on him his garments, his own raiment on him, and [x]led him away to crucify him.

32 [z]And [a]as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they [6]c compelled to go *with them*, that he might [z]bear his cross. 33 [e]And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, The a place of a skull, 34 [f]they gave him wine vinegar to drink mingled with [g]gall: and when he had tasted it, *thereof*, he would not drink. 35 And when they had crucified him, [k]they they crucified him, and parted his garments among them, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. 36 and they sat and And sitting down they [k]watched him there. there; 37 And they set up over his head his accusation written,

[a] For ver. 11—14, see Mark 15. 2—5 & Luke 23. 2, 3 & John 18. 29—38.
[b] ch. 26. 5.
[c] Cp. Deut. 21. 6—8 & Ps. 26. 6 & 73. 13.
[d] ver. 29, 37. ch. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3. Cp. ver. 42.
[e] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 13. See Luke 22. 70.
[f] See ch. 26. 63.
[g] ver. 19.
[h] ver. 4.
[i] Cp. ch. 23. 35, 36 & Josh. 2. 19 & Acts 5. 28.
[j] Cp. Ex. 20. 5 & Lam. 5. 7.
[k] John 19. 10.
[l] ch. 20. 19. Isai. 50. 6 & 53. 5. Cp. Luke 23. 16 & John 19. 1.
[m] For ver. 27—31, see Mark 15. 16—20 & John 19. 2, 3.
[n] For ver. 15—26, see Mark 15. 6—15 & Luke 23. 18—25 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16.
[o] John 18. 28, 33 & 19. 9. Acts 23. 35. Phil. 1. 13 (Gk.).
[p] See Acts 10. 1.
[q] Rev. 18. 12, 16. Cp. Luke 23. 11.
[r] ch. 20. 19.
[s] See ver. 11.
[t] ver. 22.
[u] See ch. 26. 67.
[v] Cp. John 12. 19.
[w] John 19. 13. Acts 12. 21 (mg.) & 18. 12 & 25. 6.
[x] Isai. 53. 7.
[y] ver. 24. Cp. Luke 23. 47.
[z] Mark 15. 21. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
[a] Heb. 13. 12. Cp. ch. 21. 39 & Num. 15. 35.
[b] See ch. 2. 12.
[c] ch. 5. 41 (& mg. for mg.).
[d] Acts 3. 14.
[e] For ver. 33—51, see Mark 15. 22—38 & Luke 23. 32—38, 44—46 & John 19. 17—19, 23, 24, 28—30.
[f] Cp. Ps. 69. 21.
[g] Acts 8. 23.
[h] Ps. 22. 18.
[i] Acts 13. 28.
[j] Cp. Luke 23. 41 & John 8. 46.
[k] ver. 54. Cp. Ps. 22. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *a feast* [2] Some ancient authorities read *of this blood: see ye &c.* [3] Gr. *Prætorium*. See Mark 15. 16.
[4] Or, *cohort* [5] Some ancient authorities read *clothed*. [6] Gr. *impressed*.
A.V. * Or, *governor's house*.

THIS IS JESUS [a]THE KING OF THE JEWS. 38 Then (are) there crucified with him two [d]robbers, (two thieves crucified with him,) [e]one on the right hand, and (one) another on the left. 39 And [f]they that passed by [h](railed on) reviled him, [i]wagging their heads, 40 and saying, [k]Thou that destroyest the [l]temple, and buildest it in three days, save (thyself:) thyself. [m](If) If thou (art) be [n]the Son of God, come down from the cross. 41 In like manner (Likewise) also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said, 42 [r]He saved others; [2][t]himself he cannot save. [v](He is) If he be the King of Israel; let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe on him. 43 [x]He (trusteth on) trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he (desireth) will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. 44 [z]And the robbers (The thieves) also that were crucified with him (also, which) cast upon him the same reproach. (the same in his teeth.)

45 Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the [3]land (until) unto the ninth hour. 46 And about the ninth hour Jesus [a]cried with a loud voice, saying, [c]Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that (is,) is to say, My God, my God, [4]why hast thou forsaken me? 47 And some (Some) of them that stood there, when they heard (it,) *that*, said, This man calleth (Elijah.) for Elias. 48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a (sponge,) sponge, and filled it with [g]vinegar, and put it on a reed, and [h]gave him to drink. 49 And the (The) rest said, Let (be,) be; let us see whether (Elijah) Elias (cometh) will come to save him.[5] 50 And (Jesus, when) Jesus he had [k]cried again with a loud voice, and [l]yielded up (his spirit.) the ghost. 51 And (And,) behold, [n]the veil of the [1]temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and [o]the earth did (quake;) quake, and the rocks were rent; 52 and the (tombs) graves were opened; and many bodies of [b]the saints (that had fallen asleep) which slept were raised; 53 and (coming forth) came out of the (tombs) graves after his (resurrection they entered) resurrection, and went into [g]the holy (city) city, and appeared unto many. 54 [j]Now (when) the centurion, and they that were with (him,) him, [l]watching Jesus, (when they) saw the earthquake, and (the) those things that were done, (they) feared (exceedingly,) greatly, saying, [o]Truly this was [6][p]the Son of God. 55 And [q]many women were there beholding (from afar,) afar off, which had followed Jesus from Galilee, [u]ministering unto him: 56 among (whom) which was [u]Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and [w]the mother of (the sons of Zebedee.) Zebedee's children.

57 [y](And when) When the even was come, there came a rich man (from) of Arimathæa, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple: 58 (this man) He went to Pilate, and (asked for) begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded (it) the body to be given up. delivered. 59 And (Joseph took) when Joseph had taken the body, (and) he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 and [b]laid it in his own new tomb, [d]which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled [e]a great stone to the door of the (tomb,) sepulchre, and departed. 61 And (Mary Magdalene was there, there was Mary Magdalene,) and [f]the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 Now (on the morrow, which is *the day* the next day, that followed the) after [i]the Preparation, day of the preparation, the chief priests and (the) Pharisees (were gathered) came together unto Pilate, 63 saying, Sir, we remember that [j]that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, [m]After three days I (will) rise again. 64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, [p]lest (haply) his disciples come (by night,) and steal him away, and say unto the

a ver. 11, 29. *b* Cp. Dan. 7. 18, 22. *c* John 11. 11—13. Acts 7. 60 & 13. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 6, 18, 20. 1 Thess. 4. 13—15. 2 Pet. 3. 4. *d* Cp. John 18. 40. *e* Cp. ch. 20. 21. *f* Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Cp. Lam. 1. 12. *g* See ch. 4. 5. *h* Luke 22. 65 & 23. 39. Cp. James 2. 7. *i* Job 16. 4. Isai. 37. 22. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18. *j* For ver. 54—56, see Mark 15. 39—41 & Luke 23. 47, 49. *k* ch. 26. 61. *l* ver. 36. *m* ch. 4. 3, 6. *n* ver. 43. ch. 26. 63. See ch. 14. 33. *o* ver. 43. *p* Cp. Dan. 3. 25 (for mg.). *q* John 19. 25. *r* Cp. Luke 4. 23. *s* Ps. 38. 11. *t* Cp. ch. 26. 53, 54 & John 10. 18. *u* See Luke 8. 2, 3. *v* John 1. 49 & 12. 13. Cp. ver. 37. *w* ch. 20. 20. Cp. Mark 15. 40. *x* Cited from Ps. 22. 8. Cp. Wisd. 2. 16—18. *y* For ver. 57—61, see Mark 15. 42—47 & Luke 23. 50—56 & John 19. 38—42. *z* Cp. Luke 23. 39—43. *a* Cp. Heb. 5. 7. *b* Cp. Isai. 53. 9. *c* Cited from Ps. 22. 1. *d* Isai. 22. 16. *e* Mark 16. 4. Cp. John 11. 38. *f* ver. 56. ch. 28. 1. *g* Ruth 2. 14. *h* Ps. 69. 21. *i* Mark 15. 42. Luke 23. 54. John 19. 14, 31, 42. *j* Cp. ver. 64 & John 7. 12. *k* ver. 46. *l* Cp. John 10. 18. *m* ch. 16. 21 & 17. 23 & 20. 19 & 28. 6. Mark 8. 31 & 10. 34. Luke 9. 22 & 18. 33 & 24. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 26. 61 & John 2. 19. *n* Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14. *o* ver. 54. *p* Cp. ch. 28. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary* [2] Or, *can he not save himself?* [3] Or, *earth* [4] Or, *why didst thou forsake me?*
[5] Many ancient authorities add *And another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood.* See John 19. 34.
[6] Or, *a son of God*

people, He is risen from the dead: and so the last error will shall be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto them, [1]Ye have [c]a guard watch: go your way, [2]make it as it as sure as ye can. 66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, [e]sealing the stone, the guard being with and setting a watch.

28 [f]Now late on In the end of the sabbath day, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and [g]the other Mary to see the sepulchre. 2 And And, behold, there [*]was a great earthquake; earthquake: for [i]an the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled away the stone, back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. 3 [l]His appearance countenance was as like lightning, and [m]his raiment white as snow: 4 and for fear of him the watchers keepers did quake, shake, and [o]became as dead men. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which hath been was crucified. 6 He is not here; here: for he is risen, [r]even as he said. Come, see the place [3]where the Lord lay. 7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples, He disciples that he is risen from the dead; and lo, and, behold, [t]he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. 8 And they departed quickly from the tomb sepulchre [a]with fear and great joy, joy; and ran did run to bring his disciples word. 9 And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus [d]met them, saying, All hail. And they came and [g]took hold of his held him by the feet, and [h]worshipped him. 10 Then saith said Jesus unto them, Fear not Be not afraid: [a]go tell [b]my brethren that they depart go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now while when they were going, behold, some of [d]the guard watch came into the city, and told shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were come to pass done. 12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers, 13 saying, Say ye, [h]His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept. 14 And if this [4]come to [j]the governor's ears, we will [k]persuade him, and rid you of care. secure you. 15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying was spread abroad is commonly reported among the Jews, *and continueth* Jews [n]until this day.

16 But Then the eleven disciples [p]went away into Galilee, unto the into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they [r]worshipped *him*: but some doubted. 18 And Jesus came [to them] and spake unto them, saying, [s]All authority hath been power is given unto me [u]in heaven and on in earth. 19 [v]Go ye therefore, and [w]make disciples of †teach [x]all the nations, [v]baptizing them [v]into in [z]the name of the Father, Father, and of the Son, Son, and of the Holy Ghost: 20 teaching them [b]to observe all things whatsoever [c]I have commanded you: and lo, and, [e]I am with you [5]alway, even unto [6][f]the end of the world. Amen.

a See John 20. 18.
b John 20. 17. Cp. Ps. 22. 22 & Rom. 8. 29 & Heb. 2. 11, 12, 17.
c ch. 28. 11.
d ch. 27. 65, 66.
e Dan. 6. 17.
f For ver. 1—8, see Mark 16. 1—8 & Luke 24. 1—10 & John 20. 1.
g ch. 27. 56, 61.
h Cp. ch. 27. 64.
i Cp. John 20. 12.
j ch. 27. 2.
k See Acts 12. 20 (Gk.).
l Dan. 10. 6.
m Cp. Dan. 7. 9 & Mark 9. 3 & John 20. 12 & Acts 1. 10.
n ch. 27. 8.
o Cp. Rev. 1. 17.
p ver. 7.
q ch. 27. 63.
r ver. 9.
s ch. 11. 27. Dan. 7. 13, 14. John 3. 35 & 13. 3 & 17. 2. Acts 2. 36. Rom. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 27. Eph. 1. 10, 20—22. Phil. 2. 9, 10. Col. 2. 10. Heb. 1. 2 & 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14, *al.* Cp. ch. 9. 6 & John 5. 27.
t ver. 10, 16. ch. 26. 32.
u Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Luke 2. 14.
v Mark 16. 15, 16.
w ch. 13. 52.
x Luke 24. 47. Cp. ch. 24. 14 & Mark 11. 17 & Rom. 1. 5.
y See Acts 8. 16.
z Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 14.
a Cp. Ps. 2. 11.
b John 14. 15.
c Cp. Acts 1. 2.
d Cp. Mark 16. 9 & John 20. 14.
e Cp. ch. 1. 23 & 18. 20 & John 12. 26 & 14. 3 & 17. 24 & Acts 18. 10.
f See ch. 13. 39.
g 2 Kin. 4. 27.
h ver. 17. Luke 24. 52. See ch. 8. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Take a guard* [2] Gr. *make it sure, as ye know.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *where he lay.*
[4] Or, *come to a hearing before the governor* [5] Gr. *all the days.* [6] Or, *the consummation of the age*
A.V. * Or, *hail been.* † Or, *make disciples*, or, *Christians of all nations.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. MARK.

1 THE beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, [1][a]the Son of God.

2 [b]Even as it is written [2]in Isaiah the prophet,

[f]Behold, I send my messenger before thy face,
Who shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 [i]The voice of one crying in the wilderness,
[k]Make ye ready the way of the Lord,
Make his paths straight.

4 [l]John came, who baptized in [m]the wilderness and preached [o]the baptism of [q]repentance [r]unto remission of sins. 5 And there went out unto him all the country of Judæa, and all they of Jerusalem; and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, [w]confessing their sins. 6 And John was [x]clothed with camel's hair, and [x]had a leathern girdle about his loins, and did eat [b]locusts and [c]wild honey; 7 And preached, saying, [d]There cometh after me he that is mightier than I, the latchet of whose shoes I am not [3]worthy to stoop down and unloose. 8 [f]I indeed have baptized you [4]with water: but [g]he shall baptize you [4]with the [5]Holy Ghost.

9 [i]And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus [j]came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John [6]in the Jordan. 10 And straightway coming up out of the water, he [c]saw [d]the heavens rent asunder, [e]and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him: 11 and there came [g]a voice from heaven, *saying*, [h]Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 [j]And straightway the Spirit driveth him forth into the wilderness. 13 [j]And he was there in the wilderness forty days, [n]tempted of [p]Satan; and he was with the wild beasts; and [s]the angels ministered unto him.

14 [t]Now after that John was delivered up, Jesus [u]came into Galilee, preaching [v]the gospel of the kingdom of God, 15 and saying, [y]The time is fulfilled, and [z]the kingdom of God is at hand: [a]repent ye, and believe in the gospel.

16 [c]And passing along by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew the brother of Simon casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. 17 And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become [h]fishers of men. 18 And straightway they left the nets, and followed him. 19 And when he had gone a little further, he saw James the farther thence,

a See Matt. 14. 33.
b For ver. 2—8, see Matt. 3. 1—11 & Luke 3. 2—16.
c Acts 7. 56.
d Isai. 64. 1.
e John 1. 32, 33. Cp. Luke 4. 18, 21 & Acts 10. 38.
f Matt. 11. 10. Luke 1. 17, 76 & 7. 27. Cited from Mal. 3. 1.
g John 12. 28.
h Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 2 Pet. 1. 17 & 1 John 5. 9.
i John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3.
j See Matt. 4. 1—11 & Luke 4. 1—13.
k Luke 1. 76.
l John 1. 6, 7.
m Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
n Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
o Acts 2. 38.
p See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
q ver. 15.
r Matt. 26. 28. Cp. Luke 1. 77.
s Matt. 26. 53. Luke 22. 43.
t Matt. 4. 12 & 14. 3. Luke 3. 20. Cp. John 3. 24.
u Matt. 4. 17, 23.
v Rom. 1. 1 & 15. 16, *al.*
w Acts 19. 18.
x Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 8 & Zech. 13. 4 & Heb. 11. 37.
y Dan. 9. 25. Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 10. Cp. Luke 21. 8 & John 7. 8.
z See Matt. 3. 2.
a Acts 19. 4 & 20. 21. Heb. 6. 1.

b Lev. 11. 22. *c* 1 Sam. 14. 26. *d* John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25. *e* For ver. 16—20, see Matt. 4. 18—22. Cp. Luke 5. 2—11 & John 1. 40—42. *f* John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5 & 11. 16. *g* See John 1. 33. *h* Matt. 13. 47. *i* For ver. 9—11, see Matt. 3. 13—17 & Luke 3. 21, 22. Cp. John 1. 32—34. *j* Matt. 2. 23.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *the Son of God.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *in the prophets.* [3] Gr. *sufficient.*
[4] Or, *in* [5] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [6] Gr. *into.*
A.V. * Or, *unto.* † Or, *cloven*, or, *rent.*

son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the boat / ship mending the / their nets. 20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the boat / ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

21 [c]And they go / went into Capernaum; and straightway [d]on the sabbath day [f]he entered into the synagogue / synagogue, and taught. 22 And [g]they were astonished at his teaching / doctrine: [g]for he taught them as having / one that had authority, and not as the scribes. 23 And straightway there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out, 24 saying, [j]What / Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? [l]I know thee who thou art, [m]the Holy One of God. 25 And Jesus [n]rebuked [1]him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. 26 And the unclean spirit, [2r]tearing him and when the unclean spirit had torn him, [s]crying / and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him. 27 And they were all [v]amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? [z]a what new teaching! / doctrine *is* this? for with authority he commandeth / commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him. 28 And the report of him went out straightway / immediately his fame spread abroad everywhere into / throughout all the region of Galilee round / round about. / about Galilee.

29 [y]And straightway, / forthwith, [3]when they were come [a]out of the synagogue, they came / entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. 30 Now / But [c]Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; / fever, and straightway / anon they tell him of her: / her. 31 and / And he came and [f]took her by the hand, and raised / lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

[a] See Matt. 4. 24.
[b] See Matt. 4. 23.
[c] Matt. 4. 13. For ver. 21—28, see Luke 4. 31—37.
[d] See ch. 6. 2.
[e] ch. 3. 11, 12. Cp. Acts 16. 17, 18.
[f] ver. 39. See Matt. 4. 23.
[g] See Matt. 7. 28, 29.
[h] For ver. 35—38, see Luke 4. 42, 43.
[i] Luke 5. 16. See Matt. 14. 23.
[j] See Matt. 8. 29.
[k] Cp. John 12. 19.
[l] Cp. ver. 34 & Acts 19. 15 & James 2. 19.
[m] John 6. 69. Acts 3. 14. Rev. 3. 7. Cp. Luke 1. 35 & Heb. 7. 26 & 1 John 2. 20.
[n] See Matt. 12. 16.
[o] Isai. 61. 1.
[p] Cp. Luke 4. 44.
[q] ver. 21.
[r] ch. 9. 26.
[s] ch. 5. 7. Acts 8. 7.
[t] For ver. 40—44, see Matt. 8. 2—4 & Luke 5. 12—14.
[u] ch. 10. 17. Matt. 17. 14 & 27. 29.
[v] Cp. Matt. 8. 27.
[w] Cp. ch. 9. 22, 23 & Matt. 9. 28.
[x] Acts 17. 19.
[y] For ver. 29—34, see Matt. 8. 14—16 & Luke 4. 38—41.
[z] Matt. 9. 30.
[a] ver. 21, 23.
[b] ch. 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. Matt. 9. 30 & 17. 9. See Matt. 12. 16.
[c] 1 Cor. 9. 5.
[d] Luke 17. 14.
[e] Lev. 14. 2—32.
[f] ch. 9. 27. Acts 3. 7 & 9. 41.
[g] ch. 6. 11. Matt. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Luke 9. 5. James 5. 3.
[h] ch. 7. 36. Matt. 9. 31. Cp. Luke 5. 15, 16.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were sick, / diseased, and them that were [4a]possessed with devils. 33 And all the city was gathered together at the door. 34 [b]And he healed many that were sick with / of divers diseases, and cast out many [5]devils; and [c]he suffered not the [5]devils [*]to speak, because they knew him[6].

35 [h]And in the morning, rising up / rose up and a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a desert / solitary place, and [i]there prayed. 36 And Simon and they that were with him followed after him; / him. 37 and / And they found him, and when they had found him, and say / they said unto him, [k]All are seeking / *men* seek for thee. 38 And he saith / said unto them, Let us go elsewhere into the next towns, that I may preach there also; / also: for [e]to this end / therefore came I forth. 39 [p]And [q]he went into / preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, preaching and casting / and cast out [5]devils.

40 [t]And there cometh to him a leper, / came a leper to him, beseeching him, [7]and [u]kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, [w]If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 41 And being / Jesus, moved with compassion, he stretched / put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou made / clean. 42 And straightway / as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was made clean. / cleansed. 43 And [z]he [8]strictly / straitly charged him, and straightway / forthwith sent him out, / away; 44 and saith unto him, [b]See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, [d]shew thyself to the priest, and [e]offer for thy cleansing the / those things which Moses commanded, [g]for a testimony unto them. 45 [h]But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to spread / blaze

R.V. [1] Or, *it* [2] Or, *convul ing* [3] Some ancient authorities read *when he was come out of the synagogue, he came &c.* [4] Or, *demoniacs* [5] Gr. *demons.* [6] Many ancient authorities add *to be Christ.* See Luke 4. 41. [7] Some ancient authorities omit *and kneeling down to him.* [8] Or, *sternly*
A.V. [*] Or, *to say that they knew him.*

abroad the [1]matter, insomuch that [2]Jesus could no more openly enter into [3a]the city, but was without in [b]desert places: and [c]they came to him from every quarter.

2 1 And [when he entered again / again he entered] into [e]Capernaum after some [days, / and] it was noised that he was [4]in the house. 2 And [straightway] many were gathered together, [so / insomuch] that there was no [longer room / room to receive] [even / so much as] about the door: and he [spake / preached] the word unto them. 3 [h]And they [come, bringing unto him a man / come unto him, bringing one] sick of the palsy, [which was] borne of four. 4 And when they could not [5]come nigh unto him for the [crowd, / press,] [j]they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed [whereon / wherein] the sick of the palsy lay. 5 [And / When] Jesus [l]seeing their [faith / saith faith,] [he said] unto the sick of the palsy, [6]Son, [m]thy sins [are / be forgiven] [forgiven. / thee.] 6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts, 7 Why doth this man thus [speak? / [o]he speak] [blasphemeth: / blasphemies?] [q]who can forgive sins but [one, *even* God / God only]? 8 And [straightway / immediately] [Jesus, / when Jesus perceived] [r]perceiving in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, [saith / he said] unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts? 9 Whether is [easier, / it easier] to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins [are forgiven / be forgiven thee]; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? 10 But that ye may know that [w]the Son of man hath [7]power on earth to forgive sins (he saith to the sick of the palsy), 11 I say unto thee, Arise, [and] take up thy bed, and go [unto thy / thy way into thine] house. 12 And [he arose, and straightway / immediately he arose,] took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and [a]glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 And he went forth again by the sea side; and [d]all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them. 14 [f]And as he passed by, he saw [g]Levi the *son* of Alphæus sitting [*at] the [place of toll, / receipt of custom,] and [he saith / said] unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. 15 And it came to pass, [that he was sitting / that, as Jesus sat] at meat in his house, [and] many [8]i publicans and sinners sat [down / also together] with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. 16 And [when] [k]the scribes [9]of the Pharisees, when they [and Pharisees / saw] [that he was eating / him eat] with [the sinners / publicans] and [publicans, / sinners, they] said unto his disciples, [10]How is it that he eateth [11]and drinketh with publicans and [sinners. / sinners?] 17 And when [When] Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are [12]whole have no need of [a]the physician, but they that are sick: [n]I came not to call the righteous, [p]but [sinners. / sinners to repentance.]

18 And [s]John's disciples and [the disciples of John / were fasting / used to fast] and of the Pharisees: and they come and say unto him, [t]Why do [John's disciples / the disciples of John] and [u]the disciples of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? 19 And Jesus said unto them, [v]Can the [sons / children] of the [bride-chamber / bridechamber] fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. 20 But [x]the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and [y]then [will / shall] they fast in [that day. / those days.] 21 No man [also] seweth a piece of [undressed / †new] cloth on an old garment:

a See Luke 7. 16.
b 2 Cor. 11. 26.
c ch. 2. 2, 13 & 3. 7. Cp. John 6. 2.
d See ch. 1. 45.
e Cp. ch. 1. 45 (mg.) & Matt. 9. 1.
f For ver. 14—22, see Matt. 9. 9—17 & Luke 5. 27—38.
g Cp. Matt. 9. 9.
h For ver. 3—12, see Matt. 9. 2—8 & Luke 5. 18—26.
i Matt. 11. 19. Luke 15. 2.
j Cp. Luke 5. 19.
k Acts 4. 5 & 23. 9.
l ch. 10. 52. Matt. 8. 10, 13 & 9. 22, 29 & 15. 28. Luke 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
m Luke 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
n Cp. Luke 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
o ch. 14. 64. John 10. 36.
p 1 Tim. 1. 15.
q Ps. 32. 5. Isai. 43. 25.
r Matt. 11. 2 & 14. 12. Luke 11. 1. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
s See John 2. 25.
t Cp. ch. 7. 5.
u Luke 18. 12.
v John 3. 29.
w Cp. ver. 28.
x See Luke 17. 22.
y Cp. John 16. 20.

R.V. 1 Gr. *word.* 2 Gr. *he.* 3 Or, *the city* 4 Or, *at home* 5 Many ancient authorities read *bring him unto him.* 6 Gr. *Child.* 7 Or, *authority* 8 See marginal note on Matt. 5. 46. 9 Some ancient authorities read *and the Pharisees.* 10 Or, How is it *that he eateth . . . sinners?* 11 Some ancient authorities omit *and drinketh.* 12 Gr. *strong.*

A.V. * Or, *at the place where the custom was received.* † Or, *raw*, or, *unwrought.*

else that which should fill the new piece that filled it up taketh from it, the new from the old, and a worse rent away from the old, and the rent is made is made. worse. 22 And no man putteth new wine into old [1b]wine-skins bottles: else the new wine will doth burst the skins, bottles, and the wine perisheth, is spilled, and the skins bottles will be marred: but *they put* new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins. new bottles.

23 [e]And it came to pass, that he was going on the sabbath day through the went through the corn fields on the sabbath cornfields; day; and his disciples [2h]began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. 24 And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, [i]why do they on the sabbath day [k]that which is not lawful? 25 And he said unto them, [m]Did Have ye never read [n]what David did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him? 26 How he entered went into the house of God [3]when in the days of [q]Abiathar was the high priest, and did eat [s]the shewbread, which it is not lawful to eat save but for the priests, and gave also to them that which were with him? 27 And he said unto them, [x]The sabbath was made for man, and [z]not man for the sabbath: 28 so that Therefore [b]the Son of man is lord even Lord also of the sabbath.

1 [d]And [e]he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had his hand withered. a withered hand. 2 And [g]they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. 3 And he saith unto the man that which had his hand withered, the withered hand, 4*Stand forth. 4 And he saith unto them, [k]Is it lawful on the sabbath day to do good, to do good on the sabbath days, or to do harm evil? to save a life, or to kill? But they held their peace. 5 And when he had [m]looked round about on them with anger, being grieved at [o]the hardening for the †hardness of their heart, hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thy thine hand. And [a]he stretched it forth out: and his hand was restored. restored whole as the other. 6 [c]And the Pharisees went out, forth, and straightway with [d]the Herodians took counsel with the took counsel Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

7 [f]And with his disciples But Jesus withdrew himself with his withdrew disciples to the sea: and [g]a great multitude from Galilee followed: followed him, and from Judæa, 8 and from Jerusalem, and from [i]Idumæa, and *from* beyond Jordan, Jordan; and they about [l]Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when hearing they had heard [5]what great things he did, came unto him. 9 And he spake to his disciples, that [o]a little boat small ship should wait on him because of the crowd, multitude, lest they should [p]throng him: 10 for him. For [r]he had healed many; insomuch that as many as had they ‡pressed upon him [6t]plagues [7]pressed upon him "that they might touch him. for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 [v]And the unclean spirits, whensoever when they beheld saw him, [w]fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art [y]the Son of God. 12 And [a]he charged them much straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 [c]And he goeth up into the a mountain, and calleth unto him [f]whom he himself would: and they went came unto him. 14 [c]And he appointed ordained twelve,[8] that they might should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach, 15 [c]and to have authority power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out [9]devils: 16 [10h]and Simon [i]he surnamed Peter; 17 and [j]James the *son* of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and them he surnamed he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, [i]Sons The sons of thunder: 18 and Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and [n]Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of

a Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
b Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
c See Matt. 12. 14.
d ch. 12. 13. Matt. 22. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 15.
e For ver. 23—28, see Matt. 12. 1—8 & Luke 6. 1—5.
f Matt. 12. 15.
g Matt. 4. 25. Luke 6. 17.
h Deut. 23. 25.
i Isai. 34. 5. Ezek. 35. 15. 1 Mac. 5. 3.
j Cp. Matt. 9. 11.
k Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.
l See Matt. 11. 21.
m See Matt. 21. 16.
n 1 Sam. 21. 1—6.
o ch. 6. 32, 45 (Gk.) & 8. 10 (Gk.).
p ch. 5. 24, 31.
q 1 Chr. 24. 6. Cp. 1 Sam. 21. 1 & 2 Sam. 8. 17.
r See Matt. 4. 23.
s Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
t ch. 5. 29, 34. Luke 7. 21 (& mg. for mg.).
u ch. 6. 56. Matt. 9. 20, 21 & 14. 36. Luke 6. 19.
v ch. 1. 26, 34. Luke 4. 41.
w Luke 8. 28.
x Ex. 23. 12. Deut. 5. 14.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z Col. 2. 16.
a See Matt. 12. 16.
b Cp. ver. 10.
c Matt. 10. 1. Luke 6. 12, 13. Cp. ch. 6. 7—13 & Luke 9. 1, 2.
d For ver. 1—6, see Matt. 12. 9—14 & Luke 6. 6—11.
e ch. 1. 29.
f John 13. 18 & 15. 16, 19.
g Luke 14. 1 & 20. 20. Cp. Luke 11. 54 & John 8. 6.
h For ver. 16—19, see Matt. 10. 2—4 & Luke 6. 14—16 & Acts 1. 13.
i Matt. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
j Matt. 4. 21.
k Cp. Luke 14. 3.
l Cp. Matt. 23. 15 & Luke 10. 6 & Acts 4. 36, *al.*
m ver. 34. ch. 5. 32 & 10. 23. Cp. ch. 10. 21.
n Matt. 9. 9. *o* ch. 6. 52. Rom. 11. 25. Eph. 4. 18. Cp. ch. 10. 5 & Heb. 3. 8, *al.*

R.V. [1] That is, *skins used as bottles.* [2] Gr. *began to make their way plucking.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *in the days of Abiathar the high priest.* [4] Gr. *Arise into the midst.* [5] Or, *all the things that he did* [6] Gr. *scourges.* [7] Gr. *fell.* [8] Some ancient authorities add *whom also he named apostles.* See Luke 6. 13. [9] Gr. *demons.* [10] Some ancient authorities insert *and he appointed twelve.*

A.V. * Gr. *Arise,* stand forth *in the midst.* † Or, *blindness.* ‡ Or, *rushed.*

Alphæus, and Thaddæus, and Simon the [1]Cananæan, Canaanite, 19 and Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him.
him:
And he cometh and they went [2]*[b] into [a] an house.
20 And the multitude cometh together again, [c]so that they could not so much as eat bread.
21 [f]And when [g]his [†]friends heard [it] of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He [i]is beside himself.
22 And [j]the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, [l]He hath Beelzebub, [and] and by [3]By the prince of the [4]devils casteth he out [the] [4]devils.
23 [n]And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?
24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.
25 And if a house be divided against itself, that house will not be able to cannot stand.
26 And if Satan hath risen rise up against himself, and [is] be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.
27 But No [p]no one man can enter into the house of the a strong man's strong *man*, house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong *man*; and [s]then he will spoil his house.
28 [u]Verily I say unto you, All [their] sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and [their] blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:
29 but whosoever But he that shall [v]blaspheme against the Holy Spirit Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of guilty of an eternal sin damnation:
30 because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.
31 [z]And there come his mother There came then his brethren and his [a]brethren; mother, and, standing without, they sent unto him, calling him.
32 And a [the] multitude was sitting sat about him; [him] and they say said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.
33 And he answereth answered them, and saith, saying,

a ver. 5.
b ch. 7. 17 & 9. 28.
c Cp. John 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 11.
d Matt. 7. 21. Cp. Luke 11. 28.
e ch. 6. 31.
f Cp. John 7. 5.
g Cp. ver. 31.
h For ver. 1 –12, see Matt. 13. 1–15 & Luke 8. 4–10.
i 2 Cor. 5. 13. Cp. John 10. 20 & Acts 26. 24.
j ch. 7. 1. Matt. 15. 1.
k Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Luke 5. 1–3.
l Matt. 9. 34 & 12. 24. Luke 11. 15. Cp. Matt. 10. 25. See John 7. 20.
m ver. 33.
n For ver. 23 –27, see Matt. 12. 25–29 & Luke 11. 17–22.
o Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.
p Isai. 49. 24.
q James 1. 11.
r John 15. 6.
s Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
t Jer. 4. 3.
u For ver. 28 –30, see Matt. 12. 31, 32. Cp. Luke 12. 10 & Heb. 6. 4–6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16.
v Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29.
w ver. 20. Gen. 26. 12.
x See Matt. 11. 15.
y ver. 34.
z For ver. 31 –35, see Matt. 12. 46–50 & Luke 8. 19–21.
a ch. 6. 3. Matt. 13. 55. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
b Matt. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6–10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See Matt. 11. 25.
c See Rom. 16. 25.
d 1 Cor. 5. 12, 13. Col. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 12. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
e Isai. 6. 9, 10.
f Deut. 29. 4. Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14 & 4. 4. Cp. Isai. 42. 19, 20.

Who is my mother and mother, or my brethren?
34 And looking he looked round about on them which sat round about him, he saith, Behold, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!
35 For [c]whosoever shall [d]do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

4 [1]And again [h]he began he began again to teach by the sea side. And there is was gathered unto him a very great multitude, [k]so that he entered into a boat, ship, and sat in the sea; and all the whole multitude were was by the sea on the land.
2 And [m]he taught them many things in by parables, and said unto them in his teaching, doctrine, 3 Hearken; Hearken: Behold, [o]the sower went forth there went out a sower to sow:
4 and it came to pass, as he sowed, some *seed* fell by the way side, and the birds fowls of the air came and devoured it. it up.
5 And other some fell on the rocky stony *ground*, where it had not much earth; and straightway immediately it sprang up, because it had no deepness depth of earth:
6 and But [q]when the sun was risen, up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, [r]it withered away.
7 And other some fell among [t]the thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.
8 And others other fell into the on good ground, and [y]yielded fruit, growing did yield fruit that sprang up and increasing increased; and brought forth, thirtyfold, some thirty, and sixtyfold, some sixty, and [w]a hundredfold. some an hundred.
9 And he said, [z]Who said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.
10 And [y]when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parables. parable.
11 And he said unto them, [b]Unto you it is given to know [c]the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto [d]them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables:
12 [e]that [f]seeing they may see, and

R.V. [1] Or, *Zealot.* See Luke 6. 15; Acts 1. 13. [2] Or, *home* [3] Or, *In* [4] Gr. *demons.*
A.V. * Or, *home.* † Or, *kinsmen.*

not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest haply at any time they [b]should turn be again, converted, and it *their* sins should be forgiven them. 13 [c]And he saith said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how shall then will ye know all the parables? 14 [c]The sower soweth [f]the word. 15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; and but when they have heard, straightway Satan cometh Satan, cometh immediately, and taketh away the word which hath been that was sown in them. their hearts. 16 And these in like are they manner are they that likewise which are sown upon on rocky *places*, stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, straightway immediately receive it [i]with joy gladness; 17 and they have no root in themselves, but and so [k]endure but for a while; then, time: afterward, when tribulation affliction or persecution ariseth because of the word, straightway for the word's sake, immediately [l]they stumble. 18 And others these are they are offended. that which are sown among the thorns; these are they that have heard such as hear the word, 19 and [n]the cares of [o]the this [1]world, and [p]the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. 20 And those these are they that were which are sown upon the on good ground; such as hear the word, and accept receive it, and [q]bear bring forth fruit, some [s]thirtyfold, and sixtyfold, some sixty, and a hundredfold. some an hundred.

21 [v]And he said unto them, [x]Is the lamp a candle brought to be put under the a *bushel, or under the bed, a bed? *and* not to be put set on the stand a candlestick? 22 [a]For there is nothing hid, save that it should which shall not be manifested; neither was *anything* made any thing kept secret, but that it should come to light. abroad. 23 [c]If any man hath have ears to hear, let him hear. 24 And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear: [e]with what measure ye mete mete, it shall be measured unto to you: and more shall be given unto you. unto you that hear shall more be given. 25 [a]For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he hath.

26 And he said, [d]So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed upon the earth into the ground; 27 and should sleep sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring up and grow, and grow up, [g]he knoweth not how. 28 The For the earth [2]beareth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that then the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit [3]is ripe, straightway †brought forth, immediately [h]he [4]putteth forth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 [j]And he said, How Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or in with what parable comparison shall we set it forth? compare it? 31 [5]It is like [m]a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown upon in the earth, though it be is less than all the seeds that are upon the earth, be in the earth: 32 yet But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all the herbs, and putteth shooteth out great branches; so that the birds fowls of the heaven air can may lodge under the shadow thereof. of it.

33 And [r]with many such parables spake he [t]the word unto them, [u]as they were able to hear it: *it.* 34 and But [w]without a parable spake he not unto them: but [y]privately to his own disciples and when they were alone, he [z]expounded all things. things to his disciples.

35 [b]And on that the same day, when even was come, he saith unto them, Let us go pass over unto the other side. 36 And leaving when they had sent away the multitude, they take took him with them, [d]even as he was, in the boat. was ship. And other boats were with him. there were also with him other little ships. 37 And there ariseth arose a great storm

a See Matt. 13. 12.
b See Luke 22. 32.
c For ver. 13—20, see Matt. 13. 18—23 & Luke 8. 11—15.
d Cp. Matt. 13. 24—30.
e Cp. Matt. 13. 37 & John 4. 36, 37.
f ver. 33. ch. 2. 2 & 16. 20. Luke 1. 2. Acts 8. 4. James 1. 21.
g Cp. Eccles. 11. 5, 6.
h Joel 3. 13. Rev. 14. 15.
i Cp. ch. 6. 20 & Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & John 5. 35.
j For ver. 30—32, see Matt. 13. 31, 32 & Luke 13. 18, 19.
k Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7.
l See Matt. 11. 6.
m Matt. 17. 20. Luke 17. 6.
n See Matt. 6. 25.
o 2 Tim. 4. 10.
p 1 Tim. 6. 9, 10, 17. Cp. ch. 10. 23 & Matt. 19. 23 & Acts 5. 1—11 & Heb. 3. 13.
q Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6.
r Matt. 13. 34.
s ver. 8.
t See ver. 14.
u John 16. 12. 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12.
v For ver. 21—25, see Luke 8. 16—18.
w Cp. John 16. 25.
x Matt. 5. 15. Luke 11. 33.
y ver. 10. Cp. ch. 13. 3.
z Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 20.
a Matt. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25.
b For ver. 35—41, see Matt. 8. 18, 23—27 & Luke 8. 22—25. Cp. John 6. 16—21.
c ver. 9.
d John 4. 6 (mg.) & 13. 25.
e Matt. 7. 2. Luke 6. 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *age* [2] Or, *yieldeth* [3] Or, *alloweth* [4] Or, *sendeth forth* [5] Gr. *Is unto.*
A.V. * The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt. 5. 15. † Or, *ripe.*

of wind, and the waves [a]beat into the boat, insomuch ship, so that the boat it was now filling. full. 38 And he himself was in the stern, hinder part of the ship, asleep on the cushion a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, [1]Master, carest thou not that we perish? 39 And he awoke, arose, and [b]rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and [c]there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them, Why are ye so [d]fearful? have ye not yet how is it that ye have no faith? 41 And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, [e]Who then what manner of man is this, that even [f]the wind and the sea obey him?

5 1 [g]And they came to over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gerasenes. Gadarenes. 2 And when he was come out of the boat, straightway ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit, 3 [j]who had his dwelling in among the tombs: tombs; and no man could any more bind him, no, not with a chain; chains: 4 because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been rent plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: and no man had strength to neither could any *man* tame him. 5 And always, night and day, in the tombs and in the mountains, he was he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying out, and cutting himself with stones. 6 And But when he saw Jesus from afar, afar off, he ran and [m]worshipped him; him, 7 and [n]crying out cried with a loud voice, he saith, and said, [o]What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [p]thou Son of [r]the Most High most high God? [s]I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not. 8 For he said unto him, Come forth, thou unclean out of the spirit, out of the man. man, *thou* unclean spirit. 9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he saith unto him, answered, saying, My name is [t]Legion; Legion: for we are many. 10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country. 11 Now there was there on the mountain side nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding. 12 And they all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them. 13 And he forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits came went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed ran violently down the steep a steep place into the sea, *in number* (they were about two thousand; thousand;) and they were choked in the sea. 14 And they that fed them the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they came went out to see what it was that had come to pass. was done. 15 And they come to Jesus, and behold see [2]him that was possessed with devils the devil, and had the legion, sitting, [h]clothed and clothed, and in his right mind, mind: *even* him that had [i]the legion: and they were afraid. 16 And they that saw it declared unto told them how it befell to [2]him that was possessed with devils, the devil, and *also* concerning the swine. 17 And [k]they began to beseech pray him to depart from out of their borders. coasts. 18 And as when he was entering come into the boat, ship, he that had been possessed with [3]devils besought the devil prayed him that he might be with him. 19 And he Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go to thy house unto home to thy friends, and [l]tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and *how* he hath had mercy compassion on thee. 20 And he went his way, departed, and began to publish in [q]Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jesus had crossed was passed over again in the boat by ship unto the other side, a great multitude was much people gathered unto him: and he was by nigh unto the sea. 22 [u]And And, behold, there cometh

[a] Cp. Acts 27. 14.
[b] Ps. 104. 7. Cp. Luke 4. 39.
[c] Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. ch. 6. 51 & Matt. 14. 32.
[d] John 14. 27.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 27.
[f] Cp. Luke 5. 9.
[g] For ver. 1—21, see Matt. 8. 28—9. 1 & Luke 8. 26—40.
[h] Cp. Luke 8. 27.
[i] ver. 9.
[j] Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
[k] Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Luke 5. 8 & Acts 16. 39.
[l] Ps. 66. 16. Cp. ch. 1. 44.
[m] See Matt. 8. 2.
[n] ch. 1. 26. Acts 8. 7.
[o] Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
[p] Cp. Matt. 4. 3, 6. See Matt. 14. 33.
[q] ch. 7. 31. Matt. 4. 25.
[r] Gen. 14. 18. Num. 24. 16. Ps. 57. 2. Dan. 3. 26. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Luke 1. 32 & 6. 35. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 1, *al.*
[s] Matt. 26. 63. Acts 19. 13. Cp. James 2. 19.
[t] Matt. 26. 53.
[u] For ver. 22—43, see Matt. 9. 18—26 & Luke 8. 41—56.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *the demoniac* [3] Gr. *demons.*

one of [a]the rulers of the synagogue, Jaïrus by name; and seeing when he saw him, he falleth fell at his feet, 23 and beseecheth besought him much, greatly, saying, My little daughter is lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee,* that thou come and [d]lay thy hands on her, that she may be [1]made whole, healed; and she shall live. 24 And he *Jesus* went with him; and a great multitude much people followed him, and they [g]thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, [h]which had an issue of blood twelve years, 26 and had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 having heard the things When she had heard concerning of Jesus, came in the crowd press behind, and touched his garment. 28 For she said, If I may touch but his garments, clothes, I shall be [1]made whole. 29 [m]And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of her that [2o]plague. 30 And straightway Jesus, perceiving immediately knowing in himself that [n]the power *proceeding* from him virtue had gone forth, out of him, turned him about in the crowd, press, and said, Who touched my garments clothes? 31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing. 33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what had been was done to in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth. 34 And he said unto her, Daughter, [o]thy faith hath [3]made thee whole; [p]go in peace, and be whole of thy [2o]plague.

35 While he yet spake, they come there came from [w]the ruler of the synagogue's *house,* saying, *house certain* which said, Thy daughter is dead: why [b]troublest thou [c]the [4]Master any further? 36 But As soon as Jesus, [5]not heeding Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto [w]the ruler of the synagogue, Fear not, Be not afraid, only believe. 37 And he suffered no man to follow with him, save [e]Peter, and James, and [f]John the brother of James. 38 And they come he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue; and he beholdeth a synagogue, seeth the tumult, and *many* weeping them that wept and wailing wailed greatly. 39 And when he was entered come in, he saith unto them, [i]Why make ye a tumult, this ado, and weep? the child damsel is not dead, but [j]sleepeth. 40 And they laughed him to scorn. But he, [k]having when he had put them all forth, out, he taketh the father of the child and her mother and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and goeth entereth in where the child damsel was lying. 41 And [l]taking he took the child damsel by the hand, he saith and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, [m]Arise, arise. 42 And straightway the damsel rose up, arose, and walked; for she was twelve years old. *of the age* of twelve years. And they were amazed straightway astonished with a great amazement. astonishment. 43 And [q]he charged them much straitly that no man should know this: it; and he commanded that *something* should be given her to eat.

6 1 [r]And he went out from thence; and he cometh came into [s]his own country; and his disciples follow him. 2 And [t]when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and [6u]many hearing him were astonished, saying, Whence From whence hath this man these things? and, What and what is the wisdom that wisdom *is* this which is given unto this man, and *what mean* him, that even such [7]mighty works are wrought by his hands? 3 [x]Is not this [y]the carpenter, the son of Mary, and the [z]brother of

a Luke 13. 14. Acts 13. 15 & 18. 8, 17.
b Luke 7. 6.
c See John 11. 28.
d ch. 6. 5 & 7. 32 & 8. 23, 25 & 16. 18. Matt. 9. 18. Luke 4. 40 & 13. 13. Acts 9. 12, 17 & 28. 8.
e ch. 9. 2 & 14. 33.
f ch. 3. 17.
g ver. 31. ch. 3. 9.
h Lev. 15. 25.
i Cp. Acts 20. 10.
j John 11. 4, 11.
k Acts 9. 40.
l See ch. 1. 31.
m Matt. 15. 28 & 17. 18.
n Luke 7. 14, 22. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43.
o See ch. 3. 10.
p Luke 5. 17 & 6. 19 & 8. 46. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
q ch. 9. 9. See Matt. 8. 4.
r For ver. 1—6, see Matt. 13. 54—58. Cp. Luke 4. 16—30.
s Matt. 2. 23. Luke 4. 23.
t ch. 1. 21. Luke 4. 31 & 6. 6 & 13. 10. Cp. Acts 13. 14. See Matt. 4. 23.
u See Matt. 7. 28.
v See Luke 7. 50.
w ver. 22.
x Cp. Luke 4. 22 & John 6. 42.
y Cp. Matt. 13. 55.
z See ch. 3. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *saved* [2] Gr. *scourge.* [3] Or, *saved thee* [4] Or, *Teacher* [5] Or, *overhearing* [6] Some ancient authorities insert *the.* [7] Gr. *powers.*

James, and Joses, and Judas, of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And [b]they were [1]offended in at him. 4 And But Jesus said unto them, [c]A prophet is not without honour, save but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house. 5 And [f]he could there do no [2]mighty work, save that [g]he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them. 6 And [h]he marvelled because of their unbelief.

[j]And he went round about the villages villages, teaching.

7 [l]And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and he gave them authority power over the unclean spirits; 8 and he charged commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no bread, scrip, no wallet, bread, no [3]*[o]money in their purse; 9 but to go be [p]shod with sandals: and, *said he,* put not sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, Wheresoever In what place soever ye enter into a an house, there abide till ye depart thence. from that place. 11 And whatsoever place whosoever shall not receive you, and they nor hear you not, as you, when ye go forth depart thence, [s]shake off the dust that is under your feet [t]for a testimony unto against them.

Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom †and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 [u]And they went out, and [w]preached [z]that *men* should repent. 13 [w]And they cast out many [5]devils, and [y]anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 [z]And king Herod heard *thereof*: for *of him*; (for his name had become known; was spread abroad:) and [6]he said, That [a]John [7]the Baptist is was risen from the dead, and therefore do these powers mighty works do shew forth work themselves in him. 15 [a]But others Others said, It is Elijah, That it is Elias. And others said, *It is* That it is [a]a prophet, *even* or as one of the prophets. 16 But Herod, when when he Herod heard *thereof*, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded, beheaded: he is risen. risen from the dead. 17 [d]For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and [e]bound him in prison for the sake of Herodias, Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. 18 [d]For John had said unto Herod, [i]It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife. 19 And Therefore Herodias [k]set herself had ‡a quarrel against him, and desired to kill would have killed him; and but she could not: not: 20 for Herod [m]feared John, knowing that he was a righteous just man and a an holy, and §kept him safe. §observed him; And and when he heard him, he [8]was much perplexed; many things, and he [n]heard him gladly. 21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod [q]on his birthday [r]made a supper to his lords, and the [9]high captains, and the chief men *estates* of Galilee; 22 and when [10]the daughter of Herodias herself the said Herodias came in in, and danced, [11]she and pleased Herod and them that sat at meat with him; and him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee. 23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, [v]unto the half of my kingdom. 24 And she went out, forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John [7]the Baptist. 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou forthwith give me give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist. 26 And the king was exceeding sorry; but for the sake of *yet* for his oath's

a See Matt. 21. 11.
b See Matt. 11. 6.
c Luke 4. 24. John 4. 44. Cp. Jer. 11. 21 & 12. 6 & John 7. 5.
d Luke 3. 19, 20.
e Matt. 11. 2. John 3. 24.
f Cp. ch. 9. 23 & Gen. 19. 22.
g See ch. 5. 23.
h Isai. 59. 16. Cp. Matt. 8. 10.
i Lev. 18. 16 & 20. 21.
j Matt. 9. 35 & 11. 1. Luke 8. 1 & 13. 22.
k Luke 11. 53 (mg.).
l ch. 3. 13—15. For ver. 7—11, see Matt. 10. 1, 5, 9—14 & Luke 9. 1, 3—5. Cp. Luke 10. 4—11 & 22. 35.
m Cp. Matt. 14. 5 & 21. 26.
n ch. 12. 37. Cp. ch. 4. 16.
o ch. 12. 41 (& mg. for mg.). Matt. 10. 9 (for mg.).
p Acts 12. 8.
q Gen. 40. 20.
r 1 Kin. 3. 15. Esth. 1. 3 & 2. 18.
s Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
t See ch. 1. 44.
u Luke 9. 6.
v Esth. 5. 3 & 7. 2.
w Matt. 10. 7, 8.
x Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
y James 5. 14.
z For ver. 14—29, see Matt. 14. 1—12 & Luke 9. 7—9.
a ch. 8. 28. Matt. 16. 14.

R.V. [1] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [2] Gr. *power.* [3] Gr. *brass.* [4] Gr. *girdle.* [5] Gr. *demons.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *they.* [7] Gr. *the Baptizer.* [8] Many ancient authorities read *did many things.* [9] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *his daughter Herodias.* [11] Or, *it*

A.V. * The word signifieth *a piece of brass money, in value somewhat less than a farthing,* Matt. 10. 9, but here it is taken in general for *money,* Luke 9. 3. † Gr. *or.* ‡ Or, *an inward grudge.* § Or, *kept him,* or, *saved him.*

his oaths, sake, and of them that for their sakes which sat at meat, with him, he would not reject her. 27 And straightway immediately the king sent forth a soldier of his guard, *an executioner, and commanded to bring his head his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 and brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel; damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother. 29 And when [b]his disciples heard thereof, of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 [e]And [f]the apostles gather gathered themselves together unto Jesus; Jesus, and they told him all things, whatsoever both what whatsoever what they had done, and they had taught. 31 And he saith said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while. For while: for there were many coming and going, and [g]they had no leisure so much as to eat. 32 [j]And they went away in [k]the boat to departed into a desert place apart. by ship privately. 33 And *the people* saw them going, departing, and many [n]knew them, him, and they ran there together afoot thither [l]on foot from out of all the cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him. 34 And Jesus, when he came forth and out, [q]saw a great multitude, much people, and [q]he had was moved with compassion on toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. 35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, The place is desert, This is a desert place, and the day is now now the time *is* far spent passed: 36 [s]send them away, that they may go into the country and villages round about, and round about, into the villages, and buy themselves somewhat bread: for they have nothing to eat. 37 But he He answered and said unto them, [w]Give ye them to eat. And [x]they say unto him, [y]Shall we go and buy two hundred [2†]pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat? 38 And he He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go *and* see. And when they knew, they say, [a]Five, and two fishes. 39 And he commanded them that all should to make all [3]sit down by companies upon the green grass. 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties. 41 And when he took had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, and [c]looking he looked up to heaven, [d]he and blessed, and brake the loaves; loaves, and he gave gave *them* to the his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all. 42 And they did all eat, and were filled. 43 And they took up broken pieces, twelve basketfuls, and also twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. 44 And they that did ate eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 [h]And straightway he [i]constrained his disciples to enter get into [l]the boat, ship, and to go before *him* unto the to the other side other side [m]to before ‡unto Bethsaida, while he himself sendeth the multitude away. 46 And sent away the people. after when he had taken leave of them, sent them away, [o]he departed into the a mountain to pray. 47 And when [p]even was come, the boat ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. 48 And seeing he saw them distressed toiling in rowing, rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them, them: and about [p]the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking on upon the sea, sea; and [r]he would have passed by them: 49 but they, them. But when they saw him walking on upon the sea, they supposed that it was [r]an apparition, it had been a spirit, and cried out: 50 for they all saw him, and [u]were troubled. But he straightway spake And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, [v]Be of good cheer: it is I; [v]be not afraid. 51 And he went up unto them into the boat ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore

a ch. 8. 19.

b See Matt. 9. 14.
c ch. 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1.
d ch. 8. 7 & 14. 22. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Matt. 26. 26. Luke 24. 30. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16.
e Luke 9. 10.
f Matt. 10. 2. Luke 6. 13 & 17. 5 & 22. 14 & 24. 10.

g ch. 3. 20.
h For ver. 45—51, see Matt. 14. 22—32 & John 6. 15—21.
i Cp. Matt. 8. 18.
j For ver. 32—44, see Matt. 14. 13—21 & Luke 9. 10—17 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. ch. 8. 2—9.
k See ch. 3. 9.
l ver. 32.
m ch. 8. 22. Cp. Luke 9. 10 & John 6. 17.
n ver. 54.
o Luke 6. 12 & 9. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 35 & Luke 5. 16.
p Cp. ch. 13. 35.
q Cp. Matt. 9. 36.
r Cp. Gen. 32. 26 & Luke 24. 28.
s ver. 45. Cp. Matt. 15. 23.
t Wisd. 17. 15.
u Cp. Luke 24. 37.
v Matt. 17. 7. Cp. Deut. 31. 6 & Isai. 41. 13 & 43. 1, 2 & John 16. 33.
w Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
x Cp. John 6. 7.
y Cp. Num. 11. 13, 21, 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *by land* [2] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [3] Gr. *recline.*
A.V. * Or, *one of his guard.* † The Roman penny is sevenpence halfpenny; as Matt. 18. 28. ‡ Or, *over against Bethsaida.*

amazed in themselves; beyond measure,
52 for [b]they understood considered
and wondered. For not concerning the loaves, but
the miracle of the loaves: for their
heart [d]was hardened.

53 [e]And when they had [1]crossed passed
over, they came to into the land unto of
[f]Gennesaret, and moored drew to the
shore. 54 And when they were
come out of the boat, ship, straightway
the people they [h]knew him, 55 and ran
round about that whole region,
through that whole region round about, and
began to carry about [i]on in their
beds [j]those that were sick, where
they heard he was. 56 And
wheresoever whithersoever he entered, into vil-
lages, or into cities, or into the
country, [l]they laid the sick in
the marketplaces, streets, and besought him
that they might touch if it were
but [n]the border of his garment:
and [p]as many as touched [2*]him
were made whole.

1 [q]And there are gathered Then came together
7 unto him the Pharisees, and
certain of the scribes, [r]which
had come came from Jerusalem, 2 and had
Jerusalem. And when
seen that they saw some of his disciples
ate their eat bread with [3†t]defiled,
that is, to say, with unwashen, hands,
they found fault. 3 For the Phari-
sees, and all the Jews, except
they wash their hands [4]diligently, ‡oft,
eat not, holding [v]the tradition
of [x]the elders: 4 and elders. And *when they*
come from the marketplace, market,
except they [5]wash themselves, they
eat not: and not. And many other things
there be, which they have re-
ceived to hold, [6z]washings as the washing of
[a]cups, and §pots, and brasen
vessels, 7. and of ‖tables. 5 And Then the
Pharisees and the scribes ask asked
him, Why walk not thy disciples
according to [v]the tradition of
[x]the elders, [e]but eat their bread
with [3t]defiled unwashen hands? 6 And He answered
he and said unto them, Well did
hath Isaiah prophesy Esaias prophesied of you [a]hypocrites,
as it is written,

> [c]This people honoureth me with their lips,
> But their heart is far from me.
> 7 But Howbeit in vain do they worship me,
> Teaching *as their for* [g]doctrines the precepts commandments of men.

8 Ye leave For laying aside the commandment
of God, and ye hold fast the tradition
of men. men, *as* the washing of pots and cups:
and many other such like things ye do. 9 And
he said unto them, Full well do
ye **[k]reject the commandment of
God, that ye may keep your own
tradition. 10 For Moses said,
[m]Honour thy father and thy
mother; and, [o]He that speaketh evil of Whoso curseth
father or mother, let him [8]die
the death: 11 but ye say, If a
man shall say to his father or his
mother, That wherewith thou mightest have
It is Corban, that is to say, a gift,
been profited by me is [1]Corban, that is to say,
by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;
Given *to God*; 12 ye no longer suffer him
he shall be free. And ye suffer him no more
to do aught ought for his father or his
mother; 13 [u]making void the word of the word of God
of none effect through God by your tradition,
which ye have delivered: and
many such like things ye do. do ye. 14 And
when he had called to him the multitude
again, and *him,* he said unto them, [w]Hear
all of you, Hearken unto
me every one *of you,* and understand:
15 [y]there There is nothing from without
the a man, that going entering into him can
defile him: but the things which
proceed come out of the man him, those are they that
defile the man. 9 16 If any man have ears
to hear, let him hear. 17 And when he
was entered [b]into the house from
the multitude, people, [c]his disciples asked
of him him concerning the parable. 18 And
he saith unto them, [d]Are ye
so without understanding also?
Perceive ye not, Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever
thing from without goeth entereth into the

[a] Matt. 23. 13.
[b] ch. 3. 19—21.
[c] Cited from Isai. 29. 13. Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
[d] John 12. 40. Rom. 11. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 14. See ch. 3. 5.
[e] For ver. 53—56, see Matt. 14. 34—36. Cp. John 6. 24, 25.
[f] Luke 5. 1.
[g] Col. 2. 22. Tit. 1. 14.
[h] ver. 33.
[i] Luke 5. 18.
[j] Matt. 4. 24.
[k] Luke 7. 30. Gal. 2. 21 (Gk.). Heb. 10. 28 (Gk.).
[l] Acts 5. 15.
[m] Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
[n] See Matt. 9. 20.
[o] Cited from Ex. 21. 17, which see.
[p] ch. 3. 10. Luke 6. 19.
[q] For ver. 1—30, see Matt. 15. 1—28.
[r] ch. 3. 22.
[s] Lev. 1. 2, *al.* (Heb.). Cp. Matt. 27. 6 (mg.).
[t] Cp. Acts 10. 14 & Rom. 14. 14 (Gk.).
[u] Gal. 3. 17 (Gk.). Cp. Rom. 2. 23.
[v] Gal. 1. 14. Col. 2. 8.
[w] Matt. 13. 51.
[x] Heb. 11. 2.
[y] See Acts 10. 14, 15.
[z] Heb. 9. 10. Cp. John 2. 6.
[a] Matt. 23. 25. Luke 11. 39.
[b] ch. 3. 19 & 9. 28.
[c] Cp. Matt. 13. 36 & 15. 15.
[d] ch. 8. 17, 18.
[e] Luke 11. 38.

R.V. [1] Or, *crossed over to the land, they came unto Gennesaret* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *common* [4] Or, *up to the elbow* Gr. *with the fist.* [5] Gr. *baptize.* Some ancient authorities read *sprinkle themselves.* [6] Gr. *baptizings.* [7] Many ancient authorities add *and couches.* [8] Or, *surely die* [9] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 16 *If any man hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

A.V. * Or, *it.* † Or, *common.* ‡ Or, *diligently:* in the original, *with the fist:* Theophylact, *up to the elbow.* § Sextarius is about a pint and an half. ‖ Or, *beds.* ** Or, *frustrate.*

man, *it* cannot defile him; 19 because it goeth entereth not into his heart, [b]but into his the belly, and goeth out into the draught? [c]*This he* draught, purging *said,* making all meats clean. 20 And he all meats? said, [e]That which proceedeth cometh out of the man, that defileth the man. 21 For from within, out of the heart of men, [19][g]evil thoughts proceed evil proceed, fornications, thefts, [h]murders, adulteries, thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, 22 covetings, wickednesses, deceit, Thefts, *covetousness, wickedness, [k]lasciviousness, [l]an evil eye, [m]railing, blasphemy, [n]pride, [o]foolishness: 23 [p]all these evil things proceed come from within, and defile the man.

24 And from thence he arose, and went away into the borders of Tyre [2]and Sidon. And he Sidon, and entered into a an house, and would have no man know it: and but he could not be hid. 25 But straightway a For a *certain* woman, whose little young daughter had an unclean spirit, having heard heard of him, of him, and came and fell down at his feet. 26 [u]Now the feet: The woman was a [3]†[v]Greek, [w]a Syrophœnician by Syrophenician race. nation; And and she besought him that he would cast forth the [4]devil out of her daughter. 27 And he But Jesus said unto her, Let the children [y]first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's [5]bread bread, and to [z]cast it unto the dogs. 28 But And she answered and said unto him, Yea, Yes, Lord: even yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's [a]crumbs. 29 And he said unto her, For this saying [b]go thy way; the [4]devil is gone out of thy daughter. 30 And she went away when she was unto come to her house, and she found the child laid upon the bed, and the [4]devil gone devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon out. the bed.

31 [d]And again he went out again, departing from the borders coasts of Tyre, and Tyre came through Sidon unto [f]the sea of Galilee, through Sidon, he came the midst of the borders coasts of [g]Decapolis. 32 And they bring unto him [a]one that was deaf, and [a]had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to [d]lay put his hand upon him. 33 And [f]he took him aside from the multitude privately, and put his fingers into his ears, and [f]he spat, spit, and touched his tongue; 34 and [i]looking up to heaven, [j]he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. 35 [a]And straightway his ears were opened, and the bond string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. 36 And [q]he charged them that they should tell no man: but [r]the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it. it; 37 And they were [s]beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh even both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

8 1 [t]In those days, when there was days the multitude again a great multitude, and they had being very great, and having nothing to eat, he Jesus called unto him his disciples, his disciples *unto him,* and saith unto them, 2 [x]I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: 3 and if I send them away fasting to their home, own houses, they will faint in by the way; and some way: for divers of them are come came from far. 4 And his disciples answered him, Whence shall one be able From whence can a man to fill satisfy these men with [6]bread here in a desert place? the wilderness? 5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, [e]Seven. 6 And he commandeth commanded the multitude people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and [f]having given gave thanks, he and brake, and gave to his disciples, disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the multitude. people. 7 And they

[a] Isai. 35. 5, 6.
[b] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
[c] Cp. Luke 11. 41 & Acts 10. 15 & 11. 9.
[d] See ch. 5. 23.
[e] Matt. 12. 34. James 3. 6.
[f] ch. 8. 23.
[g] James 2. 4. Cp. Gen. 6. 5 & Ps. 56. 5 & Matt. 9. 4, *al.*
[h] Matt. 5. 22, 28. See Ex. 20. 13, 14, 17.
[i] See ch. 6. 41.
[j] ch. 8. 12. Cp. John 11. 33.
[k] 2 Cor. 12. 21. Gal. 5. 19. Eph. 4. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 7. Jude 4.
[l] See Matt. 6. 23.
[m] Eph. 4. 31. Col. 3. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 4.
[n] See Luke 1. 51.
[o] Cp. Eph. 5. 17.
[p] 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10.
[q] ch. 9. 9. See Matt. 8. 4.
[r] ch. 1. 45. Matt. 9. 31.
[s] ch. 10. 26.
[t] For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 15. 32—39. Cp. ch. 6. 32—44.
[u] Cp. John 12. 20, 21.
[v] Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13.
[w] Cp. Acts 21. 2, 3.
[x] Cp. Matt. 9. 36.
[y] Cp. Acts 3. 26 & Rom. 1. 16.
[z] Matt. 7. 6.

[a] Cp. Luke 16. 21.
[b] John 4. 50.
[c] Matt. 16. 10.
[d] For ver. 31—37, cp. Matt. 15. 29—31.
[e] ch. 14. 23. Matt. 26. 27. Luke 22. 17, 19. John 6. 11, 23. Acts 27. 35. Rom. 14. 6. 1 Cor. 10. 30 & 11. 24 & 14. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
[f] Matt. 4. 18. John 6. 1.
[g] ch. 5. 20. Matt. 4. 25.

R.V. [1] Gr. *thoughts that are evil.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and Sidon.* [3] Or, *Gentile* [4] Gr. *demon.*
[5] Or. *loaf* [6] Gr. *loaves.*
A.V. * Gr. *covetousnesses, wickednesses.* † Or, *Gentile.*

had a few small fishes: and [a]having blessed them, he commanded to he blessed, and set these them also before them. 8 And So [b]they did eat, and were filled: and they took up, up of the broken pieces meat that remained over, was left [d]seven baskets. 9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away. 10 And straightway he entered into [f]the boat a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of [i]Dalmanutha.

11 [j]And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, [k]seeking of him [l]a sign from heaven, [m]tempting him. 12 And [n]he sighed deeply [o]in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation. 13 And [r]he left them, and again entering into the ship *the boat* again departed to the other side.

14 And they forgot Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread; and they had not bread, neither had they in the ship boat with them more than one loaf. 15 And he charged them, saying, Take heed, [u]beware of [v]the leaven of the Pharisees Pharisees, and of the leaven of [w]Herod. 16 And they reasoned one with another, among themselves, [1]saying, *It is* [2]We because we have no bread. 17 And [a]Jesus when perceiving it Jesus knew *it*, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? [d]do ye not yet perceive, neither perceive ye not yet, [f]neither understand? [f]have ye your heart yet hardened? 18 [h]Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember? 19 When I brake [k]the five loaves among the five thousand, how many [3]baskets full of broken pieces fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve. 20 And when [m]the seven among the four thousand, how many [3]basketfuls baskets full of broken pieces fragments took ye up? And they say unto him, said, Seven. 21 And he said unto them, Do ye not yet How is it that ye do not understand?

22 And they come [r]unto Bethsaida. And he cometh to Bethsaida; and they bring to him a blind man, a blind man unto him, and beseech besought him to touch him. 23 And [e]he took hold of the blind man by the hand, and brought led him out of the village town; and when [e]he had [g]spit on his eyes, and [k]laid put his hands upon him, he asked him, him Seest thou aught? if he saw ought. 24 And he looked up, and said, I see men; for I behold *them* men as trees, walking. 25 Then again he After that laid put his hands again upon his eyes eyes; and he looked stedfastly, made him look up: and he was restored, and saw all things every man clearly. 26 And he sent him away to his home, saying, [p]Do not even enter into house, Neither go into the town, nor the village. tell *it* to any in the town.

27 [q]And Jesus went forth, out, and his disciples, into the villages towns of Cæsarea Philippi: and in by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Who Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they told him, saying, answered, [s]John the Baptist: and others, but some *say*, [t]Elijah; but Elias; and others, One of the prophets. 29 And he asked saith unto them, But who whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, [x]Thou art [y]the Christ. 30 [z]And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. 31 [b]And he began to teach them, that [c]the Son of man must [e]suffer many things, and [g]be rejected by of the elders, and of the chief priests, and the scribes, and be killed, and [i]after three days rise again. 32 And he spake the that saying [j]openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him. 33 But he turning when he had about, turned about and seeing looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, and saith, saying, [l]Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou [m]mindest savourest not the things that be of

---

a See Matt. 14. 19.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44.
c See ch. 6. 45.
d ver. 5.
e ch. 7. 33.
f See ch. 3. 9.
g John 9. 6.
h See ch. 5. 23.
i Cp. Matt. 15. 39.
j For ver. 11—21, see Matt. 16. 1—12.
k 1 Cor. 1. 22. See Matt. 12. 38.
l Luke 11. 16 & 21. 11.
m See [John 8. 6].
n ch. 7. 34.
o John 11. 33.
p ver. 23. Cp. Matt. 8. 4.
q For ver. 27—29, see Matt. 16. 13—16 & Luke 9. 18—20.
r Matt. 4. 13 & 21. 17.
s ch. 6. 14. Matt. 14. 2. Luke 9. 7.
t ch. 9. 15. Luke 9. 8. Cp. ch. 9. 11 & Matt. 17. 10 & John 1. 21.
u Luke 12. 1.
v 1 Cor. 5. 6—8. Gal. 5. 9.
w Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 12. 13.
x John 11. 27.
y ch. 14. 61, 62. See Matt. 1. 17.
z Matt. 16. 20. Luke 9. 21. See Matt. 12. 16.
a Matt. 26. 10.
b For ver. 31—ch. 9. 1, see Matt. 16. 21—28 & Luke 9. 22—27.
c ch. 10. 33. Cp. Luke 13. 33.
d ch. 7. 18.
e ch. 9. 30, 31. Matt. 17. 12, 22, 23. Luke 24. 7.
f ch. 6. 52.
g Luke 17. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 12. 10.
h Jer. 5. 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Cp. Isai. 42. 18, 19 & 43. 8 & Matt. 13. 13.
i ch. 10. 34. Matt. 27. 63. Cp. Matt. 12. 40. See John 2. 19.
j John 16. 25.
k ch. 6. 41, 44.
l Cp. Matt. 4. 10.
m ver. 6, 9.
n Rom. 8. 5. Phil. 3. 19. Col. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 5.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *because they had no bread.* ver. 19 and 20 represents different Greek words. [2] Or, It is *because we have no bread.* [3] *Basket* in

God, but the things that be of men. 34 And when he had called unto him the multitude the people *unto him* with his disciples, and also, he said unto them, If any man would Whosoever will come after me, let him [d]deny himself, and [e]take up his cross, and follow me. 35 For [e]whosoever would will save his [1]life shall lose it; and but whosoever shall lose his [1]life for my sake [h]and the gospel's, the same gospel's shall save it. 36 [i]For what doth shall it profit a man, if he shall to gain the whole world, and forfeit lose his [1]life own soul? 37 For Or [l]what should shall a man give in exchange for his [1]life soul? 38 For [m]whosoever Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this [p]adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of man also shall be ashamed generation; of him also shall the Son of man be of him, ashamed, [q]when he cometh in the glory of his Father with [s]the holy angels. 1 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There That there be some here of them that stand by, here, which shall in no wise not [x]taste of death, [y]till they see have seen the kingdom of God come [z]with power.

2 [a]And after six days Jesus taketh with him [c]Peter, and James, and John, and bringeth leadeth them up into a an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was [d]transfigured before them: them. 3 and And [f]his garments raiment became glistering, shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can whiten white them. 4 And there appeared unto them Elijah Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus. 5 And Peter answereth answered and saith said to Jesus, [g]Rabbi, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three [2i]tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah. Elias. 6 For [j]he wist not what to answer say; for they became were sore afraid. 7 And there came was [l]a cloud overshadowing that overshadowed them: and there came [a]a voice a voice came out of the cloud, saying, [b]This is my beloved Son: [c]hear ye him. 8 And suddenly suddenly, looking when they had looked round about, they saw no one man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

9 [f]And as they were coming came down from the mountain, [g]he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, [j]save when till the Son of man should have were risen again risen from the dead. 10 [k]And they kept the saying, that saying with themselves, [m]questioning among themselves one with another what the rising again from the dead should mean. 11 And they asked him, saying, [3]The scribes say Why say the scribes [o]that Elijah Elias must first come. come? 12 And he said unto answered and told them, Elijah indeed Elias verily cometh first, and [r]restoreth all things: and [t]how is it it is written of the Son of man, that he should must [u]suffer many things things, and [v]be set at nought? nought. 13 But I say unto you, that Elijah That Elias is indeed come, and [w]they have also done unto him whatsoever they listed, even as it is written of him.

14 [b]And when they he came to the *his* disciples, they he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. 15 And straightway all the multitude, people, when they saw beheld him, [e]were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him. 16 And he asked them, the scribes, What question ye [*]with them? 17 And one of the multitude answered him, and said, [4]Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath [h]a dumb spirit; 18 and wheresoever it he taketh him, it [5]dasheth him down he †teareth him: and he foameth, and grindeth gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast it him out; and [k]they were not able. could not. 19 And he He answereth them him, and saith,

a 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.
b ch. 12. 6. See Matt. 3. 17.
c Acts 3. 22.
d Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13.
e See Matt. 10. 38, 39.
f For ver. 9—13, see Matt. 17. 9—13.
g ch. 5. 43. See Matt. 8. 4.
h ch. 10. 29. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 23 & 2 Tim. 1. 8 & Philem. 13.
i Cp. Luke 12. 20.
j ch. 8. 31.
k Luke 9. 36.
l Cp. Ps. 49. 7, 8.
m Cp. John 16. 17.
n Rom. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 8, 12, 16. Heb. 11. 16. 1 John 2. 28. Cp. Matt. 10. 33.
o See Matt. 11. 14.
p Isai. 57. 3. Matt. 12. 39. James 4. 4.
q Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2.
r Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Cp. Acts 1. 6 & 3. 21.
s Acts 10. 22. Rev. 14. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41 & 16. 27.
t Ps. 22. 6, 7. Isai. 53. 2, 3. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Cp. Phil. 2. 7. See Matt. 26. 24.
u See ch. 8. 31.
v Luke 23. 11. Acts 4. 11.
w ch. 6. 17, 27.
x John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9.
y Cp. ch. 13. 30 & Matt. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34.
z ch. 13. 26 & 14. 62. Cp. Matt. 25. 31.
a For ver. 2—8, see Matt. 17. 1—8 & Luke 9. 28—36.
b For ver. 14—28, see Matt. 17. 14—19 & Luke 9. 37—42.
c ch. 5. 37 & 14. 33.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18 (Gk.).
e Cp. ch. 10. 32.
f Dan. 7. 9. Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Matt. 28. 3.
g See John 1. 38.
h ver. 25. Luke 11. 14.
i Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
j Cp. ch. 14. 40 & Luke 9. 33.
k Cp. ch. 6. 7 & Matt. 10. 1 & Luke 10. 17.
l 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *soul* [2] Or, *booths* [3] Or, How is it *that the scribes say . . . come?* [4] Or, *Teacher* [5] Or, *rendeth him*
A.V. * Or, *among yourselves?* † Or, *dasheth him*

O [a]faithless generation, [a]how long shall I be with you? how long shall I [bear with, suffer] you? bring him unto me. 20 And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit [1d]tare him [grievously]; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming. 21 And he asked his father, How long [time is it, is it ago] since this [hath come, came] unto him? And he said, [From, Of] a child. 22 And [oft-times, ofttimes] it hath cast him [both] into the [fire, fire,] and into the waters, to destroy him: but [h]if thou canst do [anything, any thing,] have compassion on us, and help us. 23 And Jesus said unto him, [h]If thou [canst! canst] [j]believe, [All] things are possible to him that believeth. 24 [Straightway, And straightway] the father of the child cried out, and [said[2], said with tears,] Lord, I believe; [l]help thou mine unbelief. 25 And [When] when Jesus saw that [m]a [multitude, people] came running together, he rebuked the [unclean, foul] spirit, saying unto him, [o]Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I [command, charge] thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him. 26 And [having, the spirit] cried [out], and [1d]torn [rent] him [much, he sore, and] came out [of him]: and [the child became, he was] as one dead; insomuch that [the more part, many] said, He is dead. 27 But Jesus [s]took him by the hand, and [raised, lifted] him up; and he arose. 28 And when he was come [u]into the house, his disciples asked him privately, [3saying, Why could not we] cast [it out, him out]? 29 And he said unto them, This kind can come [out forth] by nothing, [save, but] by prayer[4].

prayer and fasting.

30 [x]And they [went forth from, departed] thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know it. 31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered [up] into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and [when, after that] he is killed, [b]after three days he shall rise again. [he shall rise the third day.] 32 [c]But they understood not [the saying, that] saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 And [they, he] came to Capernaum: and [when he was, being] in the house [f]he asked them, What [were, was it that] ye [reasoning in, disputed among] yourselves by the way? 34 But they held their peace: for [g]they had disputed one with another in the way, [by the way they had disputed among themselves,] who [was, should be] the [5]greatest. 35 And he sat down, and called the [twelve; twelve,] and [he] saith unto them, [i]If any man [would, desire to] be first, [he, the same] shall be last of all, and [minister, servant] of all. 36 And he took a [little] child, and set him in the midst of them: and [k]taking [when he had taken] him in his arms, he said unto them, 37 [m]Whosoever shall receive one of such [little] children in my name, receiveth me: and [m]whosoever [receiveth, shall receive] me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 [And] [p]John [said unto him, answered him, saying,] [6]Master, we saw one [q]casting out [7]devils in thy [name, name:] and he followeth not us: and [r]we [forbade, forbad] him, because he [followed, followeth] not us. 39 But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a [8]mighty work [miracle] in my name, [and be able, that can] quickly [to lightly] speak evil of me. 40 [t]For he that is not against us is [for us, on our part.] 41 For [v]whosoever shall give you a cup of water to [drink, drink in my name,] [9w]because ye [are Christ's, belong to Christ,] verily I say unto you, he shall [in no wise, not] lose his reward. 42 And [y]whosoever shall [cause, offend] one of [z]these little ones that believe [10on me to stumble, in me,] [a]it [were, is] better for him if [11a great, that a] millstone were hanged about his neck,

[a] Cp. John 14. 9 & 20. 27.
[b] See ch. 8. 31.
[c] ch. 6. 52. Luke 2. 50 & 18. 34 & 24. 25. John 10. 6 & 12. 16 & 16. 17—19. Cp. ver. 10.
[d] ch. 1. 26.
[e] Matt. 17. 24.
[f] For ver. 33—37, see Matt. 18. 1—5 & Luke 9. 46—48. Cp. ch. 10. 35—45.
[g] Luke 22. 24. Cp. ver. 50.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 40 & Matt. 9. 28.
[i] ch. 10. 43, 44. Matt. 20. 26, 27 & 23. 11, 12. Luke 22. 26.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 5, 6 & Matt. 17. 20.
[k] ch. 10. 16.
[l] Cp. Luke 17. 5.
[m] Cp. Matt. 10. 40, 42.
[n] ver. 15.
[o] ver. 17.
[p] For ver. 38—40, see Luke 9. 49, 50.
[q] ch. 16. 17. Matt. 7. 22. Luke 10. 17. Acts 19. 13. Cp. Matt. 12. 27.
[r] Cp. Num. 11. 28.
[s] See ch. 1. 31.
[t] Cp. Matt. 12. 30 & Luke 11. 23.
[u] ch. 3. 19 & 7. 17.
[v] See Matt. 10. 42.
[w] 1 Pet. 4. 14 (& for mg.).
[x] For ver. 30—32, see Matt. 17. 22, 23 & Luke 9. 43—45. Cp. ch. 8. 31 & 10. 32—34.
[y] Matt. 18. 6. Luke 17. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 12.
[z] Cp. Zech. 13. 7.
[a] Cp. ch. 14. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *convulsed* [2] Many ancient authorities add *with tears.* [3] Or, How is it *that we could not cast it out?* [4] Many ancient authorities add *and fasting.* [5] Gr. *greater.* [6] Or, *Teacher* [7] Gr. *demons.* [8] Gr. *power.* [9] Gr. *in name that ye are.* [10] Many ancient authorities omit *on me.* [11] Gr. *a millstone turned by an ass.*

and he were cast into the sea.
43 [b]And if thy hand (*offend) stumble, cut it off: it is (good better) for thee to enter into life maimed, (rather) than having thy two hands to go into [1e]hell, into [f]the (unquenchable fire.[2]) fire that never shall be quenched: 44 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
45 [h]And if thy foot (cause thee to stumble, offend thee,) cut it off: it is (good better) for thee to enter (into life halt, rather halt into life,) than having thy two feet to be cast into [1e]hell,
hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:
46 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.
47 [j]And if thine eye (cause thee to stumble, *offend thee, cast) pluck it out: it is (good better) for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, (rather) than having two eyes to be cast into [1e]hell; (hell fire:) 48 where [m]their worm dieth not, and [n]the fire is not quenched. 49 For every one shall be salted with (fire[3]).
fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.
50 [p]Salt is good: [q]but if the salt have lost (its his) saltness, wherewith will ye season it? [t]Have salt in yourselves, and (be at have) peace one with another.

1 [x]And he arose from thence, and cometh [y]into the (borders coasts) of Judæa (and by the) beyond farther side of Jordan: and (multitudes the people) come together resort unto him again; and, [b]as he was wont, he taught them again. 2 And (there came unto him Pharisees, the Pharisees came to him,) and asked him, [d]Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? [f]tempting him. 3 And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you? 4 And they said, [h]Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away. 5 But (And) Jesus (answered and) said unto them, For (your [j]hardness of the hardness of your) heart he wrote you this (commandment. precept.) 6 But [k]from the beginning of the creation, [a]Male and female made he them. (creation God made them male and female.)
7 [c]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, [4]and (shall) cleave to his wife; 8 and ([d]the they) twain shall (become be) one flesh: so (that then) they are no more twain, but one flesh. 9 [g]What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.
10 And in the house (the his) disciples asked him again of (this the same) matter. 11 And he saith unto them, [i]Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against (her: her.) 12 (And) [k]if she herself (a woman) shall put away her husband, and (marry be married to) another, she committeth adultery.

13 [l]And they brought (unto him young) little children, (children to him,) that he should touch them: and (the *his*) disciples [o]rebuked (them.) those that brought *them*. 14 But when Jesus saw it, he was (moved with much) indignation, (displeased,) and said unto them, [r]Suffer the little children to come unto (me; me, and) [s]forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. 15 [v]Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not [w]receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall (in no not wise) enter therein. 16 And [z]he took them (in his arms,) (and blessed them, [a]laying up put *his* hands upon them,) his hands upon and blessed them.
17 [c]And (as when) he was (going gone) forth [5]into the way, there (ran one to him, came one running,) and [e]kneeled to him, and asked him, Good [6]Master, what shall I do that I may [g]inherit eternal life? 18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? (none is good save *there is* none good but) one, (*even that is*,) God. 19 Thou knowest the commandments, [i]Do not (kill, commit adultery,) Do not (commit adultery, kill,) Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, (Do not defraud, Defraud not,) Honour thy father and mother. 20 And he (answered and) said unto

[a] Cited from Gen. 1. 27 & 5. 2, which see.
[b] Matt. 5. 30 & 18. 8.
[c] Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
[d] 1 Cor. 6. 16. Cp. Mal. 2. 15.
[e] See Matt. 5. 22, 29.
[f] ver. 43. Matt. 3. 12. See Matt. 25. 41.
[g] 1 Cor. 7. 10.
[h] Matt. 18. 8.
[i] See Matt. 5. 32.
[j] Matt. 5. 29 & 18. 9.
[k] 1 Cor. 7. 11, 13.
[l] For ver. 13—16, see Matt. 19. 13—15 & Luke 18. 15—17.
[m] Isai. 66. 24.
[n] ver. 44.
[o] ver. 48.
[p] Luke 14. 34.
[q] Matt. 5. 13.
[r] Matt. 18. 3.
[s] Cp. ch. 9. 39.
[t] Ezek. 43. 24. Col. 4. 6. Cp. Eph. 4. 29.
[u] Rom. 12. 18. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 13. Cp. ver. 34. See Rom. 14. 19.
[v] Cp. John 3. 3, 5.
[w] Cp. Luke 8. 13 & James 1. 21.
[x] For ver. 1—12, see Matt. 19. 1—9.
[y] Luke 9. 51 & 17. 11. John 10. 40. Cp. Matt. 4. 25.
[z] ch. 9. 36.
[a] Rev. 1. 17.
[b] ch. 1. 21 & 2. 13 & 4. 2, *al.*
[c] For ver. 17—30, see Matt. 19. 16—29 & Luke 18. 18—30. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28.
[d] Matt. 5. 31.
[e] See ch. 1. 40.
[f] See [John 8. 6].
[g] Cp. Matt. 19. 16. See Matt. 25. 34.
[h] Deut. 24. 1—4.
[i] Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. Matt. 5. 21, 27.
[j] ch. 16. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 5 & 6. 52 & Heb. 3. 8.
[k] ch. 13. 19. 2 Pet. 3. 4. Cp. Rom. 1. 20.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Gehenna.* [2] Ver. 44 and 46 (which are identical with ver. 48) are omitted by the best ancient authorities. [3] Many ancient authorities add *and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.* See Lev. 2. 13. [4] Some ancient authorities omit *and shall cleave to his wife.* [5] Or, *on his way* [6] Or, *Teacher*

A.V. * Or, *cause thee to offend.*

him, [1]Master, [a]all these things have I observed from my youth. 21 And Then Jesus [b]looking upon beholding him [c]loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go, go thy way, [e]sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have [h]treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. 22 [i]But And his countenance fell at the he was sad at that saying, and he went away sorrowful grieved: for he was one that had great possessions.

23 And Jesus [k]looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, [l]How hardly shall they that have riches enter into [n]the kingdom of God! 24 And the disciples [q]were amazed astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, [t]Children, [u]how hard is it [2]for them [v]that trust in riches to enter into [n]the kingdom of God! 25 It is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into [n]the kingdom of God. 26 And they were astonished exceedingly, out of measure, saying [3]unto him, Then who among themselves, Who then can be saved? 27 And Jesus [a]looking upon them saith, [b]With men it is impossible, but not with God: for all things with God are possible with God. all things are possible. 28 Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, [e]we have left all, and have followed thee. 29 And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, [i]There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or mother, father, or father, mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and [j]for the gospel's sake, 30 but he shall receive a an hundredfold [m]now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, [o]with persecutions; and in [q]the [4]world to come eternal life. 31 But [r]many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

32 [d]And they were in the way, way going up to Jerusalem; and [f]Jesus was going went before them: and [g]they were amazed; [5]and as they that followed followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them the what things that were to should happen unto him, 33 *saying*, Behold, [j]we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall [m]condemn him to death, and shall [o]deliver him unto to the Gentiles: 34 and they shall [p]mock him, and shall [r]spit upon scourge him, and shall scourge spit upon him, and shall kill him; and [s]after three days the third day he shall rise again.

35 [w]And there come near unto him James and John, [x]the sons of Zebedee, saying unto him, come unto him, saying, [1]Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us [y]whatsoever we shall ask of thee. desire. 36 And he said unto them, [z]What would ye that I should do for you? 37 And they They said unto him, Grant unto us that we [c]may sit, one on thy right hand, and one the other on *thy* left hand, [d]in thy glory. 38 But Jesus said unto them, [f]Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able ask: can ye [g]to drink of the cup that I drink of? or [h]to and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? 39 And they said unto him, We are able. can. And Jesus said unto them, [k]The cup that I drink [l]ye shall drink Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal [n]shall ye be baptized: 40 but to sit on my right hand or and on *my* left hand is not mine to give: give; [p]but *it is for shall be given to* *them* for whom it hath been is [s]prepared. 41 And when

[a] Cp. Phil. 3. 6.
[b] ver. 27. Luke 22. 61. John 1. 42. Cp. ch. 3. 5.
[c] Cp. John 11. 5 & 13. 23.
[d] For ver. 32—34, see Matt. 20. 17—19 & Luke 18. 31—33.
[e] Luke 12. 33. Cp. Luke 16. 9 & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19.
[f] Luke 9. 51 & 19. 28.
[g] ver. 24.
[h] Matt. 6. 19, 20.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.
[j] See Matt. 16. 21.
[k] See ch. 3. 5.
[l] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See Matt. 13. 22.
[m] Matt. 26. 66. John 19. 7.
[n] See Matt. 12. 28.
[o] Matt. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
[p] Matt. 27. 26—31.
[q] ver. 32.
[r] ch. 14. 65 & 15. 19. See Matt. 26. 67.
[s] See ch. 8. 31.
[t] ch. 2. 5 (Gk.). Cp. John 13. 33 & 21. 5.
[u] Cp. Matt. 7. 14 & Luke 13. 24 (for mg.).
[v] Job 31. 24. Ps. 49. 6 & 52. 7. Prov. 11. 28. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
[w] For ver. 35—45, see Matt. 20. 20—28.
[x] ch. 1. 19.
[y] Cp. Matt. 18. 19.
[z] ver. 51.
[a] ver. 23.
[b] ch. 14. 36. Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Luke 1. 37.
[c] Cp. Matt. 19. 28.
[d] Cp. Luke 9. 26.
[e] ch. 1. 18, 20. Matt. 4. 20, 22.
[f] Cp. Luke 9. 33 & 23. 34.
[g] ch. 14. 36. Matt. 26. 29, 42. Luke 22. 42. John 18. 11. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
[h] Luke 12. 50.
[i] Cp. Luke 14. 26.
[j] See ch. 8. 35.
[k] Cp. Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 3. 10.
[l] Acts 12. 2. Rev. 1. 9.
[m] Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
[n] Cp. Rom. 6. 3.
[o] 2 Cor. 12. 10. 2 Thess. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 11, 12. Cp. John 15. 20 & Acts 14. 22.
[p] Cp. Matt. 19. 11.
[q] Matt. 12. 32. Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 6. 5 (for mg.).
Cp. Luke 20. 35.
[r] See Matt. 19. 30.
[s] Matt. 25. 34.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *for them that trust in riches.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *among themselves.* [4] Or, *age* [5] Or, *but some as they followed were afraid*

the ten heard it, they began to be moved with indignation concerning much displeased with James and John. 42 [b]And But Jesus called them to him, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which *are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship [f]lord it over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. 43 But [g]it is not so among you: but so shall it not be whosoever would become will be great among you, shall be your [1i]minister: 44 and whosoever would of you will be first among you, the chiefest, shall be [2j]servant of all. 45 For verily even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but [k]to minister, and [l]to give his life a ransom for [m]many.

46 [n]And they come came to Jericho: and [o]as he went out from Jericho, of Jericho with his disciples and a great multitude, number of people, blind Bartimæus, the son of Timæus, Bartimæus, [p]a blind beggar, was sat by the highway side sitting by the way side. 47 And when begging. he heard that it was [q]Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. 48 And many *rebuked him, charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. 49 And Jesus stood still, and said, commanded Call ye him. him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, [v]Be of good cheer: rise, comfort, rise; he calleth thee. 50 And he, casting away his [a]garment, sprang up, rose, and came to Jesus. 51 And Jesus answered him, and said, and said unto him, [c]What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? And the The blind man said unto him, *Rabboni, Lord, that I may might receive my sight. 52 And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; [g]thy faith hath [3†h]made thee whole. And straightway immediately he received his sight, and followed him Jesus in the way.

[a] For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 21. 1—9 & Luke 19. 29—38 & John 12. 12—15. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
[b] For ver. 42—45, cp. ch. 9. 33—36 & Luke 22. 25—27.
[c] Matt. 21. 17. Luke 24. 50. John 11. 18.
[d] Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 24. 3 & 26. 30. [John 8. 1]. Cp. Acts 1. 12.
[e] Cp. ch. 14. 13.
[f] 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[g] Matt. 23. 11. Cp. Luke 9. 48.
[h] Cp. Luke 23. 53.
[i] Matt. 22. 13 (mg.).
[j] 2 Cor. 4. 5.
[k] John 13. 4, 13—15. Phil. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 9.
[l] Isai. 53. 10. Dan. 9. 26. John 10. 15 & 11. 51, 52. Rom. 4. 25. Gal. 1. 4 & 2. 20. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19.
[m] ch. 14. 24. Isai. 53. 11, 12. Heb. 2. 10 & 9. 28. Cp. Rom. 5. 15 & Rev. 5. 9.
[n] For ver. 46—52, see Matt. 20. 29—34 & Luke 18. 35—43.
[o] Cp. Luke 18. 35 & 19. 1.
[p] John 9. 1, 8.
[q] ch. 1. 24. Matt. 2. 23, *al.*
[r] 2 Kin. 9. 13.
[s] Matt. 19. 13.
[t] See Ps. 118. 25 (Heb.).
[u] Matt. 23. 39. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
[v] John 16. 33.
[w] See Luke 1. 32.
[x] Cp. Ezek. 37. 24, 25.
[y] Cp. Acts 2. 29.
[z] Luke 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1.
[a] ch. 13. 16 (Gk.).
[b] Matt. 21. 10.
[c] ver. 36.
[d] ver. 19. Matt. 21. 17.
[e] John 20. 16.
[f] For ver. 12—14, see Matt. 21. 18, 19.
[g] ch. 5. 34. Matt. 9. 22. Luke 7. 50 & 8. 48 & 17. 19.
[h] ch. 5. 23, 28 & 6. 56. John 11. 12 (mg. for mg.). Acts 4. 9 & 14. 9 (& mg. for mg.).

11 1 [a]And when they draw came nigh unto to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and [c]Bethany, at [d]the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth [e]two of his disciples, 2 and saith unto them, Go your way into the village that is over against you: and straightway as soon as ye enter be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, [h]whereon no man ever yet never man sat; loose him, and bring him. 3 And if any one man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye, ye The that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he [4]will send him [5]back hither. 4 And they went away, their way, and found [a]the colt tied at by the door without in a place the open where two street ways met; and they loose him. 5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt? 6 And they said unto them even as Jesus had said commanded: and they let them go. 7 And they bring brought the colt unto to Jesus, and cast on him their garments, their garments on him; and he sat upon him. 8 And many [r]spread their garments upon in the way: way; and others [6]branches, which they had cut down branches cut from the fields. off the trees, and strawed *them* in the way. 9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, [t]Hosanna; [u]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord: 10 Blessed is be [w]the kingdom that cometh, [z]*the kingdom* of [y]our father of our father David, that cometh in the name of [w]David the Lord: [t]Hosanna [z]in the highest.

11 [b]And he Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, it being now and now the eventide eventide, [d]he went out unto Bethany was come, with the twelve.

12 [f]And on the morrow, when they were come out from Bethany, [i]he hungered. was hungry: 13 [j]And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find

[i] Matt. 4. 2.
[j] Cp. Luke 13. 6—9.

R.V. [1] Or, *servant* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Or, *saved thee* [4] Gr. *sendeth.* [5] Or, *again* [6] Gr. *layers of leaves.*
A.V. * Or, *think good.* † Or, *saved thee.*

anything / any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for [c]it was not the season of figs. / the time of figs was not *yet*. 14 And he / Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit from / of thee henceforward / hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it.

15 [f]And they come to Jerusalem: and he entered / Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and them that bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of [h]the money-changers, / moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold [i]the doves; 16 and he would not suffer that any man should carry a / *any* vessel through the temple. 17 And he taught, and said / saying unto them, Is it not written, [k]My house shall be called a house of prayer / *or* of all nations for all the nations? the house of prayer? but [l]ye have made it a den of robbers. / thieves. 18 And the chief priests / scribes and the scribes / chief priests heard it, and [n]sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, for / because [o]all the multitude / people was astonished at his teaching. / doctrine.

19 [q]And [1]every evening / when even was come, [2]he went forth / out of the city.

20 [s]And as they passed by in the morning, / in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree withered away / dried up from the roots. 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, [u]Rabbi, / Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away. 22 And Jesus answering saith unto them, †[v]Have [x]faith in God. 23 [y]Verily / For verily I say unto you, Whosoever / That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, [a]Be thou taken up and / removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not [d]doubt in his heart, but shall [f]believe that what / those things which he saith cometh / shall come to pass; he shall have it. / whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I say unto you, ‡[h]All things whatsoever / soever ye pray and ask for, / desire, when ye pray, [f]believe that ye [i]have received / receive them, and ye shall have them. 25 And whensoever / when [a]ye stand praying, [b]forgive, [d]if ye have aught / ought against any one; / any: that [e]your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.[3] 26 But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

27 [g]And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders; / elders, 28 and they said / say unto him, [i]By what authority doest thou these things? or / and who gave thee this authority to do these things? 29 And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one [4]question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things. 30 The baptism of John, was it [m]from heaven, or from / of men? answer me. 31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, [p]Why then did ye not believe him? 32 [5]But should we / if we shall say, From men— / Of men: [r]they feared the people: [6]for all verily held John / *men* counted John, that he was [t]a prophet indeed. 33 And they answered Jesus and say, / and said unto Jesus, We know not. / cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither tell I / do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

1 [w]And he began to speak unto them in / by parables. A *certain* man planted [z]a vineyard, [b]and set a / an hedge about it, and digged [c]a pit for / *a place for* the winepress, / winefat, and built a tower, and [c]let it out to husbandmen, and [g]went into another / a far country. 2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a [7]servant, that he might [c]receive from the husbandmen of the fruits / fruit of the vineyard.

[a] Matt. 6. 5. Luke 18. 11.
[b] See Matt. 6. 14.
[c] ch. 13. 28.
[d] Col. 3. 13. Cp. Matt. 5. 23 & 6. 15.
[e] Matt. 7. 11.
[f] For ver. 15—18, see Matt. 21. 12—16 & Luke 19. 45—47. Cp. John 2. 14—16.
[g] For ver. 27—33, see Matt. 21. 23—27 & Luke 20. 1—8.
[h] Cp. Ex. 30. 13.
[i] Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7.
[j] Lev. 1. 14 & 5. 7 & 12. 8. Luke 2. 24.
[k] Cited from Isai. 56. 7.
[l] Jer. 7. 11.
[m] Luke 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27.
[n] See Matt. 21. 46.
[o] See Matt. 7. 28.
[p] Matt. 21. 32. Luke 7. 30.
[q] Luke 21. 37. Cp. ver. 11.
[r] Matt. 14. 5 & 21. 46.
[s] For ver. 20—24, see Matt. 21. 19—22.
[t] Cp. John 5. 35. See Matt. 11. 9.
[u] See John 1. 38.
[v] John 14. 1 (mg.).
[w] For ver. 1—12, see Matt. 21. 33—46 & Luke 20. 9—19.
[x] Eph. 3. 12. Phil. 3. 9.
[y] Matt. 17. 20.
[z] Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1. Matt. 21. 28.
[a] Cp. Ps. 46. 2 & 1 Cor. 13. 2 & Rev. 6. 8.
[b] Isai. 5. 2.
[c] Cp. Joel 3. 13 (mg.).
[d] Acts 10. 20. Rom. 4. 20 & 14. 23. James 1. 6.
[e] S. of S. 8. 11, 12.
[f] Cp. ch. 16. 17 & John 14. 12.
[g] ch. 13. 34. Matt. 25. 14, 15.
[h] See Matt. 7. 7.
[i] Cp. Isai. 65. 24 & Matt. 6. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *whenever evening came.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *they.* [3] Many ancient authorities add ver. 26 *But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.* [4] Gr. *word.* [5] Or, *But shall we say, From men?* [6] Or, *for all held John to be a prophet indeed.* [7] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Or, *an house of prayer for all nations?* † Or, *Have the faith of God.* ‡ Or, *thing.*

3 [a]And they took caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.
4 [a]And again [c]he sent unto them another [1]servant; and at him they cast stones, and him [f]they wounded wounded in the head, and [g]handled shamefully. sent *him* away shamefully handled.
5 [a]And again he sent another; and him they killed; killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.
6 He had yet one, [h]a Having yet therefore one son, his beloved son: wellbeloved, he sent him also [j]last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.
7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, [k]This is the heir; come, [l]let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.
8 And they took him, and killed him, and [o]cast him forth out of the vineyard.
9 What therefore will shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? [q]he will [r]come and destroy the husbandmen, and [s]will give the vineyard unto others.
10 [t]Have And have ye not read even [u]this scripture;

[v]The stone which the builders
rejected,
rejected
The same was made is become the head of the corner:

11 This was from the Lord, the Lord's doing,
And it is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And [w]they sought to lay hold on him; and [x]they him, but feared the multitude; people: for they perceived knew that he spake had spoken the parable against them: and they [y]left him, and went away. their way.
13 [a]And they send unto him certain of [c]the Pharisees and of [c]the Herodians, that they might to [d]catch him in talk. *his* words.
14 And when they were come, they say unto him, [2]Master, [f]we know that thou art true, and carest not for any one: for no man [h]thou regardest not the person of men, but of a truth teachest [i]the way of teachest the way of God in truth: God Is it lawful to give [m]tribute unto to [o]Cæsar, or not?
15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing [b]their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why [d]tempt ye me? bring me [e]a [3*]penny, that I may see it.
16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cæsar's.
17 And Jesus answering said unto them, [i]Render unto to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and unto to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled greatly at him.
18 And there Then come unto him the [m]Sadducees, [n]which say that there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,
19 [2]Master, Moses wrote unto us, [p]If a man's brother die, and leave [a] *his* wife behind him, and leave no child, children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.
20 There Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed; seed.
21 and And the second took her, and died, leaving no seed behind him; neither left he any seed: and the third likewise: 22 and likewise. And the seven had her, and left no seed. Last seed: last of all the woman also died. died also.
23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.
24 And Jesus answering said unto them, Is it not for this cause that ye err, that Do ye not therefore err, because [z]ye know not the scriptures, nor neither [b]the power of God?
25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither [e]marry, nor [e]are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.
26 But And as touching the dead, that they are raised; rise: [g]have ye not read in [i]the book of Moses, [j]in how in *the place concerning* the Bush, how the bush God spake unto him, saying, [n]I *am* the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac,

a Matt. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24—26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37.
b Matt. 23. 28. Luke 12. 1.
c Matt. 22. 4.
d See [John 8. 6].
e See Matt. 18. 28.
f Cp. Acts 14. 19.
g Acts 5. 41 (Gk.).
h See Matt. 3. 17.
i Rom. 13. 7.
j Cp. Heb. 1. 1.
k Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
m Matt. 3. 7 & 16. 1 & 22. 34. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
n Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
o Heb. 13. 12.
p Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
q Cp. Luke 19. 27.
r Cp. Matt. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
s Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 28. Cp. Matt. 8. 11, 12.
t See Matt. 21. 16.
u Luke 4. 21. Acts 8. 35. Cp. John 19. 37 & Acts 1. 16, *al.*
v Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, 23, which see.
w ch. 11. 18. Luke 19. 47, 48. John 7. 25, 30, 44. Cp. Matt. 26. 4.
x ch. 11. 32.
y Matt. 22. 22.
z John 20. 9.
a For ver. 13—27, see Matt. 22. 15—32 & Luke 20. 20—38.
b 1 Cor. 6. 14.
c ch. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 15.
d Luke 11. 54. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
e Matt. 24. 38. Luke 17. 27.
f Cp. John 3. 2.
g See Matt. 21. 16.
h See Acts 10. 34.
i Cp. Luke 3. 4 & 20. 42 & Acts 1. 20 & 7. 42.
j Cp. Rom. 11. 2 (mg.).
k Ex. 3. 1—4. 17.
l Acts 18. 25, 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
m Matt. 17. 25.
n Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 6.
o Luke 2. 1 & 3. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.
A.V. * Valuing of our money seven pence halfpenny, as Matt. 18. 28.

and the God of Jacob? 27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

28 [c]And one of the scribes came, and having heard them questioning together, and knowing perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, What commandment is the first Which is the first commandment of all? 29 And Jesus answered, answered him, The first of all the commandments is, [f]Hear, O Israel; [1]The Lord our God, [h]the Lord is one: God is one Lord 30 and thou shalt love the Lord thy God [2]with all thy heart, and [2]with all thy soul, and [2]with all thy mind, and [2]with all thy strength. strength: this *is* the first commandment. 31 [m]The And the second is like, *namely* this, [o]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment [r]greater than these. 32 And the scribe said unto him, Of a truth, Well, [3]Master, thou hast well said that [h]he is one the truth: for there is one God; and [t]there is none other but he: 33 and to love him with all the heart, and with all [v]the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, [w]is much more than all [x]whole burnt offerings and sacrifices. 34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. [b]And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 [c]And Jesus answered and said, as while [d]he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that [f]the Christ is the son of David? 36 For David himself said [g]in by the Holy Spirit, Ghost,

[i]The Lord LORD said unto to my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
Till I make thine enemies [4]the thy footstool of thy feet.

37 David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and [b]whence is he *then* his son? And [5]the common people [d]heard him gladly.

38 [e]And in his teaching he said, he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk love to go in long robes, clothing, and *to have love* salutations in the marketplaces, 39 and the chief seats in the synagogues, and [g]chief the uppermost places rooms at feasts: 40 they [i]which Which devour widows' houses, [6]and [j]for a pretence make long prayers; prayers: these shall receive [k]greater condemnation. damnation.

41 [l]And he Jesus sat down over against [n]the treasury, and beheld how the multitude people [p]cast [7]*[q]money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much. 42 And there came [s]a certain poor widow, and she cast threw in two †[s]mites, which make a farthing. 43 And he called unto him his disciples, and said saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, [u]This That this poor widow hath cast in more more in, than all they which are casting have cast into the treasury: 44 for they all all *they* did cast in of their superfluity abundance; but she of her [y]want did cast in all that she had, *even* all her [z]living.

1 [a]And as he went forth out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, [3]Master, behold, see what manner of stones and what manner of buildings *are here*! 2 And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? [e]there shall not be left here one stone upon another, which that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat on upon [h]the mount of Olives over against the temple, [j]Peter and James

[a] Cp. Acts 7. 49. [b] Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4. [c] For ver. 28—31, see Matt. 22. 34—40, 46. Cp. Luke 10. 25—28. [d] ch. 6. 20. [e] For ver. 38, 39, see Matt. 23. 1, 2, 5—7 & Luke 20. 45, 46. Cp. Luke 11. 43. [f] Luke 10. 27. Cited from Deut. 6. 4, 5. [g] Luke 14. 7, 8. [h] Rom. 3. 30. 1 Cor. 8. 4, 6. Gal. 3. 20. Eph. 4. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 17 & 2. 5. James 2. 19 & 4. 12. Jude 25. Cp. Matt. 19. 17 & 23. 9 & John 5. 44 (& mg.) & 17. 3. [i] Cp. Luke 11. 39 & 16. 14. [j] Cp. Matt. 6. 5, 7. [k] James 3. 1 (mg.). [l] For ver. 41—44, see Luke 21. 1—4. [m] Cp. 1 John 4. 21. [n] Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20. [o] Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See Matt. 19. 19. [p] 2 Kin. 12. 9. [q] ch. 6. 8 (& mg. for mg.). Matt. 10. 9 (for mg.). [r] Cp. Matt. 23. 23. [s] Luke 12. 59. [t] Cited from Deut. 4. 35 (Gk.). [u] Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 2, 12. [v] Deut. 4. 6. Luke 2. 47. Col. 1. 9 & 2. 2. [w] 1 Sam. 15. 22. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6—8. Matt. 9. 13 & 12. 7. [x] Ps. 40. 6. Heb. 10. 6, 8. [y] Phil. 4. 11. [z] Luke 8. 43. [a] For ver. 1—37, see Matt. 24. 1—51 & Luke 21. 5—36. [b] Luke 20. 40. [c] For ver. 35—37, see Matt. 22. 41—45 & Luke 20. 41—44. [d] See Matt. 26. 55. [e] Luke 19. 44. [f] See Matt. 1. 1, 17. [g] Cp. Luke 10. 21 & 1 Cor. 12. 3. [h] See Matt. 21. 1.

[i] Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13. [j] Matt. 17. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *The Lord is our God; the Lord is one* *underneath thy feet.* [2] Gr. *from.* [3] Or, *Teacher* [4] Some ancient authorities read [5] Or, *the great multitude* [6] Or, *even while for a pretence they make* [7] Gr. *brass.* [8] Gr. *one.*

A.V. * *A piece of brass money*: See Matt. 10. 9. † It is the seventh part of one piece of that brass money.

and John and [a]Andrew asked him [b]privately, [4] Tell us, [c]when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things are all about to be accomplished? shall be fulfilled
[5] And Jesus began to say unto them, answering them began to say,
[g]Take heed that no lest any man lead you astray. deceive you:
[6] [h]Many For many shall come in my name, saying, [i]I am *he Christ*; and shall lead many astray. deceive many. [7] And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, [k]be ye not troubled: for *such* these *things* [l]must needs come to pass. be; but the end [m]is not *shall* not *be* yet. [8] For [m]nation shall rise against nation, and [n]kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be [q]earthquakes in divers places; places, and there shall be [s]famines famines and troubles: these things are the beginning beginnings of [t]travail. sorrows.

[9] [u]But [v]take ye heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to [w]councils; and [x]in the synagogues shall ye ye shall be beaten; beaten: and before [a]governors and [b]kings shall ye stand ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, [d]for a testimony unto against them. [10] And the gospel must first be preached [e]unto all the published among all nations. [11] And But when they lead you *to judgement*, shall lead *you*, and deliver you up, [h]be not anxious take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak: speak, neither do ye premeditate: but [k]whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: [n]for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost. [12] [o]And Now the brother shall deliver up betray the brother to death, and the father his child the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall [1]cause them to be put to death. [13] [s]And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: [u]but he that endureth to shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

[14] But when ye shall see [x]the abomination of desolation desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where he it ought not [d](let him that readeth understand), then let them that are be in Judæa flee unto to the mountains: [15] and [e]let him that is on [f]the housetop not go down down into the nor house, neither enter in, *therein*, to take anything any thing out of his house: [16] and let him that is in the field not return back turn back again for to take up his cloke. garment. [17] But [j]woe unto to them that are with child child, and to them that give suck in those days! [18] And pray ye that it your flight be not in the winter. [19] For *in* those days shall be [y]tribulation, affliction, [p]such as there hath was not been the like [r]from the beginning of the creation which [t]God created until now, and never unto this time, neither shall be. [20] And except that the Lord had shortened the those days, no flesh would have been should be saved: but for [y]the elect's sake, whom [z]he chose, hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. [21] And [c]then if any man shall say unto to you, Lo, here is the Christ; or, lo, Lo, *he is* there; believe [2]it *him* not: [22] for there shall arise [f]false Christs and false prophets, false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and [g]shall shew signs and wonders, [i]that they to seduce may lead astray, if if *it were* possible, even [j]the elect. [23] But [l]take ye heed; behold, [m]I have told foretold you all things beforehand.

[24] But in those days, after [p]that tribulation, [q]the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, [25] and [r]the stars shall be falling from heaven, of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in the heavens heaven shall be shaken. [26] And then shall they see [t]the Son of man coming in the clouds [v]with great power and glory. [27] And then [w]shall he send forth the his angels, and shall [y]gather together [z]his elect from [a]the four winds, from [b]the uttermost

[a] ch. 1. 16, 29. John 1. 40, *al.*
[b] Cp. ch. 4. 34.
[c] Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7.
[d] Cp. Dan. 9. 23, 25 & Rev. 1. 3.
[e] Luke 17. 31.
[f] See Luke 5. 19.
[g] ver. 9, 23, 33. Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7.
[h] ver. 22. Jer. 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18.
[i] See John 8. 24.
[j] Luke 23. 29.
[k] 2 Thess. 2. 2.
[l] Rev. 1. 1.
[m] 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
[n] Isai. 19. 2.
[o] ver. 24. Dan. 12. 1. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
[p] Rev. 16. 18.
[q] Rev. 6. 12.
[r] See ch. 10. 6. Cp. Deut. 4. 32.
[s] Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8.
[t] Gen. 1. 1.
[u] For ver. 9, 11—13, cp. Matt. 10. 17—22 & Luke 12. 11, 12.
[v] ver. 5. 2 John 8.
[w] Matt. 5. 22 & 26. 59, *al.*
[x] See Matt. 23. 34.
[y] ver. 22, 27. Isai. 65. 8, 9. Luke 18. 7. Cp. Matt. 22. 14.
[z] John 13. 18 & 15. 19. Eph. 1. 4. James 2. 5, *al.*
[a] Acts 17. 6 & 18. 12 & 24. 1 & 25. 6.
[b] Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16.
[c] Luke 17. 23. Cp. ver. 6.
[d] See Matt. 24. 15. Rom. 10. 18. Col. 1. 6, 23. Cp. ch. 14. 9.
[e] Cp. 1 John 2. 18.
[f] Deut. 13. 1—3. 2 Thess. 2. 9—11. Rev. 13. 13, 14 & 16. 14 & 19. 20. Cp. Acts 8. 9.
[g] See Matt. 6. 25.
[h] ver. 6.
[i] ver. 20, 27.
[k] Deut. 18. 18. Cp. Num. 23. 5. See Ex. 4. 12.
[l] ver. 5.
[m] John 13. 19 & 14. 29. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
[n] Acts 4. 8 & 6. 10 & 13. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 3. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 13 & Heb. 1. 1.
[o] Matt. 10. 35, 36.
[p] ver. 19.
[q] Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 8. 9 & Zep. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12.
[r] Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4.
[s] John 15. 18—21. Cp. Luke 6. 22.
[t] See Dan. 7. 13.
[u] Cp. Dan. 12. 12, 13 & James 5. 11 & Rev. 2. 10. See Heb. 3. 6.
[v] ch. 9. 1. Matt. 26. 64. Cp. Matt. 13. 41.
[w] Matt. 13. 41.
[x] Dan. 9. 27 & 31 & 12. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 54.
[y] Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & 2 Thess. 2. 1.
[z] ver. 20, 22.
[a] Dan. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 6. Rev. 7. 1.
[b] Cp. Acts 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *put them to death* [2] Or, him
A.V. * The word in the original importeth *the pains of a woman in travail.*

most part of the earth [a]to the uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now from the fig tree learn her parable: learn a parable of the fig tree; when her branch is now become yet tender, and putteth forth its leaves, ye know that the summer is nigh; near: 29 even so ye also, So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things coming to pass, know ye that he it is nigh, *even* [b]at the doors. 30 [c]Verily I say unto you, This that this generation shall not pass away, until all these things be accomplished. done. 31 [f]Heaven and earth shall pass away: but [g]my words shall not pass away. 32 But of that day or and that hour [i]knoweth no one, not even man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, [k]neither the Son, [l]but the Father. 33 [o]Take ye heed, [p]watch [2]and pray: for ye know not when the time is. 34 [r]*It is For the* as *when Son of man is* as a man, [s]sojourning in another country, having who left his house, and given gave authority to his [3]servants, and [u]to each one every man his work, and commanded also [v]the porter to watch. 35 [x]Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the lord master of the house cometh, whether [a]at even, or [a]at midnight, or [b]at the cock-crowing, or [c]in the morning; morning: 36 lest [d]coming suddenly he [e]find you sleeping. 37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, [x]Watch.

1 [g]Now after After two days was **14** *the feast of* [j]the passover passover, and the of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes [l]sought how they might take him with subtilty, by craft, and kill put *him* to him: 2 for during the death. But they said, Not on the feast, feast *day*, [n]lest haply there shall be a tumult an uproar of the people.

3 [o]And while he was being in [p]Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having [4]an alabaster cruse box of ointment of [5]*spikenard very costly precious ; *and* she brake the cruse, box, and poured it over on his head. 4 But And there were some that had indignation among within themselves, *saying*, To what purpose hath and said, Why was this waste of the ointment been made? 5 For this ointment it might have been sold for above more than three hundred [6]†pence, and have been [d]given to the poor. And they [e]murmured against her. 6 But And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me. 7 For [h]ye have the poor always with you always, and whensoever [j]ye will ye can may do them good: but [m]me ye have not always. 8 [n]She hath done what she could: she hath anointed my body aforehand for is come aforehand to anoint my body to [q]the burying. 9 And verily Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever [t]the this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, that *this* also which this that woman she hath done shall be spoken of [w]for a memorial of her.

10 [y]And [z]Judas Iscariot, [7]he that was one of the twelve, [z]went away unto the chief priests, that he to might deliver betray him unto them. 11 And they, when they heard it, when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently [f]deliver him *unto them.* betray him.

12 [h]And on [i]the first day of unleavened bread, when they [k]sacrificed ‡killed the passover, his disciples say said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and make ready prepare that thou mayest eat the passover? 13 And he sendeth forth [m]two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him; him. 14 and And wheresoever he shall enter go in, say ye to the good-

[a] Deut. 4. 32 & 30. 4. [b] James 5. 9. Rev. 3. 20. [c] See ch. 9. 1. [d] Cp. John 13. 29. [e] John 11. 33, 38 (Gk.). [f] Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. [g] 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. Matt. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27. [i] Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25. [k] Deut. 15. 11. [l] Matt. 25. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 1, 2. [j] Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7. [k] Cp. Phil. 2. 6, 7. [l] Cp. Zech. 14. 7 & Acts 1. 7. [m] ch. 2. 20. See John 7. 33. [n] Cp. ch. 12. 43 & Luke 21. 3 & 2 Cor. 8. 12. [o] ver. 5. [p] Eph. 6. 18. Heb. 13. 17. Cp. ch. 14. 38. [q] John 19. 40. [r] Cp. Matt. 25. 14. [s] Cp. ch. 12. 1 & Matt. 21. 33. [t] Cp. Matt. 24. 14. [u] Cp. Rom. 12. 6—8. [v] Ezek. 44. 11. John 10. 3. Cp. Luke 12. 36. [w] Acts 10. 4. [x] ch. 14. 34—38. Matt. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Luke 12. 37 & 21. 36. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, *al.* [y] For ver. 10, 11, see Matt. 26. 14—16 & Luke 22. 3—6. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30. [z] ch. 3. 19. Matt. 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4. [a] ch. 1. 32. Luke 12. 38. [b] ch. 14. 30, 68, 72. Cp. Judg. 7. 19. [c] Cp. ch. 6. 48 & Ex. 14. 24. [d] Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 1—6. [e] ch. 14. 40. [f] See Matt. 20. 18, 19. [g] For ver. 1, 2, see Matt. 26. 2—5 & Luke 22. 1, 2. [h] For ver. 12—16, see Matt. 26. 17—19 & Luke 22. 7—13. [i] Ex. 12. 18. [j] See John 6. 4. [k] 1 Cor. 5. 7. [l] John 11. 53.

See Matt. 21. 46. [m] Cp. ch. 11. 1. [n] Matt. 27. 24. Cp. Luke 22. 6 (mg.). [o] For ver. 3—9, see Matt. 26. 6—13 & John 12. 1—8. Cp. Luke 7. 37—39. [p] Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *it* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and pray.* [3] Gr. *bondservants.* [4] Or, *a flask* [5] Gr. *pistic nard*, pistic being perhaps a local name. Others take it to mean *genuine*; others, *liquid.* [6] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [7] Gr. *the one of the twelve.*

A.V. * Or, *pure nard*, or, *liquid nard.* † See Matt. 18. 28. ‡ Or, *sacrificed.*

man of the house, [a]The [1]Master saith, Where is my [b]guest-chamber, the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 15 And he will himself shew you [e]a large upper room furnished *and* ready: and prepared: there make ready for us. 16 And the his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 [i]And when it was in the evening he cometh with the twelve. 18 And as they [2]sat and were eating, did eat, [k]Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you shall betray me, *even* [m]he that eateth which eateth with me shall with betray me. 19 They And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another *said*, *Is* it I? 20 And he answered and said unto them, *It is* [p]one of the twelve, [m]he that dippeth with me in the dish. 21 For the The Son of man indeed goeth, [q]even as it is written of him: but [s]woe unto to that man through by whom the Son of man is betrayed! [u]good were it [3]for that man if he had not never been born.

22 [x]And as they were eating, he did eat, Jesus took [4]bread, and when he had [y]blessed, he and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take ye Take, eat: [b]this is my body. 23 And he took a the cup, and when he had [d]given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it. 24 And he said unto them, [b]This is my [h]blood of [5]the [6]covenant, new testament, which is shed for [i]many. 25 Verily I say unto you, I will no more drink drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day when that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

26 [l]And when they had sung a an [*]hymn, [m]they went out unto into [n]the mount of Olives.

27 And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be [7c]offended: offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will [d]smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered abroad. 28 Howbeit, after But after that I am raised up, risen, [f]I will go before you into Galilee. 29 But [g]Peter said unto him, Although all shall be [7c]offended, yet will not I. 30 And [h]Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that thou to-day, That this day, *even* in this night, before [j]the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. 31 But [l]he spake exceeding the more vehemently, If I must should die with thee, I will not deny thee. And in thee in any like manner wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 [n]And they come [o]unto [8]came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith unto to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. 33 And he taketh with him [r]Peter and James and John, and began [t]to be greatly sore amazed, and sore troubled. to be very heavy; 34 And he saith unto them, [v]My soul is exceeding sorrowful even unto death: abide tarry ye here, and [w]watch. 35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, [z]and prayed that, if it were possible, [a]the hour might pass away from him. 36 And he said, [c]Abba, Father, [e]all things are possible unto thee; remove take away [f]this cup from me: [g]howbeit nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. 37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest thou not not thou watch one hour? 38 [9w]Watch ye and [j]pray, that ye [k]enter not lest ye enter into temptation: the temptation. The spirit indeed truly is willing ready but the flesh is weak. 39 And again he went away, and prayed [e]saying and spake the same words. 40 And

[a] Cp. Matt. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
[b] Luke 2. 7 (Gk.).
[c] See Matt. 5. 29 (for mg.).
[d] Cited from Zech. 13. 7. Cp. John 16. 32.
[e] Cp. Acts 1. 13.
[f] ch. 16. 7. Matt. 28. 7, 10, 16.
[g] Cp. Luke 22. 31, 33.
[h] Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38.
[i] For ver. 17—21, see Matt. 26. 20—24. Cp. Luke 22. 14, 21—23 & John 13. 21—26.
[j] ver. 68, 72.
[k] Cp. John 6. 70, 71.
[l] Luke 22. 33. John 13. 37.
[m] Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & John 13. 18.
[n] For ver. 32—42, see Matt. 26. 36—46 & Luke 22. 40—46.
[o] See ver. 26.
[p] ver. 10.
[q] ver. 49. ch. 9. 12. Luke 18. 31 & 24. 25—27, 46. Acts 17. 2, 3 & 26. 22, 23. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11.
[r] ch. 5. 37 & 9. 2.
[s] Matt. 18. 7.
[t] ch. 9. 15 & 10. 32.
[u] John 17. 12.
[v] Cp. Ps. 42. 5, 6 & John 12. 27.
[w] See Matt. 24. 42.
[x] For ver. 22—25, see Matt. 26. 26—29 & Luke 22. 18—20 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
[y] See Matt. 14. 19.
[z] Heb. 5. 7.
[a] ver. 41. John 12. 23, 27 & 13. 1 & 17. 1. Cp. Luke 22. 53 & John 16. 4.
[b] 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
[c] Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 4. 6.
[d] See Matt. 15. 36.
[e] See Matt. 19. 26.
[f] See ch. 10. 38.
[g] John 5. 30 & 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8.
[h] Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
[i] See Matt. 20. 28.
[j] 1 Pet. 4. 7.
[k] Matt. 6. 13.

[l] For ver. 26—31, see Matt. 26. 30—35. [m] Luke 22. 39. John 18. 1. [n] See Matt. 21. 1. [o] ver. 36.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *reclined.* [3] Gr. *for him if that man.* [4] Or, *a loaf* [5] Or, *the testament*
[6] Some ancient authorities insert *new.* [7] Gr. *caused to stumble.* [8] Gr. *an enclosed piece of ground.* [9] Or, *Watch ye and pray that ye enter not*

A.V. * Or, *psalm.*

again he came, and when he returned, he found them sleeping, for asleep again, (for [a]their eyes were very heavy; heavy,) and [b]they wist not neither wist they what to answer him. 41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: [h]it is enough; enough, [i]the hour is come; behold, [k]the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. 42 Arise, Rise up, let us be going: go; behold, lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

43 [n]And straightway, immediately, while he yet spake, cometh [p]Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders. 44 Now And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely. 45 And when as soon as he was come, straightway he came he goeth straightway to him, and saith, [u]Rabbi Master, master; and [1v]kissed him. 46 And they laid their hands on him, and took him. 47 But a certain And one of them that stood by drew his a [y]sword, and smote the a [2]servant of the high priest, and struck cut off his ear. 48 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a robber, thief, with swords and with staves to seize take me? 49 [d]I was daily with you in the temple [e]teaching, and ye took me not: but [g]*this is done* that the scriptures might must be fulfilled. 50 [h]And they all left forsook him, and fled.

51 And a certain young man followed with there followed him a certain young man, having [l]a linen cloth cast about him, over *his* naked *body*; *body*: and they lay the young men laid hold on him; him: 52 but And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 [q]And [r]they led Jesus away to the high priest: and there come with him together with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes. 54 [c]And [d]Peter had followed him afar off, [e]even within, into [f]the court palace of the high priest; priest: and he was sitting sat with [g]the officers, servants, and [j]warming warmed himself in the light *of the fire.* at the fire. 55 Now And the chief priests and the whole all the [l]council sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found it not. none. 56 [m]For many bare false witness against him, and but their witness [o]agreed not together. 57 And there stood up arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying, 58 [q]We heard him say, [r]I will destroy this [3]temple [s]that is made with hands, and in within three days I will build another [t]made without hands. 59 And not even But neither so did their witness agree together. 60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? 61 But [w]he held his peace, and answered nothing. [x]Again the high priest asked him, and saith said unto him, Art thou [z]the Christ, the Son of [a]the Blessed? 62 And Jesus said, I am: and [b]ye shall see the Son of man [c]sitting at on the right hand of power, and [b]coming with in the clouds of heaven. 63 And Then the high priest [f]rent his clothes, and saith, What further need we need have we of any further witnesses? 64 Ye have heard [i]the blasphemy: what think ye? And they [j]all condemned him to be [4k]worthy guilty of death. 65 [m]And some began [n]to spit on him, and [o]to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the officers received servants did strike him [p]with the palms [5]blows of their hands.

66 [s]And as Peter was beneath

---

[a] Luke 9. 32.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 6 & Luke 9. 33.
[c] Luke 22. 54, 55.
[d] Cp. John 18. 15.
[e] Cp. ver. 68.
[f] See Matt. 26. 3.
[g] John 7. 32 & 18. 3. Acts 5. 22, 26, *al.*
[h] Cp. Luke 22. 38.
[i] See ver. 35.
[j] ver. 67. John 18. 18.
[k] ch. 9. 31 & 10. 33.
[l] Matt. 5. 22 & 10. 17, *al.*
[m] Ps. 27. 12 & 35. 11.
[n] For ver. 43—50, see Matt. 26. 47—56 & Luke 22. 47—53 & John 18. 3—11.
[o] Cp. Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15.
[p] ver. 10. Acts 1. 16.
[q] Cp. Acts 6. 14.
[r] ch. 15. 29. See John 2. 19.
[s] Acts 7. 48 & 17. 24. Heb. 9. 11, 24.
[t] 2 Cor. 5. 1.
[u] See John 1. 38.
[v] Luke 7. 38, 45 & 15. 20. Acts 20. 37 (Gk.).
[w] ch. 15. 4, 5. Isai. 53. 7. John 19. 9.
[x] For ver. 61—63, cp. Luke 22. 67—71.
[y] Cp. Luke 22. 38.
[z] ch. 8. 29. See Matt. 1. 17.
[a] Cp. Rom. 1. 25.
[b] See Matt. 16. 27 & 24. 30.
[c] Ps. 110. 1. Heb. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 16. 19.
[d] [John 8. 2.] Cp. Luke 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
[e] Matt. 21. 23. Cp. Matt. 4. 23.
[f] Num. 14. 6. Acts 14. 14.
[g] See ver. 21 & Matt. 1. 22.
[h] ver. 27. Cp. Ps. 88. 8, 18 & John 16. 32.
[i] Matt. 9. 3. John 10. 36.
[j] Cp. Luke 23. 50, 51.
[k] See Lev. 24. 16.
[l] ch. 15. 46. Judg. 14. 12. Prov. 31. 24.
[m] Luke 22. 63, 64.
[n] ch. 10. 34 & 15. 19. Isai. 50. 6.
[o] Cp. Esth. 7. 8.
[p] Matt. 5. 39. John 18. 22 (& mg.) & 19. 3 (& mg.). Cp. Acts 23. 2.
[q] For ver. 53—65, see Matt. 26. 57—68. Cp. John 18. 12, 13, 19—24.
[r] Luke 22. 54, 55.
[s] For ver. 66—72, see Matt. 26. 69—75 & Luke 22. 55—62 & John 18. 16—18, 25—27.

R.V. [1] Gr. *kissed him much.* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Gr. *liable to.* [5] Or, *strokes of rods*

in [a]the court, palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest; priest: 67 and seeing when she saw Peter [a]warming himself, she looked upon him, and saith, Thou said, And thou also wast with [d]the Nazarene, *even* Jesus of Nazareth. 68 But he denied, saying, [1]I neither know, nor know not, neither understand, I what thou sayest: sayest. and And he went out into the [2]porch; [3]and [e]the cock crew. 69 And the a maid saw him, and began again him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them. 70 But he again denied it. And he denied it again. And after a little while again a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Of a truth Surely thou art *one* of them; them: for thou art a Galilæan. Galilæan, and thy speech agreeth *thereto*. 71 But he began to curse, curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak. 72 And straightway [h]the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word, how word that Jesus said unto him, [j]Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt [k]deny me thrice. [4]And [*]when he thought thereon, he wept.

15 [1][l]And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes, scribes and the whole council, [g]held a consultation, and [r]bound Jesus, and [s]carried him away, and [u]delivered him up to [w]Pilate. 2 [x]And Pilate asked him, [y]Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering saith said unto him, [a]Thou sayest. sayest *it*. 3 And the chief priests accused him of many things. things: but he answered nothing. 4 And Pilate again asked him, asked him again, saying, [d]Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they accuse witness thee of. against thee. 5 But Jesus [d]no more yet answered anything; insomuch nothing; so that Pilate marvelled.

6 [i]Now at [5]the *that* feast he used to release released unto them one prisoner, whom whomsoever they asked of him. desired. 7 And there was one called named Barabbas, *lying which lay* bound with them that had [b]made insurrection, [c]men insurrection with him, who had committed murder. in the insurrection had committed murder in the insurrection. 8 And the multitude went up and crying aloud began to ask desire him *to do* as he was wont to do had ever done unto them. 9 And But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 10 For he perceived that for envy knew that the chief priests had delivered him up. for envy. 11 But the chief priests stirred up the multitude, moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. 12 And Pilate again answered and said again unto them, What will ye then shall I that I shall do unto him [g]whom ye call the King of the Jews? 13 And they cried out again, Crucify him. 14 And Then Pilate said unto them, Why, [i]what evil hath he done? But And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. 15 And so Pilate, wishing willing to content the multitude, people, released unto them Barabbas, Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had [m]scourged him, to be crucified.

16 [n]And the soldiers led him away within [6]the court, which is into the hall, called [p]the [6]Prætorium; and they call together the whole [7t]band. 17 And they clothe clothed him with [v]purple, and plaiting platted a crown of thorns, they and put it on him; about his *head*, 18 and they began to salute him, Hail, [z]King of the Jews! 19 And they smote his him on the head with a reed, and [b]did spit upon him, and bowing their knees [c]worshipped him. 20 And when they had [e]mocked him, they took off from him [v]the purple, the purple from him, and put on him his garments. And they [f]lead his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 [g]And they [8h]compel one passing by, Simon of Cyrene, Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming from out of the country, the father of

[a] ver. 54.
[b] Cp. Acts 5. 36, 37.
[c] Acts 3. 14.
[d] ch. 1. 24 & 16. 6, *al.*
[e] ver. 30, 72.
[f] Cp. John 12. 19.
[g] Cp. John 19. 15.
[h] ver. 68.
[i] Cp. Luke 23. 41 & John 3. 46.
[j] ver. 30.
[k] Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14
[l] Matt. 27. 1. Luke 22. 66.
[m] ch. 10. 34. Isai. 50. 6 & 53. 5. Cp. Luke 23. 16 & John 19. 1.
[n] For ver. 16—20, see Matt. 27. 27—31 & John 19. 2, 3.
[o] See Matt. 26. 3.
[p] John 18. 28, 33 & 19. 9. Acts 23. 35. Phil. 1. 13 (Gk.).
[q] ch. 3. 6.
[r] Matt. 27. 2.
[s] Luke 23. 1. John 18. 28.
[t] See Acts 10. 1.
[u] See ch. 10. 33.
[v] Rev. 18. 12, 16. Cp. Luke 23. 11.
[w] Luke 3. 1 & 13. 1. Acts 3. 13 & 4. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 13.
[x] For ver. 2—5, see Matt. 27. 11—14 & Luke 23. 2, 3 & John 18. 29—38.
[y] ver. 9, 12, 18, 26. Matt. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3. Cp. ver. 32.
[z] See ver. 2.
[a] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 13. See Luke 22. 70.
[b] See ch. 14. 65.
[c] See Matt. 8. 2
[d] Cp. John 19. 10. See Matt. 26. 63.
[e] ch. 10. 34.
[f] Isai. 53. 7.
[g] Matt. 27. 32. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
[h] Matt. 5. 41 (& mg. for mg.).
[i] For ver. 6—15, see Matt. 27. 15—26 & Luke 23. 18—25 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *I neither know, nor understand: thou, what sayest thou?* [2] Gr. *forecourt.* [3] Many ancient authorities omit *and the cock crew.* [4] Or, *And he began to weep.* [5] Or, *a feast* [6] Or, *palace* [7] Or, *cohort* [8] Gr. *impress.*
A.V. [*] Or, *he wept abundantly*, or, *he began to weep.*

Alexander and [a]Rufus, to go with them, that he might [b]bear his cross.
22 [d]And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.
23 And they offered him gave him to drink wine mingled with [g]myrrh: but he received it not. 24 And when they crucify had crucified him, and [j]part they parted his garments among them, casting lots upon them, what each every man should take.
25 And [l]it was the third hour, and they crucified him. 26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, [o]THE KING OF THE JEWS. 27 And with him they crucify two [r]robbers; thieves; the [t]one on his right hand, and the one the other on his left.[1] 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. 29 And [w]they that passed by railed on him, [x]wagging their heads, and saying, [y]Ha! Ah, [a]thou that destroyest the [2]temple, and buildest it in three days, 30 save thyself, and come down from the cross.
31 In like manner Likewise also the chief priests mocking him said among themselves with the scribes said, [e]He saved others; [3g]himself he cannot save.
32 Let [h]the Christ, Christ [i]the King of Israel, now come down Israel descend now from the cross, that we may [j]see and believe. [k]And they that were crucified with him reproached reviled him.
33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole [4]land until the ninth hour. 34 And at the ninth hour Jesus [n]cried with a loud voice, saying, [o]Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, [5]why hast thou forsaken me?
35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth Elijah. Elias. 36 And one ran, and filling a sponge filled a sponge full of [c]vinegar, and put it on a reed, [e]and gave him to drink, saying, Let be alone; let us see whether Elijah cometh Elias will come to take him down.
37 And Jesus [f]uttered cried with a loud voice, and [h]gave up the ghost. 38 And [i]the veil of the [2]temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. 39 [k]And when the centurion, which stood [b]by over against him, saw that he [6]so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, [m]Truly this man was [7n]the Son of God. 40 And there There were also [p]women beholding [7]from afar looking on afar off: among whom were both was [s]Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James [u]the [8]less and of Joses, and [v]Salome; 41 (who, Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and [s]ministered unto him; him;) and many other women which [y]came up with him unto Jerusalem.
42 [b]And when even was now now when the even was come, because it was [c]the Preparation, preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath, 43 there came Joseph of Arimathæa, a councillor of [d]honourable estate, who an honourable counseller, which also himself [f]was looking waited for the kingdom of God; and he boldly went in God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved asked for the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him [l]the centurion, he asked him whether he [9]had been any while dead. 45 And when he learned knew it of [l]the centurion, he granted the corpse gave the body to Joseph. 46 And he bought [m]a linen cloth, fine linen, and taking took him down, wound and wrapped him in the linen cloth, and [p]laid him in a tomb sepulchre [q]which had been was hewn out of a rock; rock; and he rolled [r]a stone against unto the door of the tomb. sepulchre.
47 And [s]Mary Magdalene and Mary the *mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

[a] Rom. 16. 13(?).
[b] Matt. 27. 32. Luke 23. 26. Cp. John 19. 17.
[c] Ruth 2. 14.
[d] For ver. 22—38, see Matt. 27. 33—51 & Luke 23. 32—38, 44—46 & John 19. 17—19, 23, 24, 28—30.
[e] Ps. 69. 21.
[f] ver. 34.
[g] Matt. 2. 11. See John 19. 39.
[h] Cp. John 10. 18.
[i] Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14.
[j] Ps. 22. 18.
[k] For ver. 39—41, see Matt. 27. 54—56 & Luke 23. 47, 49.
[l] Cp. John 19. 14.
[m] Matt. 27. 43.
[n] Cp. Dan. 3. 25 (for mg.).
[o] ver. 2.
[p] John 19. 25.
[q] Ps. 38. 11.
[r] Cp. John 18. 40.
[s] See Luke 8. 2, 3.
[t] Cp. ch. 10. 37.
[u] Luke 19. 3.
[v] ch. 16. 1. Cp. Matt. 27. 56.
[w] Ps. 22. 7 & 109. 25. Cp. Lam. 1. 12.
[x] Job 16. 4. Jer. 18. 16. Lam. 2. 15. Ecclus. 12. 18.
[y] Luke 2. 4.
[z] Ps. 35. 25 & 40. 15.
[a] ch. 14. 58.
[b] For ver. 42—47, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Luke 23. 50—56 & John 19. 38—42.
[c] See Matt. 27. 62.
[d] Acts 13. 50 & 17. 12.
[e] Cp. Luke 4. 23.
[f] Luke 2. 25, 38.
[g] Cp. Matt. 26. 53, 54 & John 10. 18.
[h] See Matt. 1. 17.
[i] John 1. 49 & 12. 13. Cp. ver. 26.
[j] John 20. 29.
[k] Cp. Luke 23. 39—43.
[l] ver. 39.
[m] See ch. 14. 51.
[n] Cp. Heb. 5. 7.
[o] Cited from Ps. 22. 1.
[p] Cp. Isai. 53. 9.
[q] Isai. 22. 16.
[r] ch. 16. 4. Cp. John 11. 38.
[s] ver. 40.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 28 *And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was reckoned with transgressors.* See Luke 22. 37. [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Or, *can he not save himself?* [4] Or, *earth* [5] Or, *why didst thou forsake me?* [6] Many ancient authorities read *so cried out, and gave up the ghost.* [7] Or, *a son of God* [8] Gr. *little.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *were already dead.*

16 1 [a]And [b]when the sabbath was past, [c]Mary Magdalene, and [c]Mary the *mother* of James, and [d]Salome, had [f]bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. 2 And very early on the morning the first day of the week, they came unto the tomb when the sun was risen. 3 And they were saying said among themselves, Who shall roll us away [k]the stone from the door of the tomb sepulchre? 4 and looking up, when they looked, they see saw that the stone is was rolled back away: for [m]it was exceeding very great. 5 And [o]entering into the tomb, sepulchre, they saw [r]a young man sitting on the right side, [s]arrayed clothed in [t]a long white robe garment; and [u]they were amazed. affrighted. 6 And he saith unto them, [u]Be not amazed: affrighted: ye seek Jesus, [z]the Nazarene, Jesus of Nazareth, which hath been was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold, behold the place where they laid him! him. 7 But go, go your way, tell his disciples and Peter, [c]He Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, [e]as he said unto you. 8 And they went out, out quickly, and fled from the tomb sepulchre; for trembling and astonishment they trembled and were had come upon them: and they said nothing amazed: neither said they any thing to any one man; for they were afraid.

9 [1]Now when he *Jesus* was risen early on the first day of the week, [n]he appeared first to [o]Mary Magdalene, [e]from out of whom he had cast out seven [2]devils. 10 [g]She *And* she went and told them that had been with him, [t]as they [u]mourned and wept. 11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, [e]disbelieved. believed not.

12 [g]And after these things [h]he After that was manifested appeared in [i]another form unto two of them, as they walked, on their way and went into the country. 13 [j]And they went away and told it unto the rest residue: neither believed they them.

14 And afterward [h]he Afterward was manifested appeared [l]unto the eleven themselves as they sat *at meat; and he upbraided them with their [n]unbelief and [p]hardness of heart, because [q]they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. 15 And he said unto them, [v]Go ye into all the world, and [w]preach the gospel to [y]the whole creation. every creature. 16 [z]He that believeth and [a]is baptized [b]shall be saved; but [z]he that [c]disbelieveth believeth not shall be condemned. damned. 17 And [d]these signs shall follow them that believe: [f]in believe; In my name shall they cast out [2]devils; [g]they shall speak with [3]new tongues; 18 [h]they shall take up serpents; serpents: and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall in no wise not hurt them; [i]they shall lay hands [j]on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 So then the Lord Jesus, [k]after he after the Lord had spoken unto them, he [l]was received up into heaven, and [m]sat down at on the right hand of God. 20 And they went forth, and preached everywhere, every where, [p]the Lord working with them, and confirming [r]the word [s]by the with signs that followed. following. Amen.

a For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 28. 1—8 & Luke 24. 1—10 & John 20. 1.
b Cp. ch. 1. 32.
c ch. 15. 40.
d See ch. 15. 40.
e Luke 24. 11. Cp. ver. 16.
f Luke 23. 56. Cp. John 19. 39, 40.
g Luke 24. 13—31.
h ver. 14. Cp. John 21. 1, 14.
i Luke 9. 29 (Gk.).
j Luke 24. 33—35.
k ch. 15. 46.
l Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19 (?). 1 Cor. 15. 5.
m Matt. 27. 60.
n Cp. Luke 24. 41.
o Cp. John 20. 11, 12.
p See ch. 10. 5.
q ver. 11, 13.
r 2 Mac. 3. 26.
s Cp. ch. 9. 3 & Dan. 7. 9 & John 20. 12 & Acts 1. 10.
t Rev. 6. 11 & 7. 9.
u ch. 9. 15.
v Matt. 28. 19.
w Col. 1. 23. Cp. ch. 13. 10 & Acts 1. 8 & Rom. 10. 18.
x ch. 1. 24 & 14. 67, *al.*
y Rom. 8. 22.
z John 3. 36 (mg.). Cp. John 3. 18.
a John 3. 5. Acts 2. 38 & 8. 12, *al.*
b Acts 16. 31. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 21.
c ver. 11. Luke 24. 11, 41. Acts 28. 24. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 12.
d Cp. ch. 11. 23.
e ch. 14. 28.
f Acts 5. 16 & 8. 7 & 16. 18 & 19. 12. See ch. 9. 38.
g Acts 2. 4 & 10. 46 & 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28, 30 & 13. 1 & 14. 2, 4.
h Luke 10. 19. Acts 28. 3—5.
i See ch. 5. 23.
j Acts 5. 15, 16 & 8. 7 & 9. 12, 17 & 28. 8. James 5. 14, 15. Cp. John 14. 12.
k Acts 1. 3.
l Luke 9. 51 & 24. 51. John 6. 62. Acts 1. 2. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Cp. John 20. 17 & Eph. 4. 8—10 & Heb. 4. 14.
m Acts 7. 55, 56. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3 & 8. 1 & 10. 12 & 12. 2. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 3. 21. See Matt. 22. 44 & Acts 2. 33.
n John 20. 14. Cp. Matt. 28. 9.
o Luke 8. 2.
p Heb. 2. 3, 4. See 1 Cor. 3. 9.
q John 20. 18. Cp. Matt. 28. 10 & Luke 24. 10.
r See ch. 4. 14.
s See Acts 5. 12.
t John 16. 20.
u Luke 6. 25.

R.V. [1] The two oldest Greek manuscripts, and some other authorities, omit from ver. 9 to the end. Some other authorities have a different ending to the Gospel. [2] Gr. *demons.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *new.*

A.V * Or, *together.*

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. LUKE.

1 FORASMUCH as many have
I taken in hand to (draw up a set forth in) narrative concerning order a declaration of those matters which (have been fulfilled are most surely believed) among us, 2 even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were (eyewitnesses eyewitnesses,) and ministers of the (word word;) 3 it seemed good to me also, having (traced had perfect) the course understanding of all things (accurately) from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent (Theophilus; Theophilus,) 4 that thou mightest know the certainty (concerning the of those) things, wherein (wast hast been) instructed.

5 THERE was in the days of Herod, the king of Judæa, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of (Abijah Abia): and (he had a wife his wife *was*) of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth. 6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. 7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were *now* (well stricken in years).

8 (Now And) it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course, 9 according to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to (enter into burn incense) the (temple of the Lord) and burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord. 10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the (hour time) of incense. 11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. 12 And (Zacharias was when Zacharias) troubled when he saw *him*, (saw *him*, he was troubled,) and fear fell upon him. 13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: (because for) thy (supplication prayer) is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. 14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. 15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and (he shall drink (no neither) wine nor strong) drink; and he shall be filled with the (Holy Ghost,) even from his mother's womb. 16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn (unto to) the Lord their God. 17 And he shall (go before) his face (him) in the spirit and power of (Elijah, Elias,) to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient (to walk in to) the wisdom of the just; to make ready for the Lord a people prepared *for him*. 18 And

a Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2. 28. 1 Chr. 23. 13. 2 Chr. 29. 11. b ver. 21, 22. Matt. 23. 16, 35 (for mg.) & 27. 5 (for mg.), 40, 51. Rev. 11. 2, 19. Cp. Heb. 9. 2, 3. c 2 Tim. 4. 5, 17 (Gk.). Cp. Acts 3. 18. d Cp. Heb. 2. 3. e 1 Cor. 11. 2, 23. f Ps. 141. 2. Cp. Rev. 5. 8 & 8. 3, 4. g John 15. 27 & 16. 4. Cp. Mark 1. 1 & Acts 11. 15. h Cp. Lev. 16. 17. i 2 Pet. 1. 16. 1 John 1. 1, 3. Cp. Acts 4. 20 & 1 Pet. 5. 1. j Acts 26. 16. 1 Cor. 4. 1. k See Mark 4. 14. l Ex. 30. 1—10 & 40. 26, 27. m Cp. ver. 29 & ch. 2. 9 & Judg. 6. 22 & 13. 22 & 2 Sam. 6. 9 & Rev. 1. 17, *al.* n Judith 15. 2. Acts 19. 17. o Acts 11. 4. p Acts 23. 26 & 24. 3 & 26. 25. q Acts 1. 1. r Acts 2. 36 (Gk.). Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 16, 19. s Cp. Acts 10. 4, 31. t Acts 18. 25. Rom. 2. 18. 1 Cor. 14. 19. Gal. 6. 6 (Gk.). u ver. 60, 63. v Matt. 2. 1. w Cp. ver. 58. x ch. 7. 28. Matt. 11. 11. y 1 Chr. 24. 10. z ver. 8. 1 Esd. 1. 2, 15.

a ch. 7. 33. Num. 6. 3. Judg. 13. 4, 7, 14. Matt. 11. 18. b Cp. Acts 2. 15, 17 & Eph. 5. 18. c ver. 41, 67. See Acts 2. 4. d Isai. 49. 1, 5. Jer. 1. 5. Gal. 1. 15. e ch. 2. 25. Gen. 7. 1, *al.* f Cp. Gen. 17. 1 & 1 Kin. 9. 4 & Ps. 119. 1 & Acts 9. 31, *al.* g Phil. 2. 15 & 3. 6. 1 Thess. 2. 10 & 3. 13 & 5. 23. Cp. Acts 23. 1 & 24. 16. h ver. 76. John 3. 28. i ver. 36. Cp. Judg. 13. 2 & 1 Sam. 1. 2. j See Matt. 11. 14. k Cp. Gen. 18. 11 & Heb. 11. 11, 12. l Ecclus. 43. 10. Cited from Mal. 4. 6. m Rom. 10. 21. n 1 Chr. 24. 19. 2 Chr. 8. 14 & 31. 2. Cp. ver. 23. o ch. 7. 27. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2. p ver. 5.

R.V. 1 Or, *fully established* 2 Gr. *words.* 3 Or, *which thou wast taught by word of mouth* 4 Gr. *advanced in their days.* 5 Or, *sanctuary* Gr. *sikera.* 7 Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. 8 Some ancient authorities read *come nigh before his face.*

A.V. * Or, *by.*

Zacharias said unto the angel, [a]Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife [1]well stricken in years. 19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am [d]Gabriel, [e]that stand in the presence of God; and I [was] sent to speak unto thee, and to [bring] thee these [good] tidings. 20 And behold, [h]thou shalt be [silent] dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall [come to pass] be performed, because thou [believedst] believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. 21 And the people [were waiting] waited for Zacharias, and [they] marvelled [2]while that he tarried so long in [m]the [3]temple. 22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in [m]the [3]temple: [and] for [o]he continued making signs [beckoned] dumb. unto them, and remained speechless. 23 And it came to pass, [that,] when as soon as the days of his [s]ministration were [fulfilled,] accomplished, he departed [unto his] to his own house.

24 And after [these] those days [Elisabeth] his wife his wife conceived; and Elisabeth conceived, and she hid herself five months, saying, 25 Thus hath the Lord [done unto] dealt with me in the days wherein he looked [upon] on *me*, [v]to take away my reproach among men.

26 [Now] And in the sixth month the angel [x]Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named [y]Nazareth, 27 [z]to a virgin betrothed espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, [b]of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. 28 And [he] the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou [c]that art [4*]highly favoured, [d]the Lord *is* with thee[5]: blessed *art* thou among women. 29 But [f]she was greatly And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at [his] the saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this [might] should be. 30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for [b]thou hast found [6]favour with God. 31 [And] And, behold, [c]thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and [f]shalt call his name JESUS. 32 He shall be great, and [g]shall be called the Son of [i]the [Most High] Highest: and the Lord God [j]shall give unto him the throne of [k]his father David: 33 and he shall reign over the house of Jacob [7l]for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. 34 [And] Then Mary said [said Mary] unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? 35 And the angel answered and said unto her, [n]The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of [i]the [Most High] Highest shall overshadow thee: [wherefore] therefore also [8]that [which 9is to be born] holy thing which shall be born of thee [9]shall be called [q]holy, [r]the Son of God. 36 And [And,] behold, [Elisabeth] thy cousin thy kinswoman, [Elisabeth,] she [also hath] hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her [that] her, who [11]was called barren. 37 For [no word from God with God nothing] shall be void of power. impossible. 38 And Mary said, [Behold,] Behold, the [12]handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And [w]the angel departed from her.

39 And Mary arose in [these days] those days, and went into [a]the hill country with haste, into a city of [Judah] Juda; 40 and entered into the house of Zacharias [Zacharias,] and saluted Elisabeth. 41 And it came to pass, [that,] when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth [e]was filled with the Holy [Ghost;] Ghost: 42 and she lifted up her voice spake out with a loud [cry,] voice, and

a Gen. 15. 8. Cp. Gen. 17. 17.
b Acts 7. 46. Heb. 4. 16 (for mg.).
c Isai. 7. 14.
d ver. 26. Dan. 8. 16 & 9. 21.
e Tobit 12. 15. Rev. 8. 2. Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Job 1. 6 & Isai. 63. 9 & Matt. 18. 10.
f ch. 2. 21. Matt. 1. 21, 25.
g Cp. Matt. 16. 16 & 27. 54 & John 1. 34, *al.*
h Cp. Ezek. 3. 26 & 24. 27.
i ver. 76. ch. 6. 35. Acts 7. 48. See Mark 5. 7.
j ver. 69. 2 Sam. 7. 11—13, 16. Ps. 89. 4 & 132. 11. Isai. 9. 6, 7 & 16. 5. Acts 2. 30. Cp. Rev. 3. 7.
k See Matt. 1. 1.
l Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 18, 27. Heb. 1. 8. Rev. 11. 15. Cp. John 12. 34.
m See ver. 9.
n Matt. 1. 18, 20.
o ver. 62.
p 2 Chr. 23. 8. Cp. ver. 8 & 2 Kin. 11. 5 & 1 Chr. 9. 25.
q John 6. 69.
r See Matt. 14. 33.
s Heb. 10. 11.
t ver. 7.
u Cited from Gen. 18. 14 (Gk.). See Matt. 19. 26.
v Cp. Gen. 30. 23 & 1 Sam. 1. 6 & Ps. 113. 9 & Isai. 4. 1.
w Cp. Judg. 6. 21 & Acts 12. 10.
x ver. 19.
y See Matt. 2. 23.
z Matt. 1. 16, 18.
a ver. 65. Josh. 20. 7 & 21. 11.
b ch. 2. 4. Matt. 1. 20.
c Cp. Ps. 45. 2 & Dan. 9. 23 & Ecclus. 18. 17 (Gk.).
d Judg. 6. 12.
e ver. 15, 67.
f See ver. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *advanced in her days.* [2] Or, *at his tarrying* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Or, *endued with grace* [5] Many ancient authorities add *blessed* art *thou among women.* See ver. 42. [6] Or, *grace* [7] Gr. *unto the ages.* [8] Or, *the holy thing which is to be born shall be called the Son of God.* [9] Or, *is begotten* [10] Some ancient authorities insert *of thee.* [11] Or, *is* [12] Gr. *bondmaid.*

A.V. * Or, *graciously accepted*, or, *much graced:* See ver. 30.

said, [a]Blessed *art* thou among women, and [b]blessed *is* [c]the fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of [d]my Lord should come unto to me? 44 For behold, when For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation came into sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And [f]blessed *is* she [*]that [1]believed believed: for there shall be a fulfilment performance of the those things which have been spoken to were told her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said,

[i]My [j]soul doth [k]magnify the Lord,

47 [l]And my [j]spirit hath rejoiced in [n]God my Saviour.

48 For [o]he hath looked upon regarded the low estate of his [2]handmaiden:

For for, behold, from henceforth all generations [q]shall call me blessed.

49 For [s]he that is mighty [t]hath done to me great things;

And [u]holy is his name.

50 And [w]his mercy is unto generations on them that

and generations
fear him
On them that fear him.
from generation to generation.

51 [a]He hath shewed strength with his arm;

[b]He hath scattered the proud [3]in the imagination of their heart.
hearts.

52 [d]He hath put down princes the mighty from *their* thrones, seats,

[b]And hath exalted them of low degree.

53 [g]The hungry he hath filled
He hath filled the hungry with good things;

And the rich [i]he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath [m]holpen [n]Israel his servant, his servant Israel,

[o]That he might remember mercy
in remembrance of *his* mercy;

55 [q](As As he spake unto to our fathers)
[o]Toward Abraham
to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned unto to her own house.

57 Now Elisabeth's time was fulfilled full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. 58 And her neighbours and her kinsfolk cousins heard that how the Lord [e]had magnified his shewed great mercy towards upon her; and they rejoiced with her. 59 And it came to pass pass, that [h]on the eighth day, that day they came to circumcise the child; and they would have called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. 60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; [m]but he shall be called John. 61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. 62 And [p]they made signs to his father, what how he would have him called. 63 And he asked for [r]a writing tablet, table, and wrote, saying, [m]His name is John. And they marvelled all. 64 [v]And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue [x]*loosed*, and he spake, [y]blessing and praised God. 65 And [z]fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these [†]sayings were noised abroad throughout all [c]the hill country of Judæa. 66 And all they that heard them [e]laid them up in their heart, hearts, saying, What then shall this child be? manner of child shall this be!

For And [f]the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zacharias [h]was filled with the Holy Ghost, and [j]prophesied, saying,

68 [k]Blessed *be* the Lord, [l]the Lord God of Israel;

For he hath [p]visited and wrought [r]redemption for redeemed his people,

69 And [s]hath raised up [a]an horn of salvation for us

[a] Cp. Judg. 5. 24.
[b] Cp. Deut. 28. 4.
[c] Ps. 127. 3.
[d] ch. 20. 42. John 20. 28. Cp. ch. 2. 11.
[e] Gen. 19. 19.
[f] John 20. 29. Cp. ver. 20.
[g] Acts 27. 25 (for mg.).
[h] ch. 2. 21. Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. Phil. 3. 5.
[i] For ver. 46—53, cp. 1 Sam. 2. 1—10.
[j] 1 Thess. 5. 23.
[k] Ps. 34. 2, 3 & 69. 30. Acts 10. 46 & 19. 17.
[l] Ps. 35. 9. Isai. 61. 10. Hab. 3. 18. Cp. Acts 16. 34.
[m] ver. 13.
[n] Ps. 106. 21. 1 Tim. 1. 1 & 2. 3. Tit. 1. 3 & 2. 10 & 3. 4. Jude 25. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
[o] 1 Sam. 1. 11. Ps. 138. 6. Cp. ch. 9. 38.
[p] ver. 22.
[q] ch. 11. 27. Ps. 72. 17. Cp. Mal. 3. 12.
[r] Isai. 8. 1 & 30. 8.
[s] Ps. 89. 8. Zeph. 3. 17.
[t] Ps. 71. 19 & 126. 2, 3.
[u] Ps. 99. 3 & 111. 9. Isai. 57. 15.
[v] ver. 20.
[w] Ex. 20. 6 (mg.). Deut. 5. 10 & 7. 9. Ps. 89. 1, 2 & 103. 17.
[x] Mark 7. 35.
[y] ch. 2. 28 & 24. 53.
[z] ch. 5. 26 & 7. 16. Acts 2. 43, *al.*
[a] Ps. 89. 10 & 98. 1 & 118. 16. Isai. 51. 9.
[b] Dan. 4. 37. See James 4. 6.
[c] See ver. 39.
[d] Job 5. 11. Ps. 75. 7 & 107. 40, 41 & 113. 7, 8 & 147. 6. Ezek. 21. 26. Ecclus. 10. 14. Cp. James 4. 10.
[e] Cp. ch. 2. 19, 51.
[f] Acts 11. 21 & 13. 11.
[g] Ps. 34. 10 & 107. 9. Cp. ch. 6. 21, 24, 25.
[h] ver. 15, 41.
[i] Job 22. 9.
[j] Joel 2. 28.
[k] 1 Kin. 1. 48. 1 Chr. 29. 10. Ezra 7. 27. Ps. 41. 13 & 72. 18 & 106. 48.
[l] Isai. 29. 23. Matt. 15. 31. Acts 13. 17.

[m] Isai. 41. 8, 9. Heb. 2. 16.
[n] Isai. 44. 21 & 49. 3.
[o] Ps. 98. 3. Mic. 7. 20. Cp. ver. 72, 73.
[p] ch. 7. 16. Ex. 4. 31. Cp. ver. 78 & Acts 15. 14 & Heb. 2. 6.
[q] Gen. 17. 19. Ps. 132. 11. Gal. 3. 16.
[r] ch. 2. 38. Ps. 111. 9 & 130. 7, 8. Cp. ch. 24. 21 & Isai. 43. 1 & 59. 20.
[s] 1 Sam. 2. 1, 10. Ps. 132. 17. Ezek. 29. 21.
[t] 2 Sam. 22. 3. Ps. 18. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *believed that there shall be* [2] Gr. *bondmaiden.* [3] Or, *by*
A.V. * Or, *which believed that there.* † Or, *things.*

[a] In the house of his servant David;
70 ([c] As [d] he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began):
71 [f] That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;
72 [j] To perform the mercy towards our fathers,
And [m] to remember his holy [n] covenant;
73 [o] The oath which he sware unto Abraham our father,
74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies
might serve him [p] without fear,
75 [r] In holiness and righteousness before him, [t] all the days of our life.
76 And thou, child, shalt be called [v] the prophet of [w] the Most High:
For [x] thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people
[a] by the remission of their sins,
78 Through the [1†b] tender mercy of our God,
[2] Whereby [c] the [‡] dayspring [d] from on high [3] hath visited us,
79 To give light to [i] them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death,
To guide our feet into [o] the way of [p] peace.
80 [r] And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was [s] in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

2 And it came to pass in those days, that there went out [u] a decree from [x] Cæsar Augustus, that all [4] the world should be [5‖] enrolled. 2 This was the first enrolment made when Quirinius was governor of Syria. 3 And all went to be enrolled, every one into his own city. 4 And Joseph also went up [g] from Galilee, out of the city of [h] Nazareth, into Judæa, unto [i] the city of David, which is called [k] Bethlehem, [‡] because he was of the house and family of David: 5 to be enrolled with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. 6 And so it was, that, [k] while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. 7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and [q] wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and [s] laid him in a manger, because there was no room for them in [u] the inn.

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, and keeping [5‖] watch by night over their flock. 9 And, lo, the [y] angel of the Lord came upon them, and [z] the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid. 10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all [6] the people: 11 for [g] there is born to you this day in [j] the city of David [k] a Saviour, which is [6] [l] Christ [m] the Lord. 12 And [n] this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find [a] the babe [q] wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger. 13 And suddenly there was with the angel [t] a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 [u] Glory to God [v] in the highest,
And on earth [7] peace among [8] men in whom he is well pleased.

[a] ver. 32. [b] Cp. Acts 5. 37. [c] Rom. 1. 2. Cp. Jer. 23. 5, 6. [d] Acts 3. 21. [e] ch. 3. 1. [f] Ps. 106. 10. [g] ch. 1. 26. [h] See Matt. 2. 23. [i] ver. 11. John 7. 42. Cp. 1 Sam. 16. 1. [j] Mic. 7. 20. [k] Matt. 2. 1. [l] ch. 1. 27. [m] Lev. 26. 42. Ps. 105. 8, 9. Cp. ver. 54, 55. [n] See Rom. 9. 4. [o] Gen. 22. 16—18 & 26. 3. Ecclus. 44. 21. Heb. 6. 13, 14. [p] Zeph. 3. 15. [q] ver. 12. Wisd. 7. 4. [r] Wisd. 9. 3. Eph. 4. 24. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 10 & Tit. 2. 12. [s] ver. 16. [t] Cp. Jer. 32. 39 & Matt. 28. 20 (Gk.). [u] ch. 22. 11 (Gk.). [v] ch. 7. 26 & 20. 6. Matt. 11. 9 & 14. 5. [w] See ver. 32. [x] ver. 17. ch. 3. 4 & 7. 27. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 3. Mark 1. 2, 3. [y] ch. 24. 4. Acts 12. 7. [z] ch. 9. 31. Acts 7. 55. 2 Cor. 3. 18. Cp. Ex. 40. 34 & Isai. 6. 1, *al.* [a] Cp. Matt. 26. 28 & Mark 1. 4. [b] Col. 3. 12 (Gk.). [c] Mal. 4. 2. Eph. 5. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 19. [d] ch. 24. 49. [e] ver. 32. John 11. 50. Cp. Zech. 9. 9. [f] See ver. 68. [g] Isai. 9. 6. [h] Isai. 9. 2. Matt. 4. 16. Cp. Acts 26. 18. See John 8. 12. [i] Ps. 107. 10. Isai. 42. 7. [j] ver. 4. [k] Matt. 1. 21. John 4. 42. Acts 4. 12 & 5. 31 & 13. 23 & Phil. 3. 20, *al.* [l] Acts 2. 36 & 10. 36. Cp. ch. 23. 2. See Matt. 1. 17. [m] Cp. ch. 1. 43. [n] 1 Sam. 2. 34. 2 Kin. 19. 29 & 20. 8, 9. Isai. 7. 11, 14. [o] Rom. 3. 17. [p] See ch. 2. 14. [q] ver. 7. [r] ch. 2. 40. [s] Matt. 3. 1 & 11. 7. [t] Gen. 28. 12 & 32. 1, 2. 1 Kin. 22. 19. 2 Chr. 18. 18. Ps. 103. 21 & 148. 2. Dan. 7. 10. Rev. 5. 11. [u] ch. 19. 38. Cp. Ps. 148. 1 & Matt. 21. 9. [v] Cp. ch. 10. 21 & Matt. 6. 10 & 28. 18 & John 17. 4 & Acts 7. 49 & Eph. 3. 15 & Col. 1. 16, 20 & Rev. 5. 13. [w] Acts 17. 7. [x] Cp. ch. 3. 1. [y] ch. 1. 79. Ps. 85. 10. Isai. 9. 6, 7. Hag. 2. 9. Acts 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 14, 17. Col. 1. 20. [z] Cp. ch. 3. 22 & 12. 32 & Eph. 1. 5, 9 & Phil. 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *heart of mercy* [2] Or, *Wherein* [3] Many ancient authorities read *hath visited us.* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [5] Or, *night-watches* [6] Or, *Anointed Lord* [7] Many ancient authorities read *peace, good pleasure among men.* [8] Gr. *men of good pleasure.*

A.V. * Or, *for.* † Or, *bowels of the mercy.* ‡ Or, *sunrising*, or, *branch.* § Or, *inrolled.* ‖ Or, *the night-watches.*

15 And it came to pass, when as the angels went were gone away from them into heaven, *the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this [1]thing that which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. 16 And they came with haste, and found both Mary Mary, and Joseph, and the babe [e]lying in the a manger. 17 And when they had saw seen it, they made known concerning abroad the saying which was spoken to told them about concerning this child. 18 And all they that heard it wondered at the those things which were spoken unto told them by the shepherds. 19 But [f]Mary kept all these [2]sayings, pondering things, and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, [g]glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, even as it was spoken told unto them.

21 And [t]when eight days were fulfilled accomplished for the circumcising him, of the child, [u]his name was called JESUS, which was so called by named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And [w]when the days of their her purification according to the law of Moses were fulfilled, accomplished, they brought him up to Jerusalem, [y]to present him to the Lord Lord; 23 (as (As it is written in [z]the law of the Lord, [b]Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord), Lord;) 24 and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in [z]the law of the Lord, [c]A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. 25 And And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and this the same man was [f]righteous just and [g]devout, [h]looking waiting for [i]the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit Ghost was upon him. 26 And it had been was revealed unto him by the Holy Spirit, Ghost, that he should not [a]see death, before he had seen [b]the Lord's Christ. 27 And he came [c]in by the Spirit into the temple: and when [d]the parents brought in the child Jesus, that they might to do concerning for him after the custom of the law, 28 then he received took he him into up in his arms, and [f]blessed God, and said,

29 Now Lord, now [g]lettest thou thy [3]servant depart, O [4]Lord, depart
[h]According in peace, according to thy word, [i]in peace; word:
30 For [j]mine eyes have seen thy
[k]salvation,
31 [m]Which thou hast prepared
before the face of all peoples; people;
32 [n]A light for [5]revelation to to lighten the
Gentiles,
And [q]the glory of [r]thy people
Israel.

33 And [s]his father Joseph and his mother were marvelling marvelled at the those things which were spoken concerning him; of him. 34 and And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set [v]for the falling fall and rising up again of many in Israel; and for a sign [x]which is shall be spoken against; 35 yea, and (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thine thy own soul; soul also,) that thoughts out of the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. 36 And there was one Anna, [a]a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher (she Aser; she) was [6]of a great age, having and had lived with a an husband seven years from her virginity, virginity; 37 and she had been was a widow even for of about fourscore and four years), years, which departed not from the temple, [d]worshipping but served *God* with [c]fastings and supplications prayers night and day. 38 And coming up at she coming in that very hour instant she gave thanks likewise unto God, the Lord, and spake of him to all them

[a] Ps. 89. 48. John 8. 51. Heb. 11. 5. Cp. Acts 2. 27.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 20 & 23. 35 & 1 Sam. 24. 6.
[c] Cp. ch. 4. 1 (mg.).
[d] ver. 33, 41, 43, 48—51.
[e] ver. 7, 12.
[f] ch. 1. 64.
[g] Cp. Tobit 3. 6.
[h] ver. 26.
[i] Gen. 15. 15.
[j] Isai. 52. 10.
[k] See ch. 3. 6.
[l] ver. 51. Cp. ch. 1. 66 & Gen. 37. 11.
[m] Ps. 98. 2. See ch. 24. 47.
[n] Isai. 42. 6 & 49. 6 & 52. 10 & 60. 3. John 8. 12. Acts 13. 47 & 26. 23.
[o] Isai. 25. 7 (for mg.).
[p] See ch. 7. 16.
[q] Cp. Isai. 45. 25 & 46. 13.
[r] ver. 10.
[s] ver. 27.
[t] See ch. 1. 59.
[u] ch. 1. 31. Matt. 1. 21, 25.
[v] Cp. Isai. 8. 14 & Matt. 21. 44 & John 9. 39 & 1 Cor. 1. 23, 24 & 2 Cor. 2. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 8, 9.
[w] Lev. 12. Cp. ver. 21, 27 & Gal. 4. 4.
[x] Acts 28. 22.
[y] Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 22, 24.
[z] ver. 39. Ex. 13. 9. 2 Chr. 31. 3.
[a] See Ex. 15. 20.
[b] Cp. Ex. 13. 2, 12.
[c] Cited from Lev. 12. 8.
[d] 1 Tim. 5. 5.
[e] ch. 5. 33. Matt. 6. 16—18. Acts 13. 2 & 14. 23. 2 Cor. 6. 5 & 11. 27.
[f] ch. 1. 6.
[g] Acts 2. 5 & 8. 2 & 22. 12.
[h] ver. 38. ch. 23. 51. Isai. 25. 9. Mark 15. 43. Cp. Gen. 49. 18.
[i] Isai. 40. 1 & 57. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, *saying* [2] Or, *things* [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *Master.* [5] Or, *the unveiling of the Gentiles* [6] Gr. *advanced in many days.*

A.V. * Gr. *the men the shepherds.*

that were [a]looking for the looked for redemption of in *Jerusalem. 39 And when they had accomplished performed all things that were according to [d]the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city [f]Nazareth.

40 [g]And the child grew, and waxed strong, strong in spirit, [1]filled with wisdom: and [j]the grace of God was upon him.

41 And Now [m]his parents went [n]every to year to Jerusalem Jerusalem every year at [o]the feast of the passover. 42 And when he was twelve years old, [p]they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast; feast. 43 and And when they had fulfilled [u]the days, as they were returning, returned, the boy child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and [m]his Joseph parents and his mother knew it not; not *of it.* 44 but But they, supposing him to have be been in the company, they went a day's journey; and they sought for him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance: acquaintance. 45 and And when they found him not, they returned turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking for him. 46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, [b]sitting in the midst of [d]the [2]doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions: questions. 47 and And all that heard him were amazed astonished at his understanding and his answers. 48 And when they saw him, they were astonished amazed: and his mother said unto him, [3]Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, [i]thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. 49 And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that [m]I must be [4]"in about [o]my Father's house business? 50 And [p]they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. 51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth; Nazareth, and he was subject unto them: and but [b]his mother kept all *these* [5]sayings in her heart.

52 And Jesus [c]advanced increased in wisdom and [6]†[e]stature, and in [7][c]favour with God and men. man.

3 [1] Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of [h]Tiberius Cæsar, [i]Pontius Pilate [k]being governor of Judæa, and [l]Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of [r]the region of Ituræa and Ituræa and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, 2 in [q]the high- Annas and priesthood of Annas and [r]Caiaphas, [s]the Caiaphas being the high priests, word of God came unto [t]John the son of Zacharias in [v]the wilderness. 3 And he came into all the region round country about Jordan, preaching [w]the baptism of repentance [x]unto for the remission of sins; 4 as it is written in [y]the book of the words of Isaiah Esaias the prophet, saying,

> [z]The voice of one crying in the wilderness,
> [a]Make ye ready Prepare ye the way of the Lord,
> Make his paths straight.
> 5 [c]Every valley shall be filled,
> [e]And every mountain and hill shall be brought low;
> [f]And the crooked shall become be made straight,
> And the rough ways *shall be* made smooth;
> 6 [g]And all flesh shall see [h]the salvation of God.

7 He said therefore Then said he to the multitudes multitude that went out came forth to be baptized of him, [f]Ye offspring O generation of [k]vipers, who hath warned you to flee from [l]the wrath to come? 8 Bring forth therefore fruits ‡[q]worthy of [8]repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, [r]We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that That God is able of

---

a ver. 25. See ch. 1. 68.
b See ver. 19.
c ver. 40 (for mg.). Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 26.
d ver. 23.
e Matt. 6. 27 (& mg. for mg.).
f ver. 4.
g ch. 1. 80.
h Cp. ch. 2. 1.
i See Matt. 27. 2.
j ver. 52 (mg.).
k ch. 2. 2.
l ver. 19. ch. 8. 3 & 9. 7, 9 & 13. 31 & 23. 7. Matt. 14. 1. Acts 4. 27 & 13. 1. Cp. Mark 6. 14.
m ver. 27.
n Cp. 1 Sam. 1. 3.
o Ex. 23. 15. Deut. 16. 1. John 2. 13.
p John 11. 55.
q John 18. 13, 24. Acts 4. 6.
r See Matt. 26. 3.
s For ver. 2—17, see Matt. 3. 1—12 & Mark 1. 2—8.
t John 1. 6, 7.
u Ex. 12. 15. Lev. 23. 8. Deut. 16. 3.
v ch. 1. 80. Josh. 15. 61. Cp. Judg. 1. 16.
w Acts 2. 38.
x Matt. 26. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 77.
y ch. 4. 17. Cp. Acts 8. 28.
z John 1. 23. Cited from Isai. 40. 3—5.
a ch. 1. 76.
b See Matt. 26. 55.
c Cp. Isai. 57. 14.
d ch. 5. 17. John 3. 10 (for mg.).
e Isai. 49. 11. Zech. 4. 7.
f Isai. 42. 16 & 45. 2.
g Isai. 52. 10. Cp. Ps. 98. 2, 3.
h ch. 2. 30. Acts 28. 28. Cp. ch. 1. 69, 71, 77 & Tit. 2. 11.
i ver. 27. Cp. ver. 49.
j Matt. 12. 34 & 23. 33.
k Ps. 140. 3.
l Rom. 5. 9. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. 1 Thess. 1. 10.
m See ch. 13. 33.
n John 4. 34 (for mg.).
o John 2. 16 & 14. 2.
p Cp. ch. 18. 34. See Mark 9. 32.
q Acts 26. 20.
r John 8. 39.

R.V. [1] Gr. *becoming full of wisdom.* [2] Or, *teachers* [3] Gr. *Child.* [4] Or, *about my Father's business* Gr. *in the things of my Father.* [5] Or, *things* [6] Or, *age* [7] Or, *grace* [8] Or, *your repentance*

A.V. * Or, *Israel.* † Or, *age.* ‡ Or, *meet for.*

[a] these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. 9 And (even now is now also) the axe (also is) laid unto the root of the trees: [c] every tree therefore (that which) bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. 10 And the (multitudes people) asked him, saying, [f] What (then shall we) must we do? 11 And he answered (do then) and (said saith) unto them, [h] He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath (food, meat,) let him do likewise. 12 And (there Then) came also [1] publicans to be baptized, and (they) said unto him, [2] Master, [f] what (must shall) we do? 13 And he said unto them, [e] (Extort Exact) no more than that which is appointed you. 14 And the [3] [p] soldiers (also asked likewise demanded of) him, saying, And (we,) [f] what (must shall) we do? And he said unto them, [*] Do violence to no man, neither [4] [e] (exact *anything* wrongfully accuse *any* falsely); and be content with your [†] [q] wages.

15 And as the people were [‡] in expectation, and all men (reasoned §mused) in their hearts (concerning of) John, [r] whether (haply he were [s] the Christ. he were the Christ, or not); 16 [t] John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but (there cometh he that one mightier than I) is mightier than I, (cometh,) [w] the latchet of whose shoes I am not [5] worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you [6] [y] with the Holy Ghost and *with* [z] fire: 17 whose [a] fan is in his hand, (throughly to cleanse his and he will throughly purge his) threshing-floor, and (to will) [b] gather the wheat into his garner; [c] but the chaff he will burn (up) with [d] unquenchable fire. (fire unquenchable.)

18 [7] (And Therefore exhortation) many other (exhortations things in his) preached he [7] good tidings unto the (people; people.) 19 but (But) [f] Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his (brother's brother Philip's) wife, and for all the (evil things evils) which Herod had done, 20 added yet this above all, that [b] he shut up John in prison.

21 Now (it came to pass,) when all the people were baptized, (it came to pass, that,) [d] Jesus also (having been being) baptized, and praying, [e] the heaven was opened, 22 and [g] the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily (form, as shape like) a (dove, dove) upon him, and [i] a voice came (out of from) heaven, (which said,) [j] Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jesus (himself, [k] when he began himself began *to teach*, was to be) about [m] thirty years of age, being [n] (the son (as was supposed) (as was supposed) the son) of Joseph, which was the *son* of Heli, 24 Which was the *son* of Matthat, which was the *son* of Levi, which was the *son* of Melchi, which was the *son* of (Jannai, Janna, which was) the *son* of Joseph, 25 Which was the *son* of Mattathias, which was the *son* of Amos, which was the *son* of (Nahum, Naum,) which was the *son* of Esli, which was the *son* of (Naggai, Nagge,) 26 Which was the *son* of Maath, which was the *son* of Mattathias, which was the *son* of (Semein, Semei, which was) the *son* of (Josech, Joseph,) which was the *son* of (Joda, Juda,) 27 Which was the *son* of (Joanan, Joanna, which was) the *son* of Rhesa, which was [v] the *son* of (Zerubbabel, Zorobabel, which was) the *son* [x] of [8] (Shealtiel, Salathiel,) which was the *son* of Neri, 28 Which was the *son* of Melchi, which was the *son* of Addi, which was the *son* of Cosam, which was the *son* of (Elmadam, Elmodam,) which was the *son* of Er, 29 Which was the *son* of (Jesus, Jose, which was) the *son* of Eliezer, which was the *son* of Jorim, which was the *son* of Matthat, which was the *son* of Levi, 30 Which was the *son* of (Symeon, Simeon, which was) the *son* of (Jonam, Judas, Juda, which was) the *son* of Joseph, which was the *son* of (Jonan, Jonam, which was) the *son* of Eliakim, 31 Which was the *son* of Melea, which was the *son* of (Menna, Menan, which was) the *son* of

a Cp. ch. 4. 3.
b Cp. John 3. 24.
c ch. 13. 7, 9. Matt. 7. 19. John 15. 2, 6.
d For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 3. 13—17 & Mark 1. 9—11. Cp. John 1. 32—34.
e Acts 7. 56.
f Acts 2. 37 & 16. 30 & 22. 10.
g Cp. ch. 4. 18, 21 & Acts 10. 38.
h Isai. 58. 7. Dan. 4. 27. Eph. 4. 28. James 2. 15, 16. 1 John 3. 17. Cp. ch. 18. 22.
i John 12. 28.
j Cp. ch. 9. 35 & Ps. 2. 7 & Isai. 42. 1 & Eph. 1. 6 & Col. 1. 13 & 2 Pet. 1. 17 & 1 John 5. 9.
k ch. 7. 29. Matt. 21. 32.
l Matt. 4. 17. Acts 1. 1, 22.
m Cp. Num. 4. 3.
n ch. 4. 22. Matt. 13. 55. John 1. 45 & 6. 42. For ver. 23—38, cp. Matt. 1. 1—16.
o ch. 19. 8.
p 2 Tim. 2. 4 (for mg.).
q 1 Cor. 9. 7 (Gk.).
r John 1. 19, 20.
s See Matt. 1. 17.
t John 1. 26. Acts 1. 5.
u John 1. 15, 27 & 3. 30, 31. Acts 13. 25.
v Matt. 1. 12.
w Isai. 5. 27.
x Ezra 3. 2.
y John 1. 33. Acts 11. 16.
z Cp. Isai. 4. 4 & Mal. 3. 2, 3 & Acts 2. 3.
a Isai. 30. 24.
b Matt. 13. 30.
c Mal. 4. 1.
d Mark 9. 43, 48.
e Cp. John 20. 30 & 21. 25.
f Matt. 14. 3. Mark 6. 17, 18. See ver. 1.

R.V. [1] See marginal note on Matt. 5. 46. [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Gr. *soldiers on service.* [4] Or, *accuse* any one [5] Gr. *sufficient.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *the gospel* [8] Gr. *Salathiel.*
A.V. * Or, *Put no man in fear.* † Or, *allowance.* ‡ Or, *in suspense.* § Or, *reasoned*, or, *debated.*

Mattatha, which was the *son* of [a]Nathan, which was the *son* of David, 32 Which was [c]the *son* of Jesse, which was the *son* of Obed, which was the *son* of Booz, which was the *son* of [1]Salmon, which was the *son* of Naasson, 33 Which was the *son* of Aminadab,[3] which was the *son* of [3]Aram, which was the *son* of Esrom, which was the *son* of Phares, which was the *son* of Judah, 34 Which was [f]the *son* of Jacob, which was [h]the *son* of Isaac, which was [j]the *son* of Abraham, which was [k]the *son* of Thara, which was the *son* of Nachor, 35 Which was the *son* of Saruch, which was the *son* of Ragau, which was the *son* of Phalec, which was the *son* of Heber, which was the *son* of Sala, 36 Which was [m]the *son* of Cainan, which was [m]the *son* of Arphaxad, which was the *son* of Sem, which was the *son* of Noe, which was the *son* of Lamech, 37 Which was the *son* of Mathusala, which was the *son* of Enoch, which was the *son* of Jared, which was the *son* of Maleleel, which was the *son* of Cainan, 38 Which was the *son* of Enos, which was the *son* of Seth, which was the *son* of Adam, which was the *son* of God.

4 1 [r]And Jesus being [s]full of the Holy Spirit [v]returned from the Jordan, and was led [4x]by the Spirit in the wilderness, 2 during [y]forty days, [z]being tempted of the devil. [y]And he did eat nothing in those days: and when they were completed, [b]he afterward hungered. 3 And the devil said unto him, If thou art [c]the Son of God, command [h]this stone that it become [5]bread. 4 And Jesus answered unto him, saying, [j]It is written, [k]That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God. 5 [m]And he led the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, and shewed unto him all the kingdoms of [6]the world in a moment of time. 6 And the devil said unto him, To thee [b]will I give all this authority, and the glory of them: [b]for it hath been delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. 7 If thou therefore wilt *worship before me, it shall all be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: [d]It is written, [e]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and [g]him only shalt thou serve. 9 [i]And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a [7]pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou art [l]the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence: 10 for it is written,

[n]He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, to guard thee:

11 and,

[n]On their hands they shall bear thee up,
Lest haply at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, [o]Thou shalt not [p]tempt the Lord thy God.

13 And when the devil had completed every temptation, he departed from him [3q]for a season.

14 [t]And Jesus returned [u]in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and [w]a fame went out concerning him through all the region round about. 15 And [a]he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 [c]And he came to [d]Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and [f]he entered, [g]as his custom was, into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up [i]to read. 17 And there was delivered unto him [9l]the book of the prophet Isaiah. And when he had opened the [10]book, he found the place where it was written,

[a] 2 Sam. 5. 14. 1 Chr. 3. 5 & 14. 4. Zech. 12. 12.
[b] Rev. 13. 2. Cp. ch. 22. 53 & John 12. 31 & 1 John 5. 19, al.
[c] 1 Sam. 16. 1 & 17. 12. Cp. Ruth 4. 18—22 & 1 Chr. 2. 1—15.
[d] ver. 4.
Cp. ver. 12.
[e] Cited from Deut. 6. 13.
[f] Gen. 29. 35.
[g] 1 Sam. 7. 3.
[h] Gen. 25. 26.
[i] Matt. 4. 5.
[j] Gen. 21. 3.
[k] For ver. 34—38, see Gen. 5. 3—32 & 11. 10—26 & 1 Chr. 1. 1—4, 24—27.
[l] ver. 3.
[m] Gen. 10. 24 (mg.).
[n] Cited from Ps. 91. 11, 12.
[o] Cited from Deut. 6. 16.
[p] Cp. Isai. 7. 12.
[q] Acts 13. 11 (& mg. for mg.).
Cp. ch. 22. 53 & John 14. 30.
[r] For ver. 1—13, see Matt. 4. 1—11 & Mark 1. 12, 13.
[s] ver. 18. ch. 3. 22. John 1. 33 & 3. 34. Acts 10. 38. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & Acts 6. 5.
[t] Matt. 4. 12.
[u] ver. 1. Cp. Acts 1. 8.
[v] ch. 3. 3, 21.
[w] ver. 37.
[x] ver. 14. Cp. ch. 2. 27 (for mg.).
[y] Cp. Deut. 9. 9, 18 & 1 Kin. 19. 8.
[z] Cp. Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
[a] See Matt. 4. 23.
[b] Cp. John 4. 6, 7.
[c] For ver. 16—30, cp. Matt. 13. 54—58 & Mark 6. 1—6.
[d] ch. 2. 39, 51.
[e] See Matt. 14. 33.
[f] ver. 31. See Mark 6. 2.
[g] Cp. Acts 17. 2.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 8.
[i] Acts 13. 15, 27 & 15. 21.
[j] ver. 8, 10. Eph. 6 17.
[k] Cited from Deut. 8. 3. Cp. John 4. 34.
[l] ch. 3. 4. Cp. Acts 8. 28.
[m] Matt. 4. 8.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities write *Sala*. [2] Many ancient authorities insert *the son of Admin*: and one writes *Admin* for *Amminadab*. [3] Some ancient authorities write *Aram*. [4] Or, *in* [5] Or, *a loaf* [6] Gr. *the inhabited earth*. [7] Gr. *wing*. [8] Or, *until* [9] Or, *a roll* [10] Or, *roll*
A.V. * Or, *fall down before me*.

18 [a]The Spirit of the Lord [b]is upon me,
[1]Because he hath anointed me
to [c]preach [2]good tidings the gospel to the poor:
poor;
[e]He hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim release preach deliverance to the captives,
And [f]recovering of sight to the blind,
[h]To set at liberty them that are bruised,
19 [k]To proclaim preach the acceptable year of the Lord.
20 And he closed the [3]book, and he gave it back again to the attendant, minister, and [o]sat down: and down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were [p]fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, To-day [r]hath This day is [s]this scripture been fulfilled in your ears. 22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at [u]the words of grace gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth: and mouth. And they said, [x]Is not this [y]Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Doubtless ye will Ye will surely say unto me this parable, proverb, [z]Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done [a]at in Capernaum, do also here in thine own thy country. 24 And he said, Verily I say unto you, [c]No prophet is acceptable accepted in his own country. 25 But of a truth I say unto you, I tell you of a truth, There were many widows many widows were in Israel in the days of Elijah, Elias, when [e]the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when there came a great great famine was famine over throughout all the land; 26 and But unto none of them was Elijah Elias sent, [k]but only to [4]Zarephath, in the land save unto Sarepta, *a city* of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. 27 And [i]there were many many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elisha Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, [k]but only saving Naaman the Syrian. 28 And they were all filled with wrath all they in the synagogue, as when things; things, were filled with wrath, 29 and they rose up, and [d]cast him forth thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the *brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might throw cast him down headlong. 30 But he [g]passing through the midst of them went his way. way;

31 [i]And he [j]came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee. And Galilee, and [l]he was teaching taught them [m]on the sabbath day: 32 and days. And [n]they were astonished at his teaching; doctrine: [n]for his word was with authority. power. 33 And [l]in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean [5]devil, devil; and he cried out with a loud voice, 34 Saying, [6]Ah! †Let us alone; [q]what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? [t]I know thee who thou art, art; [v]the Holy One of God. 35 And Jesus [w]rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the [5]devil had thrown him down in the midst, he came out of him, having done him no hurt. and hurt him not. 36 And [b]amazement came upon all, they were all amazed, and they spake together, one with another, among themselves, saying, What is [7]this word? a word *is* this! [b]for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. 37 And [d]there went forth a rumour the fame of him concerning him went out into every place of the region country round about.

38 [f]And he rose up from arose out of the synagogue, and entered into the house Simon's of Simon. house. And [g]Simon's wife's mother was holden taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her. 39 And he stood over her, and [j]rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she rose up arose and ministered unto them.

a Cited from Isai. 61. 1, 2.
b ver. 1. Cp. Acts 1. 2.
c Matt. 11. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 20.
d Cp. Num. 15. 35 & Acts 7. 58.
e Ps. 146. 7, 8.
f Cp. Isai. 42. 7 & John 9. 39 & Acts 26. 18.
g John 8. 59 & 10. 39.
h Isai. 58. 6.
i For ver. 31—37, see Mark 1. 21—28.
j Matt. 4. 13.
k Lev. 25. 10. Cp. Isai. 49. 8 & 2 Cor. 6. 2.
l ver. 15, 16. See Matt. 4. 23.
m See Mark 6. 2.
n ver. 36. See Matt. 7. 28, 29.
o Matt. 26. 55. [John 8. 2.] Cp. Matt. 5. 1 & 13. 2.
p Acts 3. 4. Cp. ch. 19. 48.
q See Matt. 8. 29.
r See Matt. 1. 22.
s Mark 12. 10. Acts 8. 35.
t Cp. Acts 19. 15 & James 2. 19.
u Ps. 45. 2.
v John 6. 69. Acts 3. 14. Rev. 3. 7. Cp. ch. 1. 35 & Heb. 7. 26 & 1 John 2. 20.
w ver. 41. See Matt. 12. 16.
x Cp. Matt. 13. 55 & John 6. 42.
y ch. 2. 27 & 3. 23.
z Cp. ch. 23. 39 & Matt. 27. 42.
a Matt. 11. 23. Mark 2. 1—12. John 4. 46—53.
b ver. 32. Cp. Matt. 8. 27.
c See Matt. 13. 57.
d ver. 14.
e 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 18. 1. James 5. 17. Cp. Rev. 11. 6.
f For ver. 38—41, see Matt. 8. 14—16 & Mark 1. 29—34.
g 1 Cor. 9. 5.
h 1 Kin. 17. 9.
i Cp. 2 Kin. 7. 3.
j ch. 8. 24 & 9. 42. Matt. 8. 26 & 17. 18. Mark 4. 39 & 9. 25.
k 2 Kin. 5. 1—14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Wherefore* [2] Or, *the gospel* [3] Or, *roll* [4] Gr. *Sarepta.* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *Let alone*
[7] Or, *this word, that with authority . . . come out!*
A.V. * Or, *edge.* † Or, *Away.*

40 And Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and [b]he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. 41 [c]And [1]devils also came out from of many, [d]crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ [e]the Son of God. And rebuking he rebuking them, [e]he them suffered them not *to speak, because speak: for they knew that he was [h]the Christ.

42 [i]And when it was day, he came out departed and went [j]into a desert place: and [k]the multitudes people sought after him, and came unto him, and would have stayed him, that he should not go depart from them. 43 But And he said unto them, [m]I must [n]preach the [2]good tidings of the kingdom of God to the other cities also: for therefore was I sent.

44 And he was preaching preached [q]in the synagogues of [3][r]Galilee.

5 1 Now And it came to pass, while that, as the multitude people pressed upon him and heard to hear the word of God, that he was standing stood by [u]the lake of Gennesaret; 2 [v]and he saw two boats ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen had were gone out of them, and were [x]washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the boats, ships, which was Simon's, and asked prayed him that he would to put thrust out a little from the land. And [b]he sat down down, and taught the multitudes people out of the boat. ship. 4 And Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, [d]Put Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answered answering and said, said unto him, Master, [f]we have toiled all the night, and have taken took nothing: but nevertheless at thy word I will let down the nets. net. 6 And when they had this done, [h]they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; fishes: and [h]their nets were breaking; 7 and net brake. And they beckoned unto [a]their partners partners, which were in the other boat, ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the boats, ships, so that they began to sink. 8 But Simon When Simon Peter, when he Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, [e]Depart from me; for [g]I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was amazed, astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken; taken: 10 and so were also was James James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt [4][l]catch men. 11 And when they had brought their boats ships to land, [o]they left forsook all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, while when he was in one of the cities, a certain city, behold, [p]behold, a man and when he saw Jesus, he who seeing Jesus full of leprosy: [s]fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, [t]if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he stretched put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; will: be thou made clean. And straightway immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he charged him [w]to tell no man: but go thy way, and shew [y]thyself to the priest, and [z]offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, [a]for a testimony unto them. 15 [c]But so much the more went abroad there a report concerning fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities. 16 But And [e]he withdrew himself in the deserts, into the wilderness, and [e]prayed.

17 And it came to pass on one of those days, that a certain day, as he was teaching; teaching: and there were Pharisees and [g]doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every village town of Galilee, Galilee,

[a] Job 41. 6.
[b] See Mark 5. 23.
[c] Mark 3. 11, 12. Cp. Acts 16. 17, 18.
[d] ver. 33.
[e] See Matt. 8. 34.
[f] See Matt. 14. 33.
[g] Isai. 6. 5.
[h] See Matt. 1. 17.
[i] For ver. 42, 43, see Mark 1. 35—38.
[j] ch. 5. 16.
[k] Cp. Mark 1. 36.
[l] 2 Tim. 2. 26 (mg. for mg.).
[m] See ch. 13. 33.
[n] ch. 8. 1 & 16. 16. Matt. 4. 23 & 24. 14. Acts 8. 12.
[o] ch. 18. 28. Matt. 19. 27. Cp. ver. 28.
[p] For ver. 12—14, see Matt. 8. 2—4 & Mark 1. 40—44.
[q] Cp. Mark 1. 39.
[r] Cp. John 3. 22 (for mg.) & 5. 1 (for mg.).
[s] See ch. 17. 16.
[t] Cp. Matt. 9. 28 & Mark 9. 22, 23.
[u] Num. 34. 11. Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 12. 3. 1 Mac. 11. 67. John 6. 1. Cp. Matt. 14. 34.
[v] For ver. 2—11, cp. Matt. 4. 18—22 & Mark 1. 16—20 & John 1. 40—42.
[w] Matt. 9. 30 & 17. 9. Mark 1. 34 & 5. 43 & 7. 36 & 8. 26. See Matt. 12. 16.
[x] Cp. Mark 1. 19.
[y] ch. 17. 14.
[z] Lev. 14. 2—32.
[a] ch. 9. 5. Matt. 10. 18 & 24. 14. Mark 6. 11. James 5. 3.
[b] Cp. Matt. 5. 1.
[c] Cp. Mark 1. 45.
[d] Cp. John 21. 6.
[e] Mark 1. 35. See Matt. 14. 23.
[f] Cp. John 21. 3.
[g] ch. 2. 46. Acts 5. 34. 1 Tim. 1. 7 (Gk.). Cp. Matt. 22. 35.
[h] Cp. John 21. 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demons.* [2] Or, *gospel* [3] Very many ancient authorities read *Judæa.* [4] Gr. *take alive.*
A.V. * Or, *to say that they knew him to be Christ.*

and Judæa and Judæa, and Jerusalem: and [b]the power of the Lord was with him [1]to heal. present to heal them. 18 [c]And And, behold, men bring [d]on brought in a bed a man that which was palsied taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him. 19 And not finding when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went up to upon [g]the housetop, and let him down [i]through the tiles tiling with his couch into the midst before Jesus. 20 And [l]seeing when he saw their faith, he said, said unto him, Man, [n]thy sins are forgiven thee. 21 And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this that which speaketh [q]blasphemies? [r]Who can forgive sins, but God alone? 22 But Jesus [t]perceiving when Jesus perceived their reasonings, answered and thoughts, he answering said unto them, [2]What reason ye in your hearts? 23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins are be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise Rise up and walk? 24 But that ye may know that [w]the Son of man hath [3]power upon earth to forgive sins (he said unto him that was palsied the sick of the palsy), I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go unto thy into thine house. 25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, [y]glorifying God. 26 And amazement took they were hold on all, all amazed, and they [y]glorified God; God, and they were filled [y]with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to-day. to day.

27 [z]And after these things he went forth, and beheld saw [b]a publican, named [c]Levi, sitting at the place of toll, receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. 28 And [e]he forsook left all, and rose up up, and followed him. 29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and

[a] Cp. ch. 15. 1, 2.
[b] See ch. 8. 46.
[c] For ver. 18—26, see Matt. 9. 2—8 & Mark 2. 3—12.
[d] Mark 6. 55.
[e] Acts 4. 5 & 23. 9.
[f] ch. 15. 2. Matt. 11. 19.
[g] Deut. 22. 8. 1 Sam. 9. 25. Neh. 8. 16. Matt. 10. 27 & 24. 17. Acts 10. 9.
[h] Cp. ch. 15. 7 & John 9. 39.
[i] Cp. Mark 2. 4.
[j] 1 Tim. 1. 15.
[k] ch. 13. 3, 5 & 15. 10 & 24. 47. Matt. 4. 17 & 11. 20. Mark 1. 15. Acts 5. 31.
[l] ch. 7. 9, 50 & 17. 19 & 18. 42. Matt. 8. 10, 13 & 9. 22, 29 & 15. 28. Mark 10. 52. Acts 3. 16 & 14. 9. James 5. 15.
[m] ch. 11. 1. Matt. 11. 2 & 14. 12. John 1. 35 & 3. 25 & 4. 1. Cp. Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
[n] ch. 7. 48. Cp. John 5. 14.
[o] ch. 2. 37.
[p] ch. 18. 12.
[q] Matt. 26. 65. John 10. 36.
[r] Ps. 32. 5. Isai. 43. 25.
[s] John 3. 29.
[t] See John 2. 25.
[u] See ch. 17. 22.
[v] Cp. John 16. 20.
[w] Cp. ch. 6. 5.
[x] Josh. 9. 4. Job 32. 19 (mg.). Ps. 119. 83 (mg.).
[y] See ch. 7. 16.
[z] For ver. 27—38, see Matt. 9. 9—17 & Mark 2. 14—22.
[a] For ver. 1—5, see Matt. 12. 1—8 & Mark 2. 23—28.
[b] Matt. 11. 19. Mark 2. 15, 16, *al.* See Matt. 5. 46.
[c] Cp. Matt. 9. 9.
[d] Deut. 23. 25.
[e] Cp. ver. 11.
[f] Cp. Matt. 9. 11.
[g] Cp. Ex. 20. 9—11.

there was a great multitude company [a]of publicans and of others that were sitting at meat sat down with them. 30 And But [4]the Pharisees and [4]their scribes their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, [f]Why do ye eat and drink with the publicans and sinners? 31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole have no need of need not a physician; but they that are sick. 32 [h]I am not come came not to call the righteous righteous, [j]but sinners [k]to repentance. 33 And they said unto him, [m]The Why do the disciples of John [o]fast often, and [o]make supplications; prayers, and [p]likewise also the *the* *disciples* of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink. drink? 34 And Jesus he said unto them, [s]Can ye make the sons children of the bride-chamber bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? 35 But [u]the days will come; and come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and [v]then will shall they fast in those days. 36 And he spake also a parable unto them; No man rendeth putteth a piece from of a new garment and putteth it upon an old garment; else he will rend the new, and old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, also and the piece from that was *taken* out of the new will not agree agreeth not with the old. 37 And no man putteth new wine into old [5][x]wine-skins bottles; else the new wine will burst the skins, bottles, and itself will be spilled, and the skins will bottles shall perish. 38 But new wine must be put into fresh wine-skins. new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 And no man No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is [6]good. better.

6 1 [a]Now And it came to pass on a [7]sabbath, the second sabbath after the first, that he was going went through the cornfields. corn fields; and his disciples [d]plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands. 2 But And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, [f]Why do ye [g]that which it is not lawful

R.V. [1] Gr. *that he should heal.* Many ancient authorities read *that* he *should heal them.* [2] Or, *Why* [3] Or, *authority*
[4] Or, *the Pharisees and the scribes among them* [5] That is, *skins used as bottles.* [6] Many ancient authorities read *better.*
[7] Many ancient authorities insert *second-first.*

to do on the sabbath (day / days)? 3 And Jesus answering them said, [b]Have ye not read (even / so much as) this, [c]what David did, when (he / himself) was an hungred, (he, / and) they (that / which) were with him; 4 how he (entered / went) into the house of God, and did take and eat [g]the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; [g]which it is not lawful to eat (save / but) for the priests alone? 5 And he said unto them, [j](The / That the) Son of man is (lord / Lord also) of the sabbath.

6 And it came to pass (also / on) another sabbath, that [l]he entered into the synagogue [n]and taught: and there was a man (there, and his / whose) right hand was withered. 7 And the scribes and (the /) Pharisees [q]watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath (day; /) [r]that they might find (how to accuse / an accusation against) him. 8 But [u]he knew their (thoughts; / thoughts,) and (he /) said to the man (that / which) had (his hand withered, / the withered hand,) Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 (And Jesus said / Then said Jesus) unto them, I (will /) ask (you, / you one) thing; [a]Is it lawful on the sabbath (days /) to do good, or to do (harm / evil)? to save (a life, / life,) or to destroy it? 10 And [d](he looked / looking) round about (on / upon) them all, (and / he) said unto (him, / the man,) Stretch forth thy hand. And [g]he did *so*: and his hand was (restored. / restored whole as the other.) 11 (But / And) they were filled with [1][i]madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

12 And it came to pass in (these / those) days, that [m]he went out into (the / a) mountain to (pray; / pray,) and (he /) continued all night in prayer to God. 13 And when it was day, [p]he called (unto him /) his disciples: [q]and (he chose of them / from them he chose) twelve, whom also he named [u]apostles; 14 Simon, (whom / (whom he also named Peter,) Peter,) and [x]Andrew his brother, (and /) [a]James and John, (and /) Philip and Bartholomew, 15 and [d]Matthew and Thomas, (and /) James *the son* of Alphæus, and Simon (which was /) called ('the Zealot, / Zelotes,) 16 and [f]Judas *the* (2son / brother) of James, and Judas Iscariot, which (also /) was the (traitor; / traitor.) 17 (and / And) [h]he came down with them, and stood (on a level place, / in the plain,) and [i](a great multitude / the company) of his disciples, and a great (number / multitude) of (the /) people (from / out of) all Judæa and Jerusalem, and (from /) the sea coast of [k]Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases; 18 and [m]they that were (troubled / vexed) with unclean (spirits / spirits: and they) were healed. 19 And (all the / the whole) multitude [o]sought to touch him: for (power / there went virtue) came forth from (out of /) him, and healed *them* all.

20 And [s]he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, [t]and said, Blessed (are / be) [v](ye / ye) poor: for [w]yours is the kingdom of God. 21 [x]Blessed *are* ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. [y]Blessed *are* ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh. 22 Blessed are ye, when [z]men shall hate you, and when they shall [b]separate you *from their company*, and (shall /) [c]reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, [e]for the Son of man's sake. 23 [f](Rejoice /) ye in that day, and leap *for joy*: (for / for,) behold, your reward is great in heaven: for [h]in the (same / like) manner did their fathers unto the prophets. 24 [j]But woe unto you that are rich! [k]for ye [l]have received your consolation. 25 Woe unto (you, ye / you) that are full (now / ! for [n]ye shall hunger. Woe (unto you, / unto you) [o](ye / ye) that laugh now! [o]for ye shall mourn and weep. 26 Woe *unto you*, [s]when all men shall speak well of you! for [t](in the same manner / so) did their fathers to [w]the false prophets.

[a] Matt. 4. 18, 21.
[b] See Matt. 21. 16.
[c] 1 Sam. 21. 1—6.
[d] Matt. 9. 9.
[e] Cp. Acts 21. 20.
[f] John 14. 22.
[g] Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—9.
[h] Cp. ver. 12 & Matt. 5. 1.
[i] Matt. 4. 25. Mark 3. 7, 8.
[j] Cp. ch. 5. 24.
[k] See Matt. 11. 21.
[l] For ver. 6—11, see Matt. 12. 9—14 & Mark 3. 1—6.
[m] Matt. 4. 24.
[n] See Mark 6. 2.
[o] Matt. 14. 36. Mark 3. 10. Cp. Acts 5. 15.
[p] See ch. 8. 46.
[q] ch. 14. 1 & 20. 20. Cp. ch. 11. 54.
[r] Cp. John 8. 6.
[s] John 6. 5.
[t] For ver. 20—23, cp. Matt. 5. 3—12.
[u] See Matt. 9. 4.
[v] Cp. Isai. 61. 1 (mg.) & 66. 2.
[w] Cp. ch. 12. 32.
[x] Cp. ch. 1. 53.
[y] Isai. 25. 8 & 57. 18. See Matt. 5. 4.
[z] See Matt. 10. 22.
[a] ch. 14. 3.
[b] Cp. John 9. 22 & 12. 42 & 16. 2.
[c] Heb. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
[d] Mark 3. 34 & 5. 32 & 10. 23. Cp. Mark 10. 21.
[e] John 15. 21.
[f] See Matt. 5. 12.
[g] Cp. 1 Kin. 13. 4.
[h] See Matt. 21. 35.
[i] 2 Tim. 3. 9 (Gk.).
[j] Amos 6. 1. James 5. 1. Cp. ch. 12. 21.
[k] Cp. ch. 16. 25.
[l] Matt. 6. 2.
[m] See Matt. 14. 23.
[n] Isai. 65. 13.
[o] Isai. 65. 14. Cp. Prov. 14. 13 & James 4. 9.
[p] ch. 9. 1. Matt. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13 & 6. 7.
[q] For ver. 13—16, see Matt. 10. 2—4 & Mark 3. 16—19 & Acts 1. 13.
[r] See John 13. 18.
[s] Cp. John 15. 19 & 17. 14 & James 4. 4 & 1 John 4. 5.
[t] Jer. 5. 31. Cp. Isai. 30. 10 & Mic. 2. 11.
[u] See Mark 6. 30.
[v] Matt. 16. 18. John 1. 42.
[w] See Matt. 7. 15.
[x] Matt. 4. 18, 21.

R.V. [1] Or, *foolishness* [2] Or, brother. See Jude 1.

27 But I say unto you which hear, [b]Love your enemies, [c]do good to them (that which) hate you, 28 [c]bless them that curse you, and [b]pray for them (that which) despitefully use you. 29 (And/For [f]To) him that [h]smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and (from) him that taketh away thy cloke (withhold not thy/forbid not *to take thy*) coat also. 30 [i]Give to every (one/man) that asketh (of) thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again. 31 And [j]as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 (And/For) [k]if ye love them (that which) love you, what thank have ye? for (even sinners/sinners also) love those that love them. 33 And if ye do good to them (that which) do good to you, what thank have ye? for (even sinners do/sinners also do even) the same. 34 And [n]if ye [o]lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? (even sinners/for sinners also) lend to sinners, to receive (again as much/as much again). 35 But [q]love (ye) your enemies, and do *them* good, and lend, (never [r]despairing/hoping for nothing again); and your reward shall be great, and [s]ye shall be (the sons/children) of [t]the Most High (Highest): for [v]he is kind (toward/unto) the unthankful and (to the) evil. 36 [x]Be ye (merciful, even/therefore merciful,) as [y]your Father (also) is merciful. 37 [bb](And/Judge) [c](judge/Judge) not, and ye shall not be judged: and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: ([c]release,/forgive,) and ye shall be (released/forgiven): 38 [e]give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall (they/men) give [f]into your bosom. For [g]with (what/the same) measure (that) ye mete (withal) it shall be measured to you again.

39 And he spake (also) a parable unto them, [i]Can the blind (guide/lead) the blind? shall they not both fall into (a pit/the ditch)? 40 [a]The disciple is not above his [2]master: but every one (when he/*that) is (perfected/perfect) shall be as his [2]master. 41 [bb]And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but [g](considerest/perceivest) not the beam that is in thine own eye? 42 (Or/Either) how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me (cast/pull) out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to (cast/pull) out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. 43 For [t](there is no/a) good tree (that bringeth/bringeth not) forth corrupt fruit; (nor again/neither doth) a corrupt tree (that bringeth/bring) forth good fruit. 44 For [u](each/every) tree is known by (its/his) own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they [†]grapes. 45 [p](The/A) good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and (the/an) evil *man* out of the evil *treasure* (of his heart) bringeth forth [u]that which is evil: [w]for (out) of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

46 And [z]why [a]call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? 47 [d](Every one that/Whosoever) cometh (unto/to) me, and heareth my (words,/sayings,) and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like: 48 he is like a man (building a/which built an) house, (who/and) digged (and went) deep, and laid (a/the) foundation (upon the/on a) rock: and when (a/the) flood arose, the stream (brake against/beat vehemently upon) that house, and could not shake it: [3](because it had been well builded./for it was founded upon a rock.) 49 [h]But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that (built a house upon/without a foundation) the earth without a foundation; built an house upon the earth; against

[a] See Matt. 10. 24.
[b] See Matt. 5. 44.
[c] Prov. 25. 21, 22. Rom. 12. 20, 21.
[d] 2 Cor. 13. 11. Heb. 13. 21. 1 Pet. 5. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 10 & 2 Tim. 3. 17.
[e] 1 Pet. 3. 9.
[f] For ver. 29, 30, see Matt. 5. 39—42. Cp. Rom. 12. 17.
[g] Cp. John 8. 7—9.
[h] Isai. 50. 6. Lam. 3. 30. Matt. 26. 67.
[i] Ps. 37. 21. Prov. 21. 26.
[j] Matt. 7. 12. Cp. Tobit 4. 15.
[k] Matt. 5. 46.
[l] For ver. 43, 44, see Matt. 7. 16, 20.
[m] Matt. 12. 33.
[n] Cp. ch. 14. 12—14 & Prov. 19. 17 & Matt. 5. 42.
[o] Ps. 37. 26.
[p] Matt. 12. 35 & 15. 18, 19. Cp. Matt. 13. 52 & Eph. 4. 29.
[q] ver. 27.
[r] Eccles. 22. 21 & 27. 21.
[s] Matt. 5. 45.
[t] ch. 1. 32. See Mark 5. 7.
[u] Cp. Matt. 5. 37.
[v] Cp. James 1. 5.
[w] Matt. 12. 34.
[x] Cp. Matt. 5. 7, 48 & Eph. 5. 1, 2 & James 3. 17.
[y] James 5. 11.
[z] Cp. Mal. 1. 6. See Matt. 7. 21.
[a] John 13. 13.
[bb] For ver. 37, 38, 41, 42, see Matt. 7. 1—5. Cp. Rom. 14. 13 & 1 Cor. 4. 5 & James 5. 9.
[c] Cp. Matt. 6. 14 & 18. 23—35.
[d] For ver. 47—49, see Matt. 7. 24—27.
[e] 2 Cor. 9. 6—8.
[f] Ps. 79. 12. Isai. 65. 6, 7. Jer. 32. 18.
[g] Mark 4. 24. Cp. Judg. 1. 7.
[h] Cp. Ezek. 13. 10—16.
[i] Matt. 15. 14.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *despairing of no man.* [2] Or, *teacher* [3] Many ancient authorities read *for it had been founded upon the rock*: as in Matt. 7. 25.
A.V. * Or, *shall be perfected as his master.* † Gr. *a grape.*

which the stream brake, did beat vehemently, and straightway immediately it fell in; and [a]the ruin of that house was great.

7 1 After Now when he had ended all his sayings in the ears audience of the people, [b]he entered into Capernaum.

2 And a certain centurion's [1]servant, who was [2]dear unto him, was sick sick, and at the point of death. ready to die. 3 And when he heard concerning of Jesus, [c]he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, asking beseeching him that he would come and save heal his [1]servant. 4 And they, when they came to Jesus, they besought him earnestly, instantly, saying, [d]He is That he was worthy that thou shouldest do this for him: for whom he should do this 5 for he loveth our nation, and himself he hath built us [e]our a synagogue. 6 And Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, [f]trouble not thyself: for I am not [3]worthy that thou shouldest come enter under my roof: 7 wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but [4][g]say the in a word, and my [5]servant shall be healed. 8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under myself soldiers: me soldiers, and I say to this unto *one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my [1]servant, Do this, and he doeth it. 9 And when Then Jesus heard these things, [h]he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the multitude people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great [i]faith, no, not in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the [1]servant whole. whole that had been sick.

11 And it came to pass [6]soon afterwards, day after, that he went to into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and a great multitude. much people. 12 Now when he drew near came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was carried out one that a dead man carried was dead, out, [k]the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, [l]he had compassion on her, and [m]said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came nigh and touched [n]the †bier: and the bearers they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, [o]Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And [p]he gave delivered him to his mother. 16 And fear took hold there came a fear on all: and [q]they glorified God, saying, [r]A That a great prophet is arisen risen up among us: us; and, That [s]God hath visited his people. 17 And this report went forth rumour of him concerning him in the whole of went forth throughout all Judæa, and throughout all the region round about.

18 [t]And [u]the disciples of John told shewed him of all these things. 19 And John calling unto him [7]two of his disciples sent them to the Lord, Jesus, saying, Art thou [v]he that cometh, should come? or [w]look we for another? 20 And when When the men were come unto him, they said, John the Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou [v]he that cometh, should come? or [w]look we for another? 21 In And in that same hour [x]he cured many of diseases *their* infirmities and [8][y]plagues plagues, and of evil spirits; and [z]on unto many that were blind he bestowed gave sight. 22 And he answered and Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; [z]the blind how that receive their sight, the blind see, the lame walk, [a]the lepers are cleansed, and [b]the deaf

a Amos 6. 11.
b For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 8. 5—13.
c Cp. ch. 8. 42 & 9. 38 & Judg. 11. 34 & Tobit 3. 15 & 8. 17 & Heb. 11. 17.
d Matt. 20. 34. Mark 1. 41, *al.*
e Cp. Matt. 8. 5.
f ch. 8. 52.
g 2 Sam. 3. 31.
h Cp. Acts 10. 22.
i ch. 8. 54. Mark 5. 41. Cp. ver. 22 & Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43 & Acts 9. 40.
j Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 23 & 2 Kin. 4. 36 & Heb. 11. 35.
k ch. 4. 31, 33.
l ch. 2. 20 & 23. 47. Matt. 9. 8 & 15. 31. Acts 4. 21 & 11. 18 & 21. 20. Cp. Matt. 5. 16. See ch. 13. 13.
m ver. 39. See Deut. 18. 15 & Matt. 21. 11.
n See ch. 1. 68.
o ch. 8. 49. Mark 5. 35. Cp. Matt. 9. 36 (Gk.).
p For ver. 18—35, see Matt. 11. 2—19.
q See Matt. 9. 14.
r Ps. 107. 20. Cp. Matt. 8. 16.
s John 4. 25 & 6. 14 & 11. 27. Cp. ch. 3. 16 & Gen. 49. 10 (?) & Deut. 18. 15, 18 & Ps. 118. 26 & Dan. 7. 13 & Rom. 5. 14, *al.*
t Cp. ch. 3. 15.
u Cp. Mark 6. 6.
v Mark 1. 34.
w See Mark 3. 10 (& mg. for mg.).
x ch. 18. 42. Matt. 9. 30 & 12. 22 & 15. 31 & 20. 34 & 21. 14. Mark 8. 25. John 9. 7.
y See Matt. 9. 2.
z Isai. 29. 18 & 35. 5, 6. Matt. 15. 30. Cp. John 3. 2, *al.*
a ch. 17. 14. Matt. 8. 3, *al.*
b Mark 7. 35.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *precious to him* Or, *honourable with him* [3] Gr. *sufficient.* [4] Gr. *say with a word.* [5] Or, *boy* [6] Many ancient authorities read *on the next day.* [7] Gr. *certain two.* [8] Gr. *scourges.*
A.V. * Gr. *this man.* † Or, *coffin.*

hear, [a]the dead are raised up, [b]the poor have [1]good tidings preached to them. the gospel is preached.
23 And blessed is he, whosoever shall [d]find none occasion of stumbling not be offended in me.

24 And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to say speak unto the multitudes people concerning John, What went ye out [h]into the wilderness to behold? for to see? [i]a reed shaken with the wind?
25 But what went ye out for to see? [k]a A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? [k]a A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. 27 This is he *he*, of whom it is written,

[m]Behold, I send my messenger
before thy face,
Who which shall prepare thy way
before thee.

28 For I say unto you, Among them those that are born of women there is none greater than John: not a greater prophet than John the yet Baptist: but he that is [2]but little least in the kingdom of God is greater than he. 29 [r]And all the people when they heard, that heard *him*, and [s]the publicans, justified God, [3][s]being baptized with [t]the baptism of John.
30 [u]But the Pharisees and [v]the lawyers [*w]rejected for themselves [x]the counsel of God counsel of God, [†]against themselves, [4]being not baptized of him. 31 And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation, generation? and to what are they like? 32 They are like unto children that sit sitting in the marketplace, and call calling one to another; which say, another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye did have not dance danced; we wailed, have mourned to you, and ye did have not weep. wept.
33 For John the Baptist is come [5]eating no bread [c]nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a [5]devil. 34 The Son of man is come [c]eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold, Behold, a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, [e]a friend of publicans and sinners!
35 And But [f]wisdom [6]is justified of all her children.

36 And [g]one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he entered went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. 37 [j]And And, behold, a woman which was in the city, a sinner; and in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that he was sitting *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, she brought [7]an alabaster cruse box of ointment, 38 and standing behind at stood at his feet his feet, behind *him* weeping, she and began to wet wash his feet with her tears, and [l]wiped did wipe them with the hair hairs of her head, and [8][m]kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. 39 Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, [o]This man, if he were [9][p]a prophet, [q]would have perceived known who and what manner of woman this is which that toucheth him, that him: for she is a sinner. 40 And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, [10]Master, say on.
41 A There was a certain lender creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred [11][‡][y]pence, and the other fifty. 42 [‡]When And when they had not *wherewith* nothing to pay, he frankly [a]forgave them both. Which of them therefore Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, I He, I suppose suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave the most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged. 44 And turning he turned to the woman, he and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, [d]thou

[a] See ver. 14.
[b] ch. 4. 18. Isai. 61. 1 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 5. 3 & James 2. 5.
[c] ver. 36. ch. 14. 1. Matt. 9. 10. John 2. 1 & 12. 2.
[d] Isai. 8. 14, 15. Matt. 13. 57 (mg.) & 24. 10 & 26. 31 (mg.). Mark 6. 3 (mg.). John 6. 61.
[e] ch. 15. 2 & 19. 7. Matt. 9. 11.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 49 & Prov. 8. 1—36 & Wisd. 7. 22—8. 1 & 11. 1, *al.* & Ecclus. 1. 1—20, *al.*
[g] ch. 11. 37 & 14. 1.
[h] ch. 1. 80 & 3. 2.
[i] Cp. Eph. 4. 14 & James 1. 6.
[j] For ver. 37—39, cp. Matt. 26. 6—13 & Mark 14. 3—9 & John 12. 1—8.
[k] ch. 1. 76 & 20. 6. Matt. 14. 5.
[l] ver. 44. John 11. 2.
[m] Mark 1. 2. Cited from Mal. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 17, 76.
[n] See Matt. 26. 49 (& mg. for mg.).
[o] Cp. ch. 15. 2.
[p] ver. 16. John 4. 19.
[q] Cp. ch. 22. 64.
[r] Cp. ch. 20. 6.
[s] ch. 3. 12. Matt. 21. 32.
[t] Acts 18. 25 & 19. 3.
[u] Cp. Matt. 21. 25, 32 & 23. 13.
[v] ch. 10. 25 & 11. 45, 46, 52 & 14. 3. Matt. 22. 35.
[w] See Mark 7. 9.
[x] Wisd. 6. 4. Acts 2. 23 & 13. 36 & 20. 27. Cp. Prov. 1. 25 & Eph. 1. 11 & Heb. 6. 17, *al.*
[y] See Matt. 18. 28.
[z] Matt. 18. 25.
[a] Eph. 4. 32. Col. 2. 13 & 3. 13. Cp. Rom. 8. 32 (Gk.).
[b] Matt. 3. 4. Mark 1. 6.
[c] ch. 1. 15.
[d] 1 Tim. 5. 10. See Gen. 18. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *the gospel* [2] Gr. *lesser.* [3] Or, *having been* [4] Or, *not having been* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *was*
[7] Or, *a flask* [8] Gr. *kissed much.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *the prophet.* See John 1. 21, 25. [10] Or, *Teacher*
[11] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.
A.V. * Or, *frustrated.* † Or, *within themselves.* ‡ See Matt. 18. 23.

gavest me no water for my feet: but [a]she hath wetted my feet with her tears, and wiped them with her hair. the hairs of her head. 45 [b]Thou gavest me no kiss: but she, this woman since the time I came in, hath not ceased to [1][e]kiss my feet. 46 [f]My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but she this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment. 47 Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, [j]which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little. 48 And he said unto her, [m]Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say [2]within themselves, [o]Who is this that even forgiveth sins? forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said unto to the woman, [p]Thy faith hath saved thee; [r]go in peace.

8 [1]And it came to pass soon afterwards, afterward, that he went about [s]through cities throughout every city and villages, preaching and [t]bringing the [3]good shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God, God: and with him the twelve, the twelve *were* with him, 2 and [x]certain women women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, [z]Mary that was called Magdalene, [a]from out of whom seven [4]devils went seven had gone out, devils, 3 and [c]Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto [5]them him of their substance.

4 [e]And when a great multitude came much people were gathered together, and they of every city resorted were come to him out of unto him, every city, he spake by a parable: 5 [i]The A sower went forth out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden under foot, down, and the birds fowls of the heaven air devoured it. 6 And other some fell on the upon a rock; and as soon as it grew, was sprung up, [k]it withered away, because it had no lacked moisture. 7 And other some fell amidst among [m]the thorns;

a ver. 38. *b* 2 Sam. 15. 5 & 19. 39 & 20. 9. *c* Gen. 26. 12. *d* See Matt. 11. 15. *e* ver. 38. *f* Ps. 23. 5 & 141. 5. Eccles. 9. 8. Matt. 6. 17. *g* Matt. 19. 11. Col. 1. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6—10 & 1 John 2. 20, 27. See Matt. 11. 25. *h* Wisd. 2. 22. *i* See Rom. 16. 25. *j* Cp. ver. 39. *k* Isai. 6. 9, 10. See Matt. 13. 13. *l* For ver. 11—15, see Matt. 13. 18—23 & Mark 4. 13—20. *m* ch. 5. 20. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. James 5. 15. 1 John 2. 12. Cp. John 20. 23. *n* ch. 1. 2. Mark 2. 2 & 4. 33 & 16. 20. Acts 8. 4. James 1. 21. *o* ch. 5. 21. *p* ver. 9. Cp. ver. 47 & 1 Tim. 1. 14. See Mark 10. 52 & Eph. 2. 8. *q* See Mark 16. 16. *r* ch. 8. 48. 1 Sam. 1. 17. Mark 5. 34. *s* Cp. Isai. 58. 2 & Ezek. 33. 31, 32 & Mark 6. 20 & John 5. 35. *t* See Mark 6. 6. *u* See ch. 4. 43. *v* Gal. 1. 6. Cp. Hos. 6. 4 & Gal. 5. 7. *w* 1 Tim. 4. 1. Heb. 3. 12. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3. *x* ch. 23. 49, 55. Matt. 27. 55. Mark 15. 40, 41. Acts 1. 14. *y* Cp. James 1. 11. *z* ch. 24. 10. Matt. 27. 56, 61 & 28. 1. John 19. 25 & 20. 1, 18. *a* See Matt. 6. 25. *b* Mark 16. 9. *c* ch. 24. 10. *d* Hos. 14. 8. John 15. 5, 16. Phil. 1. 11. Col. 1. 6. *e* For ver. 4—10, see Matt. 13. 1—15 & Mark 4. 1—12. *f* James 5. 7. See Heb. 10. 36. *g* For ver. 16—18, see Mark 4. 21—25. *h* ch. 11. 33. Matt. 5. 15. *i* Cp. Isai. 55. 10 & Amos 9. 13.

and the thorns grew sprang up with it, and choked it. 8 And other fell into the on good ground, and grew, sprang up, and brought forth bare fruit [a]a hundredfold. As he And when he had said these things, he cried, [d]He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

9 And his disciples asked him him, what this parable might be. saying, What might this parable be? 10 And he said, [g]Unto you it is given [h]to know [i]the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to the rest others in parables; [k]that seeing they may might not see, and hearing they may might not understand. 11 [l]Now the parable is this: The seed is [n]the word of God. 12 And those Those by the way side are they that have heard hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word from out of their heart, that they may not hearts, lest they should [q]believe and be saved. 13 And those They on the rock *are* they, which, when they have heard, hear, receive the word [s]with joy; and these have no root, which [v]for a while believe, and in time of temptation [w]fall away. 14 And that which fell among the thorns, these are they that thorns are they, which, when they have heard, and [y]as they go on their way they go forth, and are choked with [a]cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection. 15 And But that in on the good ground, these ground are are such as they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, hold it fast, keep *it*, and [d]bring forth fruit [f]with patience.

16 [g]And [h]no No man, when he hath lighted a lamp, candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but putteth setteth it on a stand, candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. 17 [j]For nothing is hid, secret, that shall not be made manifest; nor *anything* secret, neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come to light. abroad. 18 [l]Take heed therefore how ye hear: [n]for whosoever

j ch. 12. 2. Matt. 10. 26, Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25. *k* John 15. 6. *l* Cp. ver. 11—15. *m* Jer. 4. 3. *n* See Matt. 13. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *kiss much.* [2] Or, *among* [3] Or, *gospel* [4] Gr. *demons.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *him.*

hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that which he [1]thinketh he hath.
[*]seemeth to have.

19 [d]And there came to him his mother and [e]brethren, and they could not come at him for the crowd. press. 20 And it was told him, by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. 21 But And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these [g]which hear the word of God, and do it.

22 [i]Now it came to pass on one of those days, a certain day, that he entered went into a boat, himself and ship with his disciples; disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of [k]the lake: and lake. And they launched forth. 23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on [k]the lake; and they were filling filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. And Then he awoke, arose, and [m]rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, [n]and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being [o]afraid they [p]marvelled, wondered, saying one to another, Who then is this, that What manner of man is this! for [r]he commandeth even the winds and the water, and they obey him? him.

26 [t]And they arrived at the country of the [2]Gerasenes, Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. 27 And when he was come went forth upon the land, there met him a certain man out of the out of the city a certain city, who man, which had [3]devils; and for a devils long time he had worn no clothes, and abode not time, and ware neither abode in *any* house, [w]but in the tombs. 28 And when When he saw Jesus, he [x]cried out, and fell down before him, and [x]with a loud voice said, [a]What have I to do with thee, Jesus, [b]thou Son of [c]the Most God most High God high? I beseech thee, torment me not. 29 For he (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out from of the man. For [4]oftentimes it had seized caught him: and he was kept under guard, and bound with chains and in fetters; and breaking the bands he brake the bands asunder, he and was driven of the [5]devil [f]into the deserts. wilderness.) 30 And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, [h]Legion; for Legion: because many [3]devils were entered into him. 31 And they intreated besought him that he would not command them to depart go out into [j]the abyss. deep.

32 Now And there was there a an herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they intreated besought him that he would give them leave suffer them to enter into them. And he gave suffered them leave. them. 33 And the [3]devils came Then went the devils out from of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd rushed ran violently down the steep a steep place into [l]the lake, and were choked. 34 And when When they that fed them saw what had come to pass, was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country. 35 And Then they went out to see what had come to pass was done; and they came to Jesus, and found the man, from out of whom the [3]devils were gone out, sitting, [q]clothed and in his right mind, departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, [s]at the feet of Jesus and in his right mind: and they were afraid. 36 And they that They also which saw it told them how by what means he that was possessed with of the [3]devils [u]was [6]made whole. healed.

37 And all the people Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gerasenes Gadarenes round about [r]asked besought him to depart from them; for they were holden taken with great fear: and he entered went up returned. into a boat, the ship, and returned back again. 38 But Now the man from out of whom the [3]devils were gone out prayed departed besought him that he might

[a] Cp. 2 Sam. 16. 10 & 19. 22 & John 2. 4, *al.*
[b] Cp. ch. 4. 3, 9. See Matt. 14. 33.
[c] ch. 1. 32 & 6. 35. Gen. 14. 18. Num. 24. 16. Ps. 57. 2. Isai. 14. 14. Dan. 3. 26. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Acts 16. 17. Heb. 7. 1, *al.*
[d] For ver. 19—21, see Matt. 12. 46—50 & Mark 3. 31—35.
[e] Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. John 2. 12 & 7. 3, 5, 10. Acts 1. 14. 1 Cor. 9. 5. Gal. 1. 19.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 24 & Matt. 12. 43.
[g] ch. 11. 28. See James 1. 22.
[h] Matt. 26. 53.
[i] For ver. 22—25, see Matt. 8. 23—27 & Mark 4. 36—41. Cp. John 6. 16—21.
[j] See Rev. 9. 1.
[k] ver. 33. See ch. 5. 1.
[l] ver. 22, 23.
[m] ch. 4. 39. Ps. 104. 7.
[n] Job 38. 11. Ps. 65. 7. Cp. Matt. 14. 32 & Mark 6. 51.
[o] John 14. 27.
[p] Cp. Mark 1. 27.
[q] Cp. ver. 27.
[r] Cp. ch. 5. 9.
[s] ch. 10. 39.
[t] For ver. 26—40, see Matt. 8. 28—9. 1 & Mark 5. 1—21.
[u] See Mark 10. 52 (& mg. for mg.).
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 8 & 1 Kin. 17. 18 & Acts 16. 39.
[w] Cp. Rev. 18. 2.
[x] ch. 4. 33, 34. Mark 1. 23, 24, 26. Acts 8. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *seemeth to have* [2] Many ancient authorities read *Gergesenes*; others, *Gadarenes*: and so in ver. 37.
[3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Or, *of a long time* [5] Gr. *demon.* [6] Or, *saved*
A.V. * Or, *thinketh that he hath.*

be with him: but he Jesus sent him away, saying, 39 Return to thy thine own house, and declare shew how great things God hath done for unto thee. And he went his way, publishing and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done for unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when as Jesus was returned, the multitude people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him. 41 And, behold, there came a man named Jaïrus, Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he to would come into his house; house: 42 for he had an one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the multitudes people thronged him.

43 And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which [1]had spent all her living upon physicians, and could not neither could be healed of any, 44 came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately the issue of her her issue of blood stanched. 45 And Jesus said, Who is it that touched me? When And when all denied, Peter said, [2]and they that were with him, him said, Master, the multitudes press multitude throng thee and crush press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me? 46 But And Jesus said, Some one did touch Somebody hath touched me: for I perceived perceive that power had virtue is gone forth from out of me. 47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him him, she declared in the unto him presence of before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately. 48 And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath [3]made thee whole; go in peace.

49 While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the [4]Master. 50 But Jesus when hearing Jesus heard it, he answered him, saying, Fear not: only believe, believe only, and she shall be [5]made whole. 51 And when he came to into the house, he suffered not any no man to enter in with him, go in, save Peter, and John, James, and James, John, and the father of the maiden and her and the mother of the mother. 52 And all were weeping, and maiden. wept, bewailing bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; for she is not dead, but sleepeth. 53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead. 54 But he And he put them all out, taking and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maiden, Maid, arise. 55 And her spirit returned, came again, and she rose up arose immediately straightway: and he commanded that *something* be given her to eat: to give her meat. 56 And her parents were amazed astonished: but he charged them to that they should tell no man what had been was done.

1 Then And he called the twelve his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all [6]devils, and to cure diseases. 2 And he sent them forth to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal [7]the sick. 3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staff, staves, nor wallet, nor scrip, neither bread, nor neither money; neither have two coats apiece. coats. 4 And into whatsoever house ye enter, whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 And as many as receive you not, whosoever will not receive you, when ye depart from go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them. 6 And they departed, and went throughout through the villages, towns, preaching the gospel, and healing everywhere. every where.

7 Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was much perplexed, because that it was said by of some,

a ch. 7. 6.
b Ps. 66. 16. Cp. ch. 5. 14.
c See John 11. 28.
d ch. 9. 11.
e ch. 9. 28. Mark 14. 33.
f Mark 3. 17.
g For ver. 41—56, see Matt. 9. 18—26 & Mark 5. 22—43.
h ch. 23. 27. Matt. 11. 17.
i ch. 7. 13.
j ch. 13. 14. Acts 13. 15 & 18. 8, 17.
k Cp. Acts 20. 10.
l John 11. 4, 11.
m See ch. 7. 12.
n See Mark 1. 31.
o ch. 7. 14, 22. Cp. Matt. 11. 5 & John 11. 43.
p Cp. Judg. 15. 19 & 1 Sam. 30. 12.
q ver. 45. Mark 3. 9.
r Lev. 15. 25.
s ch. 21. 4. Mark 12. 44.
t See Matt. 8. 4.
u Matt. 10. 1. Mark 3. 13—15 & 6. 7.
v Matt. 14. 36 & 23. 5. Cp. Num. 15. 38, 39 & Deut. 22. 12.
w Matt. 15. 28 & 17. 18.
x Matt. 10. 5, 7, 8. Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 10. 1, 9.
y ver. 11, 60. See ch. 4. 43.
z For ver. 3—5, see Matt. 10. 9—14 & Mark 6. 8—11. Cp. ch. 10. 4—11 & 22. 35.
a Cp. Mark 6. 8.
b ch. 5. 17 & 6. 19. Cp. Acts 10. 38.
c Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
d See Mark 1. 44.
e James 5. 3.
f Mark 6. 12.
g See ch. 7. 50.
h For ver. 7—9, see Matt. 14. 1—12 & Mark 6. 14—29.
i ch. 3. 1, 19. Acts 13. 1.
j ver. 41.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *had spent all her living upon physicians, and.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and they that were with him.* [3] Or, *saved thee* [4] Or, *Teacher* [5] Or, *saved* [6] Gr. *demons.* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *the sick.*

that [a]John was risen from the dead; [8] and [a]by of some, that Elijah Elias had appeared; and [a]by of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again. [9] And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this, about of whom I hear such things? And [e]he sought desired to see him.

[10] [f]And the apostles, when they were returned, declared unto told him what things all that they had done. [i]And he took them, and withdrew went aside apart to a privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. [11] But And the multitudes perceiving it people, when they knew *it*, followed him: and he [n]welcomed received them, and [o]spake to unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed [o]them that had need of healing he healed. [12] And when [q]the day began to wear away; and away, then the twelve came, came the twelve, and said unto him, [t]Send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. [13] But he said unto them, [w]Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more than but [x]five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy food meat for all this people. [14] For they were about five thousand men. And he said unto to his disciples, Make them [1]sit down in companies, about fifty each. by fifties in a company. [15] And they did so, and made them all [1]sit down. [16] And Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and [e]looking up to heaven, [f]he blessed them, and brake; brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude. [17] And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up that which of fragments that remained over to them of broken pieces, twelve baskets.

[18] [b]And it came to pass, as he was praying alone, the alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Who do the multitudes say Whom say the people that I am? [19] And they They answering said, [c]John the Baptist; but others some *say*, [d]Elijah Elias; and others. others *say*, that one of the old prophets is risen again. [20] And he He said unto them, But who whom say ye that I am? And Peter answering said, [g]The Christ of God. [21] [h]But And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell this to no man no man that thing; [22] [j]saying, [k]The Son of man must [l]suffer many things, and [m]be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, slain, and [p]the third day be raised up. be raised the third day. [23] And he said unto *them* all, If any man would will come after me, let him [r]deny himself, and [s]take up his cross [u]daily, and follow me. [24] For [s]whosoever would will save his [2]life shall lose it; it: but whosoever shall will lose his [2]life for my sake, the same shall save it. [25] [v]For what is a man profited, advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose or forfeit his himself, or own self be cast away? [26] For [y]whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, [z]when he cometh shall come in [a]his own glory, and *the glory* of the Father, *in his* Father's, and of [b]the holy angels. [27] But I tell you of a truth, There there be some of them that stand standing here, which shall in no wise not [c]taste of death, [d]till they see the kingdom of God.

[28] [g]And it came to pass about an eight days after these [*]sayings, he took with him [h]Peter and John and James, and [i]went up into the a mountain to pray. [29] And as he was praying, prayed, the fashion of his countenance was [j]altered, and

a ver. 19. *b* For ver. 18—20, see Matt. 16. 13—16 & Mark 8. 27—29. *c* ver. 7. Matt. 14. 2. Mark 6. 14. *d* ver. 8. Mark 6. 15. Cp. Matt. 17. 10 & Mark 9. 11 & John 1. 21. *e* ch. 23. 8. *f* Mark 6. 30. *g* ch. 23. 35. Acts 3. 18. Rev. 12. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & Acts 4. 26 (mg.) & Rev. 11. 15. See Matt. 1. 17. *h* Matt. 16. 20. Mark 8. 30. See Matt. 12. 16. *i* For ver. 10—17, see Matt. 14. 13—21 & Mark 6. 32—44 & John 6. 1—13. Cp. Matt. 15. 32—38 & Mark 8. 2—9. *j* For ver. 22—27, see Matt. 16. 21—28 & Mark 8. 31—9. 1. *k* ch. 18. 31. Cp. ch. 13. 33. *l* ch. 24. 7. Matt. 17. 12, 22, 23. Mark 9. 30, 31. *m* ch. 17. 25. 1 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 20. 17. *n* ch. 8. 40. *o* ver. 2. *p* ch. 18. 33 & 24. 7, 46. See Matt. 27. 63 & John 2. 19. *q* ch. 24. 29 (Gk.). Jer. 6. 4. *r* Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 12, 13. *s* See Matt. 10. 38, 39. *t* Cp. Matt. 15. 23. *u* 1 Cor. 15. 31. *v* Cp. ch. 12. 20. *w* Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 42—44. *x* Matt. 16. 9. Mark 8. 19. *y* Rom. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 8, 12, 16. Heb. 11. 16. 1 John 2. 28. Cp. Matt. 10. 33. *z* Dan. 7. 10, 13. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 24. 30 & 25. 31 & 26. 64. John 1. 51. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 4. 16. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. Cp. Deut. 33. 2. *a* Matt. 19. 28 & 25. 31. Mark 10. 37. John 17. 24. *b* Acts 10. 22. Rev. 14. 10. Cp. Matt. 13. 41 & 16. 27.

c John 8. 52. Heb. 2. 9. *d* Cp. ch. 21. 31, 32 & Matt. 10. 23 & 23. 36 & 24. 34 & Mark 13. 30. *e* Mark 7. 34. John 11. 41 & 17. 1. *f* ch. 24. 30. 1 Sam. 9. 13. Matt. 26. 26. Mark 8. 7 & 14. 22. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 16. *g* For ver. 28—36, see Matt. 17. 1—8 & Mark 9. 2—8. *h* ch. 8. 51. Mark 14. 33. *i* See Matt. 14. 23. *j* Mark 16. 12 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] Gr. *recline.* [2] Or, *soul*
A.V. [*] Or, *things.*

[a]his raiment [became was] white *and* dazzling. glistering. 30 And behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elijah; Elias: 31 who appeared in glory, and spake of his [1][c]decease which he was about to should accomplish at Jerusalem. 32 Now But Peter and they that were with him [e]were heavy with sleep: but and [2]when they were fully awake, [h]they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. 33 And it came to pass, as they were parting departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three [3][k]tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah: Elias: [m]not knowing what he said. 34 And while While he said these things, thus spake, there came [n]a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. 35 And [o]a voice came there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, [q]This is [4]my Son, [r]my chosen: beloved Son: [s]hear ye him. 36 And when the voice [5]came, was past, Jesus was found alone. [u]And they held their peace, kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of the those things which they had seen.

37 [w]And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the mountain, a great hill, much multitude people met him. 38 And And, behold, a man from of the multitude cried, company cried out, saying, [6]Master, I beseech thee to thee, look upon my son; son: for [a]he is mine only child: child. 39 and behold, And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it [7][cc]teareth him that he foameth, foameth again, and it hardly departeth from him, bruising him sorely. bruising him hardly departeth from him. 40 And I besought thy disciples to cast it him out; and [g]they could not. 41 And Jesus answered and answering said, O [i]faithless and perverse generation, [j]how long shall I be with you, and bear with suffer you? bring hither Bring thy thy son. son hither. 42 And as he was yet a coming, the [8]devil [9]dashed threw him down, and [10][cc]tare *him* grievously. But *him.* And Jesus [b]rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the boy, child, and [d]gave delivered him back again to his father. 43 And they were all astonished amazed at [f]the majesty mighty power of God.

[g]But while all were marvelling they wondered every one at all the things which he Jesus did, he said [i]unto his disciples, 44 Let these words sayings sink down into your ears: [i]for the Son of man shall be delivered up into the hands of men. 45 [j]But they understood not this saying, and [l]it was concealed hid from them, that they should not perceive it: perceived it not: and they were afraid feared to ask him about this of that saying.

46 [o]And Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be [11]greatest. 47 But when And Jesus [p]saw the reasoning Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, he took a little child, and set him by his side, him, 48 and said unto them, [t]Whosoever shall receive this little child in my name receiveth me: and [t]whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for [v]he that is [12]least among you all, the same is shall be great.

49 [x]And John answered and said, Master, we saw one [y]casting out [13]devils in thy name; and [z]we forbade forbad him, because he followeth not with us. 50 But And Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: [b]for he that is not against you us is for you. us.

51 And it came to pass, when the days [14]were well-nigh time was come that [d]he should be received up, [e]he stedfastly set his face [f]to go to Jerusalem, 52 and [h]sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of [k]the Samaritans, to

a Dan. 7. 9. Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & Matt. 28. 3.
b ch. 4. 35, 39. Zech. 3. 2. Matt. 8. 26. Mark 1. 25. Jude 9.
c 2 Pet. 1. 15 (& mg. for mg.). Wisd. 3. 2 (for mg.) & 7. 6 (for mg.).
d See ch. 7. 15.
e Dan. 8. 18. Matt. 26. 43.
f 2 Pet. 1. 16.
g For ver. 43 —45, see Matt. 17. 22, 23 & Mark 9. 30—32.
h See John 1. 14.
i ver. 22.
j ch. 2. 50 & 18. 34 & 24. 25. Mark 6. 52. John 10. 6 & 12. 16 & 16. 17—19. Cp. Matt. 17. 13 & Mark 9. 10.
k Cp. Neh. 8. 15.
l ch. 18. 34. Cp. ch. 24. 16.
m Cp. Mark 9. 6 & 14. 40.
n 2 Pet. 1. 17. Cp. Ex. 24. 15, 16.
o For ver. 46 —48, see Matt. 18. 1—5 & Mark 9. 33—37. Cp. Matt. 20. 20—28 & Mark 10. 35—45.
p See Matt. 9. 4 (& mg.).
q See Matt. 3. 17 (for mg.).
r ch. 23. 35. Isai. 42. 1. Cp. Ps. 89. 3 & Isai. 49. 7.
s Acts 3. 22.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 40, 42.
u Matt. 17. 9. Mark 9. 9, 10.
v ch. 22. 26.
w For ver. 37 —42, see Matt. 17. 14—19 & Mark 9. 14—28.
x For ver. 49, 50, see Mark 9. 38—40.
y ch. 10. 17. Matt. 7. 22. Mark 16. 17. Acts 19. 13. Cp. Matt. 12. 27.
z Cp. Num. 11. 28.
a See ch. 7. 12.
b Cp. ch. 11. 23 & Matt. 12. 30.
cc Mark 1. 26 (& mg. for mg.).
d See Mark 16. 19.
e 2 Kin. 12. 17. Isai. 50. 7. Jer. 42. 15. Ezek. 6. 2, *al.*
f ch. 13. 22 & 17. 11 & 18. 31 & 19. 11, 28.
g Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 10. 17 & Matt. 10. 1 & Mark 6. 7.
h Cp. ch. 10. 1.
i Phil. 2. 15. Cp. John 20. 27.
j Cp. John 14. 9.
k See Matt. 10. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *departure* [2] Or, *having remained awake* [3] Or, *booths* [4] Many ancient authorities read *my beloved Son.* See Matt. 17. 5; Mark 9. 7. [5] Or, *was past* [6] Or, *Teacher* [7] Or, *convulseth* [8] Gr. *demon.* [9] Or, *rent him* [10] Or, *convulsed* [11] Gr. *greater.* [12] Gr. *lesser.* [13] Gr. *demons.* [14] Gr. *were being fulfilled*

make ready for him. 53 And [a]they did not receive him, because [c]his face was as though he were going, as though he would go to Jerusalem. 54 And when his disciples James and John saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we bid, command [f]fire to come down from heaven, and consume them,[1A] even as Elias did? 55 But he turned, and rebuked them,[2A] and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of. 56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them*. And they went to another village.

57 And it came to pass, that, as they went [m]in the way, [n]a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. 58 And Jesus said unto him, The foxes, Foxes have holes, and the birds of the heaven, air *have* [o]nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. 59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. 60 But he Jesus said unto him, Leave, Let [q]the dead to bury their own dead, dead: but go thou and [r]publish abroad, preach the kingdom of God. 61 And another also said, I will follow thee, Lord; but Lord, I will follow thee; first suffer me to bid, farewell to them that are them farewell, which are at home at my house. 62 But And Jesus said unto him, [x]No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

10 1 Now after After these things the Lord appointed [a]seventy[4] other, seventy also, and [b]sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself was about to, would come. 2 [d]And he said, Therefore said he unto them, The harvest is plenteous, truly *is* great, but the labourers are few: [f]pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. 3 Go your ways: [b]behold, I send you forth as lambs in the midst of, among wolves. 4 [d]Carry no, neither purse, no wallet, no, nor scrip, nor shoes: and [e]salute no man on, by the way. 5 And into whatsoever house ye shall [5]enter, first say, [g]Peace *be* to this house. 6 And if [a] the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon [6]him: it: but if not, [k]it shall turn to you again. 7 And in that the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for [l]the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. 8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you: 9 and heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, [p]The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you. 10 But into whatsoever city ye shall enter, and they receive you not, go your ways thereof out into the streets of the same, and say, 11 [r]Even the very dust from, of your city, that, which cleaveth to our feet, on us, we do wipe off against you: howbeit, notwithstanding know be ye sure of this, that [u]the kingdom of God is come nigh, nigh unto you. 12 But [v]I say unto you, [w]It, that it shall be more tolerable in [y]that day for Sodom, than for that city. 13 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the [7]mighty works had been done in [z]Tyre and Sidon, which were, have been done in you, they would have repented long ago, had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes. 14 [c]Howbeit But it shall be more tolerable for [z]Tyre and Sidon in, at the judgement, judgment, than for you. 15 And thou, Capernaum, [c]shalt thou be, which art exalted unto heaven? thou, to heaven, shalt be brought, thrust down unto [y]Hades, to hell. 16 [h]He that heareth you heareth me;

[a] John 4. 9. Cp. ch. 10. 33.
[b] Matt. 10. 16. Cp. John 17. 18.
[c] John 4. 20.
[d] For ver. 4—12, cp. ch. 9. 1—5 & 22. 35 & Matt. 10. 9—15 & Mark 6. 8—11.
[e] 2 Kin. 4. 29.
[f] See Rev. 13. 13.
[g] 1 Sam. 25. 6.
[h] 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12 (for mg.).
[i] Cp. ch. 7. 35 & 16. 8 & 1 Sam. 20. 31 (Heb.) & John 12. 36 & Acts 4. 36 & 1 Pet. 1. 14, *al.*
[j] Cp. ch. 19. 10 (for mg.) & John 3. 17 (for mg.) & 12. 47 (for mg.).
[k] Cp. Ps. 35. 13.
[l] See 1 Tim. 5. 18.
[m] ver. 51.
[n] For ver. 57—60, see Matt. 8. 19—22.
[o] Matt. 13. 32 (for mg.).
[p] ver. 11. See Matt. 3. 2.
[q] Cp. John 5. 25.
[r] Acts 13. 51. Cp. Neh. 5. 13 & Acts 18. 6.
[s] ver. 2.
[t] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 20.
[u] ver. 9.
[v] For ver. 13—15, see Matt. 11. 21—23.
[w] See Matt. 10. 15.
[x] Cp. Phil. 3. 13.
[y] Matt. 7. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 3, *al.*
[z] Cp. Isai. 23 & Ezek. 28. 2—24 & Amos 1. 9, 10.
[a] Ex. 24. 1, 9. Num. 11. 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 2, 52.
[c] Cp. ch. 12. 47, 48.
[d] Matt. 9. 37, 38. John 4. 35.
[e] Cited from Isai. 14. 13—15. Cp. Lam. 2. 1 & Ezek. 26. 20, *al.*
[f] Cp. 2 Thess. 3. 1.
[g] ch. 16. 23. Matt. 16. 18. Acts 2. 27. Rev. 1. 18, *al.*
[h] See Matt. 10. 40.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *even as Elijah did.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.* Some, but fewer, add also *For the Son of man came not to destroy men's lives, but to save* them. [3] Gr. *lodging-places.* [4] Many ancient authorities add *and two*: and so in ver. 17. [5] Or, *enter first, say* [6] Or, *it* [7] Gr. *powers.*

and [a]he that rejecteth despiseth you rejecteth despiseth me; and [c]he that rejecteth despiseth me rejecteth despiseth him that sent me.

17 And [d]the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, [e]even the [1]devils are subject unto us in through thy name. 18 And he said unto them, [g]I beheld Satan [i]fallen as lightning as lightning fall from heaven. 19 Behold, I have given give unto you authority power [k]to tread upon on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of [l]the enemy: and [m]nothing shall in by any wise means hurt you. 20 [o]Howbeit Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rejoice that rather rejoice, because [p]your names are written in heaven.

21 [r]In that same hour [t]he hour Jesus rejoiced [2t]in the Holy Spirit, spirit, and said, I [3]thank thee, O Father, [u]Lord of heaven and earth, that [v]thou didst hide hast hid these things from the wise and understanding, prudent, and didst [w]reveal hast revealed them unto babes: yea, even so, Father; [4]for so [y]it was well-pleasing seemed good in thy sight. 22 *[z]All things have been are delivered unto to me of my Father: and no one man knoweth who the Son is, [z]save but the Father; and who the Father is, [z]save but the Son, and he [b]to whomsoever whom the Son willeth to will reveal *him.* 23 And turning to the he turned him unto *his* disciples, he and said privately, [d]Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 for I say unto tell you, [e]that many prophets and kings have desired to see the those things which ye see, and saw them have not not seen *them*; and to hear the those things which ye hear, and heard them have not heard not. *them.*

25 [f]And And, behold, a certain [g]lawyer stood up up, and [h]tempted him, saying, [5]Master, what shall I do to [i]inherit eternal life? 26 And he He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering said, [b]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God [6]with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and [f]thy neighbour as thyself. 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: [h]this do, and thou shalt live. 29 But he, [j]desiring willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? 30 Jesus made answer and And Jesus answering said, A certain man [n]was going went down from Jerusalem to Jericho; and he fell among robbers, thieves, which both stripped stripped him him and beat of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. 31 And by chance a certain [q]priest was there came down a going down certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. 32 And in like manner [q]a likewise a Levite also, when he came to the place, Levite, was at the place, came and saw him, looked *on him*, and passed by on the other side. 33 But a certain [x]Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he was moved with compassion, had compassion *on him*, 34 and came went to him, and [a]bound up his wounds, pouring on *them* in [a]oil and wine; wine, and he set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. 35 And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two [7]†[c]pence, and gave them to the host, and said, said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, I, when when I come back again, again, I will repay thee. 36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou, proved was neighbour unto him that fell among the robbers? thieves? 37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. And Jesus said Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

38 Now it came to pass, as they went on their way, went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain

[a] John 12. 48. 1 Thess. 4. 8. Cp. Matt. 25. 45.
[b] Matt. 22. 37. Mark 12. 30. Cited from Deut. 6. 5.
[c] John 5. 23.
[d] ver. 1.
[e] See Mark 16. 17.
[f] Cited from Lev. 19. 18. See Matt. 19. 19.
[g] Cp. John 12. 31 & 16. 11 & Col. 2. 15 & Rev. 12. 8, 9.
[h] Lev. 18. 5. Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5. Gal. 3. 12.
[i] Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & Rev. 9. 1.
[j] ch. 16. 15.
[k] Ps. 91. 13. Mark 16. 18. Acts 28. 5.
[l] Matt. 13. 39.
[m] ch. 21. 18. Cp. Rom. 8. 28, 39.
[n] Cp. ch. 18. 31 & 19. 28.
[o] Cp. Matt. 7. 22, 23.
[p] Ex. 32. 32, 33. Ps. 69. 28. Isai. 4. 3. Ezek. 13. 9. Dan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. Heb. 12. 23. Rev. 3. 5, *al.*
[q] John 1. 19. Cp. Num. 8. 19.
[r] For ver. 21, 22, see Matt. 11. 25—27.
[s] Cp. Isai. 53. 11.
[t] Cp. Mark 12. 36.
[u] See Acts 17. 24.
[v] Job 37. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 19—27. 2 Cor. 3. 14.
[w] Ps. 8. 2. Matt. 21. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 10 & Matt. 16. 17.
[x] See Matt. 10. 5.
[y] Cp. ch. 12. 32.
[z] John 1. 18 & 6. 46 & 7. 29 & 8. 19 & 10. 15 & 17. 25. See Matt. 28. 18.
[a] Isai. 1. 6.
[b] Cp. John 17. 26.
[c] See Matt. 18. 28.
[d] Matt. 13. 16, 17. Cp. Matt. 16. 17.
[e] Heb. 11. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 10—12. Cp. John 8. 56.
[f] For ver. 25—28, cp. ch. 18. 18—20 & Matt. 19. 16—19 & 22. 34—39 & Mark 10. 17—19.
[g] See ch. 7. 30.
[h] See [John 8. 6].
[i] Matt. 19. 29 & 25. 34, 46. Cp. John 3. 15, *al.*

R.V. [1] Gr. *demons.* [2] Or, *by* [3] Or, *praise* [4] Or, *that* [5] Or, *Teacher* [6] Gr. *from.* [7] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.
A.V. * Many ancient copies add these words, *And turning to his disciples, he said.* † See Matt. 20. 2.

woman named [a]Martha [b]received him into her house. 39 And she had a sister called [a]Mary, which also [c]sat at the Lord's Jesus' feet, and heard his word. 40 But Martha was [1e]cumbered about much serving; serving, and she came up to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister did leave hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me. 41 But the Lord And Jesus answered and said unto her, [2]Martha, Martha, thou art [f]anxious careful and troubled about many things: 42 [3k]but one thing is needful: for and Mary hath chosen [t]the that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

11 1 And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, that when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, [e]even as John also taught his disciples. 2 And he said unto them, [q]When ye pray, say, [4r]Father, Our Father which art in heaven. [s]Hallowed be [u]thy name. [v]Thy kingdom come. [5] Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. 3 [w]Give us [*x]day by day [6]our daily bread. 4 And [y]forgive us our sins; for we ourselves also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And [a]bring lead us not into temptation [7]. temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say to unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves; 6 for a friend of mine is come to me [†]in his journey from a journey, is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him; him: 7 and he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee? thee. 8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, [d]because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will arise rise and give him [8]as many as he needeth. 9 And I say unto you, [f]Ask, and [g]it shall be given you; [h]seek, and ye shall find; [i]knock, and it shall be opened unto you. 10 For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. 11 And of which of you that is a If a son shall ask bread of father shall his son ask [9m]a loaf, and any of you that is a father, will he give him [m]a stone? or *if he ask* a fish, and will he for a fish give him a serpent? 12 Or *if* he shall ask an egg, will he give [‡]offer him a scorpion? 13 If ye then, [n]being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, children: how much more shall *your* heavenly Father [p]give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

14 [t]And he was casting out a [10]devil *which was* devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the [10]devil was gone out, the dumb man spake; and the multitudes marvelled. people wondered. 15 But some of them said, [11s]By Beelzebub He casteth the prince of the [12]devils casteth he out out devils through §Beelzebub the chief of the [12]devils. 16 And others, [b]tempting *him*, sought of him [c]a sign from heaven. 17 [d]But he, [e]knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; [13]and a house *divided* against a house falleth. 18 And if If Satan also is be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out [12]devils [11]by through Beelzebub. 19 And if I [11]by Beelzebub cast out [12]devils,

[a] John 11. 1, 19, 20 & 12. 2, 3.
[b] ch. 19. 6.
[c] ch. 8. 35. Cp. Acts 22. 3.
[d] Cp. ch. 18. 1—6.
[e] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 35 (for mg.).
[f] For ver. 9—13, see Matt. 7. 7—11.
[g] Matt. 18. 19 & 21. 22. Mark 11. 24. John 14. 13 & 15. 7, 16 & 16. 23, 24. James 1. 5, 6, 17. 1 John 3. 22 & 5. 14, 15.
[h] 1 Chr. 28. 9. 2 Chr. 15. 2. Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 13. Cp. Isai. 55. 6.
[i] Cp. Rev. 3. 20.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 32—34. See ch. 12. 22.
[k] Cp. Ps. 27. 4 (?) & John 6. 27 (?).
[l] Ps. 16. 5.
[m] ch. 4. 3.
[n] Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21. Matt. 12. 34.
[o] See ch. 5. 33.
[p] Cp. John 4. 10 & Acts 2. 38.
[q] For ver. 2—4, cp. Matt. 6. 9—13.
[r] John 20. 17. 1 Pet. 1. 17.
[s] Isai. 29. 23. Cp. ch. 1. 49 & Ecclus. 36. 4 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
[t] For ver. 14, 15, see Matt. 12. 22—24. Cp. Matt. 9. 32—34.
[u] John 17. 6.
[v] Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17.
[w] Prov. 30. 8.
[x] Cp. Matt. 6. 34.
[y] See ch. 7. 48.
[z] See Matt. 10. 25.
[a] ch. 22. 40, 46. Matt. 26. 41. Mark 14. 38. Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 13.
[b] See [John 8. 6].
[c] ch. 21. 11.
[d] For ver. 17—22, see Matt. 12. 25—29 & Mark 3. 23—27.
[e] See Matt. 9. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *distracted.* [2] A few ancient authorities read *Martha, Martha, thou art troubled: Mary hath chosen &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *but few things are needful, or one.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *Our Father, which art in heaven.* See Matt. 6. 9. [5] Many ancient authorities add *Thy will be done, as in heaven, so on earth.* See Matt. 6. 10. [6] Gr. *our bread for the coming day.* [7] Many ancient authorities add *but deliver us from the evil* one (or, *from evil*). See Matt. 6. 13. [8] Or, *whatsoever things* [9] Some ancient authorities omit *a loaf, and he give him a stone*) or. [10] Gr. *demon.* [11] Or, *In* [12] Gr. *demons.* [13] Or, *and house falleth upon house.*

A.V. * Or, *for the day.* † Or, *out of his way.* ‡ Gr. *give.* § Gr. *Beelzebul*, and so ver. 18, 19.

[a]by whom do [b]your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. 20 But if I [by with] [d]the finger of God cast out [1]devils, [then is no doubt] [e]the kingdom of God [is] come upon you. 21 When [the a] strong *man* [fully] armed [guardeth keepeth] his [own court, palace,] his goods are in peace: 22 [h]but when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and [i]overcome him, he taketh from him [his [k]whole all his] armour wherein he trusted, and [l]divideth his spoils. 23 [m]He that is not with me is against [me: me;] and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. 24 [e]The [When unclean spirit when [2]he the unclean spirit] is gone out of [the a] man, [passeth he walketh] through [p]waterless dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, [2]he saith, I will [turn back return] unto my house whence I came out. 25 And when [2]he [is come, cometh,] [2]he findeth it swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth [2]he, and taketh *to him* seven other spirits more [evil wicked] than [3]himself; and they enter [in in,] and dwell there: and [s]the last state of that man [becometh is] worse than the first.

27 And it came to pass, as he [said spake] these things, [u]a certain woman [out] of the [multitude company] lifted up her voice, and said unto him, [x]Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the [breasts paps] which thou [didst suck, hast sucked.] 28 But he said, Yea rather, [z]blessed are they [a]that hear the word of God, and [c]keep it.

29 And [d]when the [multitudes people] were [gathering together unto him, gathered thick together,] he began to say, [e]This [generation] is an evil generation: [h]it [seeketh after they seek] a sign; and there shall no sign be given [to it it,] but the sign of [Jonah. Jonas the prophet.] 30 For [even as [j]Jonah became as Jonas was] a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation. 31 [l]The queen of the south shall rise up in the [judgement judgment] with the men of this generation, and [c]shall condemn them: for she came from the [ends utmost parts] of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; [and and,] behold, [4][f]a greater than Solomon is here. 32 [g]The men of [Nineveh Nineve] shall [stand rise] up in the [judgement judgment] with this generation, and [c]shall condemn it: for [i]they repented at the preaching of Jonah; [and Jonas; and,] behold, [4][f]a greater than [Jonah Jonas] is here.

33 [n]No man, when he hath lighted a [lamp, candle,] putteth it in a [cellar, secret place,] neither under [the a] *bushel, but on [the stand, a candlestick,] that they which [enter come] in may see the light. 34 [q]The [lamp light] of [thy the] body is [thine the] eye: [therefore] when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when [it *thine eye*] is [r]evil, thy body also is full of darkness. 35 [q]Look [Take heed] therefore [whether that] the light [that which] is in thee be not darkness. 36 If [therefore thy whole body thy whole body therefore] be full of light, having no part dark, [it shall be wholly the whole shall be] full of light, [t]as when [†]the [lamp bright with its bright shining shining of a candle] doth give thee light.

37 [Now And] as he spake, [v]a [certain] Pharisee [asketh besought] him to [5][w]dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat. 38 And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled [y]that he had not first washed before [5][w]dinner. 39 And the Lord said unto him, [b]Now do ye Pharisees [cleanse make clean] the outside of the cup and [of] the platter; but your inward part is full of [f][extortion ravening] and wickedness. 40 [g]Ye [foolish ones, fools,] [b]did not he that made [the outside that which is without] [make that which is] inside also? 41 [Howbeit But rather] [i]give [for alms which [6]are within . and] alms [i]of such things as ye have [; and,] behold, [k]all things are clean unto you.

42 [m]But woe unto [you you,] Pharisees!

---

a Cp. Acts 19. 13.
b Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 7.
c Heb. 11. 7. Cp. Jer. 3. 11 & Ezek. 16. 51, 52 & Wisd. 4. 16 & Rom. 2. 27.
d Ex. 8. 19 & 31. 18. Deut. 9. 10. Ps. 8. 3.
e ch. 17. 21. Matt. 19. 24 & 21. 31, 43. Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & Mark 1. 15, *al.*
f Cp. Matt. 12. 6.
g Jonah 1. 2.
h Isai. 49. 24—26.
i Jonah 3. 5.
j Cp. John 16. 33.
k Eph. 6. 11.
l Cp. Isai. 53. 12.
m Matt. 12. 30. Cp. ch. 9. 50 & Mark 9. 40.
n ch. 8. 16. Matt. 5. 15. Mark 4. 21.
o For ver. 24—26, see Matt. 12. 43—45.
p Cp. Ps. 63. 1 & Jer. 2. 6.
q Matt. 6. 22, 23.
r Deut. 15. 9. Prov. 23. 22. Matt. 20. 15. Mark 7. 22, *al.*
s 2 Pet. 2. 20—22. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26 & John 5. 14.
t Cp. Matt. 5. 16.
u ch. 12. 13.
v ch. 7. 36 & 14. 1.
w John 21. 12, 15 (for mg.).
x Cp. 2 Chr. 9. 7. See ch. 1. 48.
y Matt. 15. 2. Mark 7. 3, 4.
z Cp. Rev. 1. 3 & 22. 7.
a ch. 8. 21. See James 1. 22.
b Matt. 23. 25, 26. Cp. ch. 20. 47.
c Lev. 22. 31.
d ch. 12. 1.
e For ver. 29—32, see Matt. 12. 39—42. Cp. Mark 8. 11, 12.
f Cp. ch. 16. 14.
g ch. 12. 20.
h ver. 16. See Matt. 12. 38.
i ch. 12. 33. Cp. ch. 16. 9 & Dan. 4. 27.
j Jonah 1. 17.
k Cp. Tit. 1. 15.
l 1 Kin. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1.
m Matt. 23. 23.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demons.* [2] Or, *it* [3] Or, *itself* [4] Gr. *more than.* [5] Gr. *breakfast.* [6] Or, *ye can*
A.V. * See Matt. 5. 15. † Gr. *a candle by its bright shining.* ‡ Or, *as you are able.*

for [a]ye tithe mint and rue and every herb, all manner of herbs, and pass over [b]judgement judgment and [c]the love of God: [d]but these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. 43 Woe unto you you, Pharisees! for [h]ye love the chief uppermost seats in the synagogues, and the salutations greetings in [i]the marketplaces. markets. 44 Woe unto you! you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! [j]for ye are as the tombs graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* know it not. are not aware *of them*. 45 And Then answered one of [m]the lawyers lawyers, answering saith and said unto him, [l]Master, in saying this thus saying. thou reproachest us also. 46 And he said, Woe unto you [r]lawyers also also, *ye* lawyers! for [s]ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers. 47 [t]Woe unto you! for ye build the tombs sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. 48 [u]So Truly ye are witnesses bear witness and [x]consent unto the works that ye allow the deeds of [y]your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build *their tombs*. their sepulchres. 49 Therefore also said [b]the wisdom of God, [c]I will send unto them [d]prophets and apostles; apostles, [e]and *some* of them they shall [g]kill slay and persecute; persecute: 50 that [h]the blood of all the prophets, which was shed [j]from the foundation of the world, may be [l]required of this generation; 51 from the blood of [m]Abel unto the blood of [o]Zacharias, Zachariah, who perished between [p]the altar and [q]the [z]sanctuary: yea, temple: I say unto you, it shall be [l]required of this generation. 52 Woe unto you, [t]lawyers! [u]for ye took have taken away the key of [v]knowledge: ye [w]entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye [*]hindered.

53 And when he was come out from thence, as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to [3d]press upon urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of [4]many things; things: 54 [f]laying wait for him, and seeking [g]to catch something out of his mouth. mouth, that they might accuse him.

12 1 In the mean time, [k]when [5]the many thousands of there were gathered together the multitude were gathered together, an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to [6]say unto his disciples first of all, [n]Beware ye of [o]the leaven of the Pharisees, [p]which is hypocrisy. 2 [q]But For there is nothing covered [up], revealed: and that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. 3 Wherefore Therefore whatsoever ye have said in the spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and what that which ye have spoken in the ear in [7]the inner chambers closets shall be proclaimed upon [w]the housetops. 4 And I say unto you [z]my friends, [a]Be not afraid of them which that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. 5 But I will warn forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, [f]which after he hath killed hath [7]power to cast into [8]hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. 6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? †farthings, and [k]not one of them is forgotten in the sight of before God. God? 7 But even [n]the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: [r]ye are of more value than many sparrows. 8 And Also I say unto you, [s]Every one who Whosoever shall confess [9]me before men, [10]him shall the Son of man also confess [x]before the angels of God: 9 but [y]he that denieth me in the presence of before men [z]shall be denied

a ch. 18. 12. Deut. 14. 22.
b Ps. 33. 5. Jer. 5. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9.
c Cp. 1 John 3. 17.
d Mark 6. 19 (for mg.) e Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 22.
f ch. 20. 20. Mark 3. 2. [John 8. 6.] Cp. Isai. 29. 21.
g Matt. 22. 15. Mark 12. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
h ch. 20. 46. Matt. 23. 6, 7. Mark 12. 38, 39. Cp. ch. 14. 7.
i ch. 7. 32, al.
j Matt. 23. 27.
k ch. 11. 29.
l Acts 21. 20 (& mg. for mg.).
m ver. 46, 52. See ch. 7. 30.
n Matt. 16. 6, 11, 12. Mark 8. 15.
o 1 Cor. 5. 6—8. Gal. 5. 9.
p Matt. 23. 28. Mark 12. 15.
q ch. 8. 17. Mark 4. 22. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 25. For ver. 2—9, see Matt. 10. 26—33.
r ver. 45, 52.
s Matt. 23. 4. Cp. Matt. 11. 28—30 & Acts 15. 10.
t Matt. 23. 29, 30.
u Matt. 6. 6.
v Matt. 23. 31.
w See ch. 5. 19.
x See Rom. 1. 32.
y Acts 7. 51, 52.
z John 15. 14.
a Isai. 8. 12, 13 & 51. 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. 2 Mac. 6. 26 & 7. 29.
b Cp. ch. 7. 35 & Prov. 8. 12, 22, 23, 30 & Matt. 11. 19 & 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30 & Col. 2. 3.
c For ver. 49—51, cp. Matt. 23. 34—36.
d See Acts 13. 1 & 1 Cor. 12. 28.
e See Matt. 21. 35.
f James 4. 12.
g 1 Thess. 2. 15 (Gk.).
h Rev. 18. 24.
i See Matt. 5. 29 (& mg. for mg.).
j See Matt. 13. 35.
k Cp. Ps. 50. 11.

l Gen. 42. 22. 2 Chr. 24. 22. Ezek. 3. 18.
m Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. 1 John 3. 12.
n See 1 Sam. 14. 45.
o 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21.
p Ex. 40. 6. 2 Kin. 16. 14. Ezek. 40. 47.
q See ch. 1. 9 (mg.).
r Matt. 6. 26 & 12. 12.
s Cp. Rom. 10. 9, 10 & Heb. 10. 35 & Rev. 3. 5.
t ver. 45, 46.
u Matt. 23. 13. Cp. Mal. 2. 7, 8.
v Rom. 2. 20.
w Cp. ch. 7. 30 & Matt. 5. 20 & 21. 31.
x Cp. ch. 15. 10 & Matt. 25. 31 & 1 Tim. 5. 21 & Rev. 3. 5.
y 2 Tim. 2. 12. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 23. Cp. Mark 8. 38.
z ch. 13. 25. Matt. 7. 23 & 25. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *house.* [3] Or, *set themselves vehemently against* him [4] Or, *more* [5] Gr. *the myriads of.* [6] Or, *say unto his disciples, First of all beware ye* [7] Or, *authority* [8] Gr. *Gehenna.* [9] Gr. *in me.* [10] Gr. *in him.*

A.V. * Or, *forbad.* † See Matt. 10. 29.

[a] in the presence of before the angels of God.
10 And [b] every one who whosoever shall speak a word [d] against the Son of man, [f] it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that [g] blasphemeth against the Holy Spirit Ghost it shall not be forgiven. 11 [h] And when they [i] bring you before unto the synagogues, and [k] the rulers, unto magistrates, and [k] the authorities, powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: 12 [n] for the Holy Spirit Ghost shall teach you in that the very same hour what ye ought to say.
13 And [p] one out of the multitude company said unto him, [1] Master, bid speak to my brother brother, that he divide the inheritance with me. 14 But And he said unto him, [q] Man, [r] who made me a judge or a divider over you? 15 And he said unto them, [i] Take heed, and keep yourselves from all beware of covetousness: [2] for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.
16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, [v] The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: 17 and he reasoned thought within himself, saying, [x] What shall I do, because I have not no room where to bestow my fruits?
18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my [z] barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my corn fruits and my goods.
19 And I will say to my [3] soul, [3] Soul, thou hast much goods laid up [b] for many years; take thine ease, [j] eat, drink, *and* be merry.
20 But God said unto him, [m] Thou foolish one, fool, [b] this night [4] *is thy [3] soul *thy soul shall be required of thee; and the things which thou thee: then whose shall those hast prepared, [r] whose shall they be? 21 So things be, which thou hast provided? is he [q] that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, [c] Therefore I say unto you, [5] Be not anxious Take no thought for *your* [5] life, what ye shall eat; nor yet neither for your the body, what ye shall put on.
23 For the [5] life is more than The the food, meat, and the body *is more* than than the raiment.
24 [j] Consider the ravens, that ravens: for they sow not, neither have no neither sow nor reap; which neither have store-chamber storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: [m] of how much more value are ye are ye better than the birds! fowls?
25 And which of you by being anxious with taking thought can add a cubit unto his [6] stature? to his stature one cubit 26 If then ye are ye then be not able to do even that that thing which is least, why are ye anxious take ye thought concerning for the rest? 27 Consider the lilies, how they grow: they toil not, neither do they spin; they spin not; and yet I say unto you, [t] Even that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these. 28 But if If then God doth so clothe the grass in the field, which to-day is, grass, which is to day in the field, and to-morrow to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *shall will he clothe* you, [u] O ye of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, and or what ye shall drink, [t] neither [w] be ye of doubtful mind. 30 For all these things [y] do the nations of the world seek after: but and [y] your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things. 31 Howbeit But rather [a] seek ye [7] [b] his kingdom, the kingdom of God; [c] and all these things shall be added unto you. 32 [d] Fear not, little [e] flock; for [f] it is your Father's good pleasure to give you [g] the kingdom. 33 [i] Sell that ye have, and [k] give alms; [l] make for provide yourselves purses bags which wax not old, [n] a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief draweth near, approacheth, neither moth destroyeth corrupteth 34 [r] For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.
35 [s] Let your loins be girded

[a] See ver. 8. [b] Cp. Matt. 12. 31, 32 & Mark 3. 28—30 & Heb. 6. 4—6 & 10. 26 & 1 John 5. 16. [c] For ver. 22—31, see Matt. 6. 25—33. [d] Matt. 11. 19. John 7. 12 & 9. 24. [e] ver. 11. ch. 10. 41. Matt. 10. 19 & 13. 22 (Gk.). 1 Cor. 7. 32 (Gk.). Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7. [f] 1 Tim. 1. 12, 13. [g] Cp. Acts 7. 51 & Heb. 10. 29. [h] Matt. 10. 17, 19. Cp. ch. 21. 12, 14 & Mark 13. 11. [i] See Matt. 23. 34. [j] Cp. Job 38. 41 & Ps. 147. 9. [k] Tit. 3. 1. [l] See ver. 22. [m] See ver. 7. [n] See Matt. 10. 19, 20. [o] ch. 2. 52. Cp. Ps. 39. 5 (for mg.). [p] ch. 11. 27. [q] Mic. 6. 8. Rom. 2. 1, 3 & 9. 20. [r] Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & Acts 7. 27. [s] 1 Kin. 10. 4—7. [t] 1 Tim. 6. 6—11. Cp. Heb. 13. 5. [u] Matt. 8. 26 & 14. 31 & 16. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 6. [v] Cp. Ps. 49. 16—20 & Ecclus. 11. 18, 19. [w] Cp. James 1. 6. [x] Cp. Eccles. 5. 10. [y] Matt. 6. 8. [z] ver. 24. [a] Cp. Matt. 5. 6, 20. [b] ch. 11. 2. [c] Cp. 1 Kin. 3. 11—14 & Mark 10. 29, 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 9. [d] Isai. 41. 14 & 44. 2. [e] Isai. 40. 11. Matt. 26. 31. John 10. 16. & 21. 15—17. Acts 20. 28, 29. 1 Pet. 5. 2, 3. [f] Cp. ch. 10. 21 & Matt. 11. 26 & Eph. 1. 5, 9 & Phil. 2. 13. [g] ch. 22. 29. See Matt. 13. 19. [h] Cp. Prov. 27. 1 & James 4. 13—15. [i] See Matt. 19. 21. [j] Eccles. 2. 24 & 11. 9. Tobit 7. 9. 1 Cor. 15. 32. Cp. ch. 15. 23. [k] ch. 11. 41. [l] Cp. ch. 16. 9. [m] Jer. 17. 11. Cp. Matt. 16. 26. [n] Matt. 6. 20. Cp. ver. 21 & 1 Pet. 1. 4. [o] Job 27. 8. Wisd. 15. 8 [p] Ps. 39. 6. Cp. Job 27. 17—22 & Eccles. 2. 18, 21. [q] Matt. 6. 19, 20. Cp. ver. 33 & ch. 6. 24 & Ps. 52. 7 & James 5. 3, *al.* [r] Matt 6. 21. [s] Eph. 6. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 13. Cp. Ex. 12. 11 & Job 38. 3 & Jer. 1. 17 & John 21. 18, *al.*

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *for not in a man's abundance consisteth his life, from the things which he possesseth.* [3] Or, *life*
[4] Gr. *they require thy soul.* [5] Or, *soul* [6] Or, *age* [7] Many ancient authorities read *the kingdom of God.*
A.V. * Or, *do they require thy soul.* † Or, *live not in careful suspense.*

about, and [a]your lamps lights burning;
36 and [be] ye yourselves like
unto men [c]looking that wait for their lord,
when he shall will return from the
marriage feast; wedding; that when he cometh
and [g]knocketh, they may straightway open unto
open unto him. 37 [i]Blessed are those
him immediately.
[1]servants, whom the lord when
he cometh shall find [i]watching:
verily I say unto you, that [l]he
shall gird himself, and [m]make
them to sit down to meat, and
shall will come forth and serve them.
38 And if he shall come in the
second watch, and if or come in the third watch,
third watch,
and find *them* so, blessed are
those *servants*. 39 [2][p]But know this,
And this know,
that if the master goodman of the house
had known in what hour [r]the
thief was coming, would come, he would have
watched, and not have left suffered his
house to be [3][t]broken through.
40 Be ye also [u]ready therefore ready also: for in
an hour that ye think not [w]the Son of man cometh.
Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.
41 And Then Peter said, said unto him, Lord,
[x]speakest thou this parable unto
us, or even unto to all? 42 And the
Lord said, Who then is [4][y]the that
faithful and [z]wise [a]steward, whom
his lord shall set make ruler over his
household, to give them their
portion of food meat in due season?
43 [b]Blessed is that [5]servant,
whom his lord when he cometh
shall find so doing. 44 Of a
truth I say unto you, that [e]he
will set him make him ruler over all that he
hath. 45 But and if that [5]servant
shall say in his heart, My lord
[f]delayeth his coming; and shall
begin to beat the menservants
and the maidservants, maidens, and to eat and
drink, and [i]to be drunken;
46 the lord of that [5]servant
shall will come [j]in a day when he
expecteth not, looketh not for *him*, and [j]in at an hour
when he knoweth not, is not aware, and shall will [6*]cut
him asunder, in sunder, and will appoint him

a Cp. Matt. 25. 7.
b Cp. Matt. 11. 24 & John 15. 22, 24.
c See 2 Pet. 3. 12.
d Cp. James 4. 17 & 2 Pet. 2. 21.
e ver. 40.
f Cp. Deut. 25. 2, 3.
g Rev. 3. 20.
h Lev. 5. 17. Cp. Num. 15. 29, 30.
i See Matt. 24. 42, 46.
j Rom. 1. 19, 20 & 2. 14, 15. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
k Cp. Matt. 25. 29. See Matt. 13. 12.
l John 13. 4. Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 17. 8.
m Cp. ch. 22. 27.
n Cp. Matt. 3. 11.
o Mark 10. 38.
p For ver. 39—46, cp. Matt. 24. 43—51.
q 2 Cor. 5. 14 (Gk.). Phil. 1. 23.
r Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & 2 Pet. 3. 10 & Rev. 3. 3.
s For ver. 51—53, see Matt. 10. 34, 35.
t Matt. 6. 19 (& mg. for mg.).
u Cp. Rev. 6. 4.
v ver. 47. Matt. 25. 10.
w ch. 21. 27.
x Cp. Mark 13. 37.
y Matt. 10. 21. Cp. Mic. 7. 6.
z See Matt. 24. 45.
a ch. 16. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 10.
b John 13. 17. Rev. 16. 15.
c Cp. Matt. 16. 2, 3.
d 1 Kin. 18. 43, 44.
e Matt. 25. 21, 23.
f Matt. 25. 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 37 & 2 Pet. 3. 4, 9.
g See Matt. 20. 12.
h Matt. 16. 3.
i 1 Thess. 5. 7.
j 2 Pet. 3. 12. Cp. ver. 40.
k ch. 21. 30.
l John 7. 24. 1 Cor. 11. 13.
m Matt. 5. 25, 26. Cp. Prov. 25. 8.

his portion with the unfaithful. unbelievers.
47 [b]And that [5]servant, which
[d]knew his lord's will, and [c]made prepared
not ready, [d]nor himself, neither did according to
his will, [f]shall be beaten with
many *stripes*; 48 [k]but But he that knew
not, and did commit things worthy
of stripes, [j]shall be beaten with
few *stripes*. [k]And to For unto whomsoever
much is given, of him shall
much be required: and to whom
much be much
they commit men have committed much, of him
will they they will ask the more.
49 [n]I came to cast am come to send fire upon on the
earth; and what will I, if it is be
already kindled? 50 But [o]I have
a baptism to be baptized with;
and how [q]am I [t]straitened till
it be accomplished! 51 [s]Think Suppose
ye that I am come to give
peace in the on earth? I tell you,
[u]Nay; but rather division: 52 for
there shall be from henceforth
from henceforth there shall be five in one
house divided, three against
two, and two against three.
53 They shall be divided, [v]father
The father shall be divided against
the son, and the son against the
father; the mother against the
daughter, and the daughter against
her the mother; the mother in law
against her daughter in law, and
the daughter in law against her
mother in law.
54 And he said to the multitudes also, also to the people,
[c]When ye see [d]a cloud rising in rise out of
the west, straightway ye say,
There cometh a shower; and so
it cometh to pass. is. 55 And [c]when *ye*
see [a]the south wind blowing, blow, ye say,
There will be [g][7]a scorching heat;
and it cometh to pass. 56 Ye
hypocrites, [h]ye know how to [8]interpret can discern
the face of the earth and the heaven. sky and of the earth;
but how is it that ye know do not
how to [8]interpret discern this time? 57 And Yea, and
why even [k]of yourselves [l]judge
ye not what is right? 58 For [m]as When
thou art going goest with thine adversary

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *But this ye know* [3] Gr. *digged through.* [4] Or, *the faithful steward, the wise man whom &c.* [5] Gr. *bondservant.* [6] Or, *severely scourge him* [7] Or, *hot wind* [8] Gr. *prove.*
A.V. * Or, *cut him off*, Matt. 24. 51. † Or, *pained.*

before to the magistrate, *as thou art* in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be quit of delivered from him; lest haply he hale thee unto to the judge, and the judge shall deliver thee to the [1]officer, and the [1]officer shall cast thee into prison. 59 I say unto tell thee, [b]Thou thou shalt by no means come out not depart thence, till thou have hast paid the very last [*e]mite.

13 1 Now there were There were some present at that very season which some that told him of the Galilæans, whose blood [h]Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices. 2 And he answered and Jesus answering said unto them, [i]Think Suppose ye that these Galilæans were sinners above all the Galilæans, because they have suffered these such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye [k]repent, ye shall all in like manner likewise perish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in [m]Siloam fell, and killed slew them, think ye that they were [2*]offenders [†]sinners above all the men that dwell dwelt in Jerusalem? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye [k]repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 And he spake He spake also this parable; A certain man had [r]a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came seeking and sought fruit thereon, and found none. 7 And he said Then said he unto the vinedresser, dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: [u]cut it down; why doth it also cumber cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering saith said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it: 9 and if it bear fruit thenceforth, *well*; but fruit, *well*: and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And [w]he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath day. 11 And And, behold, there was a woman which had [z]a spirit of infirmity eighteen years; years, and she was bowed together, and could in no wise lift herself up. up *herself*. 12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her, *her to him*, and said to unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity. 13 And he [a]laid his hands upon on her: and immediately she was made straight, and [c]glorified God. 14 And [d]the ruler of the synagogue, being moved synagogue answered with indignation indignation, because that Jesus [f]had healed on the sabbath, answered sabbath day, and said to unto the multitude, people, [g]There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the day of the sabbath. 15 But the Lord sabbath day. The Lord then answered him, and said, Ye hypocrites, *Thou* hypocrite, [j]doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the [3]stall, and lead him away to watering? 16 And ought not this woman, [l]being a daughter of Abraham, whom [n]Satan had hath bound, lo, *these* eighteen years, to have been be loosed from this bond on the day of the sabbath sabbath day? 17 And as he when he had said these things, [p]all his adversaries were put to shame ashamed: and [q]all the multitude people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 [s]He said therefore, Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I liken resemble it? 19 It is like unto [t]a grain of mustard seed, which a man took and cast into his own garden and it grew, and became a waxed a great tree and the birds fowls of the heaven air lodged in the branches thereof. of it. 20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? 21 [v]It is like unto leaven, which a woman took and hid in [x]three [4†]measures of meal, till it was the whole was leavened.

22 [a]And he went on his way through the cities and villages, teaching

[a] See Mark 5. 23.
[b] Cp. Matt. 18. 34, 35.
[c] ch. 5. 25 & 17. 15 & 18. 43. See ch. 7. 16.
[d] See ch. 8. 41.
[e] ch. 21. 2. Mark 12. 42.
[f] See Matt. 12. 2.
[g] Ex. 20. 9. Ezek. 46. 1.
[h] ch. 3. 1.
[i] Cp. Job 4. 7 & John 9. 2 & Acts 28. 4.
[j] ch. 14. 5. Cp. Matt. 12. 11.
[k] See ch. 5. 32.
[l] ch. 19. 9.
[m] Neh. 3. 15 (& mg.). Isai. 8. 6. John 9. 7, 11.
[n] Cp. ver. 11 & Acts 10. 38 & 1 Cor. 5. 5 & 2 Cor. 12. 7. See 1 Chr. 21. 1.
[o] ch. 11. 4 (for mg.). Matt. 6. 12 (for mg.).
[p] Ps. 132. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 16.
[q] ch. 18. 43.
[r] Matt. 21. 19. Mark 11. 13. Cp. Isai. 5. 2.
[s] For ver. 18, 19, see Matt. 13. 31, 32 & Mark 4. 30—32.
[t] ch. 17. 6. Matt. 17. 20.
[u] ch. 3. 9. Matt. 7. 19.
[v] Matt. 13. 33.
[w] See Matt. 4. 23 & Mark 6. 2.
[x] Gen. 18. 6.
[y] 1 Cor. 5. 6. Gal. 5. 9.
[z] Acts 16. 16. Cp. ver. 16.
[a] See Mark 6. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *exactor*. [2] Gr. *debtors*. [3] Gr. *manger*. [4] See marginal note on Matt. 13. 33.
A.V. [*] See Mark 12. 42. [†] Or, *debtors*. [‡] See Matt. 13. 33.

and [a]journeying on unto toward Jerusalem. 23 And one said Then said one unto him, Lord, are they there few [c]that be saved? And he said unto them, 24 [e]Strive [f]to enter in by at the narrow door strait gate: for many, I say unto you, shall will seek to enter in, and shall not be [1]able. 25 [l]When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, [n]Lord, Lord, open to unto us; and he shall answer and say to unto you, [o]I know you not whence ye are; are: 26 then shall ye begin to say, [q]We did eat have eaten and drink drunk in thy presence, and thou didst teach hast taught in our streets; 27 and streets. But he shall say, I tell you, [o]I know you not whence ye are; [s]depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. 28 [u]There shall be the weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see [u]Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and [u]yourselves cast forth without. you *yourselves* thrust out. 29 And [u]they shall come from the east east, and *from* the west, and from the north north, and *from* the south, and [y]shall [2]sit down in the kingdom of God. 30 And And, behold, [z]there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 In that very hour The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying to unto him, Get thee out, and go depart [b]hence: for [c]Herod would fain will kill thee. 32 And he said unto them, Go and say to ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out [3]devils devils, and perform I do cures to-day to day and to-morrow, to morrow, and the third *day* [d]I am shall be perfected. 33 Howbeit Nevertheless [e]I [f]must go on my way walk to-day to day, and to-morrow to morrow, and the *day* following: for it cannot be that [g]a prophet perish out of Jerusalem. 34 [h]O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, [j]which killeth killest the prophets, and stoneth stonest them that are sent unto her! thee; [b]how often would I have [d]gathered [g]thy children together, [k]even as a hen *gathereth doth gather* her own brood [i]under her wings, and [j]ye would not! 35 Behold, [k]your house is left unto you *desolate*: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, [m]Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 [1] And it came to pass, [p]when as he went into the house of one of the rulers of the chief Pharisees on a sabbath to eat bread, to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they were [r]watching watched him. 2 And And, behold, there was before him a certain man before a certain man him which had the dropsy. 3 And Jesus answering spake unto [t]the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, [v]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath, or not? sabbath day? 4 But And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go; go: 5 And he said unto them, answered them, saying, [w]Which of you shall have [4]an ass or an ox fallen into a well, pit, and will not straightway draw pull him up out on a the sabbath day? 6 [x]And they could not answer him again to unto these things.

7 And he spake put forth a parable unto to those which were bidden, when he marked [a]how they chose out the chief seats rooms; saying unto them, 8 When thou art bidden of any man to a marriage feast, wedding, [5]sit not down in the chief seat highest room; lest haply a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him, him: 9 and he that bade thee and him shall come and say to thee, Give this man place; and then thou shalt begin with shame to take the lowest place. room. 10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest place; room; [i]that when he that hath bidden bade thee cometh, he may say to unto

---

a Cp. ver. 33. See ch. 9. 51.
b Cp. ch. 4. 44 (mg.) & Matt. 26. 55.
c Acts 2. 47. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Cor. 2. 15.
d Cp. Ps. 147. 2 & Prov. 1. 24.
e 1 Tim. 4. 10. Heb. 12. 4. Cp. Eccles. 4. 28 & 1 Tim. 6. 12 (Gk.). See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
f Matt. 7. 13.
g ch. 23. 28.
h 2 Esd. 1. 30. Cp. Deut. 32. 11, 12.
i Ruth 2. 12.
j John 5. 40.
k Cp. Isai. 64. 11 & Jer. 12. 7 & 22. 5.
l For ver. 25—27, cp. Matt. 25. 10—12.
m ch. 19. 38. Cited from Ps. 118. 26.
n Matt. 7. 22, 23.
o Matt. 10. 33 & 25. 12. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 19.
p ch. 7. 36 & 11. 37.
q Cp. Ex. 24. 11.
r ch. 20. 20. Mark 3. 2.
s See Ps. 6. 8.
t See ch. 7. 30.
u See Matt. 8. 11, 12.
v ch. 13. 14. Matt. 12. 10.
w ch. 13. 15. Cp. Deut. 22. 4 & Matt. 12. 11.
x Cp. Matt. 22. 46.
y Cp. ch. 14. 15 & 22. 30.
z See Matt. 19. 30.
a See ch. 11. 43.
b Cp. Matt. 19. 1 & Mark 10. 1.
c See ch. 3. 1.
d Heb. 2. 10 & 5. 9 & 7. 28.
e Cp. John 11. 9.
f ch. 2. 49 & 4. 43 & 9. 22 & 17. 25 & 22. 37 & 24. 7, *al.* Acts 3. 21 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 25, *al.*
g See Matt. 21. 11.
h For ver. 34, 35, see Matt. 23. 37—39. Cp. ch. 19. 41—44.
i Prov. 25. 6, 7.
j See Matt. 21. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *able, when once* [2] Gr. *recline.* [3] Gr. *demons.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *a son.* See ch. 13. 15. [5] Gr. *recline not.*

thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have glory worship in the presence of all them that sit at meat with thee. 11 For [b]every one that whosoever exalteth himself shall be humbled abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 And he said to him also Then said he also to him that had bidden bade him, When thou makest [d]a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, nor neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; [f]lest haply they also bid thee again, and a recompense recompence be made thee. 13 But when thou makest a feast, [h]bid call [i]the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind: 14 and thou shalt be blessed; because for they have not *wherewith to* cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed [l]in at [m]the resurrection of the just.

15 And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, [p]Blessed is he that shall [q]eat bread in the kingdom of God. 16 But he said Then said he unto him, [s]A certain man [t]made a great supper; supper, and he bade many: 17 and he [u]sent forth his [1]servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for *all* things are now ready. 18 And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, field, and I must needs go out and see it: I pray thee have me excused. 19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. 20 And another said, [x]I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. 21 And the So that [1]servant came, and told shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his [1]servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city,

a ver. 13.

b ch. 18. 14. Cp. Prov. 29. 23 & Ezek. 21. 26 & Matt. 18. 4 & James 4. 6, 10 & 1 Pet. 5. 5, 6.

c Matt. 14. 22. Mark 6. 45.

d John 21. 12 (Gk.).

e Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46.

f Cp. ch. 6. 34.

g ver. 33. Matt. 10. 37. Cp. Deut. 33. 9.

h Cp. Neh. 8. 10, 12 & Esther 9. 22.

i ver. 21.

j ch. 16. 13.

k John 12. 25. Acts 20. 24. Rev. 12. 11.

l 1 Cor. 15. 23. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. John 11. 24 & Rev. 20. 4, 5.

m Acts 24. 15.

n ch. 9. 23. Matt. 10. 38 & 16. 24. Mark 8. 34.

o John 19. 17.

p Rev. 19. 9. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 38.

q Cp. ch. 13. 29 & 22. 16, 30.

r Cp. Prov. 24. 27.

s For ver. 16—24, cp. Matt. 22. 2—14.

t Cp. Isai. 25. 6.

u Cp. Esth. 6. 14 & Prov. 9. 3, 5.

v ver. 23.

w Cp. 1 Mac. 4. 29.

x Deut. 24. 5.

y Cp. Phil. 3. 7.

z Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 18. 28.

a Mark 9. 50.

b Matt. 5. 13.

and bring in hither [a]the poor poor, and the maimed maimed, and the halt blind, and the blind lame. 22 And the [1]servant said, Lord, what thou didst command is done, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. 23 And the lord said unto the [1]servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and [c]constrain compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say unto you, that That [e]none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

25 Now And there went with him great multitudes multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them, 26 [g]If any man cometh unto come to me, and [j]hateth hate not his own father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, [k]yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. 27 [n]Whosoever And whosoever doth not [o]bear his own cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple. 28 For which of you, desiring intending to build a tower, doth not [r]first sit down sitteth not down first, and count counteth the cost, whether he have *wherewith sufficient* to complete finish it? 29 Lest haply, when after he hath laid a the foundation, and is not able to finish, finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him, 30 saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. 31 Or what king, as he goeth to going to make war encounter against another king in war, will not [s]sit king, sitteth not down first, and take counsel consulteth whether he is be able [w]with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand? 32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and asketh desireth conditions of peace. 33 [y]So therefore likewise, whosoever he be of you that [z]renounceth forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 [a]Salt therefore is good: [b]but if even the salt have lost its his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned? 35 It is fit neither neither fit for the land land, nor yet for the dunghill dunghill; *but* *men* cast it out.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant*.

[a]He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

15 1 Now all [b]the publicans and sinners (Then drew near unto him all) were drawing near unto him (the publicans and sinners) for to hear him. 2 And both the Pharisees and the scribes [d]murmured, saying, [e]This man receiveth sinners, and [f]eateth with them.

3 And he spake (unto them this parable, this parable unto them,) saying, 4 [g]What man of you, having (a an) hundred sheep, (and if he [h]having lost lose) one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine [i]in the wilderness, and [k]go after that which is lost, until he find it? 5 And when he hath found it, [n]he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and (his) neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with (me, me;) for [o]I have found my sheep which was lost. 7 I say unto you, that (even so there shall be joy likewise joy shall be) in heaven over one sinner that [s]repenteth, *more* than over ninety and nine (righteous just) persons, which need no repentance.

8 (Or Either) what woman having ten [1*]pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a (lamp, candle,) and sweep the house, and seek diligently (until till) she find it? 9 And when she hath found it, she calleth, (together her friends and neighbours, *her* friends and *her* neighbours together,) saying, Rejoice with (me, me;) for I have found the piece which I had lost. 10 (Even so, Likewise,) I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of [y]the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons: 12 and the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me [d]the portion of (2*thy* substance goods) that falleth to me. And [f]he divided unto them [g]his living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far (country; country,) and there he wasted his substance with [c]riotous living. 14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that (country land); and he began to be in want. 15 And he went and joined himself to (one of the citizens a citizen) of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. 16 And he [t]would fain have (been filled filled his belly) with [3]the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him. 17 But (And) [l]when he [m]came to (himself himself,) he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish (here) with hunger! 18 I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, [p]I have sinned against [q]heaven, and (in thy sight: before thee,) 19 [r]I (And) am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. 20 And he arose, and came to his father. But (while when) he was yet (a great way afar) off, his father saw him, and (was moved with had) compassion, and [u]ran, and [v]fell on his neck, and [4w]kissed him. 21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy (sight: sight,) [r]I (and) am no more worthy to be called thy son[5]. 22 But the father said to his [6]servants, Bring forth (quickly) [x]the best robe, and put it on him; and put [z]a ring on his hand, and [a]shoes on his feet: 23 and bring (hither) [b]the fatted calf, *and* kill (it; it:) and let us eat, and (make be) merry: 24 for this my son [e]was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. 25 Now

a See Matt. 11. 15.

b See Matt. 11. 19.
c Cp. Eph. 5. 18 & Tit. 1. 6 & 1 Pet. 4. 4.
d ch. 19. 7. Cp. Ex. 16. 2, 7, 8 & Num. 14. 2 & Josh. 9. 18.
e Cp. ch. 7. 39.
f ch. 5. 30. Matt. 9. 11 & 11. 19. Mark 2. 16. Cp. Acts 11. 3 & 1 Cor. 5. 11 & Gal. 2. 12.
g For ver. 4–7, cp. Matt. 18. 12–14.
h Ezek. 34. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 25.
i Cp. ch. 16. 21.
j Ex. 3. 1. 1 Sam. 17. 28.
k Ezek. 34. 4, 11, 12, 16. Cp. ch. 19. 10.
l Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 47.
m Cp. Acts 12. 11.
n Cp. Isai. 40. 11 & 49. 22 & 60. 4 & 66. 12.
o 1 Pet. 2. 25.
p Cp. Ex. 10. 16.
q Matt. 21. 25. John 3. 27.
r Cp. ch. 7. 6, 7.
s ver. 10. See ch. 5. 32.
t Cp. ch. 5. 32 & Matt. 9. 13.
u Cp. James 4. 8.
v Gen. 33. 4 & 45. 14 & 46. 29. Acts 20. 37.
w 2 Sam. 14. 33. Tobit 7. 6 (Gk.). See Matt. 26. 49 (& mg. for mg.).
x Zech. 3. 3–5.
y See ch. 12. 8.
z Gen. 41. 42. Esth. 3. 10 & 8. 2.
a Ezek. 16. 10.
b Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 24.
c ch. 12. 19.
d Deut. 21. 17.
e ver. 32. Cp. Rom. 11. 15 & Eph. 2. 1 & Col. 2. 13 & Rev. 3. 1.
f Cp. Eccles. 33. 19–23.
g ver. 30. Mark 12. 44.

R.V. [1] Gr. *drachma*, a coin worth about eight pence. [2] Gr. *the*. [3] Gr. *the pods of the carob tree*. [4] Gr. *kissed him much*. [5] Some ancient authorities add *make me as one of thy hired servants*. See ver. 19. [6] Gr. *bondservants*.

A.V. * *Drachma*, here translated *a piece of silver*, is the eighth part of an ounce, which cometh to seven pence halfpenny, and is equal to the Roman penny, Matt. 18. 28.

his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music (musick) and dancing. 26 And he called (to him) one of the servants, and inquired (asked) what these things might be (meant). 27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. 28 But (And) he was angry, and would not go in: (and his father therefore came his) came father out, and intreated him. 29 But (And) he answered and (answering) said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, (and I never neither) transgressed (a commandment of thine) I at any time thy commandment: and *yet* thou never gavest me a kid, that I might [d]make merry with my friends: 30 but (when as soon as) this thy son (came, was come,) [g]which hath devoured [i]thy living with harlots, thou (killedst hast killed) for him the fatted calf. 31 And he said unto him, [1]Son, [k]thou art ever with me, and all that (is mine I have) is thine. 32 But (It) it was meet (to that we should) make merry (merry,) and be glad: for this thy brother [m]was dead, and is alive *again*; and *was* lost, and is found.

16 [1] And he said also unto (the his) disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had [o]a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he (was wasting had wasted) his goods. [2] And he called him, and said unto him, (What is this that I hear How is it that I hear this) of thee? (render the give an) account of thy [p]stewardship; for thou (canst mayest) be no longer steward. [3] And (Then) the steward said within himself, What shall I (do, seeing that do? for) my lord taketh away (the stewardship from me the) from me? I have not strength to (stewardship: I cannot) dig; to beg I am ashamed. [4] I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. [5] And calling to him each (So he called every) one of his lord's (debtors, he debtors *unto him*, and) said unto (to) the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? [6] And he said, (A An) hundred [2]*measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy [3]bond, (bill,) and sit down quickly (quickly,) and write fifty. [7] Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, (A An) hundred [4]†measures of wheat. (He saith And he said) unto him, Take thy [3]bond, (bill,) and write fourscore. [8] And (his the) lord commended [5]*a* the (unrighteous steward unjust steward,) because he had done [b]wisely: for [c]the (sons children) of this [6]world are (for their own in their) generation [b]wiser than [e]the (sons of the children of) light. [9] And I say unto you, [f]Make to yourselves friends [7]by means of [h]the ‡mammon of unrighteousness; that, when (it shall ye) fail, they may receive you into (the eternal tabernacles. everlasting habitations.) [10] [j]He that is [l]faithful in (a very little that which is least) is faithful also in much: and he that is (unrighteous unjust) in (a very little the least) is (unrighteous unjust) also in much. [11] If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous ‡mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches*? [12] And if ye have not been faithful in [n]that which is (another's, another man's,) who (will shall) give you that which is [8]your own? [13] [h]No [9]servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to (the) one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

[14] And [q]the (Pharisees, Pharisees also,) who were [r]lovers of money, (covetous,) heard all these things; and they [s]scoffed at (derided) him. [15] And he said unto them, Ye are they (that which) [t]justify yourselves in the sight of (before) men; but [u]God know-

a Cp. ch. 18. 6 (& mg. for mg.).
b See Matt. 25. 2.
c ch. 20. 34. See ch. 10. 6.
d ver. 23.
e John 12. 36. 1 Thess. 5. 5. Cp. Eph. 5. 8.
f Cp. ch. 12. 33 & Ecclus. 5. 8 & Matt. 6. 20 & 19. 21 & 1 Tim. 6. 10, 17—19.
g Prov. 29. 3.
h ver. 11, 13. Matt. 6. 24.
i ver. 12.
j Matt. 25. 21, 23.
k John 8. 35.
l ch. 19. 17.
m ver. 24.
n Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16.
o ch. 12. 42.
p 1 Tim. 1. 4 (mg.). See 1 Cor. 9. 17.
q Cp. ch. 11. 39 & 20. 47.
r 2 Tim. 3. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
s ch. 23. 35.
t ch. 10. 29.
u 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Prov. 21. 2. Rom. 8. 27, *al.*

R.V. [1] Gr. *Child.* [2] Gr. *baths*, the bath being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 10, 11, 14. [3] Gr. *writings.* [4] Gr. *cors*, the cor being a Hebrew measure. See Ezek. 45. 14. [5] Gr. *the steward of unrighteousness.* [6] Or, *age* [7] Gr. *out of.* [8] Some ancient authorities read *our own.* [9] Gr. *household-servant.*

A.V. * The word *Batus* in the original containeth nine gallons three quarts. † The word here interpreted *a measure* in the original containeth about fourteen bushels a pottle. ‡ Or, *riches.*

eth your hearts: for that which is exalted highly esteemed among men [a]is an abomination in the sight of God.
16 [b]The law and the prophets *were* until John: from since that time [c]the gospel of the kingdom of God is preached, and [d]every man entereth violently presseth into it. 17 But And [e]it is easier for heaven and earth to pass away, than for one tittle of the law to fall. fail. 18 [f]Every one that Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and he that whosoever marrieth one her that is put away from a her husband committeth adultery.
19 Now there There was a certain rich man, and he which was clothed in [k]purple and fine linen, [l]faring and fared sumptuously every day: 20 and there was a certain beggar named Lazarus Lazarus, which [n]was laid at his gate, full of sores, 21 and desiring to be fed with [q]the *crumbs* that which fell from the rich man's table; yea, even table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.
22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and that he was carried away by [s]the angels [t]into Abraham's bosom: and the rich man also died, and was buried. buried; 23 And in [w]Hades hell he lifted lift up his eyes, [y]being in torments, and [a]seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus [t]in his bosom. 24 And he cried and said, [b]Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and [e]cool my tongue; for [f]I am in anguish tormented in this flame. 25 But Abraham said, [2]Son, remember that [j]thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and Lazarus in like manner likewise Lazarus evil things: but now here he is comforted, and thou art in anguish. tormented. 26 And [3]beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you may not be able, and that cannot; neither can they none may cross over from thence to us. 27 And pass to us, that *would come* from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house; house: 28 for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.
29 But Abraham saith, Abraham saith unto him, They have [g]Moses and the prophets; [h]let them hear them. 30 And he said, Nay, [i]father Abraham: but if one go to went unto them from the dead, they will repent. 31 And he said unto him, If they hear not [g]Moses and the prophets, [j]neither will they be persuaded, if though one rise rose from the dead.

17 1 And he said Then said he unto his the disciples, [m]It is impossible but that [o]occasions of stumbling offences should will come: but [p]woe unto him, through whom they come! 2 [r]It were well better for him if that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were thrown cast into the sea, rather than that he should cause one of these offend one of little ones to stumble. these little ones. 3 Take heed to yourselves: [u]If If thy brother sin, trespass against thee, [v]rebuke him; and if he repent, [x]forgive him. 4 And if he sin trespass against thee [z]seven times in the a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.
5 And [c]the apostles said unto the Lord, [d]Increase our faith. 6 And the Lord said, [g]If ye have had faith as [h]a grain of mustard seed, ye would might say unto this [i]sycamine tree, Be thou rooted up, plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it would have obeyed should obey you. 7 But who is there which of you, having a [4]servant plowing or keeping sheep, that feeding cattle, will say unto him, him by and by, when he is come in from the field,

a Prov. 16. 5
b Matt. 11. 12, 13.
c See ch. 4. 43.
d Cp. ch. 15. 1.
e Matt. 5. 18.
f See Matt. 5. 32.
g ver. 31. ch. 24. 27. Acts 26. 22 & 28. 23.
h Cp. John 5. 45—47.
i ver. 24.
j Cp. Matt. 28. 11—15 & John 12. 10, 11.
k Esth. 8. 15. Rev. 18. 16.
l Cp. James 5. 5.
m Matt. 18. 7. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
n Cp. Acts 3. 2.
o See Matt. 13. 41.
p ch. 22. 22.
q Cp. Matt. 15. 27.
r Matt. 18. 6. Mark 9. 42.
s ch. 15. 10. Matt. 18. 10. Acts 12. 15. Heb. 1. 13, 14. See ch. 12. 8.
t Cp. John 13. 23.
u Matt. 18. 15, 21, 22.
v Lev. 19. 17.
w See Matt. 11. 23.
x See Matt. 6. 14.
y Cp. Wisd. 3. 1.
z Cp. Matt. 18. 21.
a Matt. 8. 11, 12.
b ver. 30. John 8. 33, 39, 53.
c See Mark 6. 30.
d Cp. Mark 9. 24.
e Cp. Zech. 14. 12.
f Cp. Isai. 66. 24. See Matt. 25. 41.
g Matt. 17. 20.
h Matt. 13. 31.
i Cp. ch. 19. 4.
j Cp. ch. 6. 24 & Job 21. 13 & Ps. 17. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *living in mirth and splendour every day* [2] Gr. *Child.* [3] Or, *in all these things* [4] Gr. *bondservant.*

Come straightway / Go meat; / meat? 8 and will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and [c]gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink? 9 Doth he thank / the / that [1]servant because he did the things that were / commanded / commanded him? I trow not. 10 Even so ye also, / So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all / the / those things / that / which are commanded you, say, We are [i]unprofitable [2]servants: / servants: we have done that which / it was our duty to do.

11 And it came to pass, [3j]as / they were on the way / he went to Jerusalem, that [m]he / was passing / passed [4]through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. 12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, [p]which stood afar off: 13 and they lifted up their voices, / saying, / and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. 14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go / and [r]shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, / that, as they went, they were cleansed. 15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, / and with a loud voice / [u]glorifying God; / glorified God, 16 and / [v]he fell / upon / down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was [x]a Samaritan. 17 And Jesus answering said, Were / not / there / [x]the / not ten cleansed? but where are the nine? 18 [5]Were there none / There are not found that returned [b]to give glory to God, save this / [6c]stranger? / stranger. 19 And he said unto him, Arise, / and go thy way: [e]thy faith hath [7e]made thee whole.

20 And / being asked by / when he was demanded of the Pharisees, [h]when the kingdom of God / cometh, / should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God [a]cometh not [*]with observation: 21 neither [b]shall they say, / Lo, / Lo here! or, / There! / for lo, / lo there! / for, behold, the kingdom of God is [8†d]within you.

22 And he said unto the disciples, [e]The days will come, when ye shall desire [f]to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it. 23 [g]And they shall say to you, / Lo, there! / Lo, here! / See here; / or, see there: go not / away, / after *them*, nor follow / after *them*: 24 [h]for / For as the lightning, / when it / that lighteneth out of the one part under / the heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall / also the Son of man be [9k]in his day. 25 But first [l]must he suffer many / things / things, and [l]be rejected of this generation. 26 [n]And as it / came to pass / was in the days of [o]Noah, / even / Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man. 27 [q]They / ate, / did eat, they drank, they / married, / married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that / Noah / Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. 28 Likewise / even / also as it / came to pass / was in the days of [s]Lot; they / ate, / did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded; 29 [t]but / in the / the same day that Lot went out / from / of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them / all: / all. 30 after the same manner / Even thus / shall it be / that / when [w]in the day the Son of man is revealed. 31 In that day, [y]he which shall be / on / upon [a]the housetop, and his / goods / stuff in the house, let him not / go / come down to take / them / it away: and / let him that is in the field / he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back. 32 [d]Remember Lot's wife. 33 [f]Whosoever shall seek to / gain / save his [10]life shall lose it: / but it; / and whosoever shall lose *his* [10]*life* shall [11i]preserve it. 34 I / say unto / tell you, / In / in that night there shall be two men / on / in one bed;

a Cp. ch. 12. 39.
b Cp. ver. 23.
c John 13. 4. Cp. ch. 12. 35, 37.
d Cp. ch. 10. 9 (for mg.) & 11. 20 (for mg.) & John 1. 26 (for mg.) & Rom. 14. 17.
e ch. 5. 35 & 21. 6. Matt. 9. 15. Mark 2. 20. Cp. ch. 19. 43 & 23. 29 & John 4. 21.
f John 8. 56. Cp. Amos 5. 18.
g ch. 21. 8. Matt. 24. 23. Mark 13. 21. Cp. ver. 21.
h Matt. 24. 27.
i Matt. 25. 30. Cp. Job 22. 2, 3 & 35. 7 & Rom. 11. 35.
j See ch. 9. 51.
k See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
l See ch. 13. 33 & Matt. 16. 21 & 17. 22 & Mark 8. 31.
m Cp. John 4. 3, 4. See Matt. 19. 1.
n Gen. 6. 5 & 7. 7. Matt. 24. 37. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 3.
o Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
p See Lev. 13. 45, 46.
q Matt. 24. 38, 39.
r ch. 5. 14. Lev. 13. 2—14. 32. Matt. 8. 4.
s 2 Pet. 2. 7.
t Gen. 19. 16, 24. 2 Pet. 2. 6.
u See ch. 7. 16 & 13. 13.
v ch. 5. 12. Num. 16. 22. 1 Cor. 14. 25, *al.* Cp. Matt. 26. 39.
w 1 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Thess. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 7, 13 & 4. 13. Cp. Matt. 16. 27 & 24. 44.
x See Matt. 10. 5.
y ch. 21. 21. Matt. 24. 17, 18. Mark 13. 15, 16.
z ver. 12.
a See ch. 5. 19.
b See John 9. 24.
c Isai. 66. 5.
d Gen. 19. 26. Wisd. 10. 7.
e See Mark 10. 52.
f See Matt. 10. 39.
g Heb. 10. 39 (mg.).
h ch. 19. 11. Acts 1. 6.
i Acts 7. 19 (Gk.). 1 Tim. 6. 13 (mg.).

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* *found . . . save this stranger.* authorities omit *in his day.*
[2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *as he was* [4] Or, *between* [5] Or, *There were none* [6] Or, *alien* [7] Or, *saved thee* [8] Or, *in the midst of you* [9] Some ancient [10] Or, *soul* [11] Gr. *save it alive.*
A.V. * Or, *with outward shew.* † Or, *among you.*

the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left. 35 [a]There shall be two women grinding together; Two *women* shall be the one shall be taken, and the other left.[1] 36 *Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left. 37 And they answering say unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, [i]Where soever the body *is*, thither will the [2]eagles also be gathered together.

18 [1]And he spake a parable unto them to the end *to this end*, that they men ought [k]always to pray, and not [l]to faint; [2] saying, There was [†]in a city a judge, which [m]feared not God, and regarded not neither regarded man: [3] and there was a widow in that city; and she came oft unto him, saying, [3]Avenge me of mine adversary. [4] And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, [q]Though I fear not God, nor regard man; [5] yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest she [4]weary me out by her continual coming. by her continual coming she weary me. [6] And the Lord said, Hear what [5v]the unrighteous judge saith. [7] And [w]shall not God avenge [y]his own elect, [z]which cry to him day and night, and day and night unto him, though [a]he is longsuffering over them bear long with them? [8] I say unto you, you that he will avenge them [c]speedily. Howbeit Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, [d]shall he find [6]faith on the earth?

[9] And he spake also this parable unto certain [f]which trusted [g]in themselves [‡]that they were righteous, [h]and set [7]all others at nought despised others: [10] Two men [j]went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican. [11] The Pharisee [k]stood and prayed [m]thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as the rest of men, other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. [12] [b]I fast twice in the week; week, [d]I give tithes of all that I get. possess. [13] But And the publican, [e]standing afar off, [f]would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but [g]smote upon his breast, saying, God, God [8h]be merciful to me [9]a sinner. [14] I say unto tell you, This this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for [j]every one that exalteth himself shall be humbled; but abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

[15] [n]And they brought unto him also their babes, infants, that he should would touch them: but when the *his* disciples saw it, they [o]rebuked them. [16] But Jesus called them unto him, saying, and said, [p]Suffer the little children to come unto me, and [r]forbid them not: [p]for of such is the kingdom of God. [17] [s]Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not [u]receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he child shall in no wise enter therein.

[18] [x]And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good [10]Master, what shall I do to [b]inherit eternal life? [19] And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, even *that is*, God. [20] Thou knowest the commandments, [e]Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother. [21] And he said, [i]All these things have I observed kept from my youth up. [22] And Now when Jesus heard it these things, he said unto him, One thing thou lackest yet. Yet lackest thou one thing: [l]sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have [n]treasure in heaven: and come, follow me. [23] *But And

a Matt. 24. 41. *b* Matt. 9. 14. *c* Ex. 11. 5. Isai. 47. 2. *d* ch. 11. 42. *e* Matt. 6. 5. Mark 11. 25. *f* Ezra 9. 6. *g* ch. 23. 48. Matt. 11. 17 (mg.). *h* Ps. 79. 9. Ezek. 16. 63. Dan. 9. 19. Cp. Heb. 2. 17 (for mg.) & 1 John 2. 2 & 4. 10 (for mg.). *i* Matt. 24. 28. Cp. Job 39. 30. *j* See ch. 14. 11. *k* ch. 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5. 17. Cp. ch. 11. 5—9. *l* 2 Cor. 4. 1, 16. 2 Thess. 3. 13 (Gk.). *m* Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 21. *n* For ver. 15—17, see Matt. 19. 13—15 & Mark 10. 13—16. *o* ver. 39. *p* Matt. 18. 3. *q* Cp. ch. 11. 8. *r* Cp. Mark 9. 39. *s* Cp. John 3. 3, 5. *t* 1 Cor. 9. 27 (mg. for mg.). *u* Cp. ch. 8. 13 & James 1. 21. *v* Cp. ch. 16. 8, 9 (& mg. for mg.). *w* Rev. 6. 10. Cp. Isai. 63. 4 & Ecclus. 35. 13—18. *x* For ver. 18—30, see Matt. 19. 16—29 & Mark 10. 17—30. Cp. ch. 10. 25—28. *y* Rom. 8. 33. Col. 3. 12. Tit. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.* See Mark 13. 20. *z* Ps. 88. 1. *a* Ecclus. 18. 11. James 5. 7 (Gk.). 2 Pet. 3. 9. *b* Cp. Matt. 19. 16. See Matt. 25. 34. *c* Heb. 10. 37. *d* ch. 17. 26—30. Cp. Matt. 24. 12. *e* Rom. 13. 9. Cited from Ex. 20. 12—16 & Deut. 5. 16—20. Cp. Matt. 5. 21, 27. *f* ch. 16. 15. Cp. Matt. 5. 20. *g* 2 Cor. 1. 9. *h* Prov. 30. 12. Isai. 65. 5. John 7. 48, 49.

i Cp. Phil. 3. 6. *j* 1 Kin. 10. 5. 2 Kin. 20. 5, 8. Acts 3. 1. Cp. ver. 14 & 19. 8 & Acts 2. 45 & 4. 34, 35 & 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. *k* Matt. 6. 5. Mark 11. 25. *l* ch. 12. 33. Cp. ch. 16. 9 *m* Cp. Rev. 3. 17. *n* Matt. 6. 19, 20. *o* Cp. Ezek. 33. 31.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities add ver. 36 *There shall be two men in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.*
[2] Or, *vultures* [3] Or, *Do me justice of*: and so in ver. 5, 7, 8. [4] Gr. *bruise.* [5] Gr. *the judge of unrighteousness.*
[6] Or, *the faith* [7] Gr. *the rest.* [8] Or, *be propitiated* [9] Or, *the sinner* [10] Or, *Teacher*
A.V. * This 36th verse is wanting in most of the Greek copies. † Gr. *in a certain city.* ‡ Or, *as being righteous.*

when he heard these things, this, he became was exceeding sorrowful; very sorrowful: for he was very rich. 24 And Jesus when Jesus saw that he seeing him was very sorrowful, he said, [b]How hardly shall they that have riches enter into [d]the kingdom of God! 25 For it is easier for a camel to enter in go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into [d]the kingdom of God. 26 And they that heard it said, Then who Who then can be saved? 27 But And he said, [e]The things which are impossible with men are possible with God. 28 And Then Peter said, Lo, [g]we have left [1]our own, all, and followed thee. 29 And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, [i]There is no man that hath left house, or wife, parents, or brethren, or parents, wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, 30 who shall not receive [m]manifold more [n]in this present time, and in [o]the [2]world to come eternal life. life everlasting.

31 [q]And Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, [r]we go up to Jerusalem, and [s]all the things that are written [3]by the prophets shall be accomplished unto the Son of man. concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. 32 For he shall be [u]delivered up unto the Gentiles, and shall be [v]mocked, and shamefully spitefully entreated, and [x]spit upon spitted on: 33 and they shall scourge him, and put kill him to death: and [y]the third day he shall rise again. 34 [z]And they understood none of these things; things: and [a]this saying was hid from them, and neither they perceived not knew they the things that which were said. spoken.

35 [d]And it came to pass, that as he drew was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain [f]blind man sat by the way side begging: 36 and hearing a the multitude going pass by, he inquired asked what this it meant. 37 And they told him, that [g]Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. 38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, [a]thou son of David, have mercy on me. 39 And they that which went before [c]rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried out the more a great deal, so much the more, [1]Thou son of David, have mercy on me. 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, 41 Saying, [f]What wilt thou that I should shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. 42 And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: [h]thy faith hath [4]made thee whole. saved thee. 43 And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, [k]glorifying God: and [l]all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

19 1 And [p]he Jesus entered and was passing passed through Jericho. 2 And And, behold, *there was* a man called by name Zacchæus; and he named Zacchæus, which was a the chief publican, among the publicans, and he was rich. 3 And [t]he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the crowd, press, because he was little of stature. 4 And he ran on before, and climbed up into [w]a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way. 5 And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for to-day to day [b]I must abide at thy house. 6 And he made haste, and came down, and [c]received him joyfully. 7 And when they saw it, they all [e]murmured, saying, He is That he was gone in to lodge to be guest with a man that is a sinner. 8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord, Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods [h]I give to the

[a] See Matt. 1. 1 & 9. 27.
[b] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 26. See Matt. 13. 22.
[c] ver. 15.
[d] See Matt. 12. 28.
[e] ch. 1. 37. Gen. 18. 14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17, 27. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 14. 36.
[f] Mark 10. 36.
[g] Matt. 4. 20, 22. Mark 1. 18, 20.
[h] ch. 7. 50 & 8. 48 & 17. 19. Matt. 9. 22. Mark 5. 34.
[i] Cp. ch. 14. 26.
[j] ch. 7. 3 & 8. 36, 50. John 11. 12 (mg. for mg.). Acts 4. 9 & 14. 9 (& mg. for mg.).
[k] See ch. 7. 16 & 13. 13.
[l] Cp. ch. 19. 37.
[m] Cp. Job 42. 10.
[n] Cp. Matt. 6. 33.
[o] Matt. 12. 32. Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 6. 5 (for mg.). Cp. ch. 20. 35.
[p] ch. 18. 35. Cp. Matt. 20. 29 & Mark 10. 46.
[q] For ver. 31 —33, see Matt. 20. 17—19 & Mark 10. 32—34.
[r] See ch. 9. 51.
[s] Ps. 22. Isai. 52. 13—53. 12, *al.* See Matt. 1. 22 & 26. 24.
[t] Cp. John 12. 21.
[u] Matt. 27. 2. John 18. 30, 31. Acts 3. 13. Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 4. 27 & 21. 11.
[v] Matt. 27. 26—31.
[w] 1 Kin. 10. 27. 1 Chr. 27. 28. Ps. 78. 47. Isai. 9. 10. Cp. ch. 17. 6.
[x] Mark 14. 65 & 15. 19. See Matt. 26. 67.
[y] See ch. 9. 22.
[z] See Mark 9. 32.
[a] ch. 9. 45. Cp. ch. 24. 16.
[b] Cp. ch. 13. 33.
[c] ch. 10. 38.
[d] For ver. 35 —43, see Matt. 20. 29—34 & Mark 10. 46—52.
[e] See ch. 15. 2.
[f] John 9. 1, 8.
[g] Matt. 2. 23. Mark 1. 24, *al.*
[h] Cp. ch. 18. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *our own homes* [2] Or, *age* [3] Or, *through* [4] Or, *saved thee*

poor; and if I have [a]wrongfully taken any exacted aught of any man, thing from any man by false accusation, I restore *him* [c]fourfold. 9 And Jesus said unto him, To-day This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch forsomuch as [f]he also is a son of Abraham. 10 For [g]the Son of man is come came to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and *because* [h]they supposed thought that the kingdom of God was immediately to should immediately appear. 12 He said therefore, [i]A certain nobleman went into a far country, country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return. 13 And he called [j]ten his [l]servants of his, ten servants, and gave delivered them ten [2*]pounds, and said unto them, Trade ye *herewith* Occupy [l]till I come. 14 But [m]his citizens hated him, and sent an ambassage a message after him, saying, We will not that this man have this *man* to reign over us. 15 And it came to pass, that when he was come back again, returned, having received the kingdom, that then he commanded these [l]servants, unto whom servants to be called he had given the money, to be called to him, unto him, to whom he had given the †money, that he might know how much what every man had gained by trading. 16 And the first came before him, Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath made gained ten pounds more. 17 And he said unto him, Well done, thou good [3]servant: because thou wast found hast been [u]faithful in a very little, [v]have thou authority over ten cities. 18 And the second came, saying, Thy pound, Lord, Lord, thy pound hath made gained five pounds. 19 And he said unto him also, likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities. 20 And [4]another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in [y]a napkin: 21 for I feared thee, because thou art [z]an austere man: thou takest up [b]that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow. 22 He And he saith unto him, [d]Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, [e]thou wicked [3]servant. Thou knewest that I am was [z]an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow; sow: 23 then wherefore Wherefore then gavest thou not not thou my money into the bank, and that [5]I at my coming should I might have required it mine own with interest? usury? 24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take away from him the pound, and give it unto to him that hath the ten pounds. 25 And (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.) 26 For I say unto you, that That [k]unto every one that which hath shall be given; but and from him that hath not, even that which he hath shall be taken away from him. 27 Howbeit "these But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and [n]slay them before me.

28 And when he had thus spoken, [o]he went on before, [p]going ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 [q]And it came to pass, when he drew was come nigh unto to Bethphage and [r]Bethany, at the mount that is called [s]*the mount* of Olives, he sent [t]two of the his disciples, 30 saying, Go your way ye into the village over against *you*; in the which as ye enter at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, [w]whereon no man ever yet yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him. *him hither.* 31 And if any one man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say, The say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him. 32 And they that were sent went away, their way, and found [x]even as he had said unto them. 33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the

a ch. 3. 14. b Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 12.
c Ex. 22. 1. 2 Sam. 12. 6.
d 2 Sam. 1. 16. Job 9. 20 & 15. 6.
e Matt. 18. 32.
f ch. 3. 8 & 13. 16 & 16. 24, *al.* John 8. 33. Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 7.
g Ezek. 34. 11, 16. Cp. ch. 15. 4 & Matt. 9. 13 & 10. 6 & 15. 24 & 18. 12.
h Cp. ch. 17. 20 & Acts 1. 6.
i For ver. 12—27, cp. Matt. 25. 14—30 & Mark 13. 34.
j Matt. 25. 1.
k Cp. ch. 12. 48. See Matt. 13. 12.
l Cp. John 21. 22, 23.
m Cp. John 1. 14.
n ch. 20. 16. Matt. 22. 7. Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 33.
o Mark 10. 32.
p See ch. 9. 51 & 10. 30.
q For ver. 29—38, see Matt. 21. 1—9 & Mark 11. 1—10 & John 12. 12—13. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
r ch. 24. 50. Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18.
s Zech. 14. 4. Matt. 24. 3 & 26. 30. [John 8. 1.] Cp. Acts 1. 12.
t Cp. Mark 14. 13.
u ch. 16. 10. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 13.
v Cp. Matt. 24. 47.
w Cp. ch. 23. 53.
x ch. 22. 13.
y John 11. 44 & 20. 7. Acts 19. 12 (Gk.).
z 2 Mac. 14. 30 (Gk.). Cp. 1 Sam. 25. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] *Mina*, here translated a pound, is equal to one hundred drachmas. See ch. 15. 8. [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *the other.* [5] Or, *I should have gone and required*

A.V. * *Mina*, here translated a pound, is twelve ounces and an half: which according to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two shillings and sixpence. † Gr. *silver*, and so ver. 23.

colt? 34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him. 35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they (threw, cast) their garments upon the colt, and (they) set Jesus thereon. 36 And as he went, they [d]spread their (garments, clothes) in the way. 37 And (as, when) he was (now drawing, come) nigh, *even* (now) at the descent of the mount of Olives, [e]the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice [h]for all the [1]mighty works (which, that) they had seen; 38 saying, [i]Blessed (is, be) [k]the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and [m]glory in the highest. 39 [n]And some of the Pharisees from (among) the multitude said unto him, [2]Master, rebuke thy disciples. 40 And he answered and (said, said unto them,) I tell you that, if these (shall, should) hold their peace, [p]the stones (will, would immediately) cry out.

41 [q]And when he (drew nigh, was come near,) he (saw, beheld) the (city, city,) and [s]wept over it, 42 saying, [3t]If thou hadst (known in this day, even thou, known, even thou, at least in this thy day,) the things which belong unto (thy) peace! but now [v]they are hid from thine eyes. 43 For [w]the days shall come upon thee, (when, that) thine enemies [x]shall cast (up) a [4]bank (trench) about thee, and [y]compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, 44 [a]and shall (dash, lay) thee (even, to, with) the ground, and thy children within thee; and [d]they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not [f]the time of thy [g]visitation.

45 [h]And he (entered, went) into the temple, and began to cast out them that (sold, sold therein, and them that bought); 46 saying unto them, It is written, [k]And my (My) house (shall be a, is the) house of prayer: but [a]ye have made it a den of (robbers, thieves).

47 [b]And he (was teaching, taught) daily in the temple. [c]But the chief priests and the scribes and the (principal men, chief) of the people sought to destroy (him, him;) 48 and (they) could not find what they might (do, do:) for all the people (the people all hung upon him, listening, *were very attentive to hear him.

20 1 [f]And it came to pass, *that* on one of (the, those) days, [g]as he (was teaching, taught) the people in the temple, and (preaching, preached) the gospel, [f]there came upon him the chief priests, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him* and the scribes with the (elders, elders,) 2 and they spake, saying unto him, Tell us: [1]By what authority (spake unto him, saying,) doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority? 3 And he answered and said unto them, I (also will, will also) ask you a [5]question; and (tell, answer) me: 4 The baptism of John, was it [o]from heaven, or (from, of) men? 5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, [r]Why (did ye not believe him, then believed ye him not?) 6 But (if we shall, and if we) say, (From, Of) men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was [u]a prophet. 7 And they answered, that they (knew not, could not tell) whence *it was*. 8 And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

9 [z]And he began (Then began he) to speak (unto, to) the people this (parable, parable;) A certain man planted [b]a vineyard, and [c]let it (out, forth) to husbandmen, and [e]went into (another, a far) country for a long time. 10 And at the season he sent (unto the husbandmen a [6]servant, a servant to the husbandmen,) that [c]they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: [i]but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty. 11 [i]And (again) [j]he sent (yet) another [6]servant: and (him also they beat, they beat him also,) and [l]handled (entreated) him

[a] Jer. 7. 11. [b] ch. 20. 1. See Matt. 26. 55. [c] See Matt. 21. 46. [d] 2 Kin. 9. 13. [e] Cp. ch. 18. 43. [f] For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 21. 23—27 & Mark 11. 27—33. [g] ch. 19. 47. [h] Cp. John 12. 17, 18. [i] ch. 13. 35. Cited from Ps. 118. 26. [j] Acts 4. 1 & 6. 12. [k] See Matt. 25. 34 & John 1. 49. [l] Cp. Ex. 2. 14 & John 1. 25 & Acts 4. 7. [m] ch. 2. 14. Cp. Ps. 148. 1. [n] Cp. Matt. 21. 15, 16. [o] ch. 15. 18, 21. John 3. 27. [p] Hab. 2. 11. [q] For ver. 41—44, cp. ch. 13. 34, 35 & 23. 28—31. [r] ch. 7. 30. Matt. 21. 32. [s] Cp. John 11. 35 & Heb. 5. 7. [t] Cp. Deut. 32. 29. [u] Cp. John 5. 35. See Matt. 11. 9. [v] Cp. John 12. 40. [w] See ch. 17. 22. [x] Isai. 29. 3 & 37. 33. Jer. 6. 6. Ezek. 4. 2 & 26. 8. [y] ch. 21. 20. [z] For ver. 9—19, see Matt. 21. 33—46 & Mark 12. 1—12. [a] Ps. 137. 9. Hos. 13. 16. Nah. 3. 10. [b] Ps. 80. 8. Isai. 5. 1. Matt. 21. 28. [c] S. of S. 8. 11, 12. [d] ch. 21. 6. [e] Matt. 25. 14, 15. Cp. Mark 13. 34. [f] Cp. Dan. 9. 24. [g] 1 Pet. 2. 12. [h] For ver. 45—47, see Matt. 21. 12—16 & Mark 11. 15—18. Cp. John 2. 14—16. [i] Matt. 5. 12 & 22. 6 & 23. 34, 37. Cp. 2 Chr. 24. 19 & 36. 15, 16 & Neh. 9. 26 & Jer. 37. 15 & 38. 6 & Acts 7. 52 & 2 Cor. 11. 24—26 & 1 Thess. 2. 15 & Heb. 11. 36, 37. [j] Matt. 22. 4. [k] Cited from Isai. 56. 7. [l] Acts 5. 41 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Or, *O that thou hadst known* [4] Gr. *palisade.* [5] Gr. *word.* [6] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Or, *hanged on him.*

shamefully, and sent him away empty. 12 [b]And he sent yet again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, they wounded him also, and cast him forth out. 13 And Then said the lord of the vineyard said, What shall I do? I will send my [f]beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him. 14 But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned one with another, among themselves, saying, [i]This is the heir: come, [j]let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours. 15 And So they [k]cast him forth out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore will shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them? 16 [m]He will shall [n]come and destroy these husbandmen, and [o]will shall give the vineyard unto to others. And when they heard it, they said, [l]God forbid. 17 But And he [r]looked upon beheld them, and said, What then is this is this then that is written,

[t]The stone which the builders rejected,
The same was made is become the head of the corner?

18 "Every one that falleth on Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken to pieces; but [v]on whomsoever it shall fall, [w]it will scatter grind him as dust. to powder.

19 [x]And the scribes chief priests and the chief priests scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him in that very hour; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spake spoken this parable against them. 20 [y]And they [a]watched him, and sent forth spies, which feigned should feign themselves to be righteous, just men, that they might [e]take hold of his speech, words, that so as to they might deliver him up to the rule unto the power and to the authority of [g]the governor. 21 And they asked him, saying, [2]Master, [j]we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, and neither [m]acceptest not the thou the person *of any*, but of a truth teachest [a]the way of God truly: 22 Is it lawful for us to give [c]tribute unto [d]Cæsar, or not no? 23 But he perceived their [e]craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me? 24 Shew me [g]a [3]†penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? And they They answered and said, Cæsar's. 25 And he said unto them, Then Render [h]render therefore unto Cæsar the things that are which be Cæsar's, and unto God the things that are which be God's. 26 And they were not able could not [i]to take hold of the saying his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 And there Then came to him certain of [o]the Sadducees, [p]they which say deny that there is no any resurrection; and they asked him, 28 saying, [2]Master, Moses wrote unto us, [q]that if a If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he be childless, die without children, that his brother should take the his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. 29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died childless; without children. 30 and the second; And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 31 and And the third took her; and likewise in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died. 32 Afterward Last of all the woman also died. 33 In the resurrection therefore Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them shall she be? is she for the seven had her to wife. 34 And Jesus answering said unto them, [z]The sons children of this [4]world [b]marry, and [b]are given in marriage: 35 but they that are which shall be [d]accounted worthy to attain to obtain [f]that [4]world, and the resurrection from the dead, [h]neither marry, [h]nor are given in marriage: 36 for [i]neither Neither can they die any more: for they are [k]equal unto the angels; and [l]are [n]sons the children of God, being [n]sons the children of the resurrection. 37 But Now that

[a] Acts 18. 25, 26. Cp. Acts 13. 10.
[b] See ver. 11.
[c] Matt. 17. 25.
[d] ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
[e] 1 Cor. 3. 19. 2 Cor. 4. 2 & 11. 3. Eph. 4. 14. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 16.
[f] See Matt. 3. 17.
[g] See Matt. 18. 23.
[h] Rom. 13. 7.
[i] Heb. 1. 2. Cp. John 1. 11 & Rom. 8. 17.
[j] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 19.
[k] Heb. 13. 12.
[l] ver. 20.
[m] Cp. ch. 19. 27.
[n] Cp. Matt. 24. 50 & 25. 19.
[o] Matt. 3. 7 & 16. 1 & 22. 34. Acts 4. 1 & 5. 17 & 23. 6.
[p] Acts 23. 8. Cp. Acts 4. 2.
[q] Matt. 21. 43. Acts 13. 46 & 18. 6 & 28. 28. Cp. Matt. 8. 11, 12.
[r] See Mark 10. 21.
[s] Cp. Deut. 25. 5.
[t] Acts 4. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 7. Cited from Ps. 118. 22, which see.
[u] Isai. 8. 14, 15. Rom. 9. 32, 33. 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[v] Dan. 2. 34, 35, 44, 45.
[w] Amos 9. 9. Wisd. 11. 20.
[x] ch. 19. 47, 48.
[y] For ver. 20—38, see Matt. 22. 15—32 & Mark 12. 13—27.
[z] ch. 16. 8. See ch. 10. 6.
[a] ch. 14. 1. Mark 3. 2.
[b] ch. 17. 27. Matt. 24. 38. Cp. ver. 35.
[c] Cp. 1 Kin. 14. 6.
[d] Acts 5. 41. 2 Thess. 1. 5, 11. Cp. ch. 21. 36. See Matt. 22. 8.
[e] ver. 26. ch. 11. 54. Cp. Ecclus. 27. 23.
[f] Cp. ch. 18. 30. See Mark 10. 30.
[g] Matt. 27. 2, 11 & 28. 14. See Acts 23. 24.
[h] Cp. ver. 34. [i] 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55. Rev. 21. 4.
[j] Cp. John 3. 2.
[k] Cp. Heb. 2. 7, 9.
[l] Cp. Gen. 1. 26 & Ps. 82. 6.
[m] See Acts 10. 34.
[n] Cp. Rom. 8. 19, 23 & 1 Cor. 15. 52.
[o] See ch. 10. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Be it not so.* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [4] Or, *age*
A.V. * Or, *of a truth.* † See Matt. 18. 28.

the dead are raised, [a]even Moses shewed, [c]in [d]*the place concerning* the Bush, shewed at the bush, when he calleth [e]the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. 38 Now For he is not the a God of the dead, but of the living: for all [h]live unto him. 39 And Then certain of the scribes answering [i]said, [1]Master, thou hast well said. 40 For And after that [k]they durst not any more ask him any question. ask him any *question at all.*

41 [l]And he said unto them, How say they that "the Christ is [n]David's son? 42 For And David himself saith in the book of Psalms,

[r]The LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
43 Till I make thine enemies 'the thy footstool of thy feet. footstool.

44 David therefore calleth him Lord, and [v]how is he then his son?

45 [w]And Then in the hearing audience of all the people he said unto his disciples, 46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love salutations greetings in the marketplaces, markets, and the chief highest seats in the synagogues, and the [c]chief places rooms at feasts; 47 [e]which devour widows' houses, and [f]for a pretence shew make long prayers: these the same shall receive [h]greater condemnation. damnation.

21 1 [j]And he looked up, [2]and saw the rich men that were [o]casting their gifts into [q]the treasury. 2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two [*s]mites. 3 And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, [u]This that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all: 4 for all these did have of their superfluity abundance cast in unto the offerings gifts of God: but she of her [v]want did penury hath cast in all [z]the living that she had.

5 [b]And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and [f]offerings, gifts, he said, 6 As for these things which ye behold, [g]the days will come, in the which there shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. 7 And they asked him, saying, [1]Master, [f]when therefore but when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign sign *will there be* when these things are about to shall come to pass? 8 And he said, [m]Take heed that ye be not led astray deceived: for [o]many shall come in my name, saying, [p]I am *he*; and, [q]The *Christ;* [†]and the time is at hand draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. 9 And But when ye shall hear of wars and tumults, commotions, be not [t]terrified: for these things [u]must needs first come to pass first; but the end is not immediately. by and by.

10 Then said he unto them, [x]Nation shall rise against nation, and [y]kingdom against kingdom: 11 and there shall be great [z]earthquakes, and great earthquakes shall be in divers places [a]famines and places, and famines, and pestilences; and there shall be [b]terrors fearful sights and and great [d]signs great signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But before all these things, [g]they shall lay their hands on you, and [shall] persecute you, delivering you up to [i]the synagogues synagogues, and into [k]prisons, [3]bringing you being brought before [m]kings and [n]governors rulers for my name's sake. 13 [r]It And it shall turn unto to you for a testimony. 14 Settle it therefore in your hearts, [r]not to meditate beforehand how to before what ye shall answer: 15 for [t]I will give you a mouth and [v]wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to withstand or [w]to gainsay. 16 But gainsay nor resist. And ye shall be delivered up [z]even betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, kinsfolks, and friends; and *some* of you [4]shall they cause

[a] ver. 28. [b] For ver. 5—36, see Matt. 24. 1—51 & Mark 13. 1—37. [c] Cp. Rom. 11. 2 (mg.). [d] Ex. 3. 1—4. 17. [e] Acts 7. 32. Cited from Ex. 3. 15. Cp. Ex. 3. 6. [f] 2 Mac. 3. 2—7 & 9. 16. [g] ch. 19. 43, 44. See ch. 17. 22. [h] Rom. 6. 11 & 14. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. Gal. 2. 19. 1 Thess. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Cp. Heb. 9. 14. [i] Mark 12. 28. Cp. Matt. 22. 34. [j] Cp. Acts 1. 6, 7. [k] Matt. 22. 46. Mark 12. 34. [l] For ver. 41—44, see Matt. 22. 41—45 & Mark 12. 35—37. [m] Jer. 29. 8. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 3. 1 John 3. 7. [n] See Matt. 1. 1, 17. [o] Jer. 14. 14. 1 John 2. 18. [p] See John 8. 24. [q] Cp. Matt. 3. 2 & 4. 17 & Mark 1. 15. [r] Acts 2. 34, 35. Heb. 1. 13. Cited from Ps. 110. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25 & Heb. 10. 13. [s] Cp. Acts 7. 49. [t] ch. 24. 37. [u] Rev. 1. 1. [v] Cp. Rom. 1. 3, 4. [w] For ver. 45, 46, see Matt. 23. 1, 2, 5—7 & Mark 12. 38, 39. Cp. ch. 11. 43. [x] 2 Chr. 15. 6. Cp. Rev. 6. 4. [y] Isai. 19. 2. [z] Rev. 6. 12. [a] Acts 11. 28. Rev. 6. 8. [b] Isai. 19. 17. [c] ch. 14. 7, 8. [d] ch. 11. 16. Matt. 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Cp. ver. 25 & Rev. 12. 1, 3 & 13. 13 & 15. 1. [e] Cp. ch. 11. 39 & 16. 14. [f] Cp. Matt. 6. 5, 7. [g] For ver. 12—17, cp. Matt. 10. 17—22. [h] James 3. 1 (mg.).

[i] Acts 22. 19 & 26. 11. [j] For ver. 1—4, see Mark 12. 41—44. [k] Acts 4. 3 & 5. 18 & 8. 3 & 12. 4 & 16. 24 & 24. 27. 2 Cor. 11. 23. [l] See Acts 16. 19. [m] Cp. Acts 27. 24 & 2 Tim. 4. 16, 17. [n] Acts 17. 6 & 18. 12 & 24. 1 & 25. 6. [o] 2 Kin. 12. 9. [p] Cp. Phil. 1. 13, 14, 19. [q] Matt. 27. 6. John 8. 20. [r] ch. 12. 11. [s] ch. 12. 59. [t] Cp. Ex. 4. 12 & Jer. 1. 9. [u] Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 2, 12. [v] Acts 6. 10. [w] Cp. Acts 4. 14. [x] Cp. ch. 12. 53 & Matt. 10. 35. [y] Phil. 4. 11. [z] ch. 8. 43.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *and saw them that . . . treasury, and they were rich.* [3] Gr. you *being brought.* [4] Or, *shall they put to death*

A.V. * See Mark 12. 42. † Or, *and, The time.*

to be put to death. 17 [a]And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. 18 And [c]not a hair of your head shall perish. But there shall not an hair of your head 19 In your [d]patience [e]ye shall win possess ye your [1]souls.

20 But And [f]when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that [h]her desolation the desolation thereof is at hand. nigh. 21 Then let them that which are in Judæa flee unto to the mountains; and let them that which are in the midst of her it depart out; and let not them that are in the country countries enter therein. thereinto. 22 For these are be the [m]days of [n]vengeance, [o]that all things which are written may be fulfilled. 23 [r]Woe But woe unto them that are with child child, and to them that give suck suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress upon in the [2]land, and [v]wrath unto upon this people. 24 And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and [y]shall be led away captive into all the nations: and [z]Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, [b]until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. 25 And [d]there shall be signs in the sun, sun and in the moon, moon, [f]and in the stars; and upon the earth [g]distress of nations, in with perplexity for the roaring of the sea and the billows. perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring 26 men [3]fainting Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for expectation of the looking after those things which are coming on [4]the world earth: for [i]the powers of the heavens heaven shall be shaken. 27 And then shall they see [k]the Son of man coming in a cloud [m]with power and great glory. 28 But And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and [q]lift up your heads; because for [r]your redemption draweth nigh.

29 And he spake to them a parable: parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees: trees; 30 when they now shoot forth, ye see it and know [b]of your own selves that the summer is now nigh. nigh at hand. 31 Even So so ye also, likewise ye, when ye see these things coming come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh. nigh at hand. 32 [y]Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all things be accomplished. be fulfilled. 33 [i]Heaven and earth shall pass away: but [j]my words shall not pass away.

34 But And take heed to yourselves, [k]lest haply at any time [l]your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and [p]cares of this life, and so [q]that day come on upon you suddenly [s]as a snare: 35 for so unawares. For as a snare shall it come [t]upon on all them that dwell on the face of all the whole earth. 36 But [t]watch Watch ye at every season, therefore, [u]making and pray supplication, always, that ye may [w]prevail be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and [x]to stand before the Son of man.

37 And [u]every day in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and [e]every at lodged abode night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called [e]*the mount* of Olives. 38 And [a]all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

1 [h]Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called [j]the Passover. 2 And the chief priests and the scribes [l]sought how they might put him to death kill him; for they feared the people.

3 [n]And [o]Satan entered Then entered Satan into [p]Judas who was called surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. 4 And he went away, his way, and communed with the chief priests and [s]captains, how he might deliver betray him unto them. 5 And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

---

a John 15. 18–21. Cp. ch. 6. 22. *b* ch. 12. 57. Cp. Matt. 16. 3. *c* Cp. ver. 16 & John 10. 28. See 1 Sam. 14. 45. *d* Rom. 5. 3. James 1. 3. Cp. Matt. 10. 22 & 24. 13. See Heb. 10. 36. *e* Cp. ch. 9. 24 & Heb. 10. 34 (& mg.). *f* See ch. 19. 43. *g* See ch. 9. 27. *h* Dan. 9. 27. *i* Ps. 102. 26. Isai. 51. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Cp. Matt. 5. 18 & Heb. 12. 27. *j* Ps. 119. 89. Isai. 40. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 23, 25. *k* Cp. Rom. 13. 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 6, 7 & 1 Pet. 4. 7. *l* James 5. 5. *m* Isai. 34. 8 & 63. 4. Hos. 9. 7. *n* Cp. ch. 18. 7, 8. *o* See Matt. 1. 22. *p* Cp. Matt. 13. 22. *q* 1 Thess. 5. 3, 4. Cp. ch. 12. 40. *r* ch. 23. 29. *s* Eccles. 9. 12. Isai. 24. 17. *t* ch. 12. 37. Matt. 25. 13 & 26. 41. Mark 14. 34–38. Acts 20. 31. 1 Cor. 16. 13. 1 Thess. 5. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15, *al.* *u* See ch. 18. 1. *v* 1 Thess. 2. 16. Cp. 1 Mac. 1. 64 & 2. 49 & 2 Mac. 5. 20. *w* Cp. Hos. 12. 4 & James 5. 16. *x* Cp. Wisd. 5. 1. See Rev. 6. 17. *y* Cp. Deut. 28. 64. *z* Rev. 11. 2. Cp. Ps. 79. 1 & Isai. 63. 3, 18 & Dan. 8. 13 & Zech. 12. 3. *a* See Matt. 26. 55. *b* Cp. Dan. 12. 7 & Tobit 14. 5 & Rom. 11. 25. *c* ch. 22. 39. Matt. 21. 17. Mark 11. 19. Cp. [John 8. 1] & 18. 2. *d* Isai. 13. 10 & 24. 23. Ezek. 32. 7. Joel 2. 10, 31 & 3. 15. Acts 2. 20. Cp. Amos 5. 20 & 8. 9 & Zeph. 1. 15 & Rev. 6. 12 & 8. 12. *e* See Matt. 21. 1. 1, 2, see Matt. 26. 2–5 & Mark 14. 1, 2. *i* Cp. Isai. 34. 4. *f* Rev. 6. 13. Cp. Isai. 14. 12 & 34. 4. *g* Cp. Ps. 65. 7. *h* For ver. *m* Matt. 26. 64. Mark 9. 1. Cp. Matt. 25. 31. *n* For ver. 3–6, see Matt. 26. 14–16 & Mark 14. 10, 11. Cp. John 13. 2, 27, 30. *o* Cp. Acts 5. 3. *p* ch. 6. 16. Matt. 27. 3. Acts 1. 16. Cp. John 6. 71 & 12. 4. *q* Job 10. 15. *r* Rom. 8. 23. Eph. 4. 30. Cp. Rom. 13. 11. See ch. 1. 68. *s* Acts 4. 1 & 5. 24, 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *lives* [2] Or, *earth* [3] Or, *expiring* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.*

6 And he consented, promised, and sought opportunity to [a]deliver betray him unto them [1]*[b]in the absence of the multitude.

7 [f]And Then came [g]the day of unleavened bread came, on which bread, when the passover must be sacrificed. killed. 8 And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and make ready for prepare us the passover, that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we make ready prepare? 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall meet you a man a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house whereinto he goeth. where he entereth in. 11 And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, [m]The [2]Master saith unto thee, Where is [n]the guest-chamber, guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? 12 And he will shall shew you [r]a large upper room furnished: there make ready. 13 And they went, and found [s]as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 [u]And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. 15 And he said unto them, [t]With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer: 16 for I say unto you, I will not any more eat it, thereof, [v]until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. 17 And he received a took the cup, and [b]when he had given gave thanks, he and said, Take this, and divide it among yourselves: 18 [d]for I say unto you, I will not drink from henceforth of the fruit of the vine, [y]until the kingdom of God shall come. 19 [h]And he took [3]bread, and [b]when he had given gave thanks, he and brake it, and gave to unto them, saying, [j]This is my body [4]which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. 20 And the cup in like manner Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, [c]This cup is [d]the new [5]covenant testament in my blood, *even* that which is poured out shed for you. 21 [k]But But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is [i]with me on the table. 22 For the Son of man indeed And truly the Son of man goeth, [j]as it hath been was determined: but woe unto that man through by whom he is betrayed! 23 And they began to question inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 And [k]there arose was also a contention strife among them, which of them is should be accounted to be the [6]greatest. 25 [l]And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles [o]have exercise lordship over them; and they that have exercise authority over upon them are called [p]Benefactors. benefactors. 26 [q]But ye *shall* not *be* so: but [o]he that is the greater greatest among you, let him become be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. 27 For whether is greater, [t]he that [7]sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that [7]sitteth at meat? but [v]I am in the midst of among you as he that serveth. 28 But ye Ye are they which have continued with me [w]in my temptations; temptations. 29 and And [8]x I appoint unto you a kingdom, even as my Father as my Father hath appointed unto me, me; 30 [z]that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom; kingdom, and [a]ye shall sit on thrones judging [c]the twelve tribes of Israel.

31 And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, [e]Satan [9]asked hath desired to have you, [f]that he might may sift you as wheat: 32 but [g]I made supplication have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and do thou, when once thou hast art turned again, [i]stablish converted, strengthen thy brethren. 33 And he said unto him, Lord, with thee I am ready to go both I am ready to go with thee, to prison into prison,

a See Matt. 20. 18, 19.
b Cp. Matt. 26. 5 (for mg.) & Mark 14. 2 (for mg.).
c See ver. 19.
d See 2 Cor. 3. 6.
e Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Zech. 9. 11 & Heb. 13. 20.
f For ver. 7—14, see Matt. 26. 17—19 & Mark 14. 12—16.
g Ex. 12. 18. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
h For ver. 21—23, see Matt. 26. 21—24 & Mark 14. 18—21. Cp. John 13. 21—26.
i Cp. Ps. 41. 9 & John 13. 18.
j Acts 2. 23.
k ch. 9. 46. Mark 9. 34.
l For ver. 25—27, cp. Matt. 18. 1—4 & 20. 25—28 & Mark 10. 42—45.
m Cp. Matt. 23. 8 (for mg.). See John 11. 28.
n ch. 2. 7 (Gk.).
o 1 Pet. 5. 3.
p 2 Mac. 4. 2.
q ch. 9. 48. Cp. Matt. 23. 11.
r Cp. Acts 1. 13.
s ch. 19. 32.
t Cp. ch. 12. 37.
u Matt. 26. 20. Mark 14. 17.
v See Matt. 20. 28.
w Heb. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
x 2 Tim. 2. 12. Cp. John 17. 18. See Matt. 25. 34 & 28. 18 & Acts 14. 22 & Rev. 1. 6.
y Cp. ver. 30 & ch. 14. 15 & Rev. 19. 9.
z Cp. ver. 16 & ch. 13. 29 & 14. 15 & Matt. 8. 11.
a See Matt. 19. 28.
b See Matt. 15. 36.
c Acts 26. 7. James 1. 1. Rev. 21. 12.
d Matt. 26. 29. Mark 14. 25.
e Job 1. 6—12 & 2. 1—6. Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 11 & 1 Pet. 5. 8. See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
f Amos 9. 9. Cp. John 16. 32.
g John 17. 9, 11, 15.
h For ver. 19, 20, see Matt. 26. 26—28 & Mark 14. 22—24 & 1 Cor. 11. 23—25.
i Cp. Ps. 51. 13 & John 21. 15—17.
j 1 Cor. 10. 16. Cp. John 6. 53.
k Cp. Acts 12. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *without tumult* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Or, *a loaf* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *which is given for you . . . which is poured out for you.* [5] Or, *testament* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Gr. *reclineth.* [8] Or, *I appoint unto you, even as my Father appointed unto me a kingdom, that ye may eat and drink &c.* [9] Or, *obtained you by asking*

A.V. * Or, *without tumult.* † Or, *I have heartily desired.*

and [a]to death. 34 [b]And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, until before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 And he said unto them, [f]When I sent you forth without purse, and wallet, scrip, and shoes, lacked ye anything any thing? And they said, Nothing. 36 And he said Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise a wallet his scrip: [1]and he that hath none, no sword, let him sell his cloke, garment, and buy a sword. one. 37 For I say unto you, that [h]this which that is written must yet be fulfilled accomplished in me, [i]And he was reckoned with among the transgressors: for [j]that which concerneth the things concerning me hath [2]fulfilment. have an end. 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two [l]swords. And he said unto them, [m]It is enough.

39 [n]And he came out, and went, [o]as his custom was, he was wont, unto to [p]the mount of Olives; and the his disciples also followed him. 40 [r]And when he was at [s]the place, he said unto them, [u]Pray that ye [w]enter not into temptation. 41 And he was parted withdrawn from them about a stone's cast; cast, and [z]he kneeled down, down, and prayed, 42 saying, [b]Father, if thou be *willing, remove [c]this cup from me: [e]nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. 43 [3]And there appeared unto him [f]an angel an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. 44 And [b]being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat became was as it were great drops of blood falling down upon to the ground. 45 And when he rose up from his prayer, he came unto the and was come to his disciples, and he found them sleeping for sorrow, 46 and said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and [c]pray, that ye enter not lest ye enter into temptation.

47 [d]While And while he yet spake, behold, behold a multitude, and he that was called [e]Judas, one of the twelve, went before them; them, and he drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. 48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? 49 And when When they that which were about him saw what would follow, they said, said unto him, Lord, shall we smite [g]with the sword? 50 And a certain one of them smote the [4]servant of the high priest, and struck cut off his right ear. 51 But And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him. 52 And Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and [k]captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come against to him, Are Be ye come out, as against a robber, thief, with swords and staves? 53 When [q]I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched not forth your forth no hands against me: but this is [t]your hour, and [v]the power of darkness.

54 [x]And they seized Then took they him, and led him away, and brought him into the high priest's house. [y]But And Peter followed afar off. 55 [a]And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of [d]the court, hall, and had sat were set down together, Peter sat in the down midst of among them. 56 And But a certain maid seeing beheld him as he sat in the light by of the fire, the fire, and looking stedfastly earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man also was was also with him. 57 But And he denied, denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. 58 And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou also art one art also of them. But And Peter said, Man, I am not. 59 And after about the space of about one hour one hour after another [g]confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this

a Cp. John 21. 19.
b Cp. Matt. 26. 39—35 & Mark 14. 29—31 & John 13. 37, 38.
c ver. 40.
d For ver. 47—53, see Matt. 26. 47—56 & Mark 14. 43—50 & John 18. 3—11.
e ver. 3.
f ch. 9. 3 & 10. 4. Matt. 10. 9, 10. Mark 6. 8.
g ver. 38.
h Cp. Acts 1. 16. See ch. 13. 33 & Matt. 1. 22.
i Cited from Isai. 53. 12.
j Cp. John 17. 4 & 19. 30.
k See ver. 4.
l Cp. ver. 49.
m Cp. Deut. 3. 26 & 1 Mac. 2. 33 & Mark 14. 41.
n Matt. 26. 30. Mark 14. 26. Cp. John 18. 1.
o ch. 21. 37. John 18. 2.
p See Matt. 21. 1.
q [John 8. 2.] Cp. ch. 2. 46 & John 18. 20.
r For ver. 40—46, see Matt. 26. 36—46 & Mark 14. 32—42.
s John 18. 2.
t Cp. Mark 14. 35, 41 & John 12. 27 & 16. 4.
u 1 Pet. 4. 7.
v Eph. 6. 12. Col. 1. 13. Cp. Acts 26. 18.
w Matt. 6. 13.
x Matt. 26. 57. Mark 14. 53.
y Matt. 26. 58. Mark 14. 54. John 18. 15.
z See Acts 7. 60.
a For ver. 55—62, see Matt. 26. 69—75 & Mark 14. 66—72 & John 18. 16—18, 25—27.
b Heb. 5. 7.
c See Matt. 20. 22.
d See Matt. 26. 3.
e See Matt. 6. 10.
f Matt. 4. 11. Cp. Heb. 1. 14.
g Acts 12. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *and he that hath no sword, let him sell his cloke, and buy one.* [2] Gr. *end.* [3] Many ancient authorities omit ver. 43, 44. [4] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Gr. *willing to remove.*

man *fellow* also was with him: for he is a Galilæan. 60 But And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. 61 And the Lord turned, and [c]looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how that he he had said unto him, [e]Before the cock crow this day, thou shalt [f]deny me thrice. 62 And he Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

63 [h]And the men that held [1]*Jesus* mocked him, and beat smote him. 64 [h]And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, [i]Prophesy: Prophesy, [i]who is he it that struck smote thee? 65 And many other things spake they against blasphemously him, [i]reviling him. spake they against him.

66 [n]And as soon as it was day, [o]the assembly of the elders of the people was elders of the people and the chief gathered together, both chief priests and scribes; priests and the scribes came together, and they led him away into their [p]council, [q]saying, 67 [r]If thou art [s]the Art thou the Christ, Christ? tell us. But And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: 68 and if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go. answer. 69 But from henceforth Hereafter shall the Son of man be seated sit on [w]at the right hand of the power of God. 70 And they Then all said, said they all, Art thou then [y]the Son of God? And he said unto them, [2][z]Ye say that I am. 71 And they said, What further need have we of need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard from of his own mouth.

23 1 [b]And the whole company multitude of them rose up, arose, and brought led him before unto Pilate. 2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this man *fellow* [f]perverting our the nation, and [g]forbidding to give tribute to [h]Cæsar, and saying that he himself is [3]Christ [j]a king. King. 3 [k]And Pilate asked him, saying, [l]Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, [a]Thou sayest. sayest *it*. 4 And Then Pilate said unto said Pilate to the multitudes, *to* the people, [b]I find no fault in this man. 5 But And they were the more urgent, fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Judæa, and Jewry, [d]beginning from Galilee even unto to this place. 6 But when When Pilate heard it of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilæan. 7 And when as soon as he knew that he was of belonged unto [g]Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him unto to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem in these days. at that time.

8 Now And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: [j]for he was of a long time desirous to see him, desirous to see him of a long *season*, [k]because he had heard concerning many things of him; and he hoped [m]to see have seen some [4]miracle done by him. 9 And Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing. 10 And the chief priests and the scribes stood, stood and vehemently accusing accused him. 11 And Herod with his soldiers men of war [t]set him at nought, and [u]mocked him, and [v]arraying arrayed him in gorgeous apparel a gorgeous robe, and sent him back again to Pilate. 12 And [x]Herod and Pilate became friends with each the same day Pilate and Herod were made other that very day friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 And Pilate Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and [a]the rulers and the people, 14 and said Said unto them, Ye have brought unto me this man, this man unto me, [c]as one that perverteth the people: and, and, behold, I, [d]having examined him before you, have [e]found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him: 15 no, nor yet Herod: for [i]he I sent him back unto us; and behold, you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death hath been done by is done unto him. 16 [m]I will therefore chastise

---

a See ch. 22. 70.
b ver. 14, 22. John 18. 38 & 19. 4, 6. Cp. Matt. 27. 24 & 1 Pet. 2. 22.
c See Mark 10. 21.
d ch. 4. 14. Matt. 4. 12, 23. Mark 1. 14. John 1. 43 & 2. 11.
e ver. 34.
f Cp. Acts 3. 13, 14.
g See ch. 3. 1.
h Cp. Matt. 26. 67, 68 & Mark 14. 65 & John 18. 22, 23.
i Cp. ch. 7. 39.
j ch. 9. 9.
k Matt. 14. 1. Mark 6. 14.
l See Matt. 27. 39.
m See Matt. 12. 38.
n Matt. 27. 1. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 28.
o Acts 22. 5 (Gk.).
p See Matt. 5. 22.
q For ver. 67—71, cp. Matt. 26. 63—66 & Mark 14. 61—64 & John 18. 19—21.
r John 10. 24, 25.
s See Matt. 1. 17.
t Mark 9. 12. Acts 4. 11.
u ch. 18. 32.
v Cp. Matt. 27. 28 & Mark 15. 17.
w Mark 16. 19. Acts 7. 56. Heb. 1. 3.
x Acts 4. 27. Cp. Ps. 2. 2.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z ch. 23. 3. Matt. 27. 11. Mark 15. 2. John 18. 37 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. Matt. 26. 25.
a See ch. 24. 20.
b Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. John 18. 28.
c ver. 2.
d Acts 3. 13.
e ver. 4.
f ver. 14. Cp. Acts 17. 6, 7 & 24. 5.
g Cp. ch. 20. 25.
h ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
i ver. 11.
j John 18. 33, 36, 37 & 19. 12. Cp. Acts 17. 7.
k Matt. 27. 11. Mark 15. 2.
l ver. 37, 38. Matt. 2. 2. John 18. 39 & 19. 3.
m ver. 22. John 19. 1. Cp. Acts 5. 40.

R.V. [1] Gr. *him*. [2] Or, *Ye say it, because I am*. [3] Or, *an anointed king* [4] Gr. *sign*.

him, and release him.[1] 17 (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) 18 [c]But they cried out all together, saying, [d]Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: 19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and [g]for murder, was cast into prison.) 20 And Pilate spake unto them again, desiring to release Jesus; 21 but they cried, saying, Crucify, Crucify *him*, 22 And he said unto them the third time, Why, [h]what evil hath he done? [k]I have found no cause of death in him: [m]I will therefore chastise him, and let him go. 23 But they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed. 24 And Pilate [*w]gave sentence that it should be as they required. 25 And he released unto them him that [y]for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; [c]but he delivered up Jesus to their will.

26 [d]And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and laid on him the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also [h]bewailed and lamented him. 28 But Jesus turning unto them said, [i]Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. 29 For, behold, [k]the days are coming, in which they shall say, [l]Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. 30 [n]Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For [a]if they do these things in [b]a green tree, what shall be done in [b]the dry?

32 [e]And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 [f]And when they were come to the place, which is called †Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, [e]one on the right hand, and the other on the left. 34 [s]Then said Jesus, Father, [i]forgive them; [j]for they know not what they do. [l]And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. 35 And [n]the people stood beholding. [o]And [p]the rulers also [q]scoffed at him, saying, [r]He saved others; [s]let him save himself, [t]if he be Christ, the chosen of God. 36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and [x]offering him vinegar, 37 and saying, [z]If thou be [a]the King of the Jews, save thyself. 38 [b]And there was also a superscription over him, in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS [a]THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 And [e]one of the malefactors which were hanged [f]railed on him, saying, If thou be [g]the Christ? save thyself and us. 40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou even fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? 41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me [j]when thou comest into thy kingdom. 43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To-day shalt thou be with me in [m]Paradise.

44 [o]And it was now about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth

a Cp. Prov. 11. 31 & 1 Pet. 4. 17. *b* Ezek. 20. 47. *c* For ver. 18—25, see Matt. 27. 15—26 & Mark 15. 6—15 & John 18. 39, 40 & 19. 16. *d* Cp. Acts 21. 36 & 22. 22. *e* Matt. 27. 38. Mark 15. 27. John 19. 18. Cp. Matt. 20. 21. *f* Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. John 19. 17. *g* Acts 3. 14. *h* Cp. ver. 41 & John 8. 46. *i* Isai. 53. 12. See Matt. 5. 44. *j* Cp. Mark 10. 38. See Acts 3. 17. *k* ver. 14, 15. *l* Ps. 22. 18. Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. John 19. 23. *m* ver. 16. *n* Ps. 22. 7, 17. *o* Matt. 27. 41, 42. Mark 15. 31, 32. *p* See ch. 24. 20. *q* ch. 16. 14. *r* Cp. ch. 4. 23. *s* Cp. Matt. 26. 53. 54 & John 10. 18. *t* Cp. ch. 4. 3, 9. *u* See ch. 9. 20 & Matt. 1. 17. *v* ch. 9. 35. Isai. 42. 1. Cp. Matt. 12. 18 & 1 Pet. 2. 4. *w* 2 Mac. 4. 47 (Gk.). *x* Cp. Ps. 69. 21 & Matt. 27. 48 & Mark 15. 36 & John 19. 29. *y* ver. 19. *z* ver. 35. *a* See ver. 3. *b* Matt. 27. 37. Mark 15. 26. John 19. 19. Cp. John 19. 21, 22. *c* John 19. 16. *d* Matt. 27. 32. Mark 15. 21. Cp. John 19. 17. *e* Cp. Matt. 27. 44 & Mark 15. 32. *f* See Matt. 27. 39. *g* ver. 35, 37. *h* ch. 8. 52. Matt. 11. 17. *i* S. of S. 1. 5 & 2. 7, *al.* *j* Cp. Matt. 16. 28. *k* See ch. 17. 22. *l* ch. 21. 23. Matt. 24. 19. Mark 13. 17. *m* 2 Cor. 12. 4. Rev. 2. 7.

Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.), *al.* *n* Hos. 10. 8. Rev. 6. 16. Cp. Isai. 2. 19. *o* Matt. 27. 45. Mark 15. 33. Cp. John 19. 14.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert ver. 17 *Now he must needs release unto them at the feast one* prisoner. Others add the same words after ver. 19. [2] According to the Latin, *Calvary*, which has the same meaning. [3] Some ancient authorities omit *And Jesus said, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *into thy kingdom.* [5] Or, *earth*

A.V. * Or, *assented.* † Or, *The place of a skull.* ‡ Or, *land.*

hour, 45 And [1]*a*the sun's light failing: sun was darkened, and *b*the veil of the [2]temple was rent in the midst. 46 [3]And *d*when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, *e*into thy hands I *f*commend my spirit: and having said this, thus, *g*he gave up the ghost. 47 And Now *j*when the centurion saw what was done, *l*he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. 48 And all the multitudes people that came together to this sight, that when they beheld beholding the things which were done, returned smote [u]smiting their breasts. their breasts, and returned. 49 And all *p*his acquaintance, and *q*the women that followed with him from Galilee, *s*stood afar off, seeing beholding these things.

50 [v]And And, behold, *there was* a man named Joseph, who was a councillor, a counseller; *and he was* a good man man, and a righteous just: 51 (he (The same had not consented to their the counsel and deed), *a man* deed of them;) *he was* of Arimathæa, a city of the Jews, Jews: who [t]was looking also himself waited for the kingdom of God: 52 this God. This man went to unto Pilate, and asked for begged the body of Jesus. 53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in a linen cloth, linen, and *b*laid him it in a tomb sepulchre that was hewn in stone, [d]where wherein never man had yet lain. before was laid. 54 And it was the day of that day was *f*the Preparation, preparation, and the sabbath [4]drew on. 55 And *h*the women, women also, *i*which had come came with him out of from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the tomb, sepulchre, and how his body was laid. 56 And they returned, and *k*prepared spices and ointments. ointments;

And on and rested the sabbath they rested day *l*according to the commandment.

24 1 [m]But on Now upon the first day of the week, at very early in the morning, dawn, they came unto the tomb, sepulchre, [n]bringing the spices which they had prepared. prepared, and certain *others* with them.

a Ecclus. 17. 31.
b Matt. 27. 60. Mark 15. 46. Cp. John 11. 38.
c Ex. 26. 31—33. 2 Chr. 3. 14.
d Cp. Matt. 27. 50 & Mark 15. 37 & John 19. 30.
e Cited from Ps. 31. 5. Cp. Acts 7. 59.
f 1 Pet. 4. 19.
g Cp. John 10. 18.
h John 20. 12.
i Cp. Acts 1. 10 & 10. 30.
j Matt. 27. 54. Mark 15. 39.
k ver. 37.
l See ch. 7. 16.
m Cp. John 6. 57 (for mg.) & Heb. 7. 8 (for mg.) & Rev. 1. 18 (for mg.).
n ch. 18. 13. Matt. 11. 17 (mg.).
o ch. 9. 22, 44. Matt. 17. 22, 23. Mark 9. 30, 31. Cp. ver. 44.
p Ps. 88. 8.
q ver. 55. John 19. 25. See ch. 8. 2.
r See ch. 13. 33.
s Ps. 88. 11.
t See Matt. 20. 19.
u See ch. 9. 22.
v For ver. 50—56, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Mark 15. 42—47 & John 19. 38—42.
w John 2. 22 & 12. 16.
x Cp. John 20. 18.
y Matt. 27. 56. Mark 15. 40, 41.
z ch. 2. 25, 38.
a ch. 8. 3.
b Cp. Isai. 53. 9.
c Mark 16. 11. See Mark 16. 16.
d Cp. Mark 11. 2.
e John 20. 3—6.
f See Matt. 27. 62.
g John 19. 40.
h Matt. 28. 1.
i ver. 49.
j Mark 16. 12.
k ch. 24. 1. Mark 16. 1. Cp. John 19. 39.
l Ex. 20. 10. Deut. 5. 14.
m For ver. 1—10, see Matt. 28. 1—8 & Mark 16. 1—8 & John 20. 1.
n ch. 23. 56.
o John 20. 14 & 21. 4. Cp. ver. 31 & ch. 9. 45 & 18. 34.

2 And they found *b*the stone rolled away from the tomb. sepulchre. 3 And they entered in, and found not the body [5]of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, while as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, *h*two *i*men stood by them in dazzling apparel shining garments: 5 and as they were [k]affrighted, afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye [6]*m*the living among the dead? 6 [7]He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you *o*when he was yet in Galilee, 7 *o*saying that the Saying, The Son of man *r*must be delivered up into the hands of sinful men, and *t*be crucified, and *u*the third day rise again. 8 And *w*they remembered his words, 9 and returned [8]from the tomb, sepulchre, and *x*told all these things to unto the eleven, and to all the rest. 10 Now they were It was *y*Mary Magdalene, and *a*Joanna, and Mary the *mother* of James: James, and the other women *that were* with them, them, which told these things unto the apostles. 11 And these their words appeared in their sight seemed to them as idle talk; tales, and *c*they disbelieved them. believed them not. 12 [9]But [r]Peter arose, Then arose Peter, and ran unto the tomb sepulchre; and stooping and looking in, down, he seeth beheld *g*the linen cloths clothes laid by themselves; and he [10]departed to his home, themselves, departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 And And, behold, *j*two of them were going went that very same day to a village named called Emmaus, which was threescore from furlongs from Jerusalem. 14 And Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs. they communed with each other talked together of all these things which had happened. 15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed and questioned together, *together* and that reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. 16 [o]But their eyes were holden that they

R.V. [1] Gr. *the sun failing.* [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Or, *And Jesus, crying with a loud voice, said* [4] Gr. *began to dawn.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *of the Lord Jesus.* [6] Gr. *him that liveth.* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *He is not here, but is risen.* [8] Some ancient authorities omit *from the tomb.* [9] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 12. [10] Or, *departed, wondering with himself*

A.V. * Or, *him that liveth.*

should not know him. 17 And he said unto them, [1]What manner of communications are these that ye have one [with to] another, as ye walk? And they stood still, looking sad. walk, and are sad?

18 And [the] one of them, named whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, [2]Dost Art thou alone sojourn only a stranger in Jerusalem Jerusalem. and not know hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? 19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, The things concerning [e]Jesus Concerning of Nazareth, which was [g]a prophet [h]mighty in deed and word before God and all the people: 20 and [j]how the chief priests and [k]our rulers delivered him up to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. 21 But we hoped trusted that it was had been he [m]which should redeem Israel. Yea have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, it is now to day is [p]the third day since these things came to pass. were done. 22 Moreover Yea, and certain women also of our company amazed us, made us astonished, having been which were early at the tomb sepulchre; 23 and [t]when they found not his body, they came, saying, that [v]they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. 24 [w]And certain of them that which were with us went to the tomb, sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not. 25 And Then he said unto them, O foolish men, fools, and slow of heart to believe [3]in all that the prophets have spoken! spoken: 26 [b]Behoved it Ought not [c]the Christ to suffer have suffered these things, and to enter into [d]his glory? 27 And [e]beginning from at [f]Moses and from [h]all the prophets, he interpreted to expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. 28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they were going went: and [k]he made as though he would go have gone further. 29 And But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and [a]the day is now far spent. And he went in to abide tarry with them. 30 And it came to pass, when he had as he sat down with them to meat, at meat with them, he took [4]bread, and [b]blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. 31 [c]And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and [d]he [*]vanished out of their sight. 32 And they said one to another, [f]Was Did not our heart burning burn within us, while he spake to talked with us in by the way, and while he [i]opened to us the scriptures? 33 And they rose up that very the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and [l]found the eleven gathered together, and [m]them that were with them, 34 saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and [o]hath appeared to Simon. 35 And they rehearsed the told what things *that happened were done* in the way, and [q]how he was known of them in [r]the breaking of the bread.

36 And as they spake these things, [u]he thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, [5]and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you. 37 But they were [x]terrified and [y]affrighted, and [z]supposed that they beheld had seen a spirit. 38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and wherefore why do reasonings thoughts arise in your heart? 39 See hearts? * Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: [a]handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye behold see me having. have. 40 [6]And when he had said this, thus spoken, [g]he shewed them his hands and his feet. 41 And while they still disbelieved yet believed not [i]for joy, and wondered, [j]he said unto them, Have ye here anything to eat? any meat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish[7]. 43 And he

[a] ch. 9. 12 (Gk.).
[b] See Matt. 14. 19.
[c] Cp. ver. 16.
[d] Cp. ch. 4. 30.
[e] Mark 1. 24, *al.*
[f] Ps. 39. 3.
[g] See Matt. 21. 11.
[h] Acts 2. 22. Cp. Acts 7. 22.
[i] ver. 45.
[j] Acts 2. 23 & 5. 30 & 13. 27, 28. 1 Thess. 2. 15.
[k] ch. 23. 13, 35. John 3. 1 & 7. 26, 48 & 12. 42. Acts 3. 17 & 4. 5, 8 & 13. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8.
[l] Acts 17. 3. Mark 16. 13.
[m] Cp. Acts 1. 14.
[n] See ch. 1. 68 & 1 Pet. 1. 18.
[o] 1 Cor. 15. 5.
[p] ver. 7.
[q] ver. 30, 31.
[r] ver. 1.
[s] See Acts 2. 42.
[t] ver. 3.
[u] Mark 16. 14. John 20. 19.
[v] ver. 4, 5, 9.
[w] ver. 12. John 20. 3.
[x] ch. 21. 9.
[y] ver. 5.
[z] Cp. Matt. 14. 26 & Mark 6. 49.
[a] 1 John 1. 1. Cp. John 20. 27.
[b] ver. 7, 44, 46. Heb. 2. 10 & 12. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 11. See Acts 3. 18.
[c] See Matt. 1. 17.
[d] See ch. 9. 26.
[e] Acts 8. 35.
[f] Gen. 3. 15 & 12. 3 & 22. 18. Num. 21. 9 & 24. 17. Deut. 18. 15, *al.* Cp. John 1. 45 & 5. 46.
[g] John 20. 20.
[h] 2 Sam. 7. 12—16. Isai. 7. 14 & 9. 6 & 50. 6 & 52. 13—53. 12 & 61. 1. Jer. 23. 5, 6. Dan. 7. 13, 14 & 9. 24—27. Mic. 5. 2. Zech. 6. 12 & 9. 9 & 12. 10 & 13. 7. Mal. 3. 1 & 4. 2, *al.* Cp. Acts 13. 27.
[i] Acts 12. 14. Cp. Gen. 45. 26.
[j] John 21. 5.
[k] Cp. Mark 6. 48.

R.V. [1] Gr. *What words are these that ye exchange one with another.* [2] Or, *Dost thou sojourn alone in Jerusalem, and knowest thou not the things* [3] Or, *after* [4] Or, *loaf* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.* [6] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 40. [7] Many ancient authorities add *and a honeycomb.*

A.V. * Or, *ceased to be seen of them.*

took it, and [a]did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, [d]These are my the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, [f]how that all things must needs be fulfilled, which are were written in the law of Moses, and *in* the prophets, and *in* [k]the psalms, concerning me. 45 Then [m]opened he their mind, understanding, that they might understand the scriptures; scriptures, 46 and he said unto them, Thus [o]it is written, and thus that the it behoved Christ should to suffer, and [q]rise again to rise from the dead the third day; day: 47 and that [t]repentance [1]and remission of sins should be preached [w]in his name [z]unto among all the [2]nations, [b]beginning from at Jerusalem. 48 [c]Ye And ye are witnesses of these things. 49 And And, behold, I send forth [e]the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of city, Jerusalem, until ye [g]be clothed endued with [h]power [i]from on high.

50 And [j]he led them out until as far *they were* over against [l]Bethany: as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. 51 And it came to pass, while he blessed them, [n]he was parted from them, [3]and [was] carried up into heaven. 52 And they [4r]worshipped him, and [j]returned to Jerusalem [s]with great joy: 53 and [u]were continually in the temple, praising and [v]blessing God. Amen.

a Acts 1. 4 (mg.) & 10. 41. b Gal. 3. 8 Acts 10. 37. c Acts 1. 8, 22 & 2. 32 & 3. 15 & 4. 33 & 5. 32 & 10. 39, 41 & 13. 31. 1 Pet. 5. 1. Cp. John 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 15. 15. d See ver. 6. e John 14. 26. Acts 1. 4. Cp. Acts 2. 33 & Eph. 1. 13. See Acts 2. 16, 17. f See ver. 27. g Job 29. 14. Ps. 132. 9. Col. 3. 12, *al.* h Acts 1. 8. i ch. 1. 78. Isai. 32. 15. j Acts 1. 12. k Ps. 2 & 16. 8—10 & 22 & 69 & 72. 1—19 & 110. 1 & 118. 22—26, *al.* l Matt. 21. 17. John 11. 18. m ver. 32. Cp. Job 33. 16 & Ps. 119. 18 & 2 Mac. 1. 4 & Acts 16. 14 & 1 John 5. 20. n See Mark 16. 19. o See Matt. 26. 24. p See ver. 7, 26. q John 20. 9. r Matt. 28. 9. s See John 16. 22. t Acts 5. 31. See Acts 2. 38. u Acts 2. 46 & 3. 1 & 5. 21, 42. v ch. 1. 64 & 2. 28. w See Acts 4. 12. x ch. 2. 32. Gen. 12. 3. Ps. 22. 27. Isai. 2. 2 & 49. 6. Hos. 2. 23. Mal. 1. 11. Matt. 28. 19.

THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

S. JOHN.

1 [a]IN the beginning was [b]the Word, and [c]the Word was with God, and [e]the Word was God. 2 The same was in the beginning with God. 3 [g]All things were made [5]by him; and without him [6]was not anything any thing made that hath been was made. 4 [j]In him was life; and [k]the life was the light of men. 5 And [m]the light shineth in the darkness; and the darkness [7]apprehended comprehended it not. 6 There came a man, was a man [q]sent from God, whose name was [t]John. 7 The same came [u]for witness, that he might a witness, to bear witness of the light, Light, [d]that all might believe *men* through him through him. might believe. 8 [f]He was not the light, that Light, but *came* [v]that he might *was sent* to bear witness of the light. that Light. 9 [8]There was [h]the true light, *even the light* Light, which lighteth [9]every man, [i]coming man that cometh into the world. 10 He was in the world, and [g]the world was made [5]by him, and [l]the world knew him not. 11 He came unto [10n]his own, and [o]they that were his own [p]received him not. 12 But as many as received him, [r]to them gave he the right [*]power to become [w]children the sons of God, *even* to them [w]that

a Gen. 1. 1. Cp. Col. 1. 17 & 1 John 1. 1 & Rev. 1. 4, 8, 17 & 3. 14 & 21. 6 & 22. 13. b Rev. 19. 13. Cp. Heb. 4. 12 & 1 John 1. 1. c 1 John 1. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 5. d Acts 19. 4. e Phil. 2. 6. Cp. ver. 18 (mg.) & Rom. 9. 5. f ver. 20. g ver. 10. Ps. 33. 6. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16. Heb. 1. 2. h Isai. 49. 6. 1 John 2. 8. i ch. 3. 19 & 11. 27 & 12. 46, *al.* j ch. 5. 26 & 11. 25. 1 John 1. 2 & 5. 11. k ch. 8. 12 & 9. 5 & 12. 46. l Cp. ch. 16. 3 & 1 John 3. 1. m Cp. ch. 3. 19. n Matt. 21. 38. o ch. 13. 1. p ch. 5. 43. Cp. ch. 3. 11, 32. q ver. 33. ch. 3. 28. Mal. 3. 1. r 1 John 5. 1. s 1 John 3. 1. Cp. Matt. 5. 45. t Matt. 3. 1. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 2. u ch. 3. 26 & 5. 33 & 10. 41. v Cp. Gal. 3. 26. See ch. 11. 52. w See 1 John 5. 13.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *unto.* [2] Or, *nations. Beginning from Jerusalem, ye are witnesses* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *and was carried up into heaven.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *worshipped him, and.* [5] Or, *through* [6] Or, *was not anything made. That which hath been made was life in him; and the life &c.* [7] Or, *overcame* See ch. 16. 33 (Gr.). [8] Or, *The true light, which lighteth every man, was coming* [9] Or, *every man as he cometh* [10] Gr. *his own things.*

A.V. * Or, *the right*, or, *privilege.*

believe on his name: 13 which [a]were [1]born, [b]not of [2]blood, [c]nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. 14 And [e]the Word [f]became flesh, and [3][h]dwelt among us (and [i]we beheld his glory, the glory as of [k]the only begotten from the Father), full of [k]grace and [l]truth. 15 [m]John bareth witness of him, and crieth, saying, [5]This was he of whom I said, spake, [n]He that cometh after me is become preferred before me: for he was [6]before me. 16 For And of [r]his fulness we all have all we received, and [s]grace for grace. 17 For [u]the law was given [7]by Moses; Moses, but [v]grace and truth came [7]by Jesus Christ. 18 [w]No man hath seen God at any time; [8][x]the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, [z]he hath declared *him*.

19 And this is the witness record of John, when the Jews sent unto him priests from Jerusalem priests and Levites and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, [e]Who art thou? 20 And [g]he confessed, and denied not; and he but confessed, I am not the Christ. 21 And they asked him, What then? [i]Art thou Elijah? Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou [*]the that prophet? And he answered, No. 22 They said therefore Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself? 23 He said, I am [l]the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said Isaiah the the prophet prophet. Esaias. 24 [9]And they had been which were sent from were of the Pharisees. 25 And they asked him, and said unto him, [n]Why then baptizest thou, if thou baptizest thou then, art not be the that Christ, neither Elijah, nor Elias, neither the that prophet? 26 John answered them, saying, [d]I baptize [10]with water: in the midst of you but there standeth one standeth one among you, whom ye know not, not; 27 even [g]he that cometh after me, the He it is, who coming after me is preferred latchet of whose shoe before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose. 28 These things were done in [11][f]Bethany Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 On the morrow he The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold, [o]the Lamb of God, which Behold [12][†][p]taketh away the sin [q]of the world! world. 30 This is he of whom I said, [t]After me cometh a man which is become preferred before me: for he was [6]before me. 31 And I knew him not; not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, [v]for this cause came I therefore am I come baptizing [10]with water. 32 And John [a]bare witness, record, saying, [b]I have beheld saw the Spirit descending as a dove out of heaven; from heaven like a dove, and [c]it abode upon him. 33 And I knew him not: but [d]he that sent me to baptize [10][f]with water, he the same said unto me, Upon whomsoever whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and abiding upon remaining on him, [h]the same is he that which baptizeth [10][f]with the Holy Spirit. Ghost. 34 And I have seen, saw, and have borne witness bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 Again on the morrow the next day after John was standing, stood, and two of his disciples; 36 and he looked looking upon Jesus as he walked, and he saith, Behold, Behold [k]the Lamb of God! 37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus. 38 And Then Jesus turned, and beheld saw them following, and saith unto them, [m]What seek ye? And they They said unto him, [o]Rabbi (which is to say, being interpreted, [13]Master), where

[a] James 1. 18. Cp. ch. 3. 3 & 1 Pet. 1. 3. [b] 1 Pet. 1. 23. [c] ch. 3. 6. [d] Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 7, 8. Luke 3. 16. Acts 1. 5 & 13. 25. [e] ver. 1. [f] Rom. 1. 3 & 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. Phil. 2. 7, 8. Col. 1. 22. 1 Tim. 3. 16. Heb. 2. 14. 1 John 4. 2. 2 John 7. Cp. ch. 6. 51. [g] ver. 15, 30. [h] Rev. 7. 15 & 21. 3. [i] ch. 2. 11. Luke 9. 32. 2 Pet. 1. 16, 17. 1 John 1. 1 & 4. 14. [j] Judg. 7. 24? (for mg. 1). Josh. 15. 6, 61 & 18. 22? (for mg. 2). [k] ver. 17. [l] Cp. ch. 14. 6. [m] See ver. 7. [n] ver. 27, 30. See Matt. 3. 11. [o] ver. 36. Ex. 12. 3. Isai. 53. 7. Acts 8. 32. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Cp. Gen. 22. 8 & Rev. 5. 6, &c. [p] 1 John 3. 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 4, 11. [q] Cp. ch. 3. 16, 17 & 4. 42 & 12. 47 & 1 John 2. 2 & 4. 14. [r] Eph. 1. 23 & 3. 19 & 4. 13. Col. 1. 19 & 2. 9. [s] Cp. Matt. 25. 29. [t] ver. 15, 27. [u] ch. 7. 19. Ex. 20. 1. Acts 7. 38, *al.* [v] ver. 14. Cp. Rom. 5. 21. [w] ch. 5. 37 & 6. 46. Ex. 33. 20. Col. 1. 15. 1 Tim. 6. 16. 1 John 4. 12, 20. Cp. ch. 12. 45. [x] ver. 14. See ch. 3. 16. [y] Luke 1. 17, 76, 77. [z] Cp. Matt. 11. 27. See ch. 3. 32. [a] See ver. 7. [b] Matt. 3. 16. Mark 1. 10. Luke 3. 22. [c] Cp. Isai. 11. 2 & Acts 10. 38. [d] ver. 6. Luke 3. 2. [e] Cp. ch. 8. 25. [f] Cp. ch. 3. 5. [g] ver. 8. ch. 3. 28. Acts 13. 25. Cp. Luke 3. 15. [h] Matt. 3. 11. Mark 1. 8. Luke 3. 16. Acts 1. 5. [i] Cp. Matt. 11. 14 & 16. 14. [j] See Deut. 18. 15, 18. [k] See ver. 29. [l] Cited from Isai. 40. 3. See Matt. 3. 3. [m] ch. 18. 4, 7 & 20. 15. [n] Matt. 3. 6. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 3, 7. [o] ver. 49. ch. 3. 2, 26 & 6. 25. Cp. ch. 20. 16 & Mark 10. 51.

R.V. [1] Or, *begotten* [2] Gr. *bloods.* [3] Gr. *tabernacled.* [4] Or, *an only begotten from a father* [5] Some ancient authorities read *(this was he that said).* [6] Gr. *first in regard of me.* [7] Or, *through* [8] Many very ancient authorities read *God only begotten.* [9] Or, *And certain had been sent from among the Pharisees.* [10] Or, *in* [11] Many ancient authorities read *Bethabarah*, some, *Bitharabah.* [12] Or, *beareth the sin* [13] Or, *Teacher*

A.V. * Or, *a prophet* † Or, *beareth.*

*abidest dwellest thou? 39 He saith unto them, Come, Come and ye shall see. They came therefore and saw where he abode; dwelt, and they abode with him that day: for it was †about the tenth hour. 40 [c]One of the two that which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. 41 He findeth first first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found [g]the Messiah (which Messias, which is, being interpreted, ‖Christ). 42 He And he brought him unto to Jesus. And when Jesus looked upon beheld him, and he said, Thou art Simon the son of [2]John Jona: thou shalt be called [h]Cephas (which Cephas, which is by interpretation, [3]Peter).

§A stone.

43 On [i]the morrow he was minded [j]to The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and he findeth Philip: Philip, and Jesus saith unto him, Follow me. 44 Now [k]Philip was from of Bethsaida, of the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip findeth [l]Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom [m]Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus [n]of Nazareth, [o]the son of Joseph. 46 And Nathanael said unto him, [p]Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold, Behold [q]an Israelite indeed, [r]in whom is no guile! 48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence [s]knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee. 49 Nathanael answered and saith unto him, [t]Rabbi, [u]thou art the Son of God; thou art the [v]King of Israel. 50 Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee underneath the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these. 51 And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye Ye shall see [w]the heaven opened, and [x]the angels of God ascending and descending upon [y]the Son of man.

[a] Ezek. 1. 1. Matt. 3. 16. Luke 3. 21. Acts 7. 56 & 10. 11, *al.*
[b] Cp. Gen. 28. 12.
[c] For ver. 40—42, cp. Matt. 4. 18—22 & Mark 1. 16—20 & Luke 5. 2—11.
[d] See Dan. 7. 13.
[e] Cp. ch. 1. 29, 35, 43.
[f] ch. 4. 46 & 21. 2.
[g] ch. 4. 25. Cp. Dan. 9. 25, 26 (mg.) & 1 Cor. 1. 23 (mg.).
[h] ch. 1. 40—49.
[i] Cp. Ps. 2. 2 (for mg.).
[j] ch. 21. 15—17.
[k] 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 22. Gal. 1. 18, *al.*
[l] ch. 19. 26.
[m] See 2 Sam. 16. 10.
[n] Matt. 16. 18.
[o] ch. 7. 30 & 8. 20 & 13. 1. Cp. ch. 7. 6, 8 & 12. 23, *al.*
[p] Cp. ver. 35 & ch. 2. 1.
[q] Cp. ver. 28.
[r] ch. 12. 21.
[s] ch. 3. 25. Cp. Mark 7. 3, 4.
[t] ch. 21. 2.
[u] 2 Chr. 4. 5 (Gk.).
[v] See Luke 16. 16 & 24. 27.
[w] See Matt. 2. 23.
[x] ch. 6. 42. Luke 3. 23.
[y] Cp. ch. 7. 41, 52.
[z] ch. 4. 46.
[a] Ps. 73. 1. Rom. 9. 4, 6.
[b] Ps. 32. 2. Zeph. 3. 13. Cp. Rev. 14. 5.
[c] ch. 2. 24, 25.
[d] See ver. 38.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 69 & 11. 27 & 20. 23.
[f] ch. 12. 13. Zeph. 3. 15. Matt. 27. 11, 42. Cp. Zech. 9. 9.
[g] See ch. 1. 14.
[h] ver. 2.

2 [1]And [e]the third day there was a marriage in [f]Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there: 2 and Jesus also both Jesus was bidden, called, and [h]his disciples, to the marriage. 3 And when the they wine failed, wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. 4 And Jesus saith unto her, [l]Woman, [m]what have I to do with thee? [c]mine hour is not yet come. 5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it. 6 Now And there were six waterpots of stone set there set there six waterpots of stone, [s]after the Jews' manner of manner of the purifying of the purifying, Jews, containing two or three [u]firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. 8 And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the [4]ruler governor of the feast. And they bare it. 9 And when When the ruler of the feast had tasted [z]the water [5]now become that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but was: (but the servants which had drawn drew the water knew), knew;) the ruler governor of the feast calleth called the bridegroom, 10 and saith unto him, Every man setteth on first at the beginning doth the set forth good wine; and when *men* have drunk freely, well drunk, *then* that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now. 11 This beginning of his signs miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth [g]his glory; and [h]his disciples believed on him.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother,

R.V. [1] That is, *Anointed.* [2] Gr. *Joanes*: called in Matt. 16. 17, *Jonah.* [3] That is, *Rock* or *Stone.* [4] Or, *steward* [5] Or, *that it had become*

A.V. * Or, *abidest.* † *That was two hours before night.* ‡ Or, *the Anointed.* § Or, *Peter*

and [a]*his* brethren, and his disciples: and (there they abode) they continued there not many days.

13 And [d]the (passover of the Jews) Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus [e]went up to (Jerusalem.) Jerusalem, 14 [g]And he found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting: 15 and when he had made a scourge of small cords, (and cast) he drove them all out of the temple, both the sheep (and the sheep,) and the oxen; and he poured out the changers' money, and overthrew (their the) tables; 16 and (to them that sold the doves he said, said unto them that sold doves,) Take these things hence; make not [n]my Father's house (a an) house of merchandise. 17 (His And his) disciples remembered that it was written, [o]The zeal of thine house (shall eat hath eaten) me up. 18 (The Jews therefore answered Then answered the Jews) and said unto him, [q]What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? 19 Jesus answered and said unto them, [t]Destroy this [1]temple, and in three days [w]I will raise it up. 20 (The Jews therefore said, Then said the Jews,) Forty and six years was this [1]temple in building, and wilt thou (raise rear) it up in three days? 21 But he spake of [a]the [1]temple of his body. 22 When therefore he was (raised risen) from the dead, [b]his disciples remembered that he (spake this had said this) unto them; and they believed [d]the scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

23 Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, (during the in the feast) feast, (day,) many believed (on in) his name, [y](beholding his signs when they saw the miracles) which he did. 24 But Jesus [h]did not (trust commit) himself unto them, (for that because) [i]he knew all men, 25 and (because he) needed not that any (one) should (bear witness concerning [2]man; testify of man:) for [i]he (himself) knew what was in man.

[a] See Matt. 12. 46.
[b] ch. 7. 50 & 19. 39.
[c] See Luke 24. 29.
[d] ch. 11. 55. See ch. 6. 4.
[e] ver. 23. Deut. 16. 1—6 Luke 2. 41.
[f] Cp. ch. 12. 42.
[g] For ver. 14—17, cp. Matt. 21. 12, 13 & Mark 11. 15—17, & Luke 19. 45, 46, with Mal. 3. 1—3.
[h] See ch. 1. 38.
[i] Cp. ch. 9. 29 & Matt. 22. 16.
[j] Acts 10. 38. Cp. ch. 5. 36 & 9. 33 & Acts 2. 22.
[k] See ch. 1. 13.
[l] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17 & Gal. 6. 15 & 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23. James 1. 17 & 3. 15, 17 (for mg.).
[m] ver. 36.
[n] Cp. ch. 14. 2 & Luke 2. 49.
[o] Cited from Ps. 69. 9.
[p] Cp. Ezek. 36. 25—27 & [Mark 16. 16] & Acts 2. 38 & Eph. 5. 26 & Tit. 3. 5 & Heb. 10. 22.
[q] ch. 4. 48 & 6. 30. Cp. Ex. 4. 1, 8 & 7. 9. See Matt. 12. 38.
[r] 1 Cor. 15. 50.
[s] ch. 6. 63.
[t] Cp. Matt. 26. 61 & 27. 40 & Mark 14. 58 & 15. 29.
[u] Cp. ch. 4. 24 (mg.).
[v] ch. 5. 28.
[w] ch. 10. 18.
[x] See ver. 3.
[y] Cp. Eccles. 11. 5 & Ezek. 37. 9.
[z] 1 Cor. 12. 11.
[a] Cp. ch. 1. 14 & 1 Cor. 6. 19 & Col. 2. 9.
[b] ch. 12. 16. Luke 24. 8.
[c] ch. 6. 52, 60.
[d] ch. 20. 9. Ps. 16. 10.
[e] Cp. ch. 9. 30.
[f] See ver. 32.
[g] ch. 11. 45.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 14, 15.
[i] ch. 1. 48 & 5. 42 & 16. 30. Cp. ch. 6. 61, 64. See Matt. 9. 4.
[j] Prov. 30. 4. Cp. Acts 2. 34 & Eph. 4. 9.
[k] ver. 31. ch. 6. 38, 42, 62. 1 Cor. 15. 47. Cp. Rom. 10. 6.

1 Now there (There) was a man of the Pharisees, named [b]Nicodemus, [c]a ruler of the Jews: 2 the same came (unto him to Jesus) [f]by night, and said (to unto) him, [h]Rabbi, [i]we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these (signs miracles) that thou doest, [j]except God be with him. 3 Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be [k]born (3[l]anew, *again,) he cannot [m]see the kingdom of God. 4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter (a the) second time into his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born [p]of water and (of) the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. 6 [r]That which is born of the flesh is [s]flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit [u]is spirit. 7 [v]Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born (3[x]anew. *again.) 8 (4[y]The wind bloweth [z]where it listeth, and thou hearest the (voice sound) thereof, but (knowest not canst not tell) whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. 9 Nicodemus answered and said unto him, [c]How can these things be? 10 Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou (the teacher a master) of Israel, [e]and (understandest knowest) not these things? 11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [f]We speak that we do know, and (bear witness of testify) that we have seen; and [f]ye receive not our witness. 12 If I (have) told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you (of) heavenly things? 13 And [j]no man hath ascended (into up to) heaven, but [k]he that (descended out of came down from)

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuary* [2] Or, *a man; for . . . the man* [3] Or, *from above* [4] Or, *The Spirit breatheth*
A.V. * Or, *from above.*

heaven, *even* the Son of man, [1b]which is in heaven. 14 And [c]as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man [f]be lifted up: 15 that whosoever [2]believeth may [h]in him should not perish, but [i]have eternal life.

16 For [k]God so loved [l]the world, [n]that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth on him should not [q]perish, but have eternal life. 17 For [t]God sent not the Son into the world [u]to judge the world; but that the world should be saved through him might be saved. 18 [w]He that believeth on him is not judged: he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not [z]believed on the name of the only begotten Son of God. 19 [a]And this is the judgement, that the light is come into the world, and [e]men loved darkness rather than the light; for their deeds were evil. 20 [j]For every one that [3]doeth ill hateth the light, and cometh not to the light, [l]lest his deeds should be [4*]reproved. 21 But he that [n]doeth the truth [o]cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, [5]that they have been wrought in God.

22 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judæa; and there he tarried with them, and [v]baptized. 23 And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to [y]Salim, because there [6]was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. 24 For [a]John was not yet cast into prison. 25 Then there arose therefore a questioning on the part of John's disciples with a Jew about [a]purifying. 26 And they came unto John, and said to him, [d]Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, [e]to whom thou hast borne witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and [g]all men come to him. 27 John answered and said, [j]A man can [†]receive nothing, [m]except it have been given him [o]from heaven. 28 Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, [p]I am not the Christ, but that [r]I am sent before him. 29 [s]He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but [v]the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, [x]rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. 30 [y]He must increase, but I must decrease.

31 [b]He that cometh from above [d]is above all: he that is of the earth is of the earth, and of the earth speaketh of the earth: [7g]he that cometh from heaven [d]is above all. 32 [i]What And what he hath seen and heard, of that he beareth witness; testifieth [k]and no man receiveth his witness. testimony. 33 He that hath received his witness testimony [m]hath set his seal to his seal [p]that God is true. 34 For he whom [q]God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for he God giveth not the Spirit [r]by measure. measure *unto him.* 35 [s]The Father loveth the Son, and [t]hath given all things into his hand. 36 [u]He that believeth on the Son hath eternal life; but everlasting life: and [w]he that [8x]obeyeth believeth not life; the Son shall not [z]see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

4 1 When therefore the Lord knew how that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus was making made and [b]baptizing baptized more disciples than

a ch. 2. 6.
b Cp. ch. 7. 34.
c Num. 21. 9. Wisd. 16. 5–7.
d ver. 2.
e See ch. 1. 7.
f ch. 8. 28 & 12. 32, 34.
g ch. 12. 19.
h Cp. ch. 15. 4 & 16. 33 & 1 John 5. 12, 20.
i ver. 36.
j 1 Cor. 4. 7. Heb. 5. 4.
k Rom. 5. 8. Eph. 2. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 16. 1 John 3. 1 & 4. 9, 10.
l See ch. 1. 29.
m ch. 6. 65. Cp. James 1. 17.
n Rom. 8. 32.
o See Matt. 21. 25.
p See ch. 1. 20.
q ch. 10. 28.
r Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 2. Luke 1. 17. Acts 19. 4.
s See Matt. 25. 1.
t ch. 5. 36, 38 & 6. 29, 57 & 7. 29 & 8. 42 & 10. 36 & 11. 42 & 17. 3 & 20. 21. Rom. 8. 3. 1 John 4. 9, 10, 14.
u ch. 5. 45 & 8. 15 & 12. 47. Cp. ch. 5. 22 & [8. 11] & Luke 9. 55 (mg.).
v Judg. 14. 20. S. of S. 5. 1.
w ch. 5. 24. Cp. Mark 16. 16.
x Matt. 9. 15.
y Matt. 3. 11.
z See 1 John 5. 13.
a Cp. ch. 9. 39.
b ch. 8. 23.
c See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9.
d Rom. 9. 5. Eph. 1. 21.
e Cp. Isai. 30. 10 & Jer. 5. 31.
f Cp. 1 John 4. 5.
g See ver. 13.
h ch. 7. 7.
i ver. 11. ch. 1. 18 & 7. 16 & 8. 26 & 15. 15, *al.*
j Cp. Job 24. 13 & Rom. 13. 12 & Eph. 5. 13.
k Cp. ver. 19 & ch. 1. 11 & 5. 43 & 12. 37.
l Eph. 5. 11, 13.
m Cp. ch. 6. 27 & Rom. 15. 28 & 2 Cor. 1. 22 & Eph. 1. 13 & Rev. 7. 3–8.
n 1 John 1. 6.
o Ps. 139. 23, 24.
p Cp. 1 John 5. 10.
q See ver. 17.
r Cp. Ezek. 4. 11, 16.
s See ch. 5. 20.
t See Matt. 28. 18.
u ver. 15, 16. ch. 5. 24 & 6. 40, 47, 54. 1 John 5. 12, 13. Cp. ch. 11. 25, 26 & 20. 31. See Matt. 19. 16.
v ver. 26. ch. 4. 1, 2.
w Cp. Rom 2. 8 & Eph. 5. 6 & Col. 3. 6.
x Cp. ch. 6. 53 & Mark 16. 16 & 1 John 5. 12 (for mg.).
y Gen. 33. 18 (mg.)?
z ver. 3.
a Cp. ch. 5. 35. See Matt. 4. 12.
b ch. 3. 22, 26.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *which is in heaven.* [2] Or, *believeth in him may have* [3] Or, *practiseth* [4] Or, *convicted* [5] Or, *because* [6] Gr. *were many waters.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *he that cometh from heaven beareth witness of what he hath seen and heard.* [8] Or, *believeth not*

A.V. * Or, *discovered.* † Or, *take unto himself.*

John 2 (although Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples), 3 he left Judæa, and departed [b]again into Galilee. 4 And [c]he must needs pass go through Samaria. 5 So Then he cometh he cometh to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground [d]that Jacob gave to his son Joseph: Joseph. 6 and Now Jacob's [1]well was there. Jesus therefore, [e]being wearied with his journey, sat [2][f]thus by on the well: It well: *and* it was about the sixth hour. 7 There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, [e]Give me to drink. 8 For (For his disciples were gone away into unto the city to buy food. meat.) 9 The Samaritan woman therefore saith saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a Samaritan woman woman of Samaria ? ([3]For Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.) 10 Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee [w]living water. 11 The woman saith unto him, [4]Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water? 12 [z]Art thou greater than our father Jacob, [b]which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his sons, children, and his cattle? 13 Jesus answered and said unto her, Every one that Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again: 14 but [e]whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him [f]shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall become be [g]in him a well of water springing up unto into eternal everlasting life. 15 The woman saith unto him, [4]Sir, [i]give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come all the way hither to draw. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, [a]call thy husband, and come hither. 17 The woman answered and said unto him, I have no husband. Jesus saith said unto her, Thou saidst hast well well said, I have no husband: 18 for thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: this hast thou said in that saidst thou truly. 19 The woman saith unto him, [4]Sir, I perceive that [g]thou art [h]a prophet. 20 [i]Our fathers worshipped in [j]this mountain; and ye say, that [k]in Jerusalem is [l]the place where men ought to worship. 21 Jesus saith unto her, [m]Woman, believe me, [n]the hour cometh, when ye shall [o]neither in this mountain, nor in yet at Jerusalem, shall ye worship the Father. 22 [q]Ye worship that which ye know not: ye know not what: [r]we worship that which we know: know what we worship for [r]salvation is [s]from of the Jews. 23 But [t]the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father [u]in spirit and in [v]truth: [5]for such doth the Father [z]seek to be his worshippers. seeketh such to worship him. 24 [6]God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth. 25 The woman saith unto him, I know that [y]Messiah Messias cometh (which Christ) cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, [a]he will declare unto tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto her, [c]I that speak unto thee am *he*.

27 And upon this [d]came his disciples; and disciples, they marvelled that he was speaking talked with a woman the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why speakest talkest thou with her? 28 So the woman The woman then left her waterpot, and went away her way into the city, and saith to the men, 29 Come, see a man, [h]which told me all things that *ever* I did: can this be is not this the Christ? 30 They Then they went out

[a] ch. 16. 8.
[b] ch. 2. 11, 12.
[c] Cp. Luke 13. 33.
[d] ver. 12. Gen. 33. 19 & 48. 22. Josh. 24. 32.
[e] ch. 19. 28. Cp. Matt. 4. 2 & 8. 24 & 21. 18.
[f] ch. 13. 25 (for mg.).
[g] ch. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 6. 14.
[h] Luke 7. 16, 39. See Matt. 21. 11.
[i] Gen. 12. 6, 7 & 33. 18, 20. Deut. 11. 29 & 27. 12. Josh. 8. 33.
[j] Judg. 9. 7.
[k] See Deut. 12. 5.
[l] Cp. ch. 11. 48.
[m] ch. 2. 4.
[n] ver. 23. ch. 5. 25, 28 & 16. 2, 25, 32.
[o] Zeph. 2. 11. Mal. 1. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[p] Ecclus. 50. 25, 26. Luke 9. 53. Cp. ch. 8. 48 & Ezra 4. 3, 10. See Matt. 10. 5.
[q] Cp. 2 Kin. 17. 28—34 & Acts 17. 23.
[r] Ps. 147. 19, 20. Isai. 2. 3. Rom. 3. 1, 2 & 9. 4, 5.
[s] Matt. 2. 4, 5. Acts 13. 23. Rom. 11. 26.
[t] ver. 21.
[u] Cp. Rom. 8. 15 & Eph. 2. 18 & 6. 18 & Phil. 3. 3.
[v] Ps. 145. 18. Cp. ch. 1. 17.
[w] ch. 7. 38. Jer. 2. 13 & 17. 13. Cp. Gen. 26. 19 (mg.) & Isai. 55. 1 & Ezek. 47. 1, &c. & Zech. 14. 8 & Rev. 21. 6 & 22. 2, 17.
[x] Cp. ch. 6. 44.
[y] See ch. 1. 41.
[z] Cp. ch. 8. 53.
[a] Deut. 18. 18. Cp. ver. 29.
[b] ver. 5.
[c] ch. 9. 35—37.
[d] ver. 8.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 35, 51, 58 & 7. 37.
[f] Cp. Isai. 49. 10 & Rev. 7. 16.
[g] ch. 7. 38.
[h] ver. 17, 18. Cp. ver. 25.
[i] Cp. ch. 6. 34.

R.V. [1] Gr. *spring*: and so in ver. 14; but not in ver. 11, 12. [2] Or, *as he was* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *For Jews have no dealings with Samaritans.* [4] Or, *Lord* [5] Or, *for such the Father also seeketh* [6] Or, *God is spirit*

of the city, and were coming to came unto him.
31 In the mean while the his disciples
prayed him, saying, [a]Rabbi, Master, eat.
32 But he said unto them, I have
meat to eat that ye know not. not of.
33 The disciples therefore said Therefore said the disciples one to an-
other, [e]Hath any man brought
him aught ought to eat? 34 Jesus saith
unto them, [g]My meat is [h]to do
the will of him that sent me, and
[i]to accomplish finish his work. 35 Say not
ye, There are yet four months,
and *then* cometh the harvest?
behold, I say unto you, Lift up
your eyes, and look on the fields, fields;
[k]that for they are [l]white already unto to
harvest. 36 He And he that reapeth
receiveth wages, and gathereth
fruit unto life eternal: eternal; that both [m]he
that soweth and [n]he that reapeth
[p]may rejoice together. 37 For And
herein is the that saying true, [q]One
soweth, and another reapeth.
38 I sent you to reap [r]that
whereon ye have not laboured: others have bestowed no labour: other men
laboured, [s]and ye are entered
into their labour. labours.
39 And [t]from that city many of the
Samaritans of that city believed on
him [u]because of the word for the saying of the woman,
[v]who which testified, He told me all
things that *ever* I did. 40 So when
the Samaritans came were come unto him,
they besought him to abide that he would tarry
with them: and he abode there
two days. 41 And many more
believed [w]because of his own word;
42 and they said to said unto the woman, Now
we believe, not because of thy
speaking saying: for we have heard for *him*
ourselves, [z]and know that this
is indeed [a]the Christ, the Saviour
[c]of the world.
43 And Now after [d]the two days he
went forth from thence departed thence, and went into Galilee.
44 For Jesus himself testified,
[f]that a prophet hath no honour
in his own country. 45 So Then when
he came was come into Galilee, the Gali-
læans received him, [a]having seen
all the things that he did in at
Jerusalem at the feast: for [e]they
also went unto the feast.
46 He came therefore So Jesus came again unto into [d]Cana
of Galilee, [f]where he made the
water wine. And there was a
certain [2*]nobleman, whose son
was sick at Capernaum. 47 When
he heard that Jesus [j]was come
out of Judæa into Galilee, he
went unto him, and besought
him that he would come down,
and heal his son; son: for he was at
the point of death. 48 Jesus therefore Then said
said Jesus unto him, [l]Except ye see
signs and wonders, ye will in no wise not
believe. 49 The [2]nobleman saith
unto him, [3]Sir, come down [o]ere
my child die. 50 Jesus saith
unto him, Go thy way; thy son
liveth. The And the man believed the
word that Jesus had spoken unto
him, and he went his way. 51 And
as he was now going down, his
[4]servants met him, and told *him*,
saying, that his Thy son lived. liveth. 52 So Then
he inquired inquired he of them the hour when
he began to amend. They And they said
therefore unto him, Yesterday at
the seventh hour the fever left
him. 53 So the father knew that
it was at that hour in the same hour, in the which
Jesus said unto him, Thy son
liveth: and himself believed,
[x]and his whole house. 54 [y]This
is again the second sign miracle that
Jesus did, having when he was come out
of Judæa into Galilee.

5 1 After these things this there was
[5]a [b]feast of the Jews; and
Jesus went up to Jerusalem.
2 Now there is in at Jerusalem
by [c]the sheep † gate market a pool, which
is called in the Hebrew tongue
[6]Bethesda, having five porches.
3 In these lay a great multitude

a ch. 2. 23 & 3. 2.
b See ch. 1. 38.
c ver. 20.
d ch. 2. 1.
e Cp. ver. 11, 15 & ch. 2. 20 & 3. 4 & 6. 34, 52.
f ch. 2. 9.
g Cp. Job 23. 12.
h ch. 5. 30 & 6. 38 & 14. 31.
i ch. 5. 36 & 17. 4. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Luke 2. 49 (mg.).
j ver. 3, 54.
k Matt. 9. 37. Luke 10. 2. Cp. ver. 25, 30.
l ch. 2. 13 & 6. 30. Cp. ch. 20. 29.
m Cp. Matt. 13. 37 & Mark 4. 14.
n ver. 38.
o Cp. ch. 11. 21, 32 & Mark 5. 35 & Luke 8. 49.
p Isai. 9. 3. Cp. Amos 9. 13.
q Cp. Job 31. 8.
r Josh. 24. 13.
s Cp. Acts 8. 5—17, 25.
t ver. 5, 8.
u Cp. ch. 17. 20.
v ver. 29.
w ch. 3. 30.
x Acts 16. 34 & 18. 8. See Acts 11. 14.
y Cp. ch. 2. 11 with ver. 45, 46.
z Cp. 1 John 5. 20.
a 1 John 4. 14. Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 12. 47 & 1 Tim. 4. 10.
b See ch. 6. 4.
c See ch. 1. 29.
d ver. 40.
e Neh. 3. 1, 32 & 12. 39.
f See Matt. 13. 57.

R.V. 1 Or, *white unto harvest. Already he that reapeth &c.* 2 Or, *king's officer* 3 Or, *Lord* 4 Gr. *bondservants.*
5 Many ancient authorities read *the feast.* 6 Some ancient authorities read *Bethsaida*, others, *Bethzatha.*

A.V. * Or, *courtier*, or, *ruler.* † Or, gate.

of them that were sick, impotent folk, of [a]withered[1], blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water. 4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had. 5 And a certain man was there, which had been an infirmity thirty and eight years in his infirmity. years. 6 When Jesus saw him [b]lying, lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wouldest Wilt thou be made whole? 7 The sick impotent man answered him, [c]Sir, I have no man, [d]when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me. 8 Jesus saith unto him, [e]Arise, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 [f]And straightway immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed bed, and walked walked: [g]Now it was the sabbath on that day. and on the same day was the sabbath. 10 So the Jews The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath, and sabbath day: [h]it is not lawful for thee to take up carry thy bed. 11 But he He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk. 12 They asked Then asked they him, Who is the man that What man is that which said unto thee, Take up *thy bed*, and walk? 13 But And he that was healed wist not who it was: for [i]Jesus had conveyed himself away, [k]a multitude being in the *that* place. 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: [l]sin no more, [m]lest a worse thing befall come unto thee. 15 The man went away, departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus Jesus, which had made him whole. 16 And for this cause therefore did the Jews [n]persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, [o]because he did had done these things on the sabbath. sabbath day.

17 But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh even until now, hitherto, and I work. 18 For this cause therefore Therefore the Jews [p]sought the more to kill him, [q]because he not only [r]brake had broken the sabbath, but also called God said also that God [s]his own was his Father, [t]making himself equal with God.

19 Jesus therefore answered Then answered Jesus and said unto them,

Verily, verily, I say unto you, [u]The Son [v]can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father doing do: for what things soever he doeth, these the Son also doeth doeth in like manner. the Son likewise. 20 For [w]the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and [x]greater works he will shew than these will he shew him, him greater works than these, that [y]ye may marvel. 21 For as the Father [z]raiseth the dead up the dead, and [a]quickeneth them, *them*: even so [b]the Son also quickeneth [c]whom he will. 22 For neither [d]doth the Father the Father judgeth judge any no man, but hath [e]committed all judgement unto the Son; Son: 23 that all may *men* should honour the Son, even as they [f]honour the Father. [g]He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [h]He that heareth my word, and [i]believeth on him that sent me, hath eternal everlasting life, and [k]cometh not shall not come into judgement, condemnation; but [l]hath is passed out of from death into life. 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [m]The hour cometh, is coming, and now is, when [n]the dead shall hear [o]the voice of the Son of God: God; and they that hear [p]shall live. 26 [q]For as the Father hath life in himself, himself; [r]even so gave he so hath he given to the Son also to have life in himself: himself; 27 and he [s]gave hath given him authority to execute judgement, judgment also, because he is [3][t]the Son of man. 28 Marvel not at this: for [u]the

[a] Matt. 12. 10.
[b] See ch. 7. 1.
[c] See ch. 10. 33.
[d] ver. 16.
[e] Cp. Rom. 8. 32.
[f] Phil. 2. 6.
[g] See ver. 30.
[h] Cp. ch. 16. 13.
[i] ver. 4 (mg.).
[j] ch. 3. 35 & 10. 17 & 15. 9, 10 & 17. 23—26. Cp. Matt. 3. 17.
[k] Cp. ch. 14. 12.
[l] Matt. 9. 6, 7. Mark 2. 9, 11, 12. Luke 5. 24, 25.
[m] ch. 7. 21.
[n] Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & 2 Cor. 1. 9.
[o] Rom. 4. 17 & 8. 11.
[p] Cp. ch. 6. 33 & 11. 25. See 1 Cor. 15. 45.
[q] ch. 9. 14.
[r] Cp. Rom. 9. 18.
[s] Cp. Acts 17. 31.
[t] ver. 27. ch. 9. 39. Acts 10. 42. Cp. ch. 3. 17. See ch. 17. 2.
[u] Ex. 20. 10. Neh. 13. 19. Jer. 17. 21, 22. Cp. ch. 7. 23 & 9. 16 & Matt. 12. 2 & Mark 2. 24 & 3. 4 & Luke 6. 2 & 13. 14.
[v] ch. 8. 43.
[w] Luke 10. 16. Cp. ch. 15. 23 & 1 John 2. 23.
[x] Cp. ch. 8. 51.
[y] ch. 20. 31. 1 John 5. 9—13. Cp. ch. 3. 15, 36 & 12. 44.
[z] Cp. ch. 6. 15.
[a] ch. 3. 18. Cp. ver. 29.
[b] 1 John 3. 14.
[c] See ch. 4. 21, 23.
[d] See Eph. 2. 1, 5. [e] [ch. 8. 11].
[f] Cp. Ezra 9. 14.
[g] Cp. ch. 11. 43.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 57.
[i] See ch. 1. 4 & 17. 2.
[j] ver. 22.
[k] ch. 15. 20. Cp. Acts 9. 4, 5.
[l] ch. 7. 23 & 9. 16.
[m] See Dan. 7. 13 (& for mg.).

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, *waiting for the moving of the water: 4 for an angel of the Lord went down at certain seasons into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole, with whatsoever disease he was holden.* [2] Or, *Lord* [3] Or, *a son of man*

A.V. * Or, *from the multitude that was.*

hour cometh, is coming, in the tombs graves which [a]all that are in the shall hear his voice, 29 and shall come forth; [e]they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have [1]done ill, evil, unto the resurrection of judgement. damnation.

30 [h]I can of myself mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and [i]my judgement judgment is righteous just; because [k]I seek not mine own will, [l]but the will of him that the Father which hath sent me. 31 [n]If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true. 32 It There is [p]another that beareth witness of me; and [q]I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. 33 [t]Ye have sent unto John, and he hath borne bare witness unto the truth. 34 But [v]the witness I receive which I receive is not not testimony from man: howbeit but I say these things, these things I say, that ye may might be saved. 35 [w]He was the lamp that a burning and burneth and [y]shineth a shining light: and [z]ye were willing to rejoice for a season for a season to rejoice in his light. 36 But [a]the witness which I have I have greater is greater witness than *that of* John: for [d]the works which the Father hath given me [e]to accomplish, finish, the very same works that I do, [g]bear witness of me, that [h]the Father hath sent me. 37 And the Father which sent me, [i]he himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, [k]nor seen his form. shape. 38 And [l]ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. 39 [2m]Ye search the Search the scriptures, because ye think that in them scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life; life: and [o]these they are they which bear witness of me; testify of me. 40 and And [q]ye will not come to me, that ye may might have life. 41 [r]I receive not glory honour from men. 42 But [s]I know you, that ye have not [u]the love of God in yourselves. you. 43 I am come

[r] ver. 34. Cp. Matt. 6. 1, 2 & 1 Thess. 2. 6.

[s] See ch. 2. 24, 25.

[t] Cp. Mark 6. 39.

[u] Luke 11. 42. See Jude 21.

[a] ch. 11. 24. 1 Cor. 15. 52. Cp. ch. 11. 44, 43.
[b] ch. 10. 25 & 12. 13 & 17. 12.
[c] ch. 1. 11 & 3. 11, 32.
[d] Cp. Matt. 24. 5.
[e] See Dan. 12. 2.
[f] Rom. 2. 29.
[g] ch. 17. 3.
[h] ver. 19. ch. 8. 28 & 14. 10. Cp. ch. 10. 18, *al.*
[i] ch. 8. 16.
[j] Cp. ch. 9. 28, 29 & Rom. 2. 17.
[k] ch. 4. 34 & 6. 38. Cp. ch. 7. 18 & Rom. 15. 3.
[l] See Matt. 26. 39.
[m] ver. 47. Num. 21. 9. Deut. 18. 15. Luke 24. 27. Cp. ch. 12. 41.
[n] Cp. ch. 8. 13, 14, 18, 54 & 18. 21.
[o] Cp. Luke 16. 31.
[p] ver. 37.
[q] ch. 7. 28, 29.
[r] For ver. 1—13, see Matt. 14. 13—21. Mark 6. 32—44. Luke 9. 10—17.
[s] See Matt. 4. 18.
[t] See ch. 1. 7, 19.
[u] ch. 21. 1.
[v] 1 John 5. 9.
[w] Cp. Ecclus. 48. 1.
[x] ver. 15.
[y] 2 Pet. 1. 19.
[z] Cp. Matt. 13. 20 & 21. 26.
[a] ch. 2. 13 & 11. 55. See Ex. 12.
[b] ch. 5. 1 & 7. 2.
[c] Luke 6. 20.
[d] ch. 10. 25, 38 & 14. 11 & 15. 24. Cp. ch. 2. 23 & Matt. 11. 4.
[e] See ch. 4. 34.
[f] ch. 1. 44.
[g] Cp. ch. 3. 2.
[h] See ch. 3. 17.
[i] ch. 8. 18. Cp. Matt. 3. 17 & 17. 5.
[j] Cp. Mark 6. 37.
[k] See ch. 1. 18.
[l] Cp. 1 John 2. 14 & 4. 13, 14 & 5. 10.
[m] Cp. Acts 17. 11 & 2 Tim. 3. 15.
[n] ch. 1. 40, 44.
[o] See Luke 24. 27.
[p] 2 Kin. 4. 42, 43.
[q] ver. 43. ch. 3. 19 & 7. 17. Cp. Matt. 23. 37 & Luke 13. 34.

[b] in my Father's name, and [c]ye receive me not: [d]if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. 44 How can ye believe, which receive glory honour one of another, and [f]the glory seek not the honour that *cometh* from [3]the only God ye seek not only? 45 Think not Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, *even* Moses, [j]on in whom ye have set your hope. trust. 46 For if had ye believed Moses, ye would believe me; have believed me: for [m]he wrote of me. 47 But [o]if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

6 [1]After these things [r]Jesus went away to the other side of over [s]the sea of Galilee, which is [u]*the sea* of Tiberias. 2 And a great multitude followed him, because they beheld the signs saw his miracles which he did on them that were sick. diseased. 3 And Jesus went up into [x]the a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. 4 Now And [a]the passover, the a [b]feast of the Jews, was at hand. nigh. 5 Jesus therefore [c]lifting When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and seeing that saw a great multitude cometh company come unto him, he saith unto [f]Philip, Whence are we to shall we buy [4]bread, that these may eat? 6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. 7 [j]Philip answered him, Two hundred [5]pennyworth of [4]bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. 8 One of his disciples, [n]Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, 9 There is a lad here, which hath five [p]barley loaves, and two small fishes: but [p]what are these they among so many? 10 And Jesus said, Make the people men sit down. [t]Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five

R.V. [1] Or, *practised* [2] Or, *Search the scriptures* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the only one.* [4] Gr. *loaves.* [5] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28.

thousand. 11 Jesus therefore And Jesus [a]having when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; likewise also and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. 12 And when When they were filled, he saith said unto his disciples, Gather up the broken pieces fragments which that remain over, that nothing be lost. 13 So Therefore they gathered them up, together, and filled twelve baskets with broken pieces from the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten. 14 When therefore Then those men, the people saw the [1]sign which he did, they when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, [f]This is of a truth [g]the that prophet [i]that cometh should come into the world.

15 [k]Jesus therefore perceiving When Jesus therefore perceived that they were about to would come and take him by force, to make him king, [n]withdrew he departed again into [o]the a mountain himself alone.

16 And when evening came, even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea; 17 and they entered into a boat, ship, and were going went over the sea unto toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not yet was not come to them. 18 And the sea was rising arose by reason of a great wind that blew. 19 When therefore So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they behold see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the boat ship: and they were afraid. 20 [x]But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid. 21 They were willing therefore to receive Then they willingly received him into the boat ship: and straightway the boat immediately the ship was at the land whither they were going. went.

22 On the morrow the multitude The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other [2][a]boat there, save one, that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus entered went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples went were gone away alone alone; 23 (howbeit there came other [3]boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they ate the bread did eat bread, after that the Lord [b]had given thanks): 24 [c]when the multitude people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they themselves got into the [3]boats, also took shipping, and [d]came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus. 25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, [e]Rabbi, when camest thou hither? 26 Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [h]Ye seek me, not because ye saw [j]signs, the miracles, but because ye ate did eat of the loaves, and were filled. 27 [l]Work [*]Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for [m]the that meat which abideth endureth unto eternal everlasting life, which [p]the Son of man shall give unto you: for [q]him the Father, *even* God, hath [r]hath God the Father sealed. 28 They Then said therefore they unto him, What must shall we do, that we may might work [s]the works of God? 29 Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, [t]that ye believe on him whom [4][u]he hath sent. 30 They said therefore unto him, [v]What then doest thou sign shewest for a sign, thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what workest thou dost thou work? 31 [w]Our fathers ate the did eat manna in the wilderness desert; as it is written, [y]He gave them bread out of from heaven to eat. 32 Jesus therefore Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, It was not Moses that gave Moses gave you not you the that bread out of from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread out of from heaven. 33 For the bread of God is [z]that he which cometh down out of from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. 34 They said Then said therefore they unto him, [b]Lord, evermore give us this bread. 35 And Jesus

[a] ver. 23. See Matt. 15. 36.

[b] ver. 11.

[c] For ver. 24, 25, cp. Matt. 14. 34—36 & Mark 6. 53—56.

[d] ver. 17, 59.

[e] See ch. 1. 38.

[f] See ch. 4. 19.

[g] ch. 1. 21 & 7. 40. See Matt. 21. 11.

[h] ver. 24.

[i] ch. 11. 27. See Matt. 11. 3.

[j] ver. 2.

[k] Cp. ch. 12. 12—15.

[l] Isai. 55. 2.

[m] Cp. ver. 35, 50, 51, 54, 58.

[n] For ver. 15—21, see Matt. 14. 22—33. Mark 6. 45—51. Cp. Matt. 8. 18.

[o] ver. 3.

[p] See Dan. 7. 13.

[q] Cp. ch. 5. 36, 37 & 10. 36.

[r] Cp. Ezek. 9. 4 & Rom. 4. 11 & 1 Cor. 9. 2 & 2 Tim. 2. 19. See ch. 3. 33.

[s] 1 Cor. 15. 58. Rev. 2. 26.

[t] 1 John 3. 23.

[u] See ch. 3. 17.

[v] See Matt. 12. 38.

[w] ver. 49, 58. Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 7—9.

[x] Cp. Luke 24. 38, 39.

[y] Cited from Neh. 9. 15. Cp. Ps. 78. 24, 25 & 105. 40 & 1 Cor. 10. 3.

[z] ver. 50.

[a] ch. 21. 8. Mark 3. 9 (for mg.).

[b] See ch. 4. 15, 33.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *signs*. [2] Gr. *little boat*. [3] Gr. *little boats*. [4] Or, *he sent*
A.V. [*] Or, *Work not*.

said unto them, [a]I am the bread of life: [c]he that cometh to me shall not hunger, never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. 36 But [f]I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and yet believe not. 37 [h]All that which [i]the Father giveth me shall come unto to me; and [k]him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. 38 For [l]I am come came down from heaven, not to do [n]mine own will, but [n]the will of him [p]that sent me. 39 And [r]this is the will of him, Father's will that which hath sent me, that of [t]all that which he hath given me [u]I should lose nothing, but [v]should raise it up again at the last day. 40 For And this is the will of my Father, him that sent me, that every one that [z]beholdeth which seeth the Son, and [z]believeth on him, [a]should may have eternal life; everlasting life: and [1]I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews therefore then murmured concerning at him, because he said, [d]I am the bread which came down out of from heaven. 42 And they said, [f]Is not this Jesus, [g]the son of Joseph, whose father and mother [k]we know? how doth he now say, is it then that he saith, I am come came down out of from heaven? 43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves. 44 No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me [m]draw him: and [n]I will raise him up in at the last day. 45 It is written in the prophets, [p]And they shall all be all be [r]taught of God. [s]Every one man therefore that hath heard from the heard, and Father, and hath learned, hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. 46 [u]Not that any man hath seen the Father, save [w]he which is from of God, he [x]hath seen the Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [z]He that believeth on me hath eternal everlasting life. 48 [c]I am the that bread of life. 49 [b]Your fathers did eat the manna in the wilderness, and they died. are dead. 50 [c]This is the bread which cometh down out of from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, [g]and not die. 51 I am the living bread [j]which came down out of from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: yea and the bread which that I will give is [m]my flesh, which I will give [o]for the life of the world.

52 The Jews therefore [q]strove one with another, among themselves, saying, [s]How can this man give us his flesh to eat? 53 Jesus therefore Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of [w]the Son of man, man, and drink his blood, ye [y]have not no life in yourselves. you. 54 He that flesh Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, blood, [b]hath eternal life; and [c]I will raise him up at the last day. 55 For my flesh is [2]meat indeed, and my blood is [3]drink indeed. 56 He that eateth my flesh, flesh, and drinketh my blood, blood, [a]abideth dwelleth in me, and I in him. 57 As [h]the living Father hath [i]sent me, and [j]I live because of by the Father; Father: so he that eateth me, he also even he shall live because of by me. 58 [l]This is the that bread which came down out of from heaven: not as the your fathers did eat eat, manna, and died are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. 59 These things said he in [4]the synagogue, as he taught [o]in Capernaum.

60 [q]Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is [t]a an hard saying; who can hear [5]it? 61 But When Jesus [v]knowing knew in himself that his disciples murmured at this, it, he said unto them, Doth this cause you to stumble offend you? 62 *What* then and if ye shall see should behold [y]the Son of man [a]ascending ascend up [b]where he was before? 63 [d]It is the spirit

[a] ver. 41, 48, 51. Cp. ver. 58. [b] See ver. 31. [c] ch. 4. 14 & 7. 37. Cp. ch. 5. 40 & Matt. 11. 28 & Rev. 7. 16. [d] ver. 58. [e] ver. 33. [f] ver. 26(?). [g] ver. 51, 58. [h] ver. 39. ch. 17. 2. [i] ch. 10. 29 & 17. 6, 9, 24. [j] ch. 3. 13. [k] ch. 10. 28 & 17. 12. [l] See ch. 3. 13. [m] ver. 53—56. Cp. ch. 1. 14. [n] See ch. 5. 30. [o] ver. 57. Luke 22. 19. [p] See ch. 4. 34. [q] ch. 9. 16 & 10. 19. [r] ch. 10. 28, 29. Matt. 18. 14. [s] ver. 60. ch. 3. 9. [t] ver. 37. [u] ch. 17. 12 & 18. 9. [v] ver. 40, 44, 54. Cp. ch. 11. 25 & 1 Cor. 6. 14. [w] ver. 27. [x] ch. 12. 45 & 14. 17, 19. [y] See ch. 20. 31. [z] ver. 47. ch. 3. 15, 16. [a] ver. 27, 54. ch. 4. 14. [b] See ver. 40. [c] ver. 39. [d] ver. 33, 35, 38. [e] ch. 15. 4, 5. 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13, 15, 16. [f] See Matt. 13. 55. [g] See ch. 1. 45. [h] Cp. ch. 5. 26. See Matt. 16. 16. [i] See ch. 3. 17. [j] ch. 11. 25. Rev. 1. 18. [k] ch. 7. 27, 28. [l] ver. 31, 33, 49—51. [m] ch. 12. 32. Jer. 31. 3. Hos. 11. 4. Cp. ver. 65 & ch. 4. 23. [n] ver. 39. [o] ver. 24. [p] Cited from Isai. 54. 13. Cp. Jer. 31. 33, 34 & Heb. 8. 10, 11. [q] ver. 66. Cp. ver. 64. [r] 1 Cor. 2. 13. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 John 2. 20. [s] Cp. ver. 37. [t] Judc 15. [u] See ch. 1. 18. [v] Cp. ch. 2. 24, 25. [w] See ch. 7. 29. [x] Cp. ch. 3. 32 & 8. 38. [y] ver. 27.

[z] See ch. 3. 36. [a] See Mark 16. 19. [b] Cp. ch. 17. 5. See ch. 3 13. [c] See ver. 35. [d] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 45 & 2 Cor. 3. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *that I should raise him up* [2] Gr. *true meat.* [3] Gr. *true drink.* [4] Or, *a synagogue* [5] Or, *him*

that quickeneth; [a]the flesh profiteth nothing: [b]the words that I have spoken unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. 64 But [d]there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus [f]knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and [h]who it was that should betray him. 65 And he said, For this cause have I said unto you, Therefore said I [j]that no man can come unto me, except it be given unto him of my Father.

66 From that time many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him. 67 Then said Jesus unto [o]the twelve, Would ye also go away? 68 Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou [1]hast [q]the words of eternal life. 69 And [s]we have believed and are sure that [u]thou art the Holy One of God that Christ, the Son of the living God. 70 Jesus answered them, [x]Did not I have chosen you [o]the twelve, and one of you is [y]a devil? 71 Now he spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon Iscariot, for [b]he it was that should betray him, *being* one of the twelve.

7 1 And after these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Judæa, Jewry, because [g]the Jews sought to kill him. 2 Now the [i]feast of the Jews, [j]the Jews' feast of tabernacles, tabernacles, was at hand. 3 [l]His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judæa, that [m]thy disciples also may behold thy see the works which that thou doest. 4 For there is no man that doeth anything any thing in secret, [2]and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou doest do these things, [q]manifest shew thyself to the world. 5 [r]For even [s]his brethren did not neither did his brethren believe on in him. 6 Jesus therefore saith Then Jesus said unto them, [t]My time is not yet come; come: but your time is alway ready. 7 The world cannot hate you; but [c]me it hateth, because I testify of it, that [e]its works the works thereof are evil. 8 Go ye up unto the this feast: I go not up [3]yet unto this feast; because for [g]my time is not yet fulfilled. full come. 9 And When having he had said these things words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

10 But when [i]his brethren were gone up unto the feast, up, then went he also up unto the feast, not publicly, openly, but as it were in secret. 11 [k]The Jews Then the therefore Jews [m]sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much [n]murmuring among the multitudes people concerning him: for [p]some said, He is a good man; others said, Not so, Nay; but he [r]leadeth the multitude astray. deceiveth the people. 13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him [t]for fear of the Jews.

14 But when it was now Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up [w]into the temple, and taught. 15 The Jews therefore the Jews And [z]marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man [4]letters, having never learned? 16 Jesus therefore answered them, and said, [c]My teaching doctrine is not mine, but his [d]that sent me. 17 [e]If any man willeth to will do his will, [f]he shall know of the teaching, doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I [h]speak from of myself. 18 He that speaketh from of himself [k]seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh the his glory of him glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. 19 [n]Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you doeth keepeth the law? [o]Why seek ye go ye about to kill me? 20 The multitude answered, people answered and said, [p]Thou hast a [4]devil: who seeketh goeth about to kill thee? 21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I did have done [u]one work, and ye all [5]marvel. 22 For this cause hath Moses therefore

a ch. 3. 6.
b ver. 68.
c ch. 15. 18, 24.
d ver. 66.
e ch. 3. 19. Cp. Col. 1. 21 & 1 John 3. 12.
f ver. 61.
g See ch. 2. 4.
h ver. 71. ch. 13. 11.
i ver. 3, 5.
j ver. 44, 45. ch. 3. 27.
k ver. 1.
l ver. 60, 64.
m ch. 11. 56.
n ver. 32.
o ver. 70, 71.
p Cp. ver. 40—43.
q Acts 5. 20. Cp. ch. 12. 50 & 17. 8.
r ver. 47.
s Cp. ch. 11. 27 & 1 John 4. 16.
t ch. 19. 38 & 20. 19. Cp. ch. 9. 22 & 12. 42.
u See ch. 1. 49.
v See Mark 1. 24.
w ver. 28.
x See ch. 13. 18.
y ch. 13. 2, 27 & 17. 12.
z Cp. ver. 46 & Luke 2. 47 & 4. 22 & Acts 4. 13.
a ch. 13. 26.
b ver. 64, 67. c ch. 8. 28 & 12. 49 & 14. 10, 24. Cp. ch. 3. 34.
d See ch. 3. 17.
e Cp. ch. 8. 31, 32 & 14. 21, 23.
f Cp. ch. 8. 43 & Ps. 25. 9 & Dan. 12. 10 & Phil. 3. 15.
g ch. 5. 18 & 8. 37, 40 & 11. 53.
h See ch. 5. 30.
i ch. 5. 1 & 6. 4.
j See Lev. 23. 34.
k ch. 5. 41 & 8. 50.
l ver. 5, 10. See Matt. 12. 46.
m Cp. ch. 6. 66(?).
n ver. 23. See ch. 1. 17.
o ver. 1.
p ch. 8. 48, 52 & 10. 20. Cp. Matt. 11. 18 & Mark 3. 22 & Luke 7. 33.
q Cp. ch. 14. 22 & 18. 20.
r Cp. Matt. 13. 57 & Mark 3. 21.
s ver. 3, 10.
t Cp. ver. 8, 30. See ch. 2. 4.
u ver. 23. ch. 5. 2—9.

R.V. omit *yet*. 1 Or, *hast words* 2 Some ancient authorities read *and seeketh it to be known openly.* 3 Many ancient authorities 4 Gr. *demon.* 5 Or, *marvel because of this. Moses hath given you circumcision* A.V. * Or, *learning.*

[a]Moses gave unto you circumcision (not because it is of Moses, but [b]of the fathers); and on the sabbath ye circumcise a man. 23 If a man receiveth circumcision on the sabbath, on the sabbath day that the law of Moses may not be broken; [f]are ye wroth with me, because I made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? 24 [h]Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgement.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom [l]they seek to kill? 26 But, lo, [m]he speaketh openly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers indeed know that this is the very Christ? 27 Howbeit [r]we know this man [t]whence he is: but when the Christ cometh, [v]no man knoweth whence he is. 28 Then Jesus therefore cried [z]in the temple, teaching and saying, [r]Ye both know me, and know whence I am: and [c]I am not come of myself, but [d]he that sent me is true, [f]whom ye know not. 29 But [h]I know him; for I am [j]from him, and [k]he hath sent me. 30 Then they sought to take him: and [m]no man laid hands on him, [p]because his hour was not yet come. 31 And many of the people believed on him; and they said, [t]When the Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 The Pharisees heard the multitude murmuring such things concerning him; and the chief priests and the Pharisees sent [x]officers to take him. 33 Then said Jesus unto them, [y]Yet a little while am I with you, and then [a]I go unto him that sent me. 34 [c]Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come. 35 Then said the Jews therefore among themselves, Whither will this man go that we shall not find him? [c]will he go unto [d]the dispersed among [e]the Greeks, and teach the Gentiles? 36 What is this word that he said, [g]Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 Now on the last day, that great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, [j]If any man thirst, let him [k]come unto me, and drink. 38 He that believeth on me, [n]as the scripture hath said, [o]out of his belly shall flow rivers of [q]living water. 39 But this spake he of the Spirit, [u]which they that believe on him were to receive: [2][w]for the Holy Ghost was not yet [x]*given*; [y]because that Jesus was not yet [a]glorified. 40 [b]Many of the people therefore, when they heard these words, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. 41 Others said, This is [g]the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Hath not the scripture said that the Christ cometh [n]of the seed of David, and [o]from the town of Bethlehem, the village where David was? 43 So there was a division among the people because of him. 44 [u]And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers [v]to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? 46 The officers answered, [z]Never man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pharisees, [b]Are ye also led astray? 48 Have any of the rulers believed on him, or of the Pharisees? 49 But this people who knoweth not the law

[a] Lev. 12. 3. [b] Gen. 17. 10. [c] Cp. ch. 8. 22. [d] 2 Mac. 1. 27. James 1. 1. 1 Pet. 1. 1. Cp. Isai. 11. 12 (Gk.) & Zeph. 3. 10 (Gk.). [e] ch. 12. 20. Acts 11. 20 & 14. 1, *al.* [f] ch. 5. 16. See Matt. 12. 2. [g] ver. 34. [h] ch. 8. 15. Cp. Isai. 11. 3 & 2 Cor. 10. 7. See Deut. 1. 16, 17. [i] Lev. 23. 36. Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18. [j] Isai. 55. 1. See ch. 4. 14. [k] See ch. 6. 35. [l] ver. 1. [m] ch. 18. 20. [n] Cp. Isai. 12. 3 & Ezek. 47. 1. [o] ch. 4. 14. Cp. Prov. 18. 4. [p] ver. 48. [q] See ch. 4. 10. [r] Cp. ch. 6. 42 & 8. 14, 19 & 9. 29. [s] Isai. 44. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13 & Gal. 3. 14. [t] ch. 19. 9. [u] Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 16—18. Cp. ch. 1. 33 & 20. 22 & Luke 24. 49. [v] Cp. ver. 42. [w] Acts 2. 4, 33. [x] ch. 3. 34. Luke 11. 13. 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13, *al.* [y] ch. 14. 16, 17 & 16. 7. [z] ver. 14. [a] ch. 12. 16, 23 & 13. 31, 32 & 17. 1, *al.* [b] See ver. 31. [c] ch. 8. 42. Cp. ch. 5. 43. [d] See ch. 8. 26. [e] ch. 1. 21 & 6. 14. See Matt. 21. 11. [f] ch. 3. 19 & 15. 21. Cp. ch. 4. 22 & 8. 55. [g] ver. 26. [h] ch. 8. 55. See Matt. 11. 27. [i] Cp. ver. 52 & ch. 1. 46. [j] ch. 6. 46 & 9. 16, 33. Cp. ch. 1. 14. [k] See ch. 3. 17. [l] ver. 44. ch. 10. 39. Cp. Matt. 21. 46. [m] ch. 8. 20. [n] Cp. Ps. 89. 3, 4. See Matt. 1. 1. [o] Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 1, 5. Luke 2. 4. [p] ver. 6. [q] 1 Sam. 16. 1.

[r] ch. 8. 30 & 10. 42 & 11. 45 & 12. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 23 & 12. 42 & Matt. 21. 11. [s] ch. 9. 16 & 10. 19. Cp. ver. 12. [t] Matt. 12. 23. [u] ver. 30. [v] ver. 32. [w] ver. 12. [x] ver. 45, 46. [y] ch. 12. 35 & 13. 33 & 14. 19 & 16. 16—19. [z] See Matt. 7. 29. [a] ch. 16. 5. [b] ver. 12. [c] ch. 8. 21 & 13. 33. [d] 1 Cor. 1. 20, 26 & 2. 8. Cp. ch. 12. 42.

R.V. [1] Gr. *of.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *for the Holy Spirit was not yet given.*
A.V. * Or, *without breaking the law of Moses.* † Or, *Greeks.*

are accursed. cursed. 50 [a]Nicodemus saith unto them (he that came *to him before, Jesus by night, being one of them), 51 [b]Doth our law judge a any man, except it first before it [c]hear from himself him, and know what he doeth? 52 They answered and said unto him, [f]Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and see that look: for [g]out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 [2][And they went every man And every man went unto his own house: house. 1 but Jesus went

8 unto the mount of Olives. 2 And [l]early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and [n]he sat down, and taught them. 3 And the scribes and the Pharisees bring brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and having when they had set her in the midst, 4 they say unto him, [3]Master, this woman hath been was taken in adultery, in the very act. 5 Now [w]in the law Moses Moses in the law commanded us [z]to stone such: what then such should be stoned: but what sayest thou of her? 6 And this This they said, [4z]tempting him, [a]that they might have *whereof* to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground. ground, *as though he heard them not.* 7 But So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, [e]He that is without sin among you, let him [f]first cast a stone at her. 8 And again he stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground. 9 And they, when they they which heard it, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning from at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman, where woman she was, standing in the midst. 10 And Jesus When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? they? did hath no man condemn condemned thee? 11 And she She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said, said unto her, [d]Neither do I condemn thee: go thy way; from henceforth [e]sin no more.] go, and sin no more.

12 [h]Again therefore Jesus spake Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, [i]I am the light of the world: he that [j]followeth me shall not [k]walk in the darkness, but shall have the light of life. 13 The Pharisees therefore said unto him, [m]Thou bearest witness record of thyself; thy witness record is not true. 14 Jesus answered and said unto them, Even if Though I bear witness record of myself, *yet* [o]my witness record is true; true: for I know [p]whence I came, and [q]whither I go; but [r]ye know not cannot tell whence I come, or and whither I go. 15 [s]Ye judge after the flesh; [t]I judge no man. 16 Yea and And yet if I judge, [u]my judgement judgment is true: true: for [v]I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me. 17 Yea and It is also [y]in your law it is written, written in your law, that the witness testimony of two men is true. 18 I am he one that beareth bear witness of myself, and [b]the Father that sent me beareth witness of me. 19 They said therefore Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, [c]Ye know neither neither know me, nor my Father: [d]if ye knew had known me, ye would know should have known my Father also. 20 These words spake he Jesus in [g]the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and [h]no man took laid hands on him; because for [i]his hour was not yet come.

21 He said therefore Then said Jesus again unto them, [j]I go away, my way, and [k]ye shall seek me, and [l]shall die in your sin: sins: whither I go, ye cannot come. 22 The Jews therefore said, [m]Will Then said the Jews,

[a] ch. 3. 1 & 19. 39.
[b] Deut. 17. 6 & 19. 15. Cp. Acts 23. 3.
[c] Deut. 1. 16. Prov. 18. 13.
[d] ver. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 17 & Luke 12. 14.
[e] ch. 5. 14.
[f] ver. 41.
[g] Cp. 2 Kin. 14. 25 with Josh. 19. 13.
[h] ch. 7. 37, 38.
[i] Cp. Ps. 36. 9 & Isai. 42. 6 & 49. 6 & Mal. 4. 2. See ch. 1. 4, 9
[j] ch. 12. 26 & 21. 19.
[k] See ch. 12. 35.
[l] Cp. Luke 21. 38.
[m] ch. 5. 31.
[n] Matt. 5. 1. Luke 4. 20.
[o] Cp. Rev. 3. 14.
[p] ch. 13. 3 & 16. 28.
[q] ver. 21. ch. 7. 33.
[r] Cp. ch. 7. 28 & 9. 29.
[s] ch. 7. 24. 1 Sam. 16. 7. Cp. Job 10. 4.
[t] ch. 12. 47. Cp. ver. [11].
[u] ch. 5. 30.
[v] ver. 29. ch. 16. 32.
[w] Lev. 20. 10. Deut. 22. 22.
[x] Deut. 22. 21. Ezek. 16. 38, 40.
[y] See Num. 35. 30.
[z] Matt. 16. 1 & 19. 3 & 22. 18, 35. Mark 8. 11 & 10. 2 & 12. 15. Luke 10. 25 & 11. 16.
[a] See Luke 11. 54.
[b] ch. 5. 37.
[c] ver. 55. ch. 16. 3.
[d] ch. 14. 7.
[e] Rom. 2. 1, 22.
[f] Deut. 17. 7.
[g] See Matt. 27. 6.
[h] ch. 7. 30.
[i] ch. 7. 8.
[j] ch. 14. 28. Cp. ch. 14. 2, 3 & 16. 7.
[k] See ch. 7. 34.
[l] ver. 24. Ezek. 3. 18 & 33. 8.
[m] Cp. ch. 7. 35.

R.V. [1] Or, *see: for out of Galilee &c.* vary much from each other. [3] Or, *Teacher* [2] Most of the ancient authorities omit John 7. 53—8. 11. Those which contain it [4] Or, *trying*
A.V. * Gr. *to him.*

he kill (himself, that himself? because) he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot (come? come.) 23 And he said unto them, [b]Ye are from beneath; I am from above: [d]ye are of this world; [e]I am not of this world. 24 I said therefore unto you, that ye [g]shall die in your sins: for (except ye believe if ye believe not) that [1][j]I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins. 25 (They Then) said (therefore they) unto him, [l]Who art thou? And Jesus (said saith) unto them, [2][n]Even (that which I have also spoken *the same* that I said) unto you from the beginning. 26 I have many things to (speak say) and to judge (concerning of) you: (howbeit but) [p]he that sent me is true; and [r]the things which I heard from him, these I speak to the world those things which I speak I [3][t]unto the world. 27 They (perceived have heard of him.) understood not that [u]he spake to them of the Father. 28 (Jesus therefore said, Then said Jesus unto them,) When ye have [w]lifted up the Son of man, [x]then shall ye know that [4][z]I am *he*, and *that* [a]I do nothing of (myself, myself;) but [c]as (the my) Father hath taught me, I speak these things. 29 And [f]he that sent me is with (me; [f]he me: the Father) hath not left me alone; for [i]I do always (the those) things that (are pleasing to please) him. 30 As he spake these (things, words,) [l]many believed on him.

31 (Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus) to those Jews which (had believed believed on) him, [n]If ye (abide continue) in my word, *then* are ye (truly my) (my disciples disciples indeed;) 32 and ye shall [p]know the truth, and the truth [r]shall make you free. 33 They answered [unto] him, [t]We be Abraham's seed, and (have never yet been were never) in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? 34 Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [5]"(Every one that Whosoever) committeth sin is the (bondservant servant) of sin. 35 And [w]the (bondservant servant) abideth not in the house for ever: [but] [a]the (son Son) abideth [for] ever. 36 If (therefore the Son) [c]the Son (therefore) shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; (yet but) [f]ye seek to kill me, because my word [5]hath (not free course no place) in you. 38 [h]I speak (the things that) which I have seen with [6]*my* Father: and ye (also do) (the things that) which ye (heard [k]from have seen with) *your* father. 39 They answered and said unto him, [m]Our father is Abraham. (Abraham is our father.) Jesus saith unto them, [o]If ye [7]were Abraham's children, [8]ye would do the works of Abraham. 40 But now [q]ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, [s]which I (have heard from of) God: this did not Abraham. 41 Ye do the (works deeds) of your father. (They said unto Then said they to) him, [v]We (were be) not born of fornication; we have [y]one Father, *even* God. 42 Jesus said unto them, [b]If God were your Father, ye would love me: for [d]I (came proceeded) forth and [e]am come (came) from God; (for [g]neither have I come came I) of myself, but [h]he sent me. 43 [j]Why do ye not [9]understand my speech? (*Even* even) because [k]ye cannot hear my word. 44 [m]Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father (it is your will ye will to) do. [o]He was a murderer from the beginning, and [10][q](stood abode) not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. 11 [s]When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father (thereof. of it.) 45 (But And) because I (say tell *you*) the truth, ye believe me not. 46 Which of you (convicteth convinceth) me of sin? (If And if) I say (the) truth, why do ye not believe me? 47 [v]He that is of God heareth (the words of God: [z]for this God's words: ye)

[a] Luke 15. 31.
[b] Cp. ver. 44 & ch. 3. 31.
[c] Gal. 5. 1. Cp. Heb. 3. 6.
[d] 1 John 4. 5.
[e] ch. 17. 14, 16.
[f] ver. 40. See ch. 7. 1.
[g] ver. 21.
[h] ch. 3. 32 & 5. 19 & 6. 46.
[i] ch. 16. 9.
[j] ver. 28 (& mg.). ch. 4. 26 & 13. 19 (& mg.). Mark 13. 6. Luke 21. 8. Cp. ver. 58 (for mg.).
[k] ver. 41, 44.
[l] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[m] ver. 33, 56.
[n] Cp. Matt. 17. 17 (for mg.).
[o] Cp. Gal. 3. 7, 9.
[p] ch. 3. 33 & 7. 28. Rom. 3. 4.
[q] ver. 37.
[r] ver. 40. ch. 15. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 32 & Rev. 1. 1.
[s] ver. 26.
[t] Cp. ch. 18. 20.
[u] ver. 18, 26.
[v] Cp. Hos. 2. 4.
[w] ch. 3. 14 & 12. 32, 34.
[x] Cp. ch. 16. 8—11.
[y] Deut. 32. 6. Isai. 63. 16 & 64. 8. Cp. ver. 47.
[z] See ver. 24.
[a] See ch. 5. 30.
[b] Cp. 1 John 5. 1.
[c] See ch. 7. 16.
[d] ch. 16. 28 & 17. 8.
[e] 1 John 5. 20. Cp. Heb. 10. 9.
[f] ver. 16. ch. 16. 32. Acts 10. 38. See ch. 10. 38.
[g] ch. 7. 28.
[h] See ch. 3. 17.
[i] ch. 4. 34 & 5. 30 & 6. 38. Cp. 1 John 3. 22.
[j] ch. 7. 17.
[k] Jer. 6. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 14.
[l] See ch. 7. 31.
[m] 1 John 3. 8, 12. Cp. ver. 23. See Matt. 13. 38.
[n] ch. 15. 7, 8. 2 John 9.
[o] Gen. 4. 8, 9. 1 John 3. 12, 15. Cp. Wisd. 2. 24 & Rom. 5. 12.
[p] 2 John 1.
[q] Cp. 1 John 2. 4.
[r] ver. 36. Rom. 6. 18, 22 & 8. 2. 1 Cor. 7. 22. 2 Cor. 3. 17. Gal. 5. 1, 13. James 1. 25 & 2. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 16. Rev. 12. 9.
[s] Gen. 3. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
[t] ver. 37, 39. Matt. 3. 9. Cp. Luke 19. 9 & Rom. 9. 7.
[u] Rom. 6. 16—20. Tit. 3. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 19.
[v] Cp. ch. 18. 37 & 1 John 4. 6.
[w] Gen. 21. 10. Gal. 4. 30.
[x] Cp. ch. 10. 26.

R.V. [1] Or, *I am* [2] Or, How is it *that I even speak to you at all?* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *I am* Or, *I am* he: *and I do* [5] Or, *hath no place in you* [6] Or, *the Father: do ye also therefore the things which ye heard from the Father.* [7] Gr. *are.* [8] Some ancient authorities read *ye do the works of Abraham.* [9] Or, *know* [10] Some ancient authorities read *standeth.* [11] Or, *When* one *speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for his father also is a liar.*

cause ye therefore hear *them* not, because [d]ye are not of God. 48 The Jews Then answered answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and [e]hast a [1]devil? 49 Jesus answered, I have not a [1]devil; but [g]I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. 50 But And [j]I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth. 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [l]If a man keep my word, saying, he shall never [m]see death. 52 The Jews said Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a [1]devil. [p]Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and [q]thou sayest, If a man keep my word, saying, he shall never [s]taste of death. 53 [t]Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, [v]If I glorify honour myself, my glory honour is nothing: [x]it is my Father that glorifieth honoureth me; [y]of whom ye say, that he is your God; God: 55 and Yet [z]ye have not known him; him: [a]but I know him; him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be [b]like unto a liar you, like unto you [d]a liar: but I know him, and keep his word. saying. 56 [e]Your father Abraham [f]rejoiced [2g]to see my day; day: and [h]he saw it, and was glad. 57 The Jews therefore said Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham [3]was, [i]I am. 59 [f]They Then took up stones therefore took they up stones to cast at him: but [l]Jesus [4]hid himself, and went out of the temple [5n]. temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

9 [1]And as he *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying, [*]Rabbi, Master, [a]who did sin, [b]this man, or [c]his parents, that he should be was born blind? 3 Jesus answered, Neither did hath this man sin, sinned, nor his parents: but [f]that the works of God should be made manifest in him. 4 We I must [h]work the works of him that sent me, [i]while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. 5 When As long as I am in the world, [k]I am the light of the world. 6 When he had thus spoken, [n]he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, [6o]and he [*]anointed his the eyes of the eyes blind man with the clay, 7 and said unto him, Go, wash in [r]the pool of Siloam (which is by interpretation, Sent). He went away his way therefore, and washed, and [u]came seeing. 8 The neighbours therefore, and they which saw him before had seen aforetime, him that he was [a]beggar, blind, said, [w]Is not this he that sat and begged? 9 Others Some said, It This is he: others said, No, but he He is like him. He him: *but* he said, I am *he*. 10 They said Therefore therefore said they unto him, How then were thine eyes opened? 11 He answered, answered [c]The and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: so and I went away and washed, and I received sight. 12 And they said Then said they unto him, Where is he? He saith, said, I know not.

13 They bring brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind. 14 [k]Now And it was the sabbath on the day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes. 15 [m]Again Then therefore again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. And he He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see. 16 Some Therefore therefore of the Pharisees said, said some of the Pharisees, This man

a Cp. Luke 13. 2, 4 & Wisd. 8. 20.
b Cp. ver. 34.
c Ex. 20. 5.
d Cp. ver. 41.
e See ch. 7. 20.
f Cp. ch. 11. 4.
g ch. 5. 23. Cp. ch. 7. 18.
h See ch. 4. 34.
i ch. 11. 9 & 12. 35. Cp. Rom. 13. 12 & Gal. 6. 10.
j ver. 54. ch. 5. 41.
k See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9 & 8. 12.
l ch. 5. 24 & 11. 26.
m See Luke 2. 26.
n Mark 7. 33 & 8. 23.
o See Matt. 9. 29.
p Cp. Zech. 1. 5.
q ver. 51.
r Neh. 3. 15 (& mg.). Isai. 8. 6. Luke 13. 4.
s Matt. 16. 28. Heb. 2. 9.
t Cp. ch. 4. 12.
u ch. 11. 37.
v ver. 50.
w Cp. Acts 3. 2, 10.
x ch. 13. 32 & 17. 1. Acts 3. 13. Heb. 5. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 17.
y ver. 41.
z ver. 19. ch. 7. 28.
a ch. 7. 29. See Matt. 11. 27.
b ver. 44.
c ver. 6, 7.
d 1 John 1. 6.
e ver. 39.
f See Matt. 13. 17.
g Luke 17. 22.
h Cp. Heb. 11. 13.
i Cp. ver. 24 (mg.) & ch. 17. 5, 24 & Col. 1. 17 & Heb. 13. 8 & Rev. 1. 8. See Ex. 3. 14.
j ch. 10. 31.
k ch. 5. 9.
l ch. 12. 36 (mg. for mg.).
m ver. 10.
n Luke 4. 30 (for mg.).
o See ch. 1. 38.

R.V. [1] Gr. *demon*. [2] Or, *that he should see* [3] Gr. *was born*. [4] Or, *was hidden, and went &c.* [5] Many ancient authorities add *and going through the midst of them went his way, and so passed by.* [6] Or, *and with the clay thereof anointed* his *eyes*

A.V. [*] Or, *spread the clay upon the eyes of the blind man.*

is not [a]from of God, [b]because he keepeth not the sabbath. But others sabbath day. Others said, [c]How can a man that is a sinner do such signs miracles? And [c]there was a division among them. 17 They say therefore unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, in that he that he hath opened thine eyes? And he He said, [i]He is a prophet. 18 [j]The Jews But the therefore Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and had received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight, sight. 19 and And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see? 20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind: 21 but how by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: ask him; he he is of age; is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself. 22 These things said *words* spake his parents, [q]because they feared the Jews: for [r]the Jews had agreed already, that if any man should did [s]confess him *to be* that he was Christ, [t]he should be put out of the synagogue. 23 Therefore said his parents, [v]He is of age; ask him. 24 So Then they again called a second time they the man that was blind, and said unto him, [z]Give glory to God God the praise: we know that [a]this man is a sinner. 25 He therefore answered, answered and said, Whether he be a sinner, sinner *or no*, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I [c]was blind, now I see. 26 They Then said therefore unto him, they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes? 27 He answered them, [c]I have told you even now, already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear it again? would will ye also become be his disciples? 28 And Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but [f]we are disciples of Moses. Moses' disciples. 29 We know that God hath spoken spake unto Moses: but as for this man, *fellow*, [d]we know not from whence he is. 30 The man answered and said unto them, Why, Why herein is [f]the marvel, a marvellous thing, that [g]ye know not from whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes. 31 We Now we know that [h]God heareth not sinners: but [k]if any man be a worshipper of God, and do doeth his will, him he heareth. 32 Since the world began it was never was it not heard that any one man opened the eyes of a man one that was born blind. 33 [l]If this man were not from of God, he could do nothing. 34 They answered and said unto him, [m]Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they [*n]cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and finding when he had found him, he said, said unto him, Dost thou believe on [1o]the Son of God? 36 He answered and said, [p]And who Who is he, Lord, that I may might believe on him? 37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and [q]he it is it is he that speaketh talketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him. 39 And Jesus said, [w]For judgement came I judgment I am come into this world, [x]that they which see not may might see; and [y]that they which see may become might be made blind. 40 Those And *some* of the Pharisees which were with him heard these things, words, and said unto him, [b]Are we also blind blind? also 41 Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, [d]ye would should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; see: therefore your sin remaineth.

10 [1]Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the fold of the sheep, sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he

a See ch. 7. 29.
b See Matt. 12. 2.
c ver. 33.
d See ch. 8. 14.
e ch. 7. 43 & 10. 19.
f Cp. ch. 12. 37 & Mark 6. 6.
g Cp. ch. 3. 10.
h Job 27. 9. Ps. 66. 18. Prov. 28. 9. Isai. 1. 15, *al.*
i See ch. 4. 19 & 6. 14.
j ver. 22. Cp. ver. 13.
k Ps. 34. 15, 16 & 145. 19. Prov. 15. 29. Cp. James 5. 16.
l ver. 16. Cp. ch. 3. 2 & 10. 21.
m Cp. ver. 2.
n Cp. ver. 22.
o ch. 10. 36. See Matt. 14. 33 & Dan. 7. 13 (for mg.).
p Cp. Rom. 10. 14.
q See ch. 7. 13.
r Cp. ch. 7. 45—52.
s Cp. Rom. 10. 9.
t ch. 12. 42 & 16. 2.
u ch. 4. 26.
v ver. 21.
w See ch. 5. 22.
x Cp. Matt. 11. 25 & Luke 4. 18.
y Cp. Matt. 9. 13 & 13. 13 & Mark 4. 12 & 2 Cor. 2. 16.
z Josh. 7. 19. Jer. 13. 16. Cp. 1 Sam. 6. 5 & Isai. 42. 12 & Luke 17. 18 & Acts 12. 23.
a ver. 16.
b Rom. 2. 19.
c ver. 18, 24.
d ch. 15. 22, 24. Cp. ch. 19. 11 & James 4. 17 & 1 John 1. 8.
e ver. 15.
f Cp. ch. 5. 45.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *the Son of man.*
A.V. * Or, *excommunicated him.*

that entereth in by the door is [1]the shepherd of the sheep. 3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. 4 When he hath put forth all his own, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. 5 And [k]a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This [2][n]parable spake Jesus [o]unto them: but they [q]understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, [t]I am the door of the sheep. 8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them. 9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, [x]he shall be saved, and shall [y]go in and go out, and [z]shall find pasture. 10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to [b]kill, and to destroy: I came that they might have life, and that they might [3][d]have *it* more abundantly. 11 [e]I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd [4]giveth his life for the sheep. 12 But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, beholdeth the wolf coming, and [l]leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and [n]scattereth the sheep. 13 The hireling fleeth, because he fleeth *them:* [p]he is a hireling, and [q]careth not for the sheep. 14 [s]I am the good shepherd; and [t]I know my *sheep,* and [w]mine own know me, 15 [z]even as am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, and I know even so know I the Father; and [a]I lay down my life for the sheep. 16 And [b]other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: [c]them also I must [4][d]bring, and [e]they shall hear my voice; and [5]there shall be one flock, one shepherd. 17 [h]Therefore doth the Father love me, [i]because [j]I lay down my life, that I may take it again. 18 [l]No man [6]taketh it away from me, but [j]I lay it down [m]of myself. I have [7]power to lay it down, and [p]I have [7]power to take it again. [r]This commandment received I from my Father.

19 [s]There was a division therefore again among the Jews because of these words. 20 And many of them said, [u]He hath a [8]devil, and [v]is mad; why hear ye him? 21 Others said, These are not the sayings of one possessed with a devil. [w]Can a [8]devil open the eyes of the blind?

22 [9]And it was the feast of the dedication at Jerusalem: it was winter. 23 And Jesus was walking in the temple [c]in Solomon's porch. 24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou hold us in suspense? [*]make us to doubt? If thou be [f]the Christ, [g]tell us plainly. 25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: [j]the works that I do [k]in my Father's name, these bear witness of me. 26 But [m]ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 [o]My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me: 28 and [r]I give unto them eternal life; and [u]they shall never perish, neither shall any one snatch them out of my hand. 29 [10][y]My Father, [z]which

[a] See ver. 11.
[b] Isai. 56. 8.
[c] Cp. Ezek. 34. 11—13 & Matt. 8. 11, 12 & Eph. 2. 13—18 & 1 Pet. 2. 25.
[d] ver. 3 (for mg.).
[e] ch. 5. 25 & 18. 37. Cp. Acts 28. 28.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 52 & 12. 32 & 17. 11, 21, 22.
[g] Ezek. 34. 23 & 37. 24.
[h] Phil. 2. 9. See ch. 5. 20.
[i] Isai. 53. 7, 8, 12. Heb. 2. 9.
[j] ver. 11.
[k] Cp. ver. 12, 13.
[l] Cp. ch. 18. 6 & Matt. 26. 53.
[m] Cp. ch. 5. 30.
[n] ch. 16. 25, 29 (mg.). 2 Pet. 2. 22 (for mg.).
[o] ch. 9. 40.
[p] ch. 2. 19. Cp. Phil. 2. 7.
[q] See Mark 9. 32.
[r] ch. 12. 49 & 14. 31 & 15. 10.
[s] ch. 7. 43 & 9. 16.
[t] ver. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 6 & Eph. 2. 18.
[u] See ch. 7. 20.
[v] Cp. Mark 3. 21.
[w] Cp. Ex. 4. 11 & Ps. 146. 8. See ch. 9. 33.
[x] Cp. ch. 5. 34.
[y] Acts 1. 21 & 9. 28, *al.*
[z] 1 Mac. 4. 59.
[a] Ps. 23. 2. Ezek. 34. 14.
[b] Cp. Jer. 23. 1 & Ezek. 34. 3.
[c] Acts 3. 11 & 5. 12.
[d] Cp. ch. 1. 16 (for mg.).
[e] Isai. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 12, 23 & 37. 24. Zech. 13. 7. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25 & 5. 4. Cp. ch. 21. 15—17 & Ps. 23 & Rev. 7. 17.
[f] ch. 1. 41.
[g] Matt. 26. 63. Luke 22. 67.
[h] ver. 15, 17. ch. 15. 13. 1 John 3. 16. Cp. Matt. 20. 28 & Mark 10. 45.
[i] Cp. Ezek. 34. 2—6.
[j] ver. 38. See ch. 5. 36.
[k] See ch. 5. 43.
[l] Zech. 11. 17 & 13. 7.

[m] Cp. ch. 8. 47. [n] Cp. Jer. 23. 1—3. [o] ver. 14, 16. [p] Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 2. [q] Zech. 11. 16. [r] Cp. 1 John 2. 25 & 5. 11. [s] See ver. 11. [t] ver. 27. Nah. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 19. [u] ch. 17. 12 & 18. 9. [v] ch. 6. 37. [w] ver. 4. [x] See Matt. 11. 27. [y] Cp. ch. 17. 2 (for mg.). [z] ch. 6. 37 & 17. 2, &c.

R.V. [1] Or, *a shepherd* [2] Or, *proverb* [3] Or, *have abundance* [4] Or, *lead* [5] Or, *there shall be one flock* [6] Some ancient authorities read *took it away.* [7] Or, *right* [8] Gr. *demon.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *At that time was the feast.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *That which my Father hath given unto me.*
A.V. [*] Or, *hold us in suspense?*

hath given gave *them* unto me, [a]is greater than all; and no one *man* is able to snatch pluck [1]*them* out of [b]the my Father's hand. 30 [c]I and the *my* Father are one. 31 [d]The Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him. 32 Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from the my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? 33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not, not; but [e]for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, [f]makest thyself God. 34 Jesus answered them, Is it not written in [g]your law, [h]I said, Ye are gods? 35 If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came (and came, and [i]broken), broken; 36 say ye of him, whom [k]the Father [2]sanctified hath sanctified, and [l]sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because [m]I said, I am *the* Son of God? 37 [n]If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not. 38 But if I do them, [o]though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and understand believe, that [p]the Father is in me, and I in the Father. him. 39 [q]They Therefore they sought again to take him: and but [r]he went forth escaped out of their hand. hand,

40 And he went away again beyond Jordan into the place [s]where John was at the first baptizing baptized; and there he abode. 41 And many came resorted unto him; him, and they said, John indeed did no sign miracle: but [t]all things whatsoever that John spake of this man were true. 42 And [u]many believed on him there.

11 [1] Now a certain man was sick, Lazarus *named* Lazarus, of Bethany, of the village the town of [v]Mary and her sister Martha. 2 And [w]it (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick. sick.) 3 The sisters therefore Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, [x]he whom thou lovest is sick. 4 But when When Jesus heard it, *that,* he said, [y]This sickness is not unto death, but for [z]the glory of God, that the Son of God may might be glorified thereby. 5 Now [a]Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus. 6 When therefore he heard he had heard therefore that he was sick, [b]he abode at that time two days two days still in the same place where he was. 7 Then after this he saith that saith he to the *his* disciples, [c]Let us go into Judæa again. 8 The *His* disciples say unto him, [d]Rabbi, Master. [e]the Jews were but now seeking of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again? 9 Jesus answered, [f]Are there not twelve hours in the day? [g]If a any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. 10 But [h]if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because the light is not there is no light [h]in him. 11 These things spake said he: and after this that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus [i]is fallen asleep sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep. 12 The disciples therefore said unto him, Then said his disciples, Lord, if he is fallen asleep, sleep, he will shal [3]recover. do well. 13 Now Howbeit Jesus had spoken spake of his death: but they thought that he spake had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. 14 Then Jesus therefore said said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead. 15 And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him. 16 [4]Thomas therefore, who is called [4]Didymus, said Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, [k]that we may die with him.

17 So Then when Jesus came, he

[a] Cp. ch. 14. 28.
[b] Cp. Deut. 32. 39 & Isai. 49. 2 & 51. 16 & Wisd. 3. 1.
[c] ch. 17. 11, 22. Cp. ch. 5. 19 & 14. 9.
[d] ch. 8. 59.
[e] ver. 5, 11, 36.
[f] Cp. ver. 11 & Matt. 9. 24.
[g] ver. 40. Cp. ch. 9. 3 & 13. 31.
[h] ver. 3.
[i] See Lev. 24. 16 & Matt. 9. 3.
[j] Cp. ch. 2. 4 & 7. 6, 8.
[k] ch. 5. 18.
[l] Cp. ch. 12. 34 & 15. 25 & 1 Cor. 14. 21.
[m] Cited from Ps. 82. 6.
[n] ch. 10. 40.
[o] See ch. 1. 38.
[p] ch. 8. 59 & 10. 31.
[q] Cp. Matt. 5. 17, 19.
[r] Cp. ch. 6. 27.
[s] ch. 17. 19 (& mg. for mg.).
[t] See ch. 3. 17.
[u] Cp. Luke 13. 33.
[v] ch. 5. 17, 18. Cp. ver. 30.
[w] See ch. 9. 4 & 1 John 2. 10.
[x] ch. 15. 24.
[y] Jer. 13. 16. Cp. ch. 12. 35 (& mg.).
[z] ver. 25. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
[a] ch. 14. 10, 11, 20 & 17. 21, 23. Cp. ch. 8. 29.
[b] ch. 7. 30, 44.
[c] See Matt. 27. 52.
[d] ch. 8. 59 (mg.).
[e] See Mark 10. 52 (mg. for mg.).
[f] ch. 1. 28.
[g] ch. 1. 7, 29—34 & 3. 27—30 & 5. 33.
[h] See ch. 7. 31.
[i] ch. 14. 5 & 20. 24, 26—28 & 21. 2. Matt. 10. 3. Mark 3. 18. Luke 6. 15. Acts 1. 13.
[j] Cp. ch. 13. 37.
[k] See Luke 10. 38, 39.
[l] ch. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, aught [2] Or, *consecrated* [3] Gr. *be saved.* [4] That is, *Twin.*

found that he had been *lain* in the tomb grave [b]four days already. 18 Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, [*]about fifteen furlongs off; off: 19 and many of the Jews had come came to Martha and Mary, [c]to console comfort them concerning their brother. 20 [f]Martha therefore, when Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary still sat sat *still* in the house. 21 Martha therefore said Then said Martha unto [i]Jesus, Lord, [j]if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 22 And even now I know that, But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou shalt wilt ask of God, [l]God will give *it* thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again. 24 [o]Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in [r]the resurrection at the last day. 25 Jesus said unto her, [s]I am the resurrection, and [t]the life: he that believeth on in me, [u]though he die, were dead, [v]yet shall he live: 26 and whosoever liveth and believeth on in me [x]shall never die. Believest thou this? 27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: [z]I have believed believe that [b]thou art the Christ, the Son of God, *even* [c]he that cometh which should come into the world. 28 And when she had said this, so said, she went away, her way, and called Mary [1]her sister secretly, saying, [f]The [2]Master is here, come, and calleth for thee. 29 And she, when As soon as she heard it, *that,* she arose quickly, and went came unto him. 30 (Now Now Jesus was not yet come into the village, town, but was still in the in that place where Martha met him. him.) 31 The Jews then [i]which were with her in the house, and were comforting comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up quickly hastily and went out, followed her, supposing that she was going saying, She goeth unto the tomb grave to [3]weep there. 32 Mary therefore, when Then when Mary she came was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, [a]Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore saw her [4]weeping, and the Jews *also* [4]weeping which came with her, he [5]*d*groaned in the spirit, and [6]*f*was [e]troubled, 34 and said, Where have ye laid him? They say said unto him, Lord, come and see. 35 [g]Jesus wept. 36 The Then Jews therefore said, said the Jews, Behold [h]how he loved him! 37 But And some of them said, Could not this man, [k]which opened the eyes of him that was the blind, [m]have caused that this man even this also man should not die have died? 38 Jesus therefore again [7]*n*groaning in himself cometh to the tomb. Now it grave. It was [p]a cave, and [q]a stone lay [s]against upon it. 39 Jesus saith, said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for [w]he hath been *dead* four days. 40 Jesus saith unto her, [y]Said I not unto thee, that, if thou believedst, wouldest believe, thou shouldest see [a]the glory of God? 41 So Then they took away the stone. stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jesus [d]lifted up his eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou heardest hast heard me. 42 And [e]I knew that thou hearest me always: but [g]because of the multitude people which standeth around stand by I said it, [k]that they may believe that thou didst send hast sent me. 43 And when he had thus thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. 44 [f]He And he that was dead came forth, [k]bound hand and foot with [9]grave-clothes: graveclothes: and [l]his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go. 45 [m]Many therefore Then many of the Jews, [n]which came to Mary, Mary, and [o]beheld [10]that had seen the things which he Jesus did, believed on him.

[a] ver. 21.
[b] ver. 39.
[c] ver. 31. Job 2. 11.
[d] ver. 38. Mark 14. 5 (Gk.).
[e] ch. 12. 27 & 13. 21.
[f] Cp. Luke 10. 38, 39.
[g] Cp. Luke 19. 41.
[h] ver. 3.
[i] ver. 32.
[j] Cp. ver. 37.
[k] ch. 9. 6, 7.
[l] Cp. ver. 42 & ch. 9. 31.
[m] Cp. ver. 21, 32.
[n] ver. 33.
[o] Cp. ver. 39.
[p] Isai. 22. 16.
[q] ch. 20. 1. Matt. 27. 60. Mark 15. 46. Luke 24. 2.
[r] ch. 5. 29. Luke 14. 14. See ch. 6. 39.
[s] Cp. ch. 5. 21 & 6. 40, 44 & 1 Cor. 15. 21.
[t] ch. 14. 6. Cp. ch. 6. 57 & Col. 3. 4. See ch. 1. 4.
[u] Cp. ch. 12. 25.
[v] See ch. 3. 36.
[w] ver. 17.
[x] ch. 6. 50, 51 & 8. 51.
[y] ver. 25, 26.
[z] ch. 6. 69 & 20. 31. 1 John 5. 1, 5. Cp. ch. 8. 24 & 13. 19 & 1 John 4. 16.
[a] ver. 4. Cp. Rom. 6. 4.
[b] Matt. 16. 16.
[c] ch. 6. 14. See Matt. 11. 3.
[d] ch. 17. 1.
[e] Cp. ver. 22 & Matt. 26. 53.
[f] Matt. 26. 18. Mark 14. 14. Luke 22. 11. See ch. 13. 13.
[g] ch. 12. 29, 30.
[h] ch. 17. 8, 21. See ch. 3. 17.
[i] ver. 19.
[j] ch. 5. 28, 29.
[k] ch. 19. 40.
[l] Cp. ch. 20. 7.
[m] ch. 12. 11. Cp. Acts 9. 42.
[n] ver. 19.
[o] ch. 2. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *her sister, saying secretly* [2] Or, *Teacher* [3] Gr. *wail.* [4] Gr. *wailing.* [5] Or, *was moved with indignation in the spirit* [6] Gr. *troubled himself.* [7] Or, *being moved with indignation in himself* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Or, *grave-bands* [10] Many ancient authorities read *the things which he did.*

A.V. * That is, *about two miles.* † Gr. *he troubled himself.*

46 But some of them went (away their ways) to the Pharisees, and told them (the things which what things) Jesus had done.
47 The chief priests therefore (Then gathered the chief priests) and the Pharisees (Pharisees [d]gathered [e]) a council, and said, [f]What do we? for this man doeth many (signs. miracles.) 48 If we let him thus alone, all men will believe on him: and [h]the Romans (will shall) come and take away both our [j]place and (our) nation. 49 But a certain (And) one of them, *named* [k]Caiaphas, [l](being the) high priest that (same) year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all, 50 nor (do ye take account consider) that [m]it is expedient for (you us,) that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. 51 Now (And) this (he said spake he) not of himself: but [o]being high priest that year, [p]he prophesied that Jesus should die for (the that) nation; 52 and [q]not for (the that) nation only, but [r]that (he might also also he should) gather together (into in) one the children of God that (are were) scattered abroad. 53 (So Then) from that day forth they [s]took counsel (that they might together for to) put him to death.
54 Jesus therefore [u]walked no more openly among the (Jews. Jews:) but (departed went) thence (into the unto a) country near to the wilderness, into a city called [w](Ephraim; Ephraim,) and there (he tarried continued) with (the his) disciples. 55 Now [y](the passover And the Jews') (of the Jews was passover was nigh) at hand: and [z]many went (up to Jerusalem out of the country out of the country up to Jerusalem) before the passover, [b]to purify themselves. 56 [c](They sought therefore Then sought they) for Jesus, and spake (one with another, among themselves,) as they stood in the temple, What think (ye? That ye, that) he will not come to the feast? 57 Now (both) the chief priests and the Pharisees had given [a] commandment, that, if any man knew where he (was, were,) he should shew it, that they might take him.

[a] For ver. 1—8, see Matt. 26. 6—11 & Mark 14. 3—8.
[b] ver. 12, 20. ch. 11. 55.
[c] ch. 11. 1.
[d] See Matt. 26. 3.
[e] See Matt. 5. 22.
[f] ch. 12. 19. Cp. Acts 4. 16.
[g] Luke 10. 38, 40.
[h] Cp. ch. 6. 15 & 18. 36, 37.
[i] Cp. Luke 7. 37, 38.
[j] 2 Mac. 5. 19, 20. Acts 21. 28.
[k] See Matt. 26. 3.
[l] ver. 51. ch. 18. 13.
[m] ch. 18. 14.
[n] ch. 13. 29.
[o] ver. 49.
[p] Cp. Ex. 28. 30 & Num. 27. 21 & 1 Sam. 23. 9 & 30. 7 & Ezra 2. 63 & Neh. 7. 65.
[q] Isai. 49. 6. 1 John 2. 2.
[r] See ch. 10. 16.
[s] See ch. 7. 1.
[t] ver. 12 (mg.).
[u] ch. 7. 1, 4.
[v] ch. 11. 44.
[w] 2 Chr. 13. 19 (?).
[x] Cp. Luke 16. 31.
[y] See ch. 6. 4.
[z] Luke 2. 42.
[a] ver. 18. ch. 11. 45.
[b] 2 Chr. 30. 17, 18. Cp. ch. 18. 28 & Acts 21. 24.
[c] See ch. 7. 11.
[d] For ver. 12—15, see Matt. 21. 4—9 & Mark 11. 7—10 & Luke 19. 35—38. Cp. ver. 9 (for mg.).
[e] Cp. 1 Mac. 13. 51 & Rev. 7. 9.
[f] Ps. 118. 25, 26.
[g] Cp. ch. 5. 43.

1 [s](Jesus therefore Then Jesus) six days before [b]the passover came to Bethany, [c]where Lazarus (was, was which had been dead,) whom (Jesus he) raised from the dead. 2 (So There) they made him a (supper there: supper;) and [g]Martha (served; served:) but Lazarus was one of them that sat at (meat the table) with him. 3 [i](Mary therefore took Then took Mary) a pound of ointment of [1]spikenard, very (precious, costly,) and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment. 4 (But Judas Iscariot, Then saith one of his disciples, one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*,) which should betray him, (saith,) 5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred [2]pence, and [n]given to the poor? 6 (Now this This) he said, not (because that) he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and [n](having had) the [3]bag [4]took away bag, and bare) what was put therein. 7 Jesus therefore said, [6](Suffer Then said Jesus, Let) her (to keep it alone:) against the day of my (burying. burying) hath she kept this. 8 For the poor (ye have always always ye have) with you; but me ye have not always.
9 The [t](common Much) people (therefore of the of the Jews Jews learned therefore knew) that he was there: and they (came, came) not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, [v]whom he had raised from the dead. 10 [x]But the chief priests (took counsel consulted) that they might put Lazarus also to death; 11 because that [a]by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.
12 On the (morrow next day) [6][d]a great multitude (much people) that (had were) come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem, 13 took [the] branches of [e]the palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried (out,) [f]Hosanna: Blessed *is* (he the King of Israel) that cometh in the name of the

R.V. [1] See marginal note on Mark 14. 3. [2] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [3] Or, *box* [4] Or, *carried what was put therein* [5] Or, *Let her alone: it was that she might keep it* [6] Some ancient authorities read *the common people.*

Lord, even [a]the King of Israel. 14 And Jesus, [having] when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written, 15 [e]Fear not, daughter of Zion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt. 16 [g]These things understood not his disciples at the first: but [i]when Jesus was glorified, then [j]remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. 17 [k]The multitude people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of the tomb, his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare witness. record. 18 For this cause also the multitude went and the people also met him, [p]for that they heard that he had done this sign. miracle. 19 The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, [1]Behold Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing: lo, nothing? behold, [v]the world is gone after him.

20 Now And there were certain [x]Greeks [y]among those them that went came up to worship at the feast: 21 these therefore came The same came therefore to [a]Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and asked desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. 22 Philip cometh and telleth [d]Andrew: Andrew cometh, and Philip, and they and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus. 23 And Jesus answereth answered them, saying, [i]The hour is come, [j]that the Son of man should be glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [k]Except a grain corn of wheat fall into the earth ground and die, it abideth by itself alone; alone: but if it die, it beareth bringeth forth much fruit. 25 [n]He that loveth his [2]life loseth shall lose it; and [o]he that [p]hateth his [2]life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. 26 If any man serve me, let him [r]follow me; and [s]where I am, there shall also my servant be: [t]if any man serve me, [v]him will the my Father honour. 27 [b]Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, [c]save me from [d]this [3]hour. But hour: but [f]for this cause came I unto [d]this hour. 28 Father, glorify thy name. There came therefore Then came there [h]a voice out of from heaven, *saying*, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. 29 The multitude people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it had thundered: others said, [l]An angel hath spoken spake to him. 30 Jesus answered and said, [m]This voice hath not come for my sake, came not because of me, but for your sakes. 31 [n]Now is [4]the judgement judgment of this world: now shall [o]the prince of this world [q]be cast out. 32 And I, [r]if I be lifted up [5]from the earth, [s]will draw [u]all men unto myself. me. 33 But this he said, [w]signifying by what manner of death he should die. 34 The multitude therefore people answered him, We have heard out of the law that [x]the Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, [b]The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? 35 Jesus therefore Then Jesus said unto them, [c]Yet a little while is [e]the light [6]among with you. [f]Walk while ye have the light, that lest darkness [g]overtake you not: and [h]he come upon you: for that walketh in the darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. 36 While ye have the light, believe on in the light, that ye may become be the [i]sons children of light.

These things spake Jesus, and he departed departed, and [7]hid did hide himself from them. 37 But though he had done so many signs miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: 38 [q]that the word saying of Isaiah Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake,

[u]Lord, who hath believed our report?

a See ch. 1. 49. *b* ch. 11. 33 & 13. 21. Cp. Luke 22. 44. *c* Mark 14. 35. Cp. Heb. 5. 7. *d* ver. 23. *e* Cited from Zech. 9. 9. *f* Cp. ch. 18. 37. *g* Cp. ch. 13. 7. See Mark 9. 32. *h* Matt. 3. 17 & 17. 5. Mark 1. 11 & 9. 7. Luke 3. 22 & 9. 35. 2 Pet. 1. 17. *i* ver. 23. See ch. 7. 39. *j* ch. 2. 22. *k* Cp. Luke 19. 37. *l* Acts 23. 9. *m* ch. 11. 42. *n* ch. 16. 11. Cp. ch. 16. 33. *o* ch. 14. 30. 2 Cor. 4. 4. Eph. 2. 2 & 6. 12. Cp. Matt. 13. 19 & Luke 4. 6 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 19. *p* ver. 9—11. *q* Cp. Luke 10. 18 & Col. 2. 15 & 1 John 3. 8. *r* ch. 3. 14 & 8. 28. *s* See ch. 6. 44. *t* ch. 11. 47. *u* Rom. 5. 18 & 8. 32. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 2. 9. 1 John 2. 2. *v* Cp. ch. 3. 26. *w* ch. 18. 32. *x* Acts 17. 4. Cp. Mark 7. 26. See ch. 7. 35. *y* Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 41—43 & Acts 8. 27. *z* Ps. 89. 4 & 110. 4. Isai. 9. 7. Ezek. 37. 25. Luke 1. 33. *a* ch. 1. 44. *b* ver. 32. *c* See ch. 7. 33. *d* See Mark 13. 3. *e* ver. 46. See ch. 1. 4, 9 & 8. 12. *f* Jer. 13. 16. Eph. 5. 8. *g* 1 Thess. 5. 4. *h* Isai. 9. 2. 1 John 1. 6 & 2. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 10. *i* ch. 17. 1. Cp. ver. 27 & ch. 13. 31, 32 & Mark 14. 41. See ch. 2. 4. *j* ver. 16. *k* 1 Cor. 15. 36. *l* See Luke 10. 6. *m* ch. 8. 59 (mg. for mg.). *n* See Matt. 10. 39. *o* Cp. ch. 11. 25. *p* See Luke 14. 26. *q* Cp. Matt. 1. 22. *r* ch. 8. 12 & 21. 19. *s* ch. 14. 3 & 17. 24. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 8 & 1 Thess. 4. 17. *t* Cp. ch. 14. 21, 23 & 16. 27. *u* Rom. 10. 16. Cited from Isai. 53. 1. *v* 1 Sam. 2. 30. Ps. 91. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *Ye behold* [2] Or, *soul* [3] Or, *hour!* [4] Or, *a judgement* [5] Or, *out of* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *was hidden from them*

And to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

39 For this cause Therefore they [c]could not believe, for because that Isaiah Esaias said again,

40 [f]He hath blinded their eyes,
and he [g]hardened their heart;
Lest they should that they should not see with their eyes,
and perceive nor understand with their heart,
And should turn, be converted,
And I should heal them.

41 These things said Isaiah, because Esaias, when [l]he saw his glory; glory, and [m]he spake of him. 42 Nevertheless [e]even of among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but [q]because of the Pharisees they did not [r]confess [1]it, him, lest they should be [r]put out of the synagogue: 43 [v]for they loved the glory praise of men more than the glory praise of God.

44 And Jesus cried and said, [w]He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but [x]on him that sent me. 45 And [z]he that [a]beholdeth seeth me beholdeth seeth him that sent me. 46 [c]I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me may should not abide in the darkness. 47 And if any man [f]hear my sayings, words, and keep them believe not, [g]I judge him not: for [h]I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. 48 [i]He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my sayings, words, hath one that judgeth him: [k]the word that I spake, have spoken, the same shall judge him [l]in the last day. 49 For [n]I spake have not from spoken of myself; but the Father [q]which sent me, he hath given gave me a [r]commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. 50 And I know that his commandment is life eternal: the things everlasting: therefore which I speak, whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father hath said unto me, so I speak.

a ch. 12. 1.
b See ch. 6. 4.
c Cp. ch. 5. 44.
d See ch. 12. 23.
e ver. 3. ch. 16. 28.
f Cp. Isai. 6. 10. See Matt. 13. 14, 15.
g See Mark 6. 52.
h ver. 34.
i ch. 1. 11 & 17. 6, 9–11.
j ver. 11, 27. Cp. Acts 5. 3. See ch. 6. 70, 71.
k See ch. 17. 2 & Matt. 11. 27 & Rev. 2. 27.
l Isai. 6. 1.
m Cp. ch. 5. 46.
n ch. 8. 42 & 16. 28.
o ch. 3. 1. Cp. ch. 7. 48.
p See ch. 14. 12.
q See ch. 7. 13.
r See ch. 9. 22.
s Cp. ch. 21. 7 & Luke 22. 27.
t Cp. Matt. 10. 32 & Rom. 10. 9, 10 (for mg.).
u Cp. 2 Kin. 3. 11.
v ch. 5. 44.
w Cp. ch. 13. 20. See Matt. 10. 40.
x ch. 14. 1. Cp. ch. 5. 24 & 1 Pet. 1. 21.
y Cp. ver. 36.
z ch. 14. 9.
a ch. 6. 40.
b ver. 12. Cp. ch. 12. 16 & 15. 15.
c ver. 35, 36. See ch. 1. 4, 5, 9 & 8. 12.
d Cp. Matt. 16. 22.
e Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 11 & Eph. 5. 26 & Tit. 3. 5 & Heb. 10. 22.
f Cp. ch. 3. 36.
g ch. 8. 15.
h See ch. 3. 17 & 4. 42.
i Luke 10. 16.
j See Gen. 18. 4.
k Deut. 18. 18, 19.
l Cp. Rom. 2. 16.
m ch. 15. 3.
n See ch. 5. 19, 30.
o ver. 18.
p ver. 2. ch. 6. 64. See ch. 2. 24, 25.
q See ch. 3. 17.
r ch. 10. 18 & 15. 10.
s ver. 4.
t ver. 7.
u Luke 6. 46.
v Matt. 23. 8, 10. 1 Cor. 8. 6 & 12. 3. Phil. 2. 11. Cp. Eph. 6. 9.

1 Now [a]before [b]the feast
13 of the passover, Jesus when Jesus knowing knew that [d]his hour was come that he [e]should depart out of this world unto the Father, [h]having loved [i]his own which were in the world, he loved them [2]unto the end. 2 And during supper being supper, ended, [j]the devil having already now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, to betray him, him; 3 *Jesus*, Jesus knowing [k]that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that [n]he came forth was come from God, and [p]goeth unto God, went to God; 4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and he took a towel, and [s]girded himself. 5 Then After that he [u]poureth water into the a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 So he cometh Then cometh he to Simon Peter. Peter: He and *Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet? 7 [y]Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do [b]thou knowest not now; but thou shalt understand know hereafter. 8 [d]Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, [e]If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me. 9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head. 10 Jesus saith to him, He that is bathed washed needeth not [3][j]save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and [m]ye are clean, [o]but not all. 11 [p]For he knew him that who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So when after he had washed their feet, and had [s]taken his garments, and [4]sat was set down again, he said unto them, [t]Know ye what I have done to you? 13 [u]Ye call me, [5]*Master, and, me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. 14 If I then,

R.V. [1] Or, him [2] Or, *to the uttermost* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *save, and his feet.* [4] Gr. *reclined.* [5] Or, *Teacher*
A.V. * Gr. *he.*

the Lord and the *your* Lord and [1]Master, have washed your feet, [b]ye also ought to wash one another's feet. 15 For I have given you an example, [c]that ye also should do as I have done to you. 16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [2]A servant is not greater than his lord; neither [3]one he that is sent greater than he that sent him. 17 If ye know these things, [h]blessed happy are ye if ye do them. 18 [i]I speak not of you all: I know [k]whom I [4]have chosen: but [l]that the scripture may be fulfilled, [n]He that eateth [5]my bread bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. 19 From henceforth *Now [p]I tell you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, [s]ye may believe that [6]I am *he*. 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [u]He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

21 When Jesus had thus said, [a]he was troubled in the spirit, and testified, and said, [b]Verily, verily, I say unto you, that [d]one of you shall betray me. 22 [t]The Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake. 23 There was at the table Now there was reclining [h]in leaning on Jesus' bosom [i]one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. 24 Simon Peter therefore beckoneth beckoned to him, and saith unto him, Tell *us* who it is that he should ask who it should be of whom he speaketh. spake. 25 [l]He leaning then back, [m]as he was, lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it? 26 Jesus therefore answereth, answered, [n]He it is, for to whom I shall [p]dip the give a [7]sop, and give it him. So when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he taketh and [q]giveth gave *it* to Judas it to Judas, Iscariot, [s]*the son* of Simon Iscariot. Simon. 27 And after the sop, then [u]entered Satan sop Satan entered into him. Jesus therefore saith Then said Jesus unto him, [a]That thou doest, do quickly. 28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him. 29 For some *of them* thought, [d]because Judas had the [7]bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy what things *those things* that we have need of [f]for against the feast; or, that he should [g]give something to the poor. 30 He then having received the sop went out straightway immediately out: [j]and it was night.

31 When therefore Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus saith, said, [m]Now [8]is the Son of man glorified, and [o]God [8]is glorified in him; him. 32 and If God be glorified in him, [q]God shall also glorify him in himself, and [r]straightway shall he shall straightway glorify him. 33 Little children, [t]yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and [v]as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say unto to you. 34 [w]A new commandment [x]I give unto you, [y]that That ye love one another; [9]even as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. 35 [c]By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

36 Simon Peter saith said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? [f]Jesus answered, answered him, Whither I go, [g]thou canst not follow me now; [j]but thou shalt follow me afterwards. 37 [k]Peter saith said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee even now? I will lay down my life for thee. thy sake. 38 Jesus answereth, answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for me my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, [o]The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

14 1 [r]Let not your heart be troubled: [10][t]ye believe in God, believe also in me. 2 In [v]my Father's house

a Cp. Luke 12. 50.
b 1 Tim. 5. 10. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 5.
c See Matt. 11. 29.
d ch. 12. 6.
e ch. 15. 20. Matt. 10. 24.
f ver. 1.
g ch. 12. 5.
h See Luke 11. 28 & James 1. 22.
i ver. 10, 11
j Cp. 1 Sam. 28. 8.
k ch. 6. 70 & 15. 16, 19. Cp. Mark 3. 13 & Luke 6. 13 & Acts 1. 2.
l Cp. ch. 17. 12. See Matt. 1. 22.
m See ch. 7. 30.
n Cited from Ps. 41. 9. Cp. ver. 26 & Matt. 26. 23.
o ch. 14. 13 & 15. 8 & 17. 1, 4. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
p ch. 14. 29 & 16. 4.
q ch. 17. 1, 5.
r See ch. 12. 23.
s See ch. 8. 24 (& mg. for mg.).
t See ch. 7. 33.
u See Matt. 10. 40.
v ch. 7. 34 & 8. 21.
w 1 John 2. 7, 8 & 3. 11. 2 John 5.
x ch. 15. 12, 17. 1 John 3. 23 & 4. 21.
y Lev. 19. 18. Rom. 13. 8. Col. 3. 14. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 1 John 3. 11 & 4. 21, *al.*
z ch. 15. 12. Eph. 5. 2. 1 John 4. 10, 11.
a ch. 12. 27.
b Matt. 26. 21. Mark 14. 18. Luke 22. 21.
c Cp. 1 John 3. 14 & 4. 20.
d Acts 1. 17.
e Luke 22. 23.
f Cp. ver. 7.
g Cp. ch. 7. 34 & 14. 2.
h Cp. Luke 16. 22.
i ch. 19. 26 & 20. 2 & 21. 7, 20.
j ch. 21. 18, 19. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
k Matt. 26. 33—35. Mark 14. 29—31. Luke 22. 33, 34.
l ch. 21. 20.
m ch. 4. 6 (mg.). Mark 4. 36.
n Matt. 26. 23. Mark 14. 20.
o ch. 18. 27.
p Ruth 2. 14.
q Cp. Matt. 26. 25.
r ver. 27. Cp. ch. 16. 22, 23 & 1 Pet 3. 14.
s ch. 6. 71. ch. 12. 44.
t Cp. ch. 17. 3 & Mark 11. 22 (for mg.). See
u Luke 22. 3. Cp. ver. 2 & 1 Cor. 11. 27.
v Cp. ch. 2. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Gr. *bondservant.* [3] Gr. *an apostle.* [4] Or, *chose* [5] Many ancient authorities read *his bread with me.* [6] Or, *I am* [7] Or, *box* [8] Or, *was* [9] Or, *even as I loved you, that ye also may love one another* [10] Or, *believe in God*

A.V. * Or, *From henceforth.* † Or, *morsel.*

are many [1]mansions; if it were not so, I would have told [you; for] you. [b]I go to prepare a place for you. [3] And if I go and prepare a place for you, I [will] come again, and [will] receive you [f]unto myself; that [h]where I am, *there* ye may be also. [4] [2]And whither I [go, go] ye [know the way.] [5] [k]Thomas saith unto him, Lord, [l]we know not whither thou goest; [and] how [know we / can we know] the way? [6] Jesus saith unto him, I am [n]the way, [and] [o]the truth, and [p]the life: no [one] [man] cometh unto the Father, but [3][s]by me. [7] [t]If ye had known me, ye [would / should] have [v]known my Father also: [and] from henceforth ye know him, and [y]have seen him. [8] [a]Philip saith unto him, Lord, [d]shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. [9] Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and [yet / dost / hast] thou not [know / known] me, Philip? [i]he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; [and] how sayest [thou, / thou *then*,] Shew us the Father? [10] Believest thou not that [m]I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I [say / speak] unto you [n]I speak not [from / of] myself: but the Father [abiding / that dwelleth] in [me / me, he] doeth [his / the] works. [11] Believe me that [m]I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else [r]believe me for the very works' sake. [12] Verily, verily, I say unto you, [t]He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I [u]go unto [the / my] Father. [13] And [v]whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that [y]the Father may be glorified in the Son.

[14] [a]If ye shall ask [4][me / anything / any thing] in my name, [that will I do. / I will do *it*.] [15] [c]If ye love me, [ye will] [d]keep my commandments. [16] And I will [5][e]pray the Father, and he shall give you another [6][g]Comforter, that he may [be / abide] with you for [ever, / ever;] [17] *even* [t]the Spirit of [truth: / truth;] [j]whom the world cannot [receive; for / receive, because] it [beholdeth / seeth] him not, neither knoweth him: [but] ye know him; for he [abideth / dwelleth] with you, and [m]shall be in you. [18] I will not leave you [7]desolate · [*]comfortless · [q]I [come unto / will come to] you. [19] [r]Yet a little while, and the world [beholdeth / seeth] me no more; but [u]ye [behold / see] me: [w]because I live, [8]ye shall live also. [20] [x][In / At] that day ye shall know that [z]I am in my Father, and [b]ye in me, and [c]I in you. [21] [e]He that hath my commandments, and [f]keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and [g]he that loveth me [h]shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will [j]manifest myself [unto / to] him. [22] [k]Judas [(not Iscariot) / saith unto him, not] [unto him, / Iscariot,] Lord, [what is come to pass / how is it] [l]that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world? [23] Jesus answered and said unto him, [o]If a man love me, he will keep my [word / words]: and my Father will love him, and [p]we will come unto him, and [q]make our abode with him. [24] He that loveth me not keepeth not my [words / sayings]: and [s]the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's [who / which] sent me.

[25] These things have I spoken unto you, [while / being] *yet* [abiding / present] with you. [26] But the [6][w]Comforter, *even which is* the Holy [Spirit, / Ghost,] [x]whom the Father will send in my name, [z]he shall teach you all things, and [a]bring

[a] See ver. 13.
[b] ch. 16. 7. Cp. ch. 8. 21, 22 & 13. 33, 36.
[c] ver. 21, 23. ch. 15. 10. 1 John 5. 3. 2 John 6.
[d] See 1 John 2. 3.
[e] ch. 16. 26 & 17. 9, 15, 20 (& mg. for mg.).
[f] ver. 18, 28. Cp. ch. 21. 22, 23.
[g] ver. 26. ch. 15. 26 & 16. 7. 1 John 2. 1 (mg.). Cp. Rom. 8. 26 (for mg.).
[h] See ch. 12. 26.
[i] ch. 15. 26 & 16. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12—14 & 1 John 2. 27 & 4. 6 & 5. 7.
[j] 1 Cor. 2. 14.
[k] See ch. 11. 16.
[l] ch. 13. 36.
[m] Acts 2. 4. Cp. 1 John 2. 27 & 2 John 2. See Rom. 8. 9.
[n] Heb. 9. 8 & 10. 20. Cp. Eph. 2. 18.
[o] ch. 1. 14, 17. Cp. 1 John 5. 20.
[p] See ch. 11. 25.
[q] ver. 3, 28.
[r] See ch. 7. 33.
[s] Heb. 7. 25 (for mg.).
[t] ch. 8. 19.
[u] Cp. ch. 12. 45 & 16. 16.
[v] 1 John 2. 13, 14.
[w] Cp. Rom. 5. 10 & Eph. 2. 5 & Rev. 20. 4.
[x] ch. 16. 23, 26.
[y] Cp. ch. 6. 46.
[z] ver. 10.
[a] ch. 1. 43, 44 & 12. 21.
[b] Cp. ch. 15. 4—7. See 1 John 2. 28.
[c] ch. 17. 21, 23, 26.
[d] Cp. Ex. 33. 18.
[e] Cp. ch. 7. 17 & 8. 31, 32.
[f] ver. 15. 1 John 2. 5.
[g] ch. 16. 27.
[h] Cp. ch. 12. 26.
[i] ch. 12. 45. Cp. ch. 10. 30 & 15. 24 & Col. 1. 15 & Heb. 1. 3.
[j] See ch. 7. 4.
[k] Luke 6. 16. Acts 1. 13.
[l] Cp. Acts 10. 40, 41.
[m] See ch. 10. 38.
[n] See ch. 5. 19, 20.
[o] See ver. 15, 21.
[p] Rev. 3. 20.
[q] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 John 2. 24.
[r] See ch. 5. 36.
[s] Cp. ver. 10. See ch. 7. 16.
[t] Cp. Matt. 17. 20 & 21. 21 & Mark 11. 23 & 16. 17.
[u] ver. 28. ch. 16. 28. Cp. ch. 7. 33 & 13. 1, 3 & 16. 5, 10, 17 & 17. 11, 13 & 20. 17.
[v] ch. 15. 16 & 16. 23, 24. See Matt. 7. 7.
[w] See ver. 16.
[x] Cp. Luke 24. 49 & Acts 2. 33, with ch. 15. 26 & 16. 7.
[y] See ch. 13. 31.
[z] ch. 16. 13. 1 Cor. 2. 10. 1 John 2. 20, 27.
[a] See ch. 2. 22.

R.V. [1] Or, *abiding-places* [2] Many ancient authorities read *And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.* [3] Or, *through* [4] Many ancient authorities omit *me.* [5] Gr. *make request of.* [6] Or, *Advocate* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [7] Or, *orphans* [8] Or, *and ye shall live*

A.V. * Or, *orphans.*

to your remembrance all that I
all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have
said unto you. 27 [b]Peace I leave
with you; you, [c]my peace I give unto
you: not as the world giveth,
give I unto you. [e]Let not your
heart be troubled, neither [g]let it
be fearful. afraid. 28 [j]Ye have heard how
I said to unto you, [k]I go away, and
I come come *again* unto you. If ye loved
me, ye would have rejoiced, because rejoice, because I said,
I [n]go unto the Father: for [o]the my
Father is greater than I. 29 And
[r]now I have told you before it
come to pass, that, when it is
come to pass, ye may might believe.
30 I will no more speak
Hereafter I will not talk much with
you, you: for [u]the prince of the this world
cometh: cometh, and [w]he hath nothing in
me; 31 but me. But [x]that the world may
know that I love the Father, Father; and
[z]as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

15 [1]I am the [d]true vine, and my Father is [f]the husbandman. 2 [h]Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, fruit [j]he taketh [it] away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he cleanseth purgeth it, [m]that it may bear bring forth more fruit.
3 Already Now [n]ye are clean [o]because of through the word which I have spoken unto you. 4 [q]Abide [r]in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; so neither no more can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, [u]ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same [z]beareth bringeth forth much fruit: for [a]apart from without me ye can do nothing. 6 If a man abide not in me, [z]he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; [a]and they men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. 7 If [c]ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, [a]ask ye shall ask whatsoever what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. 8 [d]Herein [1]is my Father glorified, [2]that ye [f]bear much fruit; and *so* shall ye [h]be my disciples. 9 Even [s]as As the Father hath loved me, [t]I also have so have I loved you: abide continue ye in my love. 10 [m]If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as [p]I have kept [q]my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. 11 These things have I spoken unto you, [s]that my joy may be might remain in you, and *that* [t]your joy may might be fulfilled. full.
12 [v]This is my commandment, that That ye love one another, [e]even as I have loved you. 13 [y]Greater love hath no man than this, [a]that a man lay down his life for his friends. 14 Ye are [b]my friends, [c]if ye do the things which whatsoever I command you. 15 [4]No longer do I call Henceforth I call you not you [3]servants; for [g]the [4]servant [i]knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for [k]all things that I heard from have heard of my Father [l]I have made known unto you. 16 Ye did have not choose chosen me, but [p]I chose have chosen you, and appointed ordained you, that ye should go and [4]bear bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should abide remain: that [t]whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. 17 These things I command you, [v]that ye may love one another. 18 [w]If the world hateth hate you, [5]ye know that it hath hated me before *it hated* you.
19 [y]If ye were of the world, the world would love its his own: but because [b]ye are not of the world, but I chose have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. 20 Remember the word

a See ch. 14. 13. *b* ch. 20. 19, 21, 26. Luke 24. 36. *c* ch. 16. 33. Col. 3. 15. Cp. Eph. 2. 17 & Phil. 4. 7. *d* Isai. 61. 3. Matt. 5. 16. 2 Cor. 9. 13. Phil. 1. 11. *e* ver. 1. *f* ver. 5. *g* 2 Tim. 1. 7. *h* See ch. 8. 31. *i* See ch. 5. 20. *j* ver. 2—4. *k* See ch. 8. 21. *l* See ch. 13. 34. *m* Cp. ch. 14. 15, 23. *n* See ver. 12. *o* Cp. ch. 10. 29 & Phil. 2. 6. *p* ch. 8. 55 & 17. 4. Phil. 2. 8. *q* See ch. 10. 18. *r* ch. 13. 19 & 16. 4. *s* Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 3. *t* ch. 3. 29 & 16. 24 & 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4. 2 John 12. *u* See ch. 12. 31. *v* See ch. 13. 34. *w* Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 18. 36 & Heb. 4. 15. *x* ch. 17. 21, 23. *y* Rom. 5. 7, 8. Eph. 5. 2. *z* ch. 12. 49, 50. Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 5. 8. *a* See ch. 10. 11. *b* Luke 12. 4. *c* Cp. ver. 10 & Matt. 12. 50. *d* Cp. Jer. 2. 21. *e* Cp. ver. 20. *f* Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 9. *g* Cp. Rom. 7. 15. *h* ver. 6. Matt. 3. 10 & 7. 19. Cp. Rom. 11. 17 & 2 Pet. 1. 8. *i* Cp. ch. 13. 7, 12. *j* Cp. Matt. 15. 13 & Rom. 11. 22. *k* ch. 3. 32 & 8. 26, 40. Cp. ch. 16. 13. *l* ch. 17. 26. Cp. Gen. 18. 17 & 1 Cor. 2. 16 & 13. 9, 10. *m* Cp. Matt. 13. 12. *n* ch. 13. 10. *o* ch. 17. 17. Cp. ver. 7 & Eph. 5. 26. *p* See ch. 13. 18. *q* ver. 5—7. 1 John 2. 6. Cp. Phil. 1. 11 & Col. 1. 23. See ch. 6. 56.

r See ch. 3. 15. *s* Cp. 2 John 8. *t* Cp. ver. 7. See ch. 14. 13. *u* Rom. 6. 5. *v* ver. 12. *w* ch. 7. 7. 1 John 3. 13. Cp. ver. 23, 24. *x* ver. 16. Col. 1. 6, 10. *y* Cp. 1 John 4. 5. *z* See ver. 2. *a* Matt. 13. 40—42. Cp. Ezek. 15. 4. *b* ch. 17. 14, 16. Cp. Luke 6. 26 & Gal. 1. 4 & James 4. 4. *c* See ch. 8. 31.

R.V. [1] Or, *was* [2] Many ancient authorities read *that ye bear much fruit, and be my disciples.* [3] Gr. *bondservants.* [4] Gr. *bondservant.* [5] Or, *know ye*

A.V. [*] Or, *severed from me*, Acts 4. 12.

that I said unto you, [a]A [1]The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, [d]they will also persecute you; [e]if they have kept my word, saying, they will keep yours also. 21 But [g]all these things will they do unto you [i]for my name's sake, [j]because they know not him that sent me. 22 If I had not come and spoken unto them, [l]they had not had sin: but now they have no excuse *cloke for their sin. 23 [q]He that hateth me hateth my Father also. 24 [s]If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, [t]they had not had sin: but now have they both [w]seen and hated both me and my Father. 25 But *this cometh to pass*, [y]that the word may might be fulfilled that is written in their law, [b]They hated me without a cause. 26 But [c]when the [2]Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which [3]proceedeth from the Father, [g]he shall bear witness testify of me: 27 [4]and [i]ye also shall bear witness, [j]because ye have been with me [k]from the beginning.

16 [1] These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be made to stumble. offended.
2 [n]They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, [p]the hour time cometh, that [q]whosoever killeth you shall will think that he offereth service unto God. doeth God service.
3 And these things will they do, do unto you, [t]because they have not known the Father, nor me.
4 But [v]these things have I spoken unto told you, that when [w]their the hour is time shall come, ye may remember them, how that I told you. that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you from at the beginning, [b]because I was with you. 5 But now [c]I go unto my way to him that sent me; and [f]none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? 6 But because I have spoken said these things unto you, [h]sorrow hath filled your heart. 7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for [k]if I go not away, [m]the [2]Comforter will not come unto you; but [n]if [o]I go, depart, [p]I will send him unto you. 8 [r]And he, when he is come, he will [t]convict †reprove the world in respect of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgement: judgment: 9 of sin, [u]because they believe not on me; 10 [v]of righteousness, [x]because I go to the my Father, and ye behold see me no more; 11 [z]of judgement, judgment, because the prince of this world [a]hath been is judged. 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, [d]the Spirit of truth, is come, [e]he shall will [f]guide you into all the truth: for he shall not speak from of himself; but [h]what things soever whatsoever he shall hear, *these that* shall he speak: and he shall declare unto will shew you the things that are to come. 14 He shall [l]glorify me: for he shall take receive of mine, and shall declare shew *it* unto you. 15 [m]All things whatsoever that the Father hath are mine: [o]therefore said I, that he taketh shall take of mine, and shall declare shew *it* unto you. 16 [r]A little while, and ye behold me no more; shall not see me: and [s]again again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. me.
17 [u]*Some* Then said *some* of his disciples therefore said one to another, among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, [x]A little while, and ye behold me not; shall not see me: and again again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, [y]Because I

[a] ch. 13. 16. Matt. 10. 24. Cp. ver. 15. [b] Cp. Matt. 9. 15. [c] See ch. 14. 12. [d] ch. 16. 33. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 2 Cor. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 15. 2 Tim. 3. 12. [e] Cp. Ezek. 3. 7. See ch. 8. 51. [f] Cp. ch. 13. 36 & 14. 5. [g] ch. 16. 3. [h] ver. 22. ch. 14. 1. [i] Matt. 10. 22 & 24. 9. Rev. 2. 3. Cp. Acts 5. 41 & 1 Pet. 4. 14, 16. [j] See Acts 3. 17. [k] ch. 7. 39. [l] Cp. Matt. 11. 22, 24 & Luke 12. 47, 48. See ch. 9. 41. [m] ch. 15. 26. Cp. ch. 14. 16. [n] Cp. Acts 2. 33. [o] ch. 14. 2. [p] See ch. 14. 26. [q] See ch. 5. 23. [r] Cp. ch. 8. 28. [s] ch. 3. 2 & 7. 31 & 9. 32. Matt. 9. 33. Cp. ch. 10. 32, 37. [t] Cp. ch. 8. 46. [u] ch. 8. 24. Cp. Acts 2. 36, 37 & 1 Cor. 12. 3. [v] Cp. Acts 17. 31. [w] See ch. 14. 9. [x] ver. 16, 17, 19. [y] See ch. 12. 38 & 10. 34. [z] See ch. 12. 31. [a] Cp. Col. 2. 15 & Heb. 2. 14. [b] Cited from Ps. 35. 19, or 69. 4. [c] See ch. 14. 16, 17, 26. [d] See ch. 14. 17. [e] See ch. 14. 26. [f] Acts 8. 31. Cp. ch. 1. 17 & 14. 6 & Ps. 25. 5. [g] 1 Cor. 12. 3. 1 John 5. 7. [h] Cp. ch. 15. 15. [i] ch. 19. 35 & 21. 24. 1 John 1. 2 & 4. 14. Cp. 3 John 12. See Luke 24. 48. [j] See Acts 4. 20. [k] Cp. Luke 1. 2 & Acts 1. 21, 22 & 1 John 2. 7. [l] See ch. 7. 39. [m] ch. 17. 10. [n] ch. 9. 22 & 12. 42. [o] ver. 14. [p] See ch. 4. 21. [q] Acts 8. 1 & 9. 1 & 26. 9–11. Cp. Isai. 66. 5 & Matt. 23. 34 & 24. 9, *al.* [r] See ch. 7. 33. [s] Cp. ver. 22 & 1 John 2. 8. [t] ch. 8. 19, 55 & 15. 21 & 17. 25. [u] Cp. Mark 9. 10, 32. [v] ch. 13. 19 & 14. 29. [w] See Luke 22. 53. [x] ver. 16. [y] ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *Advocate* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [3] Or, *goeth forth from* [4] Or, *and bear ye also witness*

A.V. * Or, *excuse.* † Or, *convince.*

go to the Father? 18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? [b]We know not / we cannot tell what he saith. 19 [c]Jesus perceived / Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and [he] said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves [concerning this, that / of that] I said, A little while, and ye [behold me not, / shall not see me:] and [again / again,] a little while, and ye shall see me? 20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, [that / That] [g]ye shall weep and lament, but [h]the world shall rejoice: [and] ye shall be sorrowful, but [k]your sorrow shall be turned into joy. 21 [m]A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but [when / as soon as] she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for [the] joy that a man is born into the world. 22 [s]And ye [therefore now / now therefore] have sorrow: but [v]I will see you again, and [w]your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no [one / man] taketh [away] from you. 23 And [y]in that day ye shall [1 b]ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, [d]If ye shall ask anything / Whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father, [f]he will give it you in my name. / the Father in my name, he will give *it* you. 24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: [i]ask, and ye shall receive, [k]that your joy may be [fulfilled. / full.]

25 These things have I spoken unto you in [2*p]proverbs: [but] [q]the [hour / time] cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in [2*p]proverbs, but [I] shall [tell / shew] you plainly of the Father. 26 [In / At] that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will [3 w]pray the Father for [you; / you:] 27 [x]for the Father himself loveth you, because [a]ye have loved me, and [c]have believed that I came [forth / out] from [the Father. / God.] 28 [d]I came [out / forth] from the Father, and am come into the world: again, [a]I leave the world, and go [unto / to] the Father. 29 His disciples [say, / said unto him,] Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no [4†d]proverb. 30 Now [know we / are we sure] that [e]thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that [f]thou camest forth from God. 31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe? 32 Behold, [i]the hour cometh, yea, is [now] come, that [j]ye shall be scattered, every man to [‡l]his own, and [n]shall leave me alone: [o]and *yet* I am not alone, because the Father is with me. 33 These things [have I / I have] spoken unto you, that [p]in me ye [may / might] have peace. [q]In the world ye [shall] have [r]tribulation: but [t]be of good cheer; [u]I have overcome the world.

17 1 These [things / words] spake Jesus; Jesus, and [z]lifting / lifted up his eyes to heaven, [he / and] said, Father, [z]the hour is come; [a]glorify thy Son, that [the / thy] Son [also] may [c]glorify thee: 2 [even as / As] [e]thou [gavest / hast given] him authority / power over all flesh, that [g]whatsoever / he should thou hast given him, [h]to them he should give / give eternal life to as many as thou hast eternal life. / given him. 3 [j]And this is life eternal, [l]that they [should / might] know thee [m]the only [n]true God, and [o]him whom thou didst send, *even* Jesus Christ. / Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. 4 I [have] [r]glorified thee on the earth, [s]having accomplished / earth: I have finished the work which thou [hast given / gavest] me to do. 5 And now, O Father, [t]glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory [u]which I had with thee [v]before the world was. 6 [y]I [have] manifested thy name unto the men [z]whom / which thou gavest me out of the world: [b]thine they were, and thou gavest them [to] me; and they have kept thy

a See ch. 14. 12. *b* Cp. ch. 14. 5. *c* Cp. ver. 30. See ch. 2. 24, 25. *d* ver. 25. *e* ch. 21. 17. See ch. 2. 24, 25. *f* Cp. ver. 27, 28 & ch. 3. 2. *g* Matt. 9. 15. Mark 16. 10. Luke 23. 27. *h* Cp. Rev. 11. 10. *i* Cp. ch. 4. 21, 23. *j* Matt. 26. 31. Mark 14. 27. *k* Jer. 31. 13. See Matt. 5. 4. *l* Luke 18. 28 (mg.). *m* Isai. 26. 17. Cp. Ps. 48. 6 & Isai. 13. 8 & 1 Thess. 5. 3 & Rev. 12. 2. *n* Cp. Isai. 63. 5. *o* See ch. 8. 16, 29. *p* See ch. 14. 27 & Col. 3. 15. *q* Cp. ch. 15. 18—21. *r* Rev. 1. 9. See Acts 14. 22. *s* ver. 6. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 10. *t* ch. 14. 1, 27. *u* Cp. Rom. 8. 37 & 1 John 4. 4 & 5. 4, 5 & Rev. 3. 21 & 12. 11. *v* Cp. ver. 16. *w* Ps. 33. 21. Isai. 66. 14. Luke 24. 52. Acts 2. 46 & 8. 8, 39 & 13. 52. 1 Pet. 1. 8, *al.* *x* ch. 11. 41. *y* ver. 26. ch. 14. 20. *z* Cp. ch. 7. 30. See ch. 12. 23. *a* See ch. 7. 39. *b* ver. 19, 30. 1 John 2. 20 (for mg.). *c* ver. 4. *d* See ch. 14. 13. *e* See Matt. 28. 18 & Rev. 2. 26, 27. *f* ch. 15. 16. Cp. Eph. 1. 3. *g* ver. 6, 9, 24. ch. 6. 37, 39 & 10. 29 & 18. 9. Heb. 2. 13. *h* ch. 10. 28. 1 John 2. 25. *i* See Matt. 7. 7. *j* Cp. 1 John 5. 20. *k* See ch. 15. 11. *l* Hos. 2. 20 & 6. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 2, 3. *m* ch. 5. 44. *n* 1 Thess. 1. 9. 1 John 5. 20. Cp. Jer. 10. 10. *o* See ch. 3. 17. *p* ch. 10. 6 (mg.). *q* ver. 2. *r* ver. 1. See ch. 13. 31. *s* Cp. ch. 19. 30 & Luke 22. 37. See ch. 4. 34. *t* ch. 13. 32. *u* ch. 1. 1, 2. Cp. Rev. 3. 21. *v* ver. 24. Prov. 8. 23. See ch. 8. 58. *w* ch. 14. 16 & 17. 9, 15, 20 (& mg. for mg.). *x* Cp. ch. 14. 21, 23 & 17. 23. *y* ver. 26. Ps. 22. 22. *z* See ver. 2. *a* ch. 21. 15—17. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22. *b* ver. 9. *c* ver. 30. ch. 17. 8. *d* ch. 8. 14 & 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *ask me no question* [2] Or, *parables* [3] Gr. *make request of.* [4] Or, *parable*
A.V. * Or, *parables.* † Or, *parable.* ‡ Or, *his own home.*

word. 7 Now they know / have known that all things [b]whatsoever thou hast given me are from thee: / of thee. 8 for [d]the words which thou gavest me I have given unto them; and they have received *them*, and knew of a truth / have known surely that [g]I came forth / out from thee, and [i]they have believed that thou didst send me. 9 I [1k]pray for them: [l]I [1]pray not for the world, but for those [m]whom / them which thou hast given me; for [p]they are thine: / thine. 10 And [r]all things that are mine are thine, and thine are mine: / mine; and [t]I am glorified in them. 11 And now I am no more in the world, and / but [w]these are in the world, and [x]I come to thee. [z]Holy Father, [a]keep them in thy / through thine own name [c]which / those whom thou hast given me, [e]that they may be one, [f]even as we *are*. 12 While I was with them, / them in the world, I kept them in thy name which / name: those that thou hast given me: and I [j]guarded them, / have kept, and [k]not one / none of them perished, / is lost, but [m]the son of perdition; [o]that the scripture might be fulfilled. 13 But / And now I come / come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they may / might have [r]my joy fulfilled in themselves. 14 [s]I have given them thy word; and [u]the world hath hated them, [v]because they are not of the world, [x]even as I am not of the world. 15 I [1y]pray not that thou shouldest [a]take them [2]from / out of the world, but that thou shouldest [c]keep them [2d]from [3e]the evil *one*. 16 [f]They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. 17 [4g]Sanctify them in the / through thy truth: [j]thy word is truth. 18 [k]As thou didst send / hast sent me into the world, even so have I / also sent I them into the world. 19 And [m]for their sakes [a]I [4]sanctify myself, that they themselves also / also might [c]may be [*]sanctified in / through the truth. 20 Neither for these only do I [1c]pray, / pray I for these alone, but for them also [f]that / which shall believe on me through their word; 21 [h]that they may all / may all be one; even as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that [j]they also may be one / one in [m]us: that the world [o]may believe that thou didst send / hast sent me. 22 And [q]the glory which thou hast given / gavest me [s]I have given unto them; [h]that they may be one, even as we *are* one; / one: 23 [u]I in them, and thou in me, [v]that they may be perfected into / made perfect in one; and [y]that the world may know that thou didst send / hast sent me, and [b]lovedst / hast loved them, even as [d]thou lovedst / hast loved me. 24 Father, [5]that which thou hast given me, I will that they also, whom / thou hast given me, be with me where I am; will [g]that, where I am, they also may be [k]with me, [i]that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me [l]before the foundation of the world. 25 [n]O righteous Father, [p]the world knew thee not, / hath not known thee: but I knew thee; / have known thee, and these knew / have known that thou didst send me; 26 and / And [q]I made known / have declared unto them thy name, and will make it known; / declare *it*: that the love [t]wherewith thou lovedst / hast loved me may be in them, and [w]I in them.

18 1 When Jesus had spoken these words, [z]he went forth with his disciples over [b]the [6]brook [7]Kidron, / Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, himself and his disciples. 2 Now / And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew [h]the place: for [i]Jesus oft-times / ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. 3 [l]Judas then, having received the / a [8]band *of soldiers, men* and officers from the chief priests

a ch. 10. 36. *b* ver. 9. *c* Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 2, 30 & 6. 11 & Heb. 2. 11 & 10. 10. *d* ver. 14. ch. 15. 15. Cp. ch. 8. 26 & 12. 49. *e* ver. 9. *f* Cp. ch. 4. 39 & Rom. 10. 14 & 1 Cor. 3. 5. *g* ch. 3. 42 & 16. 27. *h* See ver. 11. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 17. *i* ver. 21, 25. ch. 6. 69 & 11. 42 & 16. 30. *j* 1 John 1. 3 & 3. 24 & 5. 20. *k* ch. 14. 16 & 16. 26 (& mg. for mg.). *l* Cp. ver. 20, 21. *m* ch. 14. 23. *n* See ver. 2. *o* See ver. 8. *p* ver. 6. *q* ver. 24. Cp. ch. 1. 14 & Luke 9. 26. *r* ch. 16. 15. *s* Rom. 8. 30. *t* 2 Thess. 1. 10. *u* ver. 26. ch. 14. 20. Rom. 8. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 5. Gal. 2. 20 & 4. 19, *al.* *v* 1 John 2. 5. Cp. Col. 3. 14 & 1 John 4. 12, 17. *w* ch. 13. 1. *x* See ch. 14. 12. *y* ver. 21. ch. 14. 31. *z* Cp. ver. 25. *a* ver. 12, 15. Jude 1. *b* ch. 16. 27. *c* Cp. Ex. 23. 21 & Phil. 2. 9 & Rev. 19. 12. *d* ver. 24, 26. See ch. 5. 20. *e* ver. 21, 22. Cp. ch. 10. 16 & Rom. 12. 5 & Gal. 3. 28 & Eph. 1. 10 & 4. 4. *f* ch. 10. 30. *g* See ch. 12. 26. *h* 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. *i* ch. 1. 14. 2 Cor. 3. 18. Cp. 1 John 3. 2. *j* 2 Thess. 3. 3. Jude 24. *k* ch. 18. 9. Cp. ch. 6. 39 & 10. 28. *l* Eph. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 1. 20. See ver. 5. *m* 2 Thess. 2. 3. *n* Jer. 12. 1. Rom. 3. 26 (mg.). Rev. 16. 5. Cp. ver. 11. See 1 John 1. 9. *o* Ps. 109. 8. Acts 1. 16—20. Cp. ch. 13. 18.

p See ch. 8. 55 & 10. 15. *q* ver. 6. ch. 15. 15. *r* See ch. 15. 11. *s* ver. 3. *t* ver. 23. ch. 15. 9. *u* See ch. 15. 19. *v* ver. 16. *w* See ver. 23. *x* ch. 8. 23. *y* ver. 9. *z* Matt. 26. 30, 36. Mark 14. 26, 32. Luke 22. 39. *a* Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 10. *b* See 2 Sam. 15. 23. *c* ver. 11. Cp. Matt. 6. 13 & Luke 11. 4 (mg.) & 2 Thess. 3. 3. *d* Cp. 1 John 5. 19 (for mg.). *e* See Matt. 13. 19. *f* ver. 14. *g* Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 23 & 2 Thess. 2. 13 & 1 Pet. 1. 22. See ch. 15. 3. *h* Luke 22. 40. *i* Cp. Luke 21. 37 & 22. 39. *j* 2 Sam. 7. 28. Ps. 119. 160. *k* ch. 20. 21. Cp. ch. 4. 38 & Matt. 10. 5. *l* For ver. 3—11, see Matt. 26. 47—56 & Mark 14. 43—50 & Luke 22. 47—53. *m* Cp. Tit. 2. 14.

R.V. [1] Gr. *make request.* [2] Gr. *out of.* [3] Or, *evil* [4] Or, *Consecrate* [5] Many ancient authorities read *those whom.* [6] Or, *ravine* Gr. *winter-torrent.* [7] Or, *of the Cedars* [8] Or, *cohort*

A.V. [*] Or, *truly sanctified.*

and the Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. 4 Jesus therefore, [a]knowing all the things that were coming should come upon him, went forth, and saith said unto them, [b]Whom seek ye? 5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, which betrayed him, was standing stood with them. 6 [c]When therefore he As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground. 7 Again therefore he asked them, Then asked he them again, [b]Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth. 8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am *he*: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way: 9 [g]that the word saying might be fulfilled fulfilled, which he spake, Of those whom them which thou hast given gavest me have I lost not one none. 10 Simon Peter Then Simon therefore Peter [k]having a sword drew it, and struck smote the high priest's [1]servant, and cut off his right ear. Now the The [1]servant's name was Malchus. 11 Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up the thy sword into the sheath: [l]the cup which the my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 So Then the [2]band and the [3]chief captain, captain and the officers of the Jews, seized Jesus Jews took Jesus, and bound him, 13 and [o]led him away to [q]Annas first; for he was father in law to [r]Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.* 14 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, [t]that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 [u]And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple. disciple: Now that disciple was known unto the high priest, and entered went in with Jesus into the court palace of the high priest; 16 [y]but But Peter was standing stood at the door without. So the Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, went out and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. 17 [z]The maid therefore Then saith the damsel that kept the door saith unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not. 18 Now And the [4]servants and the officers were stood standing *there*, having there, who had made [5]a fire of coals; for it was cold: cold: and they were warming warmed themselves: and [e]Peter also was with them, standing stood with them, and warming warmed himself.

19 [f]The high priest therefore then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his teaching. doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him, I have spoken spake [h]openly [i]to the world; I ever taught in [6]synagogues, the synagogue, and in the temple, where all whither the Jews come together always resort; and [j]in secret have I said spake I nothing. 21 Why askest thou me? ask them that have which heard *me*, what I have said spake unto them: behold, these they know the things which what I said. 22 And when he had said this, thus spoken, one of the officers standing which stood by struck Jesus [7]† [m]with the palm of his hand, [n]saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? 23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? 24 [p]Annas therefore Now Annas had sent him bound unto [p]Caiaphas the high priest.

25 [s]Now And Simon Peter was standing stood and warming warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied, denied *it*, and said, I am not. 26 One of the [4]servants of the high priest, being a kinsman of him *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee [w]in the garden with him? 27 Peter therefore then denied again: and [z]straightway immediately the cock crew.

[a] ch. 13. 1.
[b] ver. 7. ch. 1. 38 & 20. 15.
[c] Acts 12. 13.
[d] Cp. ch. 10. 18 & Matt. 26. 53 & Rev. 1. 17.
[e] ver. 25. Mark 14. 54.
[f] For ver. 19—24, cp. Matt. 26. 59—68 & Mark 14. 55—65 & Luke 22. 63—71.
[g] ch. 17. 12.
[h] ch. 7. 26. Cp. Matt. 26. 55.
[i] Cp. ch. 8. 26.
[j] Isai. 45. 19 & 48. 16. Cp. ch. 7. 4.
[k] Cp. Luke 22. 38.
[l] Matt. 20. 22 & 26. 39, 42. Cp. Isai. 51. 22.
[m] ch. 19. 3 (mg. for mg.).
[n] Cp. Acts 23. 4.
[o] Cp. Matt. 26. 57.
[p] ver. 13.
[q] ver. 24. Luke 3. 2. Acts 4. 6.
[r] ver. 24, 28. See Matt. 26. 3.
[s] For ver. 25—27, see Matt. 26. 71—75 & Mark 14. 69—72 & Luke 22. 58—62.
[t] ch. 11. 50.
[u] Matt. 26. 58. Mark 14. 54. Luke 22. 54.
[v] ver. 10.
[w] ver. 1.
[x] ch. 13. 38.
[y] For ver. 16—18, see Matt. 26. 69, 70 & Mark 14. 66—68 & Luke 22. 55—57.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] Or, *cohort* [3] Or, *military tribune* Gr. *chiliarch.* [4] Gr. *bondservants.* [5] Gr. *a fire of charcoal.* [6] Gr. *synagogue.* [7] Or, *with a rod*

A.V. * *And Annas sent Christ bound unto Caiaphas the high priest*, ver. 24. † Or, *with a rod.*

28 [a]They lead Jesus (Then led they Jesus) therefore [b]from Caiaphas (into unto) [*c]the [1]palace (hall of judgment): and it was early; and they themselves (entered went) not into the [1]palace, [c]that they might not be defiled, judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; [d]but (that they) might eat the passover. 29 [e]Pilate (therefore then) went out unto them, and (saith, said,) What accusation bring ye against this man? 30 They answered and said unto him, If (this man he) were not (an evil-doer, a malefactor,) we (should would) not have delivered him up unto thee. 31 Pilate therefore said (Then said Pilate) unto them, [f]Take (him yourselves, ye him,) and judge him according to your law. The Jews (therefore) said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: 32 [g]that the (word saying) of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, [h]signifying (by) what (manner of) death he should die.

33 [i]Pilate therefore (Then Pilate) entered (again into the) into the [1]palace, judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, [j]Art thou the King of the Jews? 34 Jesus (answered, answered him,) Sayest thou this (thing) of thyself, or did others tell it thee (concerning of) me? 35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests (have) delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done? 36 Jesus answered, [k]My kingdom [l]is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, [m]then would my [2]servants fight, that [n]I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. 37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, [3][o]Thou sayest that I am a king. [p]To this end (have I been was I) born, and (to for) this (end [q]am I come cause came I) into the world, that [r]I should bear witness unto the truth. [s]Every one that is [t]of the truth [u]heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth?

And when he had said this, [v]he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, [w]I find (no crime in him. in him no fault *at all.*) 39 [x]But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? 40 (They cried out therefore Then cried they all) again, saying, [y]Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

19 [1]Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and [z]scourged him. 2 [a]And the soldiers (plaited platted) a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and (arrayed him in they put on him) a purple (garment; robe,) 3 and they came unto him, and said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they (struck smote) him [4][b]with their hands. 4 (And Pilate Pilate therefore) went (out forth) again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him (out forth) to you, that ye may know that [c]I find no (crime fault) in him. 5 Jesus therefore came out, (Then came Jesus forth,) wearing [d]the crown of (thorns thorns,) and the purple (garment. robe.) And *Pilate* saith unto them, [*]Behold, (Behold) the man! 6 When (therefore the chief priests the chief priests therefore) and the officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, [e]Take (him yourselves, ye him,) and crucify him: for [f]I find no (crime fault) in him. 7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and [g]by (that our) law he ought to die, because [h]he made himself the Son of God. 8 When Pilate therefore heard (this that) saying, [i]he was the more afraid; 9 and [j](he entered went again) into the [1]palace again, judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus, [k]Whence art thou? But [l]Jesus gave him no answer. 10 Pilate therefore saith (Then saith Pilate) unto him, Speakest thou not unto me?

[a] Matt. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1. Luke 23. 1.
[b] ver. 24.
[c] ver. 33. ch. 19. 9. See Matt. 27. 27.
[d] ch. 19. 4.
[e] Acts 10. 28 & 11. 3. Cp. ch. 11. 55.
[f] ch. 19. 4, 6. See Luke 23. 4.
[g] Cp. ch. 19. 14.
[h] For ver. 39, 40, see Matt. 27. 15—18, 20—23 & Mark 15. 6—14 & Luke 23. 18—23.
[i] For ver. 29—38, see Matt. 27. 11—14 & Mark 15. 2—5 & Luke 23. 2, 3.
[j] Acts 3. 14.
[k] Cp. ch. 19. 6.
[l] Matt. 20. 19 & 27. 26. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 16.
[m] Matt. 27. 27—30. Mark 15. 16—19.
[n] Cp. ch. 13. 18.
[o] ch. 12. 32, 33. Matt. 20. 19 & 26. 2. Mark 10. 33. Luke 18. 32.
[p] ch. 19. 9.
[q] ch. 18. 22 (& mg. for mg.).
[r] Cp. ch. 19. 12.
[s] ver. 6. ch. 18. 38.
[t] ver. 2.
[u] Cp. ver. 14.
[v] Cp. ch. 6. 15 & Dan. 2. 44 & 7. 14, 27 & Luke 17. 21.
[w] ch. 8. 23. Cp. ch. 15. 19 & 17. 14, 16 & 1 John 2. 16 & 4. 5.
[x] Cp. Matt. 26. 53.
[y] Cp. ch. 18. 31.
[z] ch. 19. 16.
[a] ver. 4.
[b] Lev. 24. 16. Cp. ch. 10. 33.
[c] ch. 5. 17, 18 & 10. 36. Matt. 26. 63. Luke 22. 70.
[d] See Luke 22. 70.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 27 & Rom. 14. 9.
[f] Cp. Matt. 27. 19.
[g] ch. 18. 33.
[h] ch. 16. 28.
[i] ch. 7. 27.
[j] ch. 3. 11, 32 & 5. 31 & 8. 13, 14, 18. Cp. Acts 14. 3 & 1 Tim. 6. 13, *al.* & 3. 19.
[k] Cp. ch. 18. 37. See Matt. 26. 63.
[l] 1 John 4. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 47.
[m] 1 John 2. 21
[n] ch. 10. 16, 27.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Praetorium.* [2] Or, *officers*: as in ver. 3, 12, 18, 22. [3] Or, *Thou sayest it, because I am a king.* [4] Or, *with rods*

A.V. * Or, *Pilate's house*, Matt. 27. 27.

knowest thou not that I have [1]power to release crucify thee, and have [1]power to crucify release thee? 11 Jesus answered him, [a]Thou wouldest couldest have no [1]power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore [c]he that delivered me unto thee [e]hath the greater sin. 12 Upon this And from thenceforth [f]Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou release this man, let this man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend: [g]every one that whosoever maketh himself a king [2]speaketh against Cæsar. 13 When Pilate therefore heard these words, that saying, he brought Jesus out, forth, and sat down on in [i]the judgement-seat at judgment seat in a place that is called The the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. 14 Now And it was [k]the Preparation preparation of the passover: it was passover, and about the sixth hour. And hour: and he saith unto the Jews, [l]Behold, Behold your King! 15 They therefore But they cried out, [m]Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cæsar. 16 [o]Then therefore he [q]delivered him delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified.

They And they took Jesus therefore: Jesus, and led *him* away. 17 and [s]And he went out, [t]bearing the cross for himself, bearing his cross went forth into a unto the place called The place *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha: 18 [u]where they crucified him, and with him two other two others, with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. 19 And Pilate [x]wrote a title also, and put it on the cross. And there was written, the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH, NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20 This title therefore then read many of the Jews: [z]for [a]the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* in Latin, Greek, *and* in Greek. Latin. 21 The Then chief priests of the Jews therefore said said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but, but that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pilate answered, [b]What I have written I have written.

23 [d]The soldiers therefore, Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also the his [4]coat: now the [4]coat was without seam, *woven from the top throughout. 24 They said therefore one to another, among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: [h]that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith,

> [j]They parted my garments raiment among them,
> And upon for my vesture did they they did cast lots.

These things therefore the soldiers did. 25 [n]But Now there were standing stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Clopas, †Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. 26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and [p]the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, [r]Woman, behold, behold thy son! 27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold, Behold thy mother! And from that hour the that disciple took her unto [v]his own *home*.

28 After this Jesus, this, Jesus knowing that all things are were now [w]finished, accomplished, [h]that the scripture might be accomplished, fulfilled, saith, [y]I thirst. 29 There Now was set there there was set a vessel full of vinegar: [z]so and they put a sponge full of the vinegar filled a spunge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and brought put it to his mouth. 30 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, [b]It is finished: and he bowed his head, and [c]gave up his spirit. the ghost.

31 [f]The Jews therefore, because

a Cp. Rom. 13. 1.
b Cp. Gen. 43. 14 & Esth. 4. 16.
c Cp. ch. 18. 14, 28—32 & Matt. 27. 2.
d Matt. 27. 35. Mark 15. 24. Luke 23. 34.
e See ch. 9. 41.
f Acts 3. 13.
g See Luke 23. 2.
h See ch. 13. 18.
i Matt. 27. 19.
j Cited from Ps. 22. 18.
k Cp. ch. 18. 28. See Matt. 27. 62.
l Cp. ver. 5.
m Luke 23. 18. Cp. Acts 21. 36.
n Matt. 27. 55, 56. Mark 15. 40, 41. Luke 23. 49.
o Matt. 27. 26. Mark 15. 15. Luke 23. 25.
p See ch. 13. 23.
q ch. 18. 36—40.
r ch. 2. 4.
s Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. Luke 23. 33.
t Luke 14. 27. Cp. Matt. 27. 32 & Mark 15. 21 & Luke 23. 26.
u Matt. 27. 38. Mark 15. 24, 27. Luke 23. 32, 33.
v Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 16. 32.
w Cp. ver. 30.
x Cp. Matt. 27. 37 & Mark 15. 26 & Luke 23. 38.
y Ps. 69. 21. See ch. 4. 6, 7.
z Matt. 27. 48. Mark 15. 36. Cp. Luke 23. 36.
a ver. 17. Cp. Num. 15. 35, 36 & Heb. 13. 12.
b Cp. ver. 28 & Acts 13. 29. See ch. 17. 4.
c Matt. 27. 50. Mark 15. 37. Luke 23. 46.

R.V. [1] Or, *authority* [2] Or, *opposeth Cæsar* [3] Or, *for the place of the city where Jesus was crucified was nigh at hand* [4] Or, *tunic*

A.V. * Or, *wrought.* † Or, *Clopas.*

it was [a]the Preparation, preparation, [b]that the bodies should not remain on upon the cross upon on the sabbath day (for the day of that sabbath that sabba'h day was [d]a an high *day*), asked of besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away. 32 The Then soldiers therefore came, came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other [g]which was crucified with him: 33 but him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: 34 howbeit But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and straightway there came forthwith came there out [j]blood and water. 35 And [k]he that hath seen saw *it* hath borne witness, bare record, and [l]his witness record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, [m]that ye also may might believe. 36 [o]For these things came were to pass, done, that the scripture might should be fulfilled, [p]A bone of him [q]shall not be [1]broken. 37 And again another scripture saith, [s]They shall look on him whom they pierced.

38 [t]And after these things this Joseph of Arimathæa, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly [u]for fear of the Jews, asked of besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took away his body. the body of Jesus. 39 And there came also [y]Nicodemus, he who which at the first came to him Jesus by night, [z]bringing and brought a [2]mixture of [a]myrrh and aloes, about a an hundred pound *weight*. 40 So they took Then took they the body of Jesus, and [b]bound wound it in [c]linen cloths clothes with the spices, as the custom manner of the Jews is to bury. 41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a [g]garden; and [h]in the garden a new tomb sepulchre, [i]wherein was never man yet laid. 42 There then because laid they Jesus of the Jews' [k]Preparation ([l]for the tomb was therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day;* nigh at hand) they laid Jesus. for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

a ver. 14.
b Deut. 21. 23. Josh. 8. 29 & 10. 26, 27.
c Matt. 28. 1. Mark 16. 1, 2. Luke 24. 1.
d Ex. 12. 16.
e Matt. 27. 60, 66 & 28. 2. Mark 15. 46 & 16. 3, 4. Luke 24. 2.
f See ch. 13. 23.
g ver. 18.
h ver. 13.
i Luke 24. 12.
j 1 John 5. 6, 8.
k 1 John 1. 1—3. Rev. 1. 2. See ch. 15. 27.
l Cp. ch. 21. 24.
m Cp. ch. 20. 31.
n ch. 19. 40.
o See Matt. 1. 22.
p Cited from Ex. 12. 46. Num. 9. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 7.
q Ps. 34. 20.
r ch. 11. 44.
s Cited from Zech. 12. 10. Cp. Rev. 1. 7.
t For ver. 38—42, see Matt. 27. 57—61 & Mark 15. 42—47 & Luke 23. 50—56.
u See ch. 7. 13.
v ver. 4.
w Matt. 22. 29.
x Ps. 16. 10. Luke 24. 46. Acts 2. 25—31 & 13. 34, 35 & 17. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 4.
y ch. 3. 1, 2 & 7. 50.
z Cp. Mark 16. 1 & Luke 24. 1.
a Ps. 45. 8. Prov. 7. 17. S. of S. 4. 14.
b ch. 11. 44. Cp. 2 Chr. 16. 14 & Acts 5. 6.
c Cp. Mark 16. 5.
d Luke 24. 4.
e ch. 20. 5—7. Luke 24. 12.
f ver. 15. Cp. ch. 2. 4.
g Cp. ch. 20. 15.
h 2 Kin. 21. 18, 26.
i Luke 23. 53. Cp. Mark 11. 2.
j ver. 2.
k ver. 14, 31.
l ver. 41.

1 [e]Now on the The first *day* of
20 the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, while when it was yet dark, unto the tomb, sepulchre, and seeth [e]the stone taken away from the tomb. sepulchre. 2 She runneth therefore, Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, [f]whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, sepulchre, and [h]we know not where they have laid him. 3 [i]Peter therefore went forth, and the that other disciple, and they came went toward the tomb. to the sepulchre. 4 And So they ran both together: and the other disciple outran did outrun Peter, and came first to the tomb; sepulchre. 5 and And he stooping down, and looking in, he seeth saw [n]the linen cloths clothes lying; yet entered went he not in. 6 Simon Peter therefore also Then cometh Simon cometh, Peter following him, and entered went into the tomb; sepulchre, and he beholdeth seeth the linen cloths lying, clothes lie, 7 and [r]the napkin, that was upon about his head, not lying with the linen cloths, clothes, but rolled up wrapped together in a place by itself. 8 Then entered went in therefore also that other disciple also, disciple, [v]which came first to the tomb, sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. 9 For as yet [w]they knew not the scripture, [x]that he must rise again from the dead. 10 So Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 But Mary was standing stood without at the tomb sepulchre weeping: so, and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the tomb; sepulchre, 12 and [e]she beholdeth seeth [d]two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the one other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. 13 And they say unto her, [f]Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, [j]Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him. 14 When And when she had thus said, she

R.V. [1] Or, *crushed* [2] Some ancient authorities read *roll.*

turned herself back, and [a]beholdeth saw Jesus standing, and [b]knew not that it was Jesus. 15 Jesus saith unto her, [c]Woman, why weepest thou? [e]whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be [f]the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou hast have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away. 16 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turneth turned herself, and saith unto him in Hebrew, [h]Rabboni; which is to say, [1]Master. 17 Jesus saith to unto her, [2]Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended unto the to my Father: but go unto to [j]my brethren, and say to unto them, [k]I ascend unto my Father Father, and your Father Father; and to [l]my God God, and your God. 18 Mary Magdalene [m]cometh came and telleth told the disciples, I have disciples that she had seen the Lord Lord, and *how that* he had said spoken these things unto her.

19 [p]When therefore it was Then the same day at evening, [q]on that day, being the first *day* of the week, and [r]when the doors were shut where the disciples were, were assembled [u]for fear of the Jews, Jesus came came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, [w]Peace *be* unto you. 20 And when he had said this, so said, [z]he shewed unto them his hands and his side. [a]The Then disciples therefore were were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord. 21 Jesus therefore said Then said Jesus to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as [c]the *my* Father hath sent me, [g]even so send I you. 22 And when he had said this, he [i]breathed on them, and saith unto them, [j]Receive ye the [3]Holy Ghost: 23 [l]whose soever sins ye forgive, remit, they are forgiven remitted unto them; *and* whose soever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

24 But [o]Thomas, one of the twelve, called [4]Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

a Mark 16. 9. Cp. Matt. 28. 9.
b ch. 21. 4. Luke 24. 16, 31.
c ver. 13.
d ver. 20. Cp. Ps. 22. 16.
e ch. 1. 38 & 18. 4, 7.
f Cp. ch. 19. 41.
g ver. 19.
h See ch. 1. 38.
i ver. 20. 1 John 1. 1. Cp. Luke 24. 39.
j See Matt. 23. 10.
k Cp. Mark 16. 19. See ch. 14. 12.
l Matt. 27. 46. Eph. 1. 17. Rev. 3. 2, 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 23.
m Mark 16. 10. Cp. Matt. 28. 10 & Luke 24. 10, 22, 23.
n Cp. ch. 1. 1, 49.
o 1 Pet. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 7.
p Mark 16. 14 (?). 1 Cor. 15. 5. Cp. ver. 26.
q Luke 24. 33, 36.
r ver. 26.
s ch. 21. 25.
t Acts 10. 41.
u See ch. 7. 13.
v 1 John 5. 13.
w See ch. 14. 27.
x See ch. 11. 27.
y See Matt. 14. 33.
z Luke 24. 40.
a ch. 16. 22.
b ch. 3. 15, 16 & 5. 40 & 6. 53 & 10. 10. 1 John 5. 12, *al.*
c Cp. Acts 10. 43 & 1 Cor. 6. 11. See Acts 3. 6.
d ver. 14. Cp. Mark 16. 12, 14. See ch. 7. 4.
e ch. 17. 18. Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See ch. 3. 17.
f ch. 20. 19, 26.
g ch. 13. 20. See Acts 1. 2.
h ch. 6. 1.
i Gen. 2. 7.
j Cp. Acts 2. 4. See ch. 7. 39.
k See ch. 11. 16.
l Cp. Matt. 16. 19 & 18. 18 & 1 Cor. 5, 4, 5.
m ch. 2. 1 & 4. 46.
n Matt. 4. 21. Luke 5. 10.
o See ch. 11. 16.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, [d]Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust put my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them. Jesus cometh, them: *then* came Jesus, [g]the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, [g]Peace *be* unto you. 27 Then saith he to Thomas, [i]Reach hither thy finger, and see behold my hands; and reach *hither* thy hand, and thrust put it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. 28 And Thomas answered and said unto him, [n]My Lord and my God. 29 Jesus saith unto him, Because Thomas, because thou hast seen me, [5]thou hast believed: [o]blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

30 [t]Many And many other signs therefore truly did Jesus [t]in the presence of the his disciples, which are not written in this book: 31 [v]but these are written, that ye may might [x]believe that Jesus is the Christ, [y]the Son of God; and that believing [b]ye may might have life [c]in through his name.

21 [1]After these things Jesus [d]manifested shewed himself [f]again to the disciples at [h]the sea of Tiberias; and he manifested *himself* on this wise. on this wise shewed he *himself*. 2 There were together Simon Peter, and [k]Thomas called [4]Didymus, and Nathanael of [m]Cana in Galilee, and [n]the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples. 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also come go with thee. They went forth, and entered

R.V. [1] Or, *Teacher* [2] Or, *Take not hold on me* [3] Or, *Holy Spirit* [4] That is, *Twin.* [5] Or, *hast thou believed?*

into the boat a ship immediately; and [a]that night they took caught nothing. 4 But when the day morning was now breaking, come, Jesus stood on the beach: howbeit shore: but the disciples [e]knew not that it was Jesus. 5 [f]Jesus therefore Then Jesus saith unto them, *Children, have ye aught to eat? any meat? They answered him, No. 6 [h]And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the boat, ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. 7 That disciple therefore Therefore that disciple [j]whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. So Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, [l]he girt his fisher's coat about him *unto him* (for he was [n]naked), and did [o]cast himself into the sea. 8 But And the other disciples came in [q]the a little boat ship; (for they were not far from the land, but about as it were two hundred cubits off), cubits,) dragging the net *full* of with fishes. 9 So when As soon then as they got out were upon the come to land, they see saw [1]a fire of coals there, and [2]fish laid thereon, and [3]bread. 10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now taken. caught. 11 Simon Peter therefore went [4]up, and drew the net to land, land, full of great fishes, a an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, the net was not rent. yet was not the net broken. 12 Jesus saith unto them, [w]Come *and* [v]break your fast. dine. And [z]none of the disciples durst inquire of ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and [a]taketh the [5]bread, and giveth them, and the fish likewise. 14 [b]This is now the third time that Jesus was manifested to the shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 So when they had [t]broken their fast, dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, [b]Simon, [c]*son* of [6]John, Jonas, [7][d]lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I [8]love thee. He saith unto him, Feed [g]my lambs. 16 He saith to him again a the second time, Simon, *son* of [6]John, Jonas, [7]lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I [8]love thee. He saith unto him, [i]Tend Feed [g]my sheep. 17 He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of [6]John, Jonas, [8]lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him [k]the third time, [8]Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, [m]thou knowest all things; thou [9]knowest that I [8]love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed [p]my sheep. 18 [r]Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, [s]thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. 19 Now this he spake, This spake he, signifying [t]by what manner of death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, [u]Follow me. 20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth [v]the disciple whom Jesus loved following; [x]which also leaned back on his breast at the supper, and said, Lord, who which is he that betrayeth thee? 21 Peter therefore seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, [10]and what shall this man do? 22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry [c]till [d]I come, what *is that* to thee? [e]follow thou me. 23 This Then saying therefore went forth went this saying abroad among [f]the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said

[a] Cp. Luke 5. 5.
[b] Cp. Matt. 16. 17 & Luke 22. 31.
[c] ch. 1. 42.
[d] Cp. Matt. 26. 33 & Mark 14. 29.
[e] ch. 20. 14.
[f] Luke 24. 41.
[g] ch. 10. 11—16. Cp. Isai. 40. 11.
[h] Cp. Luke 5. 4, 6, 7.
[i] Acts 20. 28 (Gk.). 1 Pet. 5. 2. Rev. 7. 17 (Gk.).
[j] See ch. 13. 23.
[k] Cp. ch. 13. 38.
[l] ver. 18. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
[m] See ch. 2. 25.
[n] 1 Sam. 19. 24. Isai. 20. 2. Micah 1. 8.
[o] Cp. Matt. 14. 29.
[p] ver. 16.
[q] ch. 6. 22 (mg.).
[r] Cp. ch. 13. 36.
[s] ver. 7.
[t] 2 Pet. 1. 14.
[u] ver. 22. Matt. 16. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 36. See ch. 8. 12.
[v] ver. 7.
[w] Acts 10. 41.
[x] ch. 13. 25.
[y] ver. 15.
[z] Cp. ch. 4. 27.
[a] ver. 9. Acts 1. 4 (mg.).
[b] ver. 1. ch. 20. 19, 26.
[c] Matt. 10. 23 & 16. 28. 1 Cor. 4. 5 & 11. 26. James 5. 7. Rev. 2. 25.
[d] Cp. ch. 14. 3, 18, 28 & Heb. 10. 37 & Rev. 2. 5, 16 & 3. 3, 11 & 16. 15 & 22. 7, 12, 20. See Matt. 16. 27.
[e] ver. 19.
[f] Acts 1. 15 & 9. 30 & 11. 1 & 12. 17 & 15. 1 & 16. 2, 40 & 21. 7, 17. 1 John 3. 14, 16. 3 John 3, 5, 10, *al.*
[g] ver. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *a fire of charcoal.* [2] Or, *a fish* [3] Or. *a loaf* [4] Or, *aboard* [5] Or, *loaf* [6] Gr. *Joanes.* See ch. 1. 42, margin. [7, 8] *Love* in these places represents two different Greek words. [9] Or, *perceivest* [10] Gr. *and this man, what!*

A.V. * Or, *Sirs.*

not unto him, that he should not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? 24 This is the disciple [b]which bareth witness testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and [d]we know [e]that his witness testimony is true.

[a] ch. 20. 30.

[b] See ch. 15. 27.
[c] Cp. Amos 7. 10.
[d] 1 John 3. 2, 14 & 5. 15, 18—20. Cp. ch. 19. 35.
[e] 3 John 12.

25 And [a]there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which if they should be written every one, I suppose that [c]even the world itself would not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

THE ACTS

OF THE APOSTLES.

1 THE [1]former treatise have I made, O [a]Theophilus, concerning of all that Jesus began [d]both to do and [to] teach, 2 until the day in which [f]he was received taken up, after that he [h]had given commandment through the Holy Ghost [through the [2]Holy Ghost had given commandments] unto the apostles whom he had chosen: 3 [l]to whom he also [3]shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, appearing unto being seen of them by the space of forty days, and speaking of the things concerning pertaining to the kingdom of God: 4 and, [4*o]being assembled together with them, [s]he charged them not to commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but [to] wait for the promise of the Father, which, *said saith he*, ye have heard from me: of me. 5 for [u]John indeed truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized [5u]with the Holy Ghost [x]not many days hence.

6 They therefore, when they When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, [z]dost wilt thou at this time [a]restore again the kingdom to Israel? 7 And he said unto them, [c]It is not for you to know the [e]times or the seasons, which the Father hath [6]set within put in his own authority. power. 8 But ye shall receive [t6]power, [c]when after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and [e]ye shall be [g]my witnesses witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa Judæa, and in [j]Samaria, and [k]unto the uttermost part of the earth. 9 And when he had said spoken these things, as while they were looking, beheld, [m]he was taken up; and [n]a cloud received him out of their sight. 10 And while they were looking looked stedfastly into toward heaven as he went, went up, behold, [p]two [q]men stood by them in [r]white apparel; 11 which also said, [t]Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye looking gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which was received is taken up from you into heaven, [v]shall [w]so come in like manner as ye beheld have seen him going go into heaven.

12 Then [y]returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is nigh unto Jerusalem, from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey off. 13 And when they were come in, they went up into [b]the an upper chamber, room, where they were abiding; abode [d]both Peter Peter, and John James, and James John, and Andrew,

[a] Luke 1. 3.
[b] ch. 4. 33. Luke 24. 49. 1 Thess. 1. 5. 2 Tim. 1. 7, *al.* Cp. ch. 10. 38 & Luke 4. 14.
[c] ver. 5.
[d] Luke 24. 19.
[e] Cp. ver. 22. See Luke 24. 48.
[f] See Mark 16. 19.
[g] ch. 2. 32 (mg.) & 13. 31. Cp. Isai. 43. 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 10. 42 & Matt. 28. 19, 20 & Mark 16. 15 & Luke 24. 47 & John 20. 21.
[i] Cp. ch. 10. 38 & Luke 4. 1, 18 & John 20. 22.
[j] ch. 8. 1, 14. Cp. Matt. 10. 5.
[k] ch. 13. 47. Cp. Mark 16. 15 & Col. 1. 23.
[l] ch. 10. 40, 41 & 13. 31. Matt. 28. 17. Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 34, 36—51. John 20. 19—29 & 21. 1 Cor. 15. 5—7.
[m] ver. 2.
[n] See 1 Thess. 4. 17.
[o] ch. 10. 41 (for mg.). Luke 24. 43 (for mg.). John 21. 13 (for mg.).
[p] Cp. Luke 24. 4.
[q] Josh. 5. 13. Dan. 9. 21 & 10. 5 & 12. 6, 7. Zech. 1. 8—11.
[r] Matt. 28. 3. Mark 16. 5. John 20. 12.
[s] Luke 24. 49.
[t] ch. 2. 7 & 13. 31.
[u] See Matt. 3. 11.
[v] Cp. Phil. 3. 20 & 1 Thess. 1. 10.
[w] 2 Thess. 1. 10. & Luke 19. 11.
[x] ch. 2. 1—4.
[y] Luke 24. 50, 52.
[z] See Luke 17. 20.
[a] Cp. Mic. 4. 8 & Matt. 17. 11 & Mark 9. 12
[b] ch. 9. 37, 39 & 20. 8.
[c] Cp. Matt. 24. 36 & Mark 13. 32.
[d] See Matt. 10. 2—4 & Mark 3. 16—19 & Luke 6. 14—16.
[e] Dan. 2. 21. 1 Thess. 5. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *first.* [2] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [3] Gr. *presented.* [4] Or, *eating with them* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *appointed by*
A.V. * Or, *eating together with them.* † Or, *the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you.*

Philip, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James *the son* of Alphæus, and Simon [c]the Zealot, Zelotes, and Judas *the* [1]*son* *brother* of James. 14 These all [d]with one accord [e]continued continued with one accord in stedfastly in prayer, prayer and supplication, [2]with [h]the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with [i]his brethren.

15 And in these those days Peter stood up in the midst of [j]the brethren, disciples, and said (and there was a multitude the number of of [3k]persons *gathered* together, names together were about an hundred and twenty), 16 Brethren, Men *and* [m]it was needful that the scripture should be brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost spake before by the mouth of David by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, [o]who which was guide to them that took Jesus. 17 For [q]he was numbered among with us, and received his [4]portion in had obtained part of [r]this ministry. 18 (Now Now this man [s]obtained purchased a field with [u]the reward of his iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. 19 And it became was known to unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch that [y]in as that their language that field was called Akeldama, field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, is, The field of blood. blood.) 20 For it is written in the book of Psalms,

[a]Let his habitation be made desolate,
And let no man dwell therein:

and,

[c]His [5]office and his *bishoprick let another take.
21 Of the men therefore Wherefore of these men which have companied with us [d]all the time that the Lord Jesus [f]went in and went out [6]among us, 22 [g]beginning from the baptism of John, unto the that same day that [j]he was received taken up from us, of these must must one be one become ordained to be [k]a witness with us of his resurrection. 23 And they put forward appointed two, Joseph called [l]Barsabbas, Barsabas, who was surnamed [m]Justus, and [n]Matthias. 24 And [a]they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, [b]which knowest the hearts of all men, shew of these two the one whom whether of these two thou hast chosen, 25 to take the place That he may take in part of [f]this ministry and [g]apostleship, from which Judas fell by transgression away, fell, that he might go to his own place. 26 And they gave lots [7]for forth them their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

2 1 And when [l]the day of Pentecost [8]was now fully come, they were all together with one accord in one place. 2 And suddenly there came from heaven a sound a sound from heaven as of [u]the a rushing [v]of a mighty wind, and [p]it filled all the house where they were sitting. 3 And there appeared unto them tongues [9]parting cloven asunder, [t]like as of fire; fire, and it sat upon each one of them. 4 And they were all [v]filled with the Holy Spirit, Ghost, and began [w]to speak with other tongues, [x]as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 Now And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, from out of every nation under heaven. 6 And Now [†z]when this sound was heard, was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were [‡]confounded, because that every man heard them speaking speak in his own language. 7 And [b]they were all amazed and marvelled, saying, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak [e]Galilæans? 8 And how hear we, we every man in our own language, tongue, wherein we were born? 9 Parthians Parthians, and [h]Medes Medes, and [i]Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judæa Judæa, and Cappadocia, in Pontus Pontus, and Asia, 10 in Phrygia Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and sojourners from strangers of Rome, both Jews and [o]proselytes, 11 Cretans Cretes and

---

a ch. 6. 6 & 13. 3.
b See 1 Sam. 16. 7 & Rom. 8. 27.
c Cp. ch. 21. 20.
d ch. 2. 46 & 4. 24 & 5. 12 & 15. 25. Rom. 15. 6.
e ch. 2. 42 & 6. 4. Rom. 12. 12. Col. 4. 2. Cp. Eph. 6. 18.
f See ver. 17.
g Rom. 1. 5. 1 Cor. 9. 2. Gal. 2. 8.
h Luke 8. 2, 3.
i See Matt. 12. 46.
j See John 21. 23.
k Rev. 3. 4 (for mg.) & 11. 13 (mg. for mg.).
l ch. 20. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 8. Cp. Lev. 23. 15.
m Luke 24. 44. Cp. Luke 22. 37.
n Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 11 & Job 38. 1 & Ezek. 1. 4.
o Matt. 26. 47. Mark 14. 43. Luke 22. 47. John 18. 3.
p Cp. ch. 4. 31 & 16. 26.
q John 6. 71 & 13. 21.
r ver. 25. ch. 20. 24 & 21. 19. Rom. 11. 13. 2 Cor. 4. 1.
s Cp. Matt. 27. 5—8.
t Matt. 3. 11.
u Cp. Matt. 26. 14—16.
v ch. 4. 31 & 13. 52. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 8. 17 & 9. 17 & 11. 15, 24 & 13. 9, *al.*
w See Mark 16. 17.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 11.
y Cp. ch. 21. 40.
z ver. 2.
a Cited from Ps. 69. 25.
b ver. 12.
c Cited from Ps. 109. 8.
d Cp. John 15. 27.
e ch. 1. 11. Cp. Matt. 26. 73.
f Num. 27. 17. Deut. 31. 2. 1 Sam. 18. 13. John 10. 9, *al.*
g ch. 13. 24. Mark 1. 1—4.
h 2 Kin. 17. 6.
i Gen. 14. 1, 9. Isai. 11. 11. Dan. 8. 2.
j ver. 2, 9.
k ch. 4. 33. Cp. ver. 8 & 1 Pet. 1. 3. See Luke 24. 48.
l Cp. ch. 15. 22.
m Cp. ch. 18. 7 & Col. 4. 11.
n ver. 26.
o ch. 6. 5 & 13. 43. Matt. 23. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, brother. See Jude 1. [2] Or, *with* certain *women* [3] Gr. *names.* [4] Or, *lot* [5] Gr. *overseership.* [6] Or, *over* [7] Or, *unto* [8] Gr. *was being fulfilled.* [9] Or, *parting among them* Or, *distributing themselves*
A.V. * Or, *office*, or, *charge.* † Gr. *when this voice was made.* ‡ Or, *troubled in mind.*

Arabians, we do hear them (speaking / speak) in our tongues the (mighty / wonderful) works of God. 12 And [c]they were all amazed, and were (perplexed, / in doubt,) saying one to another, What meaneth this? 13 But (others / Others) [g]mocking said, (They are filled with / These men are full of) new wine.

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and (spake forth / said) unto them, *saying*, Ye men of Judæa, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and (give ear unto / hearken to) my (words. / words:) 15 For these are not drunken, as ye (suppose; / suppose,) [n]seeing it is *but* the third hour of the (day; / day.) 16 (but / But) this is that which (hath been / was) spoken [1]by the prophet Joel;

17 [p]And it shall (be / come to pass) in the last days, saith God,
[q]I will pour (forth / out) of my Spirit
[r]upon all flesh:
And your sons and [t]your daughters shall prophesy,
And your young men shall see visions,
And your old men shall dream dreams:

18 (Yea and / And) on my [2]servants and on my [3]handmaidens (in those days I will pour out / Will I pour forth in those days) of my Spirit; and [y]they shall (prophesy. / prophesy:)

19 And I will shew wonders in (the /) heaven above,
And signs (on / in) the earth beneath;
Blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 [e]The sun shall be turned into darkness,
And the moon into blood,
Before [g](the day of the Lord come, / that great and notable day)
(That great and notable *day* / of the Lord come).

21 And it shall (be, / come to pass,) that [h]whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these (words: / words;) Jesus of Nazareth, [a]a man approved of God (unto / among) you [b]by [4a](mighty works / miracles) and wonders and signs, which [c]God did by him in the midst of you, (even as ye / as ye yourselves) (yourselves know; / also know:) 23 him, [f]being delivered (up /) by [h]the determinate counsel and [i]foreknowledge of God, [j]ye (by the hand of [5]lawless men / have taken, and by wicked hands) (did crucify / have crucified) and (slay / slain): 24 [l]whom God (hath /) raised up, having loosed the (pangs / pains) of death: because [m]it was not possible that he should be holden of it. 25 For David (saith / speaketh) concerning him,

[o](I beheld / foresaw) the Lord always before my (face, / face,)
For he is on my right hand,
that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore (my heart was glad, / did my heart rejoice,) and my tongue (rejoiced. / was glad;)
Moreover (my flesh also / also my flesh) shall [6]dwell (rest /)
[s]in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in [u](Hades, / hell,)
[v]Neither wilt thou (give thy / suffer thine)
[w]Holy One to [x]see corruption.

28 Thou (madest / hast made) known (unto / to) me the ways of life;
Thou shalt make me full of (gladness / joy) [7]with thy countenance.

29 (Brethren, I may say unto you / Men *and* brethren, [*]let me freely speak unto) (freely / you) of [z]the patriarch David, [a]that he (both died and / is both dead and) [b]was buried, and [c]his (tomb / sepulchre) is with us unto this day. 30 [d](Being therefore / Therefore being) a prophet, and knowing that [f]God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his (loins / loins,) according to the flesh, [8]he would (set *one* upon / raise up Christ to sit on) his throne; 31 he (foreseeing *this* / seeing this before) spake of the resurrection of (the /) Christ, that [i](neither / his soul) was (he not /) left in (Hades, nor did / hell, neither) his flesh (did /) see corruption. 32 This Jesus (did / hath) [j]God (raise / raised) up,

a See John 3. 2. *b* ch. 10. 38. Luke 24. 19. *c* ver. 7. *d* 2 Cor. 12. 12. 2 Thess. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 4. Cp. Rom. 15. 19, *al.* *e* Cp. Matt. 12. 28. *f* Matt. 26. 24. Cp. ch. 3. 13 & Matt. 20. 19. See Luke 24. 20. *g* Cp. ch. 17. 32 & 1 Cor. 14. 23. *h* Luke 22. 22. Cp. ch. 3. 18 & 4. 28 & 13. 27. *i* 1 Pet. 1. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 20 & Rev. 13. 8. *j* See ch. 5. 30. *k* 1 Cor. 9. 21 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 2. 12 (for mg.). *l* ver. 32. ch. 3. 15 & 4. 10 & 10. 40 & 13. 30, 33, 34, 37 & 17. 31. Rom. 4. 24 & 6. 4 & 8. 11 & 10. 9. 1 Cor. 6. 14 & 15. 15. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Gal. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 1. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 21. Cp. Eph. 2. 5. *m* Cp. Luke 24. 5 & John 10. 18 & 2 Tim. 1. 10 & Heb. 2. 14 & Rev. 1. 17, 18. *n* Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 7. *o* Cited from Ps. 16. 8—11. *p* Cited from Joel 2. 28—32. *q* ver. 18, 33. Isai. 32. 15 & 44. 3. Ezek. 36. 27. See Rom. 5. 5. *r* Cp. ch. 10. 45 & Tit. 3. 6. *s* Rom. 4. 18. *t* ch. 21. 9. *u* ver. 31. See Matt. 11. 23. *v* ch. 13. 35. *w* See Heb. 7. 26. *x* Cp. Luke 2. 26. *y* ch. 11. 28 & 21. 10. 1 Cor. 12. 10. *z* ch. 7. 8, 9. Heb. 7. 4. *a* Cp. ch. 13. 36. *b* 1 Kin. 2. 10. *c* Neh. 3. 16. *d* Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2 & Matt. 22. 43 & Heb. 11. 32. *e* See Matt. 24. 29. *f* See Luke 1. 32. *g* Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2 & Rev. 16. 14. *h* Rom. 10. 13. Cp. ch. 16. 31. *i* ver. 27. *j* ver. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *through* [2] Gr. *bondmen.* [3] Gr. *bondmaidens.* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *men without the law* [6] Or, *tabernacle* [7] Or, *in thy presence* [8] Or, one *should sit*

A.V. [*] Or, *I may.*

[1][a] whereof we all are witnesses.
33 [b] Being therefore / Therefore being [2][c] by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of [e] the Father [f] the promise of the Holy Ghost, [g] he hath poured / shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. 34 For [i] David ascended not / is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself,

[l] The Lord / LORD said unto my Lord,
Sit thou on my right hand,
35 Till / Until I make thine enemies the / thy foes thy footstool of thy feet.

36 Let / Therefore let [3] all the house of Israel therefore know assuredly, that [r] God hath made him [s] both Lord that same Jesus, and Christ, this Jesus [s] whom ye crucified. whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when [v] they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and / to the rest of the apostles, Men / Brethren, *and* brethren, [z] what shall we do? 38 And / Then Peter *said* unto them, [b] Repent [ye], and [c] be baptized every one of you [e] in the name of Jesus Christ [f] unto / for the remission of your sins; / sins, and ye shall receive [g] the gift of the Holy Ghost. 39 For [h] to you is the / the promise is promise, / unto you, and [i] to your children, and to all [j] that are afar off, *even* [k] as many as the Lord our God shall call unto him. 40 And with many other words he testified, / did he testify and exhorted them, / exhort, saying, [m] Save yourselves from this [n] crooked / untoward generation. 41 They then / Then they [4] that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day [p] there were added *unto them* in that day about three thousand souls.

42 And [q] they continued stedfastly in the apostles' [4] teaching / doctrine and [5] [t] fellowship, [5] in [6] the / and in breaking of bread, / bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and [w] many wonders and signs were done [6] by the apostles[7].

[a] ch. 1. 22 & 4. 33. See ch. 1. 8 (for mg.) & Luke 24. 48.
[b] ch. 5. 31. Eph. 1. 20. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 3. 22.
[c] Ex. 15. 6. Ps. 98. 1. See Mark 16. 19 (for mg.).
[d] ch. 4. 32, 34, 35. Cp. Matt. 19. 21.
[e] ch. 1. 4. Cp. John 16. 7.
[f] Gal. 3. 14.
[g] ver. 17.
[h] ch. 3. 1 & 5. 21, 42. Luke 24. 53.
[i] Cp. John 3. 13.
[j] See ch. 1. 14.
[k] Cp. ver. 42.
[l] Cited from Ps. 110. 1, which see.
[m] Cp. ch. 16. 34. See John 16. 22.
[n] ch. 5. 13.
[o] ver. 41. ch. 5. 14 & 11. 24.
[p] ch. 16. 5.
[q] 1 Cor. 1. 13. Cp. ver. 21, 40 & ch. 16. 31.
[r] See Matt. 28. 18.
[s] Rom. 14. 9. 2 Cor. 4. 5. Phil. 2. 9, 11, al.
[t] ver. 23.
[u] See Luke 18. 10.
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 33 & 7. 54.
[w] Ps. 55. 17.
[x] ch. 10. 3, 30. Matt. 27. 46. Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 29.
[y] ch. 14. 8.
[z] ch. 16. 30. Luke 3. 10.
[a] Cp. Luke 16. 20.
[b] ch. 3. 19 & 20. 21 & 26. 18, 20. Luke 24. 47.
[c] ch. 22. 16. Cp. ch. 8. 12. See Mark 16. 16.
[d] Cp. John 9. 8.
[e] ch. 10. 48. See ch. 8. 16.
[f] See Mark 1. 4.
[g] ch. 10. 45. Cp. ch. 8. 15, 20 & 11. 17. See John 7. 39.
[h] Rom. 9. 4.
[i] ch. 3. 25. Isai. 54. 13. Cp. Isai. 44. 3.
[j] ch. 22. 21. Isai. 57. 19. Eph. 2. 13, 17.
[k] Joel 2. 32. Rom. 8. 30.
[l] 2 Cor. 6. 10.
[m] Cp. ver. 21, 47.
[n] Deut. 32. 5. Matt. 17. 17. Phil. 2. 15.
[o] Cp. ch. 9. 34.

44 And all that believed were together, and [d] had all things common; 45 and [d] they sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all, according as any / all *men*, / every man had need. 46 And day by day, / they, [h] continuing stedfastly / daily [j] with one accord in the temple, and [k] breaking bread at home, they / [*] from house to house, did take their food / meat [m] with gladness and singleness of heart, 47 praising God, and [n] having favour with all the people. And the Lord [o] added [8] to them [p] day by day those that / the church daily such as [q] were being / should be saved.

3 [1] Now Peter and John were / went up "going up together into the temple at [w] the hour of prayer, [x] *being* the ninth *hour*. 2 And a certain man [y] that was lame from his mother's womb was carried, [a] whom they laid daily at the door / gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, [d] to ask alms of them that entered into the temple; 3 who seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, / temple asked to receive an alms. 4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him, / him with John, said, Look on us. 5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something from / of them. 6 But / Then Peter said, [t] Silver and gold have I none; but what / such as I have I / have give thee / thee: [o] In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, / Nazareth rise up and walk. 7 And he took him by the right hand, and raised / lifted him up: and immediately his feet and his ankle-bones / ancle bones received strength. 8 And [r] leaping up, / he leaping up he stood, and began to walk; / walked, and he entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. 9 And [v] all the people saw him walking and praising God: 10 and they took knowledge of him, / knew

[p] ver. 47. 1 John 1. 3.
[q] Cp. Heb. 10. 25. See ch. 1. 14.
[r] ch. 14. 10. Isai. 35. 6.
[s] See 1 Cor. 14. 6.
[t] Gal. 2. 9. Phil. 1. 5.
[u] Luke 24. 35. Cp. ver. 46. See ch. 20. 7.
[v] ch. 4. 16, 21.
[w] See Mark 16. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *of whom* [2] Or, *at* [3] Or, *every house* [4] Or, *having received* [5] Or, *in fellowship* [6] Or, *through*
[7] Many ancient authorities add *in Jerusalem; and great fear was upon all.* [*] Gr. *together.*
A.V. [*] Or, *at home.*

that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful Gate (gate) of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And [e]as (he) the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in [f]the [1]porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering. 12 And when Peter saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this [2]man? or why (fasten ye your eyes, look ye so earnestly) on us, as though by our own power or (godliness, holiness) we had made (him, this man) to walk? 13 [i]The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, [k]the God of our fathers, [m]hath glorified his [3](Servant, Son) Jesus; whom [n]ye delivered up, and [o]denied (before the face, him in the presence) of Pilate, [p]when he (had, was) determined to release him. (let *him* go.) 14 But ye denied [r]the Holy (and, and Righteous One, One and the Just,) and [u]asked for (desired) a murderer to be granted unto you, (you;) 15 and killed [v]the [4]*Prince of life; (life,) [x]whom God (hath) raised from the dead; [5]of which [y]whereof we are witnesses. 16 And [6]by [z]faith in (his name, his name through faith in his name, his name hath) made this man strong, whom ye (behold, see) and know: yea, the faith which is [f](through, by) him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all. 17 And now, brethren, I wot that [h](in, through) ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers. 18 But (the things, those things,) which God [j](foreshewed, before had shewed) [k]by the mouth of all (his, the) prophets, that [m]his Christ should [n]suffer, he (thus, hath so) fulfilled. 19 [p]Repent ye therefore, and [q](turn again, be converted,) that [r]your sins may be blotted out, (that so there may come, when the times of) seasons of refreshing (refreshing shall come) from the presence of the Lord; 20 and (that, he may) send the Christ [*]who hath been appointed for you, (Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you, *even* Jesus:) 21 [b]whom the heaven must receive until the times of [*](restoration, restitution) of all things, (whereof, which) [d]God (spake, hath spoken) by the mouth of (all) his holy prophets (which have been) since the world began. 22 For Moses (indeed said, truly said unto the fathers,) [g]A prophet shall the Lord (your) God raise up unto you (from among, of) your brethren, [7]like unto me; [h]to (him) shall ye (hearken, hear) in all things whatsoever he shall (speak, say) unto you. 23 And it shall (be, come to pass,) that every soul, which (shall, will) not (hearken to, hear) that prophet, [j]shall be (utterly) destroyed from among the people. 24 (Yea, Yea,) and [l]all the prophets from Samuel and (them, those) that (followed, follow) after, as many as have spoken, (they also told, have likewise foretold) of these days. 25 [q]Ye are the (sons, children) of the prophets, and of [s]the covenant which God [8]made with (your, our) fathers, saying unto Abraham, [w]And in thy seed shall all the (families, kindreds) of the earth be blessed. 26 Unto you [z]first God, having [b]raised up his (Servant, Son Jesus,) sent him [d]to bless you, [e]in turning away every one of you from (your, his) iniquities.

4 [1]And as they spake unto the people, [9][p](priests, priests,) and [g]the [†](captain of the temple, temple,) and [i]the (Sadducees, Sadducees,) came upon them, 2 being (sore troubled, grieved) because that they taught the people, and (proclaimed [l]in, preached through) Jesus the resurrection from the dead. 3 And they laid hands on them, and [o]put them in (ward, hold) unto the (morrow, next day): for it was now eventide. 4 (But, Howbeit) many of them (that, which) heard the word believed; and [s]the number

a ch. 22. 14 & 26. 16.
b Cp. ch. 1. 11 & Luke 24. 26.
c Cp. Matt. 17. 11 & Rom. 8. 21.
d Luke 1. 70.
e ch. 4. 14.
f ch. 5. 12. John 10. 23.
g ch. 7. 37, cited from Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
h Matt. 17. 5.
i Matt. 22. 32.
j Lev. 23. 29.
k ch. 5. 30 & 22. 14. Cp. ch. 7. 32.
l ch. 13. 20. 1 Sam. 3. 20. Heb. 11. 32.
m Isai. 55. 5. Cp. Isai. 52. 13. See John 8. 54.
n See Matt. 20. 19.
o ch. 13. 28. John 19. 7, 12, 15.
p Luke 23. 14, 16. John 19. 12.
q See ch. 2. 39.
r Cp. ch. 4. 27, 30. See Mark 1. 24.
s See Rom. 9. 4, 5.
t ch. 7. 52 & 22. 14. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 2. 1 & 3. 7. Cp. James 5. 6.
u Luke 23. 18, 19, 25.
v ch. 5. 31. Heb. 2. 10 & 12. 2 (for mg.).
w Cited from Gen. 22. 18. See Gen. 12. 3.
x See ch. 2. 24.
y See ch. 1. 8 (for mg.) & Luke 24. 48.
z ch. 13. 46 & 28. 17 (mg.). Rom. 1. 16 & 2. 9 & 15. 8. Cp. Mark 7. 27.
a Cp. John 1. 12.
b ver. 22.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d ver. 25.
e Rom. 11. 26. Cp. Ezek. 3. 19. See Matt. 1. 21.
f Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
g ch. 5. 24, 26. Luke 22. 4, 52. Cp. 1 Chr. 9. 11 & Neh. 11. 11.
h ch. 13. 27. Cp. ch. 26. 9 & Luke 23. 34 & John 16. 3 & 1 Cor. 2. 8 & 1 Tim. 1. 13.
i See Matt. 22. 23.

j See ch. 2. 23. k ch. 17. 3 & 26. 22, 23. Cp. Heb. 2. 10. See Luke 24. 26, 27. l ch. 17. 18. Cp. ch. 3. 15. m See Luke 9. 20.
n Matt. 17. 12. Luke 22. 15 & 24. 46. Heb. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 21, 23 & 3. 18 & 4. 1, *al.* o See Luke 21. 12. p See ch. 2. 38.
q See Luke 22. 32. r Ps. 51. 1, 9. Isai. 43. 25 & 44. 22. Col. 2. 14. s Cp. ch. 2. 41.

R.V. [1] Or, *portico* [2] Or, *thing* [3] Or, *Child*: and so in ver. 26; 4. 27, 30. See Matt. 12. 18; Isai. 42. 1; 52. 13; 53. 11. [4] Or, *Author* [5] Or, *of whom* [6] Or, *on the ground of* [7] Or, *as* he raised up *me* [8] Gr. *covenanted.* [9] Some ancient authorities read *the chief priests.*

A.V. * Or, *Author.* † Or, *ruler.*

of the men (came to be was) about five thousand.

5 And it came to pass on the morrow, that their (rulers rulers,) and (elders elders,) and (scribes were gathered together in Jerusalem; scribes,) 6 and [b] Annas the high priest (was there), and [c] Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high (priest. priest,) were gathered together at Jerusalem. 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they (inquired, asked,) [e] By what power, or [f] (in by) what name, have ye done this? 8 Then Peter, [g] filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and (elders elders of Israel,) 9 if we this day (are be) examined [i] (concerning a of the) good deed done to (an the) impotent man, [1] by what means (this man he) is [2] made whole; 10 be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that [l] (in by) the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, [n] whom God raised from the dead, *even* (in by) [3] him doth this man stand here before you whole. 11 [p] (He This) is the stone which was [q] set at nought of you (the builders), which (was made is become) the head of the corner. 12 (And [r] in Neither none other is there [s] salvation: is there salvation in any other:) for (neither there is there any none) other [u] name under heaven, (that is heaven) given among men, (wherein whereby) we must be saved.

13 [x] Now when they (beheld saw) the boldness of Peter and John, and [4] perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. 14 And (seeing beholding) the man which was healed [z] standing with them, [a] they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 saying, [c] What shall we do to these men? for that indeed [a] a notable [4] miracle hath been (wrought done by through them, them) is manifest to all (them) that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny it. 17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us (straitly) threaten them, [d] that they speak henceforth to no man in this name. 18 And they called them, and (charged commanded) them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. 19 But Peter and John answered and said unto them, [h] Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you (rather more) than unto God, judge ye: (20 for ye. For) [j] we cannot but speak the things which [k] we (saw have seen) and heard. 21 And (they, So,) when they had further threatened them, (they) let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, [m] because of the (people; people:) for all men glorified God [o] for that which was done. 22 For the man was (more than above) forty years old, on whom this [4] miracle of healing was (wrought. shewed.)

23 And being let go, they (came went) to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and (the) elders had said unto them. 24 And (they, when they heard it, when they heard that, they) lifted up their voice to God [v] with one accord, and said, [o] [5] Lord, [6] [w] thou (that didst make the heaven *art* God, which hast made heaven,) and (the earth) and the sea, and all that in them is: 25 [7] who by (the Holy Ghost, *by*) the mouth of (our father thy servant) David (thy servant, hast didst say, said,)

[y] Why did the (Gentiles heathen) rage,
And the (peoples people) [8] imagine vain things?
26 The kings of the earth (set themselves in array, up,) stood
And [b] the rulers were gathered together, together
Against the Lord, and against his [9] [d] (Anointed: Christ.)

[a] ver. 21. ch. 3. 9, 10.
[b] Luke 3. 2. John 18. 13, 24.
[c] See Matt. 26. 3.
[d] ch. 5. 28, 40.
[e] Cp. Matt. 21. 23.
[f] Cp. ver. 10.
[g] See Matt. 10. 20.
[h] ch. 5. 29.
[i] ch. 3. 7, 8.
[j] Cp. Amos 3. 8 & John 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 9. 16.
[k] ch. 22. 15. 1 John 1. 1, 3.
[l] ch. 3. 6.
[m] ch. 5. 13, 26. Cp. Matt. 21. 26, 46 & Mark 11. 32 & Luke 20. 6, 19 & 22. 2.
[n] See ch. 2. 24.
[o] ch. 3. 7, 8.
[p] See Ps. 118. 22.
[q] Mark 9. 12. Luke 23. 11.
[r] Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 5.
[s] ch. 13. 26 & 28. 28. John 4. 22. Heb. 2. 3. Jude 3.
[t] Cp. Gal. 1. 7.
[u] ch. 10. 43. Luke 24. 47. John 20. 31.
[v] See ch. 1. 14.
[w] Ex. 20. 11. 2 Chr. 2. 12. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 102. 25 & 124. 8 & 134. 3 & 146. 6.
[x] Cp. John 7. 15.
[y] Cited from Ps. 2. 1, 2.
[z] ch. 3. 11.
[a] Cp. Luke 21. 15.
[b] ver. 5.
[c] Cp. John 11. 47 & 12. 19.
[d] ch. 10. 38. Luke 4. 18. Heb. 1. 9. Cp. Dan. 9. 24 & Rev. 11. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *in whom* [2] Or, *saved* [3] Or, *this* name [4] Gr. *sign.* [5] Or, *Master* [6] Or, *thou* art *he that did make* [7] The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. [8] Or, *meditate* [9] Gr. *Christ.*

27 for For of a truth in this city against thy [a]holy Servant child Jesus, [b]whom thou didst anoint, hast anointed, both [c]Herod Herod, and [d]Pontius Pilate, [e]with the Gentiles Gentiles, and [g]the peoples people of Israel, were gathered together, 28 For [h]to do whatsoever thy hand and [j]thy counsel foreordained determined before to come to pass be done. 29 And now, Lord, [k]look upon behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy [l]servants to speak thy word with all servants, that with all boldness they may [o]boldness, 30 while [p]thou stretchest speak thy word, By stretching forth thy thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done [q]through by the name of thy [r]holy Servant child Jesus. 31 And when they had prayed, [s]the place was shaken wherein where they were gathered assembled together; and [u]they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and [w]they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed were of [z]one heart and of one [a]soul: and not one *of them* said neither said any *of them* that aught ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but [b]they had all things common. 33 And with great [c]power gave the apostles their witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus[2]: and [d]great grace was upon them all. 34 [e]For neither Neither was there among any them any among them that lacked: for [f]as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold, 35 and [i]laid them down at the apostles' feet: and [j]distribution was made unto each, every man according as any one he had need.

36 And Joseph, Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas (which is, being interpreted, [k]Son The of [3]exhortation son of consolation), a Levite, a man of and of the Cyprus by race, country of Cyprus, 37 having a field, land, sold it, and brought the money, and [u]laid it at the apostles' feet.

[a] ver. 30. See ch. 3. 13 (mg.), 14.
[b] ver. 26.
[c] Luke 23. 7—11.
[d] Matt. 27. 2.
[e] See Matt. 20. 19.
[f] ver. 3.
[g] Matt. 26. 3. & Ps. Isai. 46. 10.
[h] ch. 4. 35, 37.
[j] See ch. 2. 23.
[k] Cp. 2 Kin. 19. 16.
[l] Cp. Luke 22. 3 & John 13. 2, 27.
[m] Cp. ver. 4, 9.
[n] ver. 2.
[o] ver. 13, 31. ch. 9. 27, 29 & 13. 46 & 14. 3 & 18. 26 & 19. 8 & 28. 31. Eph. 6. 19.
[p] Cp. Ps. 138. 7 & Prov. 31. 20 & Isai. 1. 25 & Zeph. 1. 4.
[q] ch. 3. 6. Cp. Matt. 7. 22 & Mark 9. 39 & 16. 17.
[r] ver. 27.
[s] Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 16. 26 & Ps. 77. 18.
[t] Cp. ver. 3, 9.
[u] See ch. 2. 4.
[v] Cp. Ezek. 11. 13.
[w] Cp. Phil. 1. 14.
[x] ver. 11.
[y] Cp. ch. 8. 2 & Ezek. 29. 5 & John 19. 40.
[z] 2 Chr. 30. 12. Ezek. 11. 19.
[a] Phil. 1. 27.
[b] ch. 2. 44.
[c] See ch. 1. 8, 22.
[d] Cp. ch. 11. 23.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 14, 15.
[f] ch. 2. 45.
[g] Cp. ch. 15. 10 & 1 Cor. 10. 9.
[h] Cp. ver. 3, 4.
[i] ver. 37. ch. 5. 2.
[j] Cp. ch. 6. 1.
[k] Cp. Mark 3. 17.

[l] ver. 5.
[m] ch. 2. 43 & 4. 30 & 14. 3 & 19. 11. Mark 16. 20. Rom. 15. 19. 2 Cor. 12. 12. Heb. 2. 4.
[n] ver. 35.

5 [1]But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession, 2 and [f]kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and [i]laid it at the apostles' feet. 3 But Peter said, Ananias, why hath [l]Satan filled thy thine heart [*] to [4]lie [m]to the Holy Ghost, and [n]to keep back *part* of the price of the land? 4 Whiles it remained, did it not remain was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thy thine own power? How is it that thou hast why hast thou conceived this thing in thy thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but [t]unto God. 5 And Ananias hearing these words [v]fell down down, and gave up the ghost: and [x]great fear came upon all on all them that heard it. these things. 6 And the [5]young men arose and [y]wrapped him round. arose, wound him up, and they carried him out out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in. 8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much. much? And she said, Yea, for so much. 9 But Then Peter *said* unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together [g]to tempt [h]the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and they shall carry thee out. 10 And she fell Then fell she down immediately straightway at his feet, and gave yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and they carried and, carrying her out and forth, buried her by her husband. 11 And [l]great fear came upon the whole all the church, and upon all that as many as heard these things.

12 And [m]by the hands of the apostles were many signs and

[l] ver. 5.
[m] ch. 2. 43 & 4. 30 & 14. 3 & 19. 11. Mark 16. 20. Rom. 15. 19. 2 Cor. 12. 12. Heb. 2. 4.
[n] ver. 35.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *Christ.* [3] Or, *consolation* [4] Or, *deceive*
[5] Gr. *younger.*
A.V. * Or, *to deceive*, ver. 9.

wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all [b]with one accord in [c]Solomon's porch. 13 And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but [d]the people magnified them; 14 and believers [e]were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women; 15 [g]insomuch that they even [h]carried out the sick [*]into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least by, [i]at the least his shadow the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some one of them. 16 There also came together the multitude from the cities round about unto Jerusalem, [l]bringing sick folk, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him (which is the sect of [o]the Sadducees), and were filled with [†]indignation, 18 and laid their hands on the apostles, and [r]put them in public ward. the common prison. 19 But [s]an angel of the Lord by night [v]opened the prison doors, and brought them out, and said, 20 Go ye, and stand and speak in the temple to the people all [d]the words of [e]this [f]life. 21 And when they heard *this, that,* [h]they entered into the temple [t]about daybreak, early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all [m]the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison-house to have them brought. 22 But the officers that came when the officers came, and found them not in the prison; and they returned, and told, 23 saying, The prison-house truly we found shut in all safety, and the keepers standing at without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and [a]the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these words, things, they were much perplexed concerning doubted of them whereunto this would grow. 25 And there Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in the prison [f]are in the temple standing standing in the temple, and teaching the people. 26 Then went [i]the captain with the officers, and brought them, *but* without violence; violence: for [k]they feared the people, lest they should be have been stoned. 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council. And council: and the high priest asked them, 28 saying, [m]We Did not we straitly charged command you not to that ye should not teach in this name: and name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your teaching, doctrine, and [n]intend to bring this man's blood upon us. 29 But Then Peter and the *other* apostles answered and said, [q]We must ought to obey God rather than men. 30 [s]The God of our fathers [u]raised up Jesus, [w]whom ye slew, hanging him slew and hanged on [x]a tree. 31 [y]Him did hath God exalted [2]exalted with his right hand *to be* [z]a Prince and [a]a Saviour, [b]for to [c]give repentance to Israel, and [b]remission forgiveness of sins. 32 And [g]we are his witnesses [3]of these [4]things; [5]and [j]*so is* also the Holy Ghost, [k]whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 But they, when they heard this, [l]were When they heard *that*, they cut to the heart, and were minded took counsel to slay them. 34 But there stood Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named [n]Gamaliel, [o]a doctor of the law, had in honour of reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the men apostles forth a little while. space; 35 And he said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves as touching these men, what ye are about to do. what ye intend to do as touching these men.

[a] ver. 26. See ch. 4. 1.
[b] See ch. 1. 14.
[c] ch. 3. 11. John 10. 23.
[d] ver. 26. ch. 2. 47 & 4. 21.
[e] Cp. ch. 6. 1, 2.
[f] ver. 21.
[g] Cp. ch. 19. 12.
[h] Mark 6. 55, 56.
[i] ver. 24.
[j] Cp. 2 Kin. 4. 29 & Matt. 14. 36.
[k] ver. 13. See ch. 4. 21.
[l] Mark 16. 17, 18.
[m] ch. 4. 18.
[n] ch. 2. 23, 36 & 3. 15 & 4. 10 & 7. 52. Matt. 27. 25.
[o] See Matt. 22. 23.
[p] ch. 13. 45. James 3. 14, 16. Cp. ch. 7. 9 & 17. 5.
[q] Cp. ch. 4. 19, 20.
[r] See Luke 21. 12.
[s] See ch. 3. 13.
[t] See ch. 8. 26.
[u] See ch. 2. 24.
[v] ch. 12. 10 & 16. 26.
[w] ch. 10. 39. Gal. 3. 13. See Luke 24. 20.
[x] ch. 13. 29. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[y] See ch. 2. 33.
[z] See ch. 3. 15.
[a] See Luke 2. 11.
[b] Luke 24. 47. See Luke 5. 32.
[c] ch. 11. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 25. Cp. Rom. 2. 4.
[d] Cp. John 6. 63, 68 & Phil. 2. 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 13. 46 & 22. 4 & 28. 23.
[f] ch. 3. 15 & 11. 18.
[g] See Luke 24. 48.
[h] ver. 25, 42.
[i] Cp. [John 8. 2].
[j] Cp. ch. 15. 28 & John 15. 26, 27 & Heb. 2. 4 & 1 John 5. 7.
[k] See ch. 2. 4.
[l] ch. 7. 54. Cp. ch. 2. 37.
[m] Judith 4. 8.
[n] ch. 22. 3.
[o] See Luke 5. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *and there were the more added* to them, *believing on the Lord* [2] Or, *at* [3] Some ancient authorities add *in him.* [4] Gr. *sayings.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *and God hath given the Holy Ghost to them that obey him.*
A.V. * Or, *in every street.* † Or, *envy.*

36 For [a]before these days rose up Theudas, [b]giving himself out (boasting himself) to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as [*]obeyed him, were (dispersed, scattered,) and (came) brought to nought. 37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of [f]the (enrolment, taxing,) and drew away (some of the much) people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were (scattered abroad, dispersed.) 38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for [k]if this counsel or this work be of men, it will (be overthrown: come to nought:) 39 but [m]if it (is be) of God, ye (will not be able to, cannot) overthrow (them it); [n]lest haply ye be found even to (be fighting fight) against God. 40 And to him they agreed: and [q]when they had called the apostles unto them, [r]they beat them and charged apostles, and beaten *them*, they commanded that (them not to, they should not) speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 (They, And, therefore they) departed from the presence of the council, [t]rejoicing that they were counted worthy [u]to suffer (dishonour, shame) for [v](the Name, his name.) 42 And (every day, daily, [w]in the temple, temple, and (at home, in every house,) they ceased not to teach and (to [y]preach [z]Jesus [as] the Christ.

6 1 Now (And) in (these, those) days, [a]when the number of the disciples was (multiplying, multiplied,) there arose a murmuring of [c]the [1](Grecian Jews, Grecians) against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in [d]the daily ministration. 2 (And, Then) the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, It is not [2](fit, reason) that we should (forsake, leave) the word of God, and [3]serve tables. 3 [4](Look ye out, Wherefore, therefore, brethren, from brethren, look ye out) among you seven men [i]of (good, honest) report, [j]full of the (Spirit and of, Holy Ghost and) wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. 4 But [c]we will (continue, give ourselves) (stedfastly in, continually to) prayer, and (in, to) the ministry of the word. 5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, [d]a man full of faith and [e]of the Holy (Spirit, Ghost,) and [g]Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas [h]a proselyte of Antioch: 6 whom they set before the apostles: and [i]when they had prayed, [j]they laid their hands on them.

7 And [l]the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem (exceedingly, greatly;) and a great company of the priests [o]were obedient to [p]the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of (grace, faith) and [s]power, (wrought, did) great wonders and (signs, miracles) among the people. 9 (But, Then) there arose certain of (them that were of the synagogue, the synagogue, which is) called *the synagogue* of the Libertines, and (of the) Cyrenians, and (of the) Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and (of) Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And [x]they were not able to (withstand, resist) the wisdom and the (Spirit, spirit) by which he spake. 11 Then [b]they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and (seized, caught) him, and brought him (into, to) the council, 13 and [e]set up [f]false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak (blasphemous) words against [h]this holy place, and the law: 14 for we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth

---

[a] Cp. ch. 21. 38.
[b] ch. 8. 9. Cp. Gal. 2. 6
[*] 6. 3.
[c] See ch. 1. 14.
[d] ch. 11. 21.
[e] ver. 3.
[f] Cp. Luke 2. 2
[g] ch. 8. 5 &c & 21. 8.
[h] ch. 2. 10 & 13. 43. Matt. 23. 15.
[i] ch. 1. 24 & 13. 3.
[j] 1 Tim. 4. 14 & 5. 22. 2 Tim. 1. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 17 & 9. 17 & 19. 6 & Heb. 6. 2.
[k] Lam. 3. 37.
[l] ch. 12. 24 & 19. 20. Cp. Col. 1. 5, 6.
[m] Prov. 21. 30. Isai. 8. 9, 10. Nah. 1. 9.
[n] 2 Chr. 13. 12. 2 Mac. 7. 19. Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[o] See Rom. 1. 5.
[p] ch. 13. 8 & 14. 22 & 16. 5. Luke 18. 8 (mg.).
[q] ch. 4. 18.
[r] Cp. ch. 22. 19 & Mark 13. 9 & Luke 23. 16.
[s] See ch. 1. 8.
[t] 1 Pet. 4. 13, 14, 16. See Matt. 5. 12.
[u] ch. 9. 16 & 21. 13. Cp. Rom. 1. 5. See John 15. 21.
[v] Lev. 24. 11, 16. Phil. 2. 9. 3 John 7.
[w] ch. 2. 46.
[x] See Luke 21. 14, 15.
[y] ch. 8. 35 & 11. 20 & 17. 18.
[z] See ch. 18. 5.
[a] ch. 2. 41, 47 & 4. 4 & 5. 14. Cp. ver. 7.
[b] Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13 & Matt. 26. 59, 60.
[c] ch. 9. 29 & 11. 20 (mg.).
[d] Cp. ch. 4. 35.
[e] ver. 11.
[f] ch. 7. 58.
[g] Cp. Deut. 1. 13.
[h] Cp. ch. 21. 28 & 25. 8 & Matt. 24. 15.
[i] Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[j] ver. 5. ch. 7. 55 & 11. 24. Cp. Luke 1. 15 & 4. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Hellenists.* [2] Gr. *pleasing.* [3] Or, *minister to tables* [4] Some ancient authorities read *But, brethren, look ye out from among you.*

A.V. [*] Or, *believed.*

[a]shall destroy this place, and shall [d]change [e]the *customs which Moses delivered unto us. 15 And all that sat in the council, fastening their eyes looking stedfastly on him, saw his face [g]as it had been the face of an angel.

7 1 And the high priest said, Then said the high priest, Are these things so? 2 And he said,

[f]Brethren Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken. hearken: [k]The God [l]of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, [n]before he dwelt in Haran, Charran, 3 and said unto him, [p]Get thee out of thy land, country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee. 4 [n]Then came he out of the land of the Chaldæans, and dwelt in Haran Charran: and from thence, [u]when his father was dead, [w]God he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell: 5 and dwell. And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: and yet he promised [b]that he would give it to him in for a possession, and to his seed after him, [d]when *as yet* he had no child. 6 And God spake on this wise, That That [f]his seed should [g]sojourn in a strange land, land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil, evil [j]four hundred years. 7 And the nation to which whom they shall be in bondage [l]will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, [n]and serve me in this place. 8 And [p]he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and [r]so *Abraham* begat Isaac, and [s]circumcised him the eighth day; and [t]Isaac *begat* Jacob, Jacob; and [u]Jacob *begat* the twelve patriarchs. 9 And the patriarchs, [y]moved with jealousy against Joseph, envy, sold [b]sold him Joseph into Egypt: and but [c]God was with him, 10 and delivered him out of all his afflictions, and [f]gave him favour and wisdom before in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and [h]he made him governor over Egypt and all his house. 11 Now [i]there came a famine dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. 12 [m]But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent forth out our fathers the first time. first. 13 And [o]at the second time [q]Joseph was made known to his brethren; and [r]Joseph's race became manifest kindred was made known unto Pharaoh. 14 And [s]Joseph sent, Then sent Joseph, and called to him his father Jacob his father, to *him*, and all his kindred, [t]threescore and fifteen souls. 15 And So [v]Jacob went down into Egypt; and Egypt, [x]he died, himself, [y]and our fathers; 16 and [z]they fathers, were carried over unto Shechem, into Sychem, and laid in the tomb sepulchre that [a]Abraham bought for a price in silver sum of money of the sons of [1]Hamor in Shechem. Emmor *the father* of Sychem. 17 But [c]as when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God vouchsafed had sworn to Abraham, [e]the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, 18 till there another arose another king over Egypt, [h] king arose, which knew not Joseph. 19 [i]The same dealt subtilly with our race, kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, [k]that 2they so that should they cast out their babes young children to the end they might not [3]live. 20 [m]At In which season time Moses was born and was [4]†exceeding fair; fair, and he was nourished three months in his up in his father's house father's house: 21 and [q]when he was three months cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son. 22 And Moses [v]was instructed learned in [w]all the wisdom of the Egyptians; Egyptians, and he was [x]mighty in his words and works. in deeds. 23 Bu An

[a] Cp. Dan. 9. 26 & Matt. 26. 61.
[b] Gen. 37. 28 & 45. 4. Ps. 105. 17.
[c] Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23.
[d] Cp. Matt. 5. 17.
[e] ch. 15. 1 & 21. 21.
[f] Gen. 41. 37—40.
[g] Cp. Judg. 13. 6 & Eccles. 8. 1.
[h] Gen. 41. 41, 43, 46 & 42. 6. Ps. 105. 21.
[i] Gen. 41. 54, 55 & 42. 5. Ps. 105. 16.
[j] ch. 22. 1.
[k] Cp. Gen. 15. 7 & Josh. 24. 3 & Neh. 9. 7.
[l] Ps. 29. 3. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 8 & James 2. 1.
[m] Gen. 42. 1—3.
[n] Gen. 11. 31. Judith 5. 6, 7.
[o] Gen. 43. 2—15.
[p] Cited from Gen. 12. 1.
[q] Gen. 45. 1—4.
[r] Gen. 45. 16.
[s] Gen. 45. 9, 10, 27.
[t] Cp. Gen. 46. 26, 27 & Ex. 1. 5 & Deut. 10. 22.
[u] Gen. 11. 32.
[v] Gen. 46. 5, 28. Ps. 105. 23.
[w] Gen. 12. 4, 5.
[x] Gen. 49. 33.
[y] Ex. 1. 6.
[z] Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 19. Josh. 24. 32.
[a] Cp. Gen. 23. 16 with Gen. 33. 19 & Josh. 24. 32.
[b] Gen. 12. 7 & 13. 15 & 15. 18 & 17. 8 & 48. 4. Heb. 11. 8, 9.
[c] ver. 5—7.
[d] Gen. 15. 3 & 18. 10.
[e] ch. 13. 17. Ex. 1. 7, 12. Ps. 105. 24.
[f] Cited from Gen. 15. 13, 14.
[g] Cp. Ex. 2. 22 & Heb. 11. 9.
[h] Cited from Ex. 1. 8.
[i] Ex. 1. 9, 10. Ps. 105. 25.
[j] ver. 17. See Ex. 12. 40.
[k] Ex. 1. 16—18, 22.
[l] Cp. Jer. 25. 12 & 30. 20.
[m] Ex. 2. 2. Heb. 11. 23.
[n] Cp. Ex. 3. 12.
[o] Jonah 3. 3 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.).
[p] Gen. 17. 9—12.
[q] Ex. 2. 3—10.
[r] Gen. 21. 2—4.
[s] See Luke 1. 59.
[t] Gen. 25. 26.
[u] Gen. 29. 31—35 & 30. 5—24 & 35. 18, 23—26.
[v] Cp. Dan. 1. 4, 17
[w] 1 Kin. 4. 30. Cp. Isai. 19. 11.
[x] Cp. Luke 24. 19.
[y] Gen. 37. 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Emmor.* [2] Or, *he* [3] Gr. *be preserved alive.* [4] Or, *fair unto God*
A.V. * Or, *rites.* † Or, *fair to God.*

when he was well-nigh full forty years old, it came into his heart [a]to visit his brethren the children of Israel. 24 And seeing one *of them* suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, smiting and smote the Egyptian: 25 and *For he supposed that his brethren would brethren have understood how that God by his hand was giving them [1]deliverance; would deliver them: but they understood not. 26[j] And the day following he appeared next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, [n]Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? 28 Wouldest Wilt thou kill me, as thou killedst diddest the Egyptian yesterday? 29 [r]And Moses fled Then fled Moses at this saying, and became a sojourner was a stranger in the land of Midian, Madian, [t]where he begat two sons. 30 And when forty years were fulfilled, [v]an angel expired, there appeared to him [w]in the wilderness of mount Sinai, Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. 31 And when When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold, there came a behold *it*, the voice of the voice of the Lord, Lord came unto him, 32 *Saying,* [c]I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold. 33 And the Lord said unto Then said the Lord to him, [f]Loose the Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place whereon where thou standest is holy ground. 34 [h]I have surely seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and [1][j]have heard their groaning, and [k][1] am come down to deliver them: [t]and them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt. 35 This Moses whom they refused, [n]saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? him the hath same did God sent send *to be* both a ruler and a [2]deliverer [b]with by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush. 36 [c]This man led He brought them forth, having wrought out, after that he had shewed [d]wonders and signs [e]in the land of Egypt, and [f]in the Red sea, and [g]in the wilderness [h]forty years. 37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, [i]A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you from among of your brethren, [3]† like unto me; him me shall ye hear. 38 This is he he, [k]that was in the [4][l]church in the wilderness with [m]the angel which spake to him in the mount Sinai, Sina, and with our fathers: [o]who received [p]living the lively [q]oracles to give unto us: 39 to whom our fathers would not be obedient, obey, but thrust him from them, and [r]turned back in their hearts in their hearts turned back again unto into Egypt, 40 saying unto Aaron, [u]Make us gods which shall to go before us: for as for this Moses, which led us forth brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. 41 And [x]they made a calf in those days, and brought a offered sacrifice unto the idol, and [y]rejoiced in [z]the works of their own hands. 42 But Then [a]God turned, and [b]gave them up to serve worship [d]the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets,

[c]Did ye offer unto
O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me
slain beasts and sacrifices
[g]Forty
by the space of forty years in the
wilderness, O house of Israel?
wilderness

43 And Yea, ye took up the tabernacle
of [i]Moloch,
And the star of your god Rephan,
The figures which ye made to
worship them:
And I will carry you away
beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had [m]the tabernacle of the testimony witness in the wilderness, even as he appointed who spake had appointed, ‡speaking

a Ex. 2. 11, 12.
b Cp. Ex. 3. 2 & 14. 19 & 23. 20 & Num. 20. 16.
c Ex. 12. 41 & 33. 1. Heb. 3. 9.
d Ex. 7. 3.
e Ex. 7—12. Ps. 78. 43—51 & 105. 27—36.
f Ex. 14. 21, 27—31. Ps. 78. 53 & 106. 9.
g Ex. 16. 1, 35 & 17. 1—6. Ps. 78. 15.
h ver. 42. ch. 13. 18. Ex. 16. 35. Num. 14. 33, 34. Ps. 95. 10. Heb. 3. 9, 17.
i ch. 3. 22. Cited from Deut. 18. 15.
j Ex. 2. 13, 14.
k Ex. 19. 3, 17, 18.
l Heb. 2. 12 (mg.) & 12. 23.
m Cp. ver. 53 & Isai. 63. 9.
n ver. 35. Cp. Luke 12. 14.
o Deut. 5. 27, 31 & 33. 4. See John 1. 17.
p Cp. Deut. 32. 47.
q Rom. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
r Ex. 2. 15.
s Ex. 16. 3. Num. 11. 4, 5 & 14. 3, 4. Ezek. 20. 8, 24.
t Ex. 2. 22 & 18. 3, 4.
u Cited from Ex. 32. 1, 23.
v Ex. 3. 2.
w Cp. Ex. 3. 1.
x Ex. 32. 4—6, 35. Deut. 9. 16. Ps. 106. 19.
y Amos 6. 13
z Isai. 2. 8. Jer. 1. 16 & 25. 6, 7.
a Cp. Josh. 24. 20 & Isai. 63. 10.
b Ps. 81. 12. Ezek. 20. 39. Rom. 1. 24.
c Cited from Ex. 3. 6, which see.
d Deut. 4. 19. 2 Kin. 17. 16 & 21. 3 & 23. 5. Jer. 19. 13. Zeph. 1. 5.
e Cited from Amos 5. 25—27.
f Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15.
g See ver. 36.
h Ex. 3. 7.
i See 1 Kin. 11. 7.
j Ex. 2. 24.
k Ex. 3. 8.
l Ex. 3. 10.
m Rev. 15. 5. See Ex. 38. 21.
n ver. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *salvation* [2] Gr. *redeemer.* [3] Or, *as* he raised up *me* [4] Or, *congregation*
A.V. * Or, *Now.* † Or, *as myself.* ‡ Or, *who spake.*

unto Moses, [a]that he should make it according to the figure that he had seen. 45 Which also our fathers, in their turn, fathers *that came after [b]brought in with [1][c]Joshua when they entered on Jesus into [d]the possession of the nations, Gentiles, whom [f]which God thrust drave out before the face of our fathers, [j]unto the days of David; 46 [k]who found favour in the sight of before God, and [l]asked desired to find a habitation tabernacle for [n]the God of Jacob. 47 But [p]Solomon built him a an house. 48 [r]Howbeit the Most most High dwelleth not [t]in houses temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 "The heaven Heaven is my throne,
And the earth the footstool of my feet: is my footstool
What manner of house will ye build me? saith the Lord:
Or what is the place of my rest?

50 Did Hath not my hand make made all these things?

51 [z]Ye stiffnecked and [a]uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: [b]as your fathers did, so do ye. 52 [d]Which of the prophets did have not your fathers persecute persecuted? and they killed have slain them which shewed before of the coming of [g]the Righteous Just One; [h]of whom ye have now become been now the betrayers and murderers; murderers: 53 ye who Who have received the law [2]as it was ordained by by the disposition of angels, and [k]kept it not. have not kept *it*.

54 Now when When they heard these things, [m]they were cut to the heart, and they [o]gnashed on him with their teeth. 55 But he, [p]being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw [r]the glory of God, and Jesus standing [t]on the right hand of God, 56 and said, Behold, I see [u]the heavens opened, and [v]the Son of man standing [t]on the right hand of God. 57 But Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and rushed ran upon him with one accord; accord, 58 and [e]they cast him out of the city, and [g]stoned him: and [h]the witnesses laid down their garments clothes [i]at the feet of a young man named a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. 59 And they stoned Stephen, [m]calling upon the Lord, God, and saying, Lord Jesus, [o]receive my spirit. 60 And he [q]kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, [s]Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, [v]he fell asleep.

8 1 And [w]Saul was [x]consenting unto his death.

And there arose on that day at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was in at Jerusalem; and [y]they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judæa and Samaria, except the apostles. 2 And devout men buried carried Stephen *to his burial*, and [c]made great lamentation over him. 3 But [e]Saul As for Saul, he laid waste made havock of the church, entering into every house, and [f]haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 [i]They therefore Therefore they that were scattered abroad went about every where preaching the word. 5 And Then [l]Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and proclaimed unto them preached Christ unto them. the Christ. 6 [n]And the multitudes gave people with heed with one accord one accord gave heed unto the those things that were spoken by Philip, when they heard, which Philip spake, hearing [q]and saw seeing the signs miracles which he did. 7 [3]For *from* many of those which had [s]unclean spirits, they came out, crying with loud voice, crying with a loud voice: came out of many that were possessed *with them*: and many that were palsied, taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed. 8 And [w]there was much great joy in that city.

[a] See Ex. 25. 40. [b] Josh. 3. 14—17. [c] Heb. 4. 8 (mg for mg.). [d] Num. 32. 5. Deut. 32. 49. [e] Lev. 24. 14—16. Num. 15. 35. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Cp. Luke 4. 29 & Heb. 13. 12. [f] ch. 13. 19. Josh. 3. 10 & 23. 9 & 24. 18. 2 Chr. 20. 7. Ps. 44. 2, *al.* [g] Matt. 21. 35 & 23. 37. Heb. 11. 37. [h] ch. 6. 13. Cp. Deut. 13. 9, 10 & 17. 7. [i] ch. 8. 1 & 22. 20. Cp. ch. 22. 4. [j] 2 Sam. 7. 2. [k] ch. 13. 22. 1 Sam. 16. 1. Ps. 89. 19. [l] 1 Kin. 8. 17. 1 Chr. 22. 7. Ps. 132. 5. [m] ch. 9. 14. [n] Cp. Gen. 49. 24 & Isai. 49. 26. [o] Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46. [p] 2 Sam. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 6. 1, 2 & 8. 20. 2 Chr. 3. 1. [q] ch. 9. 40 & 20. 36 & 21. 5. Luke 22. 41. Eph. 3. 14. [r] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 27 & 2 Chr. 2. 6. [s] See Matt. 5. 44. [t] ch. 17. 24. [u] Matt. 5. 34, 35. Cited from Isai. 66. 1, 2. Cp. Ps. 11. 4. [v] See Matt. 27. 52. [w] ch. 7. 58 & 22. 20. [x] See Rom. 1. 32. [y] ch. 11. 19. See Matt. 10. 23. [z] Deut. 10. 16. See Ex. 32. 9. [a] Lev. 26. 41. Jer. 6. 10 & 9. 26. Ezek. 44. 7, 9. [b] Mal. 3. 7. [c] Cp. Gen. 50. 10 & Jer. 6. 26, *al.* [d] 1 Kin. 19. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 16. Jer. 2. 30. Matt. 23. 31, 37. See Matt. 5. 12 & 21. 35. [e] ch. 9. 1, 13, 21 & 22. 4, 19 & 26. 10, 11. 1 Cor. 15. 9. Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 13. [f] Cp. James 2. 6. [g] See ch. 3. 14. [h] See ch. 5. 28. [i] ver. 1. [j] Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. Cp. ver. 38 & Deut. 33. 2. [k] John 7. 19. [l] ch. 6. 5. [m] ch. 5. 33. Cp. ch. 2. 37. [n] Cp. John 4. 38. [o] Job 16. 9. Ps. 35. 16 & 37. 12. [p] ch. 6. 5. [q] John 2. 23. [r] Ex. 24. 16. Luke 2. 9. John 12. 41. [s] See Mark 16. 17, 18. [t] Ps. 110. 1. See Mark 16. 19. [u] See John 1. 51. [v] See Dan. 7. 13. [w] ver. 39. See John 16. 22.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Jesus.* [2] Or, *as the ordinance of angels* Gr. *unto ordinances of angels.* [3] Or, *For many of those which had unclean spirits that cried with a loud voice came forth*

A.V. * Or, *having received.*

9 But there was a certain man, Simon by name, called Simon, which before-time in the same city [b]used sorcery, and amazed bewitched the [1]people of Samaria, [c]giving out that himself was some great one: 10 to whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, [g]This man is that power of the great God which is called [1]Great. 11 And they to power of God. gave heed to him, him they had regard, because that of long time he had [k]amazed bewitched them with his sorceries. 12 But when [l]they believed Philip preaching good tidings the things [m]concerning the kingdom of God God, and the name of Jesus Christ, [l]they were baptized, both men and women. 13 And Then Simon also himself believed: and being when he was baptized, he continued with Philip; and [p]beholding signs and wondered, beholding the [q]great [2]miracles wrought, [r]he was amazed. [s]miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when [s]the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that [t]Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John: 15 who, when they were come down, prayed for them, [w]that they might receive the Holy Ghost: 16 for (For [z]as yet he was [a]fallen upon none of them: only [b]they had been were baptized into in the name of the Lord Jesus. Jesus.) 17 Then [c]laid they their hands on them, and [e]they received the Holy Ghost. 18 Now And when Simon saw that through the laying on of the apostles' hands the [3]Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money, 19 saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay my hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost. 20 But Peter said unto him, [i]Thy silver money perish with thee, because thou hast thought to obtain the gift of God that the gift of God may be purchased [k]with money. 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this [4]matter: for [u]thy heart is not right before in the sight of God. 22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray the Lord, God, [d]if perhaps the thought of thy thine heart shall may be forgiven thee. 23 For I see perceive that thou [5]e[v]art in [f]the gall of bitterness bitterness, and in [h]the bond of iniquity. 24 And Simon answered Then answered Simon, and said, [j]Pray ye for me to the Lord, to the Lord for me, that none of the these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 They therefore, And they, when they had testified and spoken preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and [n]preached the gospel to in many villages of the Samaritans.

26 But [o]an And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go [6]toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza: the same Gaza, which is desert. 27 And he arose and went: and and, behold, [u]a man of [v]Ethiopia, a an eunuch of great authority under Candace, Candace queen of the Ethiopians, [x]who was over had the charge of all her treasure, [y]who and had come to Jerusalem for to worship; 28 and worship, Was he was returning returning, and sitting in his chariot, and was reading the prophet Isaiah. chariot read Esaias the prophet. 29 And Then [d]the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. 30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him reading Isaiah the prophet, read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest? 31 And he said, [f]How can I, except some one shall man should [g]guide me? And [h]he besought desired Philip to that he would come up and sit with him. 32 Now the The place of the scripture which he was reading read was this,

[j]He was led as a sheep to the slaughter;

---

[a] 2 Kin. 10. 15. Ps. 78. 37.
[b] ver. 11. ch. 13. 6.
[c] See ch. 5. 36.
[d] Dan. 4. 27. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 8. 11, 12 (for mg.).
[f] Deut. 29. 18 & 32. 32. Heb. 12. 15.
[g] ch. 14. 11 & 28. 6.
[h] Isai. 58. 6. Cp. Eph. 4. 3 & Col. 3. 14.
[i] Cp. ch. 19. 27, 28.
[j] Cp. Ex. 8. 8 & 9. 28 & 10. 17.
[k] ver. 9. Cp. ver. 13 & Gal. 3. 1.
[l] ch. 16. 33, 34 & 18. 8. Mark 16. 16.
[m] ch. 1. 3.
[n] Cp. ver. 6—8 & John 4. 38.
[o] ch. 5. 19 & 10. 3 & 11. 13 & 12. 7, 23 & 27. 23. Cp. Judg. 6. 12 & 13. 3.
[p] ver. 6, 7.
[q] ch. 19. 11.
[r] Cp. ver. 9.
[s] ver. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 8.
[u] Cp. Jer. 38. 7.
[v] Ps. 68. 31 & 87. 4. Zeph. 3. 10.
[w] ch. 2. 38.
[x] Ezra 7. 21.
[y] Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 41, 42 & John 12. 20.
[z] Cp. ch. 19. 2.
[a] ch. 10. 44 & 11. 15.
[b] ch. 19. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 38 & 10. 47, 48 & Matt. 28. 19 & 1 Cor. 1. 13, 15 & Gal. 3. 27.
[c] ch. 9. 17 & 19. 6. Cp. ch. 6. 6 & Heb. 6. 2.
[d] ch. 10. 19 & 11. 12 & 13. 2 & 20. 23 & 21. 11, *al.*
[e] See ch. 2. 4.
[f] See Rom. 10. 14.
[g] John 16. 13.
[h] Cp. 1 Kin. 20. 33 & 2 Kin. 10. 15.
[i] Cp. 2 Kin. 5. 16 & Dan. 5. 17.
[j] Cited from Isai. 53. 7, 8, which see.
[k] Isai. 55. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *nation.* [2] Gr. *powers.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *Holy.* [4] Gr. *word.* [5] Or, *wilt become gall* (or, *a gall root*) *of bitterness and a bond of iniquity.* [6] Or, *at noon*

A.V. [*] Gr. *signs and great miracles.*

And as like a lamb before his shearer is dumb before his dumb, shearer,
So he openeth opened he not his mouth:
33 In his [a]humiliation his judgement judgment
was taken away:
His generation who shall declare ?
and who shall declare his generation ?
For his life is taken from the
earth.
34 And the eunuch answered
Philip, and said, I pray thee,
of whom speaketh the prophet
this? of himself, or of some
other man? 35 And Then Philip opened
his mouth, and [d]beginning from this began at the same
scripture, and [g]preached unto
him Jesus. 36 And as they went
on the their way, they came unto a
certain water: water: and the eunuch
saith, Behold, said, See, *here is* water; [i]what
doth hinder me to be baptized?[1]
37 And Philip said, If thou believest with all
thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and
said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.
38 And he commanded the chariot
to stand still: and they both went down went down both
into the water, both Philip and
the eunuch; and he baptized
him. 39 And when they came were come
up out of the water, [l]the Spirit
of the Lord [n]caught away Philip; Philip,
and that the eunuch saw him no more, more:
for and he went on his way rejoicing.
40 But Philip was found at Azotus:
and passing through he preached
the gospel to in all the cities, till he
came to Cæsarea.

9 1 But And Saul, [p]yet [q]breathing
threatening out threatenings and slaughter
against the disciples of the
Lord, went unto [s]the high priest,
2 and asked desired of him letters to
Damascus [t]unto to the synagogues,
that if he found any that were of [v]the *of this
Way, way, whether they were men or
women, he might bring them
bound to unto Jerusalem. 3 [z]And
as he journeyed, it came to pass that he he came
drew nigh unto near Damascus: and sud-
denly there shone shined round about
him a light out of from heaven: 4 and
he fell upon to the earth, and heard
a voice saying unto him, Saul,
Saul, why persecutest thou [b]me?
5 And he said, Who art thou,
Lord? And he the Lord *said*, I am
Jesus [b]whom thou persecutest:
it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.
6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord,
what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord
said unto him, but [c]rise, Arise, and enter go into the
city, and it shall be told thee
[e]what thou must do. 7 And [f]the
men that which journeyed with him
stood speechless, [h]hearing the a
[2]voice, but beholding seeing no man.
8 And Saul arose from the earth;
and when his eyes were opened,
[j]he saw nothing; and no man: but they led him
by the hand, and brought him
into Damascus. 9 And he was
three days without sight, and
did neither neither did eat nor drink.
10 Now And there was a certain
disciple at Damascus, named
[k]Ananias; and the Lord said unto him to him said the Lord
in a vision, Ananias. And he
said, [m]Behold, I *am here*, Lord.
11 And the Lord *said* unto him,
Arise, and go to into the street
which is called Straight, and
inquire in the house of Judas
for one named called Saul, a man [o]of
Tarsus: for for, behold, he prayeth; prayeth,
12 and he hath seen hath seen in a vision a man
named Ananias coming in, and
[r]laying putting his hands hand on him, that he
might receive his sight. 13 But Then
Ananias answered, Lord, I have
heard from by many of this man,
[u]how much evil he did hath done to
[w]thy [x]saints at Jerusalem: 14 and
here he hath authority from [y]the
chief priests to bind all that
[a]call upon on thy name. 15 But the
Lord said unto him, Go thy way:
for [b]he is [c]a [3]chosen vessel unto

a Cp. Phil. 2. 8.
b Cp. Isai. 63. 9 & Zech. 2. 8.
c Cp. Ezek. 3. 22 & Gal. 1. 1.
d Luke 24. 27. Cp. ch. 17. 2 & 18. 28.
e ver. 16. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 16.
f Cp. Dan. 10. 7.
g See ch. 5. 42.
h Cp. ch. 22. 9, with John 12. 29.
i ch. 10. 47.
j Cp. ch. 22. 11.
k ch. 22. 12.
l 1 Kin. 18. 12. 2 Kin. 2. 16. Ezek. 3. 12, 14 & 8. 3 & 11. 1, 24 & 43. 5.
m Gen. 22. 1. Isai. 6. 8.
n See 2 Cor. 12. 2.
o ch. 21. 39 & 22. 3.
p ver. 13, 21. See ch. 8. 3.
q Cp. Ps. 27. 12 & 2 Mac. 9. 7.
r ver. 17. See Mark 5. 23.
s ch. 22. 5 & 26. 10.
t ch. 22. 19. Cp. Luke 12. 11 & 21. 12.
u ver. 1, 2.
v ch. 19. 9, 23 & 24. 14, 22. Cp. ch. 16. 17 & 18. 25, 26 & 22. 4 & Isai. 30. 21 & 35. 8 & Amos 8. 14.
w 1 Thess. 3. 13. 2 Thess. 1. 10.
x Rom. 15. 25, 26, 31.
y ver. 21.
z For ver. 3—8, see ch. 22. 6—11 & 26. 12—18. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 8.
a ch. 22. 16. Rom. 10. 13. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 7. 59 & 2 Tim. 2. 22.
b Cp. ch. 13. 2 & Rom. 1. 1 & Gal. 1. 15 & Eph. 3. 7.
c Cp. Rom. 9. 22, 23 & 2 Tim. 2. 20, 21 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities insert, wholly or in part, ver. 37 *And Philip said, If thou believest with all thy heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.* [2] Or, *sound* [3] Gr. *vessel of election.*
A.V. * Gr. *of the way.*

me, to bear my name [a]before the Gentiles Gentiles, and [c]kings, and the children of Israel: 16 for [e]I will shew him how many great things [f]he must suffer [h]for my name's sake. 17 And [i]Ananias departed, went his way, and entered into the house; and [l]laying putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, who that appeared unto thee in the way which as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mayest mightest receive thy sight, and [o]be filled with the Holy Ghost. 18 And straightway immediately there fell from his eyes as it were scales, had been scales: and [r]he received his sight; sight forthwith, and [t]he arose arose, and was baptized; 19 and [u]he took food baptized. And when had received and meat, he was strengthened.

And [w]he was Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. 20 And straightway in the synagogues he proclaimed Jesus, he preached Christ in the synagogues, [y]that he is the Son of God. 21 And But all that heard him were amazed, and said, said: Is not this he [b]that in Jerusalem [c]made havock of them which called destroyed them which called on this name in on this name? Jerusalem, and he had come came hither for this that intent, that he might bring them bound before unto the chief priests. priests? 22 But Saul [e]increased the more in strength, and [f]confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving [h]that this is the very Christ.

23 And [j]when after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel together to kill him: 24 but their [n]plot became laying await was known to of Saul. And [o]they watched the gates also day and night that they might to kill him: him. 25 but his Then the disciples took him by night, and [q]let him down through by the wall, lowering him wall in a basket.

26 And [r]when he Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: and but they were all afraid of him, not believing and believed not that he was a disciple. 27 But [b]Barnabas took him, and [d]brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them [g]how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and [j]how at Damascus he had he had preached [k]preached boldly boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus. 28 And he was with them [m]going coming in and going out at Jerusalem, Jerusalem. 29 preaching And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord: and he spake Lord Jesus, and disputed against [n]the [1]Grecian Jews; Grecians: but [p]they went about to kill slay him. 30 And *Which* when [q]the brethren knew it, knew, they brought him down to Cæsarea, and sent him forth [s]to Tarsus.

31 So [r]the church Then had the churches rest throughout all Judæa and Galilee and Samaria had peace, being Samaria, and were [2]edified; and, and [x]walking [3]in the fear of the Lord Lord, and [3]in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, [r]was were multiplied.

32 And it came to pass, [a]as Peter went passed throughout all parts, *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at [d]Lydda. 33 And there he found a certain man named Æneas, which had kept his bed eight years; for he years, and was sick of was palsied. the palsy. 34 And Peter said unto him, Æneas, [g]Jesus Christ healeth thee maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And straightway he arose. he arose immediately. 35 [i]And all that dwelt at Lydda and in [4]Sharon Saron saw him, and [l]they turned to the Lord.

36 Now there was at [m]Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called [4]*Dorcas: this woman was full of [p]good works and almsdeeds which she did. 37 And it came to pass in those days, that she fell was sick, and died: and whom when they had washed her, washed, they laid her in [s]an upper chamber. 38 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh unto to Joppa, the disciples, hearing and the disciples had heard that

[a] Rom. 1. 5 (Gk.) & 11. 13 & 15. 16. Gal. 1. 16 & 2. 2, 7–9. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
[b] ch. 4. 36.
[c] ch. 25. 22, 23 & 26. 1, 32. 2 Tim. 4. 16.
[d] Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19.
[e] ch. 20. 23 & 21. 4, 11. 1 Thess. 3. 3.
[f] ver. 6. Cp. ch. 14. 22 & 2 Cor. 6. 4, 5 & 11. 23–28.
[g] ver. 3–6.
[h] See ch. 5. 41.
[i] ch. 22. 12–14.
[j] ver. 19, 20, 22.
[k] See ch. 4. 29.
[l] ver. 12.
[m] ch. 1. 21.
[n] See ch. 6. 1.
[o] See ch. 2. 4.
[p] Cp. ch. 22. 18.
[q] See John 21. 23.
[r] ch. 22. 13.
[s] Cp. ch. 11. 25 & Gal. 1. 21.
[t] ch. 22. 16.
[u] Cp. ver. 9.
[v] Cp. ch. 8. 1 & 16. 5.
[w] ch. 26. 20.
[x] Cp. Neh. 5. 9.
[y] Cp. ver. 22.
[z] ver. 35, 42.
[a] Cp. ch. 8. 25.
[b] ver. 13, 14.
[c] Gal. 1. 13, 23.
[d] 1 Mac. 11. 34.
[e] See 1 Tim. 1. 12.
[f] ch. 18. 28.
[g] Cp. ch. 3. 6.
[h] Cp. ver. 20.
[i] Cp. ver. 31, 42.
[j] Cp. Gal. 1. 17, 18.
[k] 1 Chr. 5. 16 & 27. 29. S. of S. 2. 1. Isai. 33. 9, *al.*
[l] ch. 11. 21. 2 Cor. 3. 16.
[m] See Josh. 19. 46.
[n] ch. 20. 3, 19 & 23. 30. Cp. ch. 23. 12 & 25. 3.
[o] 2 Cor. 11. 32.
[p] 1 Tim. 2. 10. Cp. Rom. 13. 3 & 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Eph. 2. 10 & Tit. 3. 1, 8, *al.*
[q] 2 Cor. 11. 33. Cp. Josh. 2. 15 & 1 Sam. 19. 12.
[r] ch. 22. 17–20 & 26. 20.
[s] ver. 39. ch. 1. 13 & 20. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Hellenists.* [2] Gr. *builded up.* [3] Or, *by* [4] That is, *Gazelle.*
A.V. * Or, *Doe*, or, *Roe.*

Peter was there, they sent two men unto him unto him, intreating him, [b]Delay not two men, desiring *him* that he would not *delay to come on unto us. 39 And to them. Then Peter arose and went with them. And when When he was come, they brought him into [c]the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them. 40 But Peter [g]put them all forth, and [h]kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body, [i]he body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes; eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her his hand, and raised lifted her up; up: and calling when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her alive. 42 And it became was known throughout all Joppa; Joppa: and [l]many believed on in the Lord. 43 And it came to pass, that he abode tarried many days in Joppa [m]with one Simon a tanner.

10 1 Now *there was* There was a certain man in Cæsarea, Cornelius by name, Cæsarea called Cornelius, a centurion of [q]the band called the Italian [1]band, 2 a devout man, and [s]one that feared God with all his house, who which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. 3 [t]He saw in a vision openly, as it were evidently [u]about the ninth hour of the day, day [w]an angel of God coming in unto to him, and saying to unto him, Cornelius. 4 And he, fastening his eyes upon when he looked on him, and being affrighted, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms [y]are gone come up [z]for a memorial before God. 5 And now send men to Joppa, and fetch call for one Simon, who is surnamed whose surname is Peter: 6 he lodgeth [b]with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side. side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do. 7 And when the angel that which spake unto him Cornelius was departed, he called two of his [a]household-servants, household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually; 8 and having when he had rehearsed declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

9 Now on On the morrow, as they were went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, [d]Peter went up [e]upon the housetop to pray, pray about [f]the sixth hour: 10 and he became very hungry, and desired would to eat have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into [j]a trance; trance, 11 and he beholdeth [k]the saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending, descending unto him, as it were had been a great sheet, let down by sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to corners upon the earth: 12 wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts and creeping things of the earth, and of the earth wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the heaven. air. 13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill kill, and eat. 14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord; [n]for I have never eaten anything any thing that is [o]common and or [p]unclean. 15 And a the voice *came spake* unto him again the second time, [r]What God hath cleansed, make *that* call not thou common. 16 And this This was done thrice: and straightway the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Peter was much perplexed doubted in himself what [v]the this vision which he had seen might should mean, behold, [x]the men that which were sent by from Cornelius, having Cornelius had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate, 18 and called called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodging lodged there. 19 And while While Peter thought on [v]the vision, [a]the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee. 20 But arise, Arise therefore, and get thee down, and [c]go with them, nothing doubting, doubting nothing: for I have sent them. 21 And Then Peter went down to the men, men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and

[a] Luke 16. 13 (mg.). Rom. 14. 4 (mg.). 1 Pet. 2. 18 (mg.).
[b] Num. 22. 16 (Heb. & Gk.).
[c] ver. 37.
[d] For ver. 9—32, see ch. 11. 5—14.
[e] Cp. 2 Kin. 23. 12 & Jer. 19. 13 & 32. 29 & Zeph. 1. 5. See 1 Sam. 9. 25.
[f] Ps. 55. 17.
[g] Matt. 9. 25.
[h] See ch. 7. 60.
[i] Cp. Mark 5. 41 & John 11. 43.
[j] ch. 22. 17.
[k] See John 1. 51.
[l] Cp. John 11. 45 & 12. 11.
[m] ch. 10. 6.
[n] Ezek. 4. 14. Dan. 1. 8. Tobit 1. 10, 11. 2 Mac. 7. 1.
[o] ver. 28.
[p] Lev. 11. 2—47 & 20. 25. Deut. 14. 4—20.
[q] Matt. 27. 27. Mark 15. 16. John 18. 3, 12.
[r] Rom. 14. 2, 14, 20. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15. Cp. Matt. 15. 11 & Mark 7. 15, 19 & 1 Cor. 10. 25.
[s] ver. 22. ch. 13. 16, 26.
[t] ver. 17, 19.
[u] See ch. 3. 1.
[v] ver. 3.
[w] See ch. 8. 26.
[x] ver. 7, 8.
[y] Rev. 8. 4. Cp. Ps. 141. 2 & Dan. 10. 12.
[z] Matt. 26. 13. Mark 14. 9. Cp. ver. 31 & Tobit 12. 12 & Heb. 6. 10.
[a] See ch. 8. 29.
[b] ch. 9. 43.
[c] Cp. ch. 15. 7—9.

R.V. [1] Or, *cohort*
A.V. * Or, *be grieved.*

said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come? 22 And they said, Cornelius [a] the centurion, a righteous man, just man, and [a] one that feareth God, and well reported of by of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned of God from God by [b] a an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and [c] to hear words from of thee. 23 So he Then called called he them in in, and lodged them.

And on the morrow he arose and Peter went forth away with them, and [d] certain of [g] the brethren from Joppa accompanied him. 24 And on the morrow after [1] they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius was waiting waited for them, having and had called together his kinsmen and his near friends. 25 And when it came to pass that Peter entered, as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and [m] fell down at his feet, and [n] worshipped him. 26 But Peter raised took him up, saying, [q] Stand up; I myself also am a man. 27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and findeth found many that were come together: 28 and together. And he said unto them, Ye yourselves know [2] how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew [v] to join himself keep company, or come unto one of another nation; and [y] *yet* unto me hath God shewed but God hath shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean: 29 wherefore unclean. Therefore also I came came I *unto you* without gainsaying, when as soon as I was sent for. for: I ask therefore with for what intent ye have sent for me. me? 30 And Cornelius said, [f] Four days ago, until this hour, ago I was fasting I was keeping until this hour; and at [g] the ninth hour of prayer in my house; and I prayed house, and, behold, [i] a man stood before me in bright apparel, clothing, 31 and saith, said, Cornelius, [k] thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God. 32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call unto thee hither Simon, who is surnamed whose surname is Peter; he lodgeth is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner, tanner by the sea side: side: who, when he cometh, shall 33 Forthwith speak unto thee. Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore we are are we all here present in the sight of before God, to hear all things that have been are commanded thee of the Lord. God. 34 And Then Peter opened his mouth, and said,

Of a truth I perceive that [e] God is no [f] respecter of persons: 35 but [e] in every nation he that feareth him, and [h] worketh righteousness, is acceptable to accepted with him. 36 [3] [i] The word which he God sent unto the children of Israel, [j] preaching [4] good tidings of [k] peace by Jesus Christ (the Christ: (the is Lord of all all:) 37 that saying ye yourselves word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judæa, [o] beginning and began [p] from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; 38 *even* Jesus of Nazareth, how How God anointed Jesus that [r] God anointed him of Nazareth [s] with the Holy Ghost and with [t] power: who went about doing good, and healing all [u] that were oppressed of the devil; [w] for God was with him. 39 And [x] we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the country land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; [z] whom also they slew, slew hanging him and hanged on a tree. tree: 40 [a] Him God raised up [b] the third day, and gave shewed him to be [c] made manifest, 41 [d] not openly; to all the people, but unto [e] witnesses that were chosen before of God, *even* to us, [h] who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. 42 And [j] he charged commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify [l] that this it is he which is was ordained of God *to be* the Judge [m] of quick and dead. 43 [n] To him bear give [o] all the prophets witness, that [p] through his name

[a] See ver. 2.
[b] See Mark 3. 38.
[c] ch. 11. 14.
[d] ver. 45. Cp. ch. 11. 12.
[e] Cp. ver. 28 & ch. 15. 19 & Deut. 1. 17 & Rom. 3. 29. See Deut. 10. 17.
[f] Prov. 24. 23. James 2. 1, 9. Cp. Jude 16.
[g] See John 21. 23.
[h] Isai. 64. 5.
[i] ch. 13. 26. Ps. 107. 20 & 147. 18, 19. [j] Isai. 52. 7. Nah. 1. 15. Eph. 2. 17.
[k] See Luke 2. 14.
[l] Rom. 10. 12. Cp. Rev. 17. 14 & 19. 16. See ch. 2. 36 & Matt. 28. 18.
[m] ch. 16. 29. Dan. 2. 46.
[n] See Matt. 8. 2.
[o] Luke 24. 47.
[p] Matt. 4. 12. Mark 1. 14.
[q] Rev. 19. 10 & 22. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 14. 15.
[r] Cp. Matt. 3. 16 & John 1. 32, 33. See ch. 4. 26.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 2. 22 & Matt. 12. 28 & Luke 4. 18 & Rom. 1. 4.
[t] Cp. Luke 6. 19.
[u] See Matt. 4. 24 & Luke 13. 16.
[v] Cp. ch. 11. 3 & John 4. 9 & 18. 28 & Gal. 2. 12.
[w] See John 8. 29 & 10. 38.
[x] ver. 41. See ch. 2. 32 & Luke 24. 48.
[y] Cp. ver. 35. See ver. 14, 15.
[z] ch. 5. 30.
[a] See ch. 2. 24.
[b] See Luke 9. 22.
[c] ch. 1. 3.
[d] Cp. John 14. 21, 22.
[e] ver. 39.
[f] ver. 9, 23, 24.
[g] See ch. 3. 1.
[h] See ch. 1. 4 (mg.).
[i] Cp. ch. 1. 10.
[j] See ch. 1. 2.
[k] See ver. 4.
[l] ch. 17. 31 & 24. 25. John 5. 22, 27. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See Matt. 16. 27.
[m] 2 Tim. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 5. Cp. Rom. 14. 9, 10 & 1 Thess. 4. 15, 17.
[n] ch. 26. 22. Rom. 3. 21. Cp. Jer. 31. 34.
[o] ch. 3. 18, 24. Luke 24. 27.
[p] ch. 2. 38 & 4. 12. John 20. 31. 1 John 2. 12.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *he. He sent the word unto.* [2] Or, *how unlawful it is for a man &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities read [4] Or, *the gospel*

[a]every one that whosoever believeth [on] in him shall receive [b]remission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, [c]the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. 45 And [d]they of the circumcision which believed were [amazed,] astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also [e]was poured out [f]the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they heard them [g]speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, 47 [j]Can any man forbid [the] water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost [k]as well as we? 48 And he [l]commanded them [m]to be baptized in the name of [Jesus Christ.] the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

II 1 [Now] And [the] the apostles and brethren that were in Judæa heard that the Gentiles [also had] had also received the word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they [t]that were of the circumcision contended with him, 3 saying, [v]Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst [x]eat with them. 4 But Peter [began, and] rehearsed *the matter* expounded *the matter* unto them from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying, 5 [b]I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, [a] A certain vessel [descending,] descend, as it [were] had been a great [sheet,] sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even [unto] to me: 6 upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw [the] four-footed beasts of the [earth] earth, and wild [beasts] beasts, and creeping [things] things, and fowls of the [heaven.] air. 7 And I heard [also] a voice saying unto me, [Rise,] Arise, Peter; [kill] slay and eat. 8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath [ever] at any time entered into my mouth. 9 But [a] the voice answered [the second time out of] me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, [make] *that* call not thou common. 10 And this was done [thrice] three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven. 11 And [And,] behold, [forthwith] immediately there were three men [stood before] already come unto the house in which we were, having been [where I was,] sent from Cæsarea unto me. 12 And the [Spirit] spirit bade me go with them, [h]making no distinction. And nothing doubting. Moreover [i]these six brethren [also] accompanied [me;] me, and we entered into the man's house: 13 and he [told] shewed us how he had seen [the] an angel [standing in his house,] in his house, which stood and saying, and said unto him, Send [men] to Joppa, and [fetch] call for Simon, whose surname is Peter; 14 [n]who shall [speak unto] tell thee words, whereby [o]thou [shalt] and be saved, thou and all thy house. [all thy house shall be saved.] 15 And as I began to speak, [p]the Holy Ghost fell on them, [r]even as on us at the beginning. 16 [And I remembered] Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, [s]John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized [1]with the Holy Ghost. 17 [If then] Forasmuch then as [u]God gave unto them [w]the like gift as *he did* also unto us, [y]when we who believed on the Lord Jesus [Christ,] Christ; [who] what was I, [z]that I could withstand God? 18 [And when] When they heard these things, they held their peace, and [c]glorified God, saying, [d]Then [to the] hath God Gentiles also hath God [e]granted [f]repentance unto life.

19 [g]They therefore that Now they which were scattered abroad upon the [tribulation] persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as [Phœnicia,] Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, [speaking] preaching the word to none [save only to Jews.] but unto the Jews only. 20 But [And] there were some of them, [some of them were] men of Cyprus and Cyrene, [who,] which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the [2h]Greeks also, [Grecians,] [i]preaching the Lord Jesus. 21 And [j]the hand of the

[a] ch. 11. 17 & 13. 39 & 15. 9. Rom. 9. 33 & 10. 11. Gal. 3. 22.
[b] ch. 5. 31.
[c] ch. 11. 15 & 15. 8. 1 Thess. 1. 5. See ch. 2. 4.
[d] ver. 23. Cp. ch. 11. 2.
[e] See ch. 2. 17.
[f] See ch. 2. 38.
[g] See Mark 16. 17.
[h] ch. 15. 9.
[i] ch. 10. 23, 45.
[j] ch. 8 36.
[k] ch. 2. 4 & 11. 17 & 15. 8.
[l] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 14—17.
[m] ch. 2. 38. See ch. 8. 12, 16.
[n] ch. 10. 22.
[o] ch. 10. 2 & 16. 15, 31—34 & 18. 8. John 4. 53.
[p] ch. 10. 44.
[q] ver. 29. See John 21. 23.
[r] ch. 2. 4.
[s] ch. 1. 5. Cp. ch. 19. 2. See Matt. 3. 11.
[t] ch. 10. 45. Gal. 2. 12. Col. 4. 11. Tit. 1. 10. Cp. Rom. 4. 12.
[u] See ch. 10. 47.
[v] Gal. 2. 12, 14. Cp. ch. 10. 28.
[w] See ch. 2. 38.
[x] Cp. Luke 15. 2.
[y] Eph. 1. 13. See ch. 10. 43.
[z] Cp. Rom. 9. 20.
[a] ch. 10. 47. See ch. 5. 39.
[b] For ver. 5—14, see ch. 10. 9—32.
[c] ch. 21. 20.
[d] Cp. ch. 13. 47 & Matt. 8. 11. See ch. 10. 34, 35.
[e] See ch. 5. 31.
[f] Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 10.
[g] ch. 8. 1, 4.
[h] See John 7. 35 & ch. 6. 1 (for ing.).
[i] See ch. 5. 42.
[j] ch. 13. 11. Luke 1. 66. Cp. Ps. 80. 17 & 89. 21.

R.V. [1] Or, in [2] Many ancient authorities read *Grecian Jews*.

Lord was with them: and a great number (that believed, believed, and) [a]turned unto the Lord. (22 And the report concerning them / Then tidings of these things) came (to / unto) the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth (Barnabas / Barnabas, that he should go) as far as Antioch: (23 who, / Who,) when he (was come, / came,) and had seen [d]the grace of God, was (glad; / glad,) and he exhorted them all, [1]that [f]with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the (Lord: / Lord.) (24 for / For) he was a good man, and [g]full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people [i]was added unto the Lord. (25 And / Then) (he went forth to / departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek) Saul: 26 and when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that (even for) a whole year they (were gathered together / assembled themselves) [2*]with the church, and taught much (people; and that / people. And) the disciples were called [o]Christians first in Antioch.

27 (Now / And) in these days (there) came (down) [q]prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. 28 And there stood up one of them named [r]Agabus, and signified [s]by the (Spirit / spirit) that there should be (a great [t]famine over / great dearth throughout) all [3]the world: which came to pass in the days of (Claudius. / Claudius Cæsar.) 29 (And / Then) the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined [w]to send [4]relief unto [x]the brethren (that / which) dwelt in Judæa: 30 [z]which also they did, (sending / and sent) it to [a]the elders by the (hand / hands) of Barnabas and Saul.

12 [1]Now about that time Herod the king (put / †stretched) forth his hands to (afflict / vex) certain of the church. 2 And he killed [d]James the brother of John [f]with the sword. 3 And (when / because) he saw [g]that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded (further) to (seize / take) Peter also. (And *those* / Then) were [h]the days of unleavened (bread. / bread.) 4 And when he had (taken / apprehended) him, he put him [b]in prison, and delivered him to four [c]quaternions of soldiers to (guard / keep) him; intending after (the Passover / Easter) to bring him forth to the people. 5 Peter therefore was kept in (the) prison: but [‡]prayer was made (earnestly / without ceasing) [e]of the church unto God for him. 6 And when Herod (was about to bring / would have brought) him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, [h]bound with two chains: and (the guards / the keepers) before the door kept the prison. 7 (And / And,) behold, [k]an (the) angel of the Lord (came upon / stood by) him, and a light shined in the (cell / prison): and [m]he smote Peter on the side, and (awoke him, / raised him up,) saying, (Rise / Arise) up quickly. And [n]his chains fell off from his hands. 8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and [p]bind on thy sandals. And (he did so. / so he did.) And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. 9 And he went out, and followed (him); and (he) wist not that it was true which was done [5]by the (angel. / angel;) but [u]thought he saw a vision. 10 (And when / When) they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth (into / unto) the city; [y]which opened to them of (its / his) own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and (straightway / forthwith) the angel departed from him. 11 And when Peter [b]was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a (truth, / surety,) that [c]the Lord hath sent (forth) his (angel / angel,) and (hath) [e]delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews. 12 And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to

[a] ch. 9. 35.
[b] See Luke 21. 12.
[c] Cp. John 19. 23.
[d] ch. 13. 43 & 14. 26 & 20. 24, 32. Rom. 5. 15. 2 Cor. 6. 1. Eph. 3. 2, 7. Col. 1. 6. Tit. 2. 11. Heb. 12. 15. 1 Pet. 5. 12. Cp. ch. 4. 33 & 15. 40.
[e] 2 Cor. 1. 11. Eph. 6. 18.
[f] 2 Tim. 3. 10.
[g] ch. 6. 5.
[h] ch. 21. 33.
[i] ch. 5. 14. Cp. ver. 26.
[j] ch. 9. 30.
[k] See ch. 8. 26.
[l] Luke 2. 9 & 24. 4.
[m] Cp. 1 Kin. 19. 7.
[n] ch. 16. 26.
[o] ch. 26. 28. 1 Pet. 4. 16.
[p] Mark 6. 9.
[q] See ch. 13. 1.
[r] ch. 21. 10.
[s] See ch. 2. 18 & 8. 29.
[t] Matt. 24. 7.
[u] Ps. 126. 1.
[v] ch. 18. 2.
[w] Cp. ch. 24. 17 & Rom. 15. 26.
[x] ver. 1.
[y] ch. 5. 19 & 16. 26.
[z] ch. 12. 25.
[a] ch. 14. 23 & 15. 2, 4, 6 & 16. 4 & 20. 17 & 21. 18. 1 Tim. 5. 17, 19. Tit. 1. 5. James 5. 14. 2 John 1. 3 John 1.
[b] Cp. Luke 15. 17.
[c] Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11. Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 22.
[d] Matt. 4. 21 & 20. 23.
[e] Ps. 33. 18, 19. 2 Cor. 1. 10.
[f] Heb. 11. 37.
[g] Cp. ch. 24. 27 & 25. 9.
[h] ch. 20. 6. Ex. 12. 14, 15 & 23. 15.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *that they would cleave unto the purpose of their heart in the Lord.* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Gr. *for ministry.* [5] Or, *through*
A.V. * Or, *in the church.* † Or, *began.* ‡ Or, *instant and earnest prayer was made.*

the house of Mary the mother of [a]John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together [and d]were praying. 13 And [when he as Peter] knocked at the door of the gate, [e]a [maid damsel] came *to [answer, hearken], named Rhoda. 14 And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate [h]for [joy, gladness], but ran in, and told [that how] Peter stood before the gate. 15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she [confidently constantly] affirmed that it was even so. [And they said, Then said they,] It is [k]his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had [opened, they opened *the door*,] and saw him, [and they] were [amazed, astonished]. 17 But he, [n]beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him [forth] out of the prison. And he said, [Tell Go shew] these things unto [r]James, and to [t]the brethren. And he departed, and went [to into] another place. 18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter. 19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the [guards, keepers,] and [y]commanded that they should be [1]put to death. And he went down from Judæa to Cæsarea, and [tarried there. *there* abode.]

20 [Now he And Herod] †was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: [and but] they came with one accord to him, and, [c]having made Blastus [‡]the king's chamberlain their friend, [they asked for peace, desired peace;] because [f]their country was [fed from nourished by] the king's country. 21 And upon a set day [Herod Herod,] arrayed [himself] in royal apparel, [and] sat [on the upon his] [2h]throne, and made an oration unto them. 22 And the people [shouted, gave a shout,] *saying*, *It* [The] *is* voice of a god, and not of a man. 23 And immediately [b]an [the] angel of the Lord smote him, because [c]he gave not God the glory: and [e]he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 But [g]the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 [i]And Barnabas and Saul returned [3]from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their [ministration, §ministry,] [taking and took] with them [a]John, [John,] whose surname was Mark.

13 1 Now there were [at in] Antioch, in the church that was *there*, the church that was at Antioch certain [l]prophets and [teachers, teachers;] as [m]Barnabas, and [Symeon Simeon] that was called Niger, and [o]Lucius of Cyrene, and [Manaen the foster-brother Manaen, ‖which had been brought of up with] [p]Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. 2 [And as As] they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, [q]the Holy Ghost said, [s]Separate me Barnabas and Saul [u]for the work whereunto I have called them. 3 [Then, And] when they had fasted and [v]prayed [prayed,] and laid their hands on them, [w]they sent them away.

4 So they, being sent forth [x]by the Holy Ghost, [went down to departed unto] Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus. 5 And when they were at Salamis, they [proclaimed preached] the word of God [z]in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also [a]John [as to] their [battendant. minister.] 6 And when they had gone through the [whole island isle] unto Paphos, they found a certain [4d]sorcerer, [e]a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was [Bar-Jesus; Bar-jesus:] 7 which was with [g]the [proconsul, deputy] of the country, Sergius Paulus, a man of understanding. [The same prudent man; who] called unto him [for sought desired] Barnabas and Saul, and to hear the word of God. 8 But Elymas the [4d]sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation)

[a] ver. 25. ch. 13. 5, 13 & 15. 37, 39. Col. 4. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 11. Philem. 24. 1 Pet. 5. 13.
[b] Cp. 2 Sam. 24. 16 & 2 Kin. 19. 35. See ch. 3. 23.
[c] Ps. 115. 1.
[d] ver. 5.
[e] Cp. 2 Mac. 9. 9.
[f] John 18. 16, 17.
[g] See ch. 6. 7.
[h] Luke 24. 41. Cp. Gen. 45. 26.
[i] ch. 11. 29, 30.
[k] Matt. 18. 10. See Heb. 1. 14.
[l] ch. 11. 27 & 15. 32 & 19. 6 & 21. 9, 10. Rom. 12. 6, 7. See 1 Cor. 12. 28, 29.
[m] ch. 11. 22—26.
[n] ch. 13. 16 & 19. 33 & 21. 40.
[o] Rom. 16. 21 (?).
[p] See Luke 3. 1.
[q] Cp. ch. 20. 28. See ch. 8. 29.
[r] ch. 15. 13 & 21. 18. Cp. Gal. 1. 19 & 2. 9, 12.
[s] Rom. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 15.
[t] See John 21. 23.
[u] See ch. 9. 15.
[v] See ch. 6. 6.
[w] ch. 14. 26.
[x] ver. 2. Cp. ch. 16. 6, 7.
[y] Cp. ch. 16. 27 & 27. 42.
[z] ver. 14. ch. 9. 20 & 14. 1 & 17. 1, 2, 10, 17 & 18. 4, 19 & 19. 8. Cp. ver. 46. See Mark 6. 2.
[a] See ch. 12. 12.
[b] Cp. ch. 19. 22.
[c] 2 Mac. 4. 45 (Gk.). Matt. 28. 14 (Gk.). Cp. 2 Mac. 10. 20.
[d] ch. 8. 9, 11.
[e] See Matt. 7. 15.
[f] Cp. 1 Kin. 5. 9 & Ezra 3. 7 & Ezek. 27. 17.
[g] ver. 8, 12. ch. 18. 12 & 19. 38.
[h] See Matt. 27. 19 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Gr. *led away to death.* [2] Or, *judgement-seat.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *to Jerusalem.* [4] Gr. *Magus*: as in Matt. 2. 1, 7, 16.

A.V. * Or, *to ask who was there.* † Or, *bare an hostile mind, intending war.* ‡ Gr. *that was over the king's bedchamber.* § Or, *charge*, ch. 11. 29, 30. ‖ Or, *Herod's foster-brother.*

[a]withstood them, seeking to turn aside [b]the proconsul deputy from the faith.
9 But Then Saul, who is also (who also *is* Paul, Paul,) [c]filled with the Holy Ghost, fastened set his eyes on him, 10 and said, O full of all guile subtilty and all villany, mischief, thou [f]son child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease [l]to pervert [n]the right ways of the Lord?
11 And now, behold, [p]the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun [1][s]for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking [v]some to lead him by the hand. 12 Then the proconsul, deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at [z]the teaching doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company set sail loosed from Paphos, and they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and [e]John departed departing from them and returned [h]to Jerusalem. 14 But they, passing through when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch of Pisidia in Pisidia; and [j]they went into the synagogue [k]on the sabbath day, and sat down. 15 And after [l]the reading of [m]the law and the prophets [n]the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Brethren, Ye men *and* brethren, if ye have any [o]word of exhortation for the people, say on. 16 And Then Paul stood up, and [s]beckoning with the his hand said,

Men of Israel, and [t]ye that fear God, hearken. give audience. 17 [v]The God of this people of Israel [x]chose our fathers, and [y]exalted the people [a]when they sojourned dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and [c]with a an high arm led he them forth brought he them out of it. 18 And for about the time of [c]forty years [2][*][d]suffered he their manners in the wilderness.
19 And [f]when he had destroyed [g]seven nations in the land of Canaan, Chanaan, [h]he gave *them* divided their land for an to inheritance, for about four hundred and fifty them by lot. 20 And after that he gave *unto* years: 20 and after these things [4]he gave *them them* judges about the space of four hundred and judges fifty years, until [m]Samuel the prophet. 21 And afterward [o]they asked for desired a king: and [q]God gave unto them Saul [r]the son of Kish, Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, for by the space of forty years.
22 And [t]when he had removed him, [u]he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he bare witness, gave testimony, and said, [w]I have found David the son of Jesse, [x]a man after my mine own heart, [y]who which shall do fulfil all my [3]will. 23 [a]Of this man's seed hath God [b]according to *his* promise brought raised unto Israel [c]a Saviour, Jesus; Jesus: 24 [d]when John had first preached [4]before his [f]coming [g]the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. 25 And as John was fulfilling fulfilled his course, [i]he said, What suppose Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he*. But But, behold, there cometh one after me, the whose shoes of whose *his* feet I am not worthy to unloose. loose.
26 Brethren, Men *and* brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and those whosoever among you [p]that fear feareth God, to us you is [q]the word of [r]this salvation sent forth. 27 For they that dwell in at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because [u]they knew him not, nor yet [w]the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath, sabbath day, they have [z]fulfilled *them* by in condemning *him*. 28 And [b]though they found no cause of death *in him*, [d]yet asked they of desired they Pilate that

[a] Cp. Ex. 7. 11 & 2 Tim. 3. 8. [b] ver. 7, 12. [c] See ch. 7. 36. [d] Cp. Deut. 9. 5—24. [e] ch. 4. 8. [f] See ch. 7. 45. [g] Deut. 7. 1. [h] Josh. 14. 1, 2 & 19. 51. Ps. 78. 55 & 136. 21, 22. [i] Cp. ch. 13. 14. [j] See Matt. 13. 38. [k] Judg. 2. 16 & 3. 9. [l] Mic. 3. 9. [m] See ch. 3. 24. [n] Hos. 14. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 18. 25, 26. [o] 1 Sam. 8. 5. [p] ch. 11. 21. Ex. 9. 3. 1 Sam. 5. 6, 7, 11. Ps. 32. 4. Cp. Heb. 10. 31 & 1 Pet. 5. 6. [q] 1 Sam. 10. 1. [r] 1 Sam. 9. 1, 2. [s] Luke 4. 13 (& mg. for mg.). [t] 1 Sam. 15. 23, 26, 28 & 16. 1. Cp. Hos. 13. 11. [u] 1 Sam. 16. 13. 2 Sam. 2. 4 & 5. 3. [v] Cp. ch. 9. 8 & 22. 11. [w] Cited from Ps. 89. 20. [x] ch. 7. 46. Cited from 1 Sam. 13. 14. [y] ver. 36. [z] Cp. ver. 49 & ch. 15. 35. [a] See Matt. 1. 1. [b] Ps. 132. 11. Cp. ver. 32, 33. [c] See Luke 2. 11. [d] ch. 1. 22. Matt. 3. 1. [e] ver. 5. [f] 1 Thess. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (for mg.). [g] ch. 19. 4. Mark 1. 4. Luke 3. 3. Cp. ch. 2. 38 & Matt. 3. 11. [h] ch. 12. 12. [i] John 1. 20, 27. Cp. Matt. 3. 11 & Mark 1. 7 & Luke 3. 16. [j] See ver. 5. [k] ver. 42, 44. ch. 16. 13 & 17. 2 & 18. 4. [l] ch. 15. 21. [m] See Luke 16. 16. [n] See Mark 5. 22. [o] Heb. 13. 22. [p] ver. 16. [q] ch. 10. 36. Cp. Eph. i. 13. [r] Cp. ch. 5. 20. See ch. 4. 12. [s] See ch. 12. 17. [t] ver. 26. ch. 10. 2, 22. [u] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 14, 15. See ch. 3. 17. [v] See Matt. 15. 31. [w] ver. 15. Cp. ch. 15. 21. [x] Deut. 7. 6—8. [y] Num. 24. 7. [z] See Luke 24. 20, 26, 27, 44. [a] ch. 7. 17. Ex. 1. 1, 7, 12. Ps. 105. 23, 24. [b] Cp. Mark 14. 55 & Luke 23. 22. [c] Ex. 6. 6 & 13. 14, 16. [d] ch. 2. 23 & 3. 14, 15. Luke 23. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *until* [2] Many ancient authorities read *bare he them as a nursing-father in the wilderness.* See Deut. 1. 31. [3] Gr. *wills.* [4] Gr. *before the face of his entering in.*

A.V. [*] Gr. ἐτροποφόρησεν, perhaps for ἐτροφοφόρησεν, *bore*, or, *fed them, as a nurse beareth*, or, *feedeth her child*, Deut. 1. 31, according to the LXX. and so Chrysostom.

he should be slain. 29 And when [a]they had fulfilled all things that were written of him, [b]they took him down from [c]the tree, and laid him in a tomb. sepulchre. 30 But [d]God raised him from the dead: 31 and [e]he was seen for many days of them [f]that which came up with him [g]from Galilee to Jerusalem, [h]who are now [i]his witnesses unto the people. 32 And we bring declare unto you good tidings of glad tidings, how that [k]the promise which was made unto the fathers, 33 [m]how that God hath fulfilled the same unto our us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as also it is it is also written in the second psalm, [p]Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. 34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, [s]now [t]no more to return to corruption, he hath spoken said on this wise, I will give you [w]the holy and sure blessings *mercies of David. 35 Because Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*, [x]Thou wilt shalt not give thy suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. 36 For David, [t]after he had 1in served his own generation [b]served the counsel by the will of God, [d]fell on sleep, and [e]was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: 37 but he he, whom [g]God raised up again, saw no corruption. 38 Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, [k]that through this man is proclaimed preached unto you [l]remission the forgiveness of sins: 39 and by him [m]every one all that believeth is believe are justified from all things, [o]from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. 40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon *you*, which is spoken of in the prophets;

41 [q]Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and 2perish; perish:

For I work a work in your days,
A work which ye shall in no wise believe, if one though a man declare it unto you.

42 And as they went out, when the Jews were gone out of the they synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be spoken preached to them [1]the next sabbath. 43 Now when the synagogue broke congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and of the [j]devout religious [l]proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, urged persuaded them [n]to continue in [o]the grace of God.

44 And the next sabbath almost day the whole city was gathered came almost the whole city together to hear the word of [3]God. 45 [q]But [r]when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with [u]jealousy, envy, and contradicted the spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, and [4]blasphemed. contradicting and blaspheming. 46 And Then Paul and Barnabas spake out boldly, waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should [y]first be have been spoken to you. [z]Seeing you: but seeing ye thrust put it from you, and judge yourselves [a]unworthy of eternal everlasting life, lo, we [c]turn to the Gentiles. 47 [f]For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*,

[h]I have set thee [1]for to be a light of the Gentiles,
That thou shouldest be for [j]salvation unto the uttermost part ends of the earth.

48 And as when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and [n]glorified the word of [3]God the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. 49 And the word of the Lord was spread abroad published throughout all the region. 50 [p]But the Jews urged on stirred up the devout [r]women of and honourable estate, women, and the chief

[a] Luke 18. 31 & 24. 44. John 19. 28, 30, 36, 37.
[b] Matt. 27. 59, 60. Mark 15. 46. Luke 23. 53. John 19. 38, 41, 42.
[c] See ch. 5. 30.
[d] See ch. 2. 24.
[e] See ch. 1. 3.
[f] Mark 15. 41.
[g] ch. 1. 11 & 2. 7.
[h] See Luke 24. 48.
[i] See ch. 1. 8.
[j] ver. 50. ch. 17. 4, 17. Cp. ch. 16. 14.
[k] ch. 26. 6. Rom. 4. 13 & 15. 8. Gal. 3. 16. Cp. Rom. 9. 4.
[l] ch. 2. 10 & 6. 5. Matt. 23. 15.
[m] Cp. ver. 23 & Luke 1. 69–73.
[n] Cp. Jude 21.
[o] Jude 4. See ch. 11. 23.
[p] Heb. 1. 5 & 5. 5. Cited from Ps. 2. 7.
[q] Cp. ch. 19. 9.
[r] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 16.
[s] Rom. 6. 9. Cp. Heb. 9. 25–28.
[t] ver. 35–37.
[u] See ch. 5. 17.
[v] ch. 18. 6 & 26. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 12 (for mg.). Cp. James 2. 7 & Jude 10 (for mg.).
[w] Cited from Isai. 55. 3.
[x] ch. 2. 27. Cited from Ps. 16. 10.
[y] ver. 5, 14. See ch. 3. 26.
[z] See Matt. 21. 43.
[a] See Matt. 22. 8.
[b] ver. 22. ch. 20. 27.
[c] ch. 18. 6 & 22. 21 & 26. 17, 18, 20 & 28. 28. See ch. 9. 15.
[d] 2 Sam. 7. 12. 1 Kin. 2. 10. Cp. ch. 2. 29.
[e] Judg. 2. 10.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 18.
[g] ver. 30.
[h] Cited from Isai. 49. 6. Cp. Isai. 45. 22.
[i] Isai. 42. 6. Luke 2. 32.
[j] Cp. ver. 26 & ch. 1. 8.
[k] Luke 24. 47. 1 John 2. 12.
[l] ch. 5. 31. Gal. 2. 16 & 3. 11. Eph. 2. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Heb. 7. 19.
[m] Rom. 3. 28. See ch. 10. 43.
[n] Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 12.
[o] Rom. 2. 13 & 3. 20 & 8. 3.
[p] Cp. ch. 14. 2, 19 & 17. 5, 13 & 18. 12 & 20. 3, 19 & 21. 27.
[q] Cited from Hab. 1. 5. Cp. Isai. 29. 14.
[r] ch. 17. 12.
[s] James 4. 14 (for mg.).

R.V. [1] Or, *served his own generation by the counsel of God, fell on sleep* Or, *served his own generation, fell on sleep by the counsel of God* [2] Or, *vanish away* [3] Many ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [4] Or, *railed*

A.V. * Gr. τὰ ὅσια, *holy*, or, *just things:* which word the LXX. both in the place of Isai. 55. 3, and in many others, use for that which is in the Hebrew, *mercies.* † Or, *after he had in his own age served the will of God.* ‡ Gr. *in the week between*, or, *in the sabbath between.*

men of the city, and [a]stirred up a raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and [c]cast expelled them out of their borders. coasts. 51 But they [d]shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled [f]with joy joy, and [g]with the Holy Ghost.

14 1 And it came to pass in Iconium, that [i]they entered went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. 2 [k]But the Jews that were [m]disobedient unbelieving Jews stirred up the souls of the Gentiles, and made them Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against [o]the brethren. 3 Long time therefore they tarried abode there they speaking boldly in [r]the Lord, which bare witness gave testimony unto [u]the word of his grace, [v]granting and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. 4 But the multitude of the city [y]was divided; divided: and [z]part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles. 5 And when there was made an onset an assault made both of the Gentiles Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, [f]to entreat use them shamefully, despitefully, and [h]to stone them, 6 they became aware were ware of it, and [i]fled unto the cities of Lycaonia, [j]Lystra and Derbe, Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about: 7 and there they preached the gospel.

8 And at Lystra there sat a certain man, there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being [m]a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked. walked: 9 The same heard Paul speaking: who, fastening his speak: who stedfastly eyes upon beholding him, and [n]seeing perceiving that he had faith to be [10]made whole, healed, 10 said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he [p]leaped up and walked. 11 And when the multitudes people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voice, voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, [b]The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. 12 And they called Barnabas, [2][e]Jupiter; and Paul, [3]Mercury, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker. 13 And Then the priest of [2][e]Jupiter, whose *temple* Jupiter, which was before the their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and [h]would have done sacrifice with the multitudes. people. 14 But *Which* when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of it, *of*, they [j]rent their garments, clothes, and sprang forth ran in among the multitude, people, crying out out, 15 and saying, Sirs, [l]why do ye these things? We also are men [n]of like [4]passions with you, and bring you good tidings, preach unto you that [p]ye should turn from these [q]vain things vanities unto [s]the living God, [t]who which made the heaven heaven, and the earth earth, and the sea, and all that in them is things that are therein: 16 who in the generations gone by times past [w]suffered all the nations [x]to walk in their own ways. 17 And yet Nevertheless [a]he left not himself without witness, in that he [b]did good, and [c]gave you us rain from heaven rains heaven, and [d]fruitful seasons, filling your our hearts with [e]food and [g]gladness. 18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the multitudes from doing people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 [k]But And there came Jews thither *certain* thither from Antioch and Iconium: Jews and having who persuaded the multitudes, people, and, [l]they having stoned Paul, and dragged drew him out of the city, supposing that he was had been dead. 20 But Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and entered came into the city: and on the morrow the next day he went forth departed with Barnabas to Derbe. 21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and [*]had [q]made many disciples, taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium,

a 2 Tim. 3. 11. b ch. 8. 10 & 28. 6. c 1 Thess. 2. 15. d Matt. 10. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. Cp. ch. 18. 6. e Cp. ch. 19. 35 & 28. 11 (Gk.). f Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 6. See Matt. 5. 12 & John 16. 22. g See ch. 2. 4. h Cp. Dan. 2. 46. i See ch. 13. 5. j See Gen. 37. 29. k See ch. 13. 50. l See ch. 10. 26. m ch. 19. 9. John 3. 36. Rom. 15. 31. n James 5. 17. o See John 21. 23. p ch. 15. 19 & 26. 18, 20. Luke 1. 16. 1 Thess. 1. 9. Cp. ch. 15. 3 & James 5. 19, 20. See ch. 9. 35. q Deut. 32. 21. 1 Sam. 12. 21. Jer. 14. 22. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. r ch. 15. 8. Heb. 2. 4. Cp. Mark 16. 20. s See Matt. 16. 16. t ch. 17. 24. Gen. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. Ps. 146. 6. Rev. 4. 11 & 10. 6 & 14. 7. u ch. 20. 32. v ch. 4. 29, 30. w Cp. ch. 17. 30 & 1 Pet. 4. 3. x Cp. Ps. 81. 13 & Mic. 4. 5. y Cp. ch. 23. 7. z Cp. ch. 17. 4, 5 & 19. 9 & 28. 24. a Cp. ch. 17. 27 & Rom. 1. 19, 20. b Num. 10. 32. c Lev. 26. 4. Deut. 11. 14 & 28. 12. Job 5. 10. Ps. 65. 10 & 147. 8, 18. Ezek. 34. 26. Joel 2. 23. Matt. 5. 45, *al.* d Ps. 67. 6 & 85. 12. Ezek. 34. 27. Joel 2. 24. Zech. 8. 12. e Ps. 104. 27. f 1 Thess. 2. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 10. g Ps. 104. 15. h Cp. ver. 19. i See Matt. 10. 23. j 2 Tim. 3. 11. k See ch. 13. 45, 50. l 2 Cor. 11. 25. Cp. ver. 5 & 2 Tim. 3. 11.

See ch. 7. 58. m ch. 3. 2. n See Matt. 9. 2. o See Mark 10. 52 (& mg. for mg.). p ch. 3. 8. Isai. 35. 6. q Matt. 28. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *saved* [2] Gr. *Zeus.* [3] Gr. *Hermes.* [4] Or, *nature*
A.V. * Gr. *had made many disciples.*

and to Antioch, 22 [a]confirming the souls of the disciples, *and* exhorting them [b]to continue in [d]the faith, and that [e]through many tribulations we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. 23 And when they had [h]appointed for ordained them [i]elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, [k]they commended them to the Lord, on whom they had believed. 24 And after they had passed through throughout Pisidia, and they came to Pamphylia. 25 And when they had spoken preached the word in Perga, they went down to Attalia; into Attalia: 26 and thence they sailed to Antioch, [o]from whence they had been [p]committed recommended to the grace of God for the work which they had fulfilled. 27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, [t]they rehearsed all things that God had done with them, and [w]how that he had [y]opened a the door of faith unto the Gentiles. 28 And they tarried there they no little abode long time with the disciples.

15 1 [c]And certain men which came down from Judæa and taught [g]the brethren, *saying, and said,* Except ye be [h]circumcised [j]after the custom manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. 2 And when When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and [m]questioning disputation with them, [o]*the brethren* appointed they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto [q]the apostles and elders about this question. 3 They therefore, And [r]being brought on their way by the church, they passed through both Phœnicia Phenice and Samaria, [t]declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and [v]they caused great joy unto all [w]the brethren. 4 And [y]when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church church, and [c]the apostles and the elders, and [f]they rehearsed declared all things that God had done with them. 5 But there *rose up certain of [g]the sect of the Pharisees who which believed, saying, [j]It is That it was needful [l]to circumcise them, and to charge command them to keep the law of Moses.

6 [m]And [c]the apostles and the elders were gathered together came together for to consider of this matter. 7 And when there had been much [m]questioning, disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them,

Brethren, Men *and* brethren, ye know how that [1]a good while ago God made choice among you, us, [q]that by my mouth the Gentiles by my mouth the Gentiles should hear [r]the word of [s]the gospel, and believe. 8 And God, [u]which knoweth the heart, hearts, [v]bare them witness, [x]giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; 9 and [a]he made put no distinction difference between us and them, [b]cleansing purifying their hearts [d]by faith. 10 Now therefore why [e]tempt ye God, [f]that ye should to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, [i]which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But we [k]believe that we shall be saved through [m]the grace of the Lord Jesus, [a]in like manner even as they.

12 And Then all the multitude kept silence; and they hearkened unto silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul [r]rehearsing Paul, declaring what signs miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them. 13 And after they had held their peace, [s]James answered, saying,

Brethren, Men *and* brethren, hearken unto me: 14 [u]Symeon Simeon hath rehearsed declared how first God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them [x]a people for his name. 15 And to this agree

a ch. 15. 32, 41. Cp. ch. 18. 23 & 1 Thess. 3. 2, 13.
b ch. 13. 43. Col. 1. 23.
c ver. 2.
d See ch. 6. 7.
e John 15. 20 & 16. 33. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 9. 16 & Mark 10. 30 & Luke 22. 28, 29 & Rom. 8. 17 & Phil. 1. 29 & 2 Thess. 1. 5 & 2 Tim. 2. 12 & 1 Pet. 5. 10 & Rev. 1. 9.
f ver. 3.
g See ch. 24. 5.
h Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
i See ch. 11. 30.
j ver. 1.
k ch. 20. 32.
l Gal. 5. 3.
m Cp. ver. 12, 25.
n ver. 2.
o ch. 13. 3.
p ch. 15. 40.
q ch. 10. 20.
r Cp. Eph. 1. 13 & Col. 1. 5 & 1 Thess. 1. 5.
s ch. 20. 24.
t ch. 15. 4. Cp. ch. 15. 3, 12 & 21. 19.
u ch. 1. 24.
v ch. 14. 3.
w Cp. ch. 11. 18.
x ch. 10. 44, 47 & 11. 15, 17. Cp. ver. 28 & Gal. 3. 2.
y 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 8.
z Cp. Hos. 2. 15.
a ch. 11. 12. Rom. 3. 22—24. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 10. 28, 34.
b Ps. 51. 10. Cp. ch. 26. 18 & 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Pet. 1. 22.
c ver. 24.
d See ch. 10. 43.
e Ps. 106. 14. Isai. 7. 12. Cp. ch. 5. 9 & 1 Cor. 10. 9 & Heb. 3. 9, *al.*
f Gal. 5. 1. Cp. ver. 28.
g ver. 3, 22, 23, 36, 40. See John 21. 23.
h ver. 5. Gal. 5. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 18 & Gal. 2. 11, 14.
i Cp. Matt. 11. 28 & 23. 4 & Luke 11. 46.
j ch. 6. 14. Lev. 12. 3.
k Cp. ch. 16. 31.
l Eph. 2. 5, 8. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 2. 11 & 3. 7. Cp. Rom. 3. 24 & 1 Thess. 5. 9.
m Rom. 5. 15.
n ver. 7.
o Cp. Gal. 2. 1, 2.
p ver. 4. See ch. 14. 27. Rom. 15. 24. 1 Cor. 16. 6, 11. 2 Cor. 1. 16. Tit. 3. 13. 3 John 6. Cp. ch. 17. 15.
q ver. 4, 6, 22, 23. ch. 16. 4. See ch. 5. 12 & 11. 30. Cp. ch. 17. 15.
r ch. 21 5.
s See ch. 12. 17.
t See ch. 14. 27.
u 2 Pet. 1. 1 (mg.). Cp. ver. 7.
v ch. 11. 18.
w ver. 1.
x Cp. ch. 18. 10 & Deut. 7. 6 & Isai. 43. 21 & Rom. 9. 24—26.
y Cp. ch. 21. 17.

R.V. [1] Gr. *from early days.*
A.V. * Or, *rose up, said they, certain.*

the words of the prophets; as it
is written,
16 [b]After these things / this I will return,
And [I] will build again the
tabernacle of David, which
is fallen down;
And I will build again the
ruins thereof,
And I will set it up:
17 That the residue of men [g]may / might
seek after the Lord,
And all the Gentiles, [i]upon
whom my name is called,
18 Saith the Lord, [1]who maketh / doeth all
these things. things [m]known / 18 Known unto God are
all his works from the beginning
of the world.
19 Wherefore [o]my judgement / sentence is, that
we trouble not them / them, which from
among the Gentiles [p]turn to God; / are turned to God:
20 but that we [2]write unto them,
[r]that they abstain from [s]the pol-
lutions of idols, and from [t]forni-
cation, and from [u]what is / things strangled,
and from [u]blood. 21 For Moses
from generations of old / of old time hath in every
city them that preach him,
[v]being read in the synagogues
every sabbath. / sabbath day.
22 Then it seemed good to / pleased it [y]the
apostles and the elders, with the
whole church, to choose men out of / send chosen men
their company, and send them / of their own company to Antioch
with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*,
Judas called [b]Barsabbas, / surnamed Barsabas, and [c]Silas,
chief men among [x]the brethren:
23 and they wrote *thus* by / *letters* by them after
them, / this manner: [y]The apostles and the elders
elder / and brethren *send* greeting unto [x]the
brethren which are of the Gen-
tiles in Antioch and Syria and
Cilicia, [e]greeting: / Cilicia 24 Forasmuch as
we have heard / heard, that [g]certain [3]which
went out from us have [h]troubled
you with words, subverting your
souls; / souls, saying, *Ye must* be circumcised, and keep
the law: to whom we gave no
commandment; / *such* commandment: 25 it seemed good

a See ch. 1. 14.
b Cited from Amos 9. 11, 12. Cp. Jer. 12. 15.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
d ch. 9. 23—25 & 14. 19. Cp. 2 Mac. 14. 38.
e Cp. ch. 20. 24 & 21. 13 & 2 Cor. 4. 11 & 1 John 3. 16.
f ver. 22, 32.
g Cp. ch. 17. 27.
h Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 5. 32 & John 16. 13 & 1 Cor. 7. 40.
i Isai. 43. 7. Jer. 14. 9. Dan. 9. 19. James 2. 7 (mg.).
j Cp. ver. 19.
k Cp. ver. 10 & Rev. 2. 24.
l See ver. 20.
m Cp. Isai. 45. 21.
n ch. 21. 25. 1 Cor. 8. 1, 4, 7, 10 & 10. 19. Rev. 2. 14, 20.
o Cp. ver. 28.
p See ch. 14. 15.
q ch. 23. 30 (mg.). 2 Mac. 11. 21.
r ch. 21. 25.
s Cp. ver. 29 & Ezek. 4. 13, 14 & Dan. 1. 8 & Mal. 1. 7, 12 & Tobit 1. 10, 11.
t Wisd. 14. 26, 27. 1 Cor. 10. 7, 8. Rev. 2. 14, 20. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
u See Lev. 3. 17.
v ch. 13. 15. 2 Cor. 3. 14, 15. Cp. ch. 13. 27.
w See ch. 13. 1.
x ver. 1.
y ver. 2.
z See ch. 14. 22.
a Gen. 26. 29. Heb. 11. 31. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 11.
b Cp. ch. 1. 23.
c See 1 Pet. 5. 12.
d ch. 13. 1.
e ch. 23. 26. James 1. 1. Cp. 2 John 10, 11.
f ch. 13. 4, 13, 14, 51 & 14. 6, 24, 25.
g ver. 1. Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & 5. 12 & Tit. 1. 10.
h Gal. 1. 7 & 5. 10.
i See ch. 12. 12.
j ch. 13. 13.

unto us, having come [a]to / being assembled with one ac-
cord, to choose out men and send them / send chosen men
unto you with our [c]beloved
Barnabas and Paul, 26 [d]men that
have [e]hazarded their lives for
the name of our Lord Jesus
Christ. 27 We have sent there-
fore [f]Judas and Silas, who
themselves also shall / shall also tell you the same
things by word of *mouth. 28 For
it seemed good [h]to the Holy
Ghost, and [j]to us, [k]to lay upon
you no greater burden than
these necessary things; 29 [l]that
ye abstain from [n]things sacrificed / meats offered
to idols, and from blood, and
from things strangled, and from
fornication; / fornication: from which if ye keep
yourselves, it shall be well with you. / ye shall do well.
[q]Fare ye well.
30 So they, when they were dis-
missed, came down / they came to Antioch; / Antioch: and
having / when they had gathered the multi-
tude together, they delivered
the epistle. / epistle: 31 And / *Which* when they had
read it, they rejoiced for the
[4]†consolation. 32 And Judas and
Silas, being themselves also [w]prophets, / prophets also themselves.
[5]exhorted [x]the brethren with
many words, and [z]confirmed
them. 33 And after they had
spent some time *there*, / tarried *there* a space, they were dismissed / let go
[a]in peace from [x]the brethren
unto those that had sent them forth.[6] / the apostles.
34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide
there still. 35 But [d]Paul / Paul also and Barnabas
tarried / continued in Antioch, teaching and
preaching the word of the Lord,
with many others also.
36 And after some days / some days after Paul said
unto Barnabas, Let us return now / go again
and visit [x]the / our brethren [f]in every
city wherein / where we proclaimed / have preached the word
of the Lord, *and see* how they
fare. / do. 37 And Barnabas was minded / determined
to take with them [i]John also, who was / John, whose surname
called / was Mark. 38 But Paul thought
not good to take with them him / him with them, [j]who

R V. [1] Or, *who doeth these things* which were *known* [2] Or, *enjoin them* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *which went out.* [4] Or, *exhortation* [5] Or, *comforted* [6] Some ancient authorities insert, with variations, ver. 34 *But it seemed good unto Silas to abide there.*

A.V. * Gr. *word.* † Or, *exhortation.*

withdrew departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. 39 And there arose [b]a the contention sharp contention, so was so sharp between them, that they parted departed asunder one from the other, other: and so [c]Barnabas took Mark with him, and sailed away unto Cyprus; 40 but And Paul chose Silas, and went forth, departed, [e]being commended recommended by [f]the brethren to unto [g]the grace of the Lord. God. 41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, [j]confirming the churches.

16 1 And he came also Then came he to Derbe and to Lystra: and and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named [n]Timothy, Timotheus, [o]the son Jewess which of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek. Greek: 2 The same Which was well reported of by [p]the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium. 3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and he [t]took and circumcised him because of the Jews that which were in those parts quarters: for they all knew knew all that his father was a Greek. 4 And as they went on their way through the cities, they delivered them [v]the decrees for to keep, [x]which had been that were ordained of [y]the apostles and elders that which were at Jerusalem. 5 [z]So the And so were churches were strengthened the churches established in [b]the faith, and increased in number [d]daily.

6 And Now when [g]they went through the had gone throughout region of Phrygia and Phrygia and the region of Galatia, having and been were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to speak preach the word in Asia; 7 and when Asia, After they were come over against to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia; Bithynia: and but [l]the Spirit of Jesus suffered them not: 8 and passing by Mysia, they not. And they passing by Mysia came down [m]to Troas. 9 And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There was a man of Macedonia stood a man of standing, beseeching Macedonia, and prayed him, and saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us. 10 And when after he had seen the vision, straightway immediately [a]we sought endeavoured to go forth into Macedonia, concluding assuredly gathering that God the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Setting sail therefore Therefore loosing from Troas, we [d]made came with a straight course to Samothrace, Samothracia, and the day following next *day* to Neapolis; 12 and from thence to [h]Philippi, which is [a] city of Macedonia, *the chief city of the first of the district, a Roman that part of Macedonia, and a* colony: and we were in this that city tarrying abiding certain days. 13 And [k]on the [†]sabbath day we went forth without the gate out of the city [l]by a river side, where we supposed there was a place prayer was wont to be of prayer made; and we [m]sat down, and spake unto the women which were come together. resorted *thither.* 14 And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, [q]one that which worshipped God, heard us: [r]whose [s]heart the Lord opened, to give heed that she attended unto the things which were spoken by of Paul. 15 And when she was baptized, [u]and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there.* And she [w]constrained us.

16 And it came to pass, as we were going went to [a]the place of prayer, that a certain maid having damsel possessed with [1][c]a spirit [‡]of [e]divination met us, [f]which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying. 17 The same following after soothsaying: followed Paul and us [k]cried out, us, and cried, saying, These men are the [2][i]servants of [j]the Most High most high God, which proclaim shew unto you [3][k]the way of salvation. 18 And this she did for did she many days. But Paul, being sore troubled, grieved, turned and said to the spirit, [n]I charge command thee [o]in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And [p]it he came out that very the same hour.

19 But And [q]when her masters saw that the hope of their gain gains was

a ver. 11—17. ch. 20. 5—8, 13—15 & 21. 1—18 & 27. 1—28. 16. Cp. Col. 4. 14.
b Cp. ch. 17. 16 (Gk.).
c Cp. Col. 4. 10.
d ch. 21. 1.
e ch. 14. 26.
f ver. 1.
g ver. 11. Cp. ch. 11. 23. See Rom. 16. 20.
h Phil. 1. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
i Cp. ver. 21.
j ver. 32. ch. 16. 5.
k See ch. 13. 14.
l Cp. Ezra 8. 15, 21 & Ps. 137. 1.
m Matt. 5. 1.
n ch. 17. 14 & 18. 5 & 19. 22 & 20. 4. Rom. 16. 21. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil. 2. 19. Col. 1. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 2. 2 Thess. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 2, 18. 2 Tim. 1. 2. Heb. 13. 23, *al.*
o 2 Tim. 1. 5 & 3. 15.
p See John 21. 23.
q ch. 18. 7.
r See Luke 24. 45.
s 2 Mac. 1. 4.
t Cp. Gal. 2. 3.
u See ch. 11. 14.
v ch. 17. 7.
w Gen. 19. 3. Luke 24. 29.
x ch. 15. 28, 29.
y See ch. 15. 2.
z Cp. ch. 9. 31.
a ver. 13.
b See ch. 6. 7.
c Luke 13. 11.
d ch. 2. 47.
e See Lev. 19. 31.
f ver. 19.
g ch. 18. 23. Cp. Gal. 4. 13.
h See James 2. 19.
i Dan. 3. 26.
j See Mark 5. 7.
k Cp. ch. 9. 2 & Matt. 7. 14.
l Rom. 8. 9. Gal. 4. 6. Phil. 1. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 11. Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 8. 29.
m ch. 20. 5, 6. 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 13.
n Cp. Mark 1. 25, 34.
o See Mark 9. 38.
p Cp. Matt. 17. 18.
q ver. 16. Cp. ch. 19. 25, 26.

R.V. [1] Gr. *a spirit, a Python.* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *a way*
A.V. * Or, *the first.* † Gr. *sabbath day.* ‡ Or, *of Python.*

[1]gone, they laid hold on caught Paul and Silas, and [a]dragged drew them into the *marketplace before unto the rulers, 20 and when they had brought them unto to the [2]magistrates, they said, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city, 21 and [e]set forth customs teach customs, which it is are not lawful for us to receive, or neither to observe, [g]being Romans. 22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the [2]magistrates rent their garments off them, off their clothes, and commanded [h]to beat them with rods. 23 And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely: 24 who, having received such a charge, cast thrust them into the inner [j]prison, and made their feet fast in [k]the stocks. 25 But [l]about And at midnight Paul and Silas were praying prayed, and singing hymns sang praises unto God, God: and the prisoners were listening to them; heard them. 26 and And suddenly [m]there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison-house prison were shaken: and immediately [n]all the doors were opened; opened, and [o]every one's bands were loosed. 27 And the jailor keeper of being roused the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and [r]was about would have to kill killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had escaped. been fled. 28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here. 29 And Then he called for lights, a light, and sprang in, and, and came trembling for fear, trembling, and [u]fell down before Paul and Silas, 30 and brought them out, and said, Sirs, [w]what must I do to be [x]saved? 31 And they said, [y]Believe on the Lord Jesus, Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, thou [c]and thy house. 32 And they spake the word of [3]the Lord unto unto him the word of the Lord, him, with and to all that were in his house. 33 And he took them [b]the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and [c]was baptized, he and all his, immediately. straightway. 34 And he brought them up when he had brought them and into his house, he and set [4d]meat before them, and [f]rejoiced greatly, with all his house, [6]having rejoiced, believing in God with all his believed in God. house.

35 But And when it was day, the [2]magistrates sent the [6]serjeants, saying, Let those men go. 36 And the jailor reported the words keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, *saying*, The [2]magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore come forth, depart, and go in peace. 37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us publicly, openly [i]uncondemned, men that are being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and do they now cast now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and bring fetch us out. 38 And the [6]serjeants reported told these words unto the [2]magistrates: and [i]they feared, when they heard that they were Romans; Romans. 39 and And they came and besought them; them, and when they had brought them out, [p]they asked and desired them to go away from depart out of the city. 40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* [q]Lydia: and when they had seen [s]the brethren, they [7]comforted them, and departed.

17 [1] Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to [t]Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews: 2 and Paul, [v]as his custom manner was, went in unto them, and [for] three [8]sabbath days reasoned with them from out of the scriptures, 3 [a]opening and alleging, that it behoved [b]the Christ must Christ to suffer, needs have suffered, and [d]to rise risen again from the dead; and that this

[a] ch. 17. 6–8 & 21. 30. James 2. 6. Cp. ch. 8. 3 & 16. 12 & Matt. 10. 18.
[b] ver. 25.
[c] See ch. 8. 12.
[d] Ps. 23. 5 (for mg.).
[e] Cp. Esth. 3. 8.
[f] Ps. 9. 14 & 13. 5. Isai. 25. 9. Luke 1. 47. 1 Pet. 1. 6, 8. Cp. ch. 2. 46.
[g] Cp. ver. 12.
[h] 2 Cor. 6. 5 & 11. 23–25. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
[i] ch. 22. 25, 29.
[j] See Luke 21. 12.
[k] Job 13. 27 & 33. 11. Jer. 20. 2, 3 & 29. 26.
[l] Job 35. 10. Ps. 42. 8 & 77. 6 & 119. 62.
[m] See ch. 4. 31.
[n] ch. 5. 19 & 12. 10.
[o] ch. 12. 7.
[p] Cp. Matt. 8. 34.
[q] ver. 14.
[r] Cp. ch. 12. 19 & 27. 42 & 1 Kin. 20. 39.
[s] See John 21. 23.
[t] ch. 20. 4. Phil. 4. 16. 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 1, *al.*
[u] ch. 10. 25.
[v] See ch. 13. 5.
[w] ch. 2. 37 & 22. 10. Luke 3. 10, 12, 14. Cp. John 6. 28, 29.
[x] Cp. ver. 17.
[y] See Mark 16. 16.
[z] See ch. 8. 35.
[a] Luke 24. 26, 32.
[b] See ch. 3. 18.
[c] See ch. 11. 14.
[d] See John 20. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *come out.* [2] Gr. *prætors.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *God.* [4] Gr. *a table.* [5] Or, *having believed God* [6] Gr. *lictors.* [7] Or, *exhorted* [8] Or, *weeks*
A.V. * Or, *court.*

Jesus, whom, *said he*, I proclaim *whom I preach unto you, is the Christ. 4 And [b]some of them were persuaded, believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout [e]Greeks [f]a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. 5 [h]But the Jews, Jews which being believed not, moved with [i]jealousy, envy, took unto them [k]certain vile lewd fellows of the rabble, baser sort, and gathering gathered a crowd, company, and set all the city on an uproar; uproar, and assaulting assaulted the house of [l]Jason, they and sought to bring them forth out to the people. 6 And when they found them not, [p]they dragged drew Jason and certain brethren before unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned [1]the world upside down are come hither also; 7 whom Jason hath received: and these all act do contrary to [r]the decrees of Cæsar, saying that there is [s]another king, *one* Jesus. 8 And they troubled the multitude people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had taken security from Jason of Jason, and of the rest, other, they let them go.

10 And [x]the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berœa Berea: who when they were come coming thither [z]went into the synagogue of the Jews. 11 Now these These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, [a]examining and searched the scriptures daily, whether these those things were so. 12 [b]Many of them Therefore many of therefore them believed; also of the Greek honourable [c]women of honourable estate, which were Greeks, and of men, not a few. 13 But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was proclaimed preached of Paul at Berœa also, Berea, they came thither likewise, stirring also, and stirred up and [2]troubling the multitudes. the people. 14 And then [a]immediately the brethren sent forth away Paul to go as far as it were to the sea: and but Silas and [c]Timothy Timotheus abode there still. 15 But And [d]they that conducted Paul brought him as far as unto [g]Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timothy Timotheus for to [f]that they should come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was [m]provoked within stirred in him, as he beheld when he saw the city [n]full of idols. 17 So [o]he †wholly given to idolatry. Therefore reasoned disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the marketplace every market day daily with them that met with him. 18 And Then certain also of the philosophers of Epicurean and Stoic philosophers the Epicureans, and of the Stoicks, encountered him. And some said, [q]What would will this ‡babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange [2]gods: because [t]he preached "Jesus unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. 19 And they took hold of him, and brought him [3]unto [4]v[r]the §Areopagus, saying, May we know what this [w]new teaching is, which is spoken by thee? doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is*? 20 For thou bringest certain [y]strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean. 21 (Now For all the Athenians and the strangers sojourning which were there [5]spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell tell, or to hear some new thing.) 22 And Then Paul stood in the midst of the Areopagus, ‖Mars' hill, and said,

Ye men of Athens, in all things I perceive that I perceive that in all things ye are somewhat too [6d]superstitious. 23 For as I passed along, by, and observed the [e]objects of beheld your worship, **devotions, I found also an altar with this inscription, [7f]TO AN THE UNKNOWN GOD. [f]What Whom therefore ye worship ignorantly [h]in ignorance, this set I forth worship, him declare I unto you.

[a] ver. 10. See Matt. 10. 23.
[b] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 2. See ch. 14. 4.
[c] See ch. 16. 1.
[d] Cp. ch. 15. 3.
[e] See John 7. 35.
[f] ver. 12.
[g] ch. 18. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 1.
[h] 1 Thess. 2. 14—16. See ch. 13. 50.
[i] See ch. 5. 17.
[j] ch. 18. 5.
[k] Cp. Judg. 9. 4 & 11. 3 & 2 Chr. 13. 7.
[l] Rom. 16. 21 (?).
[m] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 8.
[n] Cp. Isai. 2. 8.
[o] See ch. 13. 5.
[p] ch. 16. 19—21.
[q] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 10.
[r] ch. 16. 4. Luke 2. 1.
[s] See Luke 23. 2.
[t] See ch. 5. 42.
[u] ver. 31, 32. ch. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
[v] ver. 22. Cp. ver. 34.
[w] Mark 1. 27. Cp. John 7. 16 & Heb. 13. 9.
[x] ver. 14. See John 21. 23.
[y] 1 Pet. 4. 4, 12. Cp. Hos. 8. 12.
[z] ver. 2.
[a] Cp. Isai. 34. 16 & John 5. 39.
[b] ver. 4.
[c] ch. 13. 50.
[d] Cp. ch. 25. 19 (mg.).
[e] 2 Thess. 2. 4 (mg.).
[f] Cp. John 4. 22 & 1 Cor. 15. 34.
[g] ver. 8.
[h] Cp. ver. 30.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [2] Gr. *demons.* [3] Or, *before* [4] Or, *the hill of Mars* [5] Or, *had leisure for nothing else* [6] Or, *religious* [7] Or, *TO THE UNKNOWN GOD.*

A.V. * Or, *whom, said he, I preach.* † Or, *full of idols.* ‡ Or, *base fellow.* § Or, *Mars' hill.* It was the highest court in Athens. ‖ Or, *the court of the Areopagites.* ** Or, *gods that ye worship.*

24 [a]The God that made the world and all things therein, he, seeing that being he is [c]Lord of heaven and earth, [d]dwelleth not in [1]temples made with hands; 25 neither is he served worshipped by with men's hands, [e]as though he needed anything, any thing, seeing he himself [f]giveth to all [g]life, and breath, and all things; 26 and [h]he hath made of one every nation blood all nations of men for to dwell [k]on all the face of the earth, [i]having and hath determined their the times appointed seasons, before appointed, and [m]the bounds of their habitation; 27 [o]that they should seek God, the Lord, if haply [p]they might feel after him, and find him, [q]though he is be not far from each every one of us: 28 for [s]in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain even also of [t]your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. 29 [v]Being Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, [z]we ought not to think that [2]the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and device of man. man's device. 30 [c]The And times of ignorance therefore [e]God the times of this ignorance overlooked, winked at; but [f]now he [3]commandeth men all that they should all everywhere men every where to repent: 31 inasmuch as Because he hath appointed [j]a day, in the which [k]he will judge [4]the world [l]in righteousness [5]by [6]the *that* man whom he hath ordained; [o]whereof he hath *given assurance unto all men, [p]in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 Now And when they heard of [r]the resurrection of the dead, [t]some mocked; but mocked: and others said, [u]We will hear thee concerning this yet again. again of this *matter*. 33 Thus So Paul went out departed from among them. 34 But Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among whom also the which was Dionysius [b]the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

18 [1] After these things he Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth. Corinth; 2 And he found a certain Jew named [h]Aquila, a man of Pontus by race, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife [h]Priscilla, because Priscilla; (because that [j]Claudius had commanded all the Jews to depart from Rome: Rome:) and he came unto them; 3 and And them. [n]because he was of the same trade, craft, he abode with them, and they wrought; wrought: for by their trade occupation they were tentmakers. 4 And [r]he reasoned in the synagogue [r]every sabbath, and [7]persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 But And [u]when Silas and Timothy Timotheus came down were come from Macedonia, Paul [w]was constrained by the word, [x]testifying pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that [y]Jesus [t]was the Christ. 6 And when they opposed themselves, and [8][a]blasphemed, [b]he shook out his raiment, and said unto them, [d]Your blood *be* upon your own heads; [h]I am clean: [i]from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. 7 And he departed thence, and went entered into the house of a certain man a certain *man's* house, named Titus [m]Justus, [n]one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. 8 And [q]Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, [9]believed in on the Lord [s]with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized. 9 And the Lord said unto Then spake the Lord to Paul [v]in the night by [w]a vision, [x]Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace: 10 [x]for I am with thee, and [y]no man shall set on

---

a Isai. 42. 5. See ch. 14. 15. *b* ver. 19, 22. *c* Matt. 11. 25. Cp. Deut. 10. 14 & Ps. 115. 16. *d* See ch. 7. 48. *e* Ps. 50. 8—12. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14, 16 & Job 22. 2 & 2 Mac. 14. 35. *f* 1 Tim. 6. 17. James 1. 5, 17. *g* Gen. 2. 7 & 7. 22. Job 33. 4. Cp. Job 27. 3 & Eccles. 12. 7 & Zech. 12. 1. See ver. 28. *h* ver. 18, 26. Rom. 16. 3. 1 Cor. 16. 19. 2 Tim. 4. 19. *i* Cp. Gen. 3. 20 & Mal. 2. 10. *j* ch. 11. 28. *k* Gen. 11. 8. Luke 21. 35. *l* Cp. Job 12. 23 & 14. 5. *m* Deut. 32. 8. Cp. Ps. 74. 17. *n* ch. 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12 & 9. 15. 2 Cor. 11. 7 & 12. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8. *o* Cp. ch. 15. 17. *p* Cp. Job 23. 3, 8, 9. *q* Cp. Deut. 4. 7 & Ps. 145. 18 & Jer. 23. 23, 24. See ch. 14. 17. *r* ch. 17. 17. See ch. 13. 5, 14. *s* Job 12. 10. Dan. 5. 23. Cp. Wisd. 7. 16 & Heb. 2. 11. *t* Cp. Tit. 1. 12. *u* ch. 17. 15. 1 Thess. 3. 6. *v* Cp. Luke 3. 38 & Heb. 12. 9. *w* 2 Cor. 5. 14. Cp. Job 32. 18 & Jer. 6. 11 & 20. 9 & Amos 3. 8. *x* ch. 20. 21. *y* ver. 28. ch. 2. 36 & 5. 42 & 17. 3. Cp. ch. 3. 20 & 8. 5 & 9. 22. *z* Isai. 40. 18, 19, 25 & 46. 5. Cp. Wisd. 13. 10 & Rom. 1. 23. *a* See ch. 13. 45 (& mg. for mg.). *b* Neh. 5. 13. Cp. ch. 13. 51. *c* Eph. 4. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 14. Cp. ver. 23. *d* Ezek. 18. 13 & 33. 4. Cp. 2 Sam. 1. 16 & Matt. 27. 25.

e Cp. Rom. 3. 25. See ch. 14. 16. *f* Cp. Mark 1. 15 & Tit. 2. 11, 12 & 1 Pet. 4. 3. *g* ch. 26. 20 (for mg.). Mark 6. 12. Luke 24. 47, *al.* *h* ch. 20. 26 (Gk.). Cp. Ezek. 3. 18, 19. *i* See ch. 13. 46. *j* Matt. 12. 36. Rom. 2. 16. 1 Cor. 3. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 9. 1 John 4. 17. Jude 6, *al.* Cp. Isai. 2. 12, &c. *k* 2 Tim. 4. 8. See ch. 10. 42. *l* Ps. 9. 8 & 96. 13 & 98. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 23. Cp. Rom. 3. 6. *m* Cp. ch. 1. 23 & Col. 4. 11. *n* ch. 16. 14. *o* Cp. John 16. 10, 11 & Rom. 1. 4. *p* See ch. 2. 24. *q* 1 Cor. 1. 14. *r* Heb. 6. 2. See ver. 18. *s* See ch. 11. 14. *t* Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 26. 8. *u* ch. 24. 25. *v* ch. 23. 11 & 27. 23. *w* Cp. ch. 26. 16 & 2 Cor. 12. 1—4. *x* ch. 27. 24. Josh. 1. 5, 6. Jer. 1. 8. Matt. 28. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 3, *al.* *y* Cp. Luke 21. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *sanctuaries* [2] Or, *that which is divine* [3] Some ancient authorities read *declareth to men.* [4] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [5] Gr. *in.* [6] Or, *a man* [7] Gr. *sought to persuade.* [8] Or, *railed* [9] Gr. *believed the Lord.*
A.V. * Or, *offered faith.* † Or, *is the Christ.*

thee to harm hurt thee: for [a]I have much people in this city. 11 And he *dwelt continued *there* a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 But And when Gallio was [d]proconsul the deputy of Achaia, [e]the Jews with one accord made insurrection rose up with one accord against Paul, and [h]brought him before to the judgement-seat, 13 saying, This man *fellow* persuadeth men to worship God contrary to [l]the law. 14 But And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If indeed it were a matter of wrong or of wicked [n]villany, lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you: 15 but [o]if they are questions it be a question about of words and names names, and [p]your own *of* your law, look to it yourselves; I am not minded ye *to it*; for I will to be a be no judge of these such matters. 16 And he drave them from the judgement-seat. judgment seat. 17 And they all laid hold on Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgement-seat. judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of these those things.

18 And Paul, having tarried after this Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet many days, a good while, and then took his leave of [x]the brethren, and sailed thence for into Syria, and with him [z]Priscilla and Aquila; [a]having shorn his head in [b]Cenchreæ Cenchrea: [a]for he had a vow. 19 And they he came to [d]Ephesus, and he left them there: but [e]he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews. 20 And when When they asked desired him to abide a tarry longer time, time with them, he consented not; 21 but taking his leave of them, and bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, [j]if God will, he will. And set sail he sailed from Ephesus. 22 And when he had landed at Cæsarea, he [t]went up and gone up, and saluted the church, and he went down to Antioch. 23 And having after he had spent some time *there*, he departed, and [b]went through over *all* the region country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, [c]establishing strengthening all the disciples.

24 Now And a certain Jew named [f]Apollos, an Alexandrian by race, [1]a learned born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, came to Ephesus; and he was [g]mighty in *and* mighty in the scriptures, came to the scriptures. 25 This man had been was Ephesus. [2][i]instructed in [j]the way of the Lord; and [k]being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught carefully diligently the things concerning Jesus, of the Lord, knowing only [m]the baptism of John: John. 26 and And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue. But synagogue: whom when [z]Priscilla Aquila and Aquila heard him, Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him [q]the way of God more carefully. perfectly. 27 And when he was minded disposed to pass over into [r]Achaia, [s]the brethren encouraged him, and [t]wrote to wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: [and who, when he was come, [u]he [3]helped them much which had [v]believed through grace: 28 for he powerfully mightily confuted convinced the Jews, [4]*and that* publicly, publickly, shewing by the scriptures [w]that Jesus [†]was the Christ.

19 [1] And it came to pass, that, while [y]Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed [c]through the upper country coasts came to Ephesus, and found finding certain disciples: 2 and he said unto them, disciples, [f]Did ye receive received the Holy Ghost when since ye believed? And they *said* unto him, Nay, [g]we did We have not so much as hear heard whether [5]the Holy Ghost was *given*. there be any Holy Ghost. 3 And he said, [h]Into said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Into Unto [i]John's baptism. 4 And Paul said, Then said Paul, [i]John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, [k]that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. 5 And when When they

[a] Cp. John 10. 16.
[b] ch. 16. 6.
[c] See ch. 14. 22.
[d] See ch. 13. 7.
[e] See ch. 13. 50.
[f] ch. 19. 1. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 3. 5, 6 & 4. 6 & 16. 12. Tit. 3. 13.
[g] Cp. Ezra 7. 6.
[h] See ch. 16. 19.
[i] Luke 1. 4 (& mg. for mg.).
[j] See ch. 9. 2.
[k] Rom. 12. 11.
[l] ver. 15.
[m] ch. 19. 3. Luke 7. 29.
[n] Cp. ch. 13. 10.
[o] ch. 23. 29 & 25. 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 4 & 2 Tim. 2. 14.
[p] ver. 13.
[q] Matt. 22. 16. Cp. ver. 25.
[r] Cp. ch. 19. 1.
[s] ver. 18.
[t] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 1.
[u] 1 Cor. 3. 6.
[v] Cp. ch. 11. 21, 23 & 15. 11 & Eph. 2. 8.
[w] See ver. 5.
[x] See John 21. 23.
[y] See ch. 18. 24.
[z] ver. 2.
[a] Cp. ch. 21. 23, 24 & Num. 6. 2, 18.
[b] Rom. 16. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 18. 23.
[d] ch. 19. 1 & 20. 16, 17. 1 Cor. 15. 32 & 16. 8. Eph. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 1. 18. Rev. 2. 1, *al.*
[e] ver. 4.
[f] Cp. ch. 11. 16, 17.
[g] Cp. ch. 8. 16 & John 7. 39.
[h] See ch. 8. 16.
[i] ch. 18. 25. Cp. Heb. 6. 2. See ch. 13. 24, 25.
[j] 1 Cor. 4. 19 & 16. 7. Heb. 6. 3. James 4. 15. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & 1 Cor. 16. 12 (mg.) & 1 Pet. 3. 17.
[k] John 1. 7.
[l] ch. 11. 2 & 21. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *an eloquent man* [2] Gr. *taught by word of mouth.* [3] Or, *helped much through grace them which had believed* [4] Or, *shewing publicly* [5] Or, *there is a Holy Ghost*
A.V. * Gr. *sat* there. † Or, *is the Christ.*

heard this, [a]they were baptized (into / in) the name of the Lord Jesus.
6 And [c]when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and [e]they spake with tongues, and [f]prophesied.
7 And (they were in all about twelve men. / all the men were about twelve.)
8 And [g]he (entered / went) into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, (reasoning / disputing) and persuading *as to* the things [j]concerning the kingdom of God.
9 [k]But when (some / divers) were (hardened / hardened), and [l](disobedient, believed not, / speaking, but spake) evil of [m](the Way / that way) before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, (reasoning / disputing) daily in the school of (one / a certain) Tyrannus.
10 And this continued (for / by) the space of [r]two years; so that [s]all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the (Lord, / Lord Jesus,) both Jews and Greeks.
11 And [v]God wrought special [1]miracles by the hands of Paul:
12 [w](insomuch / So) that (unto the / from his) (sick were carried away from his body / body were brought unto the sick) handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and [a]the evil spirits went (out / out of them).
13 (But / Then) certain (also / *omit*) of the (strolling / vagabond) Jews, [c]exorcists, [d]took upon them to (name / call) over them which had (the / *omit*) evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, (I / We) adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.
14 And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jew, (a / *omit*) *and* chief (of the priests / priest), which did (this / so).
15 And the evil spirit answered and said (unto them / *omit*), [f]Jesus I [2]know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?
16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and (mastered both of / overcame) them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house [j]naked and wounded.
17 And this (became / was) known to (all, both / all the) Jews and (Greeks, / Greeks) (that dwelt / also dwelling) at Ephesus; and fear fell (upon / on) them all, and [b]the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.
18 (Many also of them / And many) that had believed came, [d](confessing, / and confessed,) and (declaring / shewed) their deeds.
19 (And not a few / Many) of them (that practised / also which used) [3]curious arts brought their books together, and burned them (in the sight of all / before all *men*): and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand [h]pieces of silver.
20 So [i]mightily grew the word of (the Lord / God) and prevailed.
21 (Now after / After) these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, [n]when he had passed through [o]Macedonia and Achaia, [p]to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, [q]I must also see Rome.
22 (And having / So he) sent into Macedonia two of them that [t]ministered unto him, ("Timothy / Timotheus) and [w](Erastus, / Erastus; but) he himself stayed in Asia [x]for a (while. / season.)
23 And (about that / the same) time [y]there arose no small stir (concerning / about) [z]the Way.
24 For a certain man named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines (of / for) [4]Diana, [b]brought no (little business / small gain) unto the craftsmen;
25 [b](whom he / gathered called together, / together) with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this (business / craft) we have our wealth.
26 (And / Moreover) ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, [g]saying that [h]they be no gods, which are made with hands:
27 (and / So that) not only (is there danger that this our craft is / this our trade come into disrepute / in danger to be set at nought); but also that the temple of the [i]great goddess [4]Diana (be made of no account, / should be despised,) and (that she should even be deposed from her / her magnificence should be) magnificence, (destroyed, / *omit*) whom all Asia and [5]the world worshippeth.
28 And when they heard (this, / *these sayings*,) they were

[a] See ch. 8. 12, 16. [b] Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 12. [c] See ch. 8. 17. [d] Matt. 3. 6. Mark 1. 5. Rom. 14. 11. James 5. 16. [e] ch. 10. 46. See Mark 16. 17. [f] See ch. 13. 1. [g] See ch. 13. 5. [h] Luke 15. 8 (& mg.). [i] ch. 6. 7 & 12. 24. [j] ch. 1. 3 & 28. 23. [k] Cp. ch. 13. 45, 46 & 1 Cor. 16. 9. [l] See ch. 14. 2. [m] ver. 23. See ch. 9. 2. [n] 1 Cor. 16. 5. Cp. ch. 20. 1. [o] Rom. 15. 26. 1 Thess. 1. 7, 8. [p] ch. 20. 16, 22. Rom. 15. 25. 2 Cor. 1. 16. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 3, 4. [q] Rom. 15. 24, 28. Cp. ch. 23. 11 & Rom. 1. 13. [r] Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 20. 31. [s] Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 15. [t] Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 18 & 4. 11. Philem. 13. Cp. ver. 29 & ch. 13. 5. [u] See ch. 16. 1. [v] Cp. ch. 5. 15. See ch. 5. 12. [w] Rom. 16. 23 (?). 2 Tim. 4. 20 (?). [x] Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 8, 9. [y] Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 8. [z] ver. 9. [a] See Mark 16. 17. [b] Cp. ch. 16. 16, 19. [c] Cp. Matt. 12. 27 & Luke 11. 19. [d] See Mark 9. 38. [e] Matt. 26. 63. Mark 5. 7. [f] See James 2. 19. [g] ch. 14. 15 & 17. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 4. [h] Deut. 4. 28. 2 Kin. 19. 18. Ps. 115. 4. Isai. 44. 10—20. Jer. 10. 3—6. Rev. 9. 20. [i] Cp. ch. 8. 10. [j] Cp. 2 Mac. 11. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *powers*. [2] Or, *recognise* [3] Or, *magical* [4] Gr. *Artemis*. [5] Gr. *the inhabited earth*.

filled with full of wrath, and cried out, saying, [a]Great *is* [1]Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city was filled with the confusion: and they rushed with one accord into the theatre, having seized having caught [c]Gaius and [d]Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's [e]companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. 30 And when Paul was minded to enter would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not. 31 And certain also of the [2]chief officers of Asia, being which were his friends, sent unto him, and besought desiring him that he would not not to adventure himself into the theatre. 32 [f]Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was in confusion confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 [3]And they brought drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander [i]beckoned with the hand, and would have made a his defence unto the people. 34 But when they perceived knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, [l]Great is [1]Diana of the Ephesians. 35 And when the townclerk had quieted the multitude, appeased the people, he saith, said, Ye men of Ephesus, what man is there who that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is temple-keeper *a worshipper of the great goddess [1]Diana, and of the *image* which fell down from [4]*s*Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be gainsaid, spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rash. rashly. 37 For ye have brought *hither* [v]these men, which are neither [w]robbers of temples churches, nor yet blasphemers of our your goddess. 38 If Wherefore therefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen that which are with him, have a matter against any man, [5]†the courts are law is open, and there are [b]proconsuls deputies: let them accuse implead one another. 39 But if ye seek anything inquire any about thing concerning other matters, it shall be settled determined in the regular a ‡lawful assembly. 40 For indeed we are in danger to be [6]accused concerning called in question for this day's riot, uproar, there being no cause *for it*: and as touching it we shall not be able whereby we may to give give an account of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

20 [1] And after the uproar was ceased, Paul having called sent for unto *him* the disciples disciples, and exhorted them, took leave of embraced them, and [g]departed for to go into Macedonia. 2 And when he had gone through over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece. Greece, 3 And when he had spent there abode three months *there*, and [h]a plot was months. And when the Jews laid against him by the Jews, wait for him, as he was about to set sail for sail into Syria, he determined purposed to return through Macedonia. 4 And there accompanied him [7]as far as into Asia [j]Sopater of Berœa, *the son* of Pyrrhus. Berea; and of the Thessalonians, [k]Aristarchus and Secundus; and [k]Gaius of Derbe, and [m]Timothy Timotheus; and of Asia, [n]Tychicus and [o]Trophimus. 5 But these [8]had gone before, and were waiting These going before tarried for [p]us at [q]Troas. 6 And we sailed away from Philippi after [r]the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we tarried abode seven days.

7 And [t]upon the first day of the week, when we were gathered the disciples came together [u]to break bread, Paul discoursed with preached unto them, intending ready to depart on the morrow; and prolonged continued his speech until midnight. 8 And there were many lights in [x]the upper chamber, where we they were gathered together. 9 And there

a ver. 27.
b See ch. 13. 7.
c ch. 20. 4 (?). Rom. 16. 23 (?). 1 Cor. 1. 14 (?). 3 John 1 (?).
d ch. 20. 4 & 27. 2. Col. 4. 10. Philem. 24.
e 2 Cor. 8. 19. Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 20. 34.
f ch. 21. 34.
g See ch. 19. 21.
h ver. 19. Cp. ch. 13. 50. See ch. 9. 24.
i See ch. 12. 17.
j Rom. 16. 21 (?).
k ch. 14. 6, 21. See ch. 19. 29.
l ver. 28.
m See ch. 16. 1.
n Eph. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.
o ch. 21. 29. 2 Tim. 4. 20.
p ver. 6—8, 13—15.
q ch. 16. 8—11.
r ch. 12. 3. Ex. 12. 14, 15 & 23. 15.
s Cp. ch. 14. 12.
t 1 Cor. 16. 2. Cp. Mark 16. 9 & John 20. 19 & Rev. 1. 10.
u ver. 11. 1 Cor. 10. 16 & 11. 23, 24. See ch. 2. 42.
v ver. 29.
w Rom. 2. 22.
x ch. 1. 13 & 9. 37, 39.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Artemis.* [2] Gr. *Asiarchs.* [3] Or, *And* some *of the multitude instructed Alexander* [4] Or, *heaven* [5] Or, *court* days *are kept* [6] Or, *accused of riot concerning this day* [7] Many ancient authorities omit *as far as Asia.* [8] Many ancient authorities read *came, and were waiting.*

A.V. * Gr. *the temple keeper.* † Or, *the court days are kept.* ‡ Or, *ordinary.*

sat in the a window a certain young man named Eutychus, borne down being fallen with into a deep sleep: and as Paul discoursed yet longer, being borne was long preaching, he sunk down by his sleep he with sleep, and d fell down from the third story, loft, and was taken up dead. 10 And Paul went down, and g fell on him, and embracing him said, h Make ye no ado ; Trouble not yourselves for his life is in him. 11 And when he When was gone up, therefore was come up again, and k had broken the bread, and eaten, and had talked with them a long while, even till break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the lad young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 But we, going And we went before to the ship, set sail for and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, intending minding himself to go l by land. afoot. 14 And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. 15 And sailing from we sailed thence, we and came the following next day over against Chios; and the next day we touched arrived at Samos; Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and 2 the day after next day we came to Miletus. 16 For Paul had determined to sail past by Ephesus, that because he might not would have to not spend the time in Asia; Asia: for he was hastening, hasted, if it were possible for him, d to be at Jerusalem f the day of Pentecost.

17 And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called to him l the 3 elders of the church. 18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them,

p Ye yourselves know, q from the first day that I set foot in came into Asia, p after what manner I was have been with you all the time, at all seasons, 19 s serving the Lord u with all lowliness humility of mind, and with many w tears, and with trials temptations, which befell me by a the plots lying in wait of the Jews: 20 how that I b shrank And how kept back not from declaring unto you anything that was nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have profitable, and c teaching you publicly, shewed you, have taught publicly, and from house to house, 21 e testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, f repentance toward God, and h faith toward our Lord Jesus 4 Christ. 22 And now, behold, I go bound j in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: 23 save that l the Holy Ghost testifieth unto me witnesseth in every city, saying that m bonds and n afflictions * abide me. 24 But * I hold not my life none of these things move of any account, as me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, 5 so that p I may accomplish might finish my course, course with joy, and q the ministry ministry, r which I have received from of the Lord Jesus, s to testify t the gospel of u the grace of God. 25 And now, behold, v I know that ye all, among whom I went have about w preaching the kingdom, gone kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore x I testify unto you take you to record this day, that v I am pure from the blood of all men. 27 For z I shrank not from declaring have not shunned to declare unto you a the whole all the counsel of God. 28 b Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all c the flock, in over the which e the Holy Ghost hath made you 6 g bishops, h to feed i the church of overseers, 7 j God, which he hath 8 k purchased m with his own blood. 29 For k I know this, that after my departing n grievous wolves shall enter in among shall grievous wolves you, o not sparing the flock; 30 and flock. Also p from among of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away the disciples after them. 31 Wherefore r watch ye, Therefore watch, and remembering remember, that v by the space of three years I ceased not x to

a See ver. 3. b ver. 27. c Cp. ver. 31. d 2 Kin. 1. 2 e ver. 24. ch. 18. 5. f Mark 1. 15. Heb. 6. 1. See ch. 2. 38. g Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 21 & 2 Kin. 4. 34. h Cp. Eph. 1. 15 & Col. 1. 4 & 1 Tim. 3. 13. i Cp. Matt. 9. 23, 24 & Mark 5. 39. j Cp. ch. 17. 16. k ver. 7. l Cp. ch. 21. 4, 11. See ch. 8. 29 & 9. 16. m ch. 21. 33. n ch. 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. o See ch. 21. 13. p 2 Tim. 4. 7. q ch. 1. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 12. r Gal. 1. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Cp. ch. 26. 16 & Tit. 1. 3. s ver. 21. t ch. 15. 7. u Cp. ver. 32 & 1 Tim. 1. 14. See ch. 11. 23. v Cp. Phil. 1. 25. w See ch. 28. 31. x Deut. 8. 19. y See ch. 18. 6. z ver. 20. Cp. Jer. 26. 2 & Ezek. 33. 8. a ch. 13. 36. Luke 7. 30. Cp. ch. 2. 23 & Eph. 1. 11 & Heb. 6. 17. b Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 16. c ver. 29. Cp. Eph. 4. 11. See Luke 12. 32. d ver. 22. ch. 24. 11. Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 19. 21 & 1 Cor. 16. 8. e Cp. ch. 13. 2 & 1 Cor. 12. 8—11. f ch. 2. 1. g Phil. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 3. 2. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 25 (& mg. for mg.). Cp. ver. 17. h See John 21. 16. i 1 Cor. 1. 2 & 10. 32 & 11. 16 & 15. 9. Gal. 1. 13, *al.* j Cp. Matt. 16. 18 & Rom. 16. 16 (for mg.). k Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 1. l Cp. ver. 28 & 1 Tim. 4. 14 (for mg.). See ch. 11. 30. m Heb. 9. 12, 14. Cp. Eph. 1. 7 & 1 John 1. 7. See 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19 & Rev. 5. 9.

n See Matt. 7. 15. o John 10. 12. Cp. Col. 2. 8. 11. 19 & 2 Cor. 11. 13 & 1 Tim. 1. 19, 20 & 1 John 2. 18, 19. u Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6, 7. See Eph. 4. 2. p 1 Thess. 1. 5. Cp. ver. 31, 34. s Cp. Rom. 12. 11 & Col. 3. 24. v Cp. ch. 19. 8, 10 & 24. 17. q ch. 18. 19 & 19. 1, 10. t Cp. Heb. 13. 17. w Cp. ver. 31 & 2 Cor. 2. 4 & Phil. 3. 18. r Cp. 1 Cor. See Matt. 24. 42. x Col. 1. 28.

R.V. 1 Or, *on foot* 2 Many ancient authorities insert *having tarried at Trogyllium.* 3 Or, *presbyters* 4 Many ancient authorities omit *Christ.* 5 Or, *in comparison of accomplishing my course* 6 Or, *overseers* 7 Many ancient authorities read *the Lord.* 8 Gr. *acquired.*

A.V. * Or, *wait for me.*

admonish warn every one night and day [a]with tears. 32 And now now, brethren, [c]I commend you to [1]God, and to [d]the word of his grace, which is able to [f]build *you* up, and to give *you* [g]the an inheritance among all them that which are sanctified. 33 [h]I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. 34 [i]Ye Yea, ye yourselves know know, that [j]these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and [l]to them that were with me. 35 In all things [m]I gave you an example, I have shewed you all things, how that [n]so labouring ye ought [o]to help support the weak, and [p]to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he himself said, It is more blessed [s]to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, [u]he kneeled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And [w]they all wept sore, and [x]fell on Paul's neck, and [x]kissed him, 38 sorrowing most of all for [z]the word words which he had spoken, spake, that they should behold see his face no more. And [c]they brought him on his way accompanied him unto the ship.

21 1 And when it came to pass pass, that after [e]we were parted gotten from them, and had set sail, launched, we [g]came with a straight course unto Cos, Coos, and the next *day* day following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara: 2 and having found finding a ship crossing sailing over unto Phœnicia, Phenicia, we went aboard, and set sail. forth. 3 And Now when we had come in sight of discovered Cyprus, leaving we left it on the left hand, we and sailed unto into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden. 4 And having found the finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: and these who said to Paul [l]through the Spirit, that he should not set foot in go up to Jerusalem. 5 And when it came to pass that we had accomplished the those days, we departed

a Cp. Heb. 13. 17.
See ver. 19.
b ch. 20. 38.
c ch. 14. 23.
d ch. 14. 3. Cp. ver. 24.
e ch. 20. 36.
f See Col. 2. 7.
g ch. 26. 18. Eph. 1. 14, 18 & 5. 5. Col. 1. 12 & 3. 24. Heb. 9. 15. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 4. See Matt. 25. 34 & Rom. 8. 17.
h 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 2 & 11. 9 & 12. 17. Cp. 1 Sam. 12. 3 & Matt. 10. 8 & 1 Thess. 2. 5.
i Cp. ver. 18.
j See ch. 18. 3.
k See John 21. 23.
l ch. 19. 22, 29.
m 2 Thess. 3. 7.
n Eph. 4. 28.
o 1 Thess. 5. 14. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28.
p ch. 11. 16.
q ch. 6. 5 & 8. 5, &c.
r Eph. 4. 11. 2 Tim. 4. 5.
s Matt. 10. 8.
t ch. 2. 17, 18. Luke 2. 36. 1 Cor. 11. 5. See ch. 13. 1.
u See ch. 7. 60.
v ch. 11. 28.
w Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 4.
x See Luke 15. 20.
y Cp. 1 Sam. 15. 27, 28 & 1 Kin. 11. 30 & Isai. 20. 3 & Jer. 13. 1—11 & 27. 2.
z ver. 25.
a See ch. 20. 23.
b Cp. ver. 33. See ch. 9. 16.
c See ch. 15. 3.
d Cp. ver. 31—33 & Matt. 20. 19.
e See ch. 16. 10.
f Cp. Matt. 16. 21—23.
g ch. 16. 11.
h ch. 20. 24. Rom. 8. 36. 2 Cor. 4. 16 & 12. 10. Phil. 2. 17. Cp. ch. 15. 26.
i See ch. 5. 41.
j Cp. Ruth 1. 18.
k See Matt. 6. 10.
l ver. 11. ch. 20. 23.

and went on our journey way; and they all, with wives and children, [b]brought us on all brought us on our way, with wives and our way, children, till we were out of the city: and [f]kneeling we kneeled down on the beach, we prayed, 6 and bade each other shore, and prayed. And when we had taken farewell; and we went on board the ship, our leave one of another, we took ship; and but they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished the voyage *our* course from Tyre, we arrived at came to Ptolemais; Ptolemais, and we saluted [k]the brethren, and abode with them one day. 8 And on the morrow the next *day* we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and entering we entered into the house of [q]Philip [r]the evangelist, who which was one of the seven, we seven; and abode with him. 9 Now this And the same man had four daughters, virgins, [t]which did prophesy. 10 And as we tarried there [2]many days, there came down from Judæa a certain prophet, named [v]Agabus. 11 And coming to when he was come unto us, and he [y]taking took Paul's girdle, he and bound his own feet and hands, hands and feet, and said, [a]Thus saith the Holy Ghost, [b]So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and [d]shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we we, and they of that place place, [f]besought him not to go up to Jerusalem. 13 Then Paul answered, [f]What do ye, weeping mean ye to weep and breaking my to break mine heart? for [h]I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem [i]for the name of the Lord Jesus. 14 And when he would not be persuaded, [j]we ceased, saying, [k]The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after these those days we [3]took up our baggage, carriages, and went up to Jerusalem. 16 And there There went with us also *certain* of the disciples from of Cæsarea, bringing and brought *with them* one Mnason of Cyprus, an early old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [2] Or, *some* [3] Or, *made ready*

17 And when we were come to Jerusalem, [a]the brethren received us gladly. 18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto [d]James; and all [e]the elders were present. 19 And when he had saluted them, [g]he rehearsed one by one [h]the things which declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his [i]ministry. 20 And they, when they heard it, they [k]glorified God; the Lord, and they said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many [l m]thousands there are among the Jews of of Jews there are them which have believed which believe; and they are all [o]zealous for of the law: 21 and they have been are informed concerning of thee, that thou teachest all [q]the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, [r]telling saying that them they ought [s]not to circumcise their children, neither [t]to walk after [v]the customs. 22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will certainly hear that thou art come. 23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men [x]which have a vow on them; 24 these Them take, and [z]purify thyself with them, and be at charges for with them, [x]that they may shave their heads: and all shall may know that there is no those truth in the things things, whereof they have been were informed concerning thee thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, keeping and keepest the law. 25 But as As touching the Gentiles which have believed, [d]we believe, 2wrote, giving judgement that they concluded that they observe no such thing, save should only that they keep themselves from things sacrificed offered to idols, and from blood, and from what is strangled, and from fornication. 26 Then Paul [3]took the men, and the next day [z]purifying himself with them went [f]entered into the temple, declaring the fulfilment to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until [g]the that an offering was should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when [b]the seven days were almost completed, ended, [c]the Jews from which were of Asia, [f]when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the multitude, people, and laid hands on him, 28 crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that [j]teacheth all men everywhere every where against the people, and [l]the law, and [l]this place: and moreover he further brought Greeks also into the temple, and [u]hath defiled polluted [l]this holy place. 29 For (For before seen seen before they had with him in the city [p]Trophimus the an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple. temple.) 30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they laid hold on took Paul, and [w]dragged drew him out of the temple: and straightway forthwith the doors were shut. 31 [u]And as they were seeking went about to kill him, tidings came up to unto the [4]chief captain of [w]the [5]band, that all Jerusalem was in confusion. an uproar. 32 And forthwith [y]he Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down upon unto them: and they, when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, left off they left beating of Paul. 33 Then the chief captain came near, and laid hold on took him, and commanded him [a]to be bound [b]with two chains; and inquired demanded who he was, and what he had done. 34 And [c]some shouted cried one thing, some another, among the crowd multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the uproar, tumult, he commanded him to be brought carried into [e]the castle. 35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the crowd; people. 36 for For the multitude of the people followed after, crying out, [h]Away with him.

a ver. 7. Cp. ch. 15. 4.
b Cp. Num. 6. 9—12.
c See ch. 13. 50.
d See ch. 12. 17.
e See ch. 11. 30.
f ch. 24. 18 & 26. 21.
g See ch. 14. 27.
h Cp. Rom. 15. 18, 19.
i See ch. 1. 17.
j ver. 21.
k ch. 11. 18.
l See ch. 6. 13.
m Luke 12. 1 (& mg. for mg.). 1 Cor. 4. 15 (for mg.).
n ch. 24. 6.
o ch. 22. 3. Rom. 10. 2. Gal. 1. 14.
p ch. 20. 4.
q Cp. James 1. 1.
r ver. 28.
s Cp. Rom. 2. 28, 29 & 1 Cor. 7. 19.
t Cp. Mark 7. 5 & Gal. 2. 14.
u ch. 26. 21. Cp. 2 Kin. 11. 15.
v ch. 6. 14 & 15. 1.
w See ch. 10. 1.
x Cp. ch. 18. 18.
y Cp. ch. 23. 27.
z ver. 26. ch. 24. 18. Cp. John 11. 55.
a ch. 20. 23. Cp. ver. 11.
b ch. 12. 6. Cp. ch. 22. 29 & 26. 29 & 28. 20 & Eph. 6. 20 & 2 Tim. 1. 16.
c ch. 19. 32.
d See ch. 15. 19, 20, 29.
e ch. 22. 24 & 23. 10.
f Cp. Num. 6. 13.
g Cp. Num. 6. 9—12.
h ch. 22. 22. Cp. Luke 23. 18 & John 19. 15.

R.V. 1 Gr. *myriads.* 2 Or, *enjoined* Many ancient authorities read *sent.* 3 Or, *took the men the next day, and purifying himself &c.* 4 Or, *military tribune* Gr. *chiliarch*: and so throughout this book. 5 Or, *cohort*

37 And as Paul was about to be brought into the castle, he saith said unto the chief captain, May I say something speak unto thee? And he Who said, Dost Canst thou know speak Greek? 38 Art thou not then [a]the not thou that Egyptian, which before these days stirred up to sedition madest an uproar, and led leddest out [b]into the wilderness the four thousand men of the Assassins that were murderers? 39 But Paul said, [d]I am a Jew, Tarsus man *which am* a Jew of Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and and, I beseech thee, give me suffer leave me to speak unto the people. 40 And when he had given him leave, Paul, standing licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and [g]beckoned with the hand unto the people; and people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in [h]the Hebrew language, tongue, saying,

22 1 [i]Brethren Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye the my defence which I now make *make* now unto you.

2 And (And when they heard that he spake unto them in [m]the Hebrew language, in the Hebrew tongue to them, they were kept the more quiet silence: and he saith, saith,)

3 [o]I am verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tarsus of Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, but yet brought up in this city, city [q]at the feet of [s]Gamaliel, instructed *and* taught [t]according to the strict perfect manner of [w]the law of our the fathers, [x]being and was zealous for toward God, [b]even as ye all are this day: day. 4 and And [c]I persecuted [e]this Way way [f]unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women. 5 As also [h]the high priest doth bear me witness, and all [k]the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto [m]the brethren, and journeyed went to Damascus, to bring them also which were there unto Jerusalem in bonds, bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished. 6 [q]And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and drew was come nigh unto Damascus, Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me. 7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am [c]Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest. 9 [e]And they that were with me beheld saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. 10 And I said, [f]What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do. 11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus. 12 And [j]one Ananias, a devout man [k]according to the law, [l]well reported having a good of by report of all the Jews that which dwelt there, 13 [n]came unto me, and standing by me stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And [p]in that very the same hour I [1]looked up on upon him. 14 And he said, [r]The God of our fathers [u]hath appointed thee chosen thee, [v]to that thou shouldest know his will, and [y]to see [z]the Righteous see that Just One, and [a]to shouldest hear a the voice from of his mouth. 15 For [d]thou shalt be a witness for him his witness unto all men of what [g]thou hast seen and heard. 16 And now why tarriest thou? [i]arise, and be baptized, and [j]wash away thy sins, [l]calling on his name. the name of the Lord. 17 And it came to pass, that, [n]when I had returned was come again to Jerusalem, and even while [o]I prayed in the temple, I fell into [p]a trance, was in a trance; 18 and saw him saying unto me, [r]Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: because for they will not receive of thee thy testimony con-

[a] Cp. ch. 5. 36.
[b] Matt. 24. 26.
[c] ch. 26. 9.
[d] ch. 9. 11 & 22. 3.
[e] Cp. Dan. 10. 7. See ch. 9. 7.
[f] See ch. 16. 30.
[g] See ch. 12. 17.
[h] ch. 22. 2 & 26. 14.
[i] ch. 7. 2.
[j] ch. 9. 10.
[k] ch. 24. 14.
[l] ch. 10. 22.
[m] ch. 21. 40.
[n] ch. 9. 17.
[o] ch. 9. 11 & 21. 39. Rom. 11. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 22. Phil. 3. 5.
[p] ch. 9. 18.
[q] Deut. 33. 3. 2 Kin. 4. 38. Cp. Luke 10. 39.
[r] See ch. 3. 13.
[s] ch. 5. 34.
[t] ch. 26. 5.
[u] ch. 9. 15 & 26. 16.
[v] Cp. Rom. 2. 18 & 12. 2 & Eph. 1. 9 & Col. 1. 9, *al.*
[w] 2 Mac. 6. 1.
[x] Cp. John 16. 2 & Phil. 3. 6. See ch. 21. 20.
[y] ver. 18. ch. 9. 17 & 26. 16. 1 Cor. 9. 1 & 15. 8. Cp. ver. 15.
[z] See ch. 3. 14.
[a] Cp. Gal. 1. 12.
[b] Rom. 10. 2.
[c] ver. 19. See ch. 8. 3.
[d] ch. 23. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 20. See ch. 9. 2.
[f] ch. 26. 10. Cp. ver. 20 & ch. 8. 1.
[g] ver. 14. ch. 4. 20.
[h] ch. 9. 1.
[i] ch. 9. 18.
[j] 1 Cor. 6. 11. Heb. 10. 22. Cp. Ps. 51. 2. See ch. 2. 38.
[k] Luke 22. 66 (Gk.). 1 Tim. 4. 14 (Gk.).
[l] See ch. 9. 14.
[m] ch. 28. 21.
[n] ch. 9. 26 & 26. 20. Cp. Gal. 1. 18, 19 (?).
[o] ch. 3. 1. Luke 18. 10.
[p] ch. 10. 10 & 11. 5. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 1—4.
[q] For ver. 6—11, see ch. 9. 3—8 & 26. 12—18.
[r] Cp. ch. 9. 29.

R.V. [1] Or, *received my sight* and looked *upon him*

cerning me. 19 And I said, Lord, they themselves know that [a]I imprisoned and [b]beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee: 20 and when the blood of Stephen [c]thy witness thy martyr Stephen was shed, [d]I also was standing by, and [e]consenting, consenting unto his death, and [d]keeping kept the garments raiment of them that slew him. 21 And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee forth [g]far hence unto the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, word; and they then lifted up their voice, voices, and said, [j]Away with such a fellow from the earth: for [m]it is not fit that he should live. 23 And as they cried out, and threw cast off their garments, clothes, and cast threw dust into the air, 24 the chief captain commanded him to be brought into [p]the castle, bidding and bade that he should be [r]examined by scourging, scourging; that he might know for what cause wherefore they so shouted cried so against him. 25 And when as they had tied bound him up [1]with the thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge [u]a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned? 26 And when When the centurion heard it, *that*, he went to the chief captain, and told him, and told the chief captain, saying, What art thou about to do? Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman. 27 And Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? And he He said, Yea. 28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this citizenship. freedom. And Paul said, But I am *a Roman* was *free* born. 29 They then which were about [z]to examine him straightway departed from him Then straightway they departed from him which should have [*]examined him: and the chief captain also [b]was afraid, [d]when after he knew that he was a Roman, and because [f]he had bound him.

30 But on On the morrow, [g]desiring because he would have known to know the certainty, certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him, him from *his* bands, and commanded the chief priests and all the their council to come together, appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

23 1 And Paul, looking stedfastly earnestly on beholding the council, said, Brethren, Men *and* brethren, [f]I have lived before God in all good conscience in all good conscience before God until this day. 2 And the high priest [h]Ananias commanded them that stood by him [i]to smite him on the mouth. 3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, thou [k]whited [l]wall: and for sittest thou to judge me according to after the law, and [n]commandest me to be smitten [n]contrary to the law? 4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou [o]God's high priest? 5 And Paul said, Then said Paul, [q]I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, [s]Thou shalt not speak evil of a the ruler of thy people. 6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were [t]Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Brethren, Men *and* brethren, [v]I am a Pharisee, a the son of Pharisees: [w]touching a Pharisee: of the [x]hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. 7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the assembly multitude was divided. 8 For the Sadducees [y]say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both. 9 And there arose a great clamour cry: and some of [a]the scribes the scribes *that were* of the Pharisees' part stood up, arose, and strove, saying, [c]We find no evil in this man: and what but if [e]a spirit hath or an angel spoken to him, or an angel? hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God. 10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain,

[a] ver. 4.
[b] ch. 26. 11. See Matt. 10. 17.
[c] Cp. Rev. 2. 13.
[d] ch. 7. 58.
[e] ch. 8. 1. Cp. ch. 26. 10. See Rom. 1. 32.
[f] 2 Cor. 1. 12. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 24. 16 & Job 27. 5, 6 & 1 Cor. 4. 4 & 2 Cor. 4. 2 & 5. 11 & Heb. 13. 18.
[g] See ch. 2. 39 & 9. 15.
[h] ch. 24. 1.
[i] 1 Kin. 22. 24. Lam. 3. 30. Mic. 5. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 20. Cp. John 18. 22, *al.*
[j] See ch. 21. 36.
[k] Cp. Matt. 23. 27.
[l] Cp. Isai. 30. 13 & Ezek. 13. 10—14.
[m] ch. 25. 24.
[n] Deut. 25. 1, 2. See John 7. 51.
[o] Cp. 1 Sam. 2. 28 & Ps. 106. 16.
[p] ch. 21. 34 & 23. 10.
[q] Cp. ch. 24. 17.
[r] ver. 29.
[s] Cited from Ex. 22. 28, which see.
[t] See Matt. 22. 23.
[u] ch. 16. 37.
[v] ch. 26. 5. Phil. 3. 5.
[w] ch. 24. 15, 21 & 26. 6—8 & 28 20.
[x] Cp. ch. 2. 26, 27 & Wisd. 3. 4. See Col. 1. 5.
[y] Luke 20. 27. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12.
[z] ver. 24.
[a] ch. 4. 5. Mark 2. 16. Luke 5. 30.
[b] ch. 16. 38.
[c] Cp. ver. 29.
[d] Cp. ch. 23. 27.
[e] Cp. ch. 22. 7, 17, 18 & John 12. 29.
[f] ch. 21. 33.
[g] ver. 24. ch. 23. 28.

R.V. [1] Or, *for*
A.V. [*] Or, *tortured him.*

fearing lest Paul should (be) have been torn pulled in pieces by of them, commanded the soldiers to go down down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into [b]the castle.

11 And [c]the night following [d]the Lord stood by him, and said, [e]Be of good cheer cheer, Paul: for [f]as thou hast testified concerning of me at in Jerusalem, so must thou [h]bear witness also at Rome.

12 And when it was day, certain of [i]the Jews banded together, and [j]bound themselves *under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. 13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy. 14 And they came to the chief priests and the elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, to that we taste will eat nothing until we have killed slain Paul. 15 Now therefore do ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to you, morrow, as though ye would judge of his case inquire something more perfectly more exactly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to slay kill him.

16 But And when [m]Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, [l]and he came went and entered into [q]the castle, and told Paul. 17 And Then Paul called unto him one of the centurions, one of the centurions unto *him*, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath something a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and saith, said, Paul [u]the prisoner called me unto him, and asked prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say to unto thee. 19 And Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and going aside asked him privately, went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him*, What is that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, [a]The Jews have agreed to ask desire thee to that thou wouldest to-morrow unto to morrow into bring down Paul the council, as though thou wouldest they would inquire somewhat more of exactly concerning him. 21 Do not thou therefore him more perfectly. But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which [g]have bound themselves under a curse, with an oath, that neither to eat nor to they will neither eat nor drink till they have slain killed him: and now are they ready, looking for the a promise from thee. 22 So the chief captain *then* let the young man go, charging depart, and charged him, *See thou* Tell no man that thou hast signified shewed these things to me. 23 And he called unto him two of the centurions, and said, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go as far as to Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night: night; 24 and *he bade them* provide provide *them* beasts, that they might may set Paul thereon, on, and bring him safe unto [k]Felix [l]the governor. 25 And he wrote a letter after this form manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the [n]most excellent governor Felix, Felix *sendeth* [o]greeting. 27 [p]This man was seized by taken of the Jews, and [r]was should about to be slain of them, [r]when I came upon them have been killed of them: then came I with the soldiers, an army, and rescued him, [s]having learned understood that he was a Roman. 28 And [t]desiring to know when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, [2]I brought him down unto forth into their council: 29 whom I found perceived to be accused [v]about of questions of their law, but [w]to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. 30 And [x]when it was shewn to me told me how [y]that there would be a plot against the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent him to thee forthwith, straightway to thee, [z]charging and gave commandment to his accusers

[a] ver. 14, 15.
[b] ver. 16, 32. ch. 21. 34 & 22. 24.
[c] ch. 18. 9 & 27. 23.
[d] 1 Sam. 3. 10.
[e] Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 17.
[f] Cp. ch. 19. 21.
[g] ver. 12, 14.
[h] ch. 22. 15.
[i] ver. 30.
[j] ver. 14, 21.
[k] ver. 26. ch. 24. 3 & 25. 14.
[l] ver. 33. ch. 24. 1, 10 & 26. 30. See Luke 20. 20.
[m] Cp. Rom. 16. 7 (?).
[n] ch. 24. 3.
[o] See ch. 15. 23.
[p] ch. 21. 27.
[q] ver. 10, 32.
[r] Cp. ch. 21. 32, 33.
[s] Cp. ch. 22. 25—29.
[t] ch. 22. 30.
[u] See Eph. 3. 1.
[v] ch. 18. 15 & 25. 19.
[w] ch. 25. 25 & 26. 31 & 28. 18. Cp. ver. 9.
[x] ver. 20.
[y] ver. 12. See ch. 9. 24.
[z] ver. 35. Cp. ch. 24. 19 & 25. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *having come in* upon them, *and he entered &c.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *I brought him down unto their council.*

A.V. * Or, *with an oath of execration.*

also to speak against him before say before thee what *they had* against thee.[1] him. Farewell.
31 So Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris. 32 But on On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to [a]the castle: 33 and they, Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the letter epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him. 34 And when he the governor had read it, *the letter*, he asked of what [b]province he was; and was. And when he understood [c]that he was of Cilicia, Cilicia; 35 I will hear thy cause, thee, said he, [g]when thine accusers also are come: and are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's 24palace. judgment hall.

24 1 And [k]after five days the high priest [l]Ananias came down Ananias the high priest descended with certain the elders, and *with* an orator, one Tertullus; and they a certain orator *named* Tertullus, who informed [n]the governor against Paul. 2 And when he was called, called forth, Tertullus began to accuse him, saying,

Seeing that by thee we enjoy much [o]peace, great quietness and that by thy [o]providence very worthy deeds evils are corrected for this nation, are done unto this nation by thy providence, 3 we accept it in all ways always, and in all places, [x]most excellent noble Felix, with all thankfulness. 4 But, Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I intreat pray thee to that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words. 5 For we have found this man [e]a pestilent fellow, and [g]a mover of insurrections sedition among all the Jews throughout [3]the world, and a ringleader of [i]the sect of the Nazarenes: 6 [k]who moreover also hath assayed gone about to profane the temple: on whom also we laid hold:[4] whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. 7 But the chief captain Lysias came *upon us*, and with great violence took 8 from whom *him* away out of our hands, Commanding thou wilt be able, his accusers to come unto thee: by examining him thyself, to of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him. 9 And the Jews also joined in the charge, affirming assented, saying that these things were so.

10 And when Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, Paul answered,

Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully make my defence . 11 seeing answer for myself · Because that thou canst take knowledge, mayest understand, that [d]it is not more than there are yet but twelve days since I [e]went up [f]to worship at Jerusalem: to Jerusalem for to worship. 12 and [h]neither in the temple did they find me And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man or stirring man, neither raising up a crowd, nor the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city. city: 13 [j]Neither can they prove to thee the things whereof they now accuse me. 14 But this I confess unto thee, that after [m]the Way way I call [5]°a sect, heresy, [p]so serve worship I [q]the God of our my fathers, believing all things which are [r]according to the law, and which written in the law are written and in the prophets: 15 [t]having And have hope toward God, which these also they themselves look for, also allow, that there shall be [v]a resurrection of the dead, [w]both of the just and unjust. 16 Herein do I also [y]exercise myself And herein do I myself, to have always a conscience [z]void of offence toward God, God, and men alway. *toward* men. 17 Now [a]after [7]many years [b]I came to bring alms to [c]my nation, and [d]offerings: 18 [8]amidst offerings. Whereupon certain which they Jews from Asia found me [f]purified in the temple, with no crowd, nor yet with neither with tumult: but [h]*there were* certain Jews from Asia— multitude, nor with tumult. 19 [j]who Who ought to have been here before thee, and to make accusation, object, if they had aught ought against me. 20 Or else let these men themselves same *here* say, say what wrong-doing they found, when if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council, 21 except it be for this one voice,

[a] ver. 10, 16.
[b] ch. 25. 1.
[c] ch. 21. 39.
[d] See ver. 1.
[e] ch. 8. 27. John 12. 20.
[f] ch. 20. 16.
[g] ver. 30.
[h] Cp. ch. 25. 8.
[i] See Matt. 27. 27.
[j] ch. 25. 7.
[k] Cp. ch. 21. 18, 27, with ver. 11.
[l] ch. 23. 2.
[m] ver. 22. See ch. 9. 2.
[n] ch. 23. 24.
[o] ver. 5.
[p] 2 Tim. 1. 3. Cp. ch. 27. 23 & Luke 1. 74 & Rom. 1. 9 & Heb. 9. 14 & 12. 28.
[q] See ch. 3. 13 & 22. 3.
[r] ch. 26. 22 & 28. 23. Cp. Rom. 3. 21.
[s] See ch. 23. 6.
[t] Tit. 2. 13. Cp. Gal. 5. 5.
[u] Cp. 2 Mac. 4. 6.
[v] Luke 14. 14.
[w] See Dan. 12. 2.
[x] ch. 23. 26. Luke 1. 3.
[y] Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 7, 15.
[z] 1 Cor. 10. 32. Phil. 1. 10. Cp. Jude 24.
See ch. 23. 1.
[a] Cp. ch. 20. 31.
[b] Rom. 15. 25—28, 31. 1 Cor. 16. 1—3. 2 Cor. 8. 1—4 & 9. 1, 2, 12. Cp. Gal. 2. 10.
[c] ch. 26. 4 & 28. 19.
[d] Cp. ver. 11 & ch. 20. 16.
[e] 1 Mac. 10. 61 & 15. 3, 21.
[f] ch. 21. 26 & 26. 21.
[g] See Luke 23. 2.
[h] ch. 21. 27.
[i] ver. 14. ch. 5. 17 & 15. 5 & 26. 5 & 28. 22.
[j] See ch. 23. 30.
[k] ch. 21. 27—29.

R V. [1] Many ancient authorities add *Farewell.* [2] Gr. *Prætorium.* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Some ancient authorities insert *and we would have judged him according to our law.* [7] *But the chief captain Lysias came, and with great violence took him away out of our hands,* [8] *commanding his accusers to come before thee.* [5] Or, *heresy* [6] Or, *accept* [7] Or, *some* [8] Or, *in presenting which*

[a]that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question [before / by] you this day.

22 [But Felix, / And when Felix heard these things,] having more [exact / perfect] knowledge concerning [b]the Way, [of *that* way, he] [saying, / and said,] deferred them, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will [determine / know the uttermost of] your matter.

23 And he [gave order to the / commanded a] centurion that he [d]should be kept in charge, and should [to keep Paul, and to let *him*] have [indulgence; / liberty,] and [e]not to forbid [any / none] of his [friends / acquaintance] to minister [or come] unto him.

24 [But / And] after certain days, when Felix came with [Drusilla, [1]his wife, / his wife Drusilla,] which was a Jewess, [and / he] sent for Paul, and heard him concerning [i]the faith [j]in Christ [Jesus]. 25 And as he reasoned [l]of righteousness, and [2]temperance, and [the judgement / judgment] to come, Felix [was terrified, / trembled,] and answered, Go thy way for this time; [and / n]when I have a convenient season, I will call [thee for / unto me. / thee.] 26 He hoped [withal / also] [o]that money [would be / should have been] given him of [Paul / Paul, that he might loose him]: wherefore [also] he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him. 27 But [when / after] two years [were fulfilled, Felix was / Porcius Festus came] succeeded by Porcius [q]Festus; and [r]desiring [into Felix' room: / to gain favour with the Jews, / willing to shew the Jews a pleasure,] [s]Felix left Paul [in bonds. / bound.]

25 [1 Festus therefore, [3]having / Now when Festus was] come into [u]the province, after three days [went up to Jerusalem / he ascended from] [from Cæsarea. / Cæsarea to Jerusalem.] 2 [And the chief priests / Then the high priest] and the [principal men / chief] of the Jews [v]informed him against [Paul; / Paul,] and they besought him, 3 [asking / And desired] favour against him, that he would send for him to [Jerusalem; / Jerusalem,] [w]laying wait [to kill him on the way. / in the way to kill him.] 4 [Howbeit / But] Festus answered, that Paul [was kept in charge / should be kept] at Cæsarea, and that he himself [was about to / would] depart [*thither* shortly. / shortly *thither*.] 5 Let them therefore, [saith / said] he, which [are of power among you / among you, are able,] go down with me, and if there is anything amiss in the man, let them [accuse this man, / if there be any wickedness accuse] [in] him.

6 And when he had tarried among them [not / *]more than [eight or] ten days, he went down unto Cæsarea; and [on the morrow / the next day] he sat [sitting] on [c]the [judgement-seat, and / judgment seat] commanded Paul to be brought. 7 And when he was come, the Jews which [had come / came] down from Jerusalem stood round about [him], [bringing against him many and grievous / and laid many and grievous complaints against] charges, [f]which they could not [Paul, / prove.] [prove;] 8 while Paul said in his defence, [While he answered for himself,] Neither [g]against [h]the law of the Jews, [nor / neither] against the temple, nor [yet / k]against Cæsar, have I [sinned / offended] [any thing] at all. 9 But Festus, [m]desiring to gain [willing to do] favour with the Jews, [the Jews a pleasure,] answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me? 10 But Paul said, [I am standing before / Then said Paul, I stand at] Cæsar's [p]judgement-seat, [judgment seat,] where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou [also] very well knowest. 11 If then I am a wrong-doer, and [For if I be an offender, / or] have committed [anything / any thing] worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if [none of those things is *true*, / there be none of these things] whereof these accuse me, no man [can / may] [4]give me up [deliver me] unto them. [t]I appeal unto Cæsar. 12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, [Thou hast / Hast thou] appealed unto [Cæsar: / Cæsar?] unto Cæsar shalt thou go.

13 Now when [And after] certain days [were passed, / king] Agrippa [the king / Agrippa] and Bernice [arrived at / came unto] Cæsarea, [5]and saluted [Cæsarea to salute] Festus. 14 And [as / when] they [tarried / had been] there many days, Festus [laid / declared] Paul's [case before / cause unto] the king, saying, [x]There is a certain man left [a prisoner / in bonds] by Felix:

[a] See ch. 23. 6.
[b] ver. 14. See ch. 9. 2.
[c] ver. 10, 17. See Matt. 27. 19.
[d] Cp. ch. 28. 16.
[e] Cp. ch. 27. 3.
[f] ch. 24. 13.
[g] Cp. ch. 24. 12 & 28. 17. See ch. 6. 13.
[h] John 7. 5 & 19. 7.
[i] See ch. 20. 21.
[j] Gal. 2. 16. Cp. Rom. 3. 24.
[k] John 19. 12.
[l] Cp. Tit. 2. 12, 13.
[m] ch. 24. 27.
[n] ch. 17. 32. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 2.
[o] Cp. ver. 17.
[p] ver. 6, 17.
[q] ch. 25. 1 & 26. 24.
[r] ch. 25. 9. Cp. ch. 12. 3 & Mark 15. 15.
[s] ch. 25. 14. See Luke 21. 12.
[t] ch. 26. 32 & 28. 19.
[u] ch. 23. 34.
[v] ver. 15.
[w] See ch. 9. 24.
[x] ch. 24. 27.

R.V. [1] Gr. *his own wife.* [2] Or, *self-control* [3] Or, *having entered upon his province* [4] Gr. *grant me by favour:* and so in ver. 16. [5] Or, *having saluted*

A.V. * Or, as some copies read, *no more than eight or ten days.*

15 [a]about whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed *me*, asking for sentence desiring to *have* judgment against him. 16 [e]To whom I answered, that it It is not the custom manner of the Romans to give up deliver any man man to die, [g]before that the he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have had opportunity to make his defence licence to answer for himself concerning the matter crime laid against him. 17 [h]When therefore Therefore, when they were come together here, I made no delay, but hither, without any delay, on the next day morrow I sat down on [i]the judgement-seat, judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought. brought forth. 18 Concerning Against whom, whom when the accusers stood up, they brought no charge none accusation of such evil things as I supposed; supposed: 19 but [k]had certain questions against him of their own [1]religion, superstition, and of [m]one Jesus, who which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. 20 And I, being perplexed how to inquire because *I doubted of concerning these things, such manner of questions, I [o]asked *him* whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters. 21 But [q]when Paul had appealed to be kept for reserved the decision of [2]the emperor, unto the †hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I should might send him to Cæsar. 22 And Then [u]Agrippa *said* unto Festus, I also [3]could wish to would also hear the man myself. To-morrow, saith To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 So And on the morrow, when [x]Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and they were was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and the principal men of the city, at the command of Festus Festus' commandment Paul was brought in. forth. 24 And Festus saith, said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye behold see this man, about whom [g]all the multitude of the Jews made suit to have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem Jerusalem, and *also* here, [b]crying that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But when I found that [c]he had committed nothing worthy of death: death, and [4]as that he himself hath appealed to [2]the emperor I Augustus, I have determined to send him. 26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I may might have somewhat to write. 27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable, in sending unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the charges crimes *laid* against him.

1 And Then [j]Agrippa said unto **26** Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth his the hand, and made his defence answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, that I am to make my defence because I shall answer for myself before thee this day [n]touching all the things whereof I am accused by of the Jews: 3 [4]especially because *because I know* thou art thee to be expert in all [p]customs and [r]questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently. 4 [t]My manner of life then from my youth up, which was from at the beginning first among [v]mine own nation, and nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; 5 having knowledge of Which knew me from the first, beginning, if they be willing to would testify, how that [w]after the most straitest [y]sect of our [z]religion I lived [a]a Pharisee. 6 And now I stand *here* to be and am judged for the hope of [b]the promise made of God unto our fathers; fathers: 7 [c]unto which *promise* [d]our twelve tribes, earnestly instantly serving *God* night ‡day and day, night, hope to [e]attain. come. And concerning this hope For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, [f]I am accused by of the Jews. Jews, O king! 8 Why is it judged should it be thought a thing [h]incredible with you, if that God doth should raise the dead? 9 [i]I verily thought with

[a] ver. 2, 3. [b] ch. 22. 22. [c] See ch. 23. 29. [d] ver. 11, 12. [e] ver. 4, 5. [f] ver. 21. [g] Cp. John 7. 51. See ch. 23. 30. [h] ver. 7, 24. [i] ver. 6, 10. [j] See ch. 9. 15. [k] ch. 18. 15 & 23. 29. [l] Cp. ch. 17. 22 (& for mg.). [m] Cp. ch. 17. 18. [n] ch. 25. 7, 19. Cp. ver. 7. [o] ver. 9. [p] See ch. 6. 14. [q] See ver. 11. [r] See ch. 18. 15. [s] ver. 25. [t] Cp. Gal. 1. 13. [u] See ch. 9. 15. [v] ch. 24. 17 & 28. 19. [w] ch. 22. 3. [x] ver. 13. ch. 26. 30. [y] See ch. 24. 5. [z] James 1. 26, 27. [a] ch. 23. 6. [b] See ch. 13. 32. [c] Cp. ch. 2. 33 & Heb. 10. 36 & 11. 13, 39. [d] Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 30. James 1. 1. Rev. 21. 12. Cp. Ezra 6. 17. [e] Phil. 3. 11. [f] ver. 2. [g] ver. 2, 7. [h] Cp. ch. 17. 33 & 1 Cor. 15. 12. [i] 1 Tim. 1. 13. Cp. John 16. 2. See ch. 3. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *superstition* [2] Gr. *the Augustus.* [3] Or, *was wishing* [4] Or, *because thou art especially expert*
A.V. * Or, *I was doubtful how to inquire hereof.* † Or, *judgment.* ‡ Gr. *night and day.*

myself, that I ought to do many
things contrary to the name of
[b]Jesus of Nazareth. 10 And [c]this
I also did in Jerusalem: and
I both shut up many of the saints in prisons,
many of the saints did I shut up in prison,
having received authority [g]from
the chief priests, and [h]when they
were put to death, I gave my
vote voice against them. 11 And [i]punishing
I punished
them oftentimes in all the synagogues, I
oft every synagogue, and
strove to make them compelled them to [o]blaspheme; and
[p]being exceedingly mad against
them, I [r]persecuted them even
unto foreign strange cities. 12 [1]Whereupon
[t]as I journeyed went to Damascus with
the authority and commission of from
the chief priests, 13 at midday, O
king, I saw on in the way a light from
heaven, above the brightness
of the sun, shining round about
me and them that which journeyed with
me. 14 And when we were all
fallen to the earth, I heard a
voice saying speaking unto me, me and saying [b]in
the Hebrew language, tongue, Saul, Saul,
why persecutest thou me? it is
hard for thee to kick against
[2]the goad. pricks. 15 And I said, Who
art thou, Lord? And the Lord he said,
I am Jesus whom thou perse-
cutest. 16 But arise, rise, and [k]stand
upon thy feet: for to this end have I
appeared unto thee, unto thee for this purpose, [i]to appoint make thee
a minister and a witness both
of the these things [3]wherein which thou hast
seen me, and of the those things
wherein in the which I will appear unto
thee; 17 [j]delivering thee from
the people, and from the Gen-
tiles, [k]unto whom now I [l]send
thee, 18 [m]to open their eyes,
[4]that they may turn
and to turn them [p]from darkness
to light, and from [q]the power
of Satan unto God, that they
may receive [r]remission forgiveness of sins sins, and
[s]an inheritance among them that which
are sanctified [v]by faith that is in
me. 19 Wherefore, Whereupon, O king Agrippa,
I was not disobedient unto [a]the
heavenly vision: 20 but [d]declared shewed
both [e]to first unto them of Damascus first, Damascus, and
[f]at Jerusalem, and throughout
all the country coasts of Judæa, and also then
[i]to the Gentiles, that they should
[j]repent and [k]turn to God, doing and do
works [m]worthy of meet for [5]repentance. 21 For
this cause these causes [n]the Jews seized caught me in
the temple, and assayed went about to kill
me. 22 [q]Having therefore ob-
tained the help that is from of God, [s]I
stand continue unto this day testifying day, witnessing both
to small and great, saying nothing none other
but what
things than those which [u]the prophets
and Moses did say should come; come:
23 [6][v]how that the That Christ [7][w]must should suffer,
and [6]how that [x]he first by
should be the first
the resurrection of the dead
that should rise from the dead, and [z]should
proclaim shew [a]light both to the people unto the people, and
to the Gentiles.

24 And as he thus made his defence, spake for himself,
Festus saith said with a loud voice,
Paul, [c]thou art mad; thy beside thyself; much
learning doth turn thee to madness. make thee mad.
25 But Paul saith, he said, I am not mad,
[d]most excellent noble Festus; but speak
forth the [e]words of truth and
[f]soberness. 26 For [g]the king
knoweth of these things, unto before
whom also I speak freely: for
I am persuaded that none of
these things is are hidden from him;
for this hath not been thing was not done in a
corner. 27 King Agrippa, be-
lievest thou the prophets? I
know that thou believest. 28 And Then
Agrippa *said* unto Paul, With but Almost
little persuasion thou wouldest fain make me
thou persuadest me to be
[n]a Christian. 29 And Paul *said*,
I would to God, that whether with
little or with much, not thou only, only thou, but
also all that hear me this day,
[t]might become
were both almost, and altogether such as
I am, except [u]these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the

[a] ver. 13.
[b] ch. 22. 8.
[c] See ch. 8. 3.
[d] ch. 17. 30 (mg.).
[e] ch. 9. 19, 20.
[f] ch. 9. 26—29 & 22. 17—20.
[g] ver. 12. ch. 9. 1, 2, 14, 21 & 22. 4, 5.
[h] See ch. 22. 20.
[i] See ch. 13. 46.
[j] See ch. 2. 38.
[k] See ch. 14. 15.
[l] ch. 22. 19.
[m] Matt. 3. 8. Luke 3. 8.
[n] ch. 21. 27, 30, 31 & 24. 18.
[o] See ch. 13. 45.
[p] ch. 9. 1.
[q] 2 Cor. 1. 10. Cp. Heb. 13. 5, 6.
[r] ch. 22. 5.
[s] Cp. Eph. 6. 13.
[t] For ver. 12—18, see ch. 9. 3—8 & 22. 6—11.
[u] See ch. 10. 43 & 24. 14.
[v] Cp. Luke 24. 26 & Heb. 2. 10. See ch. 3. 18.
[w] Cp. Matt. 26. 42 (for mg.) & John 12. 34.
[x] 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23. Col. 1. 18. Rev. 1. 5.
[y] Rom. 1. 4.
[z] Cp. Eph. 2. 17.
[a] ver. 18. See Luke 2. 32.
[b] ch. 21. 40 & 22. 2.
[c] ch. 12. 15. Cp. ver. 8 & ch. 17. 32 & 2 Kin. 9. 11 & Jer. 29. 26 & Mark 3. 21 & John 10. 20 & 1 Cor. 1. 23 & 2. 14 & 4. 10.
[d] See ch. 24. 3.
[e] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[f] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 13.
[g] Cp. ver. 3.
[h] Ezek. 2. 1. Dan. 10. 11.
[i] See ch. 22. 14, 15.
[j] Cp. ch. 12. 11 & 1 Chr. 16. 35 & Jer. 1. 8, 19 & 15. 20.
[k] See ch. 9. 15.
[l] Cp. Rom. 11. 13 & 1 Tim. 2. 7.
[m] Isai. 35. 5 & 42. 7. Cp. Isai. 29. 18 & 32. 3 & Luke 4. 18 & Eph. 1. 18, *al.*
[n] ch. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 16.
[o] Cp. Luke 1. 16 & James 5. 19, 20 (for mg.).
[p] Cp. Ps. 36. 9 & Isai. 9. 2 & 42. 16 & John 8. 12 & 2 Cor. 6. 14 & Eph. 5. 8 & Col. 1. 12, 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 5 & 1 Pet. 2. 9, *al.*
[q] See Luke 22. 53 & 1 Cor. 5. 5.
[r] See ch. 5. 31.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 7.
[t] Cp. Wisd. 5. 5. See ch. 20. 32.
[u] See ch. 21. 33.
[v] Cp. ch. 15. 9 & 2 Thess. 2. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *On which errand* [2] Gr. *goads.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *which thou hast seen.* [4] Or, *to turn them*
[5] Or, *their repentance* [6] Or, *if* Or, *whether* [7] Or, *is subject to suffering*

king rose up, and [a]the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them: 31 and when they had withdrawn, they were gone aside, spake one to another, talked between themselves, saying, [c]This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. 32 And Agrippa said Then said Agrippa unto Festus, [e]This man might have been set at [f]liberty, if he had not appealed [g]unto Caesar.

27 1 And when it was determined [h]that [i]we should sail for into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners to a centurion named Julius, of the [j]Augustan unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' 1 [k]band. 2 And embarking in entering into a ship of Adramyttium, which was about we launched, meaning to sail unto the places on the coast of Asia, by the coasts of Asia; we put to sea, one [l]Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. 3 And the next day we touched at Sidon: and Sidon. And [m]Julius treated Paul kindly, courteously entreated Paul, and [p]gave him leave liberty to go unto his friends and to 2 refresh himself. 4 And putting when we had launched to sea from thence, we sailed under the lee of Cyprus, because the winds were contrary. 5 And when we had sailed across over the sea which is off of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of Lycia. 6 And there the centurion found [q]a ship of Alexandria sailing for into Italy; and he put us therein. 7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and were come with difficulty, scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not 3 further suffering us, we sailed under the lee of *Crete, over against Salmone; 8 and with difficulty coasting along it we And, hardly passing it, came unto a certain place place which is called Fair The fair Havens; havens; nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.

9 And Now when much time was spent, and the voyage when sailing was now dangerous, because [t]the Fast fast was now already gone by, past, Paul admonished them, 10 and said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that the this voyage will be with [b]injury †hurt and much loss, damage, not only of the lading and the ship, but also of our lives. 11 But Nevertheless the centurion gave more heed to [d]the master and to believed the owner of the ship, than to more than those things which were spoken by Paul. 12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to put to sea from thence, depart thence also, if by any means they could reach Phœnix, and might attain to Phenice, *and* winter *there*; *which is* an haven of *there* to winter; looking 4 north-east Crete, and lieth toward the south west and south-east. north west. 13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, they weighed anchor and loosing *thence*, they sailed along Crete, close in shore. close by Crete. 14 But after no long time not long after there [n]beat down from it ‡arose against a tempestuous wind, which is called Euraquilo: Euroclydon. 15 and And when the ship was caught, and could not face bear up into the wind, we gave way *to it*, and were driven. let *her* drive. 16 And running under the lee of a small island certain island which is called [5]Cauda, Clauda, were able, with difficulty, to secure had much work to come by the boat: 17 and Which when they had hoisted it taken up, they used helps, under-girding undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should [r]be cast upon the Syrtis, they lowered fall into the quicksands, strake the gear, sail, and so were driven. 18 And as we laboured exceedingly we being exceedingly tossed with the storm, a tempest, the next day they began [s]to throw *the* lightened *freight* overboard; the ship; 19 and the third day they we cast out with their our own hands the [6]tackling of the ship. 20 And when neither sun nor stars shone upon *us* for many days, in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was now then taken away. 21 And when But they had been after long without food, abstinence then Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, [u]ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have

a See ch. 23. 24.
b ver. 21.
c See ch. 23. 29.
d Rev. 18. 17 (Gk.).
e ch. 28. 18.
f ch. 25. 11 & 28. 19.
g See ch. 9. 15.
h ch. 25. 12, 25.
i See ch. 16. 10.
j Cp. ch. 25. 25 (mg.).
k See ch. 10. 1.
l See ch. 19. 29.
m ver. 43.
n Cp. Mark 4. 37.
o ch. 28. 2.
p Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 28. 16, 30.
q ch. 28. 11.
r ver. 26, 29.
s Jonah 1. 5. Cp. ver. 38.
t Lev. 16. 29—31 & 23. 27—29. Num. 29. 7.
u ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *cohort*
[2] Gr. *receive attention.*
[3] Or, *suffering us to get there*
[4] Gr. *down the south-west wind and down the north-west wind.*
[5] Many ancient authorities read *Clauda.*
[6] Or, *furniture*
A.V. * Or, *Candy.* † Or, *injury.* ‡ Or, *beat.*

set sail / loosed from Crete, and to have / gotten / gained this [a]injury / harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to be of [c]good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but *only* of the ship. 23 For [d]there [f]stood by me this night [g]an / the angel of the God / God, [h]whose I am, [i]whom also / and whom I serve, 24 saying, Fear not, Paul; [k]thou must / be brought / stand before Cæsar: and / and, lo, [l]God hath / given / granted thee all them that sail with thee. 25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for [n]I believe God, that it shall be even so as it / was / hath been / spoken unto / told me. 26 Howbeit [p]we must be [q]cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven / up and down / to and fro in the *sea of* Adria, about midnight the / shipmen / sailors / surmised / deemed that they / drew / were drawing / drawing near to some country; 28 and / they sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and / when they had gone / after a little / further / space, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms. 29 And / Then fearing lest / haply we should / have fallen upon / be [t]cast ashore on rocky ground, / rocks, they / cast / let go four anchors from / out of the stern, and [1]wished for the day. 30 And as the / shipmen / sailors were / about / seeking to flee out of the ship, and / when they / had / let down / lowered [v]the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would / have cast / lay out anchors / out of / from the foreship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut / off / away the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off. 33 And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take / meat, / food, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye / have tarried / wait and / continued / continue fasting, having taken nothing. 34 Wherefore I / pray / beseech

a ver. 10.
b 1 Sam. 14. 45. 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 52. Luke 21. 18. Cp. Matt. 10. 30.
c ver. 25, 36.
d ch. 18. 9 & 23. 11.
e See Matt. 15. 36.
f 2 Tim. 4. 17.
g See ch. 8. 26.
h Ps. 119. 94. Dan. 5. 23.
i Cp. Dan. 6. 16. See ch. 24. 14.
j ver. 22.
k ch. 23. 11.
l Cp. Gen. 18. 26 & 19. 21, 29 & Ezek. 14. 14.
m ch. 2. 41 & 7. 14. Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
n Luke 1. 45 (mg.).
o Cp. ver. 18.
p ch. 28. 1.
q ver. 17, 29.
r Cp. ch. 28. 1.
s Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 25.
t ver. 17, 26.
u Cp. ch. 12. 19.
v ver. 16.
w ver. 3.
x ver. 22.
y Cp. ch. 27. 39.
z ch. 27. 26.

you to take some / meat: for this is for your / health: for [b]there shall not a / an hair / perish / fall from the head of any of you. 35 And when he had / said this, and had taken / thus spoken, he took bread, [e]he and gave thanks to God in the presence of / them all: and / when he / brake / had broken it, / and / he began to eat. 36 Then were they all of [j]good cheer, and / themselves / they also took / food. / *some* meat. 37 And we were in all in the ship [2]two hundred threescore and sixteen [m]souls. 38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, [o]throwing / and cast out the wheat into the sea. 39 And when it was day, [r]they knew not the land: but they / perceived / discovered a certain / bay / creek with a beach, and they took counsel whether they shore, into the which they were minded, if it could [3]drive the ship upon it. 40 And were possible, to thrust in the ship. / casting off / when they had [*]taken up / left them in the anchors, they / committed *themselves* unto the sea, at the same time loosing the bands of the rudders; / and loosed the rudder bands, and / hoisting / hoised up the / foresail / mainsail to the wind, they / and made / for the beach. / toward shore. 41 But / And / lighting upon / falling into a place where two seas met, [s]they ran the / vessel / ship aground; and the / foreship / struck / forepart / stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the / stern began to break up by / hinder part was broken with the violence *of the waves.* 42 And [u]the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any *of them* should swim out, and escape. 43 But the centurion, [w]desiring / willing to save Paul, / stayed / kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves / overboard, and get / first to the / first *into the sea*, and get to land: 44 and the rest, some on / planks, / boards, and some on / *other* things from / *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that [x]they / all escaped / escaped all safe to the land.

28 1 And when / we / they were escaped, [y]then / we / they knew that [z]the island was called

R.V. [1] Or, *prayed* [2] Some ancient authorities read *about threescore and sixteen souls.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *bring the ship safe to shore.*

A.V. [*] Or, *cut the anchors, they left them in the sea, &c.*

[1]Melita. [2] And [a]the barbarians barbarous people shewed us no common little [b]kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us all, every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold. [3] But And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, a viper came out there came a [2]by reason viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand. [4] And when [d]the barbarians saw the *venomous* beast hanging from hang on his hand, they said among themselves, [e]No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped from the sea, [g]yet [h]Justice hath not suffered vengeance suffereth not to live. [5] Howbeit And he [i]shook off the beast into the fire, and took felt no harm. [6] But Howbeit they expected that looked when he would should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but when after they were long in expectation, had looked a great while, and beheld nothing saw no amiss harm come to him, [k]they changed their minds, and [l]said that he was a god.

[7] Now in the neighbourhood of that place In the same quarters were lands belonging to possessions of the chief man of the island, named whose name was Publius; who received us, and entertained lodged us three days courteously. [8] And it was so, came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and a fever and of dysentery: unto a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and [q]prayed, and [r]laying laid his hands on him, and healed him. [9] And So when this was done, the rest also others also, which had diseases in the island island, came, and were cured healed: [10] who also honoured us with many honours; and when we sailed, departed, they put on board laded *us* with such things as we needed. were necessary.

[11] And after three months we set sail departed in [y]a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the island, isle, whose sign was [3a]The Twin Brothers. Castor and Pollux. [12] And touching landing at Syracuse, we tarried there three days. [13] And from thence we [4]made a circuit, fetched a compass, and arrived at came to Rhegium: and after one day [a]the south wind sprang up, blew, and on the second day we came we came the next day to Puteoli: [14] where we found [c]brethren, and were intreated desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we came to went toward Rome. [15] And from thence [c]the brethren, when they thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as The Market of Appius, Appii forum, and The Three Taverns three taverns: whom when Paul saw, [f]he thanked God, and took courage.

[16] And when we entered into came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but [5j]Paul was suffered to abide dwell by himself with [the] a soldier that guarded kept him.

[17] And it came to pass, that after three days he Paul called together the [6]those that were the chief of the Jews chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, I, Men *and* brethren, [m]though I had done have committed nothing against the people, or [n]the customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans: [18] who, Romans. Who, when they had examined me, [o]desired to would have set me at liberty, let *me* go, [p]because there was no cause of death in me. [19] But when the Jews spake against it, I was constrained [s]to appeal unto Cæsar; not that I had aught ought to accuse [t]my nation of. [20] For this cause therefore did have I [7]intreat you called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *me*: for [n]because of *you*: because that for [v]the hope of Israel I am bound with [w]this [x]chain. [21] And they said unto him, We neither received letters from out of Judæa concerning thee, nor did neither any of [z]the brethren come hither and report that came shewed or speak spake any harm of thee. [22] But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this [b]sect,

a ver. 4. Rom. 1. 14. 1 Cor. 14. 11. Col. 3. 11.
b ch. 27. 3.
c See John 21. 23.
d ver. 2.
e Cp. Job 4. 7 & Luke 13. 2, 4 & John 9. 2.
f Cp. Rom. 1. 9—12.
g Cp. Num. 32. 23 & Amos 5. 19 & 9. 3.
h Wisd. 14. 31.
i Mark 16. 18. Luke 10. 19.
j Cp. ch. 24. 23 & 27. 3.
k Cp. ch. 14. 11, 19.
l Cp. ch. 8. 10 & 14. 11.
m Cp. ch. 25. 8.
n ch. 6. 14 & 15. 1 & 21. 21.
o ch. 26. 31, 32.
p See ch. 23. 29.
q ch. 9. 40. Cp. James 5. 14, 15.
r See Mark 5. 23.
s ch. 25. 11 & 26. 32.
t ch. 24. 17 & 26. 4.
u See ch. 23. 6.
v Cp. Luke 2. 25.
w ch. 26. 29.
x Eph. 6. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. See ch. 21. 33 & Phil. 1. 7.
y ch. 27. 6.
z ch. 22. 5.
a Cp. ch. 14. 12 (for mg.).
b See ch. 24. 5.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *Melitene*. [2] Or, *from the heat* [3] Gr. *Dioscuri*. [4] Some ancient authorities read *cast loose*. [5] Some ancient authorities insert *the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the prætorian guard: but* [6] Or, *those that were of the Jews first* [7] Or, *call for you, to see and to speak with* you

it is known to us (we know) that (everywhere, every where) [a]it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, (they, there) came (to him into his lodging in great number, many to him into *his* lodging) [c]to whom he expounded *the matter*, (and testifying, testified) [d]the kingdom of God, and [e]persuading them concerning Jesus, [f]both (from, out of) the law of (Moses, Moses,) and (from, *out of*) the prophets, from morning till evening. 24 And [h]some believed the things which were spoken, and some (disbelieved, believed not). 25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, [m]Well spake the Holy Ghost [1]by (Isaiah, Esaias) the prophet unto (your, our) fathers, 26 saying,

[n]Go (thou,) unto this people, and say,

[r](By hearing, Hearing) ye shall hear, and shall (in no wise, not) understand;
And seeing ye shall see, and (shall in no wise, not) perceive:

27 [b]For (this people's heart, the heart of this people) is waxed gross,
And their ears are dull of hearing,
And their eyes (they have, have they) closed;
Lest (haply) they should (perceive, see) with their eyes,
And hear with their ears,
And understand with their heart,
And [g]should (turn again, be converted),
And I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that [t](this, the) [j]salvation of God [k]is sent unto the (Gentiles: Gentiles, and *that*) [l]they will (also hear,[2] hear it.) 29 (And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.)

30 And (he abode, Paul dwelt) two whole years in his own hired (dwelling, house,) and [o]received all that (went, came) in unto him, 31 [p]preaching [q](the, those) kingdom of God, and teaching (the, those) things (concerning, which concern) the Lord Jesus (Christ, Christ,) [s]with all (boldness, [t]none confidence,) no man forbidding him.

[a] Luke 2. 34. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 12 & 3. 16 & 4. 14, 16.
[b] Cp. John 12. 40 & Rom. 11. 8.
[c] Cp. ch. 17. 2, 3.
[d] ver. 31.
[e] Cp. ch. 19. 8.
[f] ch. 8. 35 & 24. 14 & 26. 22.
[g] See Luke 22. 32.
[h] Cp. ch. 14. 4 & 17. 4, 5 & 19. 9 & 23. 7.
[i] ch. 13. 26.
[j] Ps. 67. 2. Isai. 40. 5. Luke 2. 30 & 3. 6. Cp. Rom. 11. 11.
[k] See ch. 13. 46.
[l] John 10. 16. Cp. ch. 13. 48 & Matt. 8. 11 & 21. 43.
[m] Matt. 15. 7.
[n] Cited from Isai. 6. 9, 10.
[o] Cp. Phil. 1. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 8. 12 & 20. 25.
[q] ver. 23. See Matt. 12. 28 & 13. 19.
[r] Matt. 13. 14, 15. Mark 4. 12. Cp. Luke 8. 10.
[s] See ch. 4. 29.
[t] Cp. Phil. 1. 12, 13 & 2 Tim. 2. 9.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS.

1 PAUL, [a]a [3]servant of Jesus Christ, [b]called *to be* an apostle, [d]separated unto the gospel of God, 2 (which, (Which) [f]he had promised afore [1][i]by his prophets in the holy (scriptures, scriptures,) 3 concerning his (Son, [j]who) Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was (born, made) of the seed of David [l]according to the (flesh, flesh;) 4 who was (And) [4][*][n]declared *to be* the Son of God [5][o]with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection (of the dead; *even* Jesus Christ from the dead:) our Lord, 5 (through, By) whom [c]we (have) received grace and [e]apostleship, [g](unto, [t]for) obedience ([6]of, to the) faith [h]among all (the) nations, for his (name's sake, name): 6 among whom are ye (also, also the) [k]called (*to be*, of) Jesus (Christ's, Christ): 7 to all that (are, be) in Rome, beloved of God, called *to be* saints: [m]Grace to you and peace from God our (Father, Father,) and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, [p]I thank my God

[a] Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
[b] 1 Cor. 1. 1. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 1 & Heb. 5. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
[c] ch. 12. 3 & 15. 15. Eph. 3. 2, 3, 8, *al.*
[d] See Acts 13. 2.
[e] See Acts 1. 25.
[f] Tit. 1. 2
[g] ch. 6. 16 & 16. 26. 1 Pet. 1. 2. Cp. ch. 15. 18 & Acts 6. 7.
[h] See Acts 9. 15.
[i] ch. 3. 21 & 16. 26. Luke 1. 70.
[j] See Matt. 1. 1.
[k] Rev. 17. 14. Cp. ch. 8. 28, 30.
[l] Gal. 4. 4.
[m] 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
[n] Cp. Acts 13. 33.
[o] 2 Cor. 13. 4. Eph. 1. 19, 20. Phil. 3. 10. Cp. Acts 10. 38 & 26. 23.
[p] 1 Cor. 1. 4. Eph. 1. 15, 16. Phil. 1. 3. Col. 1. 3, 4. 1 Thess. 1. 2, *al.* Cp. ch. 6. 17 & Phil. 4. 6 & 2 Tim. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *through* [2] Some ancient authorities insert ver. 29 *And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, having much disputing among themselves.* [3] Gr. *bondservant.* [4] Gr. *determined.* [5] Or, *in* [6] Or, *to the faith*
A.V. [*] Gr. *determined.* † Or, *to the obedience of faith.*

through Jesus Christ for you all, [1]*b*that your faith is proclaimed / spoken of throughout the whole world. [9]*c*For God is my witness, *d*whom I serve *in / with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, how unceasingly / that without ceasing I make mention of you, / you always in my prayers / prayers; [10] making request, if by any means now at length I may be prospered / might have a prosperous journey [2]*g*by the will of God to come unto you. [11] For *i*I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established; [12] that is, that I with you may be comforted in you, / each of us may be comforted together / with you by the other's / mutual faith, both yours / of you and mine. / me. [13] And / Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that *k*oftentimes I purposed to come unto you (and / but *n*was hindered / let hitherto), that I might have some *p*fruit in / among you also, even as in the rest of / among the other Gentiles. [14] *r*I am debtor both to Greeks / the Greeks, and to *s*Barbarians, / the Barbarians; both to the wise / wise, and to the foolish. / unwise. [15] So, *u*as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you also that are in Rome. / that are at Rome also. [16] For *x*I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is *y*the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew *z*first, and also to *a*the Greek. [17] For therein is revealed / *c*a / the righteousness of God [3]*d*by / revealed from faith unto / to faith: *e*as it is written, But the righteous / The just shall live [3]by faith.

[18] For [4]*f*the wrath of God *g*is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who [5]hold down the truth in unrighteousness; [19] *j*because *l*that which may be known of God is manifest ‡in them; for God manifested / hath shewed it unto them. [20] For the invisible things of him since / from the creation of the world are clearly seen, *a*being perceived through / understood by the things that are made, *even* his everlasting / eternal power and divinity; / Godhead; §so *o*that they may be / are without excuse: [21] because that, knowing / when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither gave / were thankful / thanks; but *f*became vain in their reasonings, / imaginations, and their senseless / foolish heart was darkened. [22] *h*Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, [23] and *j*changed the glory of *k*the incorruptible / uncorruptible God for / into / the likeness of / into an image made like to / of corruptible man, and to / of birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

[24] Wherefore *m*God also gave them up in / to uncleanness through the lusts of their hearts unto uncleanness, / own hearts, that their bodies should be *dishonoured among / own bodies between themselves: [25] for that they exchanged / Who changed the truth of God for / into *q*a lie, and worshipped and served the creature rather / ‖more than the Creator, *t*who is blessed [7]for ever. Amen.

[26] For this cause *v*God gave them up unto [8]*w*vile passions / affections: for even their women changed / did change the natural use into that which is against nature: [27] and likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another, / another; *b*men with men working that which is unseemly / unseemliness, and receiving in themselves that recompense / recompence of their error which was due. / meet.

[28] And even as they [9]refused / did not like **to have / retain God in *their* knowledge, *h*God gave them up unto / over to ††*i*a reprobate mind, to do those things *k*which are not fitting / convenient; [29] being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, strife, / debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers, [30] backbiters, [10]hateful to / haters of

a Cp. Ps. 19. 1–6 & Jer. 5. 21, 22. *b* ch. 16. 19. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8. *c* Phil. 1. 8. 1 Thess. 2. 5, 10. Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 2 Cor. 1. 23 & 11. 10, 31. *d* See Acts 24. 14. *e* 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.* *f* 2 Kin. 17. 15. Jer. 2. 5. Eph. 4. 17, 18. *g* ch. 15. 32. Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 10. *h* Jer. 10. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 20. *i* ch. 15. 22, 23. Cp. Acts 19. 21. *j* Ps. 106. 20. Jer. 2. 11. Cp. Deut. 4. 16–18 & Wisd. 12. 24 & Acts 17. 29. *k* 1 Tim. 1. 17. *l* See 2 Pet. 1. 1. *m* ver. 26, 28. Cp. Eph. 4. 19. *n* ch. 15. 22. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 18. *o* Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 4. *p* Phil. 4. 17. Cp. John 4. 36. *q* Isai. 28. 15 & 44. 19, 20. Jer. 10. 14. Amos 2. 4. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11. *r* 1 Cor. 9. 16. *s* See Acts 28. 2. *t* ch. 9. 5. *u* Cp. ch. 12. 18. *v* ver. 24, 28. *w* Cp. Col. 3. 5 & 1 Thess. 4. 5. *x* Cp. Ps. 40. 9, 10. See Mark 8. 38. *y* 1 Cor. 1. 18, 24. *z* ch. 2. 9. See Acts 3. 26. *a* Cp. Mark 7. 26. See John 7. 35. *b* Lev. 18. 22 & 20. 13. *c* ch. 3. 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 21 & Phil. 3. 9. *d* See ch. 9. 30. *e* Gal. 3. 11. Heb. 10. 38. Cited from Hab. 2. 4. *f* Eph. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 5. 9. *g* Cp. ch. 2. 5. *h* ver. 24, 26. *i* Cp. Jer. 6. 30. *j* For ver. 19–32, see Wisd. ch. 13–15. *k* Cp. Eph. 5. 4. *l* ch. 2. 14, 15. Acts 14. 17 & 17. 24–27.

R.V. [1] Or, *because* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Gr. *from.* [4] Or, *a wrath* [5] Or, *hold the truth* [6] Or, *so that they are*
[7] Gr. *unto the ages.* [8] Gr. *passions of dishonour.* [9] Gr. *did not approve.* [10] Or, *haters of God*
A.V. * Or, *in my spirit.* † Or, *in you.* ‡ Or, *to them.* § Or, *that they may be.* ‖ Or, *rather.*
** Or, *to acknowledge.* †† Or, *a mind void of judgment.*

God, insolent, haughty, boastful, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 31 without understanding, covenant-breakers, *without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful: 32 who, Who knowing [c]the ordinance, judgment of God, that they which practise, commit such things [d]are worthy of death, not only do the same, but also [f]consent, †have pleasure with in them that practise, do them.

1 Wherefore, Therefore thou art [g]without excuse, inexcusable,

2 O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for [i]wherein thou judgest [1]another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest dost practise, doest the same things. 2 [2]And, But we know, are sure that the judgement, judgment of God is according to truth against them that practise, which commit such things. 3 And reckonest, thinkest thou this, O man, who, that judgest them that practise, which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgement, judgment of God? 4 Or despisest thou [n]the riches of his goodness and [o]forbearance and [q]longsuffering, longsuffering; [r]not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? 5 but after thy hardness and impenitent heart [u]treasurest up for, unto thyself [v]wrath in, against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgement, judgment of God; 6 [x]who will render to every man according to his works, deeds: 7 to them that, who [y]by patience, continuance in well-doing, well doing seek for glory and honour and incorruption, immortality, eternal life: 8 but unto them that are factious, contentious, and [e]obey not, do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, *shall be* wrath and indignation, indignation and wrath, 9 tribulation and anguish, [d]upon every soul of man that worketh, doeth evil, of the Jew [e]first, and also of the ‡Greek, Gentile; 10 but glory and honour, glory, honour, and [h]peace, peace, to every man that worketh good, [i]to the Jew first, and also to the ‡Greek, Gentile: 11 for [a]there is no respect of persons with God. 12 For as many as have sinned [b]without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in, under the law shall be judged by, in the law; 13 (For, for [e]not the hearers of the, a law are [3]just before God, but the doers of the, a law shall be [4]justified, justified. 14 For, for when the Gentiles, which have not, no the law, do [k]by nature the things contained in, of the law, these, having not, no the law, are a law unto themselves; 15 in that they, Which themselves: shew the work of the law [j]written in their hearts, §their conscience also bearing witness, bearing witness therewith, and their [5]thoughts ‖the mean while, one with another accusing or else excusing them; one another;) 16 [k]in the day when God [6]shall judge [l]the secrets of men, [m]according to my gospel, men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel, [k]by Jesus Christ.

17 But if, Behold, thou bearest the name of, art called a Jew, and [p]restest, upon, in [7]the law, and gloriest in, makest thy boast of God, 18 and knowest [8]*s*his will, and [9]** [t]approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law, law; 19 and art confident that thou thyself art [w]a guide of the blind, a light of them that, which are in darkness, 20 [10]a corrector, An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, having in the law, which hast [z]the form of [a]knowledge and of the truth; truth in the law. 21 [b]thou, Thou therefore that, which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? 22 thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou [11]rob, commit temples? 23 thou who [g]gloriest in, that makest thy boast of [7]the law, through thy transgression of breaking the law [j]dishonourest thou God?

[a] See Acts 10. 34.
[b] 1 Cor. 9. 21. Cp. Acts 2. 23 (mg.).
[c] ch. 2. 26 & 3. 4.
[d] ch. 6. 21.
[e] See James 1. 22, 23.
[f] Luke 11. 48. Acts 8. 1 & 22. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 6 & 2 Thess. 2. 12.
[g] ch. 1. 20.
[h] See ch. 1. 19.
[i] 2 Sam. 12. 5—7. [John 8. 7.] See Matt. 7. 2.
[j] Jer. 31. 33.
[k] Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 14. 10 & 1 Cor. 4. 5. See Acts 10. 42 & 17. 31.
[l] Eccles. 12. 14.
[m] ch. 16. 25. 2 Tim. 2. 8. Cp. Gal. 1. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 11.
[n] ch. 9. 23 & 10. 12. Eph. 1. 7, 18 & 2. 4, 7, *al.*
[o] ch. 3. 25.
[p] ver. 23. Mic. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & John 5. 45.
[q] ch. 9. 22. Cp. Ex. 34. 6.
[r] Isai. 30. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15. Rev. 2. 21.
[s] 1 Cor. 16. 12 (mg. for mg.).
[t] Phil. 1. 10 (& for mg.).
[u] Cp. Deut. 32. 34. See James 5. 3.
[v] Ps. 110. 5.
[w] Cp. Job 29. 15 & Matt. 15. 14 & 23. 16, &c. & John 9. 39—41.
[x] Job 34. 11. Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12. Jer. 17. 10 & 32. 19. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 33. See Matt. 16. 27.
[y] See Luke 8. 15.
[z] 2 Tim. 3. 5. Cp. Gal. 4. 19 & 2 Tim. 1. 13.
[a] Luke 11. 52.
[b] Matt. 23. 3—28. Cp. Ps. 50. 16—21 & Matt. 15. 1—9.
[c] 2 Thess. 2. 12.
[d] Ezek. 18. 20.
[e] See 1 Pet. 4. 17.
[f] Acts 19. 37. Cp. Mal. 3. 8.
[g] See ver. 17 & ch. 3. 27.
[h] Isai. 57. 19.
[i] See ch. 1. 16.
[j] Cp. Mal. 1. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the other.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *For.* [3] Or, *righteous* [4] Or, *accounted righteous* [5] Or, *reasonings* [6] Or, *judgeth* [7] Or, *a law* [8] Or, *the Will* [9] Or, *provest the things that differ* [10] Or, *an instructor* [11] Or, *commit sacrilege*

A.V. * Or, *unsociable.* † Or, *consent with them.* ‡ Gr. *Greek.* § Or, *the conscience witnessing with them.* ‖ Or, *between themselves.* ** Or, *triest the things that differ.*

24 For [a]the name of God is blasphemed [b]among the Gentiles because of you, even [a]as it is written.
25 For circumcision indeed profiteth, [d]if thou be a doer of the law: but if thou be a transgressor of the law, thy circumcision is become uncircumcision. 26 If therefore Therefore if [f]the uncircumcision keep [g]the ordinances of the law, righteousness shall not his uncircumcision be reckoned for circumcision? 27 and shall not the uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, [k]judge thee, who with by [l]the letter and circumcision art a transgressor of dost transgress the law? 28 For [n]he is not a Jew, [o]which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh: 29 but he is a Jew, which is one [p]inwardly; and [q]circumcision is that of the heart, in [l]the spirit, *and* not in the letter; [r]whose praise is not of men, but of God.

3 1 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what is the profit profit *is there* of circumcision?
2 Much every way: first of all, chiefly, because that [u]they were intrusted with unto them were committed [v]the oracles of God. 3 For [x]what if some were without faith did not believe? [y]shall their want of faith unbelief make of none effect the faithfulness of God the faith of God without effect? 4 [1]God forbid: yea, [b]let God be found true, but [c]every man a liar; as it is written,

[d]That thou mightest be justified in thy words. sayings,
And mightest prevail overcome when thou [g]comest into judgement. art judged.

5 But if our unrighteousness commendeth commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who visiteth taketh vengeance [i]with wrath? (I speak after the manner of men. as a man) [k]
6 God forbid: for then how shall [m]God judge the world?
7 [2]But For if the truth of God through hath my lie abounded more abounded through my lie unto his glory, [c]why am I also still yet am I also judged as a sinner? 8 and why not not *rather* (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say), [e]Let us do evil, that good may come? whose condemnation damnation is just.

9 What then? [3]are we in worse case better than they? No, in no wise: for we before laid to the charge have before *proved both [h]of Jews and [i]Greeks, Gentiles, that they are all [j]under sin; 10 as it is written,

[m]There is none righteous, no, not one; one:
11 There is none that understandeth,
There is none that seeketh after God; God.
12 They have are all turned aside, gone out of the way,
they are together become unprofitable;
There is none that doeth good, no, not so much as one: one.
13 [s]Their throat is [t]an open sepulchre;
With their tongues they have used deceit: deceit;
[w]The poison of asps is under their lips:
14 [z]Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:
15 [a]Their feet are swift to shed blood; blood:
16 Destruction and misery are in their ways; ways:
17 And [c]the way of peace have they not known:
18 [f]There is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever [h]the law saith, it speaketh saith to them that who are under the law; law: [j]that every mouth may be stopped, and [l]all the world may be brought under the judgement of God: become †guilty before God.
20 because Therefore [4][n]by [5]the works deeds of the

a Cited from Isai. 52. 5.
b Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 14 & Ezek. 36. 20, 23 & 2 Pet. 2. 2.
c Cp. ch. 9. 19.
d Gal. 5. 3.
e Cp. ch. 6. 1, 15.
f Eph. 2. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 30.
g ch. 1. 32 & 8. 4.
h ch. 2. 1—29.
i ch. 1. 18—32.
j Gal. 3. 22. Cp. ver. 19, 23 & ch. 11. 32 & Prov 20. 9.
k See Matt. 12. 41.
l ver. 29. ch. 7. 6. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
m ver. 10—12, cited from Ps. 14. 1—3 & 53. 1—3.
n ch. 9. 6—8. Cp. Gal. 6. 15.
o Cp. ver. 17.
p See 1 Pet. 3. 4.
q Cp. Deut. 10. 16 & 30. 6 & Jer. 4. 4 & Acts 7. 51 & Phil. 3. 3 & Col. 2. 11.
r 2 Cor. 10. 18.
1 Thess. 2. 4. Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
s Cited from Ps. 5. 9.
t Jer. 5. 16.
u Deut. 4. 8. Ps. 147. 19, 20. See John 4. 22.
v See Acts 7. 38.
w Cited from Ps. 140. 3.
x ch. 10. 16. Heb. 4. 2.
y Cp. ch. 9. 6 & 2 Tim. 2. 13.
z Cited from Ps. 10. 7 (Gk.).
a Cited from Prov. 1. 16. ver. 15—17, cited from Isai. 59. 7, 8.
b See John 8. 26.
c Ps. 62. 9 & 116. 11. Cp. ver. 7.
d Cited from Ps. 51. 4 (Gk.).
e Luke 1. 79.
f Cited from Ps. 36. 1.
g Cp. Job 9. 32.
h John 10. 34 & 15. 25.
i Cp. ch. 2. 5.
j Job 5. 16. Ps. 63. 11 & 107. 42. Ezek. 16. 63. Cp. ch. 1. 20 & 2. 1.
k ch. 6. 19. 1 Cor. 9. 8. Gal. 3. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
l See ver. 9.
m Cp. Gen. 18. 25 & Job 8. 3. See ch. 2. 16.
n Gal. 2. 16. Cp. Ps. 143. 2 & Acts 13. 39.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Be it not so*: and so elsewhere. [2] Many ancient authorities read *For*. [3] Or, *do we excuse ourselves?*
[4] Gr. *out of*. [5] Or, *works of law*
A.V. * Gr. *charged*. † Or, *subject to the judgment of God*.

law there shall no flesh be [1]justified in his sight: for [2a]through by the law cometh is the knowledge of sin. [21] But now apart from the law [c]a righteousness of God without the law is [d]hath been manifested, [e]being witnessed by the law and the prophets; [22] even the righteousness of God [g]through which is by faith [3]in of Jesus Christ unto all[4] and upon all them that believe; believe: [h]for there is no distinction; difference: [23] for [i]all have sinned, and come fall short of the glory of God; [24] [k]being justified freely [l]by his grace [m]through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus: [25] whom God hath [5]* [n]set forth [6]*to be* [p]a propitiation, propitiation through [7]faith, [r]by faith in his blood, to shew declare his righteousness, because of the passing over of [t]the righteousness for the [t]remission of sins done aforetime, in that are past, through [u]the forbearance of God; [26] for the shewing, To declare, *I say,* of his righteousness at this present season. at this time his righteousness: that he might himself be [v]just, and the [v]justifier of him that [8]hath faith which believeth [3]in Jesus. [27] [w]Where then is the *is* boasting glorying then? It is excluded. By what manner of law? of works? Nay: but by [a]the law of faith. [28] [9]We Therefore reckon therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith [x]apart from without [10]the works deeds of the law. [29] Or [a]is God *the God Is he* the God of the Jews only? is he not *the God* of Gentiles also? also of the Gentiles? Yea, Yes, of the Gentiles also: [30] if so Seeing be that [b]God is one, and he *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision [11]by faith, and [c]the uncircumcision [12]through faith. [31] Do we then make [13]the law of none void the effect law [12]through faith? God forbid: nay, yea, we establish [13]the law.

4 [1] What then shall we say shall we say then [14]that Abraham, *f*our forefather according to Abraham father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? [2] For if Abraham was were justified [11]by works, he hath whereof to glory; but [h]not toward before God. [3] For what saith the scripture? [i]And Abraham believed God, and it was reckoned counted unto him for righteousness. [4] Now [b]to him that worketh, worketh the reward is is the reward not reckoned [as] of grace, but [as] of debt. [5] But to him that worketh not, but [f]believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is reckoned counted for righteousness. [6] Even as David also pronounceth blessing upon describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God reckoneth imputeth righteousness apart from without works, [7] *saying,*

[j]Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven,
And whose sins are covered.
[8] Blessed is the man to whom
the Lord will not [*]reckon impute sin.

[9] Is this blessing then pronounced upon *Cometh* this blessedness then [q]the circumcision, circumcision *only,* or upon the uncircumcision also? for [t]we say, To Abraham his faith was reckoned say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. [10] How then was it was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision: uncircumcision. [11] and And [x]he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while he was in uncircumcision: *yet* being uncircumcised: that [y]he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be in uncircumcision, not circumcised; that righteousness might be reckoned imputed unto them; them also: [12] and the father of circumcision to them who not only are of the circumcision are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham Abraham, which he had in uncircumcision. being *yet* uncircumcised. [13] For not [2]through the promise, the law was [d]the promise that he should be the heir of the world, *was* not to Abraham Abraham, or to his seed, [e]that he through should be heir of the world, the law, but through the righteousness of faith. [14] For [g]if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise is made of none effect: [15] for Because [j]the law worketh wrath: but [k]where there is no law, [l]neither is wrath: for no law is, *there*

a ch. 7. 7. Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 5. 13, 20.
b Cp. ch. 11. 6 & Deut. 9. 4, 5.
c See ch. 1. 17.
d ch. 16. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 10.
e Acts 10. 43. Cp. ch. 1. 2 & John 5. 46.
f ch. 3. 22. See John 6. 29.
g ch. 4. 5. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
h ch. 10. 12. Cp. Gal. 3. 28 & Col. 3. 11.
i See ver. 9.
j Cited from Ps. 32. 1, 2.
k Tit. 3. 7.
l ch. 4. 4, 5, 16. See Acts 15. 11.
m Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. Heb. 9. 15.
n Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 30.
o Eph. 1. 9. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 20 (for mg.).
p 2 Cor. 5. 19.
q See 1 John 2. 2.
r ch. 3. 30.
s ch. 5. 9. Eph. 2. 13. Heb. 10. 19, *al.*
t Cp. Acts 17. 30.
u ver. 3.
v ch. 2. 4.
w See ch. 2. 13 (mg.).
x ch. 2. 17, 23 & 4. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 29—31. Eph. 2. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. See Acts 13. 39.
y Gen. 17. 10, 11.
z ver. 12, 16. Cp. ch. 3. 22. See Luke 19. 9.
a See James 2. 18.
b ch. 9. 24 & 10. 12 & 15. 9. Gal. 3. 28, *al.*
c Gal. 3. 20. Cp. ch. 10. 12.
d Gal. 3. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 9. See ch. 2. 26.
e Gal. 3. 16. Heb. 6. 15, 17 & 7. 6 & 11. 9, 17. Cp. ch. 9. 8. See Acts 13. 32.
f Gen. 17. 4—6.
g ver. 16. Isai. 51. 2, *al.*
h Gal. 3. 17, 18.
i Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 31.
j ver. 9, 22. Gal. 3. 6. James 2. 23. Cited from Gen. 15. 6 (Gk.). Cp. Tit. 3. 8.
k ch. 7. 7, 10—25. 2 Cor. 3. 7, 9. Gal. 3. 10.
l Cp. ch. 3. 20.
m Gal. 3. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *accounted righteous* [2] Or, *through law* [3] Or, *of* [4] Some ancient authorities add *and upon all* [5] Or, *purposed* [6] Or, *to be propitiatory* [7] Or, *faith in his blood* [8] Gr. *is of faith.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *For we reckon.* [10] Or, *works of law* [11] Gr. *out of.* [12] Or, *through the faith* [13] Or, *law* [14] Some ancient authorities read *of Abraham, our forefather according to the flesh!*

A.V. * Or, *fore-ordained.* † Or, *passing over.*

there is no transgression. 16 For this cause Therefore it is of faith, [b]that it might be according to by grace; [c]to the end that the promise may might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham, Abraham; [d]who is the father of us all all, 17 (as it is written, [e]A father of many nations I have made thee a father have I made thee of many nations,) [f]before him whom he believed, *even* God, [g]who quickeneth the dead, and calleth [h]the those things that are not, which be not as though they were. 18 Who in against hope believed against in hope, to the end that he might become a the father of many nations, nations; according to that which had been was spoken, [n]So shall thy seed be. 19 And without being being not weakened in faith, he considered not his own body [i]now [q]as good as dead dead, (he being when he was about a old), and an hundred years old, neither yet [t]the deadness of Sarah's womb: 20 yea, looking unto He staggered not at the promise of God, he wavered not God through unbelief, unbelief; but waxed was strong through in faith, giving glory to God, God; 21 and being fully assured persuaded that, what he had promised, [x]he was able also to perform. 22 Wherefore And also therefore it was reckoned unto imputed to him for righteousness. 23 Now [z]it was not written for his sake alone, that it was reckoned unto imputed to him; 24 but for our sake us also, unto to whom it shall be reckoned, imputed, if we [a]who believe on [d]him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead, dead; 25 [h]who was delivered up for our trespasses, offences, and was raised again [j]for our justification.

5 1 [k]Being therefore Therefore being justified [2]by faith, [3][l]let us we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ; 2 through whom also we have Christ: By [4]had our access [4]by faith into this grace [q]wherein we stand; stand, and

[a] ver. 11. Heb. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 12. 12.
[b] See ch. 3. 24.
[c] Gal. 3. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 8.
[d] See Matt. 5. 12.
[e] See Luke 21. 19 & James 1. 3.
[f] Ps. 119. 116. Phil. 1. 20.
[g] Cp. ch. 9. 8. [h] Acts 2. 17, 18, 33. Tit. 3. 6. Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
[i] Cited from Gen. 17. 5. Cp. ver. 18. [j] Cp. Heb. 11. 19. See John 5. 21.
[k] ver. 8, 10. Cp. Hos. 13. 9 & Eph. 2. 5.
[l] 1 Cor. 1. 28. Cp. Heb. 11. 3.
[m] See ch. 4. 25.
[n] Cited from Gen. 15. 5.
[o] See John 3. 16. [p] ver. 6, 10. [q] Heb. 11. 12. [r] Gen. 17. 17.
[s] See ch. 3. 25. [t] Gen. 18. 11. [u] 1 Thess. 1. 10 & 2. 16. See ch. 1. 18. [v] ver. 6, 8. Col. 1. 21. Cp. ch. 8. 32. [w] 2 Cor. 5. 18—20. Eph. 2. 16. Col. 1. 20, 21. [x] Gen. 18. 14. Cp. Heb. 11. 19. [y] 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11. [z] ch. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 9. 9, 10 & 10. 6, 11. 2 Tim. 3. 16, 17. Cp. Ps. 102. 18.
[a] ch. 11. 15. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19.
[b] Gen. 2. 17 & 3. 6. 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22. Cp. ver. 15—17 & ch. 6. 9 & Ps. 51. 5.
[c] ch. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 21.
[d] See Acts 2. 24.
[e] ch. 6. 23. James 1. 15.
[f] Cp. ver. 14, 21 & 1 Cor. 15. 22.
[g] Eph. 2. 3.
[h] ch. 5. 6, 8 & 8. 32. Isai. 53. 5, 6. Matt. 20. 28. Gal. 1. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 15, *al.*
[i] See ch. 3. 20.
[j] ch. 5. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 17.
[k] ch. 3. 28.
[l] Cp. ch. 15. 13 & Heb. 12. 28.
[m] Hos. 6. 7.
[n] 1 Cor. 15. 45.
[o] Eph. 2. 18 & 3. 12. Cp. Heb. 10. 19, 20 & 1 Pet. 3. 18.

[k]let us [6]rejoice in hope of the glory of God. 3 And not only so, but [7]let us also [6d]rejoice in our tribulations we glory in tribulations also knowing that tribulation [e]worketh patience; 4 and patience, probation; and probation, hope: experience; experience, 5 and [f]hope putteth maketh not to shame; ashamed; because the love of God [h]hath been is shed abroad in our hearts through by the [8]Holy Ghost which was is given unto us. 6 For [k]while when we were yet weak, without strength, [t]in due season time [m]Christ died for the ungodly. 7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: for yet peradventure for [9]the a good man some one would even dare to die. 8 But [o]God commendeth his own love toward us, in that, [p]while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. 9 Much more then, being now justified [10][s]by his blood, shall we we shall be saved from [u]the wrath *of God* through him. 10 For if, [v]while when we were enemies, [w]we were reconciled to God through by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, shall we we shall be saved [10]by [y]his life; 11 and life. And not only so, [11]but we also rejoice joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, through by whom we have now received [z]the reconciliation. ‡atonement.

12 Therefore, Wherefore, as [b]through by one man sin entered into the world, and [c]death through by sin; and [d]so death passed unto upon all men, §for that [e]all sinned:— have sinned: 13 for (For until the law sin was in the world: but [f]sin is not imputed when there is no law. 14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam until to Moses, even over them that had not sinned [m]after the likeness similitude of Adam's transgression, [n]who is a the figure of [p]him that was to come. 15 But not as the trespass, offence,

[p] Cp. Matt. 11. 3. [q] 1 Cor. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities omit *now*. [2] Gr. *out of*. [3] Some authorities read *we have*. [4] Some ancient authorities omit *by faith*. [5] Or, *we rejoice* [6] Gr. *glory*. [7] Or, *we also rejoice* [8] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [9] Or, *that which is good* [10] Gr. *in*. [11] Gr. *but also glorying*.
A.V. * Or, *like unto him*. † Or, *according to the time*. ‡ Or, *reconciliation*. § Or, *in whom*.

so also *is* the free gift. For if by the trespass of the offence of one the many died, be dead, much more did the grace of God, and the gift by the grace grace, of the *which is* by one man, Jesus Christ, abound hath abounded unto [c]the many. 16 And not as through *it was* by one that sinned, *so* is the gift: for [h]the judgement *came* of judgment *was* by one unto to condemnation, but the free gift *came is* of many trespasses offences unto [11][l]justification. 17 For if, by the trespass if [*]by one man's of the one, offence death reigned through the by one; much more shall they that which receive the abundance of grace and [2]of the gift of righteousness shall [o]reign in life through the by one, *even* Jesus Christ. Christ.) 18 So then Therefore as [p]through [*]by the one trespass *the judgement* offence of one *judgment* *came* unto upon all men to condemnation; even so through one act of righteousness †by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* unto upon [s]all men to unto [t]justification of life. 19 For as through the by one man's [u]disobedience the many were made sinners, even so through by the [w]obedience of the one shall the many be made righteous. 20 And Moreover [3][y]the law came in beside, entered, that the trespass offence might abound; but abound. But where sin abounded, [b]grace did abound more exceedingly. much more abound 21 That, [c]as sin hath reigned in unto death, even so might [d]grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life through by Jesus Christ our Lord.

6 1 What shall we say then? [h]Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound? 2 God forbid. We who [i]died to sin, How shall we, that how shall we any longer live are dead to sin, live any longer therein? 3 Or are ye ignorant Know ye not, that all we [j]who so many of us as [k]were baptized [m]into Christ Jesus Jesus Christ were baptized into his death? 4 We were [n]buried therefore Therefore we are buried with him through by baptism into death: that like as [p]Christ was raised up from the dead through by [q]the glory of the Father, even so we also might should walk

[a] 2 Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 4. 23, 24. Col. 3. 10. Cp. ch. 7. 6.
[b] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10.
[c] Phil. 3. 10, 11. Cp. Col. 2. 12 & 3. 1.
[d] Eph. 4. 22. Col. 3. 9.
[e] ver. 19. Isai. 53. 11.
[f] Gal. 2. 20 & 5. 24 & 6. 14.
[g] Cp. ch. 7. 24.
[h] 1 Cor. 11. 32.
[i] 1 Pet. 4. 1.
[j] Cp. ver. 18.
[k] 2 Tim. 2. 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 10 & 13. 4.
[l] ver. 18. Rev. 19. 8 (for mg.).
[m] Acts 18. 34. Rev. 1. 18.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 14, 17.
[o] Rev. 22. 5.
[p] Cp. 2 Esd. 3. 21 & 7. 48 [118].
[q] See Heb. 7. 27.
[r] See ver. 2.
[s] See John 12. 32.
[t] ch. 4. 25.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 6.
[v] ver. 14. Ps. 19. 13 & 119. 133. Mic. 7. 19. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17.
[w] Heb. 5. 8. Cp. Phil. 2. 8.
[x] ch. 7. 5. Col. 3. 5.
[y] Gal. 3. 19. See ch. 3. 20.
[z] 2 Cor. 10. 4 (for mg.).
[a] ch. 12. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 24 & 4. 2.
[b] 1 Tim. 1. 14.
[c] Cp. ver. 12, 14.
[d] See John 1. 17.
[e] Cp. ch. 8. 2, 12.
[f] See ver. 12.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ver. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 8.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 21.
[j] ver. 11. ch. 7. 4, 6. Gal. 2. 19. Col. 2. 20 & 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
[k] Cp. ver. 20 & Matt. 6. 24. See John 8. 34.
[l] Gal. 3. 27.
[m] See Matt. 28. 19.
[n] Col. 2. 12.
[o] See ch. 1. 8.
[p] ver. 9. ch. 8. 11. See Acts 2. 24.
[q] Cp. John 11. 40 & 2 Cor. 13. 4.
[r] Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 13.

in [a]newness of life. 5 For [b]if we have become [4]united with *him* by been planted together in [c]the likeness of his death, we shall be also *by in the likeness* of his resurrection; resurrection: 6 knowing this, that [d]our old man [f]was is crucified with *him*, that [g]the body of sin might be done away, destroyed, that so henceforth we should no longer be not in bondage to sin; 7 for serve sin. For [i]he that hath died is dead [j]is justified §freed from sin. 8 But Now [k]if we died be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him; him: 9 knowing that [m]Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; [n]death no more hath hath no more dominion over him. 10 For [5]the death in that he died, he died unto sin [6][q]once: but [5]the life in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. 11 Even so Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be [r]dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God in Christ Jesus. through Jesus Christ our Lord.

12 Let not [v]sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof: thereof. 13 [z]neither present Neither yield ye your members unto sin *as* [7]instruments of unrighteousness; *as* ‖instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but [a]present yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* [7]instruments of righteousness unto God. 14 For [e]sin shall not [f]have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? [g]shall we sin, [i]because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. 16 Know ye not, that [k]to whom ye present yield yourselves [as] [8]servants unto obedience, to obey, his [8]servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? 17 But [*]thanks God be to God, [9]that, whereas thanked, that ye were the [8]servants of sin, ye became obedient but ye have obeyed from the heart to that [10][r]form of teaching whereunto ye were delivered; doctrine **which was delivered you.

R.V. [1] Gr. *an act of righteousness.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *of the gift.* [3] Or, *law* [4] Or, *united with the likeness... with the likeness* [5] Or, *in that* [6] Gr. *once for all.* [7] Or, *weapons* [8] Gr. *bondservants.* [9] Or, *that ye were... but ye became* [10] Or, *pattern*

A.V. * Or, *by one offence.* † Or, *by one righteousness.* ‡ Or, *arc.* § Gr. *justified.* ‖ Gr. *arms*, or, *weapons.* ** Gr. *whereto ye were delivered.*

18 and [a]being made free from sin, [b]ye became [the] [1]servants of righteousness. 19 [d]I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for [f]as ye presented have yielded your members [as] servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity, even so now present yield your members [i]as servants to righteousness unto sanctification. holiness. 20 For [j]when ye were [the] [1]servants of sin, ye were free in regard of *from righteousness. 21 [l]What fruit had ye then at that time then in those things [n]whereof ye are now ashamed? [o]for the end of those things is death. 22 But now [q]being made free from sin, and [r]become servants to God, [t]ye have your fruit unto sanctification, holiness, and [u]the end eternal everlasting life. 23 [v]For the wages of sin is death; but the free gift of God is eternal life in Christ Jesus through Jesus Christ our Lord.

7 1 Or are ye ignorant, Know ye not, brethren (for I speak to men them that know [2]the law), how that the law hath dominion over a man for so long time as long as he liveth? 2 For [a]the woman that which hath a husband is bound by [the] law to the her husband so long while as he liveth; but if the husband be die, dead, she is discharged loosed from the law of the her husband. 3 So then if, while the her husband liveth, [b]she be joined married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if the her husband be die, dead, she is free from the law, that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be joined married to another man. 4 Wherefore, my brethren, [e]ye also were made are become dead [g]to the law [i]through by the body of Christ; that ye should be joined married to another, *even* to him who was is raised from the dead, [k]that we might should bring forth fruit unto God. 5 For when we were in the flesh, the [3]sinful passions, †motions of sins, which were through by the law, wrought did work [c]in our members [e]to bring forth fruit unto death. 6 But now we have been discharged are delivered from the law, having died to that ‡that being dead wherein we were holden; so that we held; that we should serve [g]in newness of [h]the spirit, and not in [the] oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Howbeit, Nay, [k]I had not known sin, except through but by [2]the law: for I had not known [4]coveting, §lust, except [m]the law had said, Thou shalt not [4]covet: 8 but covet. But sin, [p]finding occasion, wrought in me through the taking occasion by the commandment, wrought commandment in me all manner of [4]coveting: concupiscence. [q]for apart from For without [2]the law sin is was dead. 9 And I was alive For apart from without [2]the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died; 10 and died. And the commandment, [w]which *was* unto life, this *ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death: 11 for death. For sin, [z]finding taking occasion, through occasion by the commandment [y]beguiled commandment, deceived me, and through by it slew me. 12 So that Wherefore [z]the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and righteous, just, and good. 13 Did Was then that which is good become made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might be shewn to be appear sin, by working death to me in me through by that which is good; good;— that through the commandment sin sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful. 14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, [c]sold under sin. 15 For that which I [5]do I know ‖allow not: for [d]not what I would, that do I practise not; but what I hate, that I do. do I. 16 But if what I would not, that If then I do that which I I do, would not, I consent unto [f]the law that it is good. 17 So now Now then [h]it is no more I that [5]do it, but sin which that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that [j]in me, that me (that is, in my flesh, flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me, me; but *how* to [5]do perform that which is good I is find

[a] ver. 22. ch. 8. 2. Cp. ver. 7. See John 8. 32.
[b] Cp. ver. 22.
[c] ch. 6. 13.
[d] See ch. 3. 5.
[e] See ch. 6. 21, 23.
[f] See ver. 13.
[g] See ch. 6. 4.
[h] ch. 2. 27, 29. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 27.
[j] See ver. 16.
[k] See ch. 3. 20.
[l] ch. 7. 5. Cp. Jer. 12. 13.
[m] ch. 13. 9. Ex. 20. 17. Deut. 5. 21. Cp. Ex. 20. 14 (for mg.).
[n] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 2.
[o] ch. 1. 32 & 8. 6, 13. Prov. 14. 12. Gal. 6. 8.
[p] ver. 11. Cp. Gal. 5. 13.
[q] See ver. 18.
[r] 1 Cor. 7. 22. 1 Pet. 2. 16.
[s] 1 Cor. 15. 56.
[t] ch. 7. 4.
[u] 1 Pet. 1. 9.
[v] Cp. ch. 2. 7. See ch. 5. 12.
[w] Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 33, 36. See ch. 10. 5.
[x] ver. 8.
[y] Cp. Gen. 3. 13 & Heb. 3. 13.
[z] Ps. 19. 8, 9 & 119. 137. 2 Pet. 2. 21. Cp. ver. 16.
[a] 1 Cor. 7. 39.
[b] Matt. 5. 32.
[c] 1 Kin. 21. 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17. 17. Isai. 50. 1 & 52. 3.
[d] ver. 18, 19. Cp. Gal. 5. 17.
[e] ver. 6. See ch. 6. 2.
[f] 1 Tim. 1. 8. Cp. ver. 12.
[g] ch. 8. 2. Gal. 2. 19 & 5. 18. Eph. 2. 15. Col. 2. 14.
[h] ver. 20.
[i] Cp. Eph. 2. 16 & Col. 1. 22.
[j] Gen. 6. 5 & 8. 21. Job 14. 4 & 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9, *al.*
[k] ch. 6. 22. Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 5. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *law* [3] Gr. *passions of sins.* [4] Or, *lust* [5] Gr. *work.*
A.V. * Gr. *to righteousness.* † Gr. *passions.* ‡ Or, *being dead to that.* § Or, *concupiscence.* ‖ Gr. *know.*

not. 19 [a]For the good (which / that) I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I (practise. / do.) 20 But (Now) if (what I would not, that I do, / I do that I would not,) [c]it is no more I that [1]do it, but sin (which / that) dwelleth in me. 21 I find then [2]the (a) law, that, (to me who / when I) would do good, evil is (present. / present with me.) 22 For [g]I delight [3]in the law of God after [h]the inward man: 23 but I see [4](a different / another) law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity [4](under / to) the law of sin which is in my members. 24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me (out of / from) [5*k]the body of this death? 25 [6m]I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then (I myself with the mind / with the mind I myself) serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

8 [1] There is therefore now no condemnation to them (that / which) are in Christ (Jesus. / Jesus, who walk) not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. 2 For the law of [q]the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus (hath) [t]made me free from the law of sin and [of] death. 3 For [v]what the law could not do, [7x]in that it was weak through the flesh, [z](God, / God) sending his own Son [b]in the likeness of [8]sinful (flesh, / flesh,) [9]and [c](as an offering) †for sin, condemned sin in the flesh: 4 that [e]the [10](ordinance / righteousness) of the law might be fulfilled in us, [f]who walk not after the flesh, but after the (spirit. / Spirit.) 5 For [h]they that are after the flesh do mind [i]the things of the flesh; but they that are after the (spirit / Spirit) [j]the things of the (spirit. / Spirit.) 6 For [i]the mind of the flesh is death; but ‡to be carnally minded / the mind of the spirit is §to be spiritually minded life and (peace: / peace.) 7 because (Because) ‡the carnal mind (of the flesh / mind) is [n]enmity against (God; / God:) for it is not subject to the law of God, [b]neither indeed can (it / be:) 8 (and / So then) they that are in the flesh cannot please God. 9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the (spirit, / Spirit,) if so be that [d]the Spirit of God (dwell / dwelleth) in you. (But / Now) [e]if any man (hath / have) not [f]the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. 10 And if Christ (is / be) in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the (spirit / Spirit) is life because of righteousness. 11 But if the Spirit of [j]him that raised up Jesus from the dead (dwelleth / dwell) in you, he that raised up Christ (Jesus) from the dead shall (quicken also / also quicken) your mortal bodies [11](‖through / ‖by) his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 (So then, / Therefore,) brethren, we are debtors, [n]not to the flesh, to live after the (flesh: / flesh.) 13 (for / For) if ye live after the flesh, ye (must die: / shall die:) but if (by the spirit ye / ye through the Spirit do) [12o]mortify the [13]deeds of the body, ye shall live. 14 For as many as are [p]led by the Spirit of God, (these / they) are (the) [r]sons of God. 15 For [s]ye (received / have not) (not / received) [u]the spirit of bondage again (unto / to) fear; but ye (have) received the (spirit / Spirit) of [w]adoption, whereby we cry, [y]Abba, Father. 16 [a]The Spirit (himself / itself) beareth witness with our spirit, that we are (the) children of God: 17 and if children, then [d]heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; [g]if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified (with *him*. / together.)

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time [k]are not worthy to be compared with [m]the glory which shall be revealed (to us-ward. / in us.) 19 For the earnest expectation of the (creation / creature) waiteth for [m]the (revealing / manifestation) of the sons of God. 20 For the (creation / creature)

---

a ver. 15.
b 1 Cor. 2. 14.
c ver. 17.
d ver. 11.
1 Cor. 3. 16 & 6. 19.
2 Cor. 6. 16.
2 Tim. 1. 14.
e Jude 19.
Cp. John 14. 17.
f See Acts 16. 7.
g Ps. 1. 2 & 112. 1 & 119. 35.
h 2 Cor. 4. 16. Eph. 3. 16. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 4.
i Gal. 5. 17. Cp. James 4. 1.
j See Acts 2. 24.
k Cp. ch. 6. 6 & 8. 23.
l Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 6.
m 1 Cor. 15. 57 (for mg.).
n See ver. 2.
o Col. 3. 5.
p Gal. 5. 18.
q 1 Cor. 15. 45.
2 Cor. 3. 6.
r ver. 16, 19. ch. 9. 8, 26. Deut. 14. 1. Hos. 1. 10. John 1. 12. 1 John 3. 1, *al.*
s 1 Cor. 2. 12.
t ver. 12. See ch. 6. 14, 18 & 7. 4.
u 2 Tim. 1. 7. Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & Heb. 2. 15 & 1 John 4. 18.
v Heb. 10. 1, 2, 10, 14. See Acts 13. 39.
w ver. 23. Gal. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 9. 4 & Isai. 56. 5 & Jer. 31. 9.
x Gal. 4. 9. Heb. 7. 18.
y Gal. 4. 6. Cp. Mark 14. 36.
z 2 Cor. 5. 21.
a 2 Cor. 1. 22 & 5. 5. Eph. 1. 13, 14. 1 John 3. 24.
b Phil. 2. 7. See John 1. 14.
c Lev. 16. 5. Heb. 10. 6, 8 & 13. 11.
d Gal. 3. 29 & 4. 7. Tit. 3. 7.
e ch. 1. 32 & 2. 26.
f Gal. 5. 16, 25.
g 2 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 2. 12. See Acts 14. 22.
h Cp. Gal. 6. 8.
i Gal. 5. 19—21.
j Gal. 5. 22, 23, 25.
k 2 Cor. 4. 17. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5, 6.
l ver. 13. Cp. Col. 2. 18. See ch. 6. 21.
m 1 Pet. 4. 13 & 5. 1. 1 John 3. 2. Cp. ch. 2. 7.
n James 4. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *work.* [2] Or, *in regard of the law* [3] Gr. *with.* [4] Gr. *in.* Many ancient authorities read *to.* [5] Or, *this body of death* [6] Many ancient authorities read *But thanks be to God.* [7] Or, *wherein* [8] Gr. *flesh of sin.* [9] Or, *and for sin* [10] Or, *requirement* [11] Many ancient authorities read *because of.* [12] Gr. *make to die.* [13] Gr. *doings.*
A.V. * Or, *this body of death.* † Or, *by a sacrifice for sin.* ‡ Gr. *the minding of the flesh.* § Gr. *the minding of the Spirit.* ‖ Or, *because of his Spirit.*

[a]was subjected / made subject to vanity, not of its own will, / willingly, but [b]by reason of him who / it, hath subjected / *the same* [1]in hope 21 / hope, Because / [c]the creation / creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the liberty of the glory / glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that *[g]the whole creation [h]groaneth and travaileth in pain [2]together until now. 23 And not only / so, / *they*, but ourselves also, which have [k]the firstfruits of the Spirit, [l]even we ourselves groan within ourselves, [o]waiting for / *our* / the adoption, *to wit*, [p]the redemption of our body. 24 For [q]by hope were we saved : / we are saved by hope : but [r]hope that is seen is not hope : [3]for / who [4]hopeth for that which he seeth / what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? 25 But if we hope for that / which we see not, *then* do we with [q]patience wait for it.

26 And in like manner / Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our / infirmity / infirmities : for [u]we know not / how to pray / what we should pray for as we / ought / ought : but [v]the Spirit / himself / itself maketh intercession for *us* with groanings which cannot be / uttered; / uttered. 27 and / And [y]he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is [z]the mind of the Spirit, [5]†because he [a]maketh intercession for the saints [b]according to *the will of* God. 28 And we know that / to them that love God [6]all things work together / all things work together for good to them that [c]for good, *even* / love God, to [d]them / that / who are the called according to *his* purpose. 29 For whom he / [f]foreknew, / did foreknow, he also / [g]foreordained / did predestinate *[h]to be* conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be [i]the firstborn among many / brethren: 30 and / Moreover whom he / foreordained, / did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also [l]justified: and whom he justified, them he also [n]glorified.

31 What / then shall we / shall we then say to these things? [c]If God / *is* / *be* for us, who / *is* / *can be* against us? 32 [d]He that spared not his own Son, but [f]delivered him up for us all, how shall he not / also with him / with him also freely give us all things? 33 Who shall lay / anything / any thing to the charge of God's elect? [7]*[i]It is God that / justifieth; / justifieth. 34 [j]who / Who is he that / shall condemn / condemneth? [8]It is Christ / Jesus that died, yea rather, that / was raised from the dead, / is risen again, [m]who is / even at the right hand of God, [n]who also maketh intercession for us. 35 Who shall separate us from the love [9]of Christ? shall tribulation, or / anguish, / distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? 36 Even as / As it is written,

> [s]For thy sake [t]we are killed all the day long;
> We / were / are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, in all these things we are more than [w]conquerors through [x]him that loved us. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, / nor powers, / nor things present, nor things to come, / nor / powers, 39 nor height, nor depth, nor any other [10]creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

1 [e]I say the truth in Christ,
9 I lie not, my conscience / also bearing / witness with me / me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 that I have great / sorrow / heaviness and / unceasing pain / continual sorrow in my heart. 3 For [j]I could [11]wish that [1]myself were / *[k]anathema* / ‡accursed from Christ for my / brethren's sake, / brethren, my kinsmen [m]according to the flesh: 4 who are [o]Israelites; / whose is / to whom *pertaineth* [p]the

a Gen. 3. 18, 19. Eccles. 1. 2. *b* Gen. 3. 17. *c* Num. 14. 9. 2 Kin. 6. 16. Ps. 118. 6. 1 John 4. 4. *d* John 3. 16. *e* Cp. Acts 3. 21. *f* See ch. 4. 25. *g* Mark 16. 15. *h* Jer. 12. 4, 11. *i* Isai. 50. 8, 9. Cp. Rev. 12, 10, 11. *j* ver. 1. *k* Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 5 & James 1. 18. *l* 2 Cor. 5. 2, 4. *m* See Mark 16. 19. *n* Heb. 7. 25. 1 John 2. 1. Cp. ver. 27. *o* ver. 19, 25. Isai. 25. 9. Gal. 5. 5. *p* See ch. 7. 24 & Luke 21. 28. *q* Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 5. 8. *r* 2 Cor. 4. 18. Heb. 11. 1. *s* Cited from Ps. 44. 22. *t* 1 Cor. 4. 9 & 15. 30, 31. 2 Cor. 4. 10, 11. See Acts 20. 24. *u* Cp. Matt. 20. 22 & James 4. 3. *v* Zech. 12. 10. Eph. 6. 18. See John 14. 16. *w* 1 Cor. 15. 57. See John 16. 33. *x* Gal. 2. 20. Eph. 5. 2. Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 9. *y* 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Prov. 15. 11 & 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20 & 17. 10. Luke 16. 15. 1 Thess. 2. 4. Rev. 2. 23, *al.* *z* See ver. 6. *a* Cp. ver. 34. *b* Cp. 1 John 5. 14. *c* Ezra 8. 22. Cp. Eccles. 8. 12 & Ecclus. 39. 27. *d* ch. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 9 & 7. 15, 17. Gal. 1. 15 & 5. 8. Eph. 4. 1, 4. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 9. 15, *al.* *e* 2 Cor. 11. 10. 1 Tim. 2. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 19 & Gal. 1. 20. See ch. 1. 9. *f* ch. 11. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2. *g* 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 1. 5, 11. Cp. ch. 9. 23. *h* Phil. 3. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 49 & Col. 3. 10. See 1 John 3. 2. *i* Col. 1. 15, 18. Heb. 1. 6. Rev. 1. 5. *j* Cp. Ex. 32. 32. *k* 1 Cor. 12. 3 & 16. 22. Gal. 1. 8, 9. *l* 1 Cor. 6. 11. *m* Cp. ch. 11. 14. *n* John 17. 22. Cp. Heb. 2. 10. *o* Cp. ver. 6 & ch. 2. 28, 29 & Gal. 6. 16. *p* Cp. Ex. 4. 22. See ch. 8. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *in hope; because the creation &c.* [2] Or, *with us* [3] Many ancient authorities read *for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?* [4] Some ancient authorities read *awaiteth.* [5] Or, *that* [6] Some ancient authorities read *God worketh all things with them for good.* [7] Or, *Shall God that justifieth?* [8] Or, *Shall Christ Jesus that died,...us?* [9] Some ancient authorities read *of God.* [10] Or, *creation* [11] Or, *pray*

A.V. * Or, *every creature.* † Or, *that.* ‡ Or, *separated.*

adoption, and [a]the glory, and [b]the *covenants, and [c]the giving of the law, and [d]the service *of God*, and [e]the promises; [5] whose are [f]the fathers, and of whom is Christ as concerning the flesh, as concerning the flesh Christ *came*, [1] [g]who is over all, [i]God blessed [2]for ever. Amen. [6] But *it is* not as Not though the word of God hath come to nought. taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel: [7] neither, [l]because they are Abraham's seed, the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, [n]In Isaac shall thy seed be called. [8] That is, it is not They which are the children of the flesh that are flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but [q]the children of the promise are reckoned counted for a the seed. [9] For this is a the word of promise, [r]According to this season At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son. [10] And not only so *this*; but when [u]Rebecca also having had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac— Isaac; [11] for (For *the children* being not yet born, neither having done anything any good or bad, evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of [z]him that calleth, calleth;) [12] it was said unto her, [b]The [†]elder shall serve the [‡]younger. [13] Even as As it is written, [c]Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

[14] What shall we say then? [e]Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. [15] For he saith to Moses, [f]I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion. [16] So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that hath sheweth mercy. [17] For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, [j]For Even for this very same purpose did I raise have I raised thee up, that I might shew in thee my power, my power in thee, and that my name might be published abroad in declared throughout all the earth. [18] So then he hath Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will, will *have mercy*, and whom he will [h]he hardeneth.

[19] Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he still yet find fault? For [j]who withstandeth hath resisted his will? [20] Nay but, O man, who art thou [k]that [§]repliest against God? [m]Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why didst hast thou made me thus? [21] Or [°]hath Hath not the potter a right power over the clay, from of the same lump to make [p]one part a vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? [22] What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the [s]vessels of wrath [‖][t]fitted unto to destruction: [23] [3]and that he might make known [v]the riches of his glory upon on the vessels of mercy, which he had [w]afore prepared unto glory, [24] *even* us, whom he also hath [x]called, [y]not from of the Jews only, but also from of the Gentiles? [25] As he saith also in Hosea, Osee,

> [a]I will call that them my people, which was were not my people;
> And her beloved, which was not beloved.
>
> [26] [d]And it shall be, come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, people;
> There shall they be called the sons children of [g]the living God.

[27] And Isaiah Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, [h]If Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, [i]it is the a remnant that shall be saved: [28] for the Lord he will execute *his* word upon the earth, finish [**]the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: finishing it and cutting it because a short work will the Lord make upon the

a Ex. 40. 34. 1 Sam. 4. 21. 1 Kin. 8. 11.
b Gen. 17. 2. Deut. 29. 14. Gal. 4. 24. Eph. 2. 12. Cp. Luke 1. 72 & Acts 3. 25, *al.*
c Deut. 4. 14. Cp. Ps. 147. 19.
d Heb. 9. 1 (Gk.). Cp. ch. 12. 1.
e Cp. Eph. 2. 12. See John 4. 22 & Acts 13. 32.
f ch. 11. 28.
g Cp. Eph. 4. 6 & Col. 1. 16—19.
h Cp. Ex. 4. 21 & 9. 12 & 11. 10 & 14. 4 & Deut. 2. 30 & Josh. 11. 20, *al.*
i ch. 1. 25. John 1. 1. 2 Cor. 11. 31. Heb. 1. 8. Cp. Jer. 23. 6 & Col. 2. 9, *al.*
j 2 Chr. 20. 6. Job 9. 12. Dan. 4. 35.
k Job 33. 13.
l Cp. Gal. 4. 23. See John 8. 33.
m Isai. 29. 16 & 45. 9. Cp. Ecclus. 39. 17.
n Heb. 11. 18. Cited from Gen. 21. 12. Cp. Gal. 3. 29.
o Isai. 64. 8. Jer. 18. 6. Wisd. 15. 7. Ecclus. 33. 13.
p 2 Tim. 2. 20.
q Gal. 4. 23, 28.
r Cited from Gen. 18. 10, 14. Cp. Gen. 17. 21.
s Cp. ver. 21, 23 & Acts 9. 15.
t Cp. Prov. 16. 4 & 1 Pet. 2. 8.
u Gen. 25. 21.
v Eph. 3. 16. See ch. 2. 4.
w Cp. ch. 8. 29.
x See ch. 8. 28.
y See ch. 3. 29.
z Cp. ch. 4. 17. See ch. 8. 28.
a Cited from Hos. 2. 23. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 10.
b Cited from Gen. 25. 23.
c Cited from Mal. 1. 2, 3.
d Cited from Hos. 1. 10.
e Deut. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. Job 8. 3 & 34. 10. Ps. 92. 15.
f Cited from Ex. 33. 19.
g See ch. 8. 14 & Matt. 16. 16.
h Cited from Isai. 10. 22, 23. Cp. Hos. 1. 10.
i ch. 11. 5.
j Cited from Ex. 9. 16.

R.V. [1] Some modern interpreters place a full stop after *flesh*, and translate, *He who is God over all be (is) blessed for ever*: or, *He who is over all is God, blessed for ever*. Others punctuate, *flesh, who is over all. God be (is) blessed for ever.* [2] Gr. *unto the ages.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *and.*

A.V. * Or, *testaments.* † Or, *greater.* ‡ Or, *lesser.* § Or, *answerest again*, or, *disputest with God?* ‖ Or, *made up.* ** Or, *the account.*

short. earth. 29 And, And as Isaiah hath Esaias said before,

[c]Except [d]the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed,
[f]We had become been as Sodom, Sodoma, and had been made like unto Gomorrah. Gomorrha.

30 What shall we say then? [h]That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even [k]the righteousness which is of faith: faith. 31 but But Israel, [l]following which followed after [a] the law of righteousness, [m]did hath not arrive at *that* law. attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? [1]Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by works. They the works of the law. For they stumbled at [o]the stone of stumbling. that stumblingstone;

33 even as As it is written,

[q]Behold, I lay in Zion Sion [r]a stone of stumbling stumblingstone and a rock rock of offence:
[v]And he that whosoever believeth on [2]him shall not be [w]put to shame. *ashamed.

10 [1] Brethren, my heart's [3]desire and my supplication prayer to God is for them, for Israel is, that they may might be saved. [2] For I bear them witness record that [y]they have a zeal for of God, [a]but not according to knowledge. [3] For they being ignorant of [b]God's righteousness, and seeking going about to establish their own, they did own righteousness, have not subject submitted themselves to unto the righteousness of God. [4] For [d]Christ is the end of the law unto for righteousness to everyone that believeth. [5] For [f]Moses writeth that [g]the man that doeth describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live thereby. by them. [6] But [j]the righteousness which is of faith saith thus, speaketh on this wise, [k]Say not in thy thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above*:) [7] or, Who shall descend into the [4]abyss deep? (that is, [b]to bring Christ up up Christ again from the dead.) [8] But what saith it? [e]The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach: preach; 9 [t]because That if [g]thou shalt [5]confess with thy mouth Jesus as the Lord Lord, and shalt [t]believe in thy thine heart [j]that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved: 10 for saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. [11] For the scripture saith, [n]Whosoever believeth on him shall not be put to shame. ashamed. [12] [p]For there is no distinction difference between the Jew and the Greek; for [s]the same *Lord* is Lord of all, and over all is [t]rich unto all that call upon him: him. 13 for, "Whosoever For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. [14] How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of [x]whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear [z]without a preacher? [15] and how shall they preach, except they be sent? even as it is written,

[c]How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring [6]glad tidings of good things!

[16] But [e]they did have not all hearken to obeyed the [7]glad tidings. gospel. For Isaiah Esaias saith, [h]Lord, who hath believed [u]our [v]report? [17] So [i]belief then faith *cometh* of by hearing, and hearing by the word of Christ. God. [18] But I say, Did Have they not hear? heard? Yea, verily,

[l]Their sound went out [m]into all the earth,
And their words unto the ends of [8]the world.

a See Rev. 9. 1.
b Heb. 13. 20.
c Cited from Isai. 1. 9.
d James 5. 4.
e Cited from Deut. 30. 14. Cp. Ecclus. 51. 26.
f Deut. 29. 23. Isai. 13. 19. Jer. 49. 18 & 50. 40. Amos 4. 11.
g Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 3 & Phil. 2. 11.
h Cp. ch. 10. 20.
i See Acts 16. 31.
j Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 2. 24.
k ch. 1. 17 & 3. 21, 22 & 10. 6. Gal. 2. 16 & 3. 24. Phil. 3. 9. Heb. 11. 7.
l Cp. ch. 10. 2, 3 & 11. 7.
m Cp. Gal. 5. 4.
n See ch. 9. 33.
o See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
p See ch. 3. 22, 29.
q 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7. Cited from Isai. 28. 16. Cp. Ps. 118. 22.
r Isai. 8. 14.
s Acts 10. 36.
t See ch. 2. 4.
u Acts 2. 21. Cited from Joel 2. 32.
v ch. 10. 11.
w Isai. 49. 23. Joel 2. 26, 27.
x Eph. 4. 21. Cp. John 9. 36 & 17. 20.
y See Acts 21. 20.
z Cp. Acts 8. 31 & Tit. 1. 3.
a Cp. ch. 9. 31.
b See ch. 1. 17.
c Cited from Isai. 52. 7. Cp. Nahum 1. 15 & Eph. 6. 15.
d Cp. Matt. 5. 17 & Gal. 3. 24.
e ch. 3. 3. Heb. 4. 2.
f Cited from Lev. 18. 5.
g Neh. 9. 29. Ezek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Matt. 19. 17. Luke 10. 28. Gal. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 10.
h John 12. 38. Cited from Isai. 53. 1.
i Gal. 3. 2, 5.
j See ch. 9. 30.
k Cp. Deut. 30. 12, 13 & Baruch 3. 29, 30.
l Cited from Ps. 19. 4. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8.
m Cp. Mark 16. 15. See Matt. 24. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *Because*, doing it *not by faith, but as it were by works, they stumbled* [2] Or, *it* [3] Gr. *good pleasure.*
[4] Or, *that* [5] Some ancient authorities read *confess the word with thy mouth, that Jesus is Lord.* [6] Or, *a gospel*
[7] Or, *gospel* [8] Gr. *the inhabited earth.*
A.V. * Or, *confounded.* † Gr. *the hearing of us?* ‡ Or, *preaching?*

19 But I say, Did Israel not not Israel know?
First Moses saith,
[a]I will [b]provoke you to jealousy
with that which is by *them that are* no nation,
With a nation [d]void of understanding will I
and by a foolish nation I will
anger you.
20 And Isaiah But Esaias is very bold, and
saith,
[e]I was found of them that
sought me not;
I became was made manifest unto them
that asked not of after me.
21 But as to Israel he saith, [f]All
the day long I did I spread out have stretched forth my
hands unto a disobedient and
gainsaying people.

11 1 I say then, [i]Did Hath God
cast off away his people? God
forbid. For [j]I also am
an Israelite, of the seed of
Abraham, of the tribe of Ben-
jamin. 2 [k]God did hath not cast off away
his people which he [m]foreknew.
Or wot Wot ye not what the scripture
saith [1]* of Elijah Elias? how he pleadeth maketh
with intercession to God against Israel, saying,
3 [o]Lord, they have killed thy
prophets, they have and digged down
thine altars: altars; and I am left alone,
and they seek my life. 4 But
what saith the answer of God
unto him? [q]I have left for reserved to my-
self seven thousand men, who
have not bowed the knee to
the image of Baal. 5 Even so then
at this present time also there
is [u]a remnant according to the
election of grace. 6 [v]But if it is And if by
grace, it is then *is it* no more of works:
otherwise grace is no more
grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.
7 What
then? [w]That which Israel seeketh for, that Israel hath not obtained that which he obtained not: he seeketh for; but the election hath
obtained it, and the rest [x]were
hardened: †blinded 8 according (According as it is written,
[y]God hath gave them a the spirit of
stupor, ‡slumber, [a]eyes that they should
not see, and ears that they
should not hear, hear) unto this very
day. 9 And David saith,
[c]Let their table be made a
snare, and a trap,
And a stumblingblock, and a
recompense recompence unto them:
10 Let their eyes be darkened,
that they may not see,
And bow thou down their back
alway.
11 I say then, Did Have they stumble stumbled
that they might should fall? God forbid:
but by *rather* through their [2g]fall [h]salva-
tion *is come* unto the Gentiles,
for to provoke them to jealousy.
12 Now if their the fall is of them *be* the
riches of the world, and their the
§diminishing loss of them the riches of the
Gentiles; how much more their
fulness?
13 But For I speak to you that are
Gentiles. Inasmuch then inasmuch as [l]I am an the
apostle of the Gentiles, I glorify my magnify
ministry mine office: 14 if by any means I
may provoke to jealousy emulation *them*
that which *are* my flesh, and ‖may might save
some of them. 15 For if the
casting away of them is *be* [p]the
reconciling of the world, what
shall the receiving *of them be*,
but life from the dead? 16 And For
[r]if the firstfruit is *be* holy, so is the lump *is*
also *holy*: and if the root is *be* holy,
so are the branches. 17 But And if
[s]some of the branches were *be* broken
off, and thou, [t]being a wild olive, olive
wast grafted tree, wert grafted in ‖among them, and
didst become partaker with them with them partakest [3]of the
root of the and fatness of the olive
tree; 18 glory Boast not over against the branches:
but if thou gloriest, it is not thou that bearest
But boast, thou bearest not
the root, but the root thee.
19 Thou wilt say then, Branches The branches
were broken off, that I might
be grafted graffed in. 20 Well; by their because of
unbelief they were broken off,
and thou [z]standest by thy faith.
[b]Be not highminded, but [c]fear:
21 for if God spared not the

a Cited from Deut. 32. 21.
b ch. 11. 11, 14.
c Cited from Ps. 69. 22, 23.
d Cp. Tit. 3. 3.
e Cited from Isai. 65. 1. Cp. ch. 9. 30.
f Cited from Isai. 65. 2.
g ch. 5. 15—18, 20 (for mg.).
h Cp. Acts 28. 28.
i 1 Sam. 12. 22. Jer. 31. 37 & 33. 24.
j 2 Cor. 11. 22. Phil. 3. 5.
k Ps. 94. 14.
l ch. 15. 16. Cp. Acts 26. 17. See Acts 9. 15.
m ch. 8. 29.
n 1 Cor. 7. 16 & 9. 22. 1 Tim. 4. 16. James 5. 20.
o Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 10, 14.
p ch. 5. 11.
q Cited from 1 Kin. 19. 18.
r Num. 15. 18—21. Neh. 10. 37. Ezek. 44. 30.
s Jer. 11. 16. Cp. Ps. 52. 8 & John 15. 2.
t Cp. Eph. 2. 12.
u ch. 9. 27. Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Zech. 13. 8.
v Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Deut. 9. 4, 5.
w See ch. 9. 31.
x Cp. ver. 25.
y Isai. 29. 10.
z 1 Cor. 10. 12. 2 Cor. 1. 24.
a Deut. 29. 4. Cp. Isai. 43. 8 & Jer. 5. 21 & Ezek. 12. 2 & Eph. 4. 18. See Matt. 13. 14.
b ch. 12. 3, 16. 1 Tim. 6. 17.
c Prov. 28. 14. Isai. 66. 2, 5. Jer. 44. 10. Phil. 2. 12.

R.V. [1] Or, *in* [2] Or, *trespass* [3] Many ancient authorities read *of the root and of the fatness.*
A.V. * Gr. *in Elias* † Or, *hardened.* ‡ Or, *remorse.* § Or, *decay*, or, *loss.* ‖ Or, *for them.*

natural branches, neither will *take heed* lest he spare also spare not thee. 22 Behold then therefore the goodness and severity of God: toward on them that which fell, severity; but toward thee, God's goodness, [b]if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise [d]thou also shalt be cut off. 23 And [e]they also, if they continue not in their abide not still in unbelief, shall be grafted graffed in: for God is able to graft graff them in again. 24 For if thou wast wert cut out of that which is by the olive tree nature a wild olive tree, which is wild by nature, and wast grafted wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which are be the natural *branches*, be grafted graffed into their own olive tree?

25 For I would not, brethren, have you that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, [n]lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, conceits; that [o]a hardening *blindness in part hath befallen is happened to Israel, [q]until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in; in. 26 and And so all Israel shall be saved: even as it is written,

[t]There shall come out [u]of Zion Sion
the Deliverer; Deliverer,
He and shall turn away [1]ungodliness from Jacob:
27 And For this is [2]my [x]covenant unto them,
[y]When I shall take away their sins.

28 As touching concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sake sakes: but as touching the election, they are [c]beloved for the fathers' sake. sakes.
29 For the gifts and [z]the calling of God are [3]g[a]without repentance.
30 For as ye [i]in time times past were have disobedient to not †believed God, but now have yet have now obtained mercy by through their disobedience, unbelief:
31 even so have these also now been disobedient, not †believed, that by the mercy shewn to you through your mercy they also may now obtain mercy.
32 For God [n]hath shut up ‡concluded them all unto disobedience, in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth [4]of the riches [5]both of [a]the wisdom and the knowledge of God! [c]how unsearchable are his judgements, judgments, and his ways past tracing finding out! 34 For [f]who hath known the mind of the Lord? or [g]who hath been his counsellor? 35 or [h]who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?
36 For [i]of him, and through him, and unto to him, are all things. [j]To him things: to §whom *be* the glory [6]for ever. Amen.

12 [1 k]I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye to present your bodies [m]a living sacrifice, holy, [7]acceptable to unto God, *which is* your [8]reasonable [9]service. 2 And [p]be not fashioned according conformed to this [10]world: but be ye transformed by [r]the renewing of your mind, that ye may [s]prove what is the good that good, and [7]acceptable acceptable, and perfect perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, [v]through the grace that was given unto me, to every man that is among you, [w]not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but [so] to think as to think ‖soberly, [z]according as God hath dealt to each every man a the measure of faith. 4 For [b]even as we have many members in one body, and all the members have not the same office: 5 so we, [d]who are being many, [f]are one body in Christ, and severally every one [h]members one of another.
6 And [j]having Having then gifts differing according to the grace that was is given to us, whether [k]prophecy, *let us prophesy* [l]according to the proportion of [12]our faith; 7 or [m]ministry, *let us give ourselves to wait on* our ministry; ministering: or he that teacheth,

a Col. 2. 3. Cp. Ps. 139. 6 & Eph. 3. 10.
b 1 Cor. 15. 2. Heb. 3. 6, 14.
c Deut. 29. 29. Job 11. 7, *al.*
d Cp. John 15. 2.
e 2 Cor. 3. 16.
f Isai. 40. 13. 1 Cor. 2. 16. Cp. Job 15. 8.
g Job 36. 22, 23.
h Job 35. 7 & 41. 11.
i 1 Cor. 8. 6 & 11. 12. Col. 1. 16. Cp. Heb. 2. 10.
j ch. 16. 27. Eph. 3. 21. Phil. 4. 20. 1 Tim. 1. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 18. Jude 25. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 13.
k 1 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Cor. 10. 1. Eph. 4. 1.
l ch. 6. 13, 16, 19. Cp. Ps. 50. 13, 14 & 1 Cor. 6. 20. See 1 Pet. 2. 5.
m Heb. 10. 20.
n ch. 12. 16.
o 2 Cor. 3. 14. Cp. ver. 7.
p 1 Pet. 1. 14. Cp. 1 John 2. 15.
q Cp. Rev. 7. 9. See Luke 21. 24.
r Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Ps. 51. 10 & 2 Cor. 4. 16 & Eph. 4. 23 & Col. 3. 10.
s Eph. 5. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 3.
t Cited from Isai. 59. 20, 21. Cp. John 4. 22 & Heb. 8. 8—12.
u Ps. 14. 7 & 53. 6.
v See ch. 1. 5.
w ver. 16. ch. 11. 20.
x See ch. 9. 4.
y Isai. 27. 9. Cp. Heb. 8. 12.
z 1 Cor. 7. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11, *al.*
a Eph. 4. 7.
b 1 Cor. 12. 12—14. Eph. 4. 4, 16.
c ch. 9. 5. Deut. 7. 8 & 10. 15.
d 1 Cor. 10. 17, 33.
e See ch. 8. 28.
f 1 Cor. 12. 20. Eph. 4. 13. See John 17. 11.
g 2 Cor. 7. 10 (for mg.).
h Eph. 4. 25. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 15 & 12. 27.
i Eph. 2. 2, 3, 11, 13. Col. 1. 21 & 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3.
j 1 Cor. 12. 4. 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11. Cp. Acts 6. 1.
k 1 Cor. 12. 10. See Acts 13. 1.
l Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 15.
m See
n See ch. 3. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *ungodlinesses.* [2] Gr. *the covenant from me.* [3] Gr. *not repented of.* [4] Or, *of the riches and the wisdom &c.* [5] Or, *both of wisdom &c.* [6] Gr. *unto the ages.* [7] Gr. *well-pleasing.* [8] Or, *spiritual* [9] Or, *worship* [10] Or, *age* [11] Or, *the will of God, even the thing which is good and acceptable and perfect* [12] Or, *the faith*
A.V. * Or, *hardness.* † Or, *obeyed.* ‡ Or, *shut them all up together.* § Gr. *him.* ‖ Gr. *to sobriety.*

to his on teaching; 8 or he that exhorteth, to his on exhorting: exhortation: he that *giveth, *let him do it* †with 1[a]liberality; simplicity; [b]he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with [c]cheerfulness. 9 [d]Let love be without hypocrisy. dissimulation. [e]Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. 10 In ‡love of the *Be* kindly brethren be tenderly affectioned one to another, affectioned one to another ‡with brotherly love; [h]in honour preferring one another; 11 in diligence not slothful; Not slothful in business; [j]fervent in spirit; [k]serving 2the Lord; 12 [l]rejoicing in hope; [m]patient in tribulation; [n]continuing stedfastly instant in prayer; 13 [o]communicating Distributing to the necessities necessity of the saints; 3[q]given to hospitality. 14 [r]Bless them that which persecute you; you: bless, and curse not. 15 [s]Rejoice with them that rejoice; do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. 16 [u]Be of the same mind one toward another. [v]Set not your Mind mind on not high things, but 4[s]condescend to 5things that are lowly. men of low estate. [x]Be not wise in your own conceits. 17 [y]Render Recompense to no man evil for evil. [z]Take thought for Provide things honourable honest in the sight of all men. 18 If it be possible, as much as in you lieth, lieth in you, [a]be at peace live peaceably with all men. 19 [b]Avenge Dearly not yourselves, beloved, beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto 6wrath: for it is written, [c]Vengeance belongeth unto me. *is mine*, I will recompense, repay, saith the Lord. 20 But Therefore [d]if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him to drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire upon on his head. 21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

13 1 Let every soul [i]be in subjection to subject unto the higher powers: for powers. For [j]there is no power but of God; and God: the *powers* that be are ‖ordained of God.

2 Therefore he that Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, withstandeth resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that withstand resist shall receive to themselves judgement. damnation. 3 For rulers are not a terror to the good work, works, but to the evil. And wouldest Wilt thou have no then not fear be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have [g]praise from of the same: 4 for 7[i]he is a the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for 7he beareth not the sword in vain: for 7he is a the minister of God, [p]an avenger for a revenger to *execute* wrath to upon him that doeth evil. 5 Wherefore *ye* must needs be in subjection, subject, not only because of the for wrath, but also [t]for conscience sake. 6 For for this cause ye pay pay ye tribute also; also: for they are ministers of God's service, God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. 7 [w]Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due*; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 [a]Owe no man anything, save any thing, but to love one another: for [b]he that loveth 8his neighbour another hath fulfilled 9the law. 9 For this, [d]Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet, covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is summed up briefly comprehended in this word, saying, namely, [g]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: [k]love therefore therefore love is the fulfilment fulfilling of 9the law.

11 And this, that, knowing the season, time, that now it is high time for you [k]to awake out of sleep: [l]for now is our 10salvation nearer to us

a 2 Cor. 8. 2 & ng. & 9. 11, 13. *b* 1 Tim. 5. 17. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28. *c* 2 Cor. 9. 7. Cp. Ex. 25. 2 & 1 Chr. 29. 5, 6 & Ezra 1. 6, *al.* *d* 2 Cor. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 22. *e* Ps. 97. 10 & 101. 3. Amos 5. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 21, 22. *f* See Heb. 13. 1. *g* 1 Pet. 2. 14. *h* ch. 13. 7. Phil. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 17. *i* 2 Chr. 19. 6. Cp. Wisd. 6. 4. *j* Acts 18. 25. *k* Acts 20. 19. *l* See ch. 5. 2. *m* See Heb. 10. 36. *n* See Acts 1. 14. *o* ch. 15. 25. 1 Cor. 16. 1, 15. 2 Cor. 9. 1, 12. Heb. 6. 10 & 13. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18. *p* 1 Thess. 4. 6. *q* See Matt. 25. 35. *r* See Matt. 5. 44 & 1 Pet. 3. 9. *s* 1 Cor. 12. 26. Cp. Job 30. 25 & Heb. 13. 3. *t* 1 Pet. 2. 19. Cp. Eccles. 8. 2. *u* ch. 15. 5. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 2. 2 & 4. 2. 1 Pet. 3. 8. *v* ver. 3. Ps. 131. 1. Jer. 45. 5. *w* Matt. 17. 25 & 22. 21. Mark 12. 17. Luke 20. 25 & 23. 2, *al.* *x* ch. 11. 25. Prov. 3. 7. Cp. Prov. 26. 12 & Isai. 5. 21, *al.* *y* Prov. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 39. 1 Thess. 5. 15, *al.* Cp. ch. 14. 19. *z* 2 Cor. 8. 21. Cp. ch. 14. 16. *a* Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Prov. 3. 27, 28. *b* ver. 10. Cp. Matt. 22. 40 & Col. 3. 14. See John 13. 34. *c* See Mark 9. 50. *d* Matt. 19. 18. Cited from Ex. 20. 13—17 & Deut. 5. 17—21. *e* Heb. 10. 30. Cited from Deut. 32. 35. Cp. Ps. 94 1 & 1 Thess. 4. 6. *f* Cited from Prov. 25. 21, 22. Cp. Ex. 23. 4, 5 & 2 Kin. 6. 22 & Luke 6. 27. *g* Cited from Lev. 19. 18, which see. G. 3. Ecclus. 17. 17. Cp. John 19. 11. See Dan. 2. 21. *h* Cp. John 14. 15. See ver. 8. *i* Tit. 3. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13. *j* Wisd. 6. 3. *k* 1 Cor. 15. 34. Eph. 5. 14. 1 Thess. 5. 6. *l* Cp. Isai. 56. 1 & Luke 21. 28.

R.V. 1 Gr. *singleness.* 2 Some ancient authorities read *the opportunity.* 3 Gr. *pursuing.* 4 Gr. *be carried away with.* 5 Or, *them* 6 Or, *the wrath of God* 7 Or, *it* 8 Gr. *the other.* 9 Or, *law* 10 Or, *our salvation nearer than when &c.*
A.V. * Or, *imparteth.* † Or, *liberally.* ‡ Or, *in the love of the brethren.* § Or, *be contented with mean things.* ‖ Or, *ordered.*

than when we *first* believed.
12 [a]The night is far spent, and the day is at hand: let us therefore [c]cast off [d]the works of darkness, and [e]let us put on the armour of light. 13 [f]Let us walk *honestly, as in the day; [h]not in revelling and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, [j]not in strife and jealousy.
14 But [k]put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, [l]to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof.*

14 1 But [m]him that is weak in the faith receive ye, *yet* not [1]to doubtful disputations.
2 [q]One man hath faith to eat all things: but he that is weak, eateth herbs. 3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and [s]let not him that eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. 4 [u]Who art thou that judgest the [2]servant of another? to his own lord he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be made to stand; for the Lord hath power to make him stand. 5 [y]One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike.* [a]Let every man be ‡fully assured in his own mind. 6 He that §regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord: and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it.* He that eateth, eateth unto the Lord, for [f]he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, unto the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. 7 For [k]none of us liveth to himself, and none dieth to himself. 8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; or whether we die, we die unto the Lord: [m]whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ both [o]died, and lived *again,* rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and the living. 10 But thou, why dost thou judge thy brother? or thou again, why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for [b]we shall all stand before [g]the judgement-seat of God. 11 For it is written,

[t]As I live, saith the Lord,
to me every knee shall bow,
every knee shall bow to me,
And every tongue shall [3]confess to God.

12 So then each one of us shall give account of himself to God.
13 [o]Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge ye this rather, [p]that no man put a stumblingblock in his brother's way, or an occasion of falling. 14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, [r]that *there is* nothing unclean of itself: [s]save that to him who accounteth anything to be ‖unclean, to him it is unclean. 15 For if because of meat thy brother is grieved, [v]thou walkest no longer in love. Destroy not with thy meat him for whom Christ died.
16 [z]Let not then your good be evil spoken of: 17 [z]for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but [b]righteousness, and [c]peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. 18 For he that herein serveth Christ is [d]well-pleasing to God, and approved of men. 19 So then [4]let us follow after the things which make for peace, and things whereby we may edify one another. 20 [h]Overthrow not for meat's sake the work of God. [i]All things indeed are clean; howbeit [j]it is evil for that man who eateth with offence. 21 [l]It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *to do anything* whereby thy brother stumbleth[5], or is offended, or is made weak.
22 The faith which thou hast, have *it* to thyself before God. [n]Happy is he that judgeth not himself in

a Cp. John 9. 4.
b See Acts 10. 42 & Rev. 20. 12.
c Col. 3. 8.
d Eph. 5. 11. Cp. John 3. 20.
e 2 Cor. 6. 7. Eph. 6. 11, 13. 1 Thess. 5. 8.
f 1 Thess. 4. 12.
g 2 Cor. 5. 10.
h Luke 21. 34. Gal. 5. 21. 1 Pet. 4. 3.
i Phil. 2. 10, 11. Cited from Isai. 45. 23.
j James 3. 14, 16.
k Gal. 3. 27. Cp. Job 29. 14 & Ps. 132. 9 & Luke 24. 49 & Eph. 4. 24 & Col. 3. 10.
l Gal. 5. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Cp. Eccles. 18. 30.
m Matt. 12. 36 & 16. 27. 1 Pet. 4. 5. Cp. Gal. 6. 5.
n ch. 15. 1. 1 Cor. 8. 9—11 & 9. 22.
o See Matt. 7. 1.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 13.
q ver. 14.
r ver. 2, 20. See Acts 10. 15.
s Col. 2. 16.
t Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 7, 10.
u James 4. 12.
v Eph. 5. 2.
w 1 Cor. 8. 11. Cp. ver. 20.
x Cp. ch. 12. 17 & 1 Cor. 10. 29, 30.
y Gal. 4. 10. Cp. Zech. 7. 5, 6.
z 1 Cor. 8. 8. a ver. 23. b Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 9.
c Gal. 5. 22. Cp. ch. 15. 13.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 8. 21. e Ps. 34. 14. 1 Cor. 7. 15. 2 Tim. 2. 22. Heb. 12. 14, *al.*
f 1 Cor. 10. 30, 31. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4. See Matt. 15. 36.
g ch. 15. 2. 1 Cor. 14. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 11 (Gk.), *al.*
h ver. 15.
i Tit. 1. 15. See ver. 14.
j 1 Cor. 8. 9—12.
k 2 Cor. 5. 15. Gal. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 10.
l 1 Cor. 8. 13. m Phil. 1. 20.
n 1 John 3. 21.
o Rev. 1. 18 & 2. 8.

R.V. 1 Or, *for decisions of doubts* 2 Gr. *household-servant.* 3 Or, *give praise* 4 Many ancient authorities read *we follow.* 5 Many ancient authorities add *or is offended, or is weak.*
A.V. * Or, *decently.* † Or, *not to judge* his *doubtful thoughts.* ‡ Or, *fully assured.* § Or, *observeth.* ‖ Gr. *common.* ** Gr. *according to charity.*

that thing which he [1]approveth. alloweth. 23 But And he that *doubteth is condemned damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: and faith: for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.[2]

15 [1] Now [d]we We then that are strong [e]ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. [2] [g]Let each every one of us please his neighbour for that which is good, unto edifying. *his* good to edification. [3] For [i]Christ also even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, [j]The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell upon on me. [4] For [l]whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our [m]learning, that we through patience and through [n]comfort of the scriptures we might have hope. [5] Now the God of patience and of comfort consolation grant you [q]to be of the same mind likeminded one with toward another [t]according to Christ Jesus: [6] that with one accord ye may with ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify [t]the God and God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. [7] Wherefore receive ye one another, even as Christ also received [3]you, us to the glory of God. [8] For Now I say that Jesus Christ [w]hath been made was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, that [y]he might to confirm the promises *given made* unto the fathers, fathers: [9] and [a]that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written,

[d]Therefore will I [4]give praise unto
For this cause I will confess to thee
among the Gentiles,
And sing unto thy name.

[10] And again he saith,

[f]Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

[11] And again,

[h]Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles;
And let all the peoples praise him.
laud him, all ye people.

[12] And again, Isaiah Esaias saith,

[a]There shall be [b]the a root of Jesse,
And he that ariseth shall rise to rule reign over the Gentiles;
[c]On in him shall the Gentiles hope. trust.

[13] Now the God of hope fill you with all [f]joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, in through the power of the Holy Ghost.

[14] And [h]I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye yourselves also are full of goodness, filled with [k]all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. [15] But I write
Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some measure, sort, as putting you again in remembrance, mind, [o]because of the grace that was is given to me of God, [16] that I should be [p]a the minister of Christ Jesus unto Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, [5] [r]ministering the gospel of God, that [s]the [‡]offering up of the Gentiles might be made acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. [17] I have therefore [u]my glorying in Christ Jesus
whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ [v]in those things pertaining which pertain to God. [18] For I will not dare to speak of any [6]things save those [x]which Christ of those things which Christ hath not wrought through by me, [z]for the obedience to make the of the Gentiles, Gentiles obedient, by word and deed, [19] [b]in the power of Through mighty signs and wonders, in by the power of [7]the Holy Ghost Spirit of God; so that [c]from Jerusalem, and round about [e]even unto Illyricum, I have [8]fully preached the gospel of Christ; [20] yea, [9]making it my aim so Christ. Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was *already* named, [g]that lest I might not should build upon another man's foundation; [21] but, foundation: But as it is written,

[i]They shall see, to whom no tidings of him
To whom he was not spoken of, they shall
came, see:
And they who that have not heard
shall understand.

[a] Cited from Isai. 11. 10.
[b] Isai. 11. 1. Cp. Rev. 5. 5 & 22. 16.
[c] Matt. 12. 21.
[d] Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
[e] 1 Thess. 5. 14. See ch. 14. 1.
[f] Cp. ch. 5. 1, 2 & 14. 17.
[g] 1 Cor. 10. 33. Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 19, 22 & 10. 24 & Phil. 2. 4.
[h] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 12 & 3. 1 & 1 John 2. 21.
[i] Phil. 2. 5, 8. Cp. John 5. 30 & 6. 38.
[j] Cited from Ps. 69. 9.
[k] 1 Cor. 1. 5 & 13. 2. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 1, 7, 10 & 12. 8.
[l] ch. 4. 23.
[m] 2 Tim. 3. 16.
[n] Ps. 119. 50. 1 Mac. 12. 9.
[o] See ch. 1. 5.
[p] See ch. 11. 13.
[q] See ch. 12. 16.
[r] Cp. Mal. 1. 11.
[s] Isai. 66. 20. Cp. Phil. 2. 17.
[t] 2 Cor. 1. 3. Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. Cp. John 20. 17 & Eph. 1. 17 & Rev. 1. 6.
[u] Phil. 3. 3.
[v] Heb. 2. 17 & 5. 1.
[w] Matt. 15. 24. John 1. 11. Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See Acts 3. 26.
[x] Acts 15. 12 & 21. 19. Gal. 2. 8.
[y] Cp. ch. 4. 16 & 2 Cor. 1. 20.
[z] See ch. 1. 5.
[a] See ch. 3. 29.
[b] 2 Cor. 12. 12. Cp. Acts 19. 11.
[c] Acts 22. 17–21.
[d] Cited from 2 Sam. 22. 50 & Ps. 18. 49.
[e] Cp. Acts 20. 1, 2.
[f] Cited from Deut. 32. 43.
[g] Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 13, 15, 16.
[h] Cited from Ps. 117. 1.
[i] Cited from Isai. 52. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *putteth to the test* [2] Many authorities, some ancient, insert here ch. 16. 25–27. [3] Some ancient authorities read *us.* [4] Or, *confess* [5] Gr. *ministering in sacrifice.* [6] Gr. *of those things which Christ wrought not through me.* [7] Many ancient authorities read *the Spirit of God.* One reads *the Spirit.* [8] Gr. *fulfilled.* [9] Gr. *being ambitious.*

A.V. * Or, *discerneth and putteth a difference between meats.* † Or, *after the example of.* ‡ Or, *sacrificing.*

22 Wherefore / For which cause also [a]I was / have been
hindered these many times / *much hindered from coming
to you: 23 but now, / you. But now having no more
any place in these regions, / parts, and
[d]having these many years a longing / a great desire these many years to
come unto you, / you; 24 whensoever I
go [e]unto Spain
take my journey into Spain, I will come to you:
(for I hope / for I trust to see you in my journey,
and [g]to be brought on my way
thitherward by you, if first in some / I be
measure I shall have been satisfied / somewhat filled †with
your company)— / company. 25 but now, *I say,* / But now [h]I
go unto Jerusalem, ministering / Jerusalem to minister unto the
saints. 26 For [i]it hath been the / pleased
good pleasure / them of Macedonia and
Achaia to make a certain con-
tribution for the poor among the
saints that / which are at Jerusalem.
27 Yea, it / It hath been their good pleasure / pleased them verily;
and their debtors they are. For
if the Gentiles have been made
partakers of their spiritual
things, [m]they owe it *to them* / their duty is also to
minister unto them in carnal
things. 28 When therefore I
have accomplished / performed this, and have
sealed to them this fruit, I will
go on / come by you [n]unto / into Spain. 29 And
I know / am sure that, when I come unto
you, I shall come in the fulness
of the blessing of the gospel of
Christ.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren,
by our / for the Lord Jesus Christ, / Christ's sake, and
by / for [p]the love of the Spirit, that
ye [q]strive together with me in
your prayers to God for me;
31 [s]that I may be delivered from
them that are disobedient / ‡do not believe in Judæa, / Judæa;
and *that* [t]my ministration / service which
I have for Jerusalem may be
acceptable to / accepted of the saints; 32 that I
may come unto you in / with joy through / by
the will of God, and together / may with
you [u]find rest. / be refreshed. 33 Now [v]the God
of peace be with you all. Amen.

16 1 I commend unto you
Phœbe / Phebe our sister, who / which is a
[1]servant of the church
that / which is at [b]Cenchreæ: / Cenchrea: 2 that ye
[c]receive her in the Lord, worthily / as
of the / becometh saints, and that ye assist
her in whatsoever matter / business she
may have / hath need of you: for she
herself also hath been a succourer
of many, and of mine own self. / myself also.
3 Salute [f]Prisca / Greet Priscilla and Aquila my
fellow-workers / helpers in Christ Jesus, / Jesus: 4 who
have for my life laid down their
own necks; / necks: unto whom not only I
give thanks, but also all the
churches of the Gentiles: / Gentiles. 5 and / Likewise
salute / *greet* [j]the church that is in their
house. Salute Epænetus my beloved, / my wellbeloved Epænetus,
who is [k]the firstfruits of Asia / Achaia
unto Christ. 6 Salute / Greet Mary, who
bestowed much labour on you. / us.
7 Salute Andronicus and [2]Junias, / Junia,
my kinsmen, and my [l]fellow-prisoners, / fellowprisoners,
who are of note among the
apostles, who also have been / were in
Christ before me. 8 Salute Ampliatus / Greet Amplias
my beloved in the Lord. 9 Salute
Urbanus / Urbane, our fellow-worker / helper in Christ,
and Stachys my beloved. 10 Sa-
lute Apelles the approved in
Christ. Salute them [o]which are
of the *household* of Aristobulus. / Aristobulus' §*household.* 11 Salute
Herodion my kinsman. Salute / Greet them
that be of the §*household* of Nar-
cissus, which are in the Lord.
12 Salute Tryphæna / Tryphena and Tryphosa,
who labour in the Lord. Salute
Persis the beloved, / the beloved Persis, which laboured
much in the Lord. 13 Salute
[r]Rufus the chosen in the Lord,
and his mother and mine. 14 Sa-
lute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, / Hermas,
Patrobas, Hermas, / Hermes, and the brethren
that / which are with them. 15 Salute
Philologus / Philologus, and Julia, Nereus / Nereus, and his
sister, and Olympas, and all
the saints that / which are with them.
16 [w]Salute one another with a / an
holy kiss. All the / The churches of
Christ salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren,
mark them which are causing the / cause

a ch. 1. 13. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 18.
b Acts 18. 18.
c Phil. 2. 29.
d ver. 29, 32. ch. 1. 10, 11. Acts 19. 21.
e ver. 28.
f See Acts 18. 2.
g See Acts 15. 3.
h Acts 19. 21 & 20. 22 & 21. 15 & 24. 17. Cp. ver. 31.
i 1 Cor. 16. 1—4. 2 Cor. 8. 1 & 9. 2, 13. Cp. Baruch 1. 6.
j 1 Cor. 16. 19. Cp. ver. 14, 15 (?) & Col. 4. 15 & Philem. 2.
k Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 15.
l Col. 4. 10. Philem. 23.
m 1 Cor. 9. 11. Cp. Gal. 6. 6.
n ver. 24.
o 1 Cor. 1. 11.
p Cp. Phil. 2. 1 & Col. 1. 8.
q Col. 4. 12. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 11 & Col. 2. 1, 2 & Heb. 13. 18.
r Mark 15. 21 (?).
s 2 Thess. 3. 2. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 11 & 4. 17.
t 2 Cor. 8. 4.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 18 & 2 Cor. 7. 13 & Philem. 7, 20
v ch. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 11. Phil. 4. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 23. Heb. 13. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 33 & 2 Thess. 3. 16.
w 1 Cor. 16. 20. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thess. 5. 26. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *deaconess* 2 Or, *Junia*
A.V. * Or, *many ways*, or, *oftentimes.* † Gr. *with you.* ‡ Or, *are disobedient.* § Or, friends.

divisions and occasions of stumbling, offences [a]contrary to the [1]doctrine which ye learned: have learned; and [c]turn away from avoid them. 18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but [d]their own belly; and [e]by their smooth good words and fair speech they beguile speeches deceive the hearts of the innocent. simple. 19 For [h]your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore over you on your behalf: but yet I would have you [l]wise unto that which is good, and [*]simple unto that which is concerning evil. 20 And [n]the God of peace [o]shall [†]bruise Satan under your feet shortly.

[p]The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

21 [s]Timothy my Timotheus fellow-worker saluteth you; workfellow, and [u]Lucius Lucius, and [v]Jason Jason, and [w]Sosipater, my kinsmen. kinsmen, salute you. 22 I Tertius, [2x]who write the wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord. 23 [y]Gaius my mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. [b]Erastus the treasurer chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus the a brother.[3] 24 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

25 [4][f]Now to him that is able of power to stablish you [g]according to my gospel gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, [i]according to the revelation of the mystery mystery, [j]which hath been was kept in silence through [k]times eternal, secret since the world began, 26 but [m]now is manifested, made manifest, and [5]by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the eternal everlasting God, is made known unto to all the nations [*]unto for the obedience [6]of faith; faith: 27 to [7][r]the only wise God, God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ, [7][t]to whom be the glory Christ [8]for ever. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ Written to the Romans from Corinthus, *and sent* by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

a 1 Tim. 1. 3 & 6. 3. *b* Acts 19. 22 (?). 2 Tim. 4. 20 (?). *c* See 2 John 10. *d* Phil. 3. 19. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 4 & Tit. 1. 12. *e* Col. 2. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 3. *f* Eph. 3. 20. Jude 24. *g* See ch. 2. 16. *h* ch. 1. 8. *i* 1 Cor. 2. 1 & 4. 1. Eph. 1. 9 & 3. 3–5 & 5. 32 & 6. 19. Col. 1. 26, 27 & 2. 2 & 4. 3, *al.* *j* Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 7. *k* 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 1. 2. *l* Cp. Jer. 4. 22. See Matt. 10. 16. *m* Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 10. Tit. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 20, *al.* *n* See ch. 15. 33. *o* Gen. 3. 15. Cp. Luke 10. 17–19 & Rev. 12. 11. *p* 1 Cor. 16. 23. 2 Cor. 13. 14, *al.* *q* Cp. Col. 1. 6. See ch. 1. 5. *r* 1 Tim. 1. 17 & 6. 16.

s See Acts 16. 1. *t* See ch. 11. 36. *u* Acts 13. 1 (?). *v* Acts 17. 5 (?). *w* Acts 20. 4 (?). *x* See 1 Cor. 16. 21. *y* 1 Cor. 1. 14. Cp. Acts 19. 29 & 20. 4 & 3 John 1.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]called *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ [b]through the will of God, and [d]Sosthenes [9]our brother, 2 unto the church of God which is at Corinth, even to them that are [f]sanctified in Christ Jesus, [g]called *to be* saints, with all that [i]call in upon the name of our Lord Jesus Christ in every every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our place, their *Lord* Lord, both theirs and ours: 3 [g]Grace to you be unto you, and peace peace, from God our Father Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I [c]thank [10]my God always concerning you, on your behalf, for the grace of God which was is given you in Christ Jesus by Jesus Christ; 5 that in everything every thing [e]ye were are enriched in by him, in all [11]utterance utterance, and *in* all knowledge; 6 even as [j]the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you: 7 so that ye come behind in no gift; [k]waiting

a See Rom. 1. 1. *b* 2 Cor. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 1. *c* See Rom. 1. 8. *d* Acts 18. 17 (?). *e* 2 Cor. 9. 11. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 10. *f* ch. 6. 11. Cp. ver. 30. See John 17. 19. *g* See Rom. 1. 7. *h* 2 Cor. 8. 7. Cp. ch. 12. 8. See Rom. 15. 14 & 1 John 2. 20. *i* See Acts 9. 14. Heb. 9. 28. See Luke 17. 30 & 2 Pet. 3. 12. *j* 2 Tim. 1. 8. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10 & 1 Tim. 2. 6 & Rev. 1. 2. *k* Rom. 8. 19. Phil. 3. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Or, *who write the epistle in the Lord, salute you* [3] Some ancient authorities insert here ver. 24 *The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ* be *with you all. Amen.*, and omit the like words in ver. 20. [4] Some ancient authorities omit ver. 25–27. Compare the end of ch. 14. [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Or, *to the faith* [7] Some ancient authorities omit *to whom.* [8] Gr. *unto the ages.* [9] Gr. *the brother.* [10] Some ancient authorities omit *my.* [11] Gr. *word.*

A.V. * Or, *harmless.* † Or, *tread.*

for the revelation *coming of our Lord Jesus Christ; Christ: 8 [a]who shall also confirm you unto the end, *that ye may be* [d]unreproveable blameless [e]in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 [f]God is faithful, through by whom ye were called into unto [h]the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, through by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no †[i]divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfected perfectly joined together [k]in the same mind and in the same judgement. judgment. 11 For it hath been signified declared unto me concerning of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the* household house of Chloe, that there are [o]contentions among you. 12 Now this I mean, say, that [p]each every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of [q]Apollos; and I of [r]Cephas; and I of Christ. 13 [1][s]Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye [u]baptized into in the name of Paul? 14 [2]I thank God that I baptized none of you, save but [w]Crispus and [x]Gaius; 15 lest any man should say that ye were I had baptized into my in mine own name. 16 And I baptized also [z]the household of Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other. 17 For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: [a]not in with wisdom of ‡words, lest the cross of Christ should be made void. of none effect.

18 For the word preaching of the cross is to [e]them that are perishing perish [f]foolishness; but unto us [g]which are being saved it is [i]the power of God. 19 For it is written,

[m]I will destroy the wisdom of the wise,
And the prudence of the prudent will I will bring to nothing the understanding reject. of the prudent.

20 [b]Where is the wise? [c]where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this [3]world? [g]hath not God made foolish the wisdom of the this world? 21 For seeing after that in the wisdom of God the world through its by wisdom knew not God, it was God's good pleasure through pleased God by the foolishness of [4]preaching to save them that believe. 22 Seeing For that the [j]Jews ask for signs, require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: 23 but we preach [5]Christ [l]crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Gentiles Greeks foolishness; 24 but unto [6]them that which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ [m]the power of God, and [n]the wisdom of God. 25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For [7]behold ye see your calling, brethren, how that [t]not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, [8]*are called*: 27 but [v]God chose hath chosen the foolish things of the world, that world to he might put to shame them that are confound the wise; and [v]God chose hath chosen the weak things of the world, that he might put to world to shame confound the things that which are strong mighty; 28 and the base things of the world, and the things that which are despised, did hath God choose, *yea* chosen, *yea*, [9]and the [b]things that which are not, that he might to [c]bring to nought the things that are: 29 [d]that no flesh should glory before God. in his presence. 30 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who was made unto us [h]wisdom from God, [10]and of God is made unto us wisdom, [f]righteousness righteousness, and [k]sanctification, and [l]redemption: 31 that, according as it is written, [n]He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

[a] Cp. Phil. 1. 6 & 1 Thess. 3. 13.
[b] Isai. 19. 12.
[c] Isai. 33. 18 (mg.).
[d] Col. 1. 22.
[e] ch. 5. 5. 2 Cor. 1. 14. Phil. 2. 16. 1 Thess. 5. 2, *al.* Cp. Luke 17. 24.
[f] ch. 10. 13. Deut. 7. 9. Isai. 49. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 18. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24 & 2 Thess. 3. 3 & 2 Tim. 2. 13, *al.*
[g] ch. 2. 6, & 3. 19. Isai. 44. 25. Rom. 1. 22. Cp. ver. 26.
[h] 1 John 1. 3.
[i] ch. 11. 18.
[j] See Matt. 12. 38.
[k] Cp. Phil. 1. 27.
[l] Gal. 5. 11. See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[m] Cp. ver. 18.
[n] ver. 30. Col. 2. 3. Cp. Luke 11. 49.
[o] ch. 3. 3.
[p] ch. 3. 4. Cp. Matt. 23. 9, 10.
[q] See Acts 18. 24.
[r] See John 1. 42.
[s] Cp. ch. 12. 5 & 2 Cor. 11. 4 & Eph. 4. 5.
[t] ch. 2. 8. John 7. 48. Cp. ver. 20. See Matt. 11. 25.
[u] See Acts 8. 16.
[v] James 2. 5.
[w] Acts 18. 8.
[x] See Rom. 16. 23.
[y] Ps. 8. 2.
[z] ch. 16. 15, 17.
[a] ch. 2. 1, 4, 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 10 & 11. 6 & 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[b] Rom. 4. 17.
[c] ch. 2. 6. Cp. Job 34. 19, 24.
[d] Eph. 2. 9. Cp. Judg. 7. 2.
[e] 2 Cor. 2. 15 & 4. 3. 2 Thess. 2. 10.
[f] ver. 21, 23, 25. ch. 2. 14.
[g] ch. 15. 2. Cp. Acts 2. 47.
[h] Cp. ver. 24.
[i] Rom. 1. 16. Cp. ver. 24.
[j] Jer. 23. 5, 6 & 33. 16. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Phil. 3. 9.
[k] Cp. ver. 2.
[l] Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. Cp. Rom. 3. 24.
[m] Cited from Isai. 29. 14. Cp. Job 5. 12, 13 & Jer. 8. 9 & Matt. 11. 25.
[n] 2 Cor. 10. 17. Cp. Jer. 9. 23, 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *Christ is divided. Was Paul crucified for you?* [2] Some ancient authorities read *I give thanks that.* [3] Or, *age* [4] Gr. *thing preached.* [5] Or, *a Messiah* [6] Gr. *the called themselves.* [7] Or, *ye behold* [8] Or, have part therein [9] Many ancient authorities omit *and.* [10] Or, *both righteousness and sanctification and redemption*

A.V. * Gr. *revelation.* † Gr. *schisms.* ‡ Or, *speech.*

2 1 And I, brethren, when I came (unto: to) you, [a]came not with excellency of [1]speech or of wisdom, (proclaiming to: declaring unto) you [b]the [2]mystery (testimony) of God. 2 For I determined not to know (anything: any thing) among you, save [d]Jesus Christ, and him crucified. 3 And [f]I was with you [g]in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling. 4 And my [1]speech and my [3]t[i]preaching (were: was) not (in persuasive: with *enticing) words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of [l]the Spirit and of power: 5 that your faith should not [4]†stand in the wisdom of men, but [n]in the power of God.

6 Howbeit we speak wisdom among (them that are: [p]the) [5]perfect: yet [r]a wisdom not of this [6]world, nor of the (rulers: princes) of this [6]world, [t](which are coming: that are coming) to nought: 7 but we speak (God's wisdom: the wisdom of God) in a mystery, *even* the hidden *wisdom*, (which: that hath been hidden, [x]which) God (foreordained: ordained) before the (worlds: world) unto our glory: 8 which none of [z]the (rulers: princes) of this world (knoweth: knew): for [a]had they known it, they would not have crucified [b]the Lord of (glory: glory). 9 (but: But) as it is written,

> [d]Things which eye saw not, and ear heard not,
> Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard,
> And *which* entered not (neither have entered: into the heart
> of man,
> Whatsoever things (the things which: God hath) [g]prepared
> [i]for them that love him.

10 [7]But (unto us: [k]God: God hath) revealed [8]*them* (through the: unto us by his) Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, [o]the deep things of God. 11 [p]For (who: what) among men knoweth the things of a man, [r]save the spirit of (the man: man) which is in him? even so the things of God (none knoweth, save: knoweth no man, but) the Spirit of God. 12 (But: Now) [s]we have received, not [u]the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us (by: of) God. 13 Which things also we speak, not [c]in (the: [v]) words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the (Spirit: Holy Ghost) teacheth; [9][10]e[e]comparing spiritual things with spiritual. 14 (Now: But) the [h]natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are [j]foolishness unto (him; and: him: [k]he cannot) know them, because they are spiritually [11]judged. (discerned.) 15 But he that is [m]spiritual [12]‡judgeth all things, (and: yet) he himself is [11]§judged of no man. 16 [o]For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he (should: ‖may) instruct him? But [q]we have the mind of Christ.

3 1 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto [t]spiritual, but as unto [u]carnal, *even* as unto [v]babes in Christ. 2 [w]I have fed you with milk, (and:) not with (meat: meat): for (hitherto:) [y]ye were not (yet:) able *to bear it*; (nay, not even *it*, neither yet) now are ye (able: able.) 3 (for: For) ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you [z](jealousy: envying) and strife, and **divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk (after the manner of: ††as) men? 4 For (when: while) one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; [f]are ye not (men: carnal)? 5 (What: Who) then is Apollos? and what is Paul? [A]Ministers through (Paul, and who: Apollos, but ministers by) whom ye (believed; and: believed, even) as the Lord gave to (every man: him.) 6 [l]I have planted, [m]Apollos watered; [n]but God gave the increase. 7 So then [q]neither is he that planteth (anything: any thing), neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: (but each: and every man) [t]shall receive his own reward according to his own labour. 9 For

[a] ver. 4, 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 12. See ch. 1. 17.
[b] See Rom. 16. 25. Cp. ch. 1. 6 (for mg.).
[c] ver. 1, 4. See ch. 1. 17.
[d] Gal. 6. 14.
[e] 2 Cor. 10. 12.
[f] Acts 18. 1, 6, 12.
[g] 2 Cor. 11. 30 & 12. 5, 9 & 13. 4, 9. Gal. 4. 13. Cp. ch. 4. 10 & Acts 18. 9, *al.*
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 1 & Jude 19 (mg.).
[i] ch. 1. 21 (& for mg.).
[j] ch. 1. 18.
[k] Rom. 8. 7.
[l] ch. 4. 20. Rom. 15. 13, 19. 1 Thess. 1. 5. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[m] ch. 3. 1 & 14. 37. Gal. 6. 1. Cp. Prov. 28. 5.
[n] 2 Cor. 4. 7 & 6. 7. Cp. Zech. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 10. 4 & 12. 9.
[o] Cited from Isai. 40. 13. See Rom. 11. 34.
[p] Phil. 3. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 1.
[q] Cp. John 15. 15.
[r] Cp. James 3. 15.
[s] ch. 1. 28.
[t] ch. 2. 15. Rom. 7. 14.
[u] Cp. ch. 2. 14.
[v] Heb. 5. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 6.
[w] Heb. 5. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
[x] Rom. 16. 25, 26. Eph. 3. 5, 9. Col. 1. 26. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
[y] John 16. 12.
[z] Acts 13. 27. See Luke 24. 20.
[a] See Acts 3. 17.
[b] James 2. 1. Cp. Ps. 24. 7—10 & Acts 7. 2.
[c] Gal. 5. 19, 20. Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 11. 18 & Rom. 13. 13.
[d] Cp. Isai. 64. 4.
[e] See ch. 1. 12.
[f] Cp. ver. 3.
[g] See Matt. 25. 34.
[h] 2 Cor. 6. 4. Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 25. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
[i] James 1. 12.
[j] See Rom. 12. 6.

[k] Matt. 16. 17. Gal. 1. 12, 16. Eph. 3. 3, 5. See John 14. 26.
[l] ch. 4. 15 & 9. 1 & 15. 1. Acts 18. 4—11. 2 Cor. 10. 14, 15.
[m] Acts 18. 27.
[n] Cp. ch. 15. 10 & Col. 1. 18.
[o] Cp. Rev. 2. 24.
[p] Judith 8. 14.
[q] 2 Cor. 12. 11. Gal. 6. 3. Cp. Gal. 2. 6.
[r] Prov. 20. 27.
[s] Rom. 8. 15.
[t] ver. 14. ch. 15. 58. 2 John 8. Cp. ch. 4. 5 & Gal. 6. 4, 5. See Matt. 16. 27 & Rom. 2. 6.
[u] Cp. 1 John 4. 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *word* [2] Many ancient authorities read *testimony*. [3] Gr. *thing preached*. [4] Gr. *be*. [5] Or, *full-grown* [6] Or, *age*: and so in ver. 7, 8; but not in ver. 12. [7] Some ancient authorities read *For*. [8] Or, it [9] Or, *combining* [10] Or, *interpreting spiritual things to spiritual men* [11] Or, *examined* [12] Or, *examineth*
A.V. * Or, *persuasible*. † Gr. *be*. ‡ Or, *discerneth*. § Or, *discerned*. ‖ Gr. *shall*. ** Or, *factions*. †† Gr. *according to man*

we are [a]God's fellow-workers labourers together with God: ye are God's [1]*husbandry, *ye are* [b]God's building.

10 [d]According to the grace of God which [was is] given unto me, as a wise [masterbuilder masterbuilder,] I [have] laid [a the] [f]foundation; [foundation,] and [g]another buildeth thereon. But let [each every] man take heed how he buildeth [thereon. thereupon.] 11 For [i]other foundation can no man lay [j]than that [which] is laid, [k]which is Jesus Christ. 12 [But Now] if any man [buildeth on the build upon this] foundation gold, silver, [costly precious] stones, wood, hay, stubble; 13 [i]each [Every] man's work shall be made manifest: for [n]the day shall declare it, because it †[is] shall be revealed [o]in [by] fire; [p]and [r]the fire [itself] shall [prove each try every] man's work of what sort it is. 14 If any man's work [shall] abide which he [hath] built [thereon, thereupon,] [u]he shall receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; [v]yet so as [through by] fire.

16 [x]Know ye not that ye are [a the] [3]temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? 17 If any man [destroyeth ‡defile] the [3]temple of God, him shall God destroy; for [z]the [3]temple of God is holy, [4]which *temple* ye are.

18 [a]Let no man deceive himself. [c]If any man [thinketh that he is among you wise among you seemeth to be wise] in this [5]world, let him become a fool, that he may [become be] wise. 19 For [d]the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, [e]He [that] taketh the wise in their craftiness: [own craftiness.] 20 [and And] again, [f]The Lord knoweth the [reasonings thoughts] of the wise, that they are vain. 21 [Wherefore Therefore] [g]let no [one man] glory in men. For [i]all things are yours; 22 whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; 23 and [c]ye are Christ's; and [e]Christ is God's.

4 [1]Let a man so account of us, as of [the] ministers of Christ, and [h]stewards of the mysteries of God. 2 [Here, moreover, Moreover] it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. 3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be [6]judged of you, or of man's [7]judgement: [§judgment:] yea, I [8]judge not mine own self. 4 For [m]I know nothing [against by] myself; [o]yet am I not hereby justified: but he that [9]judgeth me is the Lord. 5 [Wherefore Therefore] [q]judge nothing before the time, [s]until the Lord come, [t]who [will both both will] bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and [will] make manifest the counsels of the [hearts: hearts:] and [v]then shall [each every] man have [his] praise [from of] God.

6 [Now And] these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and [to] Apollos for your sakes; that [in us ye might learn ye might learn in us] not [to go beyond the things to think *of men* above that] which [are written; is written,] that no one of you [y]be puffed up for [the] one against [the other. another.] 7 For who [‖maketh thee to differ *from another*]? and [b]what hast thou that thou didst not receive? [but now] if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it? 8 [Already are ye Now ye are filled, already full, now] ye are [become] rich, ye have reigned [as kings] without us: [yea] and I would [that to God] ye did reign, that we also might reign with you. 9 [For, I think, For I think that] God hath set forth [**]us the apostles last [of all], [h]as [men doomed it were appointed] to death: for we [j]are made a [††]spectacle unto the world, [10]and to angels, and to men. 10 [k]We

[a] Mark 16. 20. 2 Cor. 6. 1. [b] Eph. 2. 20—22. Col. 2. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 5, *al.* Cp. ver. 16 & Ps. 127. 1. [c] 2 Cor. 10. 7. Gal. 3. 29. [d] Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15. See Rom. 12. 3. [e] Cp. ch. 11. 3. [f] ver. 11, 12. Rom. 15. 20. Cp. Rev. 21. 14. [g] Cp. ch. 4. 15. [h] Cp. ch. 9. 17. See 1 Pet. 4. 10. [i] Isai. 28. 16. [j] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 4 & Gal. 1. 6, 7. [k] Cp. Eph. 2. 20. [l] ch. 4. 5. [m] See Acts 23. 1. [n] Cp. Mal. 3. 17 & 2 Thess. 1. 10 & 2 Tim. 1. 12 & 4. 8, *al.* [o] Job 9. 2, 15. Ps. 130. 3 & 143. 2. Cp. 1 John 3. 21. [p] ver. 15. 2 Thess. 1. 8. [q] Matt. 7. 1. Rom. 2. 1. Cp. Matt. 13. 29. [r] 1 Pet. 1. 7. [s] See John 21. 22 & Rom. 2. 16. [t] ch. 3. 13. Cp. 2 Esd. 16. 65. [u] See ver. 8. [v] 2 Cor. 10. 18. See ch. 3. 8. [w] Cp. Ps. 66. 12 & Isai. 43. 2 & Jude 23. [x] ch. 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21. [y] ver. 18, 19. ch. 5. 2 & 13. 4. [z] Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1. [a] Cp. Isai. 5. 21 & Gal. 6. 3. [b] John 3. 27. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 14 & James 1. 17 & 1 Pet. 4. 10. [c] Cp. ch. 8. 2 & Jer. 8. 8, 9. [d] See ch. 1. 20. [e] Cited from Job 5. 13. [f] Cited from Ps. 94. 11. [g] ver. 4—6. ch. 1. 12 & 4. 6. [h] See Rom. 8. 36. [i] Rom. 8. 28. [j] Heb. 10. 33 (Gk.). Cp. Isai. 20. 3. [k] Cp. Acts 17. 18. See ch. 1. 18 & Acts 26. 24.

R.V. [1] Gr. *tilled land.* [2] Or, *and each man's work, of what sort it is, the fire shall prove it.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Or, *and such are ye* [5] Or, *age* [6] Or, *examined* [7] Gr. *day.* [8] Or, *examine* [9] Or, *examineth* [10] Or, *both to angels and men*

A.V. * Or, *tillage.* † Gr. *is revealed.* ‡ Or, *destroy.* § Gr. *day*, ch. 3. 13. ‖ Gr. *distinguisheth thee.*

** Or, *us the last apostles, as.* †† Gr. *theatre.*

are fools for Christ's sake, but [b]ye are wise in Christ; [c]we are weak, but ye are strong; ye have glory, *are* honourable, but we have dishonour. *are* despised.
11 Even unto this present hour [f]we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and [g]are buffeted, and [h]have no certain dwelling-place; 12 and we [i]toil, labour, working with our own hands: [j]being reviled, we bless; [l]being persecuted, we endure; suffer it: 13 being defamed, we intreat: [m]we are made as the [1]filth of the world, *and are* [o]the offscouring of all things, even until now. things unto this day.
14 I write not these things [q]to shame you, but to admonish you [s]as my as my beloved sons beloved children. I warn *you*. 15 For [u]though ye should have ten thousand tutors instructers in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus [w]I begat have begotten you through the gospel.
16 I beseech you therefore, [x]be ye imitators Wherefore I beseech you, followers of me. 17 For this cause [y]have I sent unto you Timothy, Timotheus, [z]who is my beloved and faithful child son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall put bring you in into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, [e]even as I teach everywhere every where in every church. 18 Now some are [d]puffed up, [e]as though I were would not coming come to you. 19 But [i]I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will; will, and [1] will know, not the word speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. 20 For [k]the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power. 21 What will ye? [l]shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love love, and a *in* the spirit of meekness?

5 [1] It is actually reported reported commonly that there is [n]fornication among you, and such fornication as is not even so much as named among the Gentiles, [q]that one *of you* hath should have his father's wife. 2 And [2][a]ye are puffed up, and [3][d]did have not rather mourn, mourned, that he that had hath done this deed might be taken away from among you. 3 For I verily, [e]being as absent in body body, but present in spirit, have [*]judged already, as judged though I were present, *concerning* him that hath so wrought done this thing, deed, 4 [k]in the name of our Lord Jesus, ye being Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus, Jesus Christ, 5 [n]to deliver such [a] an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, [p]that the spirit may be saved [r]in the day of the Lord [4]Jesus.
6 [t]Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that [v]a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? 7 Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, even as ye are unleavened. For even our passover also hath Christ our passover been sacrificed, *even* Christ . 8 wherefore [†]is sacrificed for us . Therefore let us [5]keep [‡]the feast, [a]not with old leaven, neither with [b]the leaven of malice and wickedness, wickedness: but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.
9 I wrote unto you in my [an] epistle [f]to have no not to company with fornicators; fornicators:
10 Yet [6][g]not altogether with [h]the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous and covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; [j]for then must ye needs go out of the world: world.
11 but [7]now I write have written unto you not to keep company, if any man [m]that is named called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a reviler, raller, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such [a] an one no, no not to eat. 12 For what have I to do with judging to judge them [o]also that are without? [r]Do do not ye judge them that are within, within?

a See ch. 4. 6.
b 2 Cor. 11. 19.
c ch. 2. 3. 2 Cor. 13. 9.
d Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 7—10.
e Col. 2. 5. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 17.
f Rom. 8. 35. 2 Cor. 11. 27. Phil. 4. 12.
g 2 Cor. 11. 20, 23.
h Cp. Matt. 8. 20.
i See Acts 18. 3.
j See 1 Pet. 3. 9.
k 2 Thess. 3. 6. Cp. Matt. 16. 19 & 18. 18 & John 20. 23 & 2 Cor. 13. 3, 10 & 1 Tim. 5. 20.
l See John 15. 20.
m Cp. Isai. 30. 22 & 64. 6.
n 1 Tim. 1. 20. Cp. Job 2. 6 & Ps. 109. 6 (mg.) & Acts 26. 18.
o Lam. 3. 45.
p Cp. Prov. 23. 14.
q Cp. ch. 6. 5 & 15. 34.
r See ch. 1. 8.
s 2 Cor. 6. 13. 1 Thess. 2. 11. 3 John 4.
t James 4. 16. Cp. ver. 2.
u Cp. ch. 3. 10.
v Gal. 5. 9. Cp. ch. 15. 33.
w Philem. 10. Cp. Gal. 4. 19.
x ch. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 6. Cp. Phil. 4. 9 & 2 Thess. 3. 9.
y ch. 16. 10.
z 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2.
a Ex. 12. 15. Deut. 16. 3.
b Cp. Matt. 16. 6, 12 & Mark 8. 15 & Luke 12. 1.
c ch. 7. 17.
d See ver. 6.
e ver. 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 2.
f Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14 & Eph. 5. 11 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14.
g Cp. ch. 10. 27.
h Eph. 5. 5. Col. 3. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 9.
i ch. 11. 34 & 16. 5, 6. Acts 19. 21 & 20. 2. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16.
j Cp. John 17. 15.
k See ch. 2. 4.
l 2 Cor. 1. 23 & 2. 1, 3 & 12. 20 & 13. 2, 10.
m 2 Thess. 3. 6.
n 2 Cor. 12. 21.
o See Mark 4. 11.
p Cp. ch. 6. 1—4.
q Lev. 18. 8. Deut. 22. 30 & 27. 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *refuse* [2] Or, *are ye puffed up?* [3] Or, *did ye not rather mourn, . . . you?* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus.* [5] Gr. *keep festival.* [6] Or, *not at all* meaning *the fornicators &c.* [7] Or, *as it is, I wrote*

A.V. * Or, *determined.* † Or, *is slain.* ‡ Or, *holyday.*

13 whereas But them that are without God judgeth? [b]Put judgeth. Therefore put away the from wicked man from among yourselves. among yourselves that wicked person.

6 [1] Dare any of you, having a matter against [1]his neighbour, another, go to law before the unrighteous, unjust, [d]and not before the saints? 2 Or Do know ye not ye not know that [e]the saints shall judge the world? and if the world is shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy [2]to judge the smallest matters? 3 Know ye not that we shall judge [f]angels? how much more, more things that pertain to this life? 4 If then ye have [3]to judge judgments of things pertaining to this life, [4]do ye [g]set them to judge who are of no account least esteemed in the church? 5 *o* I say *this* to move you to church. speak to your shame. Is it so, that there cannot be *found* is not a wise man among you one wise man, who you? no, not one that shall be able to decide judge between his brethren, brethren? 6 but brother goeth to law with brother, and that before unbelievers? 7 Nay, already it the unbelievers. Now therefore there is altogether [5]a defect in utterly a fault among you, that because ye have lawsuits go to law one with another. [h]Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded? 8 Nay, but ye yourselves do wrong, and defraud, and that *[w]your* brethren. 9 Or know Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: [z]neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with men, mankind, 10 nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God. 11 And [c]such were some of you: but [d]ye [6]were are washed, but [e]ye were are sanctified, but [f]ye were are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and in by the Spirit of our God.

a ch. 10. 23.
b Cp. Deut. 13. 5 & 17. 7, 12 & 21. 21 & 22. 21, 22, 24 & Judg. 20. 13.
c Cp. Matt. 15. 17.
d Cp. Matt. 18. 17.
e Dan. 7. 22. Wisd. 3. 8. Ecclus. 4. 15. Cp. Matt. 19. 28 & Rev. 20. 4.
f Col. 2. 22.
g ver. 15, 19.
h Cp. Eph. 5. 23.
i See Acts 2. 24.
j ch. 15. 22, 23. Cp. John 6. 39, 40.
k Matt. 22. 29. Cp. Eph. 1. 19, 20.
l Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 4 (?) & Jude 6 (?).
m ver. 13. Eph. 5. 30. Cp. ch. 12. 27 & Rom. 12. 5.
n Cp. ch. 5. 12.
o ch. 15. 34. Cp. ch. 4. 14.
p Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 8. Eph. 5. 31. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
q Eph. 4. 4. Cp. John 17. 21—23.
r 2 Cor. 12. 21. Eph. 5. 3. Heb. 13. 4, *al.*
s Cp. Prov. 5. 11.
t Cp. Matt. 5. 39, 40.
u Cp. John 2. 21. See ch. 3. 16.
v See Rom. 14. 7.
w 1 Thess. 4. 6.
x ch. 7. 23. Cp. Acts 20. 28 & Heb. 9. 12, 14. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.
y Cp. Phil. 1. 20.
z ch. 15. 50. Gal. 5. 21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14 & 13. 4. Rev. 21. 8 & 22. 15.
a ver. 8, 26.
b Ex. 21. 10.
c ch. 12. 2. Eph. 2. 2, 3 & 4. 22 & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3.
d Acts 22. 16. Heb. 10. 22. Cp. Tit. 3. 5.
e See ch. 1. 2.
f Rom. 8. 30.

12 [a]All things are lawful for me: unto me, but not all things are expedient. All all things are not [7]expedient: all things are lawful for me; me, but I will not be brought under the power of any. 13 [c]Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall bring to nought destroy both it [f]and them. But Now the body is not for fornication, but [g]for the Lord; and [h]the Lord for the body: body. 14 and [i]God hath both raised up the Lord, and [j]will also raise up us [k]through by his own power. 15 Know ye not that [m]your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take away the members of Christ, and make them the members of a an harlot? God forbid. 16 Or What? know ye not that he that which is joined to a an harlot is one body? for, [n]The twain, for two, saith he, shall become be one flesh. 17 But he that is joined unto the Lord [o]is one spirit. 18 [p]Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication [8]sinneth against his own body. 19 Or What? [q]know ye not that your body is a the [9]temple of the [10]Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have from God? of God, and [r]ye are not your own; own? 20 [s]for ye were are bought with a price: [t]glorify God therefore therefore glorify God in your body. body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

7 Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote wrote unto me: [a]It is good for a man not to touch a woman. 2 But, because of Nevertheless, *to* fornications, *avoid* fornication, let each every man have his own wife, and let each every woman have her own husband. 3 [b]Let the husband render unto the wife her due due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband. 4 The wife hath not power over of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power over of his own

a ch. 10. 23.
b Ex. 21. 10.
c ch. 12. 2. Eph. 2. 2, 3 & 4. 22 & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3.
d Acts 22. 16. Heb. 10. 22. Cp. Tit. 3. 5.
e See ch. 1. 2.
f Rom. 8. 30.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the other.* [2] Gr. *of the smallest tribunals.* [3] Gr. *tribunals pertaining to.* [4] Or, *set them . . . church.* [5] Or, *a loss to you* [6] Gr. *washed yourselves.* [7] Or, *sanctuary* [8] Or, *Holy Spirit*
A.V. [9] Or, *profitable.*

body, but the wife. 5 [a]Defraud ye not one the other, except it be by consent for a season, that ye may give yourselves unto fasting and prayer; and may be come together again, [d]that Satan tempt you not because of your incontinency. 6 But this I say by way of permission, *and* [f]not of commandment. 7 [1]Yet For [h]I would that all men were [i]even as I myself. Howbeit each But every man hath his own proper gift from of God, [m]one after this manner, and another after that.

8 But I say I say therefore to the unmarried and to widows, [n]It is good for them if they abide [o]even as I. 9 But if they have not continency, cannot contain, [p]let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn. 10 But And unto the married [r]I give charge, command, *yea* not I, but the Lord, That Let not the wife depart not from her husband 11 (but husband: But and if she depart, [w]let her remain unmarried, or else be reconciled to her husband); husband: and that let not the husband leave not put away his wife. 12 But to the rest say speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath an unbelieving a wife that believeth wife, not, and she is content be pleased to dwell with him, let him not leave her. put her away. 13 And the woman which hath an unbelieving husband husband, that believeth not, and if he is content be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave her husband. him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified in by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified in by the brother husband: [c]else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. 15 Yet But if the unbelieving departeth, depart, let him depart: the depart. A brother or the a sister is not under bondage in such *cases*: but God hath called [2]us [*]in to peace. 16 For how what knowest thou, O wife, [f]whether thou shalt save thy husband? or [†]how knowest thou, O husband, man, whether thou shalt save thy wife? 17 Only, But [h]as the Lord God hath distributed to each every man, as God the Lord hath called each, every one, so let him walk. [b]And so ordain I in [c]all the churches. 18 Was Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Hath any been Is any called in uncircumcision? [e]let him not be circumcised. 19 [g]Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing; nothing, but [j]the keeping of the commandments of God. 20 [t]Let each every man abide in that the same calling wherein he was called. 21 Wast Art thou called being a bondservant servant? care not for it: [3]but if thou canst become mayest be made free, use *it* rather. 22 For he that was is called in the Lord, being a bondservant, servant, is [q]the Lord's freedman [‡]freeman: likewise also he that was is called, being free, is [t]Christ's bondservant. servant. 23 [u]Ye were are bought with a price; [*]become be not bondservants ye the servants of men. 24 Brethren, [x]let each every man, wherein he was is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins [y]I have no commandment of the Lord: but yet I give my judgement, judgment, as [z]one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be [a]faithful. 26 I think suppose therefore that this is good by reason of for the present [§]distress, *namely*, *I say*, that [b]it is good for a man [4]to be as he is. so to be. 27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife. 28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Yet Nevertheless such shall have tribulation trouble in the flesh: and I would but I spare you. 29 But this I say, brethren, [e]the time [5]is shortened, that henceforth short: it remaineth, that [g]both those they that have wives may be as though they had none; 30 and those they that weep, as though they wept not; and those they that rejoice,

a Cp. Ex. 19. 15 & 1 Sam. 21. 4 & Eccles. 3. 5 & Zech. 12. 12—14.
b ch. 4. 17.
c 2 Cor. 8. 18 & 11. 28. Cp. ch. 11. 16 & 16. 1 & Gal. 1. 22, *al.*
d 1 Thess. 3. 5.
e Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Gal. 5. 2.
f ver. 12, 25. 2 Cor. 8. 8. Cp. ver. 10, 40.
g Gal. 3. 28 & 5. 6 & 6. 15. Col. 3. 11.
h Cp. Acts 26. 29.
i ver. 8. Cp. ch. 9. 5.
j See 1 John 2. 3.
k ch. 12. 4, 11. 1 Pet. 4. 10. Cp. Rom. 12. 6.
l ver. 24.
m Matt. 19. 11, 12.
n ver. 1, 26.
o ver. 7.
p Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 14.
q Cp. Col. 3. 24 & Philem. 16. See John 8. 36.
r See ver. 6.
s Mal. 2. 16. See Matt. 5. 32.
t Eph. 6. 6 (mg.). Cp. ch. 9. 21 & 1 Pet. 2. 16.
u See ch. 6. 20.
v Lev. 25. 42, 55.
w Mark 10. 12.
x ver. 20.
y See ver. 6.
z 2 Cor. 4. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 13, 16.
a ch. 4. 2.
b ver. 1, 8.
c Ezra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15.
d Col. 3. 15. See Rom. 14. 19.
e See Rom. 13. 11.
f 1 Pet. 3. 1. See Rom. 11. 14.
g For ver. 29—31, cp. 2 Esd. 16. 41—44.
h See Rom. 12. 3.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *For*. [2] Many ancient authorities read *you*. [3] Or, *nay, even if* [4] Gr. *so to be*
[5] Or, *is shortened henceforth, that both those &c.*
A.V. [*] Gr. *in peace*. [†] Gr. *what*. [‡] Gr. *made free*. [§] Or, *necessity*.

as though they rejoiced not; and those that buy, [a]as though they possessed not; 31 and those that use this world, as not [1d]abusing it: for [e]the fashion of this world passeth away. 32 But I would have you to be [g]free from cares without carefulness. [h]He that is unmarried is careful careth for the things [*]that belong to of the Lord, how he may please the Lord: 33 but he that is married is careful careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his [2]wife. 34 And There is a difference also between the a wife and the a virgin. She that is The unmarried is careful woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married is careful careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband. 35 And this I say speak for your own profit; not that I may [r]cast a [3]snare upon you, but for that which is seemly, comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction. 36 But if any man thinketh think that he behaveth himself unseemly uncomely toward his [4]virgin *daughter*, if she be [x]past pass the flower of her age, and if need so requireth, require, let him do what he will; will not; not: let them marry. 37 But Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power as touching over his own will, and hath determined this so decreed in his own heart, heart to that he will keep his own [4]virgin *daughter*, virgin, shall do doeth well. 38 So then both he that giveth his own [4]virgin *daughter her* in marriage [c]doeth well; and but he that giveth her not in marriage shall do doeth better. 39 [*]A The wife is bound for by so long time the law as long as her husband liveth; but if the her husband be [5]*f*dead, she is at free liberty to be married to whom she will; only [g]in the Lord. 40 But she is happier if she abide as she is, so abide, [b]after my judgement judgment: and I think [c]that I also also that I have the Spirit of God.

8 [1] Now concerning as touching [f]things sacrificed to idols: We offered unto idols, we know that we all have [i]knowledge. Knowledge [j]puffeth up, [k]but love charity [6]edifieth. 2 [l]If And if any man thinketh think that he knoweth anything, any thing, [m]he knoweth not nothing yet as he ought to know; know: 3 but But if any man loveth love God, [n]the same is known of him. 4 Concerning As concerning therefore the eating of those things sacrificed that are offered in to sacrifice unto idols, we know that [o]no an idol is *anything* nothing in the world, and that [p]there is no none other God but one. 5 For though there be [q]that are called gods, whether in heaven or on earth; as in earth, (as there are be gods many, and lords many, many;) 6 yet But [s]to us there is *but* one God, the Father, [t]of whom are all things, and we unto †in him; and [u]one Lord, Lord Jesus Christ, through by whom are all things, and we [v]through by him. 7 Howbeit in all men there is not *there is* not in every man that knowledge: but some, [w]being used until for some with conscience of now to the idol, the idol unto this hour eat as *of it* as a thing sacrificed to offered unto an idol; and [y]their conscience being weak is defiled. 8 But [z]meat will not commend us commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat not, eat, [7]‡are we the worse; nor, better; neither, if we eat, eat not, [8]§are we the better. worse. 9 But take heed [a]lest by any means this [9]‖liberty of yours become a stumblingblock [b]to the them that are weak. 10 For if a any man see thee which hast knowledge sitting sit at meat in [d]an the idol's temple, will shall not his conscience, if he the conscience of him which is weak, weak, [10]be **emboldened to eat those things sacrificed which are offered to idols; idols? 11 For And [11]through thy knowledge he that is shall the weak [h]perisheth, the brother brother perish, for whose sake whom Christ

---

[a] 2 Cor. 6. 10.
[b] See ver. 6.
[c] 1 Thess. 4. 8 (?). Cp. Acts 15. 28.
[d] ch. 9. 18 (for mg.).
[e] Ps. 39. 6. James 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 24 & 4. 7. 1 John 2. 17.
[f] ver. 4, 7, 10. See Acts 15. 29.
[g] See Matt. 6. 25 & Luke 10. 41.
[h] Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 5.
[i] See Rom. 15. 14.
[j] Rom. 14. 3.
[k] ch. 13. 4—13.
[l] Gal. 6. 3. Cp. ch. 3. 18.
[m] Cp. ch. 13. 8, 9, 12 & 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.
[n] Gal. 4. 9. Cp. Ex. 33. 12, 17 & Jer. 1. 5 & Nah. 1. 7 & 2 Tim. 2. 19.
[o] ch. 10. 19. Isai. 41. 24. Cp. Acts 14. 15.
[p] ver. 6. See Deut. 4. 35, 39.
[q] 2 Thess. 2. 4.
[r] Cp. Prov. 22. 25.
[s] ver. 4. Mal. 2. 10. Eph. 4. 6.
[t] See Rom. 11. 36.
[u] Eph. 4. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 1 Tim. 2. 5. See John 13. 13.
[v] John 1. 3. Col. 1. 16.
[w] Cp. Rom. 14. 14, 22, 23.
[x] Ecclus. 42. 9.
[y] ch. 10. 25, 28, 29.
[z] Rom. 14. 17.
[a] Cp. ch. 10. 23 & Rom. 14. 21 & Gal. 5. 13.
[b] Rom. 14. 1, 2.
[c] Heb. 13. 4. Cp. Ecclus. 7. 25.
[d] 1 Esd. 2. 10. 1 Mac. 10. 83.
[e] Rom. 7. 2.
[f] See Matt. 27. 52 (for mg.).
[g] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[h] Rom. 14. 15, 20.

R.V. [1] Or, *using it to the full* [2] Or, *wife, and is divided. So also the wife and the virgin: she that is unmarried is careful &c.* Many ancient authorities read *wife, and is divided. So also the woman that is unmarried and the virgin is careful &c.* [3] Or, *constraint* Gr. *noose.* [4] Or, *virgin* (omitting daughter) [5] Gr. *fallen asleep.* [6] Gr. *buildeth up.* [7] Gr. *do we lack.* [8] Gr. *do we abound.* [9] Or, *power* [10] Gr. *be builded up.* [11] Gr. *in.*

A.V. * Gr. *of the Lord*, as ver. 34. † Or, *for him.* ‡ Or, *have we the more.* § Or, *have we the less.* ‖ Or, *power.* ** Gr. *edified.*

died. 12 And thus, sinning
died? But when ye sin so against
the brethren, and [b]wounding their
wound
conscience when it is weak, [c]ye sin against
weak conscience,
Christ. 13 Wherefore, [d]if meat
maketh
make my brother to stumble, I will
stumble, offend,
eat no flesh for evermore, that
while the world standeth, lest
I make not my brother to stumble.
offend.

1 [f]Am I not free ? [g]am
an apostle
9 I not an apostle ? [i]have I not
free
seen Jesus Christ our Lord ?
[j]are not ye my work in the
Lord ? 2 If to others I am not an apostle,
I be not an apostle unto others,
yet at least I am to you : for [k]the
doubtless
seal of mine apostleship are ye
in the Lord. 3 My defence
Mine answer to them
that do examine me is this.
this,
4 [m]Have
we no right
not power to eat and to drink ?
5 [o]Have we no right
not power to lead about
a wife that is a [l]believer, even
sister, a *wife, as well as the rest of the
other
apostles, and *as* [p]the brethren of
the Lord, and [q]Cephas ? 6 Or I
only and Barnabas, have we not a
not we
right power to forbear working ? 7 [r]What
Who
soldier ever serveth
goeth a warfare any time at his own
charges ? [u]who planteth a vine-
yard, and eateth not of the fruit
thereof ? or who feedeth a flock,
and eateth not of the milk of
the flock ? 8 Do I speak
Say I
after the manner of men ? or saith not
as a man
the law also the same ?
the same also ? 9 For it is
written in the law of Moses,
[a]Thou shalt not muzzle the
ox when he
mouth of the ox that treadeth out the
Is it for the oxen that God careth,
corn. Doth God take care for oxen ?
10 or [2]saith he it altogether for
Yea, [b]for our sake it was
our sake ? written : because [c]he that ploweth
sakes ? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is
that
ought to plow in hope; and that he
should hope;
that thresheth, *to thresh* in hope of
thresheth in hope should be partaker of
partaking. his hope. 11 [g]If we sowed
have sown unto
you spiritual things, is it a great
matter
thing if we shall reap your carnal
things ? 12 If others partake
be partakers of
this right over you, do not we
power *are*
yet more rather ? Nevertheless [k]we did
have
not use this right ; but we bear all
used power suffer
things, [m]that we may cause no hindrance to
lest we should hinder
the gospel of Christ. 13 Know ye
Do ye not
know that [a]they which minister
sacred eat
about holy things live of the
things of the temple, temple? *and* they
which wait upon at the altar have their
are
portion partakers with the altar ? 14 Even
so did the Lord ordain ordained that [e]they
which proclaim preach the gospel should
live of the gospel. 15 But [h]I
have used none of these things :
and I write not these things that
neither have I written things,
it may be so done in my case : for
should unto me
it were good better for me rather to die,
than that any man should make
[l]my glorying void. 16 For if
though
I preach the gospel, I have
nothing to glory of : for [n]necessity
of
is laid upon me ; for woe is unto
yea,
me, if I preach not the gospel
gospel
17 For if I do this of mine own will, I
thing willingly,
have a reward : but if not of mine
against
own will, I have [r]a stewardship
my a dispensation *of the gospel* is
intrusted to me. 18 What then is my
committed unto
my reward ? That,
reward then ? *Verily* that, when I preach
the gospel, [t]I may make the
gospel of Christ without charge,
so as not to [u]use to the full my right power in
that I abuse not
the gospel. 19 For [w]though I was
be
free from all *men*, [x]I brought yet have I made
myself under bondage to all, that I
servant unto
might [y]gain the more. 20 And
[z]to
unto the Jews I became as a Jew,
that I might gain the Jews ; to
them that are under the law, as
under the law, not being myself under
the law,
that I might gain them
that are under the law ; 21 to
[c]them that are without law, [d]as
without law, not being (being not
without law
to God, but [f]under the law to Christ. Christ,
that I might gain them that are
without law. 22 [h]To the weak
I became
became I as weak, that I might gain
the weak : [i]I am become made all things
to all men, that [j]I may might by all
means save some. 23 And I do this
all things for the gospel's sake, [l]that
I do
I may be a joint partaker thereof.
might partaker thereof with you
24 Know ye not that they which
run in a [3]race run all, but one

[a] Lev. 6. 16, 26 & 7. 6, &c. Num. 5. 9, 10 & 18. 8—20. Deut. 18. 1. Ecclus. 45. 21.
[b] Cp. Zech. 2. 8 & Matt. 18. 6.
[c] Cp. Matt. 25. 45.
[d] Rom. 14. 13, 21. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 29.
[e] ver. 4. Matt. 10. 10.
[f] ver. 19.
[g] Acts 14. 14. 2 Cor. 12. 12. 1 Thess. 2. 6. 1 Tim. 2. 7, *al.* Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 7 & Rev. 2. 2.
[h] See Acts 18. 3.
[i] ch. 15. 8. Acts 9. 3, 17 & 18. 9 & 22. 14, 18 & 23. 11.
[j] See ch. 3. 6.
[k] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 2.
[l] 2 Cor. 11. 10.
[m] ver. 14. 1 Thess. 2. 6, 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8, 9.
[n] Cp. Acts 4. 20 & 9. 6 & Rom. 1. 14.
[o] Cp. ch. 7. 7.
[p] See Matt. 12. 46.
[q] Matt. 8. 14. See John 1. 42.
[r] ch. 4. 1. Gal. 2. 7. Cp. Phil. 1. 16.
[s] 2 Cor. 10. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 3, 4.
[t] 2 Cor. 11. 7 & 12. 13.
[u] Cp. ch. 8. 6—8 & Deut. 20. 6 & Prov. 27. 18 & S. of S. 8. 12.
[v] ch. 7. 31 (mg.).
[w] ver. 1. Cp. ch. 10. 29.
[x] 2 Cor. 4. 5 (mg.) Cp. Gal. 5. 13.
[y] Matt. 18. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 1.
[z] Acts 16. 3 & 21. 23—26.
[a] 1 Tim. 5. 18. Cited from Deut. 25. 4.
[b] See Rom. 4. 24.
[c] Rom. 2. 12, 14.
[d] Cp. Gal. 2. 3 & 3. 2.
[e] 2 Tim. 2. 6.
[f] See ch. 7. 22.
[g] Cp. Rom. 15. 27 & Gal. 6. 6.
[h] 2 Cor. 11. 29.
[i] ch. 10. 33.
[j] ch. 7. 16. Rom. 11. 14.
[k] ver. 15, 18. See Acts 20. 33.
[l] Cp. ch. 10. 24.
[m] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 3 & 11. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *sister.* [2] Or, *saith he it, as he doubtless doth, for our sake!* [3] Gr. *racecourse.*
A.V. * Or, *woman.* † Or, *feed.*

receiveth [a]the prize? Even so [b]run, that ye may attain. obtain. 25 And every man that [d]striveth in the games for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to receive obtain a corruptible crown; but we [g]an incorruptible. 26 I therefore so run, as not not as uncertainly; so [1h]fight I, as not not as one beating [2i]buffet that beateth the air: 27 but I keep under my body, and [l]bring it into bondage subjection: lest that by any means, after that when I have preached to others, [n]I myself should be [o]rejected. a castaway.

10 1 For I would not, brethren, Moreover, brethren, I would not have you that ye should be ignorant, how that our fathers were all all our fathers were under [p]the cloud, and all [r]passed through the sea; 2 and were all baptized [3]unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea; 3 and [t]did all eat the same [v]spiritual meat; 4 and [x]did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of [a]that spiritual rock Rock that [4]followed them: and the rock that Rock was Christ. 5 Howbeit But with most many of them God was not well pleased: for [b]they were overthrown in the wilderness. 6 Now [4]these things were [†]our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as [d]they also lusted. 7 [e]Neither be ye idolaters, [f]as were some of them; as it is written, [i]The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. 8 [j]Neither let us commit fornication, [l]as some of them committed, and [n]fell in one day three and twenty thousand. 9 Neither let us tempt the [5]Lord, Christ, [q]as some of them also tempted, and [r]perished by the were destroyed of serpents. 10 Neither murmur ye, [s]as some of them also murmured, and [s]perished by were destroyed of [w]the destroyer. 11 Now all these things happened unto them [6]by way of example; for [†]ensamples: and [c]they were are written for our admonition, [c]upon whom the ends of the ages world are come. 12 Wherefore [f]let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall. 13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as man is can bear §common to man: but [k]God is faithful, [m]who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation make also the way of to escape, that ye may be able to endure bear it.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, [p]flee from idolatry. 15 I speak [s]as to wise men; judge ye what I say. 16 [t]The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not [a]the [7]communion of the blood of Christ? [w]The [8]bread which we break, is it not [a]the [7]communion of the body of Christ? 17 [9]seeing For that we, who are many, we *being* many are one [8]bread, *and* [y]one body: for we all partake are all partakers [10]of the that one [8]bread. 18 Behold Israel [z]after the flesh: [a]have are not they which eat of the sacrifices communion with partakers of the altar? 19 What say I then? that a thing sacrificed the idol is any thing, to idols is anything, or that [c]an idol or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is anything any thing? 20 But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, [g]they sacrifice to [11]devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have communion fellowship with [11]devils. 21 [k]Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and [m]the cup of [11]devils: ye cannot be partakers partake of the table of the Lord, Lord's table, and of [o]the table of [11]devils. 22 Or [p]do Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? [s]are we stronger than he?

23 [u]All things are lawful; lawful for me, but all things are not expedient. All expedient: all things are lawful; lawful for me, but all

a Phil. 3. 14. Col. 2. 18.
b Gal. 2. 2 & 5. 7. Phil. 2. 16. Heb. 12. 1. Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 7.
c See Rom. 4. 23.
d 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 5 & 4. 7. Cp. Jude 3.
e See Rom. 13. 11.
f Rom. 11. 20. Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 17.
g See James 1. 12.
h Cp. Heb. 12. 4.
i Cp. ch. 14. 9.
j Luke 18. 5 (mg. for mg.).
k See ch. 1. 9.
l Cp. Rom. 6. 19.
m Cp. Dan. 3. 17. See 2 Pet. 2. 9.
n Cp. S. of S. 1. 6 & Eccles. 37. 18.
o Cp. Jer. 6. 30 & Rom. 1. 28 & Heb. 6. 8.
p ver. 7.
q See Ex. 13. 21.
r See Ex. 14. 22.
s Cp. ch. 8. 1.
t ch. 11. 25. Matt. 26. 27, 28.
u Ex. 16. 15, 35. Deut. 8. 3. Neh. 9. 15, 20. Ps. 78. 24.
v Ps. 78. 25 & 105. 40. John 6. 31.
w ch. 11. 23, 24. Matt. 26. 26. See Acts 2. 42 & 20. 7.
x See Ex. 17. 6.
y ch. 12. 12, 13, 20. Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 4. 4, 16. Col. 3. 15.
z Rom. 1. 3 & 4. 1 & 9. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 18.
a Lev. 3. 3 & 7. 15. Cp. Heb. 13. 10.
b Num. 14. 29, 37 & 26. 64, 65. Ps. 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17. Jude 5.
c See ch. 8. 4.
d Num. 11. 4, 33, 34. Ps. 78. 18 & 106. 14.
e ver. 14.
f Ex. 32. 4.
g Deut. 32. 17. Baruch 4. 7.
h Ps. 106. 37 (for mg.). Cp. Lev. 17. 7 & 2 Chr. 11. 15 & Rev. 9. 20 & mg. for mg.
i Cited from Ex. 32. 6.
j See ch. 6. 18 & Acts 15. 20.
k Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16.
l Num. 25. 1.
m Cp. Deut. 32. 38.
n Cp. Num. 25. 9 & Ps. 106. 29.
o Cp. Isai. 65. 11.
p Deut. 32. 21.
q Num. 21. 5. Cp. Ex. 17. 2, 7. See Ps. 78. 18.
r See Num. 21. 6.
s Eccles. 6. 10. Ezek. 22. 14.
t See Num. 14. 2.
u ch. 6. 12. See ch. 8. 9.
v Num. 14. 29—37.
w Ex. 12. 23. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 21. 15. Ps. 78. 49.

R.V. [1] Gr. *box.* [2] Gr. *bruise.* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *in these things they became figures of us* [5] Some ancient authorities read *Christ.* [6] Gr. *by way of figure.* [7] Or, *participation in* [8] Or, *loaf* [9] Or, *seeing that there is one bread, we, who are many, are one body* [10] Gr. *from.* [11] Gr. *demons.*

A.V. * Or, *went with them.* † Gr. *our figures.* ‡ Or, *types.* § Or, *moderate.*

things [1]edify not. 24 [a]Let no man seek his own, but *each* his every man neighbour's *good.* another's *wealth.* 25 [d]Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience sake; sake: 26 for [f]the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. 27 If one any of them that believe not biddeth bid you *to a feast,* and ye are be disposed to go; [g]whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. 28 But if any man say unto you, This hath been offered in sacrifice, is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not, not, for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof: 29 conscience, I say, [l]not thine own, but the other's; of the other: for [m]why is my liberty judged by of another *man's* conscience? 30 For If I by *grace partake, be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that [p]for which I give thanks? 31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or [q]whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. 32 [s]Give no occasion of stumbling, none offence, either to neither to the Jews, or nor to the Greeks, or †Gentiles, nor to [t]the church of God: 33 even as [u]I also please all men in all things, [v]not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of the many, that they may be saved.

11 1 [w]Be ye imitators followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, [y]that ye remember me in all things, and [a]hold fast keep the traditions, [b]even ‡ordinances, as I delivered them to you. 3 But I would have you know, that [c]the head of every man is Christ; and [d]the head of the woman is the man; and [e]the head of Christ is God. 4 Every man praying or [g]prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head. 5 But every woman praying that prayeth or [b]prophesying prophesieth [c]with her head unveiled uncovered dishonoureth her head: for it is one and the same thing that is even all one [e]as if she were shaven. 6 For if [a]the woman is be not veiled, covered, let her also be shorn: but if it is be a shame to for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be veiled. covered. 7 For a man indeed ought not to have cover his head veiled, *his* head, forasmuch as [h]he is the image and glory of God: but [i]the woman is the glory of the man. 8 For [j]the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man: 9 for neither Neither was the man created for the woman; but [k]the woman for the man man 10 for For this cause ought the woman to [3]have *a sign of* authority §power on her head, head [n]because of the angels. 11 Howbeit Nevertheless [o]neither is the woman man without the man, nor woman, neither the man woman without the woman, man, in the Lord. 12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but [r]all things are of God. 13 Judge ye [4]in yourselves: is it seemly comely that a woman pray unto God unveiled uncovered? 14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a dishonour to shame unto him? 15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a ‖covering. 16 But [x]if any man seemeth seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither [z]the churches of God.

17 But in giving you this charge, Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better better, but for the worse. 18 For first of all, when ye come together [5]in the church, [f]I hear that there be divisions exist [6]**divisions among you; and I partly believe it. 19 For [h]there must be also [7]††heresies among you, [i]that they which are approved may be made

a ver. 33. ch. 13. 5. Phil. 2. 21. Cp. ch. 9. 23 & 2 Cor. 12. 14. See Rom. 15. 1.
b Luke 2. 36. Acts 21. 9. Cp. ch. 14. 34.
c Cp. Num. 5. 18.
d ch. 8. 7.
e Deut. 21. 12.
f Cited from Ps. 24. 1. Cp. Ex. 9. 29 & 19. 5 & Deut. 10. 14 & Job 41. 11 & Ps. 50. 12.
g Luke 10. 8.
h See Gen. 1. 26.
i Cp. Prov. 12. 4.
j Gen. 2. 21—23. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 13.
k Gen. 2. 18.
l Cp. ch. 8. 9—12.
m Cp. ch. 9. 19 & Rom. 14. 16.
n Cp. Matt. 18. 10 (?) & Luke 15. 7, 10 (?) & Eph. 3. 10 (?) & 1 Tim. 5. 21 (?).
o Gal. 3. 28.
p Rom. 14. 6. 1 Tim. 4. 3, 4.
q Col. 3. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11.
r See Rom. 11. 36.
s ch. 8. 13. Rom. 14. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 3.
t Cp. ch. 11. 16. See Acts 20. 28.
u ch. 9. 22. Cp. Gal. 1. 10.
v See ver. 24.
w See ch. 4. 16.
x 1 Tim. 6. 3, 4.
y Cp. ch. 4. 17 & 1 Thess. 3. 6.
z 2 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 14. See ch. 7. 17 & 10. 32.
a 2 Thess. 2. 15 & 3. 6.
b Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 1, 2.
c Eph. 1. 22 & 4. 15 & 5. 23. Col. 1. 18.
d See Gen. 3. 16.
e Cp. ch. 3. 23.
f ch. 1. 10—12. Cp. ch. 3. 3.
g Cp. ch. 12. 10, 28 & 14. 1, &c. & 1 Thess. 5. 20, *al.*
h Cp. Matt. 13. 7 & Luke 17. 1 & Acts 20. 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 1 & 2 Pet. 2. 1.
i 1 John 2. 19. Cp. Deut. 13. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *build not up.* [2] Or, *If I partake with thankfulness* [3] Or, *have authority over* [4] Or, *among* [5] Or, *in* *congregation* [6] Gr. *schisms.* [7] Or, *factions*
A.V. * Or, *thanksgiving.* † Gr. *Greeks.* ‡ Or, *traditions.* § That is, *a covering, in sign that she is under the power* *of her husband.* ‖ Or, *veil.* ** Or, *schisms.* †† Or, *sects.*

manifest among you. 20 When therefore ye assemble yourselves together, it ye come together therefore into one place, *this* is not possible to eat the Lord's supper: 21 for in your eating each one taketh before *other* his own supper; and one is hungry, and [c]another is drunken. 22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye [f]the [1]church of God, and [h]put them to shame shame †them that [2]have not? What shall I say to you? [3]shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. 23 For [j]I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, how that That [m]the Lord Jesus in the *same* night in which he was betrayed took bread; 24 and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, This Take, eat: this is my body, which [4]is broken for you: this do [‡]in remembrance of me. 25 In like After the same manner also *he took* the cup, after supper, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new [5]covenant testament in my blood: this do, do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me. 26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink the this cup, [§]ye proclaim do shew the Lord's death [u]till he come. 27 Wherefore [v]whosoever shall eat the bread or this bread, and drink the *this* cup of the Lord Lord, [x]unworthily, shall be guilty of [z]the body and the blood of the Lord. 28 But [b]let a man prove examine himself, and so let him eat of the *that* bread, and drink of the *that* cup. 29 For he that eateth and drinketh, drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh judgement unto ‖damnation to himself, if he [6]discern not not discerning the Lord's body. 30 For this cause many among you are weak *are* weak and sickly, and sickly among you, and not a few many [i]sleep. 31 But For [j]if we [7]discerned would judge ourselves, we should not be judged. 32 But [8]when we are judged, [m]we are chastened of the Lord, that we may should not be [o]condemned with the world. 33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, wait tarry one for another. 34 [a]If And if any man is hungry, hunger, [b]let him eat at home; that your coming ye come not together be not unto ‖judgement condemnation. And the rest [d]will I set in order [e]whensoever when I come.

12 [1] Now [g]concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. 2 Ye know that [i]when ye were Gentiles [k]*ye were* led Gentiles, carried away unto [l]those these dumb idols, howsoever even as ye might be were led. 3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that [n]no man speaking in by the Spirit of God saith, calleth Jesus is [o]anathema; **accursed: and *that* [p]no man can say, say that Jesus is the Lord, but in by the Holy Spirit. Ghost.

4 Now [q]there are diversities of gifts, but [r]the same Spirit. 5 And [s]there are diversities differences of ministrations, and ††administrations, but [r]the same Lord. 6 And there are diversities of workings, operations, but it is [r]the same God, who God which worketh all things in all. 7 But [t]to each one is given the manifestation of the Spirit
the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. 8 For to one is given through by the Spirit the word of [w]wisdom; and to another the word of [x]knowledge, according to knowledge by the same Spirit; Spirit: 9 to another [a]faith, in faith by the same Spirit; and to another the [c]gifts of healings, in healing by the one same Spirit; 10 and to another To another [d]workings the working of [9]miracles; and to another [e]prophecy; and to another [f]discernings discerning of spirits; spirits: to another [g]*divers* kinds of tongues; and to another [h]the interpretation of tongues: 11 but all these worketh the that one and the same selfsame Spirit, [k]dividing to each one every man severally [‡]even as he will.

12 For as [n]the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of the that one body, being

---

a ver. 21.
b ver. 22.
c Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 13 & Jude 12.
d ch. 7. 17. Tit. 1. 5.
e See ch. 4. 19.
f See Acts 20. 28.
g ch. 14. 1.
h Cp. Prov. 17. 5 & James 2. 6.
i Eph. 2. 11, 12. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 3. See ch. 6. 11.
j ch. 15. 3. Gal. 1. 12.
k 1 Thess. 1. 9.
l Hab. 2. 18, 19. Cp. Ps. 115. 5 & Isai. 46. 7 & Jer. 10. 5.
m For ver. 23–25, see Matt. 26. 26–28 & Mark 14. 22–24 & Luke 22. 19, 20.
n 1 John 4. 2, 3.
o See Rom. 9. 3.
p John 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 16. 17. See Rom. 10. 9.
q Cp. Heb. 2. 4. See Rom. 12. 6.
r Eph. 4. 4–6.
s Rom. 12. 7. Cp. Eph. 4. 11.
t Eph. 4. 7. Cp. ch. 14. 26 & Rom. 12. 3.
u See John 21. 22.
v Cp. Num. 9. 10, 13.
w ch. 2. 6, 7.
x Cp. John 13. 27.
y See ch. 1. 5.
z John 6. 51, 53–56.
a ch. 13. 2. 2 Cor. 4. 13.
b Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 5 & Gal. 6. 4.
c ver. 28, 30.
d ver. 28, 29. Cp. Gal. 3. 5.
e ch. 13. 2, 8 & 14. 1, &c.
f Cp. ch. 14. 29 & 1 John 4. 1.
g See Mark 16. 17.
h ver. 30. ch. 14. 26.
i See Matt. 27. 52.
j See 1 John 1. 9.
k Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 13.
l Heb. 2. 4.
m See Prov. 3. 11.
n See ch. 10. 17.
o Rom. 5. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *congregation* [2] Or, *have nothing* [3] Or, *shall I praise you? In this I praise you not.* [4] Many ancient authorities read *is broken for you.* [5] Or, *testament* [6] Gr. *discriminate.* [7] Gr. *discriminated.* [8] Or, *when we are judged of the Lord, we are chastened* [9] Gr. *powers.*

A.V. * Or, *ye cannot eat.* † Or, *them that are poor?* ‡ Or, *for a remembrance.* § Or, *shew ye.* ‖ Or, *judgment.* ** Or, *anathema.* †† Or, *ministeries.*

many, are one body; [a]so also is Christ. 13 For [c]in one Spirit were we all baptized into one body, whether we be [f]Jews or Greeks, whether we be bond or free; and were all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member, but many. 15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; it is not therefore not of the body? 16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; it is not therefore not of the body? 17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling? 18 But now [p]hath God set the members each one of them in the body, [q]even as it hath pleased him. 19 And if they were all one member, where were the body? 20 But now they are many members, yet but one body. 21 And the eye cannot say to the hand, I have no need of thee: or again the head to the feet, I have no need of you. 22 Nay, much rather, those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary: 23 and those parts of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we [1]†bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness; 24 whereas our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, giving more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked: 25 that there should be no ‡[e]schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another. 26 And whether one member suffereth, all the members suffer with it; or *one* member is honoured, [g]all the members rejoice with it. 27 Now [b]ye are the body of Christ, and [3]severally members [d]members thereof. in particular. 28 And [e]God hath set some in the church, first [g]apostles, secondly [h]prophets, thirdly [j]teachers, then [4][k]miracles, then [l]gifts of healings, [m]helps, [5][n]governments, [k]*diers* kinds §diversities of tongues. 29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all ‖*workers of* [4]miracles? 30 have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But [e]desire earnestly the greater gifts. And a still more excellent best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a way shew I unto you. more excellent way.

[1]If Though I speak with the **13** tongues of men and of angels, but have not love, charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a clanging tinkling cymbal. 2 And if though I have *the gift of* [r]prophecy, and know understand all mysteries mysteries, and all knowledge; and if though I have all faith, [s]so as to that I could remove mountains, but have not love, charity, I am nothing. 3 And [t]if though I bestow all my goods to feed *the poor*, and [u]if though I give my body [6]to be burned, but have not love, charity, it profiteth me nothing. 4 [7]Love Charity suffereth long, *and* [w]is kind; love charity [x]envieth not; love charity **vaunteth not itself, [y]is not puffed up, 5 doth not behave itself unseemly, [z]seeketh not its her own, is not easily provoked, [a]taketh thinketh not account of evil; 6 [b]rejoiceth not in no unrighteousness, but [c]rejoiceth with †† in the truth; 7 [7][d]beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, [v]endureth all things. 8 Love Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall be done away fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall be done vanish away. 9 For [f]we know in part, and we prophesy

a ver. 27.
b Cp. Eph. 1. 23 & 4. 12 & 5. 30 & Col. 1. 24.
c Cp. Rom. 6. 5 & Eph. 2. 18.
d See Rom. 12. 5.
e ver. 18.
f Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. Cp. Eph. 2. 13–17.
g Eph. 4. 11.
h Eph. 2. 20 & 3. 5.
i Cp. John 7. 37–39.
j Acts 13. 1. Rom. 12. 7, *al.*
k ver. 10.
l ver. 9.
m Cp. Acts 20. 35.
n Cp. Rom. 12. 8 & 1 Tim. 5. 17 & Heb. 13. 7, 17, 24.
o ch. 14. 1, 39.
p ver. 28.
q ver. 11. Cp. ch. 3. 5 & Rom. 12. 3.
r Cp. ch. 14. 1, 39 & Matt. 7. 22. See Acts 2. 18.
s Matt. 17. 20. Mark 11. 23. Cp. Luke 17. 6.
t Cp. Matt. 6. 2.
u Dan. 3. 28.
v Cp. Prov. 10. 12 & 17. 9 & 1 Thess. 5. 14 & 2 Tim. 2. 10 & 1 Pet. 4. 8.
w Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 6 & Gal. 5. 22 & Eph. 4. 32 & Col. 3. 12.
x Acts 7. 9.
y See ch. 4. 6.
z See ch. 10. 24.
a Cp. Rom. 4. 6 & 2 Cor. 5. 19.
b Cp. Rom. 1. 32 & 2 Thess. 2. 12.
c Cp. 2 John 4 & 3 John 3, 4.
d ch. 9. 12. See ver. 4 (for mg.).
e ch. 1. 10 (Gk.) & 11. 18 (mg.). John 9. 16 (Gk.), *al.*
f Cp. ch. 8. 2.
g Rom. 12. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *put on* [2] Or, *glorified* [3] Or, *members each in his part* [4] Gr. *powers.* [5] Or, *wise counsels* [6] Many ancient authorities read *that I may glory.* [7] Or, *covereth*
A.V. * Gr. *Greeks.* † Or, *put on.* ‡ Or, *division.* § Or, *kinds*, ver. 10. ‖ Or, *powers.* ** Or, *is not rash.* †† Or, *with the truth.*

part: 10 but part. But [a]when that which is erfect is come, then that which in part shall be done away.
When I was a child, I spake s a child, I felt understood as a child, I thought as a child: now that but when I n become became a man, I have put away hildish things. 12 For [c]now we ee in a mirror, through a glass, [1]†darkly; but then face to face: now I know part; but then shall I [2]know ven as also [e]I have been am [3]known.
13 But And now abideth faith, hope, love, harity, these three; [4]and but the greatest of these is love. charity.

14 [1][g]Follow after love; yet charity, and [h]desire earnestly [i]spiritual *gifts*, but rather that ye ay [j]prophesy. 2 For [k]he that peaketh in an *unknown* tongue peaketh not unto men, but nto God; God: for no man [6]†understandeth *him*; howbeit but in the spirit e speaketh mysteries. 3 But e that prophesieth speaketh nto men *to* edification, and comfort, and consolation. 4 He that hortation, comfort. peaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that rophesieth [7]edifieth the church.
5 Now I would have you that ye all speak with ongues, but [n]rather that ye ould prophesy: and prophesied: for greater is he hat prophesieth than he that peaketh with tongues, except e interpret, that the church ay receive edifying. 6 But now, Now, rethren, if I come unto you peaking with tongues, what hall I profit you, unless I except I shall speak you either by way of [q]revelation, of by or knowledge, or of by prophesyng, or of [r]teaching? by doctrine? 7 Even And even things ithout life, life giving a voice, sound, whether ipe or harp, if they give not except they give a disnction in the [§]sounds, how shall be known what is piped or arped? 8 For [t]if the trumpet

[a] Cp. John 15. 15.
[b] Cp. ch. 9. 26.
[c] James 1. 23. Cp. Num. 12. 8 & Job 36. 25 & 2 Cor. 3. 18 & 5. 7.
[d] 1 John 3. 2. See Matt. 5. 8.
[e] See ch. 8. 3.
[f] See Acts 28. 2.
[g] ch. 16. 14.
[h] ch. 12. 31.
[i] ch. 12. 1.
[j] See ch. 11. 4 & 13. 2.
[k] ver. 18—23, 27, 28.
[l] Cp. Eph. 5. 19 & Col. 3. 16 & James 5. 13.
[m] Ps. 47. 7.
[n] Cp. Num. 11. 29.
[o] 1 Chr. 16. 36. Neh. 5. 13 & 8. 6. Ps. 106. 48. Jer. 11. 5 & 28. 6. Rev. 5. 14 & 7. 12 & 19. 4. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 20.
[p] ch. 11. 24.
[q] ver. 26. Eph. 1. 17.
[r] ver. 26. Acts 2. 42. Rom. 6. 17.
[s] Eph. 4. 14. Heb. 5. 12, 13.
[t] Cp. Num. 10. 9 & Isai. 58. 1 & Jer. 4. 19 & Ezek. 33. 3—6 & Joel 2. 1.
[u] Cp. Ps. 131. 2 & Isai. 28. 9 & Rom. 16. 19. See Matt. 18. 3.

give an uncertain voice, sound, who shall prepare himself for war to the battle? 9 So also likewise ye, unless except ye utter by the tongue speech words ‖easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye will be shall [5]speaking speak into the air. 10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and [8]no *kind* none of them is without signification. 11 If then Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be to unto him that speaketh [f]a barbarian, and he that speaketh will be *shall be* a barbarian [9]unto me. 12 So also Even so ye, since forasmuch as ye are zealous ** of [10]spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may abound unto excel to the edifying of the church. 13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret. 14 For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful. 15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: [l]I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing [m]with the understanding also. 16 Else if thou when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that filleth occupieth the place room of [11]the unlearned say [o]the Amen at [p]thy giving of thanks, seeing he knoweth understandeth not what thou sayest? 17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not [12]edified. 18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than you ye all: 19 howbeit Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might instruct teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

20 Brethren, [s]be not children in mind understanding: howbeit in malice [u]be ye babes, children, but in mind understanding be

R.V. [1] Gr. *in a riddle.* [2] Gr. *know fully.* [3] Gr. *known fully.* [4] Or, *but greater than these* [5] Gr. *greater.* r. *heareth.* [7] Gr. *buildeth up.* [8] Or, *nothing is without voice* [9] Or, *in my case* [10] Gr. *spirits.* [11] Or, *him that without gifts*: and so in ver. 23, 24. [12] Gr. *builded up.*
A.V. * Or, *reasoned.* † Gr. *in a riddle.* ‡ Gr. *heareth.* § Or, *tunes.* ‖ Gr. *significant.* ** Gr. *of spirits.*

1 *[a]men. 21 [b]In the law it is written, [d]By With men of [strange other] tongues and [by the lips of strangers other lips] will I speak unto this people; and [not even yet for all] [thus will they that will they not] hear me, saith the Lord. 22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to [the unbelieving them that believe not]: but prophesying [is for a sign, serveth] not [to the for them] unbelieving, that believe not, but [to for] them that believe. 23 If therefore the whole church be [assembled come together into] together, one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in [men those] unlearned that are unlearned, or [unbelieving, unbelievers,] will they not say that ye are mad? 24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one [unbelieving that believeth not,] or one unlearned, he is [2reproved by convinced of] all, he is judged [by all; of all:] 25 [And thus are] [k]the secrets of his heart [are] made manifest; and so [l]he will fall falling down on his face [and he will] worship God, [n]declaring and report indeed, that God is [s]among in you of a truth.

26 What How is it then, brethren? When when ye come together, each every one of you hath [q]a psalm, hath [r]a teaching, doctrine, hath [r]a revelation, tongue, hath [t]a tongue, revelation, hath [u]an interpretation. [v]Let all things be done unto edifying. 27 If any man speaketh speak in [t]a an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most *by* three, and *that* in turn by course; and let one interpret: interpret. 28 but But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 And let Let the prophets speak *by* two or three, and let the others [4]discern. other judge. 30 But if a If *any thing* be revelation be made revealed to another sitting that sitteth by, [w]let the first keep silence. hold his peace. 31 For ye all can may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be [5]comforted; comforted. 32 and And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets; 33 for For God is not *a God the author* of [†c]confusion, but of peace; peace, as in [e]all [the] churches of the saints.

34 [f]Let the your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but *[g]let them be in subjection, they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith [h]the law. 35 And if they would will learn anything, any thing let them ask their [own] husbands at home: for it is shameful a shame for a woman women to speak in the church. 36 What? was it from you that came went forth out from you? or came it unto you alone? only?

37 [j]If any man thinketh think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him take knowledge of acknowledge that the things which that I write unto you, that they you are the commandment commandments of the Lord. 38 [6]But if any man is be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, my brethren, [m]desire earnestly covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues. 40 But [*]let Let all things be done decently and [p]in order.

15 1 Now I make known unto you, Moreover, brethren, I declare unto brethren, you the gospel [s]which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, [‡]wherein also and wherein ye stand, stand; 2 by which also [x]ye are [7]saved; *I make known, I say,* [§]in what words I saved, if ye [‡]keep in memory [§]what preached it unto you, if ye [y]hold it unless ye fast, [z]except ye have believed [9]in vain.

3 For [a]I delivered unto you first of all that which also I I also received, how that Christ died [b]for our sins [c]according to the scriptures; 4 and that he was buried; buried, and that he hath been raised [d]on rose again the third day [f]according to the scriptures; scriptures: 5 and that [g]he appeared to Cephas; was seen of Cephas, then [h]to of the twelve; 6 then After that, he appeared [i]to was seen of above five hundred brethren at once, once; of whom the greater part remain until now, unto this present, but some are fallen asleep; asleep. 7 then After that, he appeared to [k]James; then [l]to of all the

---

a ch. 2. 6. Eph. 4. 13 (for mg.).
b See John 10. 34.
c Cp. ver. 40.
d Cited from Isai. 28. 11, 12. Cp. Deut. 28. 49.
e See ch. 7. 17.
f Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12.
g See 1 Pet. 3. 1.
h Gen. 3. 16 (?). Cp. ver. 21.
i Cp. Acts 2. 13.
j Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 7 & 1 John 4. 6.
k Cp. Heb. 4. 12.
l Luke 17. 16.
m ch. 12. 31.
n Isai. 45. 14. Zech. 8. 23.
o Cp. ver. 31, 33.
p Col. 2. 5.
q Eph. 5. 19.
r See ver. 6.
s Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 8. See ch. 3. 6.
t ver. 18.
u ver. 5, 13, 27, 28. ch. 12. 10, 30.
v 2 Cor. 12. 19 & 13. 10. Cp. ch. 12. 7.
w Rom. 5. 2. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 24 & 1 Pet. 5. 12.
x ch. 1. 18.
y ch. 11. 2. Cp. Heb. 3. 6, 14.
z Gal. 3. 4.
a ch. 11. 23. Gal. 1. 12.
b John 1. 29. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 5. 1, 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24.
c Isai. 53. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 11.
d Cp. Hos. 6. 2 & Matt. 12. 40 & John 2. 22.
e Cp. ch. 12. 10 & Job 12. 11. & 1 John 4. 1.
f Ps. 16. 10. Isai. 53. 10. Cp. Acts 2. 25—32 & 13. 33—35 & 26. 22, 23.
g Luke 24. 34.
h Mark 16. 14. Luke 24. 36. John 20. 19, 26. Acts 10. 41.
i Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19, 20.
j Matt. 28. 17 (?).
k See Acts 12. 17.
l Luke 24. 50. Acts 1. 3, 4.

R.V. 1 Gr. *of full age.* 2 Or, *convicted* 3 Or, *in* 4 Gr. *discriminate.* 5 Or, *exhorted* 6 Many ancient authorities read *But if any man knoweth not, he is not known.* 7 Or, *saved, if ye hold fast what I preached unto you, except &c.* 8 Gr. *with what word.* 9 Or, *without cause*

A.V. * Gr. *perfect,* or, *of a ripe age.* † Gr. *tumult,* or, *unquietness.* ‡ Or, *hold fast.* § Gr. *by what speech.*

apostles; 8 and last of all, as unto one born apostles. And all he was seen of me out of due time, * he appeared to me also. 9 For also, as of * one born out of due time.
[a] I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because [c] I persecuted the church of God. 10 But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not found in [1]vain; but [i] I laboured more abundantly than they all: [j] yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. 11 Whether then *it be* Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

12 Now if Christ is be preached that he hath been raised rose from the dead, [m] how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? 13 But if there is be no resurrection of the dead, [o] neither then hath is Christ been raised not risen: 14 and if Christ hath be not been raised, risen, then is our preaching [1]vain, and [2]your faith also is is also [1]vain. 15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we witnessed have testified of God that [p] he raised up [3]Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead are not raised. rise not. 16 For if the dead are not raised, neither hath Christ been rise not, then is not Christ raised: 17 and if Christ hath not been be not raised, your faith is vain; [v] ye are yet in your sins. 18 Then they also which [w] are fallen asleep in Christ have are perished. 19 [4]If in this life only we have hoped in hope Christ, [b] we are of all men most pitiable. miserable.

20 But now [r] hath is Christ been raised risen from the dead, *and* become [f] the firstfruits of them that are asleep. slept. 21 For since [t] by man *came* death, [u] by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead. 22 For [k] as in Adam all die, so also even so in [3]Christ shall all be made alive. 23 But each every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; [b] then afterward they that are Christ's, Christ's [d] at his [5]coming. 24 Then *cometh* the end, when he shall deliver have delivered up [f] the kingdom to [6]God, even the Father; when he shall have abolished put down [g] all rule and all authority and power. 25 For he must reign, [h] till he hath put all his enemies under his feet. 26 The last enemy that shall be [s] abolished destroyed is death. 27 For, [7]He For he hath put all things in subjection under his feet. [7]But when he saith, All saith all things are put in subjection, under *him*, it is evident manifest that he is excepted who excepted, which did subject put all things unto under him. 28 And when [n] all things have been subjected shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subjected to subject unto him that did subject put all things unto under him, that [p] God may be all in all.

29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead? dead, If the dead are not raised at all, rise not at all? why then are they are they then baptized for them the dead? 30 why do [8]we also stand And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? 31 I protest by [8]†that glorying in you, brethren, †your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, [t] I die daily. 32 If [‡]after the manner of men [u] I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, [9]what doth it profit me? If advantageth it me, if the dead are not rise raised, [x] let us eat and drink, drink; not? [y] for to-morrow to morrow we die. 33 [z] Be not deceived: [a] Evil company doth evil communications corrupt good manners. 34 [10] [c] Awake up to righteously, righteousness, and sin not; for [d] some have no not the knowledge of God: [g] I speak *this* to move you to your shame.

35 But some one *man* will say, [h] How are the dead raised up? and with what manner of body do they come? 36 Thou foolish one, fool, [i] that which thou thyself sowest is not quickened, except it die: 37 and that which

[a] See ch. 9. 1.
[b] ver. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 16. See Luke 14. 14.
[c] Eph. 3. 7, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 13–16.
[d] See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
[e] See Acts 8. 3.
[f] Cp. Dan. 7. 14, 27.
[g] Eph. 1. 21.
[h] See Ps. 110. 1.
[i] 2 Cor. 11. 23 & 12. 11. Col. 1. 29.
[j] Cp. ch. 3. 6 & 2 Cor. 3. 5 & Phil. 2. 13. See Matt. 10. 20.
[k] 2 Tim. 1. 10. Cp. Rev. 20. 14 & 21. 4.
[l] Eph. 1. 22. Cited from Ps. 8. 6. See Matt. 11. 27 & 28. 18.
[m] Cp. Acts 23. 8 & 2 Tim. 2. 18.
[n] Phil. 3. 21.
[o] 1 Thess. 4. 14.
[p] Cp. ch. 3. 23 & 11. 3.
[q] 2 Cor. 11. 26.
[r] See Acts 2. 24.
[s] 1 Thess. 2. 19.
[t] Luke 9. 23. See Rom. 8. 36.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 8.
[v] See Rom. 4. 25.
[w] 1 Thess. 4. 16. Rom. 14. 13.
[x] Cited from Isai. 22. 13. Cp. Isai. 56. 12 & Wisd. 2. 6 & Luke 12. 19.
[y] Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 4, 5 & Wisd. 2. 1.
[z] James 1. 16.
[a] Cp. ch. 5. 6.
[b] Cp. ch. 4. 9 & 2 Tim. 3. 12.
[c] See Rom. 13. 11.
[d] 1 Thess. 4. 5.
[e] 2 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 3.
[f] ver. 23. See Acts 26. 23.
[g] ch. 6. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 14.
[h] Cp. Ezek. 37. 3.
[i] See Rom. 5. 12.
[j] John 11. 25 Rom. 6. 23.
[k] Cp. Rom. 5. 14–18.
[l] John 12. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *void* [2] Some ancient authorities read *our*. [3] Gr. *the Christ*. [4] Or, *If we have only hoped in Christ in this life* [5] Gr. *presence*. [6] Gr. *the God and Father*. [7] Or, *But when he shall have said, All things are put in subjection evidently excepting him that did subject all things unto him), when, I say, all things &c.* [8] Or, *your glorying* [9] Or, *what doth it profit me, if the dead are not raised? Let us eat &c.* [10] Gr. *Awake out of drunkenness righteously.*
A.V. * Or, *an abortive*. † Some read, *our*. ‡ Or, to speak *after the manner of men*.

thou sowest, thou sowest not the body that shall be, but [a] bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other kind: *grain:* [38] but God giveth it a body even as it hath pleased him, and to each seed a body of its own. his own body. [39] All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one *kind of* flesh of men, and another flesh of beasts, and another flesh of birds, fishes, and another of fishes. birds. [40] There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial is another. [41] There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory. [42] [g]So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: [43] it is sown in dishonour; [j]it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: [44] it is sown a [l]natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. If there There is a natural body, there is also and there is a spiritual *body.* [45] So also And so it is written, [n]The first man Adam became was made a living soul; [o]The the last Adam *became was made* a [r]life-giving spirit. [46] Howbeit that is *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; then and afterward that which is spiritual. [47] [t]The first man is of the earth, [u]earthy: [v]the second man is of the Lord from heaven. [48] As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, [z]such are they also that are heavenly. [49] And [b]as we have borne the image of the earthy, [1][c]we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

[50] Now this I say, brethren, that [e]flesh and blood [f]cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. [51] Behold, I tell shew you a mystery: mystery; [a]We shall not all sleep, [b]but we shall all be changed, [52] in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for [c]the trumpet shall sound, and [d]the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. [53] For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and [e]this mortal must put on immortality. [54] But So when [2]this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall come be brought to pass the saying that is written, [f]Death is swallowed up [3]in victory. [55] [h]O death, where is thy victory sting? O death, *grave,* where is thy sting victory? [56] The sting of death is sin; and [i]the power strength of sin is the law: law. [57] but But thanks be to God, [k]which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. [58] [m]Wherefore, Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in [o]the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that [p]your labour is not in [4]vain in the Lord.

16 [1] Now concerning [s]the collection for the saints, as I gave have given order to the churches of Galatia, so also even so do ye. [2] Upon [w]the first day of the week let each every one of you lay by him in store, [x]as he may prosper, *God* hath prospered him, [y]that no collections be made there be no gatherings when I come. [3] And when I arrive, come, [5][a]whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to carry bring your bounty [†]liberality unto Jerusalem: Jerusalem. [4] and And if it be meet for me to that I go also, they shall go with me. [5] But Now [d]I will come unto you, when I

[a] 1 Thess. 4. 15, 17.
[b] Phil. 3. 21.
[c] 2 Esd. 6. 23. Matt. 24. 31. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. Isai. 27. 13 & Zech. 9. 14.
[d] John 5. 25, 28. Cp. Luke 20. 36.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 2—4.
[f] Cited from Isai. 25. 8. Cp. Heb. 2. 14, 15 & Rev. 20. 14 & 21. 4.
[g] Dan. 12. 3. Cp. Matt. 13. 43.
[h] Hos. 13. 14.
[i] Rom. 4. 15 & 5. 13 & 7. 5, 8, 13.
[j] Phil. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4.
[k] Cp. Rom. 8. 37 & 1 John 5. 4.
[l] James 3. 15 & mg.
[m] 2 Pet. 3. 14.
[n] Cited from Gen. 2. 7.
[o] ch. 16. 10. Jer. 48. 10. John 6. 28.
[p] Cp. Gal. 6. 9. See ch. 3. 8.
[q] Rom. 5. 14.
[r] John 5. 21. Cp. John 6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57 & Rom. 8. 2, 10.
[s] See Acts 24. 17.
[t] John 3. 31.
[u] Cp. Gen. 2. 7 & 3. 19.
[v] John 3. 13, 31.
[w] Acts 20. 7. Cp. Rev. 1. 10.
[x] Baruch 1. 6. 2 Cor. 8. 3, 11.
[y] 2 Cor. 9. 3.
[z] Cp. Phil. 3. 20.
[a] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 18, 19.
[b] Gen. 5. 3.
[c] See Rom. 8. 29.
[d] See ch. 4. 19.
[e] See Matt. 16. 17.
[f] Cp. John 3. 3, 5.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *let us also bear.* [2] Many ancient authorities omit *this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and.* [3] Or, *victoriously* [4] Or, *void* [5] Or, *whomsoever ye shall approve, them will I send with letters*
A.V. * Or, *hell.* † Gr. *gift.*

shall have passed pass through [a]Macedonia; Macedonia: for [c]I do pass through Macedonia; Macedonia. 6 but with you And it may be that I shall will abide, or even winter, yea, and winter with you, that ye may [f]set me forward bring me on my journey whithersoever I go. 7 For I do not wish to will not see you now [h]by the way; for I hope but I trust to tarry a while with you, [i]if the Lord permit. 8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until [k]Pentecost; Pentecost. 9 for For [l]a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and [n]there are many adversaries.

10 Now [p]if Timothy Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear; fear: for [q]he worketh [r]the work of the Lord, as I also do: do. 11 [t]let Let no man therefore despise him. him: But [u]set him forward on his journey conduct him forth [w]in peace, that he may come unto me: for I expect look for him with the brethren. 12 But as As touching [y]Apollos the brother, *our* brother Apollos, I besought him much greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: and it was but his will not at all was not at all [1a]*his* will to come now at this time; but he will come when he shall have opportunity. convenient time.

13 [e]Watch ye, [f]stand fast in the faith, [g]quit you like men, [h]be strong. 14 [i]Let all that ye do your things be done in love. with charity.

15 Now I beseech you, brethren (ye know [b]the house of Stephanas, that it is [d]the firstfruits of Achaia, and that they have set addicted themselves [e]to minister unto the ministry of the saints), 16 [g]that ye also be in subjection submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth in the work with us, and laboureth. 17 And I rejoice at am glad of the [2]coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for [j]that which was lacking on your part they have supplied. 18 For they have [m]refreshed my spirit and yours: [n]acknowledge ye therefore therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The churches of Asia salute you. [s]Aquila and Prisca Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with [u]the church that is in their house. 20 All the brethren salute greet you. [x]Salute Greet ye one another with a an holy kiss.

21 [z]The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand. 22 If any man loveth love not the Lord, Lord Jesus Christ, let him be [b]anathema. 3[c]Maran atha. Anathema. Maran-atha. 23 [d]The grace of the our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. 24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ The first *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

a See Acts 16. 9. *b* ch. 1. 16. *c* Acts 19. 21. *d* Cp. Rom. 16. 5. *e* See Rom. 15. 31. *f* ver. 11. See Acts 15. 3. *g* 1 Thess. 5. 12. Heb. 13. 17. *h* Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 15, 16. *i* ch. 4. 19. Acts 18. 21. James 4. 15. *j* Phil. 2. 30. Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9 & Philem. 13. *k* See Acts 2. 1. *l* See Acts 14. 27. *m* 2 Cor. 7. 13. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & Philem. 7, 20. *n* Acts 19. 9. *o* Phil. 2. 29. 1 Thess. 5. 12. *p* ch. 4. 17. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 1. *q* Rom. 16. 21. 1 Thess. 3. 2. Cp. Phil. 2. 20, 22. *r* See ch. 15. 58. *s* See Acts 18. 2. *t* 1 Tim. 4. 12. Cp. Tit. 2. 15. *u* See Rom. 16. 5. *v* ver. 6. *w* Acts 15. 33. *x* See Rom. 16. 16. *y* See Acts 18. 24. *z* Col. 4. 18. 2 Thess. 3. 17. Cp. Rom. 16. 22, with Gal. 6. 11 & Philem. 19. *a* Rom. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.). *b* See Rom. 9. 3. *c* Cp. Phil. 4. 5 & Jude 14 (for mg.). *d* Rom. 16. 20.

e See Matt. 24. 42. Isai. 46. 8. 1 Mac. 2. 64. *f* Gal. 5. 1. Phil. 1. 27 & 4. 1. 1 Thess. 3. 8. 2 Thess. 2. 15. See ch. 15. 1. *h* Eph. 3. 16. Cp. Eph. 6. 10 & Col. 1. 11. *g* 1 Sam. 4. 9. 2 Sam. 10. 12. *i* ch. 14. 1.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

CORINTHIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of Christ Jesus [b]through Jesus Christ by the will of God, and [d]Timothy [4]our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, [e]with all the saints which are in the whole of all Achaia: 2 [c]Grace *be* to you and peace from God our Father Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [f]Blessed *be* the [g]God and God, even the Father

a Eph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 1. Tit. 1. 1. Cp. Rom. 1. 1 & Gal. 1. 1. *b* See 1 Cor. 1. 1. *c* See Rom. 1. 7. *d* See 1 Thess. 3. 2. *e* Phil. 1. 1. Col. 1. 2. *f* Eph. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. *g* See Rom. 15. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, God's *will that he should come now* [2] Gr. *presence.* [3] That is, *Our Lord cometh.* [4] Gr. *the brother.*

of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the [a]God of all comfort; 4 [b]who comforteth us in all our affliction, tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any affliction, through trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. 5 For [g]as the sufferings of Christ abound unto us, even so our comfort consolation also aboundeth through by Christ. 6 But And [j]whether we be afflicted, it is for your comfort consolation and salvation; or whether we be comforted, it is for your comfort, which worketh *is effectual in the patient enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation. 7 And our hope for of you is stedfast; knowing that, stedfast, knowing, that [n]as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so also are ye *shall ye be* also of the comfort. consolation. 8 For we would not not, have you ignorant, brethren, concerning [p]our brethren, have you ignorant of affliction trouble which befell came to *us* in Asia, that we were weighed down exceedingly, pressed out of measure, beyond our power, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life: 9 ‡yea, but we ourselves have had the †answer of death within in ourselves, that we [u]should not trust in ourselves, [w]but in God [x]which raiseth the dead: 10 [y]who delivered us out of from so great a death, and will doth deliver: [a]on in whom we have [3]set our hope trust that he will also still yet deliver us; 11 [c]ye also helping together on our behalf by your supplication; by prayer for us, that, that [f]for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many, many persons thanks may be given by many persons on our behalf.

12 For our glorying rejoicing is this, [i]the testimony of our conscience, that in holiness simplicity and [k]sincerity of God, godly sincerity, [l]not in with fleshly wisdom wisdom, but in by the grace of God, we behaved ourselves have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. 13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or even acknowledge, acknowledge; and I hope trust ye will shall acknowledge unto the end; even to the end; 14 as also ye did acknowledge have acknowledged us [c]in part, that [d]we are your glorying, rejoicing, even as [e]ye also are ours, ours [f]in the day of our the Lord Jesus.

15 And in this confidence [h]I was minded to come before unto you, unto you before, that ye might have [t]a second 4‡[k]benefit; 16 and by you [t]to pass to pass by you into Macedonia, and again from to come again Macedonia to come out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be set forward brought on my journey way unto toward Judæa. 17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I shew fickleness use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose [m]according to the flesh, that with me there should be the yea yea, yea, and the nay nay? 18 But as [o]God is faithful, true, [q]our §word toward you is was not yea and nay. 19 For [r]the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you [5]by us, *even* [5]by me and [s]Silvanus and Timothy, Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but [t]in him is was yea. 20 For how many soever be all the promises of God, God in him is the yea: wherefore also through are yea, and in him is [z]the Amen, unto the glory of God through by us. 21 Now he that which stablisheth us with you [6]in Christ, and hath [b]anointed us, is God; 22 [7]who hath also [d]sealed us, and [e]gave *us* given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 But Moreover I call God for a witness record upon my soul, that [h]to spare you I forbare to come came not as yet unto Corinth. 24 Not for that we [j]have lordship dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for [m]by [8]faith ye stand. 1 [9]But **2** I determined this for with myself, [n]that I would not come again to you with sorrow. in heaviness. 2 For [o]if I make

[a] Rom. 15. 5.
[b] Cp. Isai. 51. 12 & 66. 13.
[c] ch. 2. 5.
[d] Cp. ch. 5. 12 & 9. 3.
[e] 1 Cor. 9. 15. Phil. 2. 16 & 4. 1. 1 Thess. 2. 19, 20.
[f] See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
[g] Cp. ch. 4. 10 & Phil. 3. 10 & Col. 1. 24.
[h] See 1 Cor. 4. 19.
[i] Cp. Acts 18. 1—18.
[j] 2 Tim. 2. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 12. 15 & Eph. 3. 13.
[k] Cp. Rom. 1. 11.
[l] Acts 19. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 5—7.
[m] ch. 10. 2, 3.
[n] See Rom. 8. 17.
[o] See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
[p] Acts 19. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 32.
[q] Cp. ch. 2. 17.
[r] See Matt. 14. 33.
[s] Acts 15. 22.
[t] Cp. Heb. 13. 8.
[u] Luke 18. 9.
[v] Cp. Rom. 15. 8 & Heb. 10. 23.
[w] Ps. 2. 12 & 25. 2 & 26. 1. Jer. 17. 7, *al.*
[x] ch. 4. 14.
[y] See Rom. 15. 31.
[z] Cp. Rev. 3. 14. See 1 Cor. 14. 16.
[a] 1 Tim. 4. 10.
[b] Cp. 1 John 2. 20, 27.
[c] Cp. Acts 12. 5 & Rom. 15. 30 & Phil. 1. 19 & Philem. 22.
[d] Eph. 1. 13 & 4. 30.
[e] ch. 5. 5. Eph. 1. 14. See Rom. 8. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 15 & 9. 11, 12.
[g] Cp. Gal. 1. 20. See Rom. 1. 9.
[h] ch. 2. 1, 3. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
[i] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 10. See Acts 23. 1.
[j] 1 Pet. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 4. 5 & Matt. 23. 8—10.
[k] ch. 2. 17 & 4. 2.
[l] 1 Cor. 2. 4, 13.
[m] Rom. 11. 20. See 1 Cor. 15. 1.
[n] ch. 1. 23. Cp. ch. 12. 20, 21 & 13. 10.
[o] Cp. ch. 7. 8.

R.V. [1] Or, *but we ourselves* [2] Or, *sentence* [3] Some ancient authorities read *set our hope; and still will he deliver us.*
[4] Or, *grace* Some ancient authorities read *joy.* [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Gr. *into.* [7] Or, *seeing that he both sealed us*
[8] Or, *your faith* [9] Some ancient authorities read *For.*
A.V. * Or, *is wrought.* † Or, *answer.* ‡ Or, *grace.* § Or, *preaching.*

you sorry, who then is he is he then that maketh me glad, but he that the same which is made sorry by me? 3 And I wrote this very thing, same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; [e]having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all. 4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart [f]I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be made sorry, grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But [i]if any hath have caused sorrow, grief, [k]he hath caused sorrow, not to not grieved me, but [l]in part (that I press not too heavily) to part: that I may not overcharge you all. 6 Sufficient to such a one man is [*]this punishment *punishment, which was *inflicted* by [1]the many; 7 so of many. So that contrariwise [q]ye should [2]rather *ought* rather to forgive him *him*, and comfort him, lest by any means perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with his overmuch sorrow. 8 Wherefore I beseech you to that ye would confirm *your* love toward him. 9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know [w]the proof of you, [3]x whether ye are be obedient in all things. 10 But to To whom ye forgive anything, any thing, I *forgive* also: for what I also have if I forgave any forgiven, if I have forgiven anything, thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *have I forgiven forgave I* *it* [†]in the [4]person of Christ; 11 that no advantage may be lest Satan should get gained over us by Satan: an advantage of us for [d]we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 Now Furthermore, when [f]I came to [r]Troas for the gospel of Christ, to *preach* Christ's gospel, and when [h]a door was opened unto me in of the Lord, 13 [j]I had no relief for rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went forth from thence into Macedonia. 14 But Now [l]thanks be unto God, which always [m]leadeth causeth us in to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest through us [a]the savour of his knowledge by us in every place. 15 For we are a sweet savour of Christ unto God, unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in [b]them that are being saved, and in [c]them that are perishing; perish: 16 [d]to the one *we are* the [a] savour from of death unto death; and [d]to the other [a] the savour from of life unto life. And [g]who is sufficient for these things? 17 For we are not as the many, [5]which [‡]corrupting corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God God speak we [§]in Christ.

3 1 [j]Are Do we beginning begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, [m]as do some, some *others*, [n]epistles of commendation to you you, or *letters* of commendation from you? 2 [p]Ye are our epistle, epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men; men: 3 being made manifest that ye are *forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to an be the epistle of Christ, Christ, ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of [r]the living God; not in [s]tables of stone, but in [t]tables *that are* [u]hearts of flesh. fleshy tables of the heart. 4 And [v]such confidence trust have we through Christ to God-ward: 5 [y]not that we are sufficient of ourselves, to account anything think any thing as from of ourselves; but [z]our sufficiency is from of God; 6 who also hath made us sufficient as able [a]ministers of [b]a the new [6]covenant testament; not of [c]the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but [e]the spirit ‖giveth life. 7 But if [g]the ministration of death, [7]written, written *and* engraven on in stones, came [8]with glory, was glorious, [i]so that the children of Israel could not look stedfastly upon stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his face countenance; which *glory* [9]k was passing to be done away: 8 how shall not rather the ministration of the spirit be with glory rather glorious? 9 10 For if [n]the ministration of

---

[a] Eph. 5. 2. Phil. 4. 18. Cp. 8. of 8. 1. 3.
[b] See 1 Cor. 1. 18.
[c] ch. 4. 3.
[d] Cp. Luke 2. 34 & John 9. 39 & 1 Pet. 2. 7, 8.
[e] ch. 8. 22. Gal. 5. 10. 2 Thess. 3. 4. Cp. ch. 7. 16.
[f] ch. 7. 8, 12. See Acts 20. 19.
[g] ch. 3. 5, 6.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 18 & 4. 2 & 1 Thess. 2. 3, 5 & 2 Pet. 2. 3 (for mg.).
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2.
[j] ch. 5. 12 & 10. 12 & 12. 11.
[k] Cp. Gal. 4. 12.
[l] ch. 1. 14.
[m] Cp. ch. 11. 4.
[n] Cp. Acts 18. 27 & 1 Cor. 16. 3.
[o] 1 Cor. 5. 4, 5. Cp. ch. 7. 11.
[p] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 2.
[q] Ecclus. 8. 5. Gal. 6. 1. Cp. Eph. 4. 32.
[r] See Matt. 16. 16.
[s] Ex. 24. 12. Deut. 4. 13, *al.*
[t] Prov. 3. 3 & 7. 3. Jer. 17. 1.
[u] Ezek. 11. 19 & 36. 26. Cp. Jer. 31. 33 & Heb. 8. 10.
[v] Eph. 3. 12.
[w] Phil. 2. 22.
[x] ch. 7. 15 & 10. 6.
[y] Cp. Eph. 2. 8.
[z] See 1 Cor. 15. 10.
[a] Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 23, 25. Cp. ch. 4. 1 & 5. 18 & 1 Tim. 1. 12.
[b] Jer. 31. 31. Luke 22. 20. 1 Cor. 11. 25. Heb. 8. 8, 13. Cp. ver. 14 & Heb. 9. 15.
[c] See Rom. 2. 27.
[d] See 1 Pet. 5. 8.
[e] Cp. John 6. 63 & Rom. 8. 2.
[f] Acts 16. 8 & 20. 6.
[g] ver. 9. See Rom. 4. 15.
[h] See Acts 14. 27.
[i] ver. 13. Ex. 34. 29—35.
[j] ch. 7. 5.
[k] 1 Cor. 13. 8, 10 (for mg.)
[l] ch. 8. 16. Cp. ch. 9. 15. See Rom. 6. 17.
[m] Col. 2. 15 (Gk.).
[n] ver. 7. Cp. Heb. 12. 18—21.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the more.* [2] Some ancient authorities omit *rather.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *whereby.*
[4] Or, *presence* [5] Or, *making merchandise of the word of God* [6] Or, *testament* [7] Gr. *in letters.* [8] Gr. *in.*
[9] Or, *was being done away* [10] Many ancient authorities read *For if to the ministration of condemnation there is glory.*
A.V. * Or, *censure.* † Or, *in the sight.* ‡ Or, *deal deceitfully with.* § Or, *of.* ‖ Or, *quickeneth.*

condemnation (is *be*) glory, much (rather more) doth [b]the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory. 10 For (verily even) that which (hath been was) made glorious (hath not been made had no) glorious (glory) in this respect, by reason of the glory that (surpasseth. excelleth.) 11 For if that which [1](passeth is done) away *was* [2](with glory, glorious,) much more that which remaineth *is* (in glory. glorious.)

12 (Having therefore such a Seeing then that we have such) hope, [j]we use great (boldness of speech, [*]plainness of speech:) 13 and *are* not as Moses, [1](*who which*) put a (veil upon vail over) his face, that the children of Israel (should could not look stedfastly stedfastly) [3]on the end of that which [4](was passing away: is abolished:) 14 but [n]their [5]minds were [6](hardened blinded): for until this very day [r]at the reading of [s]the old [6]covenant the (same veil remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; *veil vail*) which is done away in Christ. 15 But even unto this day, (whensoever when) Moses is read, (a veil lieth the vail is) upon their heart. 16 (But whensoever Nevertheless when) [8]*w*it shall turn to the Lord, [y]the (veil is vail shall be) taken away. 17 Now the Lord is (the that) Spirit: and where [a]the Spirit of the Lord is, *there* is [b]liberty. 18 But we all, with (unveiled open) face [9][e](reflecting beholding) as (a mirror in a glass) [d]the glory of the Lord, [e]are (transformed changed) into the same image [f]from glory to glory, even as (from †by) [10]the (Lord the Spirit. Spirit of the Lord.)

4 1 Therefore seeing we have [i]this ministry, (even as) [j]we (obtained have received) mercy, we faint (not: not;) 2 but we have renounced [l]the hidden things of (shame, ‡dishonesty,) not walking in craftiness, nor [m]handling the word of God deceitfully; but [o]by (the) manifestation of the truth [q]commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. 3 But (and) [t]if our gospel (is be veiled, hid,) [v]it is (veiled in hid to) [w]them that are (perishing lost): 4 in whom [a]the god of this [11]world [c]hath blinded the [5]minds of (the unbelieving, [12]that them which believe not, lest) [d]the [13]light of [e]the (gospel of the glory glorious gospel) of Christ, [f]who is the image of God, should (not dawn *upon them.* shine unto them.) 5 For [g]we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus (as the Lord, Lord;) and [h]ourselves (as) your [14]servants [15]for Jesus' sake. 6 (Seeing it is God, that For God, who said, [1]Light shall commanded the light to) shine out of darkness, [k](who §hath) shined in our hearts, to give [m]the [13]light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

7 But we have this treasure in [o]earthen vessels, [p]that the (exceeding greatness excellency) of the power may be of God, and not (from ourselves; of us.) 8 (*we We*) *are* [1](pressed troubled) on every side, yet not (straitened; distressed;) *we are* perplexed, (yet but ‖not unto in despair; 9 pursued, yet persecuted, but) [u]not [16]forsaken; [1](smitten cast) down, (yet but) not destroyed; 10 [x]always bearing about in the body the [17]dying of (the Lord) Jesus, [z]that the life also of Jesus (may might be manifested made manifest) in our body. 11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus (may might be manifested made manifest) in our mortal flesh. 12 So then [g]death worketh in us, but life in you. 13 (But We) having [h]the same spirit of faith, according (to that as which it) is written, [k]I believed, and therefore (did I speak have I spoken;) we also believe, and therefore (also we) speak; 14 knowing that [n]he which raised up [18]the Lord Jesus [p]shall raise up us also (with by) Jesus, and shall [r]present us with you. 15 For [s]all things *are* for your sakes, that [u]the (grace, being multiplied abundant grace might) through [19](the many, may cause the thanks- the thanksgiving of many) (to) [w]the glory of God.

a See John 12. 31.
b ch. 11. 15.
c ver. 3.
d ver. 6. See Acts 26. 18.
e See ch. 3. 18.
f Col. 1. 15. Cp. Wisd. 7. 26 & Phil. 2. 6 & Heb. 1. 3.
g Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
h 1 Cor. 9. 19. See ch. 1. 24.
i Gen. 1. 3.
j ch. 7. 4. Eph. 6. 19.
k 2 Pet. 1. 19.
l ver. 7.
m ver. 4.
n Cp. ch. 4. 4 & Rom. 11. 25.
o 2 Tim. 2. 20. Cp. ch. 5. 1 & Job 10. 9 & 13. 12 & Lam. 4. 2 & 2 Esd. 4. 11 & 1 Thess. 4. 4 & 1 Pet. 3. 7.
p 1 Cor. 2. 5. Cp. Judg. 7. 2.
q See Mark 6. 52.
r Acts 18. 15 & 15. 21.
s Cp. ver. 6.
t ch. 7. 5. Cp. Ps. 129. 2.
u Heb. 13. 5. Cp. Deut. 4. 31.
v Ps. 37. 24. Prov. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8.
w Rom. 11. 23. Cp. Ex. 34. 34.
x ch. 6. 9. 1 Cor. 4. 9 & 15. 31. Cp. ch. 1. 5, 9 & Rom. 6. 5 & 8. 36.
y Cp. Isai. 25. 7.
z 2 Tim. 2. 11. Cp. Rom. 5. 10 & 6. 8.
a Isai. 61. 1, 2. Cp. Gal. 4. 6.
b Gal. 5. 1, 13. See John 8. 32.
c See 1 Cor. 13. 12.
d ch. 4. 4, 6. 1 Tim. 1. 11. See John 17. 24.
e Rom. 8. 29. 1 Cor. 15. 49. 1 John 3. 2, *al.*
f Cp. Ps. 84. 7.
g Cp. ch. 13. 9.
h 1 Cor. 12. 9. 2 Pet. 1. 1.
i See ch. 3. 6.
j 1 Cor. 7. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 13.
k Cited from Ps. 116. 10.
l See Rom. 6. 21.
m ch. 2. 17. n 1 Thess. 4. 14. See Acts 2. 24.
o ch. 6. 7 & 7. 14. p ch. 1. 9. q ch. 5. 11, 12. r Cp. Jude 24. s Cp. ch. 1. 6. See Rom. 8. 28. t Cp. ch. 3. 14.
u Cp. ch. 1. 11 & 9. 11, 12. v Cp. Matt. 13. 15. w ch. 2. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 18. 2 Thess. 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *is being done away* [2] Gr. *through.* [3] Or, *unto* [4] Or, *was being done away* [5] Gr. *thoughts.* [6] Or, *testament* [7] Or, *remaineth, it not being revealed that it is done away* [8] Or, *a man shall turn* [9] Or, *beholding as in a mirror* [10] Or, *the Spirit* which *is the Lord* [11] Or, *age* [12] Or, *that they should not see the light . . . image of God* [13] Gr. *illumination.* [14] Gr. *bondservants.* [15] Some ancient authorities read *through Jesus.* [16] Or, *left behind* [17] Gr. *putting to death.* [18] Some ancient authorities omit *the Lord.* [19] Gr. *the more.*

A.V. * Or, *boldness.* † Or, *of the Lord the Spirit.* ‡ Gr. *shame.* § Gr. is he *who hath.* ‖ Or, *not altogether without help,* or, *means.*

giving to abound [a]unto redound to the glory of God.

16 Wherefore For which cause we faint not; but [c]though our outward man is decaying, perish, yet [d]our the inward man [e]is renewed day by day. 17 For [g]our light affliction, which is for the but for a moment, worketh for us more and a far more exceedingly an exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory; 18 [i]while we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

5 1 For we know that if [l]the our earthly house of *this* [1][n]tabernacle be were dissolved, we have a building from of God, [o]a an house not made with hands, eternal, eternal in the heavens. 2 For verily in this [q]we groan, longing earnestly desiring to be [s]clothed upon with our habitation house which is from heaven: 3 if so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. 4 For indeed we that are in this [1]tabernacle do groan, [2]being burdened; burdened: not for that [w]we would be unclothed, but that we would be clothed upon, that what is mortal [x]may mortality might be swallowed up of life. 5 Now he that hath wrought us for this very the selfsame thing is God, [b]who gave also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. 6 Being therefore Therefore *we are* always of good courage, and confident, knowing that, [d]whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord Lord: 7 (for [f]we walk by faith, not [g]by [3]sight); sight:) 8 we are of good courage, confident, I say, and [h]are willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be at home present with the Lord. 9 Wherefore also we [*]make it [*]labour, our aim, that, whether at home present or absent, to we may be [i]well-pleasing accepted of unto him. 10 For [m]we must all be made manifest appear before

[a] ch. 8. 19.
[b] See Ps. 62. 12.
[c] See Acts 20. 24.
[d] See Rom. 7. 22.
[e] Cp. Isai. 40. 30, 31. See Rom. 12. 2.
[f] Cp. Job 31. 23 & Acts 9. 31 & Heb. 10. 31 & Jude 23.
[g] Rom. 8. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 6 & 5. 10. Cp. Ps. 30. 5 & Isai. 54. 7.
[h] ch. 4. 2.
[i] ch. 5. 7. Rom. 8. 24. Heb. 11. 1, 13.
[j] See ch. 8. 1.
[k] Cp. ch. 1. 14.
[l] See ch. 4. 7.
[m] ch. 11. 1, 16, 17 & 12. 6, 11.
[n] 2 Pet. 1. 13, 14. Cp. Isai. 38. 12 & Wisd. 9. 15 (for mg.).
[o] Mark 14. 58.
[p] Acts 18. 5.
[q] Rom. 8. 23.
[r] Rom. 5. 15.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 53, 54.
[t] Cp. Rom. 6. 11, 12. See Rom. 14. 7.
[u] Cp. ch. 12. 10.
[v] Cp. Gal. 2. 6 & Phil. 3. 7, 8 & Col. 2. 11 & 1 Tim. 5. 21.
[w] Cp. 2 Esd 2. 45.
[x] 1 Cor. 15. 54.
[y] ch. 12. 2. Rom. 16. 7. Gal. 1. 22.
[z] Cp. John 3. 3. See Rom. 6. 4.
[a] Isai. 43. 18 19. Rev. 21. 5. Cp. Isai. 65. 17 & Eph. 2. 15 & 4. 24 & Heb. 8. 13.
[b] Cp. Rom. 8. 23. See ch. 1. 22.
[c] Col. 1. 20. See Rom. 5. 10 & 1 John 2. 2.
[d] Cp. Heb. 11. 13, 14.
[e] Rom. 5. 11.
[f] Cp. John 20. 29. See ch. 4. 18.
[g] 1 Cor. 13. 12.
[h] Cp. Phil. 1. 23.
[i] Ps. 32. 2. Rom. 4. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 5.
[j] Eph. 6. 20. Cp. Mal. 2. 7 & Gal. 4. 14.
[k] ch. 6. 1.
[l] Cp. Col. 1. 10 & 1 Thess. 4 1.
[m] Matt. 25. 31, 32. Cp. Rom. 14. 10. See Acts 10. 42.

the judgement-seat judgment seat of Christ; [b]that each every one may receive the things *done* [5]in the his body, according to what that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore [f]the fear terror of the Lord, we persuade men, men: but [h]we are made manifest unto God; and I hope that we trust also are made manifest also in your consciences. 12 [j]We are not again commending ourselves For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but [k]*speak* as giving give you occasion of glorying to glory on our behalf, that ye may have wherewith somewhat to answer them that which glory [t]in appearance, and not in heart. 13 For whether we [6]*are* be beside ourselves, it is unto God; to God: or whether we are of be sober mind, sober, it is unto you. for your cause. 14 For the love of Christ [p]constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if [r]one died for all, then were all died; dead: 15 and *that* he died for all, [t]that they which live should no not longer henceforth live unto themselves, but [u]unto him who for their sakes died which died for them, and rose again. 16 Wherefore we henceforth henceforth [*]know we no man after the flesh: even yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now we know henceforth know we *him* so no more. 17 Wherefore Therefore if any man is *be* [v]in Christ, [7]‡*he is* [z]a new creature: [a]the old things are passed away; behold, they all things are become new. 18 But And all things are of God, [c]who hath reconciled us to himself through by Jesus Christ, and gave unto hath given to us [c]the ministry of reconciliation; 19 to wit, that God was in Christ Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, [i]not reckoning unto them their trespasses, imputing their trespasses unto them; and having hath [8]§committed unto us [e]the word of reconciliation.

20 [j]We Now then we are ambassadors therefore on behalf of for Christ, [k]as though God were intreating did beseech *you* by us: we beseech pray *you* on behalf of Christ, in Christ's stead, be ye recon-

R.V. [1] Or, *bodily frame* [2] Or, *being burdened, in that we would not be unclothed, but would be clothed upon* [3] Gr. *appearance.* [4] Gr. *are ambitious.* [5] Gr. *through.* [6] Or, *were* [7] Or, there is *a new creation* [8] Or, *placed in us*

A.V. * Or, *endeavour.* † Gr. *in the face.* ‡ Or, let him be. § Gr. *put in us.*

ciled to God. 21 "Him who knew no sin [c]he made *to be* sin on our behalf [For he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who knew no sin]; that we might [become be made] [e]the righteousness of God in him.

6 [1 And working together, *as* workers *him*, [h]we intreat *him*, beseech *you*] also [i]that ye receive not the grace of God in vain [vain. (for] 2 (For he saith,

[k]At an acceptable time I hearkened unto thee,
I have heard thee in a time accepted,
And in [a the] day of salvation [did I succour have I succoured] thee:

behold, [m]now is the ["acceptable accepted] time; behold, now is the day of [salvation salvation.)] 3 [r]giving [Giving] no [occasion offence] of stumbling in [anything, any thing,] that [our ministration the ministry] be not [blamed blamed:] 4 but in [everything all *things*] commending [*approving] ourselves, [t]as [the] ministers of God, [u]in much patience, [v]in afflictions, [w]in necessities, in distresses, [5 x]in stripes, in imprisonments, [† y]in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings; [6 z]in [by] pureness, [a]in [by] knowledge, [in by] longsuffering, [in by] kindness, [b]in [by] the [1]Holy Ghost, [in by] [d]love unfeigned, [7 in by] [e]the word of truth, [f]in [by] the power of [God; God,] [2]by [g]the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, [8] by [glory honour] and dishonour, [i]by evil report and good [report; report:] as deceivers, and *yet* true; [9] as unknown, and *j*[*yet*] well known; [k]as dying, [and and,] behold, we live; [n]as chastened, and not killed; [10] [o]as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; [p]as poor, yet making many rich; [q]as having nothing, and [r]*yet* possessing all things.

11 Our mouth is open unto you, O [*ye* Corinthians], our mouth is open unto [you,] [u]our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but [x]ye are straitened in your own [affections. bowels.] 13 Now [y]for a [recompense recompence] in [like kind the same] (I speak [a]as unto *my* children), be ye also enlarged.

14 [b]Be [ye] not unequally yoked together [with] unbelievers: for [d]what fellowship [have hath] righteousness [and with] iniquity? or unrighteousness? and [f]what communion hath light with darkness? 15 And [j]what concord hath Christ with [3]Belial? or what [portion part] hath [a he] believer that believeth] with an [unbeliever infidel]? 16 And what agreement hath [a the] [4]temple of God with idols? for [i we ye] are [a the] [4]temple of the living God; [even as] as God [God hath] said, [o]I will dwell in them, and [p]walk in them; and [q]I will be their God, and they shall be my people. 17 Wherefore

[s]Come [ye] out from among them, and be ye separate,
saith the Lord,
And touch [not no] [the] unclean thing;
And I will receive you,
18 [b]And will be [to you a Father, a Father unto you,]
And ye shall be [to me my] sons and daughters,
saith the Lord Almighty.

7 1 Having therefore these promises, [dearly] beloved, [h]let us cleanse ourselves from all [defilement of filthiness of the] flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 [5 t]Open your hearts to us: [Receive us;] [m]we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we [took advantage of have defrauded] no man. 3 I [say it not speak not *this*] to condemn *you*: for I have said before, that [s]ye are in our hearts to die [together and live together. and live with *you*.] 4 [t]Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is [v]my glorying [on your of] behalf: [w]I am filled with comfort, I [overflow with joy am exceeding joyful] in all our [affliction. tribulation.]

5 For [even For,] [z]when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no [relief, rest,] but *we were* [afflicted troubled] on every side; [b]without *were* fightings,

a See 1 Pet. 2. 22. *b* Deut. 7. 3. Josh. 23. 12. Ezra 9. 2. Neh. 13. 25. 1 Mac. 1. 15. Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 39. *c* Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 3. 13. See Rom. 4. 25. *d* Eph. 5. 7, 11. 1 John 1. 6. Cp. Ecclus. 13. 17. *e* See Rom. 1. 17 & 1 Cor. 1. 30. *f* See Acts 26. 18. *g* Mark 16. 20. 1 Cor. 3. 9. Cp. Acts 15. 4. *h* ch. 5. 20. *i* Cp. Heb. 12. 15. *j* Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 21. *k* Cited from Isai. 49. 8. *l* Cp. Eph. 2. 22. See 1 Cor. 3. 16. *m* Cp. Ps. 32. 6 & 69. 13 & Isai. 55. 6 & Heb. 3. 13. *n* Cp. Luke 4. 19. *o* Cited from Lev. 26. 12. See Ex. 29. 45. *p* Cp. Rev. 2. 1 & 21. 3. *q* Ex. 6. 7. Jer. 31. 33. Ezek. 11. 20. Zech. 8. 8 & 13. 9, *al.* *r* See 1 Cor. 8. 13 & 9. 12. *s* Cited from Isai. 52. 11. Cp. ch. 7. 1 & Ezek. 20. 34, 41 & Zeph. 3. 20 & Rev. 18. 4. *t* Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 2 & 2 Tim. 2. 24, 25. See ch. 3. 6. *u* ch. 12. 12. 2 Tim. 3. 10. *v* Acts 9. 16. *w* ch. 12. 10. *x* ch. 11. 23—27. Acts 16. 23. *y* Acts 17. 5. *z* 1 Thess. 2. 10. *a* ch. 11. 6. *b* Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 2 Sam. 7. 8, 14 & Isai. 43. 6 & Jer. 31. 9 & Hos. 1. 10 & Rev. 21. 7. *c* Rom. 15. 19. 1 Thess. 1. 5. *d* Rom. 12. 9. Cp. James 3. 17. *e* Eph. 1. 13. Col. 1. 5. *f* See 1 Cor. 2. 5. *g* ch. 10. 4. Eph. 6. 11—17. *h* 1 Pet. 2. 11. 1 John 3. 3. *i* Rom. 3. 8. *j* Cp. ch. 11. 6. *k* See ch. 4. 10. *l* ch. 6. 12, 13. 13. 7 & 1 Cor. 1. 5. & 12. 15 & Ps. 119. 32. *y* Cp. Gal. 4. 12. *m* Acts 20. 33. Cp. ch. 11. 20. *q* Acts 3. 6. *v* ch. 1. 12 & 8. 24 & 9. 2. *z* ch. 2. 13. *a* 1 Cor. 4. 14. *n* Ps. 118. 18. *o* John 16. 22. Cp. ch. 7. 4. *s* Cp. ch. 6. 11—13. *w* ch. 1. 4. Phil. 2. 17. Col. 1. 24. *b* Cp. Deut. 32. 25 & Lam. 1. 20. *p* Cp. ch. 8. 9 & Prov. *t* ch. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 3. *u* ch. 7. 4. Cp. ch. 11. 11 *x* ch. 7. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [2] Gr. *through*. [3] Gr. *Beliar*. [4] Or, *sanctuary* [5] Gr. *Make room for us*.

A.V. [*] Gr. *commending*. [†] Or, *in tossings to and fro*.

within *were* fears. 6 Neverthe-
less [a]he God, that comforteth the lowly, those that
even God, are cast down, [b]comforted us by the
[1]coming of Titus; 7 and not by
his [1]coming only, but also by the
comfort consolation wherewith he was com-
forted in you, while when he told us
your longing, earnest desire, your mourning,
your zeal for fervent mind toward me; so that I
rejoiced yet the more. 8 For [e]though
I made you sorry with my epistle, a letter, I
do not regret it, repent, though [f]I did regret; repent:
[2]for I see perceive that that the same epistle
hath made you sorry, though
it were but for a season. 9 Now I
rejoice, not that ye were made
sorry, but [i]that ye were made sorry unto sorrowed to
repentance: for ye were made
sorry *after a godly sort, manner, that
ye might suffer loss receive damage by us in
nothing. 10 For [k]godly sorrow
worketh repentance [3]unto salvation, to salvation
a repentance which bringeth no regret not to be repented of: but
[n]the sorrow of the world worketh
death. 11 For behold, behold this selfsame
thing, that ye were made sorry sorrowed after a
godly sort, what earnest care carefulness it
wrought in you, yea, what
clearing of yourselves, yea, what
indignation, yea, what fear, yea,
what longing, vehement desire, yea, [q]what
zeal, yea, what avenging revenge! In everything all *things*
ye have approved yourselves to be
pure clear in the this matter. 12 So although Wherefore, though
I wrote unto you, *I wrote did it* not for
his cause [u]that did had done the wrong,
nor for his cause that suffered
the wrong, but that your earnest our care
for us might be made manifest unto you in the you in the sight of God might appear
sight of God. unto you. 13 Therefore [w]we have were
been comforted: and comforted in our comfort we your comfort: yea,
joyed the more exceedingly and exceedingly the more joyed we for the
joy of Titus, because his spirit
[y]hath been was refreshed by you all.
14 For [z]if in anything I have gloried I have boasted any thing to
him on your behalf, I was of you, I am not put to shame, ashamed;
but as we spake all things to
you [c]in truth, even so our glorying also, boasting,

a ch. 1. 4.
b ver. 13. Cp. 1 Thess. 3. 6, 7.
c ch. 2. 9 & 10. 6.
d See ch. 2. 3.
e Cp. ch. 2. 2.
f ch. 2. 4.
g ver. 5.
h Cp. Mark 12. 44.
i Ps. 38. 18. Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 2.
j ver. 11. 1 Cor. 16. 2.
k Cp. 2 Sam. 12. 13 & Acts 11. 18.
l ch. 9. 2. Rom. 15. 25, 26. See Acts 24. 17.
m See Rom. 15. 31.
n Cp. Prov. 17. 22 & Ecclus. 30. 23 & 38. 18.
o ver. 1.
p ver. 17. ch. 12. 18.
q Cp. ch. 2. 6.
r ver. 19. Cp. ver. 4.
s See 1 Cor. 1. 5.
t ch. 9. 8.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 1, 2.
v 1 Cor. 7. 6.
w ver. 6.
x Phil. 2. 6, 7. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Matt. 20. 28.
y See Rom. 15. 32.
z ch. 8. 24 & 9. 2 & 10. 8. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4.
a 1 Cor. 7. 25.
b Deut. 15. 7, 8. Prov. 19. 17 & 28. 27. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19. Heb. 13. 16.
c ch. 4. 2 & 6. 7.
d ch. 9. 2.

which I made before Titus, was is
found to be a truth. 15 And his †in-
ward affection is more abundantly abundant
toward you, whilst he remember-
eth [c]the obedience of you all,
how with fear and trembling
ye received him. 16 I rejoice
that in everything [d]I am of good courage con- therefore that I have confidence in you in cerning you.
all *things*.

8 1 Moreover, brethren, we
make known to you do you to wit of the grace of
God which hath been [g]given in bestowed on the
churches of Macedonia; 2 how
that in much proof a great trial of affliction the
abundance of their joy and [h]their
deep poverty abounded unto the
riches of their [4]‡liberality. 3 For
[j]according to their power, I bear
witness, yea record, yea, and beyond their power, power
they *were* *gave* willing of their own accord, themselves;
4 beseeching Praying us with much intreaty
[1]In regard of this grace that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us*
the fellowship in [m]of the ministering
to the saints: saints. 5 And *this*, And *this they did*, not as
we had hoped, but first they [o]gave
their own selves to the Lord,
and to unto us by the will of God.
6 Insomuch that [p]we exhorted desired Titus,
that as he had made a beginning before, begun,
so he would also complete finish in you
[r]this the same §grace also. 7 But Therefore, as
[s]ye abound in everything, every *thing*, *in* faith,
and utterance, and knowledge,
and *in* all earnestness, diligence, and *in* [5]your
love to us, [t]*see* that ye abound
in this grace also. 8 [v]I speak
not by way of commandment, but
as proving through the earnestness of by occasion of the forwardness of others, and
others to prove the sincerity also of your
love. 9 For ye know the grace
of our Lord Jesus Christ, that,
[x]though he was rich, yet for
your sakes he became poor, that
ye through his poverty might
become be rich. 10 And herein [a]I give
my judgement advice: for [b]this is expedient
for you, who were the first to make a have begun before, not
beginning [d]a year ago, not only to do, but also only to do, but also to be ‖forward a year

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence*. [2] Some ancient authorities omit *for*. [3] Or, *unto a salvation which bringeth no regret*
[4] Gr. *singleness*. [5] Some ancient authorities read *our love to you*.
A.V. * Or, *according to God*. † Gr. *bowels*. ‡ Gr. *simplicity*. § Or, *gift*. ‖ Gr. *willing*.

to will. ago. 11 But now complete Now therefore perform the doing also *of it*; that as *there was* the[a] readiness to will, so *there may be* the[a] completion performance also out of your ability. that which ye have. 12 For if the readiness is there, there be first a willing mind, *it is* acceptable accepted [b]according as to that *a man* hath, *and* not according as to that *he* hath not. 13 For *I* say not *this*, mean not that others may other men be eased, *and* ye distressed. burdened: 14 but by equality; your abundance *being* an equality, *that* now at this time *a supply* at this present time your abundance *may be a supply* for [f]their want, that their abundance also may become be *a supply* for [f]your want: that there may be equality: 15 as it is written, [h]He that *had* *gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had* *gathered* little had no lack.

16 But [k]thanks be to God, [m]which putteth put the same earnest care for you into the heart of Titus. into the heart of Titus for you. 17 For indeed [n]he accepted our the exhortation; but being himself very earnest, he more forward, of his went forth unto you of his own accord. own accord he went unto you. 18 And we have sent together with him [o]the brother brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel *is spread* through throughout [p]all the churches; 19 and not only so, *that* only, but who was also [q]appointed by chosen of the churches to travel with us in *the matter of* with [u]this [s]grace, which is ministered administered by us [w]to the glory of the same Lord, and *to shew* our readiness *declaration of* your ready mind: 20 avoiding this, that any no man should blame us in *the matter of* this bounty abundance which is ministered administered by us: 21 for [x]we take thought Providing for things honourable, honest things, [y]not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. 22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have many times oftentimes proved earnest diligent in many things, but now much more earnest, by reason of diligent, upon the great confidence which *he hath* †*I have* in you. 23 Whether *any* *do inquire* about of Titus, *he is* [d]my partner and *my* fellow-worker to you-ward; fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren, brethren *be inquired of*, *they are* [e]the [1]messengers of the churches, *they are* *and* the glory of Christ. 24 [2]Shew ye therefore unto them in the face Wherefore shew ye to them, and before of the churches the churches, the proof of your love, and of [a]our glorying boasting on your behalf.

9 1 For as touching [c]the ministering to the saints, [d]it is superfluous for me to write to you: 2 for I know your the readiness, [e]of forwardness of your mind, for which I glory on your behalf boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia hath been prepared [g]for was ready a year past ago; and [3]your zeal hath stirred up provoked [4]very many of them. 3 But Yet [i]I have have I sent the brethren, that lest our glorying on your behalf may not be made void boasting of you should be in this respect behalf; that, [j]even as I said, ye may be prepared ready: 4 lest by any means, haply if [l]there come with me any of they of Macedonia come Macedonia, with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be put to shame ashamed in this confidence. same confident boasting. 5 I thought it necessary therefore to intreat Therefore I thought it necessary the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your aforepromised ‡bounty, [§][q]bounty, §whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, [r]as a matter of bounty, and [t]not as of [6]extortion. covetousness.

6 But this *I say*, [v]He that which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he that which soweth [7]bountifully shall reap also [7]bountifully. 7 *Let* each Every man *do* according as he hath purposed purposeth in his heart; heart, *so let him give;* [z]not [8]grudgingly, or of necessity: for [a]God loveth a cheerful giver. 8 And [b]God is able to make all grace abound unto toward you; that ye, having always having always all sufficiency in everything, all *things*, may abound unto to every good work: 9 as (As it is written,

[c]He hath scattered abroad, dispersed abroad; he hath
given to the poor: poor:
His righteousness abideth remaineth for
ever.

a ch. 7. 4, 14 & 9. 2, 3.
b Cp. ch. 9. 7 & Mark 12. 43, 44 & Luke 21. 3.
c See Rom. 15. 25.
d Cp. 1 Thess. 4. 9.
e ch. 8. 24.
f ch. 9. 12. Cp. Acts 4. 34.
g ch. 8. 10.
h Cited from Ex. 16. 18.
i ch. 8. 6, 17, 18, 22.
j 1 Cor. 16. 2.
k See ch. 2. 14.
l Cp. Acts 20. 4.
m Rev. 17. 17.
n ver. 6.
o ch. 12. 18.
p See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
q Gen. 33. 11. Judg. 1. 15. 1 Sam. 25. 27. 2 Kin. 5. 15 (& for mg.).
r Cp. Phil. 4. 17.
s Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 3, 4.
t Cp. ch. 12. 17, 18.
u ver. 6.
v Prov. 11. 24, 25 & 22. 9. Gal. 6. 7, 9. Cp. Mal. 3. 10 & Luke 6. 38.
w ch. 4. 15.
x See Rom. 12. 17.
y Cp. Rom. 14. 18 & Phil. 4. 8. & 1 Pet. 2. 12.
z Deut. 15. 10. See ch. 8. 12.
a Cp. Tobit 4. 7 & Ecclus. 35. 9. See Ex. 25. 2.
b Phil. 4. 19. Cp. Eph. 3. 20.
c Cited from Ps. 112. 9.
d Cp. Philem. 17.
e Phil. 2. 25 & mg.

R.V. [1] Gr. *apostles.* [2] Or, *Shew ye therefore in the face... on your behalf unto them.* [3] Or, *emulation of you*
[4] Gr. *the more part.* [5] Gr. *blessing.* [6] Or, *covetousness* [7] Gr. *with blessings.* [8] Gr. *of sorrow.*
A.V. * Or, *gift.* † Or, he hath. ‡ Gr. *blessing.* § Or, *which hath been so much spoken of before.*

10 And Now he that supplieth ministereth [a]seed to the sower both and minister bread for food, shall supply *your* food, and multiply your seed for sowing, sown, and [d]increase the fruits of your righteousness: 11 [e]ye being righteousness;) Being enriched in everything unto every thing to all [1]liberality, *bountifulness, which worketh causeth [h]through us thanksgiving to God. 12 For the ministration administration of this service not only filleth up the measure of [i]the wants supplieth the want of the saints, but abundeth is abundant also through by many thanksgivings unto God; 13 seeing that through Whiles by the proving *of you* by experiment of this ministration [k]they glorify God for the obedience of your [l]confession your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for the [1]liberality of *your* contribution *your* liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men*; 14 while they And themselves also, with supplication on your behalf, by their prayer for you, which long after you by reason of for the exceeding grace of God in you. 15 [o]Thanks be to unto God for his unspeakable gift.

10 1 Now [r]I Paul myself intreat beseech you by the [s]meekness and [t]gentleness of Christ, I who [†]in your presence am lowly base among you, but being absent am of good bold courage toward you: 2 yea, But I beseech you, [x]that I may not when present shew courage be bold when I am present with the confidence that confidence, wherewith I count think to be bold against [z]some, which count ‡think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. 3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war according to the flesh after the flesh: 4 (for [b]the weapons of [c]our warfare are not of the flesh, carnal, but [d]mighty §before §through God [f]to the casting pulling down of strong holds); holds;) 5 casting down [2]‖imaginations, and [h]every high thing that is exalted exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing every thought into captivity into captivity every thought to [j]the obedience of Christ; 6 and [k]being in having in a readiness to avenge revenge all disobedience, [l]when your obedience shall be is fulfilled.

7 [3][b]Ye Do ye look at the on things that are before your face. outward appearance? [c]If any man after the trusteth trust in to himself that he is Christ's, let him consider this again with himself, of himself think this again, even as [f]he is Christ's, [g]so also even so are we. we Christ's. 8 For though I should glory boast somewhat abundantly concerning more of [i]our authority (which authority, which building you up, the Lord gave for hath given us for edification, and not for casting you down), your destruction, I shall should not be put to shame: ashamed 9 that I may not seem as if I would terrify you by my letters. 10 For, His For *his* letters, they say, **say they, are weighty and strong powerful; but [m]his bodily presence is weak, and [n]his speech of no account. contemptible. 11 Let such a an one reckon think this, that, what such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *are we, will we be* also in deed when we are present. 12 For we are not bold [4]to dare not make ourselves of the number number, or [p]compare ourselves with certain of them some that [q]commend themselves: but they themselves, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves with among themselves, †† are "without understanding. not wise. 13 But we will not glory boast of things *beyond without our* measure, but [w]according to the measure of the [5]province ‡‡rule which God apportioned hath distributed to us as us, a measure, [y]to reach even unto you. measure 14 For we stretch not ourselves overmuch, beyond *our measure,* as though we reached not unto you: for [a]we [6]came even are come as far as unto you to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ: 15 not glorying beyond boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is,* in of other men's labours; but having hope that, [g]as hope, when your faith groweth, is increased, that we shall be §§magnified in §§enlarged by you according to our [5]province unto *further* abundance, 16 so as rule abundantly, to preach the gospel even unto in the parts *regions* beyond you, *and* not to glory boast in another's [5]province in regard of things another man's *line of things made ready to our hand. 17 But [m]he that glorieth, let him glory in

[a] Isai. 55. 10.
[b] Cp. ch. 5. 12 & John 7. 24.
[c] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 12 & 14. 37 & 1 John 4. 6.
[d] Cp. Hos. 10. 12.
[e] 1 Cor. 1. 5.
[f] 1 Cor. 3. 23.
[g] Cp. ch. 11. 23 & 1 Cor. 9. 1 & Gal. 1. 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 1. 11.
[i] ch. 13. 10.
[j] ch. 8. 14.
[k] See Matt. 5. 16 & 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[l] 1 Tim. 6. 12, 13. Heb. 3. 1 & 4. 14 & 10. 23.
[m] ch. 11. 21. Cp. ch. 12. 7.
[n] See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
[o] Cp. John 3. 16 & Eph. 2. 8. See ch. 2. 14.
[p] 1 Cor. 2. 13.
[q] ver. 18. ch. 3. 1 & 12. 6. Cp. Prov. 27. 2.
[r] See Rom. 12. 1.
[s] Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 11. 29. Phil. 2. 7, 8.
[t] Phil. 4. 5 (mg.).
[u] Cp. Prov. 26. 12.
[v] ver. 15.
[w] See Rom. 12. 3.
[x] ch. 13. 2, 10. 1 Cor. 4. 21. Cp. ver. 6.
[y] Cp. Rom. 15. 20.
[z] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 18.
[a] 1 Cor. 3. 5 & 4. 15 & 9. 1.
[b] ch. 6. 7. Rom. 6. 13 (mg.). Cp. Eph. 6. 11 & 1 Thess. 5. 8.
[c] See 1 Cor. 9. 7.
[d] ch. 13. 3, 4. See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
[e] Cp. Acts 7. 20 (mg.).
[f] Jer. 1. 10. Ecclus. 49. 7.
[g] 2 Thess. 1. 3.
[h] Cp. Isai. 2. 11, 12.
[i] Cp. Acts 5. 13.
[j] ch. 9. 13. Cp. Rom. 5. 19.
[k] See ver. 2.
[l] ch. 2. 9 & 7. 15.
[m] 1 Cor. 1. 31. Cp. Jer. 9. 23, 24.

R.V. [1] Gr. *singleness.* [2] Or, *reasonings* [3] Or, *Do ye look . . . face?* [4] Gr. *to judge ourselves among, or to judge ourselves with.* [5] Or, *limit* Gr. *measuring-rod.* [6] Or, *were the first to come*

A.V. * Or, *liberality.* Gr. *simplicity.* † Or, *in outward appearance.* ‡ Or, *reckon.* § Or, *to God.* ‖ Or, *reasonings.* ** Gr. *saith he.* †† Or, *understand it not.* ‡‡ Or, *line.* §§ Or, *magnified in you.* * Or, *rule.*

the Lord. 18 For [a]not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [c]whom the Lord commendeth.

II 1 Would (that, to God) ye could bear with me (in) a little foolishness: (1nay, in *my* folly: and) indeed *bear with me. 2 For I am jealous over you with [2a]godly jealousy: for [g]I (have) espoused you to one husband, [h]that I (might, may) present you [j]*as* a (pure, chaste) virgin to Christ. 3 But I fear, lest by any means, [l]as the serpent beguiled Eve (in, through) his (craftiness, subtilty, so) your [3]minds [n]should be corrupted from the [p]simplicity (and the [q]purity) that is (toward, in) Christ. 4 For if he that cometh [r]preacheth another Jesus, whom we (did, have) not (preach, preached), or *if* ye receive (a different, another) spirit, which ye (did, have) not (receive, received), or [u](a different, another) gospel, which ye (did, have) not (accept, accepted), ye (do, might) well (to) bear [t]with *him*. 5 For I (reckon that, suppose I) [w]I am (was) not a whit behind [4]the very chiefest apostles. 6 But [y]though *I be* rude in speech, [b]yet *am I* not in knowledge; (nay, but) (in everything, we have, we have been throughly) made *it* manifest among (all men to you-ward, you in all things.) 7 Or [c]did I (commit a sin, committed an offence) in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because [g]I (have) preached to you the gospel of God (for nought, freely)? 8 I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them* (that I might minister unto you; and *them*, to do you service.) 9 And when I was present with (you, you), and was [i](in want, wanted,) [j]I was (not a burden on any chargeable to no) man: for (the brethren, when they came from) that which was lacking to me the Macedonia, [s]supplied the measure of my want: brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in (everything I, all *things* I have) kept myself [p]from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself*. 10 [r]As the truth of Christ is in me, [t][s]no man shall stop me of this (glorying, boasting) in the regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? [w]because I love you not? [y]God knoweth.

[a] See ver. 12.
[b] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 12.
[c] Rom. 2. 29. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Cp. Wisd. 7. 14.
[d] Rev. 2. 2. Cp. Gal. i. 7 & 2. 4 & 6. 12 & Phil. 1. 15 & 3. 18 & Tit. 1. 10, 12 & 2 Pet. 2. 1 & 1 John 4. 1.
[e] Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
[f] ver. 14, 15.
[g] Cp. Hos. 2. 19. 20.
[h] Col. 1. 22, 28.
[i] Gal. 1. 8.
[j] Eph. 5. 27. Rev. 14. 4.
[k] ch. 3. 9.
[l] Gen. 3. 4. 1 Tim. 2. 14. Cp. John 8. 44 & 1 Thess. 3. 5.
[m] Phil. 3. 19.
[n] Col. 2. 4, 8.
[o] ch. 12. 6.
[p] Cp. Eph. 6. 5.
[q] ch. 6. 6.
[r] Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 12.
[t] ch. 9. 4.
[u] Gal. 1. 6.
[v] Phil. 3. 3, 4.
[w] ch. 12. 11. Gal. 2. 6.
[x] 1 Cor. 4. 10.
[y] See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
[z] Gal. 2. 4. Cp. Gal. 4. 3, 9 & 5. 1.
[a] Cp. ch. 7. 2.
[b] Cp. Eph. 3. 4.
[c] ch. 4. 2 & 5. 11 & 12. 12.
[d] 1 Cor. 4. 11.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 13.
[f] ch. 10. 10.
[g] See Acts 18. 3.
[h] Rom. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 5.
[i] Phil. 4. 12.
[j] ch. 12. 13, 14.
[k] See ch. 3. 6 & 10. 7.
[l] Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 17 & Phil. 4. 15, 16.
[m] See 1 Cor. 15. 10.
[n] ch. 6. 5.
[o] Acts 16. 23.
[p] ch. 12. 16. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
[q] ch. 1. 9, 10 & 4. 11 & 6. 9. Rom. 8. 36. 1 Cor. 15. 30—32.
[r] See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
[s] 1 Cor. 9. 15.
[t] Deut. 25. 3.
[u] Acts 16. 22.
[v] Acts 14. 19.
[w] See ch. 6. 11.
[x] Cp. Acts 27. 41.
[y] ver. 31. ch. 12. 2, 3.

12 But what I do, that I will do, [b]that I may cut off [5]occasion from them which desire (an occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we. 13 For such (men) are [d]false apostles, [e]deceitful workers, [f](fashioning, transforming) themselves into (the) apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for (even) Satan (fashioneth himself, himself is transformed) into [i]an angel of light. 15 (It is no great thing, Therefore *it is* no great thing) if his ministers also (fashion themselves as, be transformed as the) [k]ministers of righteousness; [m]whose end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, [o]Let no man think me (foolish; but if *ye do*, a fool; if otherwise,) yet as (foolish, a fool) [§]receive me, that I (also may, may) boast (glory, myself) a little. 17 That which I speak, [s]I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as (in foolishness, it were foolishly,) [t]in this confidence of (glorying, boasting). 18 Seeing that [v]many glory after the flesh, I will glory also. 19 For ye (bear, suffer) (with the foolish, fools) gladly, [z](being wise, seeing ye *yourselves*, bear with a man, suffer,) (*yourselves*, are wise.) 20 For ye if he [z](bringeth, a man bring) you into bondage, [a]if he (devoureth, a man devour) you, if he (taketh you *captive*, a man take *of you*,) if he (exalteth, a man exalt) himself, [d]if he (smiteth, a man smite) you on the face. 21 I speak (by way of disparagement, as concerning reproach,) [f]as though we had been weak. (Yet, Howbeit) wherein-soever any is bold (I speak (in foolishness, foolishly),) I am bold also. 22 Are they Hebrews? [h]so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am I. 23 Are they [k]ministers of Christ? (I speak as (one beside himself, a fool)) [m]I (*am*) more; in labours more (abundantly, "in prisons more abundantly,) [o]in stripes above measure, (in prisons more frequent,) [q]in deaths oft. 24 Of the Jews five times received I [t]forty *stripes* save one. 25 Thrice was I [u]beaten with rods, [v]once was I stoned, thrice I [x]suffered shipwreck, a night and a day

R.V. [1] Or, *but indeed ye do bear with me.* [2] Gr. *a jealousy of God.* [3] Gr. *thoughts.* [4] Or, *those preeminent apostles* [5] Gr. *the occasion of them.*
A.V. * Or, *ye do bear with me.* † Or, *with me.* ‡ Gr. *this boasting shall not be stopped in me.* § Or, *suffer.*

have I / I have been in the deep; 26 *in* journeyings often, *in* perils of rivers, / waters, *in* perils of robbers, [b]*in* perils / by *mine own* [1]countrymen, [d]*in* perils / by the Gentiles, / heathen, [e]*in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren; 27 [f]*in* labour / weariness and travail, / painfulness, in watchings often, [h]in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. 28 [2]Beside those things that are without, there is that which presseth / cometh upon me daily, anxiety for / the care of [k]all the churches. 29 [m]Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is made to stumble, / offended, and I burn not? 30 [o]If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things that / which concern my weakness. / mine infirmities. 31 [q]The God and Father of the / our Lord Jesus, [r]he who / Jesus Christ, which is blessed [3]for evermore, [t]knoweth that I lie not. 32 In Damascus the governor under [v]Aretas the king [w]guarded / kept the city of the Damascenes, / Damascenes in order to take with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me: 33 [z]and through a window was I / in a let down in a basket / basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

1 [4]I must needs glory, though it / It is not expedient for me is not expedient; but * I will come doubtless to glory.

12 to visions and [c]revelations of the Lord. 2 I know / knew a man [f]in Christ, / Christ above fourteen years ago, / ago, (whether in the body, I know not: / cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I know not; / cannot tell: [h]God knoweth, / knoweth;) such a / an one [i]caught up even / to [j]the third heaven. 3 And I know / knew such a man / man, (whether in the body, or apart from / out of the body, I know not; / cannot tell: [h]God knoweth, / knoweth;) 4 how that he was caught up into [m]Paradise, / paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not [†]lawful for a man to utter. 5 On behalf of / Of such a / an one will I glory: but on mine own behalf / yet of myself I will not glory, [a]save / but in my weaknesses. / mine infirmities. 6 For if I should / though I would desire to glory, [c]I shall not be foolish / a fool; for I shall / will speak / say the truth: but now / now I forbear, lest any man should account / think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or *that* he heareth from / of me. 7 And by reason of the exceeding greatness of the lest I should be exalted above measure revelations—wherefore, [g]that I should not be through the abundance of the exalted overmuch, / revelations, there was given to me [i]a [5]thorn in the flesh, [j]a / the messenger of Satan to buffet me, that I should not / lest I should be exalted overmuch. / above measure. 8 Concerning / For this thing I besought the Lord [l]thrice, that it might depart from me. 9 And he / hath said unto me, [n]My grace is sufficient for thee: for [p]*my* power / strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my weaknesses, / infirmities, that [s]the power of Christ may [6]rest upon me. 10 Wherefore / Therefore [u]I take pleasure in weaknesses, / infirmities, in injuries, / reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses, / distresses [x]for Christ's sake: for [y]when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 [a]I am become foolish: / a fool in glorying; ye have / compelled me; / me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for [b]in nothing was / am I behind [7]the very chiefest apostles, [d]though I am / be nothing. 12 Truly [e]the signs of an apostle were wrought among you [g]in all patience, by signs / in signs, and wonders, / wonders and [8]mighty works. / deeds. 13 For what is there / it wherein ye were made inferior to the rest of the / other churches, except *it be* that [k]I myself was not a burden / burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, [l]this is the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be a burden / burdensome to you: for [n]I seek not yours, but you: for [o]the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but [p]the

a See 1 Cor. 2. 3.
b Acts 9. 23 & 13. 50 & 14. 5 & 17. 5. 1 Thess. 2. 15. Cp. Acts 18. 12 & 20. 3, 19 & 21. 27 & 23. 10, 12 & 25. 3.
c ch. 5. 13 & 11. 16, 17. Cp ver. 11
d Acts 14. 5. Cp. Acts 19. 23 & 27. 42.
e Acts 21. 31.
f 1 Thess. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8.
g Cp. ch. 10. 10.
h 1 Cor. 4. 11. Phil. 4. 12.
i Cp. Num. 33. 55 & Ezek. 28. 24.
j Cp. Luke 13. 16. See 1 Cor. 5. 5.
k See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
l Cp. Matt. 26. 44.
m See 1 Cor. 8. 13 & 9. 22.
n Isai. 43. 2.
o ch. 10. 10 & 12. 5, 9. See 1 Cor. 2. 3.
p Isai. 40. 29—31. Cp. Phil. 4. 13.
q See Rom. 15. 6.
r See Rom. 9. 5.
s Cp. Rev. 7. 15 (for mg.). See 1 Cor. 2. 5.
t ver. 11.
u Rom. 5. 3.
v Cp. 2 Mac. 5. 8.
w Acts 9. 24.
x Cp. ch. 5. 15. See Matt. 5. 11, 12.
y Cp. ch. 13. 4.
z Acts 9. 25.
a Cp. ver. 6.
b See ch. 11. 5 & 1 Cor. 15. 10.
c Gal. 1. 12 & 2. 2. Eph. 3. 3.
d See 1 Cor. 3. 7 & 15. 9.
e See Rom. 15. 19 & 1 Cor. 9. 1.
f See ch. 5. 17.
g ch. 6. 4.
h ch. 11. 11.
i ver. 4. 1 Thess. 4. 17. Rev. 12. 5. Cp. Ezek. 8. 3 & Acts 8. 39.
j See Ps. 148. 4.
k 1 Cor. 9. 12. See Acts 20. 33.
l ch. 13. 1. Cp. ch. 1. 15 & 13. 2.
m Luke 23. 43. Rev. 2. 7. Cp. Gen. 2. 8 (Gk.).
n 1 Cor. 10. 24, 33.
o 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15.
p Cp. Prov. 19. 14 & Ezek. 34. 2.

R.V. 1 Gr. *race.* 2 Or, *Beside the things which I omit* Or, *Beside the things that come out of course* 3 Gr. *unto the ages.* 4 Some ancient authorities read *Now to glory is not expedient, but I will come &c.* 5 Or, *stake* 6 Or, *cover me* Gr. *spread a tabernacle over me.* 7 Or, *those preeminent apostles* 8 Gr. *powers.*

A.V. * Gr. *For I will come.* † Or, *possible.*

parents for the children. 15 And [b]I will (most, very) gladly spend and be [1]spent for (your souls. *you;) If [d]I love you more abundantly, am I loved the less? abundantly I love you, the less I be loved. 16 But be it so, [f]I did not (myself you; but, you: nevertheless,) burden you, being crafty, I caught you with guile. 17 Did I (take advantage, make a gain) of you [i]by any (one, them) of them whom I (have, sent) sent unto you? 18 [j]I (exhorted, desired) Titus, and I (sent, with *him*) [k]the brother with him. I sent a brother. Did Titus (take any advantage, make a gain) of you? walked we not (by, in) the same (Spirit, spirit)? *walked we* not in the same steps?

19 [2]Ye think all this time (Again, think ye) that we are excusing (excuse) ourselves unto you. [m]In the sight of God (you? we speak before God) speak we in Christ. But Christ: but *we do* [o]all things, (beloved, *are* dearly beloved,) for your edifying. 20 For I fear, (lest, by any means, lest,) [p]when I come, I (should, shall not) find you not such as I would, and (should, myself, *that* I shall) be found (of, unto) you such as ye would not; (not:) lest (by any means) *there should be* strife, jealousy, debates, envyings, wraths, factions, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, [3]tumults; (tumults:) 21 *And* lest, when I come again, my God (should, will) humble me (before, among) you, and I (should, *that* I) mourn for shall bewail many of them [r]that (which) have sinned heretofore, (already,) and (repented not, have not repented) of the uncleanness and [w]fornication and lasciviousness which they (have) committed.

1 [b]This is the third time I am coming to you. [d]At (In) the mouth of two (witnesses, or three) or three witnesses shall every word be established. 2 [g]I (have said [4]beforehand, told you before,) and I do say [4]beforehand, [5]as (when I was foretell you, if I were present, present,) the second (time, so now, time; and) being absent, to [t]them that have sinned absent now I write to them which heretofore have (heretofore, sinned,) and to all the rest, (other,) that, [m]if I come again, I will not (spare; spare:) 3 seeing that (Since) ye seek a proof of Christ [u]that speaketh (speaking) in me; (who me, which) to you-ward is not weak, but [a]is (powerful, mighty) in you: 4 (for you.) For (though) [c]he was crucified through weakness, yet he [e]liveth (through, by) the power of God. For [g]we also are weak [6]† in him, but [h]we shall live with him (through, by) the power of God toward you. 5 (Try your own selves, Examine yourselves,) whether ye be in the faith; [l]prove your own selves. (Or know, Know) ye not (as to) your own selves, how that [m]Jesus Christ is in you? (unless you, indeed except) ye be (reprobate, reprobates?) 6 But I (hope, trust) that ye shall know that we are not (reprobate, reprobates.) 7 Now (we, I) pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we (may, should) appear approved, but that ye (may, should) do that which is (honourable, honest,) [7]though we be as (reprobate, reprobates.) 8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth. 9 For we (rejoice, are glad,) when [q]we are weak, and ye are strong: and this (we also pray for, also we wish,) even [r]your perfecting. 10 For this cause (perfection. Therefore) I write these things (while, being) absent, [s]that I (lest) may not when present deal [s]sharply, being present I should use sharpness, according to [u]the (authority, power) which the Lord (gave, hath given) me (for building up, to edification,) and not (for casting down, to destruction.)

11 [x]Finally, brethren, [8]farewell. [y]Be (perfected; perfect,) be (comforted; of good comfort,) [z]be of (the same mind; one mind,) [a]live in (peace: peace;) and the God of love and [c]peace shall be with you. 12 [c](Salute, Greet) one another with (a, an) holy kiss.

13 [f]All the saints salute you.

14 [i]The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and [j]the love of God, and [k]the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The second *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

---

a ch. 10. 4.
b Cp. ch. 1. 6 & Phil. 2. 17 & Col. 1. 24 & 1 Thess. 2. 8 & 2 Tim. 2. 10.
c Cp. Phil. 2. 7, 8 & 1 Pet. 3. 18.
d See ch. 6. 11.
e See Rom. 1. 4 & 6. 4.
f ch. 11. 9.
g Cp. ch. 12. 10.
h See Rom. 6. 8.
i Cp. ch. 9. 5.
j ch. 8. 6.
k ch. 8. 18.
l Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 28 & Gal. 6. 4.
m Rom. 8. 10. Gal. 4. 19.
n See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
o See 1 Cor. 14. 26.
p Cp. ch. 2. 1—4. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
q 1 Cor. 4. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 12 & 12. 5, 9, 10.
r Eph. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 3. 10. Cp. ver. 11.
s Cp. ch. 2. 3.
t Tit. 1. 13.
u ch. 10. 8.
v ch. 13. 2. Cp. Rev. 2. 21.
w 1 Cor. 5. 1. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
x Phil. 3. 1 (mg.).
y See Luke 6. 40.
z See Rom. 12. 16.
a See Mark 9. 50.
b See ch. 12. 14.
c See Rom. 15. 33.
d Cited from Deut. 19. 15. See Num. 35. 30.
e See Rom. 16. 16.
f Phil. 4. 22.
g ch. 10. 2.
h 1 Thess. 3. 4 & mg. for mg.
i Rom. 16. 20. 1 Cor. 16. 23, *al.*
j Jude 21.
k Phil. 2. 1.
l ch. 12. 21.
m ver. 10. See 1 Cor. 4. 21.
n See Matt. 10. 20 & 1 Cor. 5. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *spent out.* [2] Or, *Think ye . . . you?* [3] Or, *disorders* [4] Or, *plainly* [5] Or, *as if I were present the second time, even though I am now absent* [6] Many ancient authorities read *with.* [7] Gr. *and that.* [8] Or, *rejoice: be perfected*

A.V. * Gr. *your souls.* † Or, *with him.*

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL [*A.V.* THE APOSTLE]

TO THE

GALATIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle ([b]not from apostle, (not of) I men, neither through [1]man, but [d]through by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, [f]who raised him from the dead), dead;) 2 and all [g]the brethren which are with me, unto [i]the churches of Galatia: 3 [k]Grace *be* to you and peace [2][m]from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jesus Christ, 4 [o]who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us out of from this present [p]evil [3]world, according to the will of [q]our God and our God and Father: 5 to whom *be* the glory [4]for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are [t]so quickly removing soon removed from [w]him that called you in into the grace of Christ unto [y]a different gospel; another gospel: 7 [z]which is not another *gospel*: only another; but [b]there are be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. 8 But though we, or [c]an angel from heaven, should preach [5]unto any you any gospel [6]other other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, [d]let him be anathema. accursed. 9 As we have said before, so say I now again, If any man preacheth unto you any gospel other preach any other gospel unto you than that which ye have received, [d]let him be anathema. accursed. 10 For am I do now persuading persuade men, or God? or am I do seeking [h]to please men? for if I were yet still pleasing pleased men, I should not be a the [7][j]servant of Christ.

11 For But [l]I make known to certify you, brethren, as touching that [c]the gospel which was preached by me, that it of me is not after man. 12 [e]For neither did I receive I neither received it from of [1]man, nor neither was I taught it, but *it came to me* [s]through by the revelation of Jesus Christ. 13 For ye have heard of [j]my manner of life conversation in time past [l]in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure [n]I persecuted the church of God, and made havock of wasted it: 14 and I advanced profited in the Jews' religion beyond above many of mine own age [8]among my countrymen, my [*]equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly [r]zealous for of [s]the traditions of my fathers. 15 But when it was the good pleasure of pleased God, [u]who separated me, *even* me [v]from my mother's womb, and [z]called me through by his grace, 16 to reveal his Son in me, [a]that I might preach him among the Gentiles, heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood: 17 neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me: me; but I went away into Arabia; Arabia, and again I returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then [e]after three years [f]I [†]went up to Jerusalem to [9]visit see Cephas, Peter, and tarried abode with him fifteen days. 19 But other of the apostles saw I none, [10]save James [g]the Lord's brother. 20 Now touching the things which I write unto you, behold, [i]before God, I lie not. 21 [k]Then Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia. Cilicia; 22 And

---

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1. b ver. 11, 12. c See Rom. 2. 16. d Acts 9. 6 & 20. 24 & 22. 10, 15, 21 & 26. 16. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 1 & Tit. 1. 3. e ver. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 23 & 15. 3. Cp. Acts 22. 14. f See Acts 2. 24. g Phil. 4. 21. h ver. 16. See 1 Cor. 2. 10 & 2 Cor. 12. 1. i Acts 16. 6. 1 Cor. 16. 1. j Cp. Acts 26. 4. k Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.* l 2 Mac. 8. 1 & 14. 38. m 1 Tim. 1. 2. n See Acts 8. 3. o See Matt. 20. 28 & Rom. 4. 25 & 1 Cor. 15. 3. p Cp. Eph. 2. 2 & 1 John 5. 19. See John 15. 19. q Phil. 4. 20. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 3. 11, 13. r Phil. 3. 6. See Acts 21. 20. s Cp. Jer. 9. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 3. See Matt. 15. 2. t Cp. ch. 4. 13 & Acts 16. 6 & 18. 23. u Acts 13. 2. Rom. 1. 1. v Isai. 49. 1, 5. Jer. 1. 5. Luke 1. 15. w ch. 5. 8. x ver. 6. y 2 Cor. 11. 4. Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 3. z Cp. Acts 4. 12 & 1 Cor. 3. 11. a ch. 2. 9. See Acts 9. 15. b ch. 5. 10. Acts 15. 24. See 2 Cor. 11. 13. c 2 Cor. 11. 14. d See Rom. 9. 3. e Cp. Acts 9. 22, 23.

f Cp. Acts 9. 26, 27 & 22. 17 (?). *g* See Matt. 12. 46 & Acts 12. 17. *h* 1 Thess 2. 4. Cp. Rom. 2. 29 & 1 Cor. 10. 33 & Eph. 6. 6 & Col. 3. 22. *i* See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1. *j* Cp. Rom. 1. 1. *k* Cp. Acts 9. 30 & 11. 25, 26 & 13. 1. *l* 1 Cor. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *a man* [2] Some ancient authorities read *from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.* [3] Or, *age* [4] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *unto you.* [6] Or, *contrary to that* [7] Gr. *bond-servant.* [8] Gr. *in my race.* [9] Or, *become acquainted with* [10] Or, *but only*

A.V. * Gr. *equals in years.* † Or, *returned.*

I was still unknown by face unto [a]the churches of Judæa which were in Christ: 23 but they only had heard say, He that once persecuted only, That he which persecuted us in us times past now preacheth the faith of which he once made havock; 24 and once he destroyed. And they glorified God in me.

2 1 Then [1]after the space of fourteen years after [e]I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, taking Titus also with me. and took Titus with *me* also. 2 And I went up by revelation; and revelation, I laid communicated before unto them the that gospel which [h]I preach among the Gentiles, but *privately before to them [i]who which [2]were of repute, reputation, [j]lest by any means I should be running, run, or [k]had run, in vain. 3 But not even Titus neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, [m]was compelled to be circumcised: 4 3 [o]and that because of the false brethren privily unawares brought in, who [r]came in privily to spy out [s]our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, [t]that they might bring us into bondage: 5 to whom we gave place in the way of by subjection, no, not for an hour; that [v]the truth of the gospel might continue with you. 6 But from those of these [y]who [2]were reputed seemed to be somewhat somewhat, (whatsoever [4]whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: [z]God accepteth not no man's person)—they, I say, person:) for they who were seemed of repute [a]imparted *to be somewhat* in conference added nothing to me: 7 but contrariwise, when they saw that I had been [c]intrusted with the gospel of the [d]the gospel of the uncircumcision, even as Peter uncircumcision was committed unto me, with as *the gospel* of the circumcision 8 (for was unto Peter; (For he that wrought for effectually in Peter unto to the apostleship of the circumcision wrought for circumcision, the same was me also unto the Gentiles); 9 and mighty in me toward the Gentiles:) and when they perceived [f]the grace that was given James, Cephas, and John, who unto me, James and Cephas and John, they seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace [y]who [2]were reputed to be [i]pillars, [j]gave to that was given unto me, they me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship, fellowship; that we should go unto the Gentiles, and they unto the heathen, circumcision; 10 only circumcision. Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; [b]which very thing I was also zealous the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But [c]when Cephas came Peter was come to Antioch, I resisted withstood him [d]to the face, because he stood condemned. was to be blamed. 12 For before that certain came from James, [f]he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they came, were come, he drew back withdrew and separated himself, fearing [g]them that which were of the circumcision. 13 And the rest of the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that even Barnabas Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation. 14 But when I saw that they [l]walked not uprightly according to [n]the truth of the gospel, I said unto Cephas Peter [p]before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, [q]livest as do the after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, how why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews? 15 We being *who are* Jews by nature, and not [u]sinners of the Gentiles, 16 yet knowing Knowing that [w]a man is not justified by [5]the works of the law, [6][x]save through but by the faith in of Jesus Christ, even we have believed on Christ Jesus, in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by faith in the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: [b]because for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. 17 But if, while we sought seek to be justified in by Christ, we ourselves also were are found [e]sinners, is therefore Christ a the minister of sin? God forbid. 18 For if I build up again those the things which I destroyed, I prove make myself a transgressor. 19 For I through [7]the law [g]died unto am dead to [7]the law, that I might [h]live unto God. 20 I have been am [k]crucified with Christ; Christ: [8]yet nevertheless I live; *and yet* no longer yet not I, but Christ liveth [l]in me: and

[a] 1 Thess. 2. 14.
[b] See Acts 24. 17.
[c] Cp. Acts 15. 1, 35.
[d] Job 21. 31.
[e] Cp. Acts 15. 2 (?).
[f] Acts 11. 3. Cp. ver. 14 & Acts 10. 28. See Luke 15. 2.
[g] See Acts 11. 2.
[h] 1 Tim. 3. 16.
[i] ver. 6, 9.
[j] ch. 4. 11. 1 Thess. 3. 5.
[k] Phil. 2. 16.
[l] Heb. 12. 13.
[m] Cp. Acts 16. 3.
[n] See ver. 5.
[o] Acts 15. 24. 2 Cor. 11. 26. Cp. ch. 5. 12.
[p] 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[q] See ver. 12.
[r] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 1 & Jude 4.
[s] See ch. 5. 1.
[t] ch. 4. 3, 9, 24, 25. 2 Cor. 11. 20. Cp. Rom. 8. 15.
[u] ver. 17. 1 Mac. 1. 34. Cp. Eph. 2. 3, 12.
[v] ver. 14. Cp. ch. 4. 16 & 5. 7 & Tit. 1. 14 & 2 John 1.
[w] ch. 3. 11. See Acts 13. 39.
[x] See Rom. 9. 30.
[y] ver. 2, 9. Cp. ch. 6. 3 & Acts 5. 36. See 1 Cor. 3. 7.
[z] Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 39. See Deut. 10. 17.
[a] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 5 & 12. 11.
[b] Rom. 3. 20. Cp. Ps. 143. 2.
[c] 1 Thess. 2. 4. 1 Tim. 1. 11. See 1 Cor. 9. 17.
[d] ch. 1. 16. See Acts 9. 15.
[e] ver. 15.
[f] See Rom. 1. 5.
[g] See Rom. 6. 2 & 7. 4.
[h] Luke 20. 38. Rom. 6. 11 & 14. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2
[i] Jer. 1. 18. Rev. 3. 12.
[j] Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 15.
[k] ch. 5. 24 & 6. 14. Rom. 6. 6.
[l] See John 17. 23.

R.V. [1] Or, *in the course of* [2] Or, *are* [3] Or, *but* it was *because of* [4] Or, *what they once were* [5] Or, *works of law* [6] Or, *but only* [7] Or, *law* [8] Or, *and it is no longer I that live, but Christ &c.*
A.V. * Or, *severally.*

that the *life* which I now live in the flesh I live in faith, *the faith* which is in by the faith of the Son of God, [b]who loved me, and [d]gave himself up for me. 21 I do not make void frustrate the grace of God: for [f]if righteousness is come through by [1]the law, [g]then Christ died for nought. is dead in vain.

3 [1] O foolish Galatians, who did [k]bewitch hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, [l]before whose eyes Jesus Christ was openly hath been evidently [o]set forth crucified forth, crucified among you? 2 This only would I learn from of you, [q]Received ye the Spirit by [2]the works of the law, or by [s]the [3]hearing of faith? 3 Are ye so foolish? [t]having begun in the Spirit, [4]are ye now perfected in made perfect by the flesh? 4 [w]Did Have ye suffer suffered [*]so many things in vain? if it be indeed yet in vain. 5 He therefore that supplieth ministereth to you the Spirit, and [y]worketh [5]miracles [6]among you, *doeth he it* [z]by [2]the works of the law, or by the [3]hearing of faith? 6 Even as [b]Abraham believed God, and it was reckoned unto †accounted to him for righteousness. 7 [7]Know ye therefore that [d]they which be are of faith, the same are ‡sons the children of Abraham. 8 And the scripture, foreseeing that [g]God [8]would justify the [9]Gentiles by heathen through faith, preached the gospel beforehand before the gospel unto Abraham, *saying*, [j]In thee shall all the nations be blessed. 9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with the faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of [2]the works of the law are [n]under a the curse: for it is written, [p]Cursed is every one which that continueth not in [q]all things that which are written in the book of the law, to do them. 11 Now But that [s]no man is justified [10]by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, [a]The righteous just shall live by faith: 12 and And the law is not of faith: faith; but, [c]He The man that doeth them shall live in them. 13 Christ hath [e]redeemed us from the curse of the law, having become being made a curse for us: for it is written, [h]Cursed is every one that hangeth [i]on a tree: 14 that [*]upon the the blessing of Gentiles might come the blessing of Abraham in Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Christ Jesus; that [m]we might receive [n]the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, [p]I speak after the manner of men: men; [r]Though it be but a man's [11]‡covenant, yet when it hath been *if it be* confirmed, no one man maketh it void, disannulleth, or addeth thereto. 16 Now [u]to Abraham were [*]the and his seed promises spoken, and to his seed. were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, [x]And to thy seed, which is Christ. 17 Now And this I say; A [11]covenant say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed beforehand by God, before of God in Christ, the law, which came was [a]four hundred and thirty years after, doth not cannot disannul, so that as [e]to it should make the promise of none effect. 18 For if the inheritance is *be* of the law, it is no more of promise: but [f]God hath granted gave it to Abraham by promise.

19 What Wherefore then is *serveth* the law? [h]It was added because of transgressions, [i]till the seed should come to whom the promise hath been was made; *and it was* [k]ordained through by angels [l]by in the hand of a mediator. 20 Now [m]a mediator is not *a mediator* of one; one, but [o]God is one. 21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for [r]if there had been a law given which could make alive, have given life, verily righteousness would should have been of by the law. 22 Howbeit But the scripture

[a] Rom. 1. 17. Heb. 10. 38. Cited from Hab. 2. 4.
[b] See Rom. 8. 37.
[c] Cited from Lev. 18. 5. See Rom. 10. 5.
[d] See ch. 1. 4.
[e] ch. 4. 5. Cp. Rev. 22. 3. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[f] Cp. ch. 8. 21 & Heb. 7. 11.
[g] Cp. ch. 5. 4.
[h] Cited from Deut. 21. 23.
[i] See Acts 5. 30.
[j] Rom. 4. 9, 16. Cp. ver. 28.
[k] Cp. Wisd. 4. 12.
[l] Cp. Num. 21. 9.
[m] ver. 2.
[n] Acts 2. 33. Cp. Isai. 32. 15 & 44. 3 & Joel 2. 28 & John 7. 39 & Eph. 1. 13.
[o] Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 23.
[p] See Rom. 3. 5.
[q] ver. 14. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 6. 4. See Acts 15. 8.
[r] Cp. Heb. 9. 17.
[s] Rom. 10. 17.
[t] Phil. 1. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
[u] Rom. 4. 13, 16. See Luke 1. 55.
[v] Acts 13. 32.
[w] 1 Cor. 15. 2. Cp. Heb. 10. 35 & 2 John 8.
[x] Acts 3. 25. Cited from Gen. 13. 15 & 17. 7, 8 & 22. 18, *al.*
[y] Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10.
[z] ver. 2.
[a] Ex. 12. 40, 41. Cp. Gen. 15. 13 & Acts 7. 6.
[b] Cited from Gen. 15. 6. Cp. 1 Mac. 2. 52 & Rom. 4. 9, 21, 22. See Rom. 4. 3.
[c] Rom. 4. 14.
[d] ver. 9. Rom. 3. 26 (mg.).
[e] See Luke 19. 9.
[f] Cp. Heb. 6. 13, 14.
[g] See Rom. 3. 30.
[h] Cp. Rom. 4. 15.
[i] ver. 16.
[j] Cited from Gen. 12. 3, which see.
[k] Acts 7. 53. Heb. 2. 2.
[l] Ex. 20. 19, 21, 22. Deut. 5. 5, 22, 23, 27, 31. Acts 7. 38.
[m] 1 Tim. 2. 5. Heb. 8. 6 & 9. 15 & 12. 24. Deut. 27. 26. Cp. Jer. 11. 3 & Ezek. 18. 4.
[n] Cp. ch. 5. 4. See Rom. 4. 15. Cp. Heb. 6. 17.
[o] Rom. 3. 30.
[p] Cited from
[q] Cp. Matt. 5. 19.
[r] See ch. 2. 21.
[s] See ch. 2. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *law* [2] Or, *works of law* [3] Or, *message* [4] Or, *do ye now make an end in the flesh?* [5] Gr. *powers.* [6] Or, *in* [7] Or, *Ye perceive* [8] Gr. *justifieth.* [9] Gr. *nations.* [10] Gr. *in.* [11] Or, *testament.*
A.V. [*] Or, *so great.* † Or, *imputed.* ‡ Or, *testament.*

[a]hath (shut up all things, concluded all) under sin, that [c]the promise by faith (in of) Jesus Christ might be given [c]to them that believe.

23 But before [1]faith came, we were kept (in ward) under the law, [j]shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed. 24 So that (Wherefore) [k]the law (hath been, was) our ([m]tutor, schoolmaster) *to bring us* unto Christ, [n]that we might be justified by faith. 25 But (now, after) that faith is come, we are no longer under a (tutor, schoolmaster). 26 For [p]ye are all (sons of God, through faith, the children of God by faith) in Christ Jesus. 27 For as many of you as [t](were, have been) baptized [t]into Christ (did have) [v]put on Christ. 28 [w]There (can be, is) neither Jew nor Greek, there (can be, is) neither bond nor free, [y]there (can be no, is neither) male (and, nor) female: for [z]ye (all are, are all) one *man* in Christ Jesus. 29 And [b]if ye (are, be) Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, (and) [d]heirs according to (the) promise.

1 (But I say that so long as the heir, Now I say, *That* the heir, as long as he) **4** is a child, (he) differeth nothing from a (bondservant, servant), though he (is, be) lord of all; 2 but is under (guardians, tutors) and (stewards, governors) until the (term, time) appointed of the father. 3 (So, Even) we also, (so we,) when we were children, [f](were, held) in bondage under [g]the (2rudiments, *elements) of the world: 4 but [i](when, came,) the fulness of the time (was come,) God sent forth his Son, [l](born, made) [m]of a woman, (born) [n]under the law, 5 that he (might, To) [p]redeem them (which, that) were under the law, that we might receive [q]the adoption of sons. 6 And because ye are sons, God (hath) sent forth [r]the Spirit of his Son into (our, your) hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 (So that, Wherefore) thou art no (longer a bondservant, more a servant,) but a son; and if a son, then [s]an heir (through God, of God through Christ).

8 Howbeit (at that time, then, when ye knew not) God, ye [d](were in bondage to, did service unto) them which by nature [f]are no (gods: 9 but gods. But now,) now (after) that ye have (come to know, known) God, or rather [g](to be, are) known of God, [h]how turn ye (back) [t]again to [i]the weak and beggarly (2rudiments, *elements,) whereunto ye desire (to be in bondage again to be in) over again (bondage)? 10 [l]Ye observe days, and months, and (seasons, times,) and years. 11 I am afraid of you, [o]lest (by any means) I have bestowed (labour upon you, upon you labour) in vain.

12 [q]I beseech you, brethren, (Brethren, I beseech you,) be as I *am*, for I *am* as ye (*are*.) [r]Ye did me no wrong: 13 but ye (*are*: ye have not injured me at all.) know that [u](because of an, through) infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you [x](the 3first time: at the first.) 14 and that which was a temptation to you (which was) in my flesh ye despised not, nor 4rejected; but (ye) received me [a]as an angel of God, *even* [c]as Christ Jesus. 15 ‡Where (then is that gratulation, is then the blessedness) ye (yourselves, spake of)? for I bear you (witness, record), that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your (eyes, own eyes,) and (have) given them to me. 16 (So, Am then am I, I therefore) become your enemy, because [c]I [6]tell you the truth? 17 They zealously (seek you in no good affect you, *but* not well; yea, they desire to shut you out, would exclude §you,) that ye (may seek, might affect) them. 18 But it is good to be zealously (sought in a good affected always) in a good *thing*, (matter at all times,) and [h]not only when I am present with you. 19 [j]My little children, [k]of whom I (am again travail in, in travail) (birth again) until Christ [o]be formed in you, 20 yea, I (could wish, I desire) to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for ‖I (am, stand perplexed about, in doubt of) you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? 22 For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the [t]one by (the handmaid, a bondmaid, and [u]one, the other) by (the, a) freewoman. 23 (Howbeit [v]the, But he *who*

a Rom. 11. 32. See Rom. 3. 9. b 1 Cor. 1. 21. 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 8. 1 John 4. 8. c Rom. 4. 16. d Cp. Eph. 2. 11, 12 & 1 Thess. 1. 9. e See Acts 10. 43. f 2 Chr. 13. 9. Isai. 37. 19. Jer. 2. 11 & 5. 7 & 16. 20. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 4. g See 1 Cor. 8. 3. h Cp. ch. 3. 3. i Rom. 8. 3. Heb. 7. 18. j Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 5. k Cp. Matt. 5. 17 & Rom. 10. 4 & Col. 2. 17 & Heb. 9. 9, 10. l Rom. 14. 5. Col. 2. 16. m 1 Cor. 4. 15 (Gk.). n ver. 11. See ch. 2. 16. o ch. 2. 2 & 5. 2, 4. 1 Thess. 3. 5. p ch. 4. 5, 6. Cp. John 1. 12. See Rom. 8. 14–16. q Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 13. r Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 5. s Rom. 6. 3. t See Acts 8. 16. u See 1 Cor. 2. 3. v See Rom. 13. 14. w Cp. ver. 14 & ch. 5. 6 & 6. 15. x See Rom. 3. 30 & 1 Cor. 12. 13. x Cp. ch. 1. 6. y 1 Cor. 11. 11. z Cp. John 10. 16 & 17. 11 & 1 Cor. 10. 17 & Eph. 2. 14–16 & 4. 4, *al.* a 1 Sam. 29. 9. Zech. 12. 8, *al.* Cp. Mal. 2. 7 (Gk.) & 2 Cor. 5. 20. b See Rom. 9. 7 & 1 Cor. 3. 23. c See Matt. 10. 40. d ch. 4. 1, 7. Rom. 8. 17. Eph. 3. 6. Cp. ch. 4. 28 & 2 Tim. 1. 1 & Tit. 1. 2 & Heb. 9. 15. e See ch. 2. 5. f See ch. 2. 4. g Col. 2. 8, 20 & mg. for mg. h Cp. ver. 13. i Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 6. See Mark 1. 15. j Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 15 & Philem. 10. k Cp. James 1. 18. l Phil. 2. 7. See John 1. 14. m Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 15. See Gen. 3. 15. n Cp. Luke 2. 21, 22, 27. o Rom. 8. 10. 2 Cor. 13. 5, *al.* p See ch. 3. 13. q ch. 3. 26. See Rom. 8. 15. r Cp. Rom. 5. 5 & 2 Cor. 3. 17. See Acts 16. 7. s See ch. 3. 29. t Gen. 16. 5. u Gen. 21. 2. v ver. 29. Cp. Rom. 9. 7.

R.V. [1] Or, *the faith* [2] Or, *elements* [3] Gr. *former.* [4] Gr. *spat out.* [5] Or, *of yours* [6] Or, *deal truly with you*
A.V. * Or, *rudiments.* † Or, *back.* ‡ Or, *What was then.* § Or, *us.* ‖ Or, *I am perplexed for you.*

son by was of the handmaid bondwoman was born after the flesh; but [b]the son by he of the freewoman is born through was by promise. 24 Which things contain are an allegory: for these women are are the two [*][e]covenants; the [f]one from the mount [†]Sinai, bearing children unto which gendereth to bondage, which is Hagar. 25 [‡]Now For this Hagar Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and [‡]answereth to the Jerusalem that which now is: for she is, and is in bondage with her children. 26 But [‡]the Jerusalem that which is above is free, which is the our mother mother of us all. 27 For it is written,

[o]Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not;
Break forth and cry, thou that travailest not:
For more are the children of the desolate the desolate hath many more children than of her she which hath the an husband.

28 Now [2]we, brethren, [t]as Isaac was, [u]are the children of promise. 29 But as then he that was born after the flesh [x]persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, [z]even so it is now. 30 Howbeit Nevertheless what saith the scripture? [c]Cast out the handmaid bondwoman and her son: for the son of the handmaid bondwoman shall not inherit be heir with the son of the freewoman. 31 Wherefore, So then, brethren, we are not children of a handmaid, the bondwoman, but [e]of the freewoman. free.

1 [3]With [g]freedom did Christ [h]set us free:
Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherein
[i]stand fast therefore, with Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again in [k]a with the yoke of [m]bondage.

2 Behold, I Paul say unto you, that, [n]if ye receive circumcision, [o]Christ will shall profit you nothing. 3 Yea, For I testify again to every man that receiveth circumcision, is circumcised, that [r]he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Ye are [4][u]severed from Christ, [v]ye who
Christ is become of no effect unto you,
would be whosoever of you are justified by the law; [a]ye are fallen away from grace. 5 For we through the Spirit by faith [r]wait for the hope of righteousness. wait for the hope of righteousness by faith. 6 For in Christ Jesus Jesus Christ [d]neither circumcision availeth anything, any thing, nor uncircumcision; but [g]faith [5]working through which worketh by love. 7 [h]Ye were running did run well; [§]who did hinder you that ye should not obey [i]the truth? 8 This persuasion came cometh not of [j]him that calleth you. 9 [k]A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. 10 [m]I have confidence to you-ward in in you through the Lord, that ye will be [n]none otherwise minded: but [p]he that troubleth you shall bear his judgement, judgment, whosoever he be. 11 But And I, brethren, if I still yet preach circumcision, [q]why am I still persecuted do I yet suffer persecution? then hath is [r]the stumblingblock offence of the cross been done away. ceased. 12 I would that [s]they which unsettle you were even cut would even [6]cut themselves off.
off which trouble you.
13 For ye, brethren, were
For, brethren, ye have been called [r]for freedom unto liberty; [w]only *use* not your freedom liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but through by love [x]be servants one to serve one another. 14 For [e]the whole all the law is fulfilled in one word, *even* in this; [b]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 15 But if ye [d]bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

16 But I say, *This* I say then, [f]Walk by in the Spirit, and [‖]ye shall not fulfil [j]the lust of the flesh. 17 For [l]the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh; for flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; other: so [p]that ye may not cannot do the things that ye would. 18 But if ye are be [q]led by of the Spirit, [s]ye are not under the law. 19 Now [t]the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, *these:* Adultery, fornication, unclean-

[a] Cp. Heb. 12. 15 & 2 Pet. 3. 17.
[b] ver. 28. Gen. 17. 16—19 & 18. 10, 14 & 21. 1, 2. Heb. 11. 11.
[c] See Rom. 8. 23, 25.
[d] ch. 6. 15. 1 Cor. 7. 19. Col. 3. 11. See ch. 3. 28.
[e] See Rom. 9. 4.
[f] Deut. 33. 2.
[g] Cp. Eph. 6. 23 & 1 Thess. 1. 3 & James 2. 18, 20, 22.
[h] See 1 Cor. 9. 24.
[i] See ch. 2. 5.
[j] ch. 1. 6.
[k] 1 Cor. 5. 6. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 33 & Heb. 12. 15.
[l] Cp. Heb. 12. 22 & Rev. 3. 12 & 21. 2, 10.
[m] See 2 Cor. 2. 3.
[n] Cp. Phil. 3. 15.
[o] Cited from Isai. 54. 1.
[p] ch. 1. 7. Cp. ver. 12.
[q] ch. 4. 29 & 6. 12.
[r] 1 Cor. 1. 23. See 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[s] Cp. ver. 10. See ch. 2. 4.
[t] See ver. 23.
[u] Rom. 9. 8. See ch. 3. 29.
[v] See ver. 1 (mg.).
[w] 1 Pet. 2. 16. Jude 4. Cp. 1 Cor. 8. 9 & 2 Pet. 2. 19.
[x] Gen. 21. 9.
[y] 1 Cor. 9. 19.
[z] See ch. 5. 11.
[a] Cp. Matt. 7. 12 & 22. 40.
[b] Cited from Lev. 19. 18. Cp. ver. 22 & ch. 6. 2. See Matt. 19. 19 & John 13. 34.
[c] Cited from Gen. 21. 10. Cp. John 8. 35.
[d] Cp. Phil. 3. 2.
[e] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 6.
[f] ver. 24, 25. Rom. 8. 4. See Rom. 13. 14.
[g] ch. 2. 4 & 5. 13. See James 1. 25.
[h] See John 8. 32.
[i] See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
[j] Eph. 2. 3.
[k] Acts 15. 10.
[l] Rom. 7. 23 & 8. 5—7.
[m] See ch. 2. 4.
[n] ver. 3, 11. Acts 15. 1, &c. 1 Cor. 7. 18.
[o] See ch. 4. 11.
[p] Rom. 7. 15, 18, 19. Cp. Matt. 15. 18—20, *al.*
[q] Rom. 8. 14.
[r] Rom. 2. 25.
[s] See Rom. 7. 4.
[t] 1 Cor. 3. 3. Eph. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. James 3. 14, 15.
[u] Rom. 7. 6 (Gk.).
[v] Cp. ch. 2. 21 & 3. 10 & Rom. 9. 31, 32.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *For Sinai is a mountain in Arabia.* [2] Many ancient authorities read *ye.*
[3] Or, *For freedom* [4] Gr. *brought to nought.* [5] Or, *wrought* [6] Or, *mutilate themselves*
A.V. * Or, *testaments.* † Gr. *Sina.* ‡ Or, *is in the same rank with.* § Or, *who did drive you back?* ‖ Or, *fulfil not.*

ness, lasciviousness, 20 idolatry, sorcery, enmities, strife, jealousies, wraths, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, factions, divisions, strife, seditions, [1] [c]heresies, 21 envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I [2]forewarn you, even tell you before, as I did [2]forewarn you, also told *you* in time past, that [f]they which practise do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. 22 But [g]the fruit of the Spirit is [k]love, joy, peace, longsuffering, [m]kindness, gentleness, goodness, faithfulness, faith, 23 [n]meekness, [3] [o]temperance: [p]against such there is no law. 24 And they that are of Christ Jesus Christ's [s]have crucified the flesh with the [t]passions *affections and the lusts thereof. 25 If we live by in the Spirit, [w]by the Spirit let us also walk. let us also walk in the Spirit. 26 [x]Let us not be vainglorious, desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

6 [1] Brethren, [y]even [†]if a man be overtaken in any trespass, a fault, [z]ye which are spiritual, restore such [a]an one in [b]the spirit of meekness; looking to considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. 2 [d]Bear ye one another's burdens, and [e]so fulfil [f]the law of Christ. 3 For [g]if a man thinketh think himself to be something, [j]when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. 4 But let each every man [l]prove his own work, and then shall he have his glorying rejoicing in regard of himself alone, and not of [4]his neighbour. in another. 5 For [u]each every man shall bear his own [5]burden.

6 But [v]let Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. 7 [s]Be not deceived; [t]God is not mocked: for [u]whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For [a]he that soweth unto to his own flesh [b]shall of the flesh reap corruption; but [d]he that soweth unto to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap eternal life. life everlasting. 9 And [e]let us not be weary in well-doing well doing: for in due season we shall reap, [g]if we faint not. 10 So then, [h]as we have As we have therefore opportunity, let us [i]work that which is do good toward unto all men, and especially toward unto them that who are [l]of the household of the faith.

11 See with Ye see how large letters a letter I [6]have written unto you [q]with mine own hand. 12 [r]As many as desire to make a fair show shew in the flesh, [u]they compel constrain you to be circumcised; only [v]that they may not lest they should be persecuted suffer persecution [7]for the cross of Christ. 13 For not even neither they who themselves [8]receive circumcision do themselves keep who are circumcised [9]the law; but they desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. 14 But far God be it from me to forbid that I should glory, [a]save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, through [10]which ‡by whom the world [c]hath been is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. 15 For in Christ Jesus [h]neither is circumcision anything, circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but [i]a new [11]creature. 16 And as many as shall walk by walk according to this rule, [k]peace *be* upon on them, and mercy, and upon [m]the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for [o]I bear branded on in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 [x]The Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be [r]with your spirit, brethren. spirit. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

[a] Cp. Hos. 8. 7. See Job 4. 8.
[b] See Rom. 6. 21.
[c] 1 Cor. 11. 19.
[d] See James 3. 18.
[e] 2 Thess. 3. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
[f] Cp. Col. 3. 6. See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
[g] Heb. 12. 3, 5. Cp. Heb. 10. 36. See Matt. 10. 22.
[h] Prov. 3. 27. John 9. 4 & 12. 35.
[i] Eph. 4. 28. 1 Tim. 6. 18. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 15.
[j] Cp. Rom. 7. 4 & 8. 5 & Eph. 5. 9.
[k] See Rom. 5. 1—5 & Col. 3. 12—17.
[l] Cp. Eph. 2. 19 & 1 Tim. 5. 8 & Heb. 3. 6.
[m] 2 Cor. 6. 6.
[n] Eph. 4. 2.
[o] Acts 24. 25. 2 Pet. 1. 6 (& for mg.).
[p] 1 Tim. 1. 9.
[q] See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
[r] See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
[s] Cp. ver. 16. See Rom. 6. 6.
[t] Rom. 7. 5.
[u] ch. 2. 3.
[v] ch. 5. 11.
[w] Cp. ver. 16.
[x] Phil. 2. 3.
[y] Cp. Ps. 141. 5 & 2 Cor. 2. 7 & Heb. 12. 13 & James 5. 19.
[z] Cp. Rom. 15. 1 & 1 Cor. 10. 15. See 1 Cor. 2. 15.
[a] 1 Cor. 2. 2. Cp. Phil. 3. 3, 7, 8.
[b] 1 Cor. 4. 21. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[c] See Rom. 6. 6.
[d] Rom. 15. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 14.
[e] Cp. ch. 5. 14.
[f] 1 John 4. 21. See John 13. 34.
[g] Cp. ch. 2. 6. See 1 Cor. 3. 7, 18.
[h] Cp. Rom. 2. 28. See ch. 5. 6.
[i] Cp. John 3. 5, 7. See Rom. 6. 4.
[j] 2 Cor. 12. 11.
[k] Ps. 125. 5 & 128. 6.
[l] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 28 & 2 Cor. 13. 5.
[m] ch. 3. 7, 9, 29. Rom. 2. 29 & 4. 12 & 9. 6—8. Phil. 3. 3. & 16. 2 & 19. 20 & 20. 4. & 15. 33. James 1. 16.
[n] Cp. Rom. 14. 12.
[o] Cp. Isai. 44. 5 (mg.) & Ezek. 9. 4 & Rev. 13. 16
[p] Cp. Rom. 15. 27 & 1 Cor. 9. 11.
[q] Philem. 25. See Rom. 16. 20.
[r] 2 Tim. 4. 22.
[s] 1 Cor. 6. 9
[t] Job 13. 9 (mg.).
[u] See 2 Cor. 9. 6.

R.V. [1] Or, *parties* [2] Or, *tell you plainly* [3] Or, *self-control* [4] Gr. *the other.* [5] Or, *load* [6] Or, *write*
[7] Or, *by reason of* [8] Some ancient authorities read *have been circumcised.* [9] Or, *a law* [10] Or, *whom* [11] Or, *creation*
A.V. * Or, *passions.* † Or, *although.* ‡ Or, *whereby.*

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

EPHESIANS.

I [1] PAUL, [a]an apostle of Christ Jesus [b]through Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are [1]at Ephesus, and to [e]the faithful in Christ Jesus: [2] [g]Grace be to you, and peace, peace, from God our Father, Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

[3] [j]Blessed *be* [k]the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with every all spiritual blessings [m]in the heavenly **places* in Christ: [4] "even According as he [o]chose hath chosen us in him [p]before the foundation of the world, that we should be [s]holy and without blemish blame before [2]him in love: [5] [x]having foreordained predestinated us unto the [z]adoption as sons through of children by Jesus Christ unto to himself, [a]according to the good pleasure of his will, [6] [c]to the praise of the glory of his grace, [3]which wherein he freely bestowed on us hath made us accepted in [e]the Beloved. Beloved: [7] [f]In whom we have our [h]redemption [i]through his blood, [j]the forgiveness of our trespasses, sins, [l]according to the riches of his grace, grace; [8] [4]which Wherein he made to abound hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence, prudence; [9] [n]having made known unto us the mystery of his will, [a]according to his good pleasure which he hath [q]purposed in him himself: [10] unto a That in the dispensation of [s]the fulness of the times [5]times, [t]to sum up he might gather together in one all things in Christ, the things [6]in the heavens, both which are †heaven, and the things upon the which are on earth; in him, even *I say,* [11] in whom also we were made in him: have [c]a heritage, [d]having been foreordained obtained an inheritance, being predestinated [f]according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after [h]the counsel of his own will; will: [12] to the end that we should be [t]unto to the praise of his glory, [u]we who [7]had before hoped first ‡trusted in Christ: [13] in whom ye also, having also *trusted,* after that ye heard [l]the word of the truth, the gospel of your salvation,— in whom, having also salvation: whom also after that ye believed, [q]ye were sealed with the Holy that holy Spirit [r]of promise, [14] which is [t]an the earnest of our [u]inheritance, unto inheritance until [v]the redemption of [u]*God's* own the purchased possession, [y]unto the praise of his glory.

[15] For this cause Wherefore I also, [8]having after I heard of the your faith in the Lord Jesus which Jesus, is [8]among you, and [9]which *ye shew* toward and love unto all the saints, [16] [d]cease not to give thanks for you, [g]making mention *of you* in my prayers; [17] that [k]the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, [m]may give unto you the [a] spirit of wisdom and revelation [§]in the knowledge of him; [18] [o]having the eyes of your heart him: The eyes of your understanding enlightened, being enlightened; that ye may know what is [p]the hope of his calling, and what [r]the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints, [19] and what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, [u]according to

f Col. 1. 14. *g* Rom. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.* *h* Rom. 3. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 30. Cp. ch. 4. 30. *i* See Acts 20. 28.
j See Acts 2. 38. *k* See Rom. 15. 6. *l* Cp. ch. 3. 8, 16 & Col. 1. 27. See Rom. 2. 4. *m* Cp. Col. 1. 9. *n* See Rom. 16. 25.
o Cp. Heb. 6. 4 & 10. 32 & Rev. 3. 17, 18. See Acts 26. 18. *p* ch. 4. 4 Cp. ch. 2. 12. *q* Rom. 3. 25 (mg.). Cp. ver. 11 & Rom. 8. 28 & 9. 11. *r* ch. 3. 8, 16. Col. 1. 27. See ver. 7. *s* See Mark 1. 15. *t* Col. 1. 16, 20. Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Phil. 2. 9, 10.
u ch. 3. 7. Phil. 3. 21. Col. 1. 29 & 2. 12.

R.V. [1] Some very ancient authorities omit *at Ephesus.* [2] Or, *him: having in love foreordained us* [3] Or, *wherewith he endued us* [4] Or, *wherewith he abounded* [5] Gr. *seasons.* [6] Gr. *upon.* [7] Or, *have* [8] Or, *in* [9] Many ancient authorities insert *the love.*

A.V. * Or, things. † Gr. *the heavens.* ‡ Or, *hoped.* § Or, *for the acknowledgment.*

that the working * of [a] the strength of his might his mighty power, 20 which he wrought in Christ, [e] when he raised him from the dead, and [g] made him to sit at his set *him* at his own right hand [j] in the heavenly *places*, 21 [l] far above [m] all rule, principality, and authority, power, and power, might, and dominion, and [p] every name that is named, not only in [q] this [1] world, but also in that which is to come: 22 and [r] he hath put all things in subjection under his feet, and gave him to be the [t] head over all things to the church, 23 [v] which is his body, [x] the fulness of him [y] that filleth [z] all in all.

2 1 [b] And you *did he quicken, when hath he quickened,* who ye were [d] dead through your in trespasses and sins; sins; 2 [e] wherein aforetime in time past ye walked according to the [2] course of this world, according to [i] the prince of the power of the air, [of] the spirit that now worketh in [k] the sons children of disobedience; disobedience: 3 among whom we also also we all had our conversation once lived in times past in [m] the lusts of our flesh, doing fulfilling [†] the desires of the flesh and of the [3] mind, mind; and [o] were by nature the [q] children of wrath, even as the rest:— others. 4 but But God, being who is [s] rich in mercy, [t] for his great love wherewith he loved us, 5 even [u] when we were dead through our trespasses, in sins, hath [v] quickened us together [4] with Christ, (‡ by Christ by grace have ye been saved), ye are saved;) 6 and hath raised us up with him, together, and [b] made us to sit with him together in the heavenly *places*, places in Christ Jesus: 7 that in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding [f] riches of his grace in *his* [h] kindness toward us in through Christ Jesus. Jesus: 8 for For [j] by grace have are ye been saved [l] through faith; and that [b] not of yourselves: [c] *it is* the gift of God: 9 [d] not of works, [f] that no lest any man should glory. boast. 10 For [h] we are his workmanship, [i] created in Christ Jesus [k] for unto good works, [n] which God afore prepared hath before § ordained [o] that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore remember, that aforetime ye, the ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called [s] Circumcision, the Circumcision in the flesh, flesh made by hands; 12 [u] that ye were at that time at that time ye were separate from without Christ, [w] alienated being aliens: from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from [a] the covenants of the promise, [c] having no hope hope, and without God in the world. world: 13 But now in Christ Jesus ye that once who sometimes were [f] far off are made nigh [g] in by the blood of Christ. 14 For [h] he is our peace, [j] who hath made both one, and hath broken brake down the middle wall of partition, partition *between us:* 15 having abolished [l] in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in [n] ordinances; that he for might create to make in himself of the twain one [p] new man, *so* making peace; 16 and that he might [r] reconcile them both in one body unto God through unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity ‖ thereby: 17 and he came and [5] [w] preached peace to you that which were [v] far afar off, and peace to them that were [x] nigh: nigh. 18 for For [a] through him we both have [c] our access in by [d] one Spirit unto the Father. 19 So then Now therefore ye are no more [e] strangers and sojourners, foreigners, but ye are [g] fellow-citizens fellowcitizens with the saints, and [i] of the household of God, God; 20 [k] being And are built upon the foundation of the [m] apostles and pro-

[a] ch. 6. 10. Cp. Dan. 4. 30. [b] Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 5. [c] Cp. John 4. 10 & Heb. 6. 4. [d] 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 3. 20, 28. [e] See Acts 2. 24. [f] 1 Cor. 1. 29. Cp. Judg. 7. 2. [g] See Mark 16. 19 & Acts 2. 33 & 1 Pet. 3. 22. [h] Deut. 32. 6, 15. Ps. 100. 3. Isai. 29. 23 & 64. 8, *al.* [i] Cp. ch. 3. 9 & 4. 24 & Col. 3. 10. [j] See ver. 3. [k] ch. 4. 24. Tit. 2. 14, *al.* [l] ch. 4. 10. Col. 2. 10. See John 3. 31. [m] 1 Cor. 15. 24. [n] Cp. ch. 1. 4. [o] Col. 1. 10. [p] ch. 3. 15. Phil. 2. 9. Cp. Heb. 1. 4. [q] Cp. Matt. 12. 32. [r] Cited from Ps. 8. 6. See 1 Cor. 15. 27. [s] Rom. 2. 26, 28. Cp. Col. 2. 11, 13. [t] ch. 4. 15 & 5. 23. Col. 1. 18 & 2. 19. Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 3 & Col. 2. 10. [u] 1 Cor. 12. 2. Cp. ch. 5. 8 & Col. 3. 7. [v] ch. 4. 12, 16 & 5. 30. Col. 1. 18, 24. Cp. ch. 5. 23 & 1 Cor. 12. 27. [w] ch. 4. 18. Col. 1. 21. Cp. Ezek. 14. 5 & Gal. 2. 15 & 4. 8. [x] ch. 3. 19. See John 1. 16. [y] ch. 4. 10. [z] Cp. Jer. 23. 24 & Col. 3. 11. [a] See Rom. 9. 4. [b] Col. 2. 13. Cp. Col. 1. 21. [c] 1 Thess. 4. 13. See ch. 1. 18. [d] ver. 5. Cp. ch. 4. 18. See Luke 15. 24. [e] ch. 4. 17, 22 & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. See Rom. 11. 30 & 1 Cor. 6. 11. [f] ver. 17. Acts 2. 39. [g] Cp. Col. 1. 20. See Rom. 3. 25. [h] Ps. 72. 7. Mic. 5. 5. Zech. 9. 10. [i] Cp. ch. 6. 12 & Rev. 9. 11. See John 12. 31. [j] See Gal. 3. 28. [k] ch. 5. 6. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14. [l] Col. 1. 21, 22. Cp. Rom. 7. 4. [m] Gal. 5. 16. [n] Col. 2. 14, 20. [o] See Ps. 51. 5 & Rom. 5. 12. [p] See Rom. 6. 4. [q] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14. [r] Col. 1. 20—22. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 13. [s] ver. 7. Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 2. 4. [t] See John 3. 16. [u] ver. 1. Cp. Rom. 5. 6, 8, 10. [v] Col. 2. 12, 13. Cp. John 14. 19 & Rev. 20. 4. [w] Isai. 57. 19. [x] ver. 8. See Acts 15. 11. [y] ver. 13. [z] Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 148. 14. [a] Cp. John 14. 6. [b] See ch. 1. 20. [c] ch. 3. 12. Cp. John 10. 7, 9. See Rom. 5. 2. [d] ch. 4. 4. 1 Cor. 12. 13. Cp. John 4. 23. [e] ver. 12. Cp. Heb. 11. 13 & 13. 14. [f] ver. 4. [g] Phil. 3. 20. Cp. Heb. 12. 22, 23. [h] Tit. 3. 4. [i] See Gal. 6. 10. [j] ver. 5. [k] Cp. Jer. 12. 16. See 1 Cor. 3. 9. [l] 1 Pet. 1. 5. Cp. Rom. 4. 16. [m] Matt. 16. 18. Rev. 21. 14.

R.V. [1] Or, *age* [2] Gr. *age.* [3] Gr. *thoughts.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *in Christ.* [5] Gr. *preached good tidings of peace.*

A.V. * Gr. *of the might of his power.* † Gr. *the wills.* ‡ Or, *by* whose *grace.* § Or, *prepared.* ‖ Or, *in himself.*

phets, [a]Christ Jesus himself being [b]the chief corner stone; 21 [c]in whom [1]each several building, all the building fitly framed together, groweth into [a]an unto an holy [2]temple in the Lord: Lord; 22 in whom [i]ye also are builded together [3][j]for a habitation of God in through the Spirit.

3 1 For this cause I Paul, [m]the prisoner of Christ Jesus [n]Jesus Christ in behalf of for you Gentiles,— 2 if so be that ye have heard of [p]the [4]dispensation of [q]that the grace of God which was is given me to you-ward; you-ward: 3 [r]how that [t]by revelation was he made known unto me the mystery, [s]as mystery; (as I wrote [*]afore in few words, 4 [y]whereby, when ye read, ye can perceive may understand my understanding knowledge in [z]the mystery of Christ; Christ) 5 which in other generations ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it hath is now been revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets in by the Spirit; 6 *to wit,* that the Gentiles are should [u]fellow-heirs, be fellowheirs, and [v]fellow-members of the same body, and [w]fellow-partakers partakers of the his promise in Christ Jesus through the gospel, by the gospel: 7 [m]whereof I was made [n]a minister, according to the gift of [*]that the grace of God which was given unto me [p]according to the by the effectual working of his power. 8 Unto me, [s]who am less than the least of all saints, was is this grace given, that I [t]to should preach unto among the Gentiles the [u]unsearchable [v]riches of Christ; 9 and [x]to [5]make all men see what is the [4]dispensation fellowship of the mystery mystery, [a]which from all the beginning ages of the world hath been hid in God, [d]who created all things; things by Jesus Christ: 10 to the intent that now unto [g]the principalities and the powers [h]in the heavenly *places* [i]might be made known through by the church the manifold [l]wisdom of God, 11 [m]according to the [6]eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 in whom we have [d]boldness and [e]access in with [g]confidence through [7]our by the [h]faith in of him. 13 Wherefore I ask desire that [8]ye faint not at my tribulations [k]for you, [l]which [9]are is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 from of whom [*]every the whole [10]family in heaven and [o]on earth is named, 16 that he would grant you, according to [s]the riches of his glory, [*]that ye may to be strengthened with power through might by his Spirit in [w]the inward inner man; 17 [z]that Christ may dwell in your hearts through by faith; to the end that ye, being [a]rooted and [b]grounded in love, 18 may be strong able to [c]apprehend comprehend with all the saints what is the breadth breadth, length and [d]height depth, and depth, height; 19 and to know the love of Christ Christ, [e]which passeth knowledge, that [f]ye may might be filled unto with all [i]the fulness of God.

20 [k]Now unto [l]him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, [q]according to the power that worketh in us, 21 [r]unto him *be* the glory in the church and in by Christ Jesus unto throughout [11]all generations ages, for ever and ever. world without end. Amen.

4 1 I therefore, [w]the prisoner in †of the Lord, beseech you to that ye [y]walk worthily worthy of [z]the calling vocation wherewith ye were are called, 2 with all [b]lowliness and [c]meekness, with [e]longsuffering, [f]forbearing one another in love; 3 giving diligence Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in [j]the bond of peace. 4 *There is* [k]one body, and [n]one Spirit, even as also ye were are called in one [o]hope of your

[a] Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11. [b] Ps. 118. 22. Isai. 28. 16. 1 Pet. 2. 6, *al.* [c] ch. 4. 15, 16. [d] Heb. 4. 16 & 10. 19. [e] See ch. 2. 18. [f] See 1 Cor. 3. 16, 17. [g] 2 Cor. 3. 4. [h] Mark 11. 22. Phil. 3. 9. [i] 1 Pet. 2. 5. [j] Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 2 Cor. 6. 16 & 1 Tim. 3. 15. [k] ver. 1. [l] Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 6. [m] ch. 4. 1. Acts 23. 18. Phil. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 8, *al.* Cp. ch. 6. 20. [n] ver. 13. Col. 1. 24. [o] See ch. 1. 10, 21. [p] ch. 1. 10. Col. 1. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 4. See 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.). [q] ver. 7. ch. 4. 7. See Acts 11. 23 & Rom. 1. 5. [r] Acts 22. 17, 21 & 26. 16—18. [s] See ver. 8. [t] Cp. Dan. 2. 29. See Rom. 16. 25 & 2 Cor. 12. 1. [u] 1 Cor. 16. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 10 & Phil. 4. 13 & Col. 1. 11. [v] Cp. ch. 1. 9, 10. [w] See Rom. 7. 22. [x] Cp. ch. 2. 22. [y] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 6. [z] Col. 4. 3. [a] Col. 2. 7. [b] Col. 1. 23. [c] Cp. John 1. 5. [d] Rom. 3. 39. Cp. Job 11. 8, 9. [e] Cp. 2 Esd. 5. 40 & Phil. 4. 7. [f] Col. 2. 10. [g] See Gal. 3. 29. [h] ch. 2. 16. [i] ch. 1. 23. [j] ch. 5. 7. [k] Rom. 16. 25. Jude 24. [l] Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 8. [m] Col. 1. 23, 25. [n] See 2 Cor. 3. 6. [o] See ver. 2. [p] Cp. ver. 20. See ch. 1. 19. [q] Cp. ver. 7. [r] See Rom. 11. 36. [s] See 1 Cor. 15. 9. [t] See Acts 9. 15. [u] Cp. Job 5. 9 & Rom. 11. 33. [v] See ch. 1. 18 & Rom. 2. 4. 2. 12. Cp. Phil. 1. 27. [x] See Rom. 8. 28. [a] Col. 1. 26. 18, 23. [c] Gal. 5. 23. [d] Rev. 4. 11. Cp. ch. 2. 10. [e] Col. 1. 11. [i] Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 12. [j] Col. 3. 14. Cp. Acts 8. 23. [k] ch. 2. 16. [w] See ch. 3. 1. [x] See ver. 2, 3. [y] Col. 1. 10 & 2. 6. 1 Thess. [b] Acts 20. 19. Phil. 2. 3. Col. 3. 12. 1 Pet. 3. 8 & 5. 5. Cp. Col. 2. [f] Col. 3. 13. [g] ch. 1. 21. Cp. ch. 6. 12. [h] See ch. 1. 3. [l] Rom. 11. 33. [m] See ch. 1. 11. [n] See ch. 2. 18. [o] ch. 1. 18.

R.V. [1] Gr. *every building.* [2] Or, *sanctuary* [3] Gr. *into.* [4] Or, *stewardship* [5] Some ancient authorities read *bring to light what is.* [6] Gr. *purpose of the ages.* [7] Or, *the faith of him* [8] Or, *I* [9] Or, *is* [10] Gr. *fatherhood.* [11] Gr. *all the generations of the age of the ages.*

A.V. * Or, *a little before.* † Or, *in the Lord.*

calling; 5 [a]one Lord, [b]one faith, [c]one baptism, 6 [d]one God and Father of all, [g]who is over above all, and through all, and in you all. 7 But [i]unto each every one of us was [j]the is grace given given grace [l]according to the measure of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he saith,

[o]When he ascended up on high,
[q]he led *captivity captive,
And gave gifts unto men.

9 ([s]Now this, He that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first [1]into [u]the lower parts of the earth? 10 He that descended is the same also that [x]ascended up [y]far above all the heavens, that he might †[a]fill all things.) 11 And [c]he gave some to be some, [d]apostles; and some, prophets; and some, [f]evangelists; and some, [h]pastors and teachers; 12 [i]for the perfecting of the saints, unto for the work of ministering, unto the ministry, for [l]the building up edifying of [m]the body of Christ: 13 till we all attain unto come ‡in [n]the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto [q]a fullgrown perfect man, unto the measure of the §stature of [s]the fulness of Christ: 14 that we may henceforth be no longer more children, [u]tossed to and fro fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, *and* in cunning craftiness, after [z]the wiles of error whereby they lie in wait to deceive; 15 but [2]‖ [y]speaking the truth in love, may [a]grow up in all things into him in all him, things, which is [c]the head, *even* Christ; 16 [d]from whom all the Christ: the whole body fitly framed and knit joined together [3]through and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, [f]according to the effectual working in due the measure of each several every part, maketh the increase of the body unto the building up edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and [e]testify in the Lord, [f]that ye no longer walk henceforth walk not as the Gentiles also other Gentiles walk, [h]in the vanity of their mind, 18 [k]being darkened in their understanding, Having the understanding darkened, being [m]alienated from the life of God because of through the ignorance that is in them, because of [n]the hardening ** blindness of their heart; heart: 19 who [p]being past feeling have given [r]gave themselves up to over unto lasciviousness, [4]to work all uncleanness with [5]greediness. 20 But ye did have not so [t]learn learned Christ; 21 if so be that [v]ye have heard him, and [w]were have been taught in by him, even as as the truth is in Jesus: 22 that ye [z]put away, as off concerning your the former manner of life, conversation [b]the old man, which waxeth is corrupt after according to [c]the lusts of deceitful deceit; lusts; 23 and that ye [g]be renewed in the spirit of your mind, mind; 24 and that ye put on [j]the new man, [6]which after God hath been is [k]created in righteousness and holiness of truth. †† true holiness.

25 Wherefore, Wherefore putting away falsehood, lying, [o]speak ye truth each one every man truth with his neighbour: for [p]we are members one of another. 26 [r]Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your [7]wrath: 27 [t]neither give place to the devil. 28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather [v]let him labour, [w]working with his hands the thing that which is good, [z]that he may have whereof ‡‡ to give to him that hath need. needeth. 29 [b]Let no corrupt speech communication proceed out of your mouth, but such as that which is good for [8]edifying as the need may be, §§ to the use of edifying, that it may give minister [e]grace to them that hear. unto the hearers. 30 And [g]grieve not the Holy holy Spirit of God, [h]in whom whereby ye were are sealed unto the day of [i]redemption. 31 [j]Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and

a Zech. 14. 9. See 1 Cor. 1. 13 & 8. 6. *b* Cp. ver. 13 & Jude 3. *c* See Gal. 3. 27, 28. *d* 1 Cor. 12. 5, 6. *e* 1 Thess. 2. 11. *f* ver. 22. ch. 2. 1—3. Col. 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3. *g* Rom. 9. 5. *h* Rom. 1. 21. 1 Pet. 1. 18. Cp. Col. 2. 18 & 2 Pet. 2. 18. *i* Cp. Matt. 25. 15 & 1 Cor. 12. 7. *j* See ch. 3. 2. *k* Cp. Rom. 11. 10. *l* Rom. 12. 3. Cp. ver. 16. *m* See ch. 2. 12. *n* See Mark 3. 5. *o* Cited from Ps. 68. 18. *p* Cp. Prov. 23. 35 & 1 Tim. 4. 2. *q* Judg. 5. 12. Cp. Col. 2. 15. *r* Cp. 1 Kin. 21. 25 & Rom. 1. 24, 26, 28. *s* See John 3. 13. *t* See Matt. 11. 29. *u* Ps. 63. 9. Isai. 44. 23. *v* ch. 1. 13. *w* Col. 2. 7. *x* See Mark 16. 19. *y* Heb. 4. 14 & 7. 26 & 9. 24. *z* Col. 3. 8. Heb. 12. 1. James 1. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 1. *a* ch. 1. 23. *b* Rom. 6. 6. Col. 3. 9. *c* Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 5, 6. *d* See 1 Cor. 12. 28. *e* Cp. Heb. 3. 13. *f* Acts 21. 8. 2 Tim. 4. 5. *g* See Rom. 12. 2. *h* Jer. 3. 15. Cp. Acts 20. 28. *i* See 2 Cor. 13. 9. *j* See Rom. 6. 4. *k* See ch. 2. 10. *l* ver. 16, 29. *m* See 1 Cor. 12. 27. *n* Cp. ver. 5. *o* Zech. 8. 16. Col. 3. 9. Cp. ver. 15. *p* Rom. 12. 5. *q* 1 Cor. 14. 20 (mg.). Heb. 5. 14. *r* Ps. 4. 4 (mg.). Cp. Ps. 37. 8. *s* ch. 1. 23. *t* See James 4. 7.

u Cp. Matt. 11. 7 & Heb. 13. 9 & James 1. 6 & Jude 12. *v* Acts 20. 35. Gal. 6. 10. *w* 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 8, 11, 12. Cp. Tit. 3. 8, 14 (mg.). *x* ch. 6. 11. *y* 1 John 3. 18. Cp. ver. 25. *z* Cp. Prov. 21. 26. *a* ch. 2. 21. *b* ch. 5. 4. Col. 3. 8. Cp. Matt. 12. 34. *c* See ch. 1. 22. *d* Col. 2. 19. *e* Col. 4. 6. Cp. Eccles. 10. 12 & Ecclus. 21. 16. *f* Cp. ver. 7. *g* Isai. 63. 10. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19. *h* ch. 1. 13. *i* See ch. 1. 7. *j* Col. 3. 8, 19.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities insert *first*. [2] Or, *dealing truly* [3] Gr. *through every joint of the supply*. [4] Or, *to make a trade of* [5] Or, *covetousness* [6] Or, *which is after God, created &c.* [7] Gr. *provocation*. [8] Gr. *the building up of the need*.
A.V. * Or, *a multitude of captives*. † Or, *fulfil*. ‡ Or, *into the unity*. § Or, *age*. ‖ Or, *being sincere*. ** Or, *hardness*. †† Or, *holiness of truth*. ‡‡ Or, *to distribute*. §§ Or, *to edify profitably*.

railing, evil speaking, be put away from you, with all [b]malice: 32 and [c]be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, [f]forgiving each other, one another, even as God also in Christ forgave for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

1 [h]Be ye therefore imitators of followers of
5 God, as beloved dear children; 2 and
[j]walk in love, [k]even as Christ
also hath loved you, us, and [l]gave hath given
himself up for [2]us, us [m]an offering
and a sacrifice to God for [n]an a
odour of a sweet smell. sweetsmelling savour. 3 But [q]fornication, and all uncleanness, or
covetousness, [t]let it not even be be once
named among you, as becometh
saints; 4 [v]nor Neither filthiness, nor
foolish talking, or nor jesting, [w]which
are not befitting convenient: but rather
[y]giving of thanks. 5 For this
ye know of a surety, that [a]no
fornicator, whoremonger, nor unclean person,
nor covetous man, [c]which who is an
idolater, hath any inheritance in
the kingdom of Christ and of
God. 6 [g]Let no man [h]deceive
you with empty vain words: for because
of these things cometh [k]the
wrath of God upon [m]the sons children
of [*]disobedience. 7 Be not ye
therefore [n]partakers with them; them.
8 For For [o]ye were once sometimes [p]darkness,
but are now now *are ye* light in the Lord:
[s]walk as children of light light: 9 (For
[t]the fruit of the light Spirit is in all
goodness and righteousness and
truth), truth;) 10 [v]proving what is well-pleasing acceptable
unto the Lord; Lord. 11 and [x]have no
fellowship with the [a]unfruitful
[b]works of darkness, but rather
even [3][d]reprove them; them; 12 for the things which
them. For it is a
are done by them in secret [†]it is a shame
shame even to speak of those things which are
even to speak of. done of them in secret. 13 But [f]all things
when they that are [4][†]reproved are made
manifest by the light: for
everything that is made whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore [‡]*he* saith, [5]Awake, Awake
thou that sleepest, and [d]arise
from the dead, and [e]Christ shall
shine upon thee.
give thee light.
15 [y]Look therefore carefully how ye walk,
See then that ye walk circumspectly,
not as unwise, fools, but as wise; wise; 16 [6][y]re-
deeming the time, because [z]the
days are evil. 17 Wherefore be
ye not foolish, unwise, but understand understanding what
[a]the will of the Lord is. 18 And
[b]be not drunken drunk with wine, wherein
is [7]riot, excess; but [c]be filled [8]with the
Spirit; 19 speaking [9]one to another
to yourselves
in [d]psalms and hymns and spi-
ritual songs, singing and making
melody with in your heart to the
Lord; 20 [e]giving thanks always
for all things unto God and the Father
[f]in the name of our Lord
Jesus Christ to [10]God, even the Father;
21 [g]subjecting Submitting yourselves one to an-
other in the fear of Christ.
God.

22 [h]Wives, *be in subjection* submit yourselves unto
your own husbands, [i]as unto the
Lord. 23 For [j]the husband is
the head of the wife, as [k]Christ also
even as Christ
is the head of the church, *being* [l]himself
church: and he is
the saviour of the body. 24 But
Therefore
as the church is subject to unto
Christ, [m]so *let* the wives also *be* to
their own husbands [n]in everything.
every thing.
25 [o]Husbands, love your wives,
even as Christ also loved the
church, and [p]gave himself up for
it; 26 that he might sanctify
it, having cleansed and cleanse it by with [q]the [11]washing
of water [r]with by the word, 27 [s]that
he might present the church it to
himself a glorious *church*, [t]not
having spot or wrinkle wrinkle, or any
such thing; but that it should
be holy and without blemish.
28 Even so So ought [u]husbands also men to love
their own wives as their own
bodies. He that loveth his own

[a] Cp. Isai. 51. 17 & 52. 1 & 60. 1 & Mal. 4. 2. See Rom. 13. 11.
[b] 1 Pet. 2. 1 (mg.).
[c] Col. 3. 12, 13. 1 Pet. 3. 8.
[d] Isai. 26. 19.
[e] Luke 1. 78, 79.
[f] Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 7, 10. See Matt. 6. 14.
[g] Col. 4. 5. Cp. Prov. 15. 21 & Eccles. 4. 20.
[h] Cp. ch. 4. 32 & Matt. 5. 7, 48 & Luke 6. 36.
[i] ch. 6. 13. Eccles. 12. 1. Amos 5. 13. Gal. 1. 4.
[j] Rom. 14. 15. Cp. Col. 3. 14 See John 13. 34.
[k] See Rom. 8. 37.
[l] See Rom. 4. 25.
[m] Heb. 7. 27 & 9. 14 & 10. 10, 12.
[n] Rom. 12. 2. 1 Thess. 4. 3 & 5. 18.
[o] See Gen. 8. 21.
[p] Prov. 20. 1 & 23. 29, 31. Tobit 4. 15. 1 Cor. 5. 11.
[q] 1 Cor. 6. 18. See Gal. 5. 19.
[r] 2 Mac. 6. 4. Tit. 1. 6. 1 Pet. 4. 4.
[s] Cp. Luke 1. 15.
[t] Cp. ver. 12 & Ps. 16. 4.
[u] Acts 16. 25. 1 Cor. 14. 26. Col. 3. 16. James 5. 13.
[v] ch. 4. 29. Cp. Eccles. 10. 13.
[w] Cp. Rom. 1. 28.
[x] Col. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 1. 2. 2 Thess. 1. 3. Cp. Ps. 34. 1 & Isai. 63. 7 & Col. 2. 7, *al.*
[y] ver. 20.
[z] Heb. 13. 15. Cp. John 14. 13.
[a] See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
[b] Cp. Phil. 2. 3.
[c] Col. 3. 5. Cp. Eccles. 31. 6, 7.
[d] For ver. 22—ch. 6. 9, see Col. 3. 18—4. 1.
[e] See Gen. 3. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 6. 5.
[g] See Matt. 24. 4.
[h] Col. 2. 8.
[i] 1 Cor. 11. 3.
[j] See ch. 1. 22, 23.
[k] Rom. 1. 18. Col. 3. 6.
[l] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 13.
[m] ch. 2. 2. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 14.
[n] ch. 3. 6.
[o] See ch. 2. 1, 2.
[p] See Acts 26. 18.
[q] Cp. Col. 3. 20, 22 & Tit. 2. 9.
[r] ver. 28, 33. Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 7.
[s] Isai. 2. 5. See Luke 16. 8 & John 12. 35, 36.
[t] Cp. Gal. 5. 22. See Rom. 7. 4.
[u] ver. 2.
[v] Rom. 12. 2 (mg.). 1 Thess. 2. 4 & 5. 21.
[w] Tit. 3. 5. Cp. Rev. 7. 14.
[x] See 1 Cor. 5. 9.
[y] ch. 6. 17. Heb. 6. 5. See John 15. 3.
[z] 2 Cor. 11. 2. See ch. 1. 4.
[a] Rom. 6. 21.
[b] Rom. 13. 12.
[c] S. of S. 4. 7.
[d] Lev. 19. 17. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[e] Cp. ver. 3.
[f] John 3. 20, 21. Cp. ver. 9 & Wisd. 2. 14.
[g] ver. 25, 33.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *us*. [2] Some ancient authorities read *you*. [3] Or, *convict* [4] Or, *convicted* [5] Gr. *buying up the opportunity*. [6] Or, *in spirit* [7] Or, *to yourselves* [8] Gr. *the God and Father*. [9] Or, *so are the wives also* [10] Gr. *laver*.

A.V. * Or, *unbelief*. † Or, *discovered*. ‡ Or, *it*.

wife loveth himself: 29 for For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as Christ also the Lord the church: 30 because For [c]we are members of his body. body, of his flesh, and of his bones. 31 [h]For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall cleave to be joined unto his wife, and [k]the twain they two shall become be one flesh. 32 This mystery is great is a great mystery: but I speak in regard of concerning Christ and [of] the church. 33 Nevertheless do ye also severally let every one of you in [p]love each one particular so love his own wife even as himself; and [let] the wife *see* that she [r]fear reverence her husband.

6 1 [s]Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. 2 [v]Honour thy father and mother (which mother; (which is the first commandment with promise), promise;) 3 that it may be well with thee, and thou [1]mayest live long on the [2]earth. 4 And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: [a]but nurture them bring them up in the chastening nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 3 [c]Servants, be obedient unto to them that according to the flesh are your are *your* masters according to [4]masters, the flesh, with fear and trembling, [g]in singleness of your heart, [h]as unto Christ; 6 not in the way of with eye-service, as [k]men-pleasers menpleasers; but as the [3]servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the [5]heart; 7 with good will doing service, as unto to the Lord, and not unto to men: 8 [o]knowing that whatsoever good thing each one any man doeth, the same shall he receive again from of the Lord, [r]whether *he be* bond or free. 9 And, ye [4]masters, do the same things unto them, [w]and forbear [x]forbearing threatening: knowing that [y]both their †your Master and yours also is in heaven, and [w]there is no is there respect of persons with him.

10 [6]Finally, my brethren, 7 [a]be strong in the Lord, and in [b]the strength power of his might. 11 [c]Put on [d]the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against [f]the wiles of the devil. 12 For [g]our wrestling is we wrestle not against ‡flesh and blood, but against [i]the principalities, against the powers, against [j]the world-rulers rulers of the of [i]this darkness, darkness of this world, against [m]the §spiritual hosts of wickedness [n]in the heavenly ‖high places. 13 Wherefore [o]take up unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in [q]the evil day, and, and [**]having done all, to stand. 14 Stand therefore, [t]having girded your loins your loins girt about with truth, and [u]having put on the breastplate of righteousness righteousness 15 and [w]having shod your feet your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace; 16 withal taking up Above all, taking [x]the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all [y]the fiery darts of [z]the evil one. wicked. 17 And take [u]the helmet of salvation, and [b]the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God: 18 Praying always [d]with all prayer and supplication praying [e]at all seasons [f]in the Spirit, and [i]watching thereunto in with all perseverance and [j]supplication for all the saints; 19 and [l]on my behalf, for me, that utterance may be given unto me [3]in opening me, that I may open my mouth, to make known [**]with boldness [n]the mouth boldly, to make known mystery of the gospel, 20 for which I [p]am an ambassador [††q]in [9]chains; bonds: that in it ‡‡therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 [s]But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, [t]Tychicus the [a] beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things: 22 whom I have sent unto you for this very the same purpose, that ye may might know our

a Rom. 4. 20 (Gk.). 2 Tim. 2. 1. Cp. 1 John 2. 14. See ch. 3. 16.
b ch. 1. 19.
c ver. 14. Job 29. 14. See Rom. 13. 12.
d ver. 12. Cp. 2 Cor. 10. 4.
e Cp. Gen. 2. 23. See 1 Cor. 6. 15.
f ch. 4. 14.
g See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
h Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7, 8. Cited from Gen. 2. 24.
i ch. 1. 21.
j See ch. 2. 2.
k 1 Cor. 6. 16.
l Luke 22. 53. Col. 1. 13.
m Cp. ch. 3. 10.
n See ch. 1. 3.
o Cp. Wisd. 5. 17—20 & 1 Pet. 4. 1.
p ver. 25, 28.
q ch. 5. 16.
r 1 Pet. 2. 2, 6.
s Prov. 1. 8 & 6. 20 & 23. 22.
t 1 Pet. 1. 13. Cp. Isai. 11. 5. See Luke 12. 35.
u Isai. 59. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 8. Cp. Isai. 61. 10 & 2 Cor. 6. 7.
v Cited from Ex. 20. 12, which see.
w Isai. 52. 7. Rom. 10. 15. Cp. Ex. 12. 11.
x Cp. 1 John 5. 4.
y Cp. Ps. 120. 4.
z See Matt. 13. 19.
a Gen. 18. 19. Deut. 4. 9 & 6. 7 & 11. 19. Ps. 78. 4. Prov. 19. 18 & 22. 6 & 29. 17. Ecclus. 7. 23. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 15.
b Heb. 4. 12. Cp. Isai. 49. 2 & Hos. 6. 5 & 2 Cor. 6. 7.
c See 1 Pet. 2. 18.
d Col. 4. 2—4.
e Luke 18. 1.
f Jude 20. See Rom. 8. 26.
g Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3.
h Cp. ch. 5. 22.
i See Mark 13. 33.
j 1 Tim. 2. 1.
k See Gal. 1. 10.
l Col. 4. 3. 1 Thess. 5. 25. 2 Thess. 3. 1. Cp. Isai. 50. 4.
m See Acts 4. 29.
n ch. 3. 3.
o See Ps. 62. 12.
p See 2 Cor. 5. 20.
q See Acts 28. 20. Cp. Eccles. 4. 30.
r Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.
s Col. 4. 7—9.
t Acts 20. 4. 2 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 3. 12.
u Lev. 25. 4.
v John 13. 13. Cp. Job 31. 13—15.
w Cp. 1 Esd. 4. 39. See Deut. 10. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *shalt* [2] Or, *land* [3] Gr. *Bondservants.* [4] Gr. *lords.* [5] Gr. *soul.* [6] Or, *From henceforth*
[7] Gr. *be made powerful.* [8] Or, *in opening my mouth with boldness, to make known* [9] Gr. *a chain.*
A.V. * Or, *moderating.* † Some read, *both your and their Master.* ‡ Gr. *blood and flesh.* § Or, *wicked spiritual*
‖ Or, *heavenly.* ** Or, *having overcome all.* †† Or, *in a chain.* ‡‡ Or, *thereof.*

state, affairs and that he may might [a]comfort your hearts.

23 [c]Peace be to the brethren, and [d]love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 24 Grace be with all them that [b]love our Lord Jesus Christ [*] in uncorruptness. sincerity. Amen.

[*A.V. only]

¶ Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus

[a] Col. 2. 2.
[b] Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22.
[c] Gal. 6. 16. 2 Thess. 3. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 14.
[d] Cp. Gal. 5. 6. & 1 Thess. 5. 8.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE PHILIPPIANS.

1 PAUL and Timothy, Timotheus, the [1]servants of Christ Jesus, Jesus Christ, to all the [c]saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the [2][e]bishops and [f]deacons: 2 [g]Grace to you be unto you, and peace peace, from God our Father Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [j]I thank my God [k]upon all my every [†]remembrance of you, 4 always in every supplication prayer of mine on behalf of for you all making my supplication request with joy, 5 [n]for your fellowship in furtherance of the gospel from the first day until now; 6 being confident of this very thing, that he which began hath begun [p]a good work in you [‡][q]will perfect perform it until [r]the day of Jesus Christ: 7 even as it is right meet for me to be thus minded on think behalf this of you all, because [3][§]I have you [u]in my heart, heart; inasmuch as, as both [v]in my bonds, bonds, and in [w]the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are [‖][z]partakers with me of my grace. 8 For [b]God is my witness, record, [c]how greatly I long after you all in the tender mercies bowels of Christ Jesus. Jesus. 9 And this I pray, that [d]your love may abound yet more and more [e]in knowledge and *in* all discernment; [**]judgment; 10 so that ye may [4][††][g]approve the things that [‡‡]are excellent; [a]that ye may be sincere and void of offence without unto till [b]the day of Christ; 11 being filled with [d]the [5]fruits of righteousness, which are [A]through by Jesus Christ, [i]unto the glory and praise of God.

12 Now But I would have you know, ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto [l]the progress furtherance of the gospel; 13 so that [m]my bonds became manifest in Christ [6]throughout the whole [§§]in Christ are manifest in all [*]the prætorian guard, palace, and [†]to all the rest other *places*; 14 and that most many of the brethren in the Lord, [7]being waxing confident through by my bonds, are more abundantly much more bold [s]to speak the word of God without fear. 15 [t]Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will: 16 the one do it preach Christ of love, contention, [x]knowing that I am set for [y]the defence of not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my the gospel: bonds: 17 but the other proclaim of love, Christ [s]of faction, not sincerely, thinking to raise knowing that I am set for the defence up affliction for me in my bonds. 18 What of the gospel. then? only that in notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is proclaimed preached; and therein I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice. 19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation, salvation [f]through your supplication prayer, and [h]the supply of [i]the

[a] Acts 24. 16. 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 5. 23.
[b] ver. 6.
[c] 2 Cor. 1. 1. Col. 1. 2.
[d] Cp. Col. 1. 6, 10. See James 3. 18.
[e] See Acts 20. 28.
[f] 1 Tim. 3. 8, 12.
[g] Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2, *al.*
[h] Cp. John 15. 4, 5.
[i] See Eph. 1. 12, 14.
[j] See Rom. 1. 8.
[k] Rom. 1. 9. Eph. 1. 16. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.*
[l] ver. 25. 1 Tim. 4. 15.
[m] Cp. Luke 21. 13. See ver. 7.
[n] Cp. ch. 2. 12 & 4. 15 & Acts 16. 12–40.
[o] Cp. Acts 28. 30, 31 & 2 Tim. 2. 9.
[p] Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 3.
[q] Ps. 57. 2 (Heb.) & 138. 8. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 24.
[r] See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
[s] Cp. Acts 4. 31.
[t] See 2 Cor. 11. 12.
[u] 2 Cor. 7. 3.
[v] Acts 20. 23 & 26. 29. Col. 4. 18. 2 Tim. 2. 9. Philem. 10, 13. See Eph. 3. 1.
[w] ver. 16.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 17.
[y] ver. 7.
[z] Cp. ch. 4. 14.
[a] ch. 2. 3. See James 3. 14.
[b] See Rom. 1. 9 & 9. 1.
[c] Cp. ch. 4. 1 & Rom. 1. 11
[d] 1 Thess. 3. 12. 2 Thess. 1. 3.
[e] Col. 1. 9 & 3. 10. Philem. 6.
[f] See 2 Cor. 1. 11.
& 15. 23 & 1 Thess. 3. 6 & 2 Tim. 1. 4.
[g] Rom. 2. 18 (& for mg.).
[h] Gal. 3. 5.
[i] See Acts 16. 7.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservants.* [2] Or, *overseers* [3] Or, *ye have me in your heart* [4] Or, *prove the things that differ*
[5] Gr. *fruit.* [6] Gr. *in the whole Prætorium.* [7] Gr. *trusting in my bonds.*
A.V. [*] Or, *with incorruption.* [†] Or, *mention.* [‡] Or, *will finish* it. [§] Or, *ye have me in your heart.* [‖] Or, *partakers with me of grace.* [**] Or, *sense.* [††] Or, *try.* [‡‡] Or, *differ.* [§§] Or, *for Christ.* [*] Or, *Cæsar's court.* [†] Or, *to all others.*

Spirit of Jesus Christ, 20 according to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, [d]that in nothing shall I be put to shame, but *that* with all [f]boldness, as always, *so* now also Christ [g]shall be magnified in my body, [i]whether *it be* by life, or by death. 21 For to me [l]to live is Christ, and to die is gain. 22 [1]But if to I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my work, then labour: yet [2]what I shall choose [3]I wot not. 23 [e]But For I am in a strait betwixt the two, having the a desire [q]to depart depart, and [s]to be with Christ; for it which is very far better: 24 yet Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for your sake. you. 25 And [x]having this confidence, [y]I know that I shall abide, yea, abide and abide continue with you all, all for your [z]progress furtherance and [b]joy [4]in the of faith; 26 that [d]your glorying rejoicing may abound be more abundant in Christ Jesus in Jesus Christ for me through by my presence coming with to you again. 27 Only [5][h]let your manner of life conversation be [f]worthy of as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that, that whether I come and see you you, or else be absent, I may hear of your state, affairs, [m]that ye stand fast in one spirit, with [o]one soul mind [p]striving together [6]for the faith of the gospel; 28 and in nothing affrighted terrified by your adversaries: which is for to them [s]an evident token of perdition, but [u]of your to you of salvation, and that from God; 29 because to of God. For unto you [v]it hath been granted given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also [u]to suffer in for his behalf sake; 30 having the same [x]conflict which [y]ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

2 [1]If there is *be* therefore any comfort consolation consolation comfort in Christ, if any [c]love, if any [a]fellowship of the Spirit, if any [b]tender mercies bowels and compassions, mercies, 2 [c]fulfil ye my joy, that ye be [r]of the same mind, likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, [7]of one mind; 3 *doing* mind. *Let* nothing *be done* through [k]faction strife or through [j]vainglory, vainglory; but [k]in lowliness of mind each counting let each esteem other better than himself; 4 [m]not looking each of you to themselves. Look not every man on his own things, but each of you every man also to on the things of others. 5 [n]Have Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: 6 [p]who, [8]being in [r]the form of God, counted it not [9]a prize robbery to be on an equality thought with God, equal God: 7 but [u]emptied made himself of no himself, taking reputation, and took upon him the form of a [10][v]servant, [11][w]being and was made in the [*]likeness of men; men: 8 and being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, [a]becoming and became obedient *even* unto death, [c]yea, even the death of the cross. 9 [e]Wherefore also [f]God God also hath [g]highly exalted him, and gave unto given him [i]the a name which is above every name; name: 10 that in at the name of Jesus [k]every knee should bow, [l]of *things* in heaven heaven, and *things* on earth in earth, and [12]*things* under the earth, earth; 11 and that [n]every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is [q]Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 So then, Wherefore, my beloved, [r]even as ye have always [t]obeyed, not [13]as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling; trembling. 13 for For [w]it is God which worketh in you both to will and to work, do of [z]his good pleasure. 14 Do all things [a]without murmurings and [b]disputings; disputings: 15 that ye may be blameless and [†]harmless, [c]children the sons of God God, [d]without blemish rebuke, [f]in the midst of [g]a crooked and

[a] 2 Cor. 13. 14.
[b] Col. 3. 12.
[c] John 3. 29 & 15. 11.
[d] Rom. 5. 5. Cp. Joel 2. 27 & 2 Tim. 2. 15.
[e] See Rom. 12. 16.
[f] See Acts 4. 13.
[g] Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 20.
[h] ch. 1. 17.
[i] Rom. 14. 8.
[j] Gal. 5. 26.
[k] Cp. Eph. 5. 21. See Rom. 12. 10 & Eph. 4. 2.
[l] Cp. Gal. 2. 20.
[m] See Rom. 15. 2.
[n] Rom. 15. 3. See Matt. 11. 29.
[o] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 8.
[p] See John 1. 1.
[q] 2 Tim. 4. 6.
[r] See 2 Cor. 4. 4.
[s] See John 12. 26.
[t] John 5. 18 & 10. 33. Cp. John 14. 28.
[u] 2 Cor. 8. 9 & 13. 4. See Mark 9. 12.
[v] See Isai. 42. 1 & Matt. 20. 28.
[w] Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. See John 1. 14.
[x] Cp. ch. 2. 24.
[y] Cp. Acts 20. 25.
[z] ver. 12.
[a] Heb. 5. 8. Cp. Matt. 26. 39 & John 10. 18 & Rom. 5. 19.
[b] Rom. 15. 13.
[c] Heb. 12. 2.
[d] See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
[e] John 10. 17. Cp. Isai. 52. 13 & 53. 12 & Heb. 2. 9.
[f] See Matt. 28. 18.
[g] Acts 2. 33.
[h] Cp. ch. 3. 20.
[i] Eph. 1. 21. Heb. 1. 4. Cp. Acts 5. 41.
[j] See Eph. 4. 1.
[k] Isai. 45. 23. Rom. 14. 11.
[l] Cp. Rev. 5. 3, 13. See Eph. 1. 10.
[m] See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
[n] Cp. Rom. 10. 9 & 1 Cor. 12. 3.
[o] Cp. ch. 2. 2 & 1 Cor. 1. 10.
[p] Jude 3.
[q] Cp. Rom. 14. 9. See John 13. 13.
[r] Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 4. 15.
[s] Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 5.
[t] Heb. 5. 9.
[u] See Acts 14. 22.
[v] See Matt. 5. 12.
[w] 1 Cor. 12. 6. Cp. Heb. 13. 21. See 1 Cor. 15. 10.
[x] Col. 1. 29 & 2. 1. 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Cp. Heb. 10. 32.
[y] Acts 16. 19—40. 1 Thess. 2. 2.
[z] Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 4.
[a] 1 Pet. 4. 9.
[b] 1 Tim. 2. 8.
[c] Cp. Matt. 5. 45 & Eph. 5. 1.
[d] Jude 24.
[e] Cp. Rom. 15. 30 & 2 Thess. 2. 16.
[f] 1 Pet. 2. 12.
[g] See Deut. 32. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *But if to live in the flesh* be my lot, *this is the fruit of my work: and what I shall choose I wot not.* [2] Or, *what shall I choose*] [3] Or, *I do not make known* [4] Or, *of faith* [5] Gr. *behave as citizens worthily.* [6] Gr. *with.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *of the same mind.* [8] Gr. *being originally.* [9] Gr. *a thing to be grasped.* [10] Gr. *bondservant.* [11] Gr. *becoming in.* [12] Or, things *of the world below* [13] Some ancient authorities omit *us.*

A.V. * Or, *habit.* † Or, *sincere.*

perverse generation, nation, among whom *ye are seen shine [b]as [1]lights in the world, world; 16 holding forth [d]the word of life; that [e]I may have whereof to glory rejoice in [g]the day of Christ, that [h]I did have not run in vain vain, neither labour laboured in vain. 17 Yea, and if I am be [2]†[k]offered upon the sacrifice and [l]service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all: all. 18 and in For the same manner do ye also cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 ‡But I hope trust in the Lord Jesus [p]to send Timothy Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state. 20 For I have no man §[u]likeminded, who will care naturally [3]truly care for your state. 21 For they all [v]seek their own, not the things of Jesus Christ. which are Jesus Christ's. 22 But ye know [x]the proof of him, that, [a]as a child *serveth* a son with the father, *so* he hath served with me in furtherance of the gospel. 23 Him therefore I hope to send forthwith, presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me: me. 24 but But [y]I trust in the Lord that I myself also also myself shall come shortly. 25 But Yet I counted supposed it necessary to send to you [j]Epaphroditus, my brother brother, and fellow-worker companion in labour, and [k]fellow-soldier, and fellowsoldier, but your [4]messenger messenger, and [m]minister he that ministered to my need; wants. 26 since For he longed [5]after you all, and was sore full of troubled, heaviness, because that ye had heard that he was sick: had been sick. 27 for For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, that I might not lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow. 28 I have sent him therefore the more diligently, carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful. 29 [v]Receive him therefore in the Lord with all joy gladness; and [w]hold such in honour reputation: 30 because [c]for the work of [6]Christ he came was nigh unto death, hazarding not regarding his life life, [f]to supply that which was lacking your lack in your of service toward me.

3 [1] Finally, my brethren, [7][i]rejoice in the Lord. [j]To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not irksome, grievous, but for you it is safe. 2 Beware of [m]the dogs, beware of [n]the evil workers, beware of the concision: concision. 3 for For [o]we are the circumcision, [8]who worship [r]by the Spirit of God, God in the spirit, and [9]glory rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh: flesh. 4 [9]though Though I myself might might also have confidence even in the flesh: flesh. If any other man [8]thinketh to have that he hath whereof he might confidence trust in the flesh, I yet more: 5 [w]circumcised the eighth day, [y]of the stock of Israel, [z]of the tribe of Benjamin, [a]a an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, [c]a Pharisee; 6 [d]as touching Concerning zeal, [e]persecuting the church; [f]as touching the righteousness which is in the law, found blameless. 7 Howbeit But [h]what things were [9]gain to me, [t]these have those I counted loss for Christ. 8 Yea verily, doubtless, and I count all things to be *but* loss for [n]the excellency of [o]the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have [p]suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but [10]dung, that I may gain win Christ, 9 and be found in him, [11]not having [q]a righteousness of mine own mine own, *even* that righteousness, which is of the law, but [r]that which is through the faith in of Christ, the righteousness which is of God [12]by faith: 10 [s]that I may know him, and [t]the power of his resurrection, and [u]the fellowship of his sufferings, becoming being conformed made conformable unto his death;

a 1 Cor. 16. 18, 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13. 1 Tim. 5. 17.
b Matt. 5. 14, 16. Cp. Tit. 2. 10.
c Cp. Acts 20. 24.
d Cp. Acts 5. 20.
e See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
f Cp. ch. 4. 10. See 1 Cor. 16. 17.
g See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
h Gal. 2. 2. 1 Thess. 3. 5. Cp. Gal. 4. 11.
i ch. 4. 4. 1 Thess. 5. 16.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 12.
k 2 Tim. 4. 6 (& mg.). Cp. 1 John 3. 16. See 2 Cor. 12. 15.
l Cp. Rom. 15. 16.
m Ps. 22. 16, 20. Isai. 56. 10, 11. Rev. 22. 15. Cp. Gal. 5. 15.
n Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 13.
o See Rom. 2. 29.
p Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 17 & 1 Thess. 3. 2.
q Cp. John 4. 23.
r Cp. Gal. 5. 25 & Jude 20.
s Rom. 15. 17. Cp. Gal. 6. 14.
t 2 Cor. 11. 18.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 10.
v Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 2. See 1 Cor. 10. 24.
w See Gen. 17. 12.
x 2 Cor. 2. 9.
y 2 Cor. 11. 22.
z Rom. 11. 1.
a 1 Cor. 4. 17. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2.
b Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 10.
c Acts 23. 6 & 26. 5.
d Acts 22. 3, 4. Gal. 1. 13, 14.
e See Acts 8. 3.
f Cp. ver. 9.
g Cp. ch. 1. 25 & Philem. 22.
h Cp. Luke 14. 33.
i Cp. Heb. 11. 26.
j ch. 4. 18.
k Philem. 2.
l 2 Cor. 8. 23 (& mg.).
m Cp. ch. 4. 18.
n Cp. Wisd. 7. 9 & 2 Cor. 5. 15.
o Isai. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 23, 24. John 17. 3. 2 Pet. 1. 3.
p Luke 9. 25 (Gk.).
q Rom. 10. 5. Cp. ver. 6. See 2 Cor. 1. 5.
r See Rom. 9. 30 & 1 Cor. 1. 30.
s Cp. Eph. 4. 13.
t Cp. Rom. 1. 4 & 6. 5.
u 1 Pet. 4. 13.
v Rom. 16. 2.

R.V. [1] Gr. *luminaries.* [2] Gr. *poured out as a drink-offering.* [3] Gr. *genuinely.* [4] Gr. *apostle.* [5] Many ancient authorities read *to see you all.* [6] Many ancient authorities read *the Lord.* [7] Or, *farewell* [8] Or, *seemeth* [9] Gr. *gains.* [10] Or, *refuse* [11] Or, *not having as my righteousness that which is of the law* [12] Gr. *upon.*

A.V. * Or, *shine ye.* † Gr. *poured forth.* ‡ Or, *Moreover.* § Or, *so dear unto me.* ‖ Or, *honour such.*

11 if by any means I (may might) [a]attain unto the resurrection (from of) the dead. 12 Not (that I have as though I had) already [c]obtained, or [d]am already made (attained, either were already) perfect: but I (press on, follow after,) if so be that I may [1]apprehend that for which also I (was am) apprehended (by of) Christ Jesus. 13 Brethren, I count not myself [2]yet to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do,* [f]forgetting (the those) things which are behind, and (stretching reaching) forward to the things which are before, 14 I press (on toward) the (goal unto mark for) [k]the prize of the [3]high [m]calling of God in Christ Jesus. 15 Let us therefore, as many as be [o]perfect, be thus minded: and if in (anything any thing) [r]ye (are be) otherwise minded, [s]even this shall God reveal (shall reveal even this) unto you: 16 only, (whereunto whereto) we have already attained, [t]by that same *rule* let us walk by the same rule, let us (let us walk. mind the same thing.)

17 Brethren, [u]be (ye imitators followers) together of me, and mark them which (so walk [v]even walk so) as ye have us for an ensample. 18 (For For) [w]many walk, of whom I (have) told you often, and now tell you [x]even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ: 19 [y]whose end is (perdition, destruction,) [z]whose (god God) is (the *their*) belly, and [b]*whose* glory is in their shame, who [d]mind earthly (things. things.) 20 For [f]our [4]citizenship (conversation) is in heaven; [g]from whence also we [h]wait (look) for (a the) Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: 21 who shall (fashion change) anew [j]the body of our humiliation, (our vile body,) *that it may be* [k]conformed to the body of his (fashioned like unto his glorious) glory, (body,) [l]according to the working whereby he is able even [m]to (subject subdue) all things unto himself.

(1 Wherefore, Therefore,) my brethren (dearly) beloved and [o]longed for, [p]my joy and [q]crown, so [r]stand fast in the Lord, my (dearly) beloved.

[a] Acts 26. 7.
[b] ch. 2. 2.
[c] Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 12, 19.
[d] Heb. 11. 40 & 12. 23. Cp. Heb. 5. 9.
[e] See Luke 10. 20.
[f] Cp. Ps. 45. 10 & Luke 9. 62 & Heb. 6. 1.
[g] ch. 3. 1.
[h] 2 Cor. 10. 1 (for mg.).
[i] Cp. 1 Cor. 16. 22 (mg.). See James 5. 8.
[j] See Matt. 6. 25.
[k] 1 Cor. 9. 24.
[l] Cp. Prov. 16. 3.
[m] Cp. Heb. 3. 1 & 1 Pet. 5. 10. See Rom. 8. 28.
[n] See Rom. 1. 8.
[o] 1 Cor. 2. 6. See Matt. 5. 48.
[p] Cp. ver. 9 & Isai. 26. 3 & Col. 3. 15. See John 14. 27.
[q] Cp. Eph. 3. 19.
[r] Cp. Gal. 5. 10.
[s] Cp. John 7. 17.
[t] Gal. 6. 16.
[u] Cp. ch. 4. 9. See 1 Cor. 4. 16.
[v] 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[w] See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
[x] Cp. Acts 20. 31.
[y] 2 Cor. 11. 15. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 9 & 2 Pet. 2. 1, 3.
[z] See Rom. 16. 18.
[a] 1 Thess. 4. 1.
[b] Cp. Hos. 4. 7 & 2 Cor. 11. 12 & Gal. 6. 13 & Jude 13.
[c] Cp. ch. 3. 17.
[d] Rom. 8. 5. Col. 3. 2.
[e] Cp. ver. 7. See Rom. 15. 33.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 27 (mg.). See Eph. 2. 19.
[g] Acts 1. 11.
[h] See 1 Cor. 1. 7.
[i] Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 9 with ch. 2. 30.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 43–53.
[k] Cp. ver. 10 & Col. 3. 4. See Rom. 8. 29.
[l] See Eph. 1. 19.
[m] 1 Cor. 15. 28.
[n] 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 8 & Heb. 13. 5.
[o] See ch. 1. 8.
[p] ch. 1. 4 & 2. 16. See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
[q] Prov. 16. 31 & 17. 6. Ecclus. 1. 11 & 25. 6.
[r] ch. 1. 27.

2 I (exhort beseech) Euodia, and I (exhort beseech) Syntyche, (to that they) be [b]of the same mind in the Lord. 3 (Yea, And) I (beseech intreat) thee also, true yokefellow, help (these women, for they those women which) laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and (the rest of *with*) other my (fellow-workers, fellowlabourers,) [e]whose names are in the book of life.

4 [5g]Rejoice in the Lord alway: (again I will *and* again I) say, [5]Rejoice. 5 Let your [6h]forbearance (moderation) be known unto all men. [i]The Lord is at hand. 6 [j]In (be nothing be anxious, careful for nothing;) [l]but in (everything every thing) by prayer and supplication [n]with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. 7 And [p]the peace of God, [q]which passeth all understanding, shall (guard keep) your hearts and (your thoughts in minds through) Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are [7]honourable, *honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are [8]of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, [9]think on these things. 9 (The things Those things,) which ye (have both learned and received and heard, and saw seen) [c]in me, (these things) do: and [e]the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I [10](rejoice rejoiced) in the Lord greatly, that now at (length [f]ye have the last your revived your thought for me) care of me [f]hath flourished again; 11 wherein ye (did indeed take thought, were also careful,) but ye lacked opportunity. 11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, (therein *therewith*) to be [n]content. 12 I know (both) how to be abased, and I know (also) how to abound: (in every everything where) and in all things (have I I am learned the secret instructed) both to be (filled full) and

R.V. [1] Or, *apprehend, seeing that also I was apprehended* [2] Many ancient authorities omit *yet.* [3] Or, *upward* [4] Or, *commonwealth* [5] Or, *Farewell* [6] Or, *gentleness* [7] Gr. *reverend.* [8] Or, *gracious* [9] Gr. *take account of.* [10] Gr. *rejoiced.* [11] Or, *seeing that*

A.V. * Or, *venerable.* † Or, *is revived.*

[a]to be hungry, both to abound and [b]to (be in want. suffer need.) 13 I can do all things (in him that through Christ which) strengtheneth me. 14 (Howbeit Notwithstanding) ye (did well, well done,) that [f]ye (had fellowship did communicate) with my affliction. 15 And (Now) ye Philippians also (know, ye Philippians, know also,) that [i]in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, [l]no church (had fellowship communicated) with me (in as the matter of concerning) giving and receiving, but ye (only; only.) 16 (for For) even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my (need. necessity.) 17 [o]Not (that because) I (seek for the gift; desire a gift:) but I (seek for [p]the desire) fruit that (increaseth may abound) to your account. 18 But [*]I have all (things), and abound: I am (filled, full,) [r]having

[a] 1 Cor. 4. 11. 2 Cor. 11. 27.
[b] 2 Cor. 11. 9.
[c] See Gen. 8. 21.
[d] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 9. See Eph. 3. 16 & 1 Tim. 1. 12.
[e] Heb. 13. 16.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 7 & Rev. 1. 9.
[g] Ps. 23. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 8.
[h] See Rom. 2. 4.
[i] ch. 1. 5.
[j] Gal. 1. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 3 & 3. 11, 13.
[k] Gal. 1. 5. See Rom. 11. 36.
[l] 2 Cor. 11. 8, 9.
[m] Gal. 1. 2.
[n] 2 Cor. 13. 13.
[o] Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 5.
[p] Rom. 1. 13. Cp. Tit. 3. 14.
[q] See Rom. 16. 20.
[r] ch. 2. 25.

(received from of) Epaphroditus the things (that came which were sent) from you, [c]an odour of a sweet smell, [c]a sacrifice acceptable, (well-pleasing wellpleasing) to God. 19 And (But) my God [g]shall (fulfill every need supply all your) (of yours need) [h]according to his riches in glory (in by) Christ Jesus. 20 Now unto (our God and God and our) Father *be* [h]the glory [1]for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. [m]The brethren which are with me (salute greet) you. 22 [n]All the saints salute you, (especially chiefly) they that are of Cæsar's household.

23 [q]The grace of (the our) Lord Jesus Christ be with (your spirit. you all.) Amen.

[*A.V. only*]
¶ It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE COLOSSIANS.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of (Christ Jesus [b]through Jesus Christ by) the will of God, and (Timothy Timotheus) 2 [d]our brother, 2 [3]to the [f]saints and faithful brethren in Christ *which are* at (Colossæ Colosse): [i]Grace (be to unto you) you, and (peace peace, Father.) from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [k]We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you, 4 (having Since we) heard of [n]your faith in Christ Jesus, and of [n]the love which ye have (toward to) all the saints, 5 (because of For) [r]the hope [s]which is laid up for you in (the heavens, heaven,) whereof ye heard before in [w]the word of the truth of the (gospel, gospel;) 6 which is come unto (you; even you, as) it is (also) [y]in all the (world [z]bearing world; and

[a] See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
[b] See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
[c] Cp. Rom. 16. 26 & Eph. 4. 21.
[d] See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
[e] See Acts 11. 23.
[f] Eph. 1. 1. See Phil. 1. 1.
[g] ch. 4. 12. Philem. 23.
[h] ch. 4. 7.
[i] Rom. 1. 7. Eph. 1. 2, *al.*
[j] Cp. Rom. 15. 30.
[k] Eph. 1. 15, 16. Philem. 4, 5.
[l] ver. 4.
[m] 2 Thess. 1. 11.
[n] See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
[o] Cp. Eph. 1. 17.
[p] Eph. 1. 9 & 4. 13, *al.*
[q] ch. 4. 5. Eph. 1. 8. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 8.
[r] ver. 23. See Acts 23. 6 & Tit. 1. 2 & Heb. 3. 6.
[s] 2 Tim. 4. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 4.

fruit and increasing, (bringeth forth fruit,) as *it doth* (in you also, also in you,) since the day ye [c]heard (*of it*,) and knew [e]the grace of God in (truth; truth:) 7 even as ye (As ye also) learned of [g]Epaphras our (beloved [h]fellow-servant, dear fellowservant,) who is (for [h]a faithful minister of Christ on [4]our behalf, you a faithful minister of Christ;) 8 who also declared unto us your [j]love in the Spirit.

9 For this cause we also, [l]since the day we heard *it*, [m]do not cease to pray (and make request for for you, and to) you, (desire) that [o]ye (may might) be filled with [p]the knowledge of his will in all [q](spiritual wisdom and understanding, wisdom and spiritual understanding;) 10 [t](to That ye might) walk (worthily worthy) of the Lord [5][u]unto all pleasing, [r](bearing being) (fruit fruitful) in every good work, and increasing [6]in the knowledge of God; 11 [7][x]strengthened [8]with all (power, might,) according to (the might of his glory, his glorious power,

[t] Cp. Ps. 1. 1, 3. Eph. 3. 16. See Eph. 4. 1.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 9 & Eph. 5. 10 & 1 Thess. 4. 1.
[v] ver. 6.
[w] See Eph. 1. 13.
[x] See
[y] Cp. ver. 23 & Ps. 98. 3. See Matt. 24. 14.
[z] John 15. 5, 16. Cp. Phil. 1. 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Gr. *the brother.* [3] Or, *to those that are at Colossæ, holy and faithful brethren in Christ* [4] Many ancient authorities read *your.* [5] Or, *unto all pleasing, in every good work, bearing fruit and increasing &c.* [6] Or, *by* [7] Gr. *made powerful.* [8] Or, *in*

A.V. * Or, *I have received all.*

unto [a]all patience and long-suffering [c]with joyfulness; 12 [d]giving thanks unto the Father, who which hath made [1]us meet to be partakers of [f]the inheritance of the saints in light; light: 13 who hath [h]delivered us out of from [j]the power of darkness, and hath translated us into [l]the kingdom of [m]the Son of his love; 14 [n]in whom * his dear Son: we have our redemption, redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of our sins: 15 [q]who is the image of [r]the invisible God, [t]the firstborn of all creation; every creature: 16 for in by him were all things created, that are [w]in the heavens heaven, and upon the that are in earth, things visible and things invisible, whether [z]thrones *they be* thrones, or [y]dominions dominions, or principalities principalities, or powers; powers: all things have been were created [a]through by him, and unto him; for him: 17 and [c]he is before all things, and [d]in by him all things [2][e]consist. 18 And [f]he is the head of the body, the church: who is [h]the beginning, [i]the firstborn from the dead; [3]that [†]in all things he might have the preeminence. 19 [4]For it was the good pleasure of pleased *the Father* that [o]in him should all the [p]fulness dwell; 20 and [‡]through him to and, [‡]having made peace reconcile all things [5]unto [6]himself, [7]having made through the blood of his cross, by him to peace [‡]through the blood of his cross; through reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things upon the in earth, or things in the heavens. heaven. 21 [u]And you, being in time past that were sometime alienated and enemies [§]in your mind [z]in your evil by wicked works, yet now [7]hath he reconciled 22 [y]in the body of his flesh through death, [z]to present you holy and without blemish unblameable and [c]unreproveable before him in his sight: 23 [d]if so be that ye continue in the faith, [e]grounded and faith stedfast, settled, and *be* not moved away from [g]the hope of the gospel gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached [b]in all to every creature creation which is under heaven; [e]whereof I Paul was am made a minister. minister;

24 Now [g]I Who now rejoice in my sufferings for your sake, you, and [i]fill up on my part [k]that which is lacking behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh [o]for his body's sake, which is the church; church: 25 [p]whereof I was am made a minister, according to [s]the [8]dispensation of God which was given me to you-ward, to me for you, ‖ [u]to fulfil the word of God, God; 26 *even* [v]the mystery which hath been hid [9]from all ages and generations: from generations, but now hath it been manifested is made manifest to his saints, 27 [z]to whom God was pleased to would saints: make known what is [b]the riches of the glory of [v]this mystery among the Gentiles, Gentiles: which is Christ ** in you, [g]the hope of glory: 28 whom we proclaim, admonishing preach, warning every man man, and teaching every man in all wisdom, wisdom; that [j]we may present every man [k]perfect in Christ; Christ Jesus: 29 whereunto [l]I also labour, labour, [m]striving [n]according to his working, which worketh in me [10]mightily.

2 [1]For I would have you know that ye knew [*]how greatly I [m]strive what great †† conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh; 2 that [v]their hearts may might be comforted, they [w]being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the [11]full assurance of understanding, that to they may know the acknowledgement of [a]the mystery of God, [12]*even* Christ, and of the Father, and of Christ; 3 ‡‡[b]in whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge hidden. 4 This And this I say, [f]that no one may delude lest any man should beguile you with persuasiveness of speech. enticing words. 5 For [h]though I am be absent in the flesh,

[a] Eph. 4. 2. [b] Mark 16. 15. Cp. Acts 2. 5. [c] See Matt. 5. 12. [d] ch. 3. 15. Eph. 5. 20. [e] See 2 Cor. 3. 6. [f] See Acts 26. 18. [g] See 2 Cor. 7. 4. [h] 1 Thess. 1. 10. [i] Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 8 & 2. 10. [j] Luke 22. 53. Eph. 6. 12. [k] See 2 Cor. 1. 5. [l] 2 Pet. 1. 11. [m] Cp. Eph. 1. 6. [n] See Eph. 1. 7. [o] Cp. Eph. 4. 12. [p] ver. 23. [q] See 2 Cor. 4. 4. [r] See 1 Tim. 1. 17. [s] See Eph. 3. 2. [t] Cp. Ps. 89. 27. See Rom. 8. 29. [u] Rom. 15. 19 (mg.). [v] Eph. 3. 9. See Rom. 16. 25, 26. [w] Eph. 1. 10. [x] Cp. Ezek. 10. 1. [y] Eph. 1. 21. [z] Cp. ch. 2. 2. [a] John 1. 3 (mg.). Rom. 11. 36. 1 Cor. 8. 6. [b] Eph. 1. 18 & 3. 16. [c] Cp. John 8. 58. See John 1. 1. [d] Cp. Ecclus. 43. 26. [e] Cp. Heb. 1. 3. [f] See Eph. 1. 22, 23. [g] 1 Tim. 1. 1. [h] Rev. 3. 14. [i] Acts 26. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 20. Rev. 1. 5. [j] See ver. 22. [k] See Matt. 5. 48. [l] 1 Tim. 4. 10. 1 Cor. 15. 10. [m] ch. 4. 12. Cp. ch. 2. 1. [n] See Eph. 1. 19. [o] ch. 2. 9. [p] See John 1. 16. [q] See 2 Cor. 5. 18 & Eph. 1. 10. [r] See Eph. 2. 14. [s] Phil. 1. 30. [t] Cp. Eph. 2. 13. [u] See Eph. 2. 1, 2, 12. [v] ch. 4. 8. Eph. 6. 22. [w] Cp. ch. 3. 14.

[x] Cp. Tit. 1. 16. [y] Cp. Rom. 7. 4. [z] Jude 24. See Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27. [a] See ch. 1. 27. [b] Isai. 11. 2 & 45. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 24, 30 & 2. 6, 7. Cp. Luke 11. 49 & Eph. 1. 8. [c] 1 Cor. 1. 8. [d] See John 15. 4. [e] ch. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 17. [f] Rom. 16. 18. Cp. Eph. 5. 6 & 2 Pet. 2. 3. [g] ver. 5, 6. [h] 1 Cor. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *you*. [2] That is, *hold together*. [3] Or, *that among all he might have* [4] Or, *For the whole fulness of God was pleased to dwell in him* [5] Or, *into him* [6] Or, *him* [7] Some ancient authorities read *ye have been reconciled*. [8] Or, *stewardship* [9] Gr. *from the ages and from the generations*. [10] Or, *in power* [11] Or, *fulness* [12] The ancient authorities vary much in the text of this passage.

A.V. * Gr. *the Son of his love*. † Or, *among all*. ‡ Or, *making peace*. § Or, *by your mind in wicked works*. ‖ Or, *fully to preach the word of God*. ** Or, *among you*. †† Or, *fear*, or, *care*. ‡‡ Or, *Wherein*.

yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your [c]order, and [e]the stedfastness of your faith in Christ.

6 [g]As therefore ye ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, *so* walk ye in him: him, 7 [j]rooted and [k]builded built up in him, and [m]stablished [l]in your the faith, even [n]as ye were have been taught, abounding [2y]in therein with thanksgiving.

8 [3]Take heed Beware lest there shall be any one that maketh man spoil [o]of you through his [t]philosophy and [u]vain deceit, after [v]the tradition of men, after the [4*] [w]rudiments of the world, and not after Christ: Christ. 9 for For [y]in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead [b]bodily, bodily. 10 and [c]in him ye are And ye are complete made full, who in him, which is [d]the head of all principality and power: 11 in whom [y]ye were also also ye are circumcised with a the circumcision not made with made without hands, in [u]the putting off [o]of the body of the sins of the flesh, in flesh by the circumcision of Christ; Christ: 12 [k]having been buried Buried with him in baptism, wherein [m]ye were also raised also ye are risen with him through the faith in of [n]the working operation of God, [n]who hath raised him from the dead. 13 [q]And you, being dead through in your trespasses sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, you, hath *I say,* [t]did he quicken he quickened together with him, having forgiven us all our you all trespasses; 14 [v]having blotted Blotting out [5w]the bond written in handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us: us, and he hath taken took it out of the way, nailing it to the his cross; 15 [6*][u]having put off from himself the *And* having spoiled principalities and [the] powers, [c]he made a show shew of them openly, [d]triumphing over them [f]in it.

16 Let no man therefore [g]judge you [‡i]in meat, or in drink, or [§]in respect of [a]a feast day an holyday, or [a]a of the new moon, or [a]a of the sabbath day days: 17 [d]which are a shadow of [the] things to come; but [f]the body is Christ's. of Christ. 18 Let no man [‖]rob, beguile you of your prize 7 [h]by reward [**]in a voluntary humility and worshipping of [the] angels, [8]dwelling intruding in the into those things which he hath not [9]seen, vainly [o]puffed up by [r]his fleshly mind, 19 and [r]not [s]holding fast the Head, from whom which all the body, being supplied and knit together body by joints and bands having nourishment through the joints and bands, ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 If Wherefore if [x]ye died be dead with Christ from the [1*] [z]rudiments of the world, [a]why, as though living in the world, do ye subject yourselves are ye subject to ordinances, 21 [r]Handle not, nor taste, nor (Touch not; taste not; touch handle not; 22 (*f*all which things Which all are to perish with the using), using;) after [h]the precepts commandments and doctrines of men? 23 Which things have indeed a show shew of wisdom in [f]will-worship, will worship, and humility, and [††]severity to neglecting of the body; *but are* [l]not of in any [10]value against honour to the indulgence satisfying of the flesh.

3 1 [o]If then ye were raised together ye then be risen with Christ, seek [p]the those things that which are above, where Christ is, [r]seated sitteth on the right hand of God. 2 [s]Set your [‡‡]mind affection on the things that are above, not on the things that are upon on the earth. 3 For [u]ye died, are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, [x]*who is* [11]our life, [y]shall be manifested, appear, then shall ye also with him be manifested appear with him [z]in glory.

5 [12a]Mortify therefore [b]your members which are upon the earth; [c]fornication, uncleanness, [f]passion, inordinate affection, evil desire, concupiscence, and covetousness, the [h]which is idolatry: idolatry: 6 [j]for which things' sake cometh the wrath

y Cp. Phil. 3. 21 & 1 Pet. 1. 7, 13 & 1 John 2. 28 & 3. 2. *c* Cp. Gen. 3. 15 & Ps. 68. 18 & Isai. 53. 12 & Matt. 12. 29 & Luke 10. 18 & John 12. 31 & 16. 11 & Eph. 4. 8 & Heb. 2. 14. *d* Cp. Eph. 2. 16. *e* See Eph. 5. 3, 5. *f* Rom. 1. 26. *g* Rom. 14. 3, 10, 13. *h* Cp. Job 31. 25, 26. *i* Rom. 14. 17. Heb. 9. 10. See Lev. 11. 2. *j* See Eph. 5. 6. *k* Acts 20. 32. Eph. 2. 20. See 1 Cor. 3. 9. *l* Cp. Ezek. 13. 7 & 1 Tim. 1. 7. *m* Heb. 13. 9. *n* Eph. 4. 21. *o* Cp. Eph. 4. 17. *p* Cp. Rom. 8. 7. *q* ch. 4. 2. Eph. 5. 20. *r* See Eph. 4. 15, 16. *s* Rev. 2. 13 & 3. 11. *t* Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 20. *u* Eph. 5. 6. *v* See Matt. 15. 2. *w* ver. 20. Gal. 4. 3 (& for mg.). *x* See Rom. 6. 2. *y* ch. 1. 19. John 1. 14. *z* ver. 8. *a* Cp. Gal. 4. 9. *b* Cp. ver. 17. *c* Eph. 3. 19. *d* See Eph. 1. 21, 22. *e* ver. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3. *f* 1 Cor. 6. 13. *g* Cp. Eph. 2. 11. See Rom. 2. 29. *h* Isai. 29. 13. Matt. 15. 9. Cp. Tit. 1. 14. *i* ver. 15. ch. 3. 9. *j* ver. 18. *k* Rom. 6. 4. *l* Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 8. *m* ch. 3. 1. Cp. Rom. 6. 5. *n* Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 14. See Acts 2. 24 & Eph. 1. 19. *o* ch. 2. 12. *p* Cp. Phil. 3. 14. *q* See Eph. 2. 1. *r* See Eph. 1. 20. *s* See Matt. 16. 23. *t* See Eph. 2. 5. *u* ch. 2. 20. See Rom. 6. 2. *v* See Acts 3. 19. *w* See Rom. 7. 4. *x* See John 11. 25. *y* 1 Cor. 15. 43. *z* Rom. 8. 13. Cp. Gal. 5. 24. *a* Cp. Eph. 5. 3. *b* Rom. 6. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *by* [2] Some ancient authorities insert *in it.* [3] Or, *See whether* [4] Or, *elements* [5] Or, *the bond that was against us by its ordinances* [6] Or, *having put off from himself* his body, *he made a show of the principalities &c.* [7] Or, *of his own mere will, by humility &c.* [8] Or, *taking his stand upon* [9] Many authorities, some ancient, insert *not.* [10] Or, *honour* [11] Many ancient authorities read *your.* [12] Gr. *Make dead.*

A.V. * Or, *elements.* † Or, *in himself.* ‡ Or, *for eating and drinking.* § Or, *in part.* ‖ Or, *judge against you.* ** Gr. *being a voluntary in humility.* †† Or, *punishing,* or, *not sparing.* ‡‡ Or, *mind.*

wrath of God [1]upon the children of disobedience; 7 [2][a]in the which ye also walked aforetime, when ye lived in these things. 8 But now [c]put away ye also put off all these; [d]anger, wrath, malice, railing, [e]shameful speaking blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth: 9 [f]lie not one to another, seeing that [g]ye have put off [h]the old man with his doings, deeds; 10 and [i]have put on [j]the new man, [k]which is being renewed unto in knowledge [m]after the image of him that [o]created him: 11 [p]where there cannot be is neither Greek and nor Jew, circumcision and nor uncircumcision, barbarian, [r]Scythian, bondman, bond freeman, free: but Christ is [t]all, and in all.

12 [u]Put on therefore, as [v]God's the elect, elect of God, holy and beloved, [w]a heart of bowels compassion, mercies, [x]kindness, [y]humility, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering; 13 [y]forbearing one another, and [x]forgiving each other, one another, [z]if any man have a complaint *quarrel against any; [x]even as [3]the Lord Christ forgave you, so also do ye: 14 and And above all these things *put on* [c]love, charity, which is [d]the bond of [e]perfectness. 15 And let [g]the peace of Christ God [4]rule in your hearts, to the which also ye were are called [j]in one body; and [k]be ye thankful. 16 Let [l]the word of [5]Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing [6]one another [c]with in psalms *and* hymns *and* spiritual songs, singing [q]with grace in your hearts unto God. to the Lord. 17 And [t]whatsoever ye do, do in word or [in] deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, [v]giving thanks to God and the Father through by him.

18 [w]Wives, be in subjection to submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as [x]is fitting it is fit in the Lord. 19 Husbands, love your wives, and [y]be not bitter against them. 20 Children, obey your parents [b]in all things, things: for this is well-pleasing in well pleasing unto the Lord. 21 Fathers, provoke not your children, that they children *to anger*, be not lest they be discouraged. 22 [7]Servants, obey [b]in all things them that are your [8]masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers, menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing the Lord God: 23 And [l]whatsoever ye do, work do it [9]heartily, [n]as unto to the Lord, and not unto men; 24 knowing that from of the Lord [q]ye shall receive the recompense reward of the inheritance: for [s]ye serve the Lord Christ. 25 For But he that doeth wrong shall [10]receive again for the wrong that which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons. 18 [8]Masters,

4 render give unto your [7]servants that which is just and [11]equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 [a]Continue stedfastly in prayer, watching therein and watch in the same [b]with thanksgiving; 3 withal praying for us also, also for us, that God may would [f]open unto us a door for the word, of utterance, [h]to speak the mystery of Christ, [i]for which I am also in bonds; bonds: 4 that I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak. 5 [m]Walk in wisdom toward [n]them that are without, [12]redeeming the time. 6 Let your speech be always alway [p]with grace, [r]seasoned with salt, [s]that ye may know how ye ought to answer each one. every man.

7 [u]All my affairs state shall Tychicus make known declare unto you, the *who is a* beloved brother, brother, and a faithful minister and fellow-servant fellowservant in the Lord: 8 whom I have sent unto you for this very the same purpose, that ye may he might know our your estate, and that he may comfort your hearts; 9 together with With [z]Onesimus,

a See Eph. 2. 2, 11. *b* Cp. Eph. 5. 24 & Tit. 2. 9. *c* See Eph. 4. 22. *d* Eph. 4. 31. *e* See Eph. 4. 29. *f* Lev. 19. 11. See Eph. 4. 25. *g* ch. 2. 11. *h* Rom. 6. 6. Eph. 4. 22. *i* Eph. 4. 24. *j* See Rom. 6. 4. *k* See Rom. 12. 2. *l* ver. 17. *m* See Rom. 8. 29. *n* Cp. Philem. 16. *o* Cp. Eph. 2. 10. *p* Cp. Rom. 10. 12. See 1 Cor. 12. 13 & Gal. 5. 6. *q* Cp. Eph. 6. 8. *r* 2 Mac. 4. 47. *s* Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 22. *t* Eph. 1. 23. *u* ver. 10. *v* Rom. 8. 33. Tit. 1. 1, *al.* *w* Phil. 2. 1. Cp. Luke 1. 78 (mg.) & Philem. 12 & 1 John 3. 17, *al.* *x* Eph. 4. 32. *y* See Eph. 4. 2. *z* Mark 11. 25. *a* For ver. 2—4, see Eph. 6. 18—20. *b* ch. 2. 7. *c* Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 8. See Eph. 5. 2. *d* Eph. 4. 3. *e* Heb. 6. 1 (Gk.). Cp. John 17. 23. *f* See Acts 14. 27. *g* See Phil. 4. 7. *h* See Rom. 16. 25. *i* ver. 18. Eph. 6. 20. See Phil. 1. 7. *j* Eph. 2. 16. *k* ver. 17. *l* John 15. 3. *m* See Eph. 5. 15—17. *n* See Mark 4. 11. *o* See Eph. 5. 19. *p* ch. 3. 16. *q* ch. 4. 6. *r* See Mark 9. 50. *s* 1 Pet. 3. 15. *t* ver. 23. 1 Cor. 10. 31. *u* For ver. 7—9, see Eph. 6. 21, 22. *v* ch. 1. 12 & 4. 2. See Eph. 5. 20. *w* For ver. 18—ch. 4. 1, see Eph. 5. 22—6. 9. *x* Eph. 5. 4. Philem. 8. *y* Eph. 4. 31. *z* Philem. 10.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *upon the sons of disobedience.* See Eph. 5. 6. [2] Or, *amongst whom* [3] Many ancient authorities read *Christ.* [4] Gr. *arbitrate.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *the Lord*: others, *God.* [6] Or, *yourselves* [7] Gr. *Bondservants.* [8] Gr. *lords.* [9] Gr. *from the soul.* [10] Gr. *receive again the wrong.* [11] Gr. *equality.* [12] Gr. *buying up the opportunity.*

A.V. * Or, *complaint.*

the a faithful and [a]beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things that which *are done* here.

10 [d]Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner fellowprisoner saluteth you, and [f]Mark, [g]the cousin Marcus, sister's son of Barnabas to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments; commandments: [i]if he come unto you, receive him); him; 11 and Jesus, which is called [j]Justus, [k]who are of the circumcision: these circumcision. These only *are my* fellow-workers fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, [m]men that which have been a comfort unto me. 12 [o]Epaphras, who is one of you, a [1]servant of Christ Jesus, saluteth you, always *[p]striving *labouring fervently for you in his prayers, that ye may stand [t]perfect and fully assured †complete in all the will of God. 13 For I bear him witness, record, that he hath much labour a great zeal for you, and for them *that are* in Laodicea, and for them in Hierapolis. 14 [b]Luke, the beloved physician, and [c]Demas salute Demas, greet you. 15 Salute the brethren that which are in Laodicea, and [2]Nymphas, and [e]the church that which is in [3]their his house. 16 And when [4][h]this epistle hath been is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye also likewise read the epistle from Laodicea. 17 And say to [l]Archippus, Take heed to [n]the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 [q]The salutation of me Paul with by the hand of mine own hand. me Paul. [r]Remember [s]my bonds. [u]Grace be with you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

a Philem. 16. b 2 Tim. 4. 11. See Acts 16. 10. c 2 Tim. 4. 10. Philem. 24. d Acts 19. 29 & 20. 4 & 27. 2. Philem. 24. Cp. Rom. 16. 7. e See Rom. 16. 5. f See Acts 12. 12. g Cp. Acts 15. 37, 39. h 1 Thess. 5. 27. i Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 11. j Cp. Acts 1. 23 & 18. 7. k See Acts 11. 2. l Philem. 2. m Cp. Philem. 7. n 2 Tim. 4. 5. o ch. 1. 7. Philem. 23. p See Rom. 15. 30. q See 1 Cor. 16. 21. r Cp. Heb. 13. 3. s ver. 3. See Phil. 1. 7. t See Matt. 5. 48. u 1 Tim. 6. 21. 2 Tim. 4. 22. Cp. Tit. 3. 15 & Heb. 13. 25.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1 PAUL, and [a]Silvanus, and Timothy, Timotheus, unto the church of the [d]Thessalonians *which is* in God the Father and *in* the Lord Jesus Christ: [f]Grace to *be* you and unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and peace. the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 [j]We give thanks to God always for you all, [k]making mention *of you* in our prayers; 3 remembering [j]without ceasing your work of faith faith, and labour of love love, and [s]patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, before [t]our in the sight of God and our Father; 4 knowing, [b]brethren beloved of God, [c]your election, *beloved, your election of God. 5 [5]how that For [c]our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and [g]in the [6]Holy Ghost, and *in* much [7][h]assurance; even as ye know [i]what manner of men we shewed ourselves toward were among you for your sake. 6 And *[l]ye became imitators followers of us, [m]and of the Lord, [n]having received the word in much affliction, [p]with [q]joy of the [6]Holy Ghost Ghost: 7 so that ye became an ensample were ensamples to all that believe

a Acts 15. 22. 2 Cor. 1. 19. 2 Thess. 1. 1. 1 Pet. 5. 12. b 2 Thess. 2. 13. c 2 Pet. 1. 10. d See Acts 17. 1. e 2 Thess. 2. 14. f Rom. 1. 7. Eph. 1. 2, *al.* g 2 Cor. 6. 6. See 1 Cor. 2. 4. h Col. 2. 2. Cp. Heb. 2. 3. i Cp. ch. 2. 10 & Acts 20. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 7. j ch. 2. 13. See Rom. 1. 8 & Eph. 5. 20. k Rom. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Philem. 4, *al.* l Cp. ch. 2. 14 & 2 Thess. 3. 7, 9. See 1 Cor. 4. 16. m 1 Cor. 11. 1. n Acts 17. 5—10. o 2 Thess. 1. 11. Cp. John 6. 29 & Gal. 5. 6 & Heb. 6. 10 James 2. 22. p See Matt. 5. 12. q Acts 13. 52. Gal. 5. 22. r 2 Thess. 1. 3, 4. Cp. Col. 1. 4 & 1 Tim. 1. 14 & Rev. 2. 19. Rom. 8. 25 & 15. 4. t See Gal. 1. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *bondservant.* [2] The Greek may represent *Nympha.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *her.* [4] Gr. *the.*
Or, *because our gospel &c.* [5] Or, *Holy Spirit* [7] Or, *fulness*
A.V. * Or, *striving.* † Or, *filled.* ‡ Or, *beloved of God, your election.*

in Macedonia and in Achaia. 8 For from you hath [a]sounded forth out the word of the Lord, Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also [d]in every place your faith to God-ward is gone forth spread abroad; so that we need not to speak anything. any thing. 9 For they themselves report concerning shew of us what manner of [g]entering in we had unto you; you, and how [h]ye turned unto to God [i]from idols, idols to serve a the living and [j]true God, God; 10 and [k]to wait for his Son [l]from heaven, [m]whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jesus, [p]which delivereth delivered us from [r]the wrath to come.

2 1 For yourselves, brethren, know our [s]entering entrance in unto you, [w]that it hath not been found was not in vain: 2 but having even after that we had suffered before, and been were shamefully entreated, as ye know, [y]at Philippi, [a]we waxed were bold in our God [b]to speak unto you the gospel of God in with much [d]conflict. contention. 3 For [e]our exhortation is was not of [f]error, deceit, nor of [i]uncleanness, nor [j]in guile: 4 but even as we have been approved were allowed of God [l]to be intrusted put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as [n]pleasing men, but God, God, [o]which proveth trieth our hearts. 5 [q]For neither at any time were we found using words of used we flattering flattery, words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness, covetousness; [t]God is witness; witness: 6 [u]nor seeking glory of men, of men sought we glory, neither from of you, nor from *yet* of others, [w]when we might have [1]*been [y]burdensome, as the [a]apostles of Christ. 7 But we were [2][b]gentle in the midst of among you, [c]as when even as a nurse cherisheth her own children: 8 even so, So being affectionately desirous of you, we were well pleased willing to impart have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, [f]but also our own souls, because ye were become very dear to unto us. 9 For ye remember, brethren, [b]our labour and travail: [c]working for labouring night and day, that because we might would not burden be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. 10 Ye are witnesses, and [e]God *also*, [f]how holily and righteously justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves toward among you that believe: 11 as ye know how we *dealt with* each exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, [m]as a father with his own children, *doth* exhorting you, and encouraging *you*, and [o]testifying, his children, 12 to the end that [q]ye should would walk worthily worthy of God, [s]who [3]calleth hath called you into unto [t]his own kingdom and glory.

13 And for For this cause [e]we also thank also thank we God without ceasing, that, because, when ye received from us [4][x]the word of the message, *even the word* of God, God which ye heard of us, ye accepted received *it* [z]not *as* the word of men, but, but as it is in truth, the word of God, [c]which also worketh effectually worketh also in you that believe. 14 For ye, brethren, [g]became imitators followers of [h]the churches of God which are in Judæa in Judæa are in Christ Jesus: for [k]ye also have suffered the same like things of your own countrymen, [m]even as they did *have* of the Jews; Jews: 15 [p]who both killed the Lord Jesus, Jesus, and [r]the their own prophets, and drave out us, have †persecuted us; and they please not God, and [s]are contrary to all men; men: 16 [v]forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they may might be saved; saved, [x]to fill up their sins alway: but for [z]the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being bereaved of taken from you for [5]a short season, time [d]in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more exceedingly abundantly [e]to see your face with great desire: desire. 18 because Wherefore we would fain have I Paul come unto you, even I Paul, once

[a] Cp. Rom. 10. 18 & 2 Thess. 3. 1.
[b] 2 Thess. 3. 8. Cp. Phil. 4. 16.
[c] See Acts 18. 3.
[d] Cp. Rom. 1. 8 & 16. 19 & 2 Thess. 1. 4.
[e] ver. 5.
[f] See ch. 1. 5.
[g] ch. 2. 1. Acts 13. 24 (mg.).
[h] See Acts 14. 15.
[i] 1 Cor. 12. 2. Cp. Gal. 4. 8.
[j] See John 17. 3.
[k] See 1 Cor. 1. 7.
[l] ch. 4. 16. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10. See Acts 1. 11.
[m] Cp. ver. 7. See 1 Cor. 4. 14.
[n] See Acts 2. 24.
[o] Eph. 4. 17.
[p] Col. 1. 13.
[q] See Eph. 4. 1.
[r] ch. 2. 16 & 5. 9. Matt. 3. 7. Rom. 5. 9.
[s] ch. 5. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 5. 10. See Rom. 8. 28.
[t] 2 Esd. 2. 37.
[u] ch. 1. 9.
[v] See ch. 1. 2, 3.
[w] Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 10.
[x] Heb. 4. 2 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 10. 17.
[y] Acts 16. 22—24.
[z] Cp. Gal. 4. 14. See Matt. 10. 20.
[a] See Acts 4. 13.
[b] Acts 17. 2—9.
[c] Heb. 4. 12.
[d] Phil. 1. 30.
[e] Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 17.
[f] 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[g] See ch. 1. 6.
[h] See 1 Cor. 7. 17.
[i] ch. 4. 7.
[j] 2 Cor. 4. 2.
[k] ch. 3. 4. Acts 17. 5. 2 Thess. 1. 4, 5.
[l] See Gal. 2. 7.
[m] Cp. Heb. 10. 33, 34.
[n] See Gal. 1. 10.
[o] Ps. 17. 3. See Rom. 8. 27.
[p] See Luke 24. 20.
[q] See Acts 20. 33.
[r] Jer. 2. 30. Matt. 23. 29—34. See Matt. 5. 12.
[s] Cp. Esth. 3. 8. & 16. 12 & 22. 21, 22.
[t] ver. 10. See Rom. 1. 9.
[u] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 5. See John 5. 41.
[v] Acts 13. 45, 50 & 14. 2, 19 & 17. 5, 13
[w] 1 Cor. 9. 4. 2 Thess. 3. 9. Cp. Philem. 8, 9.
[x] See Gen. 15. 16.
[y] Cp. ver. 9 & 2 Cor. 11. 9.
[z] See ch. 1. 10. 23 & 60. 16.
[a] See 1 Cor. 9. 1.
[b] 2 Tim. 2. 24. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 20. See Matt. 18. 3 (for mg.).
[c] Cp. ver. 11 & Isai. 49.
[d] 1 Cor. 5. 3. Col. 2. 5.
[e] ch. 3. 10.
[f] See 2 Cor. 12. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *claimed honour* [2] Most of the ancient authorities read *babes*. [3] Some ancient authorities read *called*.
[4] Gr. *the word of hearing*. [5] Gr. *a season of an hour*.
A.V. * Or, *used authority*. † Or, *chased us out*.

and again; and but Satan [a]hindered us. 19 For what is our hope, or [d]joy, or crown of *glorying / rejoicing? [e]Are not even ye, before / ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his [1][g]coming? 20 For ye are our glory and our joy.

3 [1]Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good [j]to be left behind at Athens alone; 2 and [l]sent Timothy, Timotheus, [n]our brother brother, and [2]God's minister of God, and our fellowlabourer minister in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort *you* concerning your faith; faith: 3 that no man should be moved by these afflictions; afflictions: for yourselves know that [r]hereunto we are appointed. we are appointed thereunto. 4 For verily, when we were with you, we told you [3]beforehand before that we are to should suffer affliction; tribulation; [u]even as it came to pass, and ye know. 5 For this cause I also, cause, [w]when I could no longer forbear, [w]sent that I might I sent to know your faith, [y]lest by any some means [z]the tempter had have tempted you, and [b]our labour should be in vain. 6 But [d]when Timothy now when Timotheus came even now unto us from you, you unto us, and brought us glad good tidings of [h]your faith and love, charity, and [j]that ye have good remembrance of us always, [l]longing desiring greatly to see us, even as we also *to see* you: you: 7 for this cause, Therefore, brethren, [m]we were comforted over you in all our distress and affliction through affliction and distress by your faith: 8 for now we live, if ye [q]stand fast in the Lord. 9 For [s]what thanksgiving thanks can we render again unto God to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; 10 [v]night and day praying exceedingly [y]that we may might see your face, and [a]may might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

[a] Rom. 15. 22. Cp. Rom. 1. 13.
[b] See Gal. 1. 4.
[c] 2 Thess. 3. 5.
[d] See Phil. 4. 1.
[e] 1 Cor. 15. 31. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4. See 2 Cor. 1. 14.
[f] ch. 4. 1, 10. Phil. 1. 9. 2 Thess. 1. 3.
[g] ch. 3. 13 & 4. 15 & 5. 23. Matt. 24. 3, &c. 1 Cor. 15. 23. 2 Thess. 2. 1, 8. James 5. 7, 8. 2 Pet. 1. 16 & 3. 4, 12. 1 John 2. 28.
[h] ch. 4. 9 & 5. 15.
[i] Eccles. 6. 37. James 5. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 10, *al.*
[j] Acts 17. 15, 16.
[k] See ch. 2. 19.
[l] See Phil. 2. 19.
[m] Zech. 14. 5. Jude 14.
[n] 2 Cor. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. Philem. 1. Heb. 13. 23.
[o] Phil. 4. 9. Col. 2. 6.
[p] See Eph. 4. 1.
[q] See Col. 1. 10.
[r] See Acts 9. 16 & 14. 22
[s] See ch. 3. 12.
[t] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2.
[u] See ch. 2. 14.
[v] Rom. 6. 19, 22. 1 Cor. 1. 30. 2 Thess. 2. 13. 1 Tim. 2. 15. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 2.
[w] ver. 1, 2.
[x] Cp. Tobit 4. 12. See 1 Cor. 6. 18.
[y] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 5 & 2 Cor. 11. 3.
[z] Matt. 4. 3.
[a] 2 Esd. 4. 11. 1 Pet. 3. 7. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 7.
[b] See Phil. 2. 16.
[c] Cp. Rom. 1. 24.
[d] Acts 18. 5. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 6, 9.
[e] See Rom. 1. 26.
[f] Eph. 4. 17.
[g] Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 9. 3 & 10. 25. See Gal. 4. 8.
[h] See ch. 1. 3.
[i] 1 Cor. 6. 8.
[j] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 2.

11 Now may [b]our God and Father himself, God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus, Jesus Christ, [t][c]direct our way unto you: you: 12 and And the Lord [f]make you to increase and abound in love [h]one toward another, and toward all men, even as we also *do* toward you; you: 13 to the end he may [i]stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before [b]our God and God, even our Father, at [k]the [1]coming of our Lord Jesus Christ [m]with all his saints.[4]

4 [1]Finally then, brethren, we Furthermore then we [‡]beseech you, beseech brethren, and [§]exhort you in by the Lord Jesus, that, that as ye have [o]received of us [p]how ye ought to walk and [q]to please God, even as ye do walk,—that ye so ye would [s]abound more and more. 2 For [t]ye know what [5]charge commandments we gave you through by the Lord Jesus. 3 For this is the will of God, *even* [v]your sanctification, [x]that ye should abstain from fornication; fornication: 4 that each every one of you should know how to possess himself of his own [a]vessel in sanctification and [c]honour, honour; 5 not in [e]the passion of lust, lust of concupiscence, [f]even as the Gentiles [g]which know not God: God: 6 that no man [6]transgress, go beyond and [‖]wrong defraud his brother [**]in the any matter: because that the Lord is [k]an the avenger in all these things, such, as also we we also have [7]forewarned you and testified. 7 For [n]God hath not called us not for unto [o]uncleanness, but in sanctification. unto holiness. 8 Therefore [p]he He therefore that rejecteth, rejecteth [††]despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, [r]who giveth hath also his Holy Spirit unto you. given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But concerning [t]love of the brethren as touching brotherly love [u]ye have no need need not that one I write unto you: for ye yourselves are [w]taught of God [x]to love one another; another: 10 for And indeed [z]ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia. But we exhort Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye abound more and more;

[k] Rom. 13. 4. Cp. Rom. 12. 19 & Heb. 13. 4.
[l] See Phil. 1. 8.
[m] 2 Cor. 1. 4.
[n] ver. 3. See 1 Pet. 1. 15.
[o] ch. 2. 3.
[p] Cp. ch. 2. 13. See Luke 10. 16.
[q] See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
[r] 1 John 3. 24 & 4. 13.
[s] Cp. ch. 1. 2.
[t] See Heb. 13. 1.
[u] ch. 5. 1.
[v] 2 Tim. 1. 3.
[w] John 6. 45. Cp. 1 John 2. 27.
[x] See John 13. 34.
[y] ch. 2. 17. Cp. Rom. 1. 10.
[z] ch. 1. 7.
[a] See 2 Cor. 13. 9.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *fellow-worker with God.* [3] Or, *plainly* [4] Many ancient authorities add *Amen.* [5] Gr. *charges.* [6] Or, *overreach* [7] Or, *told you plainly*

A.V. * Or, *glorying?* † Or, *guide.* ‡ Or, *request.* § Or, *beseech.* ‖ Or, *oppress, or, overreach.* ** Or, *in the matter.* †† Or, *rejecteth.*

thren, that ye [abound increase] more and more; 11 and that ye [1]study [c]to be quiet, and [d]to do your own business, and [e]to work with your own hands, [even] as we [charged commanded] you; 12 that ye may [g]walk honestly toward them [h]that are without, and *that ye* may have [need lack] [*]of nothing.

13 But [we I] would not have you [to be] ignorant, brethren, concerning them [that fall asleep; which are asleep,] [m]that ye sorrow not, even as [the rest, others] [n]which have no hope. 14 For [p]if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so [r]them also [that are which fallen asleep sleep] [2]in Jesus will God bring with him. 15 For this we say unto you [u]by the word of the Lord, that [w]we [that which] are [alive, that alive *and* are left remain] unto [x]the [3]coming of the Lord, shall [in no wise precede not prevent] them [that are fallen which are] asleep. 16 For [z]the Lord himself shall descend [a]from [heaven, heaven] [b]with a shout, with the voice of [c]the archangel, and [e]with the trump of God: and [g]the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 then we [that which] are [alive, alive that are left, *and* remain] shall [together with them be caught up together with] [i]caught up [them] [j]in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so [k]shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore [4]†[n]comfort one another with these words.

5 1 But [concerning of] [r]the times and the seasons, brethren, [t]ye have no need that [aught I] [be written write] unto you. 2 For yourselves know perfectly that [w]the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 3 [When For when] they [are saying, shall say,] Peace and [safety, safety;] then [v]sudden destruction cometh upon them, [c]as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall [in no wise not] escape. 4 But ye, brethren, [b]are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you [5]as a [thief: thief.] 5 [for ye Ye] are all [f]sons [the children] of light, and [the children sons] of the day: we are not of the night, nor of [darkness; darkness.] 6 [so then Therefore] [i]let us not sleep, as do [the rest, others;] but let us [j]watch and [k]be sober. 7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken [l]are drunken in the night. 8 But let us, [since we who] are of the day, be sober, [o]putting on the breastplate of [q]faith and love; and for [a an] helmet, the hope of salvation. 9 For God [appointed hath not] [us not unto] appointed us [to] [s]wrath, but [t]unto the obtaining of [obtain] salvation [through by] our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 [v]who died for us, that, whether we [6]wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 11 Wherefore [7]†[y]exhort [†comfort] [one another, yourselves together,] and [build each other up, edify one another,] even as also ye do.

12 [But And] we beseech you, brethren, [d]to know them [that which] labour among you, and [f]are over you in the Lord, and admonish you; 13 and to esteem them [exceeding very] highly in love for their work's sake. [‖Be *And* be] at peace among yourselves. 14 [And Now] we [‡]exhort you, brethren, [admonish warn] [‖]the disorderly, [m]encourage the [faint-hearted, feebleminded,] [§]unruly, comfort [o]support the weak, [p]be [longsuffering patient] toward [all all *men*.] 15 See that [q]none render [unto any one evil for evil . evil for evil unto any *man*;] but [alway ever] [s]follow [after] that which is good, [one toward another, both among yourselves,] and [toward all. to all *men*.] 16 [u]Rejoice [alway; evermore.] 17 [v]pray [Pray] without ceasing; 18 [x]in everything [ceasing. In every thing] give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus [to you-ward. concerning you.] 19 [y]Quench not the Spirit; 20 despise [Spirit. Despise] not [prophesyings; prophesyings.] 21 [8]‖[b]prove [Prove] all things; hold fast that which is [good; good.] 22 abstain [Abstain] from [every [9]form] all appearance of evil.

a See ch. 3. 12. *b* 1 John 2. 8. *c* Prov. 17. 14 & 20. 3 & 25. 8. 2 Thess. 3. 12. *d* 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 15. *e* Cp. Acts 18. 3. See Eph. 4. 28. *f* See Luke 16. 8. *g* Rom. 13. 13. Cp. Col. 4. 5. *h* See Mark 4. 11. *i* Cp. Mark 13. 36. See Rom. 13. 11—13. *j* See Matt. 24. 42. *k* See 1 Pet. 1. 13. *l* Cp. Acts 2. 15 & 2 Pet. 2. 13. *m* Cp. Lev. 19. 28 & Deut. 14. 1 & 2 Sam. 12. 20—23 & Mark 5. 39. *n* Eph. 2. 12. *o* Isai. 59. 17. Wisd. 5. 18. Eph. 6. 14, 17. *p* 1 Cor. 15. 13. Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 14 & Rev. 1. 18. *q* Cp. Eph. 6. 23. *r* 1 Cor. 15. 18. *s* See ch. 1. 10. *t* 2 Thess. 2. 13, 14. Cp. Heb. 10. 39. *u* See 1 Kin. 13. 17. *v* Rom. 14. 9. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 11. *w* 1 Cor. 15. 51. *x* See ch. 2. 19. *y* ch. 4. 18 (& mg.). *z* See Matt. 16. 27. *a* 2 Thess. 1. 7. *b* Cp. Joel 2. 11. *c* 2 Esd. 4. 36. Jude 9. *d* 1 Cor. 16. 18. Phil. 2. 29. 1 Tim. 5. 17, *al.* *e* Matt. 24. 31. 1 Cor. 15. 52. *f* 1 Cor. 16. 16. Heb. 13. 17. *g* 1 Cor. 15. 23. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 1 & Rev. 14. 13. *h* See Mark 9. 50. *i* See 2 Cor. 12. 2. *j* Cp. Dan. 7. 13 & Acts 1. 9 & Rev. 11. 12. *k* See John 12. 26. *l* 2 Thess. 3. 6, 7, 11. *m* Isai. 35. 4. Cp. Heb. 12. 12. *n* ch. 5. 11 & mg. *o* Acts 20. 35. See Rom. 15. 1. *p* See 1 Cor. 13. 4. *q* 1 Pet. 3. 9. See Rom. 12. 17. *r* Dan. 2. 21. Acts 1. 7. *s* Cp. Rom. 12. 9. See Gal. 6. 10. *t* ch. 4. 9. *u* Phil. 4. 4. *v* See Luke 13. 1. *w* Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 2. See Matt. 24. 43 & Luke 17. 24. *x* See Eph. 5. 20. *y* Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 30 & Eph. 4. 30 & 1 Tim. 4. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 6. *z* See 1 Cor. 11. 4. *a* Luke 21. 34. Cp. Ps. 35. 8 & Eccles. 5. 7 & Luke 17. 26—30 & 2 Thess. 1. 9. *b* 1 John 4. 1. Cp. Job 34. 4. See Eph. 5. 10. *c* See Isai. 13. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *be ambitious.* [2] Gr. *through.* Or, *will God through Jesus* [3] Gr. *presence.* [4] Or, *exhort* [5] Some ancient authorities read *as thieves.* [6] Or, *watch* [7] Or, *comfort* [8] Many ancient authorities insert *but.* [9] Or, *appearance*

A.V. * Or, *of no man.* † Or, *exhort.* ‡ Or, *beseech.* § Or, *disorderly.*

23 And [a]the God of peace very God of peace himself [b]sanctify you wholly; and may I pray God your whole [d]spirit and soul and body [f]be preserved entire, without blameless blame at unto [g]the [1]coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. 24 [i]Faithful is he that calleth you, [j]who will also also will do it.

25 [k]Brethren, pray for us[2].

26 [k]Salute Greet all the brethren with a an holy kiss. 27 I adjure charge you by the Lord that [e]this epistle be read unto all the holy [3]brethren.

28 [h]The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The first *epistle* unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

a See Rom. 15. 33. *b* See Rom. 16. 16. *c* Ex. 31. 13. John 17. 17. *d* Luke 1. 46, 47. Heb. 4. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 14. *e* Col. 4. 16. *f* 2 Pet. 3. 14. Jude 1. *g* See ch. 2. 19. *h* See Rom. 16. 20. *i* See 1 Cor. 1. 9. *j* Cp. Phil. 1. 6. *k* 2 Thess. 3. 1. Heb. 13. 18.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

THESSALONIANS.

1 [a]PAUL, and Silvanus, and Timothy, Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ; 2 Grace to you unto you, and peace peace, from God the our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 [g]We are bound to give thanks to thank God always always for you, brethren, even as it is meet, for because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the love charity of each every one of you all toward one another each other aboundeth; 4 so that [l]we ourselves glory in you [2]in the churches of God for your patience and faith [q]in all your persecutions and in the afflictions which tribulations that ye endure endure: 5 *which is* [s]a manifest token of the righteous judgement judgment of God; to the end God, that ye may be [2]counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer: 6 if so be that Seeing it is [x]a righteous thing with God [y]to recompense affliction tribulation to them that afflict trouble [2]you, 7 and to you that who are afflicted troubled [2]rest with us, [b]at the revelation of the when the Lord Jesus shall Lord Jesus be revealed from heaven [b]with the this fire, angels of his power mighty angels, 8 [c]in flaming fire, rendering ‡taking vengeance to on them [d]that know not God, and to them that [e]obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: 9 who shall suffer punishment, *even* eternal be punished with everlasting destruction [h]from the face presence of the Lord Lord, and from the glory of his might, power; 10 [i]when he shall come [j]to be glorified in his saints, and to be marvelled at admired in all them that believed believe (because our [k]testimony unto among you [m]was believed) in [n]that day. 11 To which end we also Wherefore also we [p]pray always for you, that our God may would §[r]count you worthy of your *this* calling, and fulfil every [t]desire all the good pleasure of goodness *his* goodness, and the *every* [u]work of faith, with power; power: 12 that the name of our Lord Jesus Christ [w]may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 1 Now we beseech you, brethren, [5]touching by [z]the [1]coming of our Lord Jesus Christ,

a For ver. 1, 2, see 1 Thess. 1. 1. *b* See Jude 14. *c* Isai. 66. 15, 16. Matt. 25. 41. 1 Cor. 3. 13. Heb. 10. 27 & 12. 29. 2 Pet. 3. 7. Rev. 21. 8, *al.* Cp. Mal. 4. 1. *d* See Gal. 4. 8. *e* Rom. 2. 8. *f* Cp. Phil. 3. 19 & 1 Thess. 5. 3. *g* ch. 2. 13 See Eph. 5. 20 & 1 Thess. 1. 2, 3. *h* Isai. 2. 10, 19, 21. Cp. ch. 2. 8. *i* See 1 Thess. 1. 10. *j* Ps. 89. 7 (Gk.). Isai. 49. 3. John 17. 10. *k* Cp. 1 Cor. 1. 6. *l* Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 14. See 1 Thess. 2. 19. *m* Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 1, 13 & 1 Tim. 3. 16. *n* See 1 Cor. 3. 13. *o* Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8. See 1 Cor. 7. 17. *p* Col. 1. 9. *q* Cp. Mark 10. 30. See 1 Thess. 2. 14. *r* Cp. ver. 5. *s* Cp. Phil. 1. 28. *t* Rom. 10. 1 (& for mg.). *u* Cp. Isai. 66. 5 & Acts 13. 48. *x* Cp. Rev. 6. 10. *y* Cp. Ex. 23. 22 & Joel 3. 4, 7. *z* See 1 Thess. 2. 19. *a* Cp. Rev. 6. 11 & 11. 18 & 14. 13. *b* See Luke 17. 30.

R.V. [1] Gr. *presence.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *also.* [3] Many ancient authorities insert *holy.* [4] Gr. *good pleasure of goodness.* [5] Gr. *in behalf of.*

A.V. * Or, *adjure.* † Gr. *the angels of his power.* ‡ Or, *yielding.* § Or, *vouchsafe.*

and *by* our [a]gathering together unto him; 2 to the end that ye be not quickly shaken from your mind, nor yet or [d]be troubled, either neither [e]by spirit, or nor [h]by word, or nor [h]by epistle as from us, as that [i]the day of the Lord Christ is *now* present; 3 [j]let at hand. Let no man beguile deceive you in by any wise means: for *it will shall* not *be,* [l]except come, the falling away there come a come falling away first, and [m]the that man of [1]sin be revealed, [o]the son of perdition, 4 he that perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself against above all that is called God, or [2r]that is worshipped; God, so that he as God sitteth in the [3]temple of God, [s]setting shewing himself forth as that he is God. 5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? 6 And now ye know that which what restraineth, to the end *withholdeth that he may might be revealed in his own season. time. 7 For [y]the mystery of lawlessness iniquity [z]doth already work: [4]only *there is* one that he who now restraineth now, letteth *will let,* until he be taken out of the way. 8 And then shall be revealed [b]the lawless one, that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord [5]Jesus [d]shall [6]slay consume with [f]the breath spirit of his mouth, and bring to nought by shall destroy with [g]the manifestation brightness of his [7]coming; coming: 9 *even he, him,* whose [7]coming is according to after the working of Satan [k]with all [8]power and signs and lying wonders, 10 and with all deceit deceivableness of unrighteousness for in [m]them that are perishing perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. 11 And for this cause [o]God sendeth shall send them a working strong of error, delusion, that they should believe [7]a lie: 12 that they all might be judged damned [t]who believed not the truth, but [u]had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But [w]we are bound to give thanks to God alway always to God for you, [b]brethren beloved of the Lord, for that because God chose you hath [9][c]from the beginning [f]unto chosen you to salvation [g]in through sanctification of the Spirit and [10]belief of the truth: 14 whereunto he called you through by [k]our gospel, [f]to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. 15 So then, Therefore, brethren, [n]stand fast, and hold [p]the traditions which ye were have been taught, whether [q]by word, or [q]by epistle of ours. our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God God, even our Father Father, [t]which hath loved us us, and gave hath given us eternal comfort everlasting consolation and good [u]hope through grace, 17 comfort your hearts hearts, and [v]stablish them you in every good work word and word. work.

3 [1]Finally, brethren, [w]pray for us, that [x]the word of the Lord [†]may run have *free* course, and also be glorified, even as *it is* with you; you: 2 and [a]that we may be delivered from [‡]unreasonable and evil men; wicked men: for [c]all *men* have not [11]faith. 3 But [e]the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and [h]guard keep you from [12]the evil *one.* evil. 4 And [j]we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command. command you. 5 And the Lord [l]direct your hearts into the love of God, and into [§]the patience of patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, [n]in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, [p]that ye withdraw yourselves from every [q]brother [s]that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which [13]they he received of us. 7 For yourselves know [v]how ye ought to imitate follow us: for [x]we behaved not

---

a 2 Mac. 2. 7 (mg.). Cp. Matt. 24. 31 & 1 Thess. 4. 15–17.
b 1 Thess. 1. 4. Cp. Deut. 33. 12.
c Eph. 1. 4.
d Matt. 24. 6. Mark 13. 7.
e Cp. 1 John 4. 1.
f 1 Thess. 5. 9. Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 9.
g See 1 Thess. 4. 3.
h ver. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 2.
i See 1 Cor. 1. 8.
j Eph. 5. 6.
k 1 Thess. 1. 5.
l 1 Tim. 4. 1.
m Cp. ver. 8 & Dan. 7. 25 & 8. 25 & 11. 36 & Rev. 13. 5, 6.
n See 1 Cor. 16. 13.
o John 17. 12. Cp. Matt. 23. 15.
p ch. 3. 6.
1 Cor. 11. 2.
q ver. 2.
r Acts 17. 23 (for mg.).
s Cp. Isai. 14. 14 & Ezek. 28. 2, &c.
t John 3. 16. 1 John 4. 10. Rev. 1. 5.
u 1 Pet. 1. 3.
v ch. 3. 3. 1 Thess. 3. 13. 1 Pet. 5. 10, *al.*
w See 1 Thess. 5. 25.
x Ps. 147. 15. Cp. 1 Thess. 1. 8.
y Rev. 17. 5, 7.
z 1 John 2. 18 & 4. 3.
a Rom. 15. 31.
b See ver. 3.
c Cp. Deut. 32. 20.
d Cp. Dan. 7. 10, 11.
e See 1 Cor. 1. 9.
f Isai. 11. 4. Cp. Job 4. 9 & Rev. 2. 16, *al.*
g Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 10 & 4. 1, 8 & Tit. 2. 13.
h Matt. 6. 13. John 17. 15.
i See Matt. 13. 19.
j See 2 Cor. 2. 3.
k Cp. Rev. 13. 14. See Matt. 24. 24.
l 1 Thess. 3. 11.
m See 1 Cor. 1. 18.
n 1 Cor. 5. 4.
o Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22 & Ezek. 14. 9 & Rev. 17. 17.
p ver. 14. Cp. Matt. 18. 17 & 2 Tim. 3. 5. See 1 Cor. 5. 9 & 2 John 10. 1 Thess. 5. 14.
q 1 Cor. 5. 11.
r Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 1 Tim. 4. 2. See Rom. 1. 25.
s ver. 11.
t Rom. 2. 8.
u See Rom. 1. 32.
v Cp. Acts 20. 35. See 1 Thess. 1. 6.
w ch. 1. 3.
x 1 Thess. 1. 5.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *lawlessness.* [2] Gr. *an object of worship.* [3] Or, *sanctuary* [4] Or, *only until he that now restraineth be taken &c.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *Jesus.* [6] Some ancient authorities read *consume.* [7] Gr. *presence.* [8] Gr. *power and signs and wonders of falsehood.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *as firstfruits.* [10] Or, *faith* [11] Or, *the faith* [12] Or, *evil* [13] Some ancient authorities read *ye.*

A.V. * Or, *holdeth.* † Gr. *may run.* ‡ Gr. *absurd.* § Or, *the patience of Christ.*

ourselves disorderly among you; 8 neither did we eat bread for nought, any man's bread, at any man's hand, for nought; but in wrought with labour and travail, working travail night and day, that we might not burden be chargeable to any of you: 9 [d]not because we have not the right, power, but to make ourselves [f]an ensample unto you, you, that ye should imitate to follow us. 10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, [g]If that if any will would not work, neither let him should he eat. 11 For we hear of that there are some [m]that which walk among you disorderly, that work working not at all, but are [n]busybodies. 12 Now them that are such we command and exhort in the by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread. 13 But ye,

a Gal. 6. 9. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 58.
b See 1 Thess. 2. 9.
c See ver. 6.
d 1 Cor. 9. 4. 1 Thess. 2. 6.
e See Lev. 19. 17 & Matt. 18. 15.
f ver. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
g 1 Thess. 5. 12, 14. Cp. Tit. 3. 10.
h See Rom. 15. 33 & Eph. 6. 23.
i Num. 6. 26.
j Cp. Gen. 3. 19. See 1 Thess. 4. 11.
k Ruth 2. 4.
l See 1 Cor. 16. 21.
m ver. 6.
n 1 Tim. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 15.
o See Rom. 16. 20.

brethren, [*][a]be not weary in well-doing, well doing. 14 And if any man obeyeth obey not our word [†]by this epistle, note that man, [‡]that and have no company with him, to the end that he may be ashamed. 15 And yet Yet [e]count him not as an enemy, but [g]admonish him as a brother.

16 Now [h]the Lord of peace himself [i]give you peace at all times always in all ways, by all means. [k]The Lord be with you all.

17 [l]The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write. 18 [o]The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The second *epistle* to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1 PAUL, [a]an apostle of Christ Jesus [b]according to Jesus Christ by the commandment of [d]God our Saviour, and Christ Jesus Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* [f]our hope; 2 unto Timothy, [g]my true child own son in the faith: [i]Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the our Father and Christ Jesus Jesus Christ our Lord.

3 [k]As I exhorted besought thee to tarry abide still at Ephesus, when I was going went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge certain men not [m]to teach a different some that they teach no other doctrine, 4 neither [m]to give heed to fables and endless [o]genealogies, the which minister [p]questionings, questions, rather than [q]a [1]dispensation of God godly edifying which is in faith; faith: *so do I now*. 5 But Now the end of the charge commandment is love charity [r]out of a pure heart heart, and *of* [s]a good conscience conscience, and *of* [t]faith unfeigned: 6 from which things some [‡][2][c]swerved have turned aside unto [e]vain talking; jangling; 7 desiring to be teachers of the law, law; [k]though they understand understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they confidently affirm. 8 But we know that [j]the law is good, if a man use it lawfully, lawfully; 9 as knowing this, that the [l]law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and unruly, disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for the unholy and profane, for [3]murderers of fathers and [3]murderers of mothers, for manslayers, 10 for fornicators, whoremongers, for abusers of them that defile themselves with men, mankind, for men-stealers, menstealers, for liars, for false perjured swearers, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to [m]the [4]sound

a See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
b Tit. 1. 3. Cp. Rom. 16. 26.
c ch. 6. 21. 2 Tim. 2. 18 (mg. for mg.).
d See Luke 1. 47.
e Tit. 1. 10.
f Col. 1. 27.
g Tit. 1. 4.
h Cp. ch. 6. 4 & Col. 2. 18.
i 2 Tim. 1. 2. 2 John 3. Cp. Jude 2.
j Rom. 7. 16. *k* Cp. Tit. 1. 5.
l Gal. 5. 23.
m ch. 6. 3. Cp. Gal. 1. 6, 7.
n ch. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 14.
2 Pet. 1. 16.
o Tit. 3. 9.
p ch. 6. 4.
q See Eph. 3. 2 & 1 Cor. 9. 17 (for mg.).
r 2 Tim. 2. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 22 (mg.).
s 1 Pet. 3. 16, 21.
t Rom. 12. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 5.
u 2 Tim. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 9 & 2. 1 (& for mg.).

Cp. ch. 6. 2 & 2 Tim. 1. 13 & Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *stewardship* [2] Gr. *missed the mark.* [3] Or, *smiters* [4] Gr. *healthful.*
A.V. * Or, *faint not.* † Or, *signify that man by an epistle.* ‡ Or, *not aiming at.*

[1]doctrine; [11] according to [a]the gospel of the glory / glorious gospel of [b]the blessed God, [d]which was committed to my trust.

[12] And I thank him [g]that [2]enabled me, / Christ Jesus our Lord, even Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, [k]appointing / putting me to his service / into the ministry; [13] though I / Who was before a blasphemer, and [m]a persecutor, and injurious: howbeit / but [n]I obtained mercy, [p]because I did it ignorantly in unbelief; / unbelief. [14] and / And [s]the grace of our Lord abounded exceedingly / was exceeding abundant with [v]faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. [15] [x]Faithful is the / This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus [y]came into the world to save sinners; [z]of whom I am chief: [16] howbeit / chief. Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me as first / chief might Jesus Christ / Jesus Christ might shew forth all his longsuffering, for an ensample of / a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him unto eternal life. / to life everlasting. [17] Now unto [e]the King [3]eternal, [f]incorruptible, / immortal, [h]invisible, [i]the only wise God, [j]*be* honour and glory [4]for ever and ever. Amen.

[18] This charge [l]I commit unto thee, my son / my child Timothy, according to [n]the prophecies which [5]went before on thee, that by them thou mayest / thou by them mightest [q]war the / a good warfare; [19] [r]holding faith / faith, and a good conscience; which some having thrust from them / put away concerning [t]made shipwreck concerning the faith: [20] of / faith have made shipwreck whom is [v]Hymenæus and [w]Alexander; whom I have [x]delivered unto Satan, that they might be taught / may learn not to [z]blaspheme.

2 [1] I [*]exhort therefore, that, first of all, [6]that supplications, prayers, intercessions, thanks- / and giving, / giving of thanks, be made for all men; [2] [e]for kings / kings, and *for* all that are in high place; / [†]authority; that we may lead a tranquil / quiet and quiet / peaceable life in all godliness and [‡]gravity. / honesty. [3] This / For this is good and [e]acceptable in the sight of [f]God our Saviour; [4] who willeth / will [k]that have all men should / to be saved, and to [i]come to / unto [j]the knowledge of the truth. [5] For [l]there is one God, and one mediator also between God and men, *himself* man, / the man Christ Jesus, [6] [o]who gave himself a ransom for all; [§]the testimony *to be borne* [7]in / all, [‡]to be testified in due its own times; [7] [t]whereunto I was appointed / time. Whereunto I am ordained a [7]preacher / preacher, and an apostle ("I / apostle, (I speak the truth, I / truth in Christ, *and* lie not), / not;) [w]a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and truth. / verity.

[8] I desire / will therefore that [the] men pray [a]in every place, / every where, [b]lifting up [c]holy hands, without wrath and [§]disputing. / doubting. [9] In like manner, / manner also, [d]that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefastness / shamefacedness and sobriety; not with [§]broided / braided hair, and gold / or gold, or pearls / pearls, or costly raiment / array; [10] [g]but (which becometh women professing godliness) through / with good works. [11] Let a / the woman learn in quietness / silence [k]with all subjection. [12] [m]But I permit / suffer not a woman to teach, nor to have dominion / usurp authority over a / the man, but to be in quietness. / silence. [13] [o]For Adam was first formed, [p]then Eve; [14] and / Eve. And Adam was not beguiled, / deceived, but [s]the woman being beguiled hath / deceived was fallen into transgression: [15] but / in the transgression. Notwithstanding she shall be saved through [y]the / in childbearing, if they continue in [y]faith and love / charity and sanctification / holiness with sobriety.

3 [1] [10a]Faithful is the / This is a true saying, If a man seeketh / desire [b]the office of a [11]bishop, he desireth a good work. [2] [c]The / A [11]bishop therefore / then must be without reproach, / blameless, [d]the husband of one wife, [f]temperate, soberminded, orderly, / vigilant, sober, ‖of good behaviour, [g]given to hospitality, [h]apt to

---

[a] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 4. [b] ch. 6. 15. [c] ch. 3. 4. [d] Tit. 1. 3. See Rom. 2. 16 & Gal. 2. 7. [e] ch. 5. 4. [f] ch. 1. 1. [g] Acts 9. 22. Phil. 4. 13. 2 Tim. 4. 17 (Gk.). [h] ch. 4. 10. Ezek. 18. 23, 32. Tit. 2. 11, *al.* [i] 2 Tim. 3. 7. [j] 2 Tim. 2. 25. Tit. 1. 1. Heb. 10. 26. [k] See 2 Cor. 3. 6. [l] See Gal. 3. 20. [m] See Acts 8. 3. [n] 1 Cor. 7. 25. 2 Cor. 4. 1. [o] See Matt. 20. 28. [p] See Acts 3. 17. [q] See 1 Cor. 1. 6. [r] ch. 6. 15. Tit. 1. 3. Cp. Gal. 4. 4. [s] Rom. 5. 20. [t] ch. 1. 11. Eph. 3. 7, 8. 2 Tim. 1. 11. [u] See Rom. 9. 1. [v] Cp. Luke 7. 47, 50. See 1 Thess. 1. 3. [w] See Acts 9. 15. [x] ch. 3. 1 & 4. 9. 2 Tim. 2. 11. Tit. 3. 8. Cp. Rev. 22. 6. [y] Matt. 9. 13. See John 3. 17 & Rom. 4. 25. [z] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 9. [a] Cp. John 4. 21. [b] Ps. 63. 4 & 119. 48. Cp. Isai. 1. 15. [c] Job 17. 9. Ps. 24. 4. [d] 1 Pet. 3. 3. Cp. Isai. 3. 18–23. [e] Rev. 15. 3 (for mg.). Cp. Ps. 10. 16 & Rev. 4. 9, 10. [f] ch. 6. 15, 16. Rom. 1. 23. [g] Cp. 1 Pet. 3. 4. [h] John 1. 18. Col. 1. 15. Heb. 11. 27. 1 John 4. 12. [i] Jude 25. [j] 1 Chr. 29. 11. [k] Tit. 2. 5. [l] 2 Tim. 2. 2. [m] Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 34. [n] ch. 4. 14. [o] Gen. 1. 27 & 2. 8. [p] Gen. 2. 18, 22. [q] 1 Cor. 9. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 3, 4. Cp. ch. 6. 12. [r] Cp. ch. 3. 9. [s] Gen. 3 6, 13. [t] Cp. ch. 6. 9. [u] Cp. Gal. 4. 4. [v] 2 Tim. 2. 17. [w] 2 Tim. 4. 14. [x] See 1 Cor. 5. 5. [y] ch. 1. 14 [z] Acts 13. 45. [a] See ch. 1. 15. [b] See Acts 20. 28. [c] Tit. 1. 6–9. [d] Cp. ch. 5. 9. [e] Ezra 6. 10. Baruch 1. 11. Cp. 1 Mac. 7. 33. [f] ver. 11. Tit. 2. 2. [g] 1 Pet. 4. 9. [h] 2 Tim. 2. 24.

R.V. [1] Or, *teaching* [2] Some ancient authorities read *enableth.* [3] Gr. *of the ages.* [4] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [5] Or, *led the way to thee* [6] Gr. *to make supplications, &c.* [7] Gr. *herald.* [8] Or, *doubting* [9] Or, *her childbearing* [10] Some connect the words *Faithful is the saying* with the preceding paragraph. [11] Or, *overseer*

A.V. * Or, *desire.* † Or, *eminent place.* ‡ Or, *a testimony.* § Or, *plaited.* ‖ Or, *modest.*

teach ; 3 [1]no brawler, *Not given to wine, no striker striker, not greedy of filthy lucre ; but [c]gentle, not contentious, [c]no lover of money a brawler, not covetous ; 4 one that ruleth well his own house, [g]having *his* children in subjection with all gravity; 5 (but For if a man knoweth not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of [j]the church of God?) 6 not [k]a novice, lest [l]being puffed up lifted up with pride he fall into the [2]condemnation of the devil. 7 Moreover he must have a good testimony from report of [q]them that which are without; lest he fall into reproach and [s]the snare of the devil. 8 [t]Deacons in like manner *must* Likewise *must* the deacons *be* grave, not doubletongued, [v]not given to much wine, [x]not greedy of filthy lucre; 9 [y]holding the mystery of the faith in [a]a pure conscience. 10 And [b]let these also first be proved; then let them serve as deacons, if they be use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless. 11 [d]Women in like manner *must* Even so *must their* wives *be* grave, not slanderers, temperate, sober, [e]faithful in all things. 12 Let the deacons be the [f]husbands of one wife, [f]ruling *their* children and their own houses well. 13 For [j]they that have served well ‡used the office of a as deacons gain deacon well purchase to themselves a good standing, degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly; shortly: 15 but if I tarry long, that thou mayest know [3]how men thou ought oughtest to behave themselves thyself in [o]the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and [4]§ground of the truth. 16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness; [5]‖He who godliness: God was manifested ‖manifest in the flesh, justified in the spirit, Spirit, [u]seen of angels,

[a] Gal. 2. 2.
[b] 2 Thess. 1. 10.
[c] Tit. 3. 2.
[d] See Acts 1. 2.
[e] Heb. 13. 5. Cp. ch. 6. 10.
[f] See John 14. 17.
[g] Cp. ver. 12. & Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3—9 & 2 Tim. 3. 1. See 1 Cor. 11. 19.
[i] 1 John 4. 6 (Gk.). See Matt. 7. 15.
[j] See Acts 20. 28.
[k] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 3 & 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[l] ch. 6. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 4.
[m] Cp. Eph. 4. 19 (for ng.).
[n] Cp. Dan. 11. 37 & Heb. 13. 4.
[o] See Col. 2. 16.
[p] Gen. 1. 29 & 9. 3.
[q] See Mark 4. 11.
[r] See Rom. 14. 6.
[s] 2 Tim. 2. 26. Cp. ch. 6. 9.
[t] Phil. 1. 1.
[u] Gen. 1. 31. Ecclus. 39. 16, *al.*
[v] Cp. ch. 5. 23 & Tit. 2. 3.
[w] See Acts 10. 15.
[x] Tit. 1. 7.
1 Pet. 5. 2.
[y] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[z] Gen. 1. 25, 31.
[a] See Acts 23. 1.
[b] Cp. ch. 5. 22.
[c] Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 14, 15.
[d] Tit. 2. 3.
[e] Cp. Tit. 2. 10.
[f] ver. 2, 4.
[g] 2 Tim. 3. 10.
[h] See ch. 1. 4.
[i] Heb. 5. 14.
[j] See Matt. 25. 21.
[k] Cp. Col. 2. 23.
[l] Cp. ch. 6. 6.
[m] Ps. 37. 4, 9, 11 & 84. 11 & 112. 2, &c. & 145. 19. Prov. 19. 23 & 22. 4. Matt. 6. 33. Mark 10. 30. 1 Pet. 3. 9.
[n] See ch. 1. 15.
[o] Cp. Eph. 2. 21, 22 & 2 Tim. 2. 20 & Heb. 3. 6, *al.*
[p] Wisd. 16. 7. See ch. 2. 4 & John 4. 42.
[q] ch. 5. 7 & 6. 2.
[r] 1 Cor. 16. 11. Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 22 & Tit. 2. 15.

[a]preached among unto the nations, Gentiles, [b]believed on in the world, [d]received up in into glory.

1 But Now [f]the Spirit saith speaketh expressly, that [h]in later the latter times some shall fall away depart from the faith, giving heed to [i]seducing spirits spirits, and doctrines of [6]devils, 2 through the hypocrisy of [k]men that devils; Speaking lies in hypocrisy; speak lies, [7][m]branded in their own conscience as having their conscience seared with a hot iron; 3 [n]forbidding to marry, *and commanding* [o]to abstain from meats, [p]which God hath created [r]to be received with thanksgiving by of them that which believe and know the truth. 4 For [u]every creature of God is good, and [w]nothing is to be rejected, refused, if it be [r]received with thanksgiving: 5 for it is sanctified [8]through by the word of God and prayer.

6 [c]If thou put the brethren in mind remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Christ Jesus, nourished up in the words of the faith, faith and of the good doctrine which doctrine, whereunto thou hast [v]followed *until now*: 7 but attained. But refuse profane and old wives' [x]fables. And fables, and [i]exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness: 8 for [k]bodily exercise godliness. For is profitable [8]for a little: profiteth **little: but godliness [l]is profitable for unto all things, [m]having promise of the life which that now is, and of that which is to come. 9 "Faithful is the saying, This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation. 10 For to this end therefore we both labour and strive, suffer reproach, because we have our trust hope set on in the living God, [p]who is the Saviour of all men, specially of them those that believe. 11 [q]These things command and teach. 12 [r]Let no man despise thy youth; but [t]be thou an ensample example to them that believe, in word, in manner of of the believers, conversation, life, in love, charity, in spirit, in faith, in

[s] John 1. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 20. 1 John 1. 2 & 3. 5, 8, *al.*
[t] Tit. 2. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 3.
[u] Luke 2. 13 & 24. 4, &c.

R.V. [1] Or, *not quarrelsome over wine* [2] Gr. *judgement.* [3] Or, *how thou oughtest to behave thyself* [4] Or, *stay*
[5] The word *God*, in place of *He who*, rests on no sufficient ancient evidence. Some ancient authorities read *which.* [6] Gr. *demons.*
[7] Or, *seared* [8] Or, *for little*

A.V. * Or, *Not ready to quarrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine.* † Or, *one newly come to the faith.* ‡ Or, *ministered.*
§ Or, *stay* ‖ Gr. *manifested.* ** Or, *for a little time.*

purity. 13 Till I come, give heed attendance to reading, to exhortation, to teaching. doctrine. 14 [a]Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee [c]by prophecy, [d]with the laying on of the hands of [e]the presbytery. 15 Be diligent in Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy [f]progress profiting may be manifest unto appear *to all. 16 [g]Take heed to thyself, and to thy teaching. unto the doctrine; Continue in these things; continue them: for in doing this thou shalt save [h]both thyself both save thyself, and [l]them that hear thee.

5 1 [o]Rebuke not an elder, but exhort intreat him as a father; and [q]the younger men as brethren; brethren; 2 the elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, in with all purity. 3 Honour widows [r]that are widows indeed. 4 But if any widow hath have children or grandchildren, nephews, let them learn first [u]to shew †piety towards their own family, at home, and to requite their parents: for [w]this is that is good and acceptable in the sight of before God. 5 Now she [x]that is a widow indeed, and desolate, hath her hope trusteth set on in God, and [z]continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. 6 But [b]she that giveth liveth herself to ‡in pleasure is [c]dead while she liveth. 7 [d]These And these things also give command, in charge, that they may be without blame- reproach. less. 8 But if any provideth provide not for his own, and specially for those of [i]his own household, §house, he hath [j]denied the faith, and is worse than an unbeliever. infidel. 9 Let none be not a widow enrolled as a widow be ‖taken into the number under three-score years old, *having been* [l]the wife of one man, 10 well reported of for good works; if she hath have brought up children, if she hath [t]used hospitality to have lodged strangers, if she [r]hath have washed the saints' feet, if she hath have [s]relieved the afflicted, if she hath have [t]diligently followed every good work. 11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they [b]have waxed begun to wax wanton against Christ, they desire to will marry; 12 having condemnation, damnation, because they have rejected cast off their first faith. 13 And withal they learn also *to be* idle, going wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but [h]tattlers also and [i]busybodies, speaking things which they ought not. 14 I desire will therefore that [j]the younger [1]widows women marry, bear children, [m]rule the household, guide the house, [n]give none occasion to the adversary for **to reviling; speak reproachfully. 15 [p]for already some are For some are already turned aside after Satan. 16 If any man or woman that believeth hath have widows, let her them relieve them, and let not the church be burdened charged; that it may relieve them [s]that are widows indeed.

17 Let the elders [t]that rule well be counted worthy of [v]double honour, especially those they who labour in the word and in teaching. doctrine. 18 For the scripture saith, [y]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he that treadeth out the corn. And, [a]The labourer is worthy of his hire. reward. 19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, except [c]at *the mouth of* but †† before two or three witnesses. 20 Them that sin [f]reprove in the sight of rebuke before all, [g]that the rest others also may be in fear. 21 [h]I charge *thee* in the sight of before God, and Christ the Lord Jesus, Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things ‡‡without [2]prejudice, preferring one before another, [k]doing nothing by partiality. 22 [m]Lay hands [*]hastily suddenly on no man, neither [o]be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure. 23 Be no longer a drinker of Drink no longer water, but [q]use a little wine [r]for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities. 24 Some men's sins

---

[a] See 1 Thess. 5. 19. [b] Cp. Rev. 18. 3, 7, 9. [c] ch. 1. 18. [d] See Acts 6. 6. [e] Cp. Acts 20. 17 (mg.). [f] Phil. 1. 12. [g] Cp. Acts 20. 28. [h] 3 John 10 (Gk.). [i] 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 15. [j] Cp. 1 Cor. 7. 9. [k] Ezek. 33. 9. [l] See Rom. 11. 14. [m] Cp. Tit. 2. 5. [n] ch. 6. 1. Tit. 2. 5, 8. [o] Cp. Lev. 19. 32. [p] Cp. ch. 1. 20. [q] Tit. 2. 6. [r] ver. 5, 16. [s] ver. 3, 5. [t] Rom. 12. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 12. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 28. [u] Matt. 15. 4—6. Mark 7. 10—13. Eph. 6. 1, 2. Cp. Gen. 45. 9—11. [v] Deut. 21. 17. [w] ch. 2. 3. [x] ver. 3, 16. [y] 1 Cor. 9. 9. Cited from Deut. 25. 4. [z] Cp. Luke 2. 37 & 18. 1—5. [a] Matt. 10. 10. Cited from Luke 10. 7(?). Cp. Lev. 19. 13 & Deut. 24. 15 & 1 Cor. 9. 4, 7—14. [b] James 5. 5. Cp. Ezek. 16. 49. [c] Rev. 3. 1. [d] ch. 4. 11 & 6. 2. [e] See Deut. 19. 15. [f] Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 15. [g] Deut. 13. 11. [h] ch. 6. 13. 2 Tim. 2. 14 & 4. 1. [i] See Gal. 6. 10. [j] Rev. 2. 13. Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 5 & Tit. 1. 16 & 2 Pet. 2. 1 & Rev. 3. 8. [k] See 2 Cor. 5. 16. [l] Cp. ch. 3. 2. [m] See Acts 6. 6. [n] Cp. ch. 3. 10. [o] Cp. 2 John 11. [p] See Gen. 18. 4. [q] Cp. ch. 3. 8. [r] Ps. 104. 15. [s] ver. 16. [t] Cp. ch. 6. 18.

R.V. [1] Or, women [2] Or, *preference*

A.V. * Or, *in all things.* † Or, *kindness.* ‡ Or, *delicately.* § Or, *kindred.* ‖ Or, *chosen.* ** Gr. *for their railing.* †† Or, *under.* ‡‡ Or, *without prejudice.*

are evident, open beforehand, going before unto judgement; and some men also they follow after. 25 In like manner Likewise also [1]there are the good works of some that are evident; and [a]such as they that are manifest beforehand; and otherwise cannot be hid.

6 [1] [c]Let as many as are [2]servants servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, [g]that the name of God and the his doctrine be not blasphemed. 2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are [l]brethren; but let them serve them the rather do them rather, because they that [3]partake of the service, are [*]faithful and benefit are believing and beloved. [n]These beloved, partakers of the benefit. things teach and exhort.

3 If any man [e]teacheth a different teach otherwise, and consenteth consent not to [4†]sound wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine [s]which is according to godliness; 4 [u]he is puffed up, †proud, [w]knowing nothing, but [5‡]doting about [z]questionings questions and [y]disputes strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings, 5 wranglings §Perverse disputings of men [d]corrupted of corrupt in mind minds, and bereft destitute of the truth, [c]supposing that godliness is a way gain is godliness: from such of gain. withdraw thyself. 6 But [f]godliness [g]with contentment is great gain: 7 for [i]we brought nothing into the this world, and it is certain we can for neither can we carry anything out; nothing out. 8 but And [m]having food and covering [6]we shall raiment let us be therewith content. 9 But [o]they that desire to will be rich fall into [a]temptation and [q]a snare snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, such as lusts, which [i]drown men in destruction and perdition. 10 For the love of money is a the root of [u]all [7]kinds of evil: which while some reaching coveted after, after they have been led astray ‖erred from the faith, and have pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, [b]O man of God, [c]flee these things; and [d]follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. 12 [f]Fight the good fight of the faith, [h]lay hold on the life eternal, eternal life, [i]whereunto thou wast art also called, and didst confess [‖]the hast professed a good confession in the sight of before many witnesses. 13 [k]I charge thee give thee charge in the sight of God, who [8]quickeneth all things, and of *before* Christ Jesus, [m]who before Pontius Pilate witnessed [‖]the a good [**]confession; 14 that thou keep the commandment, *this* commandment without reproach, unrebukeable, until [q]the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ: 15 which [r]in [9]its own his times he shall shew, who is [t]the blessed and only Potentate, [v]the King of [10]kings, and Lord of [11]lords; 16 [z]who only hath immortality, [a]dwelling in the light [b]unapproachable; which no man can approach unto; [c]whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honour and power eternal. everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in [h]this present [12]world, that they [j]be not highminded, nor [k]have their trust hope set on [l]the uncertainty of in ††uncertain riches, but on in the living God, [n]who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; 18 that they do good, that [p]they be rich in good works, that they be ready to distribute, 13 ‡‡ [r]willing to communicate; 19 [s]laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may [t]lay hold on [w]the life which is *life* indeed. eternal life.

[a] Cp. Ps. 37. 6 & Prov. 10. 9.
[b] 2 Tim. 3. 17. Cp. Deut. 33. 1 & 1 Chr. 23. 14, *al.*
[c] 2 Tim. 2. 22.
[d] See Prov. 15. 9.
[e] See 1 Pet. 2. 18.
[f] Cp. ch. 1. 18. See 1 Cor. 9. 25.
[g] Isai. 52. 5. Rom. 2. 24. Tit. 2. 5.
[h] Cp. Phil. 3. 12.
[i] 1 Pet. 5. 10.
[j] See 2 Cor. 9. 13.
[k] See ch. 5. 21.
[l] See Philem. 16.
[m] Cp. Matt. 27. 11 & John 18. 37 & Rev. 1. 5 & 3. 14.
[n] ch. 4. 11, 13 & 5. 7.
[o] ch. 1. 3.
[p] See ch. 1. 10.
[q] See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[r] See ch. 2. 6.
[s] Tit. 1. 1.
[t] ch. 1. 11.
[u] ch. 3. 6. 2 Tim. 3. 4.
[v] 2 Mac. 13. 4. See Rev. 17. 14.
[w] 1 Cor. 8. 2. Cp. ch. 1. 7.
[x] ch. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 23. Tit. 3. 9.
[y] 2 Tim. 2. 14. Cp. Acts 18. 15.
[z] See ch. 1. 17.
[a] Cp. Ps. 104. 2.
[b] Job 37. 23.
[c] See John 1. 18.
[d] 2 Tim. 3. 8. Cp. Eph. 4. 22 & Tit. 1. 15.
[e] Tit. 1. 11. 2 Pet. 2. 3.
[f] Cp. ch. 4. 8.
[g] Ps. 37. 16. Prov. 15. 16 & 16. 8. Tobit 4. 21. Phil. 4. 11. Heb. 13. 5.
[h] 2 Tim. 4. 10. Tit. 2. 12.
[i] Job 1. 21. Ps. 49. 17. Eccles. 5. 15.
[j] Rom. 11. 20 & 12. 3, 16.
[k] See Mark 10. 24.
[l] Prov. 23. 5. Cp. Matt. 13. 22. & 23. 4 & 28. 20. Matt. 13. 22. 19, 20.
[m] Gen. 23. 20. Prov. 30. 8. Eccles. 29. 21, 23. [p] Luke 12. 21. Tit. 3. 8, 14. [t] Cp. ch. 1. 19.
[n] See Acts 14. 17. [q] Cp. ch. 3. 7. [u] Cp. Ex. 23. 8 & Deut. 16. 19.
[o] Prov. 15. 27 [r] See Rom. 12. 13. [v] ver. 12.
[s] See Matt. 6. 19. [w] Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 1.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the works that are good are evident.* [2] Gr. *bondservants.* [3] Or, *lay hold of* [4] Gr. *healthful.* [5] Gr. *sick.* [6] Or, *in these we shall have enough* [7] Gr. *evils.* [8] Or, *preserveth all things alive* [9] Or, *his* [10] Gr. *them that reign as kings.* [11] Gr. *them that rule as lords.* [12] Or, *ages* [13] Or, *ready to sympathise*

A.V. * Or, *believing.* † Or, *a fool.* ‡ Or, *sick.* § Or, *Gallings one of another.* ‖ Or, *been seduced.* ** Or, *profession.* †† Gr. *uncertainty of riches.* ‡‡ Or, *sociable.*

20 O Timothy, guard [1a] that which
is committed unto *thee*, [c] turning away
to thy trust,
from the [d] profane babblings
avoiding and vain babblings, and
oppositions of the knowledge which is
science
falsely so called: 21 which some
called:

[a] 2 Tim. 1. 12 (mg.), 14.
[b] ch. 1. 6 (mg. for mg.).
[c] 2 Tim. 3. 5. Cp. Col. 2. 8 & 2 Tim. 4. 4 & Tit. 1. 14.
[d] 2 Tim. 2. 16.
[e] See Col. 4. 18.

professing [b] have [2] erred concerning the faith.

[e] Grace be with thee. you. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

1 PAUL, [a] an apostle of
I Christ Jesus Jesus Christ [3c] by the will of
God, according to [e] the promise of [the] life which is in Christ
Jesus, 2 to Timothy, [f] my dearly
beloved child son: [g] Grace, mercy, *and*
peace, from God the Father and
Christ Jesus our Lord.

3 [k] I thank God, [l] whom I serve
from my forefathers in a with pure
conscience, [q] how unceasing is my
that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my supplications,
prayers
night and day day; 4 Greatly longing
[r] remembering
being mindful of thy tears, that
I may be filled with [4] joy; 5 having
When
been reminded of
I call to remembrance [v] the unfeigned
thee
faith that is in thee; which dwelt
first in thy grandmother Lois,
and [y] thy mother Eunice; and, and
persuaded, I
am persuaded that in thee also.
6 For the which cause
Wherefore I put thee in
remembrance [b] that thou [5] stir
up the gift of God, which is in
through laying
thee by the putting on of my
hands. 7 For God gave us not [h] a
hath not given us the
spirit of fearfulness fear; but [i] of power
power,
and love of love, and [6] discipline.
of a sound mind. 8 [j] Be
ashamed therefore
not thou therefore ashamed of [k] the testimony of our Lord, nor of [m] me
his prisoner: but [6] suffer hardship
be thou partaker of
with
the afflictions of the gospel according
to the power of God; 9 [p] who

[a] See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Heb. 3. 1. See Rom. 8. 28.
[c] See 1 Cor. 1. 1.
[d] Tit. 3. 5. See Rom. 3. 27.
[e] Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 9. 15.
[f] 1 Cor. 4. 17. Cp. ch. 2. 1. See 3 John 4.
[g] See 1 Tim. 1. 2.
[h] Tit. 1. 2. Cp. Rom. 16. 25. See Eph. 1. 4.
[i] See Rom. 16. 26.
[j] See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[k] See Rom. 1. 8.
[l] See Acts 22. 3 & 24. 14.
[m] 1 Cor. 15. 26. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55 & Heb. 2. 14, 15.
[n] 1 Tim. 3. 9. See Acts 23. 1.
[o] Cp. Job 33. 30.
[p] Rom. 2. 7.
[q] Rom. 1. 9. Philem. 4, *al.*
[r] See 1 Tim. 2. 7.
[s] Phil. 1. 8. Cp. ch. 4. 9, 21.
[t] Cp. Acts 20. 37.
[u] ch. 2. 9.
[v] Rom. 12. 9. 1 Tim. 1. 5.
[w] ver. 8.
[x] Cp. Ps. 10. 14 & 1 Pet. 4. 19.
[y] Acts 16. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 15 & Ps. 86. 16 & 116. 16.
[z] 1 Tim. 6. 20.
[a] ver. 18. ch. 4. 8. See 1 Cor. 3. 13.
[b] 1 Tim. 4. 14. Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 19.

hath saved us, and [b] called us with
a an holy calling, [d] not according to
our works, but according to [b] his
own purpose and grace, which
was given us in Christ Jesus
[h] before times eternal, 10 but hath
the world began, is
now [i] been manifested by [j] the ap-
made manifest
pearing of our Saviour Christ Jesus,
Jesus Christ,
[m] who hath abolished death, and
hath [o] brought life and [7] incorruption
immortality
to light through the gospel,
gospel:
11 [r] whereunto I was appointed a
am
[7] preacher, and an apostle, and a
teacher.
teacher of the Gentiles. 12 [u] For the
which cause I suffer also
also suffer
these
things: yet
nevertheless
[w] I am not
ashamed; for [x] I know him whom I
ashamed:
have [*] believed, and [1] am persuaded that he is able to guard
keep
[8z] that which I have committed
unto him against [a] that day.
13 [c] Hold fast [d] the pattern
form
of [9e] sound
words
words, [f] which thou hast heard
from
of me, in [g] faith and love which
is in Christ Jesus. 14 [10z] That
good thing which was committed
unto *thee* guard through
keep by
the [11] Holy
Ghost [l] which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that [n] all
that
they which are in Asia be turned
away from me; of whom are
Phygelus
Phygellus and Hermogenes. 16 The

[c] Cp. ch. 3. 14 & Tit. 1. 9 & Rev. 3. 3.
[d] Cp. Rom. 2. 20 & 6. 17.
[e] See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[f] ch. 2. 2.
[g] 1 Tim. 1. 14.
[h] Rom. 8. 15. Cp. John 14. 27 & Rev. 21. 8.
[i] Luke 24. 49. Acts 1. 8.
[j] See Mark 8. 38.
[k] See 1 Cor. 1. 6.
[l] See Rom. 8. 9.
[m] Cp. ver. 16. See Eph. 3. 1.
[n] Acts 19. 10. Cp. ch. 4. 10, 11, 16.
[o] ch. 2. 3, 9 & 4. 5.
[p] 1 Tim. 1. 1. Tit. 3. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the deposit.* [2] Gr. *missed the mark.* [3] Gr. *through.* [4] Or, *joy in being reminded* [5] Gr. *stir into flame.* [6] Gr. *sobering.* [7] Gr. *herald.* [8] Or, *that which he hath committed unto me* Gr. *my deposit.* [9] Gr. *healthful.* [10] Gr. *The good deposit.* [11] Or, *Holy Spirit*

A.V. * Or, *trusted.*

Lord grant (give) mercy unto [a]the house of Onesiphorus (Onesiphorus); for he oft [b]refreshed me, and was not ashamed of [d]my chain (chain): 17 but, when he was in Rome, [g]he sought me out very diligently, and found me (me). 18 (The Lord grant unto him that (to) he may find mercy of the Lord in [i]that day (day): and in how many things he [l]ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

1 Thou therefore, [m]my child (son), **2** [o]be strengthened (strong) in the grace that is in Christ Jesus. 2 And the things [q]which (that) thou hast heard from (of) me [*]among many witnesses, the same [s]commit thou to faithful men, [t]who shall be able to teach others also. 3 (1 Suffer hardship with me, Thou therefore endure hardness,) as [w]a good soldier of Christ Jesus (Jesus Christ). 4 No soldier on service (man that warreth) [z]entangleth himself in (with) the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who enrolled (hath chosen) him as (to be) a soldier. 5 And if also a man [a]contend in the games, he is (a man also strive for masteries, *yet* is he) not [c]crowned, except he have contended (strive) lawfully. 6 †[e]The husbandman that laboureth must be the first to partake (partaker) of the fruits. 7 Consider what I say; for (and) the Lord shall give thee understanding in all things. 8 Remember that Jesus Christ, [h]risen from the dead (Christ), [i]of the seed of David (David was raised from the dead), [k]according to my gospel: 9 [l]wherein I suffer hardship (trouble) [m]unto bonds, as a malefactor; but [n]the word of God is not bound. 10 Therefore [p]I endure all things for the elect's sake (sakes), that they also may (may also) obtain [s]the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with [v]eternal glory. 11 [w]Faithful (It is a faithful) is the [2]saying: For [x]if we be (died) dead with him, we shall also [z]live with him: 12 [a]if we endure (suffer), we shall also reign with him: [c]if we shall (are faithless, believe not, *yet*) deny him, he also will deny us: 13 [c]if we [e]he abideth faithful (faithful; for [f]he cannot deny himself.

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, [h]charging (in the sight of (before)) *them* [3]the Lord (Lord), that they [j]strive not about words (words), [k]to no profit, *but* to the subverting of them that hear (the hearers). 15 Give diligence (Study) to present (shew) thyself approved unto God, a workman [n]that needeth not to be ashamed, [4]handling aright (rightly dividing) the word of truth. 16 But [p]shun [r]profane *and* vain babblings: for they will proceed further in ungodliness (increase unto more ungodliness). 17 and (And) their word will [5]eat as doth a gangrene (canker): of whom is [u]Hymenæus and Philetus; 18 men who concerning the truth [x]have [6]erred, [y]saying that [7]the resurrection is past already (already); and overthrow the faith of some. 19 Howbeit (Nevertheless) the firm foundation of God standeth (standeth §sure), having this seal, [b]The Lord knoweth them that are his (his): and, Let every one [d]that nameth the name of the Lord (Christ) depart from unrighteousness (iniquity). 20 Now in [f]a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and [g]some unto (to) honour, and some unto (to) dishonour. 21 [j]If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, *and* [o]prepared unto every good work. 22 But [q]flee (Flee also) [r]youthful lusts (lusts): and follow after righteousness, faith, love (charity), peace, with [t]them that call on the Lord [u]out of a pure heart. 23 But foolish and ignorant [v]questionings (unlearned questions) refuse, knowing that they do gender strifes. 24 And [b]the Lord's [8]servant (servant of the Lord) must not strive; but [d]be gentle towards all (unto all *men*), [e]apt to

a ch. 4. 19. b Philem. 7, 20. c See Rom. 3. 3. d Cp. ver. 8. See Acts 26. 29. e See 1 Cor. 1. 9. f Num. 23. 19. Tit. 1. 2. g Matt. 25. 36—40. h 1 Tim. 5. 21 & 6. 13. i ver. 12. j 1 Tim. 6. 4. Cp. ver. 23. k Tit. 3. 9. l Heb. 6. 10. m See ch. 1. 2. n Cp. Phil. 1. 20. o See Eph. 6. 10. p Tit. 3. 9. q ch. 1. 13. r 1 Tim. 6. 20. s 1 Tim. 1. 18. t Cp. Tit. 1. 5. u 1 Tim. 1. 20. v ch. 1. 8 & 4. 5. w 1 Tim. 1. 18. x 1 Tim. 1. 6 & 6. 21 (mg. for mg.). y Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 12. z 2 Pet. 2. 20. a See 1 Cor. 9. 25. b Num. 16. 5. Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14, 27. Cp. Luke 13. 27. See 1 Cor. 8. 3. c Cp. ch. 4. 8. d Isai. 26. 13. e 1 Cor. 9. 10. Cp. Heb. 6. 7. f See 1 Tim. 3. 15. g Rom. 9. 21. h 1 Cor. 15. 20. i See Matt. 1. 1. j Cp. Prov. 25. 4 & Isai. 52. 11. k See Rom. 2. 16. l ch. 1. 8, 12. m See Phil. 1. 7. n Cp. ch. 4. 17. See Phil. 1. 13. o ch. 3. 17. Tit. 3. 1. Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 10. p Eph. 3. 13. Col. 1. 24. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 7. q 1 Tim. 6. 11. r Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 12. s 2 Cor. 1. 6. t Acts 7. 59 & 9. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 2, *al.* u 1 Tim. 1. 5. v 1 Pet. 5. 10. w See 1 Tim. 1. 15. x Cp. 1 Thess. 5. 10. See Rom. 6. 8. y See 1 Tim. 6. 4.

z Rev. 20. 4. a Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 4, 5. See Rom. 8. 17 & Heb. 10. 36 & Rev. 20. 4. b Matt. 12. 18, 19. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 3. c See Matt. 10. 33. d 1 Thess. 2. 7. e 1 Tim. 3. 2.

R.V. [1] Or, *Take thy part in suffering hardship, &c.* [2] Or, *saying; for if &c.* [3] Many ancient authorities read *God.* [4] Or, *holding a straight course in the word of truth* Or, *rightly dividing the word of truth* [5] Or, *spread* [6] Gr. *missed the mark.* [7] Some ancient authorities read *a resurrection.* [8] Gr. *bondservant.*

A.V. * Or, *by.* † Or, *The husbandman, labouring first, must be partaker of the fruits.* ‡ Or, *gangrene.* § Or, *steady.*

teach, forbearing, *patient, 25 [a]in meekness [1]correcting them instructing those that oppose themselves; [d]if peradventure God may God peradventure will give them repentance [f]unto to the acknowledge ledging of the truth, truth; 26 and *that* they may [2]†[h]recover themselves out of [j]the snare of the devil, having been who are [3]‡[k]taken captive [4]by the Lord's servant him unto the will of God. at his will.

3 1 But know this, This know also, that [l]in the last days grievous perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be [p]lovers of self, their own selves, covetous, boasters, [r]haughty, railers, proud, blasphemers, [r]disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, 3 [t]without natural affection, implacable, slanderers, without self-control, trucebreakers, §false accusers, incontinent, "no lovers of fierce, despisers of those that are good, [4]traitors, headstrong, "puffed up, [x]lovers heady, highminded, of pleasure rather than lovers of God; pleasures more 5 holding Having a form of godliness, but [a]having denied denying the power thereof: [c]from these also such turn away. 6 For of these this sort are [d]they that which creep into houses, and take lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away by with divers lusts, 7 ever learning, and never able to [g]come to the knowledge of the truth. 8 And like Now as [j]Jannes and Jambres [k]withstood Moses, so do these also withstand resist the truth; truth: [n]men corrupted in mind, of corrupt minds, ‖[o]reprobate concerning the faith. 9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be evident manifest unto all men, [q]as theirs also came to be. was. 10 But **[s]thou didst hast follow fully known my teaching, conduct, doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, love, charity, patience, 11 persecutions, sufferings; what things befell afflictions, which came unto me [y]at Antioch, [z]at Iconium, [a]at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: and but [e]out of them all [f]the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and all that would will [b]live godly in Christ Jesus [c]shall suffer persecution. 13 But [e]evil men and impostors seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving deceiving, and [g]being deceived. 14 But [i]abide continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of [5]whom thou hast learned them; 15 and that [m]from a babe child thou hast known [n]the sacred writings holy scriptures, [o]which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. 16 [6]*Every All scripture inspired is given by inspiration of God, God, and *is* profitable for teaching, doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for [7]instruction which is in righteousness: 17 that [v]the man of God may be complete, perfect, †throughly [y]furnished completely [z]unto every all good work. works.

4 1 [8]‡[b]I charge *thee* in the sight therefore of before God, and of Christ Jesus, the Lord Jesus Christ, [c]who shall judge the quick and the dead, and by dead at [f]his appearing and his kingdom; 2 preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; [9]‡[h]reprove, rebuke, [i]exhort, exhort with all longsuffering and teaching. doctrine. 3 [l]For the time will come when they will not endure [m]the [10]sound [11]doctrine; but, having but after their own itching ears, will lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers after their own lusts. 4 and teachers, having itching ears; [p]will they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and turn aside shall be turned unto fables. 5 But [t]be thou sober watch thou in all things, "suffer hardship, endure afflictions, do the work of [v]an evangelist, ††make fulfil full proof of thy ministry. 6 For [x]I am already now ready being [12]to be offered, and the time of my [b]departure is come. at hand. 7 [c]I have fought the a good fight, [d]I have finished the my course, I have kept the faith: 8 henceforth there is

[a] Gal. 6. 1. Tit. 3. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 11 & 1 Pet. 3. 15.
[b] Tit. 2. 12.
[c] See Acts 14. 22.
[d] Dan. 4. 27. Acts 8. 22. See Acts 5. 31.
[e] Cp. Rev. 22. 11.
[f] See 1 Tim. 2. 4.
[g] Tit. 3. 3.
[h] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 34 (mg. for mg.).
[i] Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 6. See ch. 1. 13.
[j] 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[k] Luke 5. 10 (mg. for mg.).
[l] See 1 Tim. 4. 1.
[m] Cp. Eph. 6. 4. See ch. 1. 5.
[n] Cp. 1 Mac. 12. 9 & 2 Mac. 8. 23 & John 5. 39.
[o] Ps. 119. 99.
[p] Cp. Phil. 2. 21.
[q] Luke 16. 14. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 10.
[r] Rom. 1. 30.
[s] Rom. 15. 4.
[t] Rom. 1. 31.
[u] Cp. Tit. 1. 8.
[v] See 1 Tim. 6. 11.
[w] 1 Tim. 3. 6 & 6. 4.
[x] Phil. 3. 19.
[y] Cp. Luke 6. 40.
[z] See ch. 2. 21.
[a] See 1 Tim. 5. 8.
[b] ch. 2. 14. 1 Tim. 5. 21 & 6. 13.
[c] 1 Tim. 6. 20. Cp. Tit. 1. 14.
[d] Cp. Tit. 1. 11.
[e] See Acts 10. 42.
[f] ver. 8. See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[g] 1 Tim. 2. 4.
[h] 1 Tim. 5. 20. Tit. 1. 13 & 2. 15.
[i] 1 Tim. 4. 13.
[j] Ex. 7. 11.
[k] Cp. Acts 13. 8.
[l] ch. 3. 1.
[m] See 1 Tim. 1. 10.
[n] See 1 Tim. 6. 5.
[o] Tit. 1. 16.
[p] See 1 Tim. 6. 20.
[q] Ex. 7. 12 & 8. 18 & 9. 11. Cp. Wisd. 17. 7.
[r] See 1 Tim. 1. 4, 6.
[s] Cp. Phil. 2. 22.
[t] 1 Pet. 1. 13.
[u] ch. 1. 8 & 2. 3, 9. 1, 2, 5.
[v] Acts 21. 8. Eph. 4. 11.
[w] Col. 4. 17.
[x] Phil. 2. 17.
[y] Acts 13. 14, 45, 50.
[z] Acts 14. 1, 2, 5.
[a] Acts 14. 6, 19.
[b] Phil. 1. 23. Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 14.
[c] See 1 Tim. 6. 12.
[d] Acts 20. 24.
[e] Ps. 34. 19.
[f] ch. 4. 17. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *instructing* [2] Gr. *return to soberness.* [3] Gr. *taken alive.* [4] Or, *by the devil, unto the will of God* Gr. *by him, unto the will of him.* In the Greek the two pronouns are different. [5] Gr. *what persons.* [6] Or, *Every scripture* is *inspired of God, and profitable* [7] Or, *discipline* [8] Or, *I testify, in the sight . . . dead, both of his appearing &c.* [9] Or, *bring to the proof* [10] Gr. *healthful.* [11] Or, *teaching* [12] Gr. *poured out as a drink-offering.*

A.V. * Or, *forbearing.* † Gr. *awake.* ‡ Gr. *taken alive.* § Or, *makebates,* Tit. 2. 3. ‖ Or, *of no judgment.* ** Or, *thou hast been a diligent follower of.* †† Or, *perfected.* ‡‡ Or, *fulfil.*

[z]laid up for me [b]the a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, [t]the righteous judge, shall give to me at [f]that day: and not only to me, to me only, but also to all them unto all them also [h]that have loved love his appearing.

9 [j]Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me: 10 for [m]Demas [o]forsook hath forsaken me, [p]having loved [q]this present [1]world, and is departed went to unto Thessalonica; Crescens to [2]Galatia, [s]Titus to unto Dalmatia. 11 [o]Only Luke is with me. Take [t]Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is useful profitable to me for ministering. the ministry. 12 But And [w]Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. 13 The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, bring when when thou comest, thou comest, bring *with thee,* and the books, *but* especially the parchments. 14 [a]Alexander the coppersmith [3]did me much evil: [b]the Lord will render to reward him according to his works: 15 of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood *our words. 16 At my first defence answer no one took my part, man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: [c]may *I pray God* that it

a Col. 1. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 4.
b See James 1. 12.
c Acts 23. 11 & 27. 23. Cp. Matt. 10. 19.
d Ps. 7. 11. 2 Esd. 14. 32. 2 Mac. 12. 6, 41.
e See 1 Tim. 1. 12.
f ch. 1. 12.
g Tit. 1. 3 & mg.
h Cp. Rev. 22. 20.
i See Acts 9. 15.
j ch. 1. 4.
k ch. 3. 11. l Ps. 22. 21. Rest of Esth. 14. 13. Cp. 1 Sam. 17. 37.
m Col. 4. 14. Philem. 24.
n Cp. Ps. 121. 7 & 2 Esd. 16. 67 & Matt. 6. 13 (mg.).
o Cp. ch. 1. 15.
p See 1 John 2. 15.
q 1 Tim. 6. 17. Tit. 2. 12.
r See Rom. 11. 36.
s Cp. Tit. 3. 12.
t See Acts 12. 12.
u See Acts 18. 2
v ch. 1. 16.
w Acts 20. 4. Eph. 6. 21. Col. 4. 7. Tit. 3. 12.
x Acts 19. 22 (?). Rom. 16. 23 (?).
y Acts 20. 4 & 21. 29.
z ver. 9.
a See 1 Tim. 1. 20.
b Ps. 62. 12. Prov. 24. 12.

it may not be laid to their account. charge

17 But Notwithstanding by with me, and [4]e strengthened me; that through by me [g]the [5]message preaching might be fully proclaimed, known, and [i]that all the Gentiles might hear: and [k]I was delivered [l]out of the mouth of the lion. 18 [*]The And the Lord will shall deliver me from every evil work, and will save preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: [r]to whom *be* the glory [6]for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute [u]Prisca and Aquila, and [v]the house household of Onesiphorus. 20 [x]Erastus abode at Corinth: but [y]Trophimus have I left at Miletus Miletum sick. 21 [z]Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus saluteth greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jesus Christ be [c]with thy spirit. [d]Grace be with you. Amen.

[A.V. only]

¶ The second *epistle* unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before †Nero the second time.

c Gal. 6. 18. Philem. 25. d See Col. 4. 18. e Cp. Acts 7. 60.

Cp. Neh. 6. 14 & 13. 29 & Ps. 28. 4 & Rev. 18. 6.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

TITUS.

1 PAUL, a [7]servant of God, I and [b]an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and [c]the knowledge acknowledging of the truth [f]which is according to godliness, 2 ‡[i]in hope of after godliness; eternal life, which God, [k]who that cannot lie, [l]promised [m]before times the eternal world began; 3 but [n]in [8]his own seasons hath in due times

a 2 Tim. 4. 17 & mg. Cp. Rom. 10. 14.
b See 2 Cor. 1. 1.
c See 1 Tim. 1. 11.
d 1 Tim. 1. 1.
e See 1 Tim. 2. 4.
f 1 Tim. 6. 3.
g See 3 John 4.
h Jude 3. See 2 Pet. 1. 1.
i 2 Tim. 1. 1. Heb. 9. 15.

manifested his word in [a]the [5]message, through [c]wherewith I was intrusted preaching, which is committed unto me [d]according to the commandment of God our Saviour; 4 to Titus, [g]my true child *mine* own son after [h]a the common faith: [f]Grace and peace from God the Grace, mercy, *and* peace, Father and Christ Jesus the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

5 [o]For this cause left I thee

Cp. ch. 2. 13 & 3. 7. j See 1 Tim. 1. 2. k Num. 23. 19. 2 Tim. 2. 13. Heb. 6. 18. l Rom. 1. 2. m See 2 Tim. 1. 9.
a See 1 Tim. 2. 6. o Cp. 1 Tim. 1. 3.

R.V. [1] Or, *age ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *Gaul* [3] Gr. *shewed.* [4] Or, *gave me power* [5] Or, *proclamation* [6] Gr. *unto the* [7] Gr. *bondservant.* [8] Or, *its*

A.V. * Or, *our preachings.* † Gr. *Cæsar Nero,* or, *the emperor Nero.* : Or, *For.*

in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that were *wanting, and [b]appoint ordain elders in every city, as I gave thee charge; had appointed thee: 6 [c]if any man is be blameless, the husband of one wife, having children that believe, who are faithful children not accused of [g]riot or unruly. 7 For the a [1]bishop must be blameless, [h]as God's steward the steward of God; not [i]selfwilled, not soon angry, [2]no brawler, not given to wine, no striker, [j]not greedy of given to filthy lucre; 8 but a lover of hospitality, a lover of good, soberminded, [l]good men, sober, just, holy, [n]temperate; 9 [p]holding to fast the faithful word which is according to the teaching, ‡as he hath been taught, that he may be able both to exhort in [r]the by sound doctrine [3]sound [4]doctrine, both to exhort and to convict convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly men, and [v]vain talkers and deceivers, specially [x]they of the circumcision, circumcision: 11 whose mouths must be stopped; [z]men stopped, who overthrow subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, [b]for filthy lucre's sake. 12 [c]One of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, Cretans The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, idle [5]gluttons. slow bellies. 13 This testimony witness is true. For which Wherefore cause [g]reprove rebuke them [h]sharply, that they [i]may be [6]sound in the faith, faith; 14 [j]not giving heed to Jewish fables, and [m]commandments of men [*]who men, that turn away from the truth. 15 [p]To Unto the pure all things are pure: but to unto them that are defiled and [s]unbelieving nothing is *is* nothing pure; but both even [u]their mind and their conscience are is defiled. 16 [w]They profess that they know God; but [by] their in works they [a]deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work § [d]reprobate.

2 [1]But speak thou the things which befit [2]become the [3]sound [4]doctrine: 2 that That the aged men be temperate, ‖sober, grave, soberminded, temperate, [6a]sound in faith, in love, in charity, in patience: 3 [d]that That the aged women likewise be reverent in demeanour, likewise, that *they be* in behaviour as [c]not slanderers [f]nor enslaved becometh ** holiness, not ††false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of that good which is good things; 4 that they may train teach the young women to be ‡‡sober, to love their husbands, to love their children, 5 *to be* soberminded, [k]discreet, [k]chaste, [l]workers keepers at home, kind, [m]being in subjection good, obedient to their own husbands, [o]that the word of God be not blasphemed: blasphemed. 6 [g]the younger Young men likewise exhort to be soberminded: §§sober minded. 7 in In all things shewing thyself [r]an ensample a pattern of good works; works: in [thy] doctrine [t]*shewing* uncorruptness, [u]gravity, sincerity, 8 [w]sound speech, that cannot be condemned; [y]that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of us. you. 9 [a]*Exhort* [7]servants to be in subjection to obedient unto their own masters, *and* to be well-pleasing *to them* please *them* well [d]in all things; not gainsaying *answering again; 10 not purloining, [e]but shewing all good fidelity; [f]that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things. 11 For [k]the grace of God [8l]hath appeared, †that bringeth bringing salvation hath appeared [n]to all men, 12 instructing us, to the intent Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and [q]worldly lusts, [r]we should live soberly and soberly, righteously and godly righteously, and godly, in [t]this present [9]world; 13 [v]looking for the that blessed [x]hope hope, and [y]appearing of the glory the glorious appearing [10]of our the great [z]God and our Saviour Jesus Christ; 14 [b]who gave himself for us, that he might [c]redeem us from all iniquity, and [e]purify unto himself [e]a

a See 1 Tim. 1. 10. *b* Cp. Acts 14. 23 & 2 Tim. 2. 2. *c* For ver. 6–8, see 1 Tim. 3. 2–4. *d* Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 9. *e* 1 Tim. 3. 11. *f* Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 8 & 5. 23. *g* See Eph. 5. 18. *h* Luke 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 10. *i* 2 Pet. 2. 10. *j* 1 Tim. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 5. 2. *k* 1 Pet. 3. 2. *l* Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 14. *m* See Gen. 3. 16. *n* Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 25. *o* See 1 Tim. 6. 1. *p* Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 13, 15. See 1 Tim. 1. 15 & 2 Tim. 1. 13. *q* 1 Tim. 5. 1. *r* See 1 Tim. 1. 16. *s* 1 Tim. 4. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 3. *t* Cp. 2 Cor. 11. 3. *u* 1 Tim. 2. 2. *v* 1 Tim. 1. 6. *w* Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 3. *x* See Acts 11. 2. *y* Neh. 5. 9. 1 Tim. 5. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 12 & 3. 16. *z* Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 6. *a* See 1 Pet. 2. 18. *b* 1 Tim. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 2. 3. *c* Cp. Acts 17. 28. *d* Cp. Col. 3. 22. *e* Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 11. *f* Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 2. 15. *g* ch. 2. 15. 1 Tim. 5. 20. *h* 2 Cor. 13. 10. *i* ch. 2. 1, 2. *j* See 1 Tim. 1. 4. *k* ch. 3. 7. See Acts 11. 23. *l* ch. 3. 4. *m* See Col. 2. 22. *n* Cp. Ps. 67. 2. See 1 Tim. 2. 4. *o* See 1 Tim. 6. 20. *p* Cp. Luke 11. 41 & 1 Tim. 4. 5. See Acts 10. 15. *q* 1 Pet. 4. 2. 1 John 2. 16. *r* 2 Tim. 3. 12. Cp. Acts 24. 25. *s* Cp. Rom. 14. 23.

t 1 Tim. 6. 17. 2 Tim. 4. 10. *u* See 1 Tim. 6. 5. *v* See 1 Cor. 1. 7 & 2 Pet. 3. 12. *w* Cp. 1 John 2. 4. *x* See ch. 1. 2. *y* See 2 Thess. 2. 8. *z* 2 Pet. 1. 1. *a* See 1 Tim. 5. 8. *b* See Matt. 20. 28. *c* Ps. 130. 8. See 1 Pet. 1. 18. *d* 2 Tim. 3. 8. *e* Ezek. 37. 23. See Ex. 19. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *overseer* [2] Or, *not quarrelsome over wine* [3] Gr. *healthful.* [4] Or, *teaching* [5] Gr. *bellies.* [6] Gr. *healthy.* [7] Gr. *bondservants.* [8] Or, *hath appeared to all men, bringing salvation* [9] Or, *age* [10] Or, *of the great God and our Saviour*

A.V. * Or, *left undone.* † Or, *good things.* ‡ Or, *in teaching.* § Or, *void of judgment.* ‖ Or, *vigilant.* ** Or, *holy women.* †† Or, *makebates,* 2 Tim. 3. 3. ‡‡ Or, *wise.* §§ Or, *discreet.* * Or, *gainsaying.* † Or, *that bringeth salvation to all men, hath appeared.*

people for his own possession, [a]zealous of
peculiar people,
good works.

15 These things speak and exhort
speak, exhort,
and [c]reprove with all [1]authority.
rebuke
[d]Let no man despise thee.

3 [1] Put them in mind [f]to
be in subjection to rulers, to
subject principalities and
authorities, to be obedient, [i]to
powers, to obey magistrates,
be ready unto every good work,
to
2 [k]to speak evil of no man, [l]not
to be contentious, to be
no brawlers, *but*
gentle, [n]shewing all meekness toward all men.
unto
3 For [p]we ourselves also were
aforetime
sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another. 4 But when after that [s]the kindness of God our Saviour, and his love
and *love of God our Saviour toward
man, appeared, 5 [u]not by works
man
done in righteousness, which we did ourselves,
of righteousness have done,
but [v]according to his mercy he saved us, through by [x]the [2]washing of
regeneration, [3]and [y]renewing of the
regeneration,
[4]Holy Ghost; 6 which he [z]poured out
Ghost
shed
upon us richly, through Jesus
on †abundantly
Christ our Saviour; 7 that, That [b]being
justified by his grace, we might should
be made [5][c]heirs [d]according to the hope of eternal life. 8 [*]Faithful
This is a
is the faithful saying, and concerning these
things I will that thou affirm

[a] ch. 3. 8. Eph. 2. 10.
[b] ver. 14. ch. 2. 14.
[c] ch. 1. 13. 1 Tim. 5. 20.
[d] See 1 Tim. 4. 12.
[e] 2 Tim. 2. 16.
[f] Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13.
[g] See 1 Tim. 6. 4.
[h] 1 Tim. 1. 4.
[i] See 2 Tim. 2. 21.
[j] 2 Tim. 2. 14.
[k] Eph. 4. 31.
[l] 1 Tim. 3. 3.
[m] See Matt. 18. 15.
[n] See 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[o] See 2 John 10.
[p] See 1 Cor. 6. 11.
[q] See 2 Tim. 4. 12.
[r] Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 10.
[s] See Rom. 2. 4.
[t] See Acts 18. 24.
[u] Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 32. See Rom. 3. 27.
[v] Eph. 2. 4.
1 Pet. 1. 3.
[w] ver. 8.
[x] Eph. 5. 26 (& for mg.). See John 3. 5 & 1 Cor. 6. 11 & 1 Pet. 3. 21.
[y] See Rom. 12. 2.
[z] 2 Pet. 1. 8. Cp. Phil. 1. 11 & 4. 17 & Col. 1. 10.
[a] Joel 2. 28. Acts 2. 33 & 10. 45.
Rom. 5. 5.
[b] ch. 2. 11. Rom. 3. 24, *al.*
[c] Rom. 8. 17.
[d] See ch. 1. 2.
[e] See Col. 4. 18.
[f] See 1 Tim. 1. 15.

confidently, to the end
constantly,
that they which
have believed in God may
might be
careful [b]to [6]maintain good works.
These things are good and profitable unto men: 9 but [7]shun
men. But avoid
[g]questionings, and [h]genealogies, and
questions,
strifes, and fightings about the
contentions, and strivings
law; for [j]they are unprofitable and vain. 10 A man that is
[7]heretical [m]after a the first and second
an heretick
admonition [8]reject; 11 knowing
refuse;
such a one
that he that is such is perverted, and
subverted,
sinneth, being self-condemned.
condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or [q]Tychicus, give diligence
be diligent
to come unto me [r]to Nicopolis: for there I have determined there
to winter. 13 Set forward Bring Zenas the lawyer and [t]Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. 14 And let our *people* ours also learn [w]to [6]:maintain good works for necessary [9]uses, that they be not [z]unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Salute Greet them that love us in the faith.

[e]Grace be with you all. Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON.

1 PAUL, [a]a prisoner of Christ
Jesus,
Jesus, and [c]Timothy [10]our brother,
Christ,
to unto Philemon our beloved dearly beloved, and
fellow-worker, 2 and to Apphia [11]our sister,
fellowlabourer,
our beloved Apphia,
and to [e]Archippus our [f]fellow-soldier,
fellowsoldier,
and to [g]the church in thy house:

[a] ver. 9. See Eph. 3. 1.
[b] See Rom. 1. 7.
[c] See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
[d] See Rom. 1. 8, 9.
[e] Col. 4. 17.
[f] Phil. 2. 25.
[g] See Rom. 16. 5.
[h] Col. 1. 4.

3 [b]Grace to you you, and peace peace, from
God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 [d]I thank my God always,
making mention of thee always in
my prayers, 5 [h]hearing of [12]thy

R.V. [1] Gr. *commandment.* [2] Or, *laver* [3] Or, *and through renewing* [4] Or, *Holy Spirit* [5] Or, *heirs.*
ccording to hope, of eternal life [6] Or, *profess honest occupations* [7] Or, *factious* [8] Or, *avoid* [9] Or, *wants*
[10] Gr. *the brother.* [11] Gr. *the sister.* [12] Or, *thy love and faith*
A.V. * Or, *pity.* † Gr. *richly.* : Or, *profess honest trades.*

love, and [love] [of the faith] [faith,] which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all [the] saints; 6 that the [fellowship] [communication] of thy faith may become [effectual, in] [effectual by] the [d]knowledge [acknowledging] of every good thing which is in [1]you, unto Christ. [you in Christ Jesus.] 7 For [I had much] [we have great] joy and [g]comfort [consolation] in thy love, because the [hearts] [bowels] of the saints [h]have been [are] refreshed [through] [by] thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, [i]though I [have all might] [boldness] [be much bold] in Christ to enjoin thee [k]that which is [befitting,] [convenient,] 9 yet for love's sake I rather [beseech] [beseech *thee*,] being such [a] [an] one as Paul [2 l]the aged, and now [n]a prisoner also [also a prisoner] of Christ Jesus: [Jesus Christ.] 10 I beseech thee for [p]my [child,] son Onesimus, [q]whom I have begotten in my [bonds,] [3 r]Onesimus, 11 who [bonds:] [was aforetime unprofitable to thee, in time past was to thee unprofitable,] but now [is] profitable to thee and to me: 12 whom I have sent [back] [to thee in] [again:] [thou] [his own person,] [therefore receive him,] that is, [my very] [mine own] [heart] [bowels]: 13 whom I would [fain have] [kept] [retained] with me, that [x]in thy [behalf] [stead] he might [minister] [have ministered] unto me [a]in the bonds of the gospel: 14 but without thy mind [I would] [would I] do nothing; that thy [goodness] [benefit] should not be as [it were] [c]of necessity, but [of free will.] [willingly.] 15 For perhaps [d]he [was] therefore [parted *from thee*] [departed] for a season, that thou shouldest have [receive] him for ever; 16 [b]no longer [Not now] as a [4]servant, but [more than] [above] a [4]servant, [c]a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much [rather to] [more unto] thee, [e]both in the [flesh] [flesh,] and in the [Lord.] [Lord?] 17 If [then thou countest me] [thou count me therefore] [f]a partner, receive him as myself. 18 But [if] he hath wronged thee [at all], or oweth *thee* [aught,] [ought,] put that [to] [on] mine account; 19 [i]I Paul [write] [have written] it with mine own hand, I will repay it: [that I say not unto] [albeit I do not say to] thee how [that] thou owest [to] [unto] me even thine own self besides. 20 Yea, brother, let me have [5]joy of thee in the Lord: [m]refresh my [heart] [bowels] in [Christ.] [the Lord.] 21 [o]Having confidence in [thine] [thy] obedience I [write] [wrote] unto thee, knowing that thou wilt [do even beyond what] [also do more than] I say. 22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for [s]I [hope] [trust] that [t]through your prayers [u]I shall be [granted] [given] unto you.

23 [v]Epaphras, my [w]fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus, saluteth thee [There salute thee Epaphras, my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus], 24 *and so do* [y]Mark, [Marcus,] [y]Aristarchus, [z]Demas, [z]Luke, [Lucas,] my fellow-workers. [fellowlabourers.]

25 [b]The grace of [6]our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. [7]Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

a Eph. 1. 15. b See 1 Cor. 7. 22. c Matt. 23. 8. Col. 4. 9. 1 Tim. 6. 2. d Phil. 1. 9. Col. 1. 9. e Col. 3. 22, 23. Cp. Eph. 6. 5. f 2 Cor. 8. 23. g Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 4, 13 & Col. 4. 11. h ver. 20. 2 Tim. 1. 16. Cp. Rom. 15. 32 & 2 Cor. 7. 13. i See 1 Cor. 16. 21. j Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 6. k Eph. 5. 4. l Cp. Eph. 6. 20 (for mg.). m See ver. 7. n ver. 1. o See 2 Cor. 2. 3. p See 3 John 4. q ver. 13. 1 Cor. 4. 15. Cp. Gal. 4. 19. r Col. 4. 9. s Phil. 1. 25 & 2. 24. t See 2 Cor. 1. 11. u Cp. Heb. 13. 19. v See Col. 1. 7. w Rom. 16. 7. x See 1 Cor. 16. 17. y See Col. 4. 10. z See Col. 4. 14 & 2 Tim. 4. 10, 11. a ver. 10. See Phil. 1. 7. b See Gal. 6. 18. c Cp. 2 Cor. 9. 7 & 1 Pet. 5. 2. d Cp. Gen. 45. 5, 8.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

HEBREWS.

1 God, [having of old time spoken] [who at sundry times and] unto the fathers in the prophets by divers [in divers manners spake in time past] portions and [c]in divers manners, 2 hath [unto the fathers by the prophets,] [at the end of these] [in these last] days [f]spoken unto us [in] [by] [8 h]*his* Son, whom he [hath] appointed [i]heir of all things, [j]through [by] whom also he made [a]the [9]worlds: 3 who being [b]the [effulgence] [brightness] of his glory, and [10 d]the [very] [express] image of his [substance,] [person,] and [g]upholding all things by the word of his power, when [k]he had [made purification of] [by himself purged our

a ch. 11. 3. b Wisd. 7. 26. c Cp. Num. 12. 6, 8 & Joel 2. 28. d See 2 Cor. 4. 4. e 1 Pet. 1. 20. Cp. ch. 9. 26 & 2 Esd. 2. 34 & Acts 2. 17. f ch. 2. 3. g Cp. ch. 11. 3 & Col. 1. 17 (mg.). h ch. 3. 6 & 4. 14 & 5. 8, *al.* See Matt. 14. 33. i Ps. 2. 8. Matt. 21. 38. See Matt. 28. 18. j Cp. ch. 3. 3. See John 1. 3. k See ch. 9. 14.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *us*. [2] Or, *an ambassador, and now &c.* [3] The Greek word means *Helpful*. [4] Gr. *bondservant*. [5] Or, *help* [6] Some ancient authorities read *the*. [7] Many ancient authorities omit *Amen*. [8] Gr. *a Son*. [9] Gr. *ages*. [10] Or, *the impress of his substance*

sins, [a]sat down [b]on the right hand of the Majesty on high;
4 having become by Being made so much better than the angels, as [d]he hath inherited by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. 5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time,

[g]Thou art my Son,
This day have I begotten thee?

and And again,

[j]I will be to him a Father,
And he shall be to me a Son?

6 [1*]And when he again again, when he [2]bringeth in [k]the firstborn firstbegotten into [3]the world world, he saith, [m]And let all the angels of God worship him. 7 And [t]of the angels he saith,

[o]Who maketh his angels [4]winds, spirits,
And his ministers a flame of fire:
fire.

8 but of But unto the Son *he saith,*

[t']Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever;
ever:
And the a sceptre of [5]uprightness righteousness is the sceptre of [5]thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity;
Therefore God, *even* thy God, [z]hath anointed thee
With [a]the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And,

[c]Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth, earth;
And the heavens are the works of thy thine hands:

11 They shall perish; but thou continuest: remainest;
And they all shall [e]wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a mantle vesture shalt thou roll fold them up,
As a garment, and they shall be changed:

But thou art [f]the same,
And thy years shall not fail.

13 But of to which of the angels hath he said at any time,

[g]Sit thou on my right hand,
[f]Till until I make thine enemies the footstool of thy feet?
thy footstool

14 Are they not all ministering spirits, [h]sent forth to do service minister for the sake of them that who shall [i]inherit be heirs of salvation?

2 [1]Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things that were which we have heard, lest haply at any time we drift away should [§]let *from them.* slip. 2 For if [l]the word spoken through by angels proved was stedfast, and [n]every transgression and disobedience received a just [p]recompense recompence of reward; 3 [q]how shall we escape, if we [r]neglect so great salvation? salvation; which [s]having at the first began to be spoken through by the Lord, and was [u]confirmed unto us [v]by them that heard *him*; 4 [w]God also bearing witness with them, *them* witness, both [w]by with signs and wonders, and by manifold powers, with divers miracles, and by [6][x]gifts of the [7]Holy Ghost, [y]according to his own will. will?

5 For not unto angels did he unto the angels hath he not put in subject subjection [3]the world [b]to come, whereof we speak. 6 But one hath somewhere in a certain place testified, saying,

[d]What is man, that thou art mindful of him?
Or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him [8]***a little lower than the angels;
Thou crownedst him with glory and honour,

[9]And didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou didst hast put all things in subjection under his feet.

For in that he subjected all things unto put all in subjection under

---

[a] See Mark 16. 19.
[b] Cp. Luke 22. 69.
[c] ch. 13. 8.
[d] Eph. 1. 21. Phil. 2. 9.
[e] Cited from Ps. 110. 1, which see.
[f] ch. 10. 13.
[g] ch. 5. 5. Acts 13. 33. Cited from Ps. 2. 7.
[h] Gen. 19. 16 & 28. 12 & 32. 1, 2. Judg. 6. 11 & 13. 3, &c. Ps. 34. 7 & 91. 11 & 103. 20, 21. Dan. 3. 28 & 6. 22 & 10. 11. Matt. 18. 10. Acts 12. 7, 15, *al.*
[i] See Matt. 25. 34.
[j] Cited from 2 Sam. 7. 14. Cp. Ps. 89. 26, 27.
[k] See Rom. 8. 29.
[l] See Acts 7. 53.
[m] Cited from Deut. 32. 43 (Gk.). Cp. Ps. 97. 7.
[n] Cp. ch. 10. 28 & Num. 15. 30, 31 & Deut. 4. 3 & 17. 2, 5, 12 & 27. 26.
[o] 2 Esd. 8. 22. Cited from Ps. 104. 4.
[p] ch. 10. 35 & 11. 26.
[q] Cp. ch. 10. 28, 29 & 12. 25.
[r] Matt. 22. 5 (Gk.).
[s] ch. 1. 2.
[t] Cited from Ps. 45. 6, 7.
[u] Mark 16. 20. Cp. Acts 5. 32.
[v] Cp. Luke 1. 2
[w] Acts 2. 22, 43.
[x] Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 4, 11.
[y] Cp. Eph. 1. 5.
[z] Isai. 61. 1.
[a] Isai. 61. 3.
[b] ch. 6. 5.
[c] Cited from Ps. 102. 25—27, which see.
[d] Cited from Ps. 8. 4—6, which see.
[e] Ecclus. 14. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *And again, when he bringeth in* [2] Or, *shall have brought in* [3] Gr. *the inhabited earth.* [4] Or, *spirits* [5] The two oldest Greek manuscripts read *his.* [6] Gr. *distributions.* [7] Or, *Holy Spirit*: and so throughout this book. [8] Or, *for a little while lower* [9] Many authorities omit *And didst . . . hands.*

A.V. * Or, *When he bringeth again.* † Gr. *unto.* ‡ Gr. *rightness*, or, *straightness* § Gr. *run out as leaking vessels.* ‖ Or, *distributions.* ** Or, *a little while inferior to.*

him, he left nothing that is not subject to put under him. But now [a]we see not yet all things subjected to put under him. 9 But we behold him see Jesus, [c]who hath been was made [1]a little lower than the angels, *even* Jesus, [e]because of angels *for the suffering of death, [g]crowned with glory and honour, honour; that he by the grace of God he should [h]taste death [i]for every *man*. 10 For it [j]became him, [l]for whom are all things, and through by whom are all things, [2]in bringing many sons [m]unto glory, to make the [3]*author captain of their salvation [o]perfect through sufferings. 11 For both [p]he that sanctifieth and [q]they that who are sanctified [s]are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them [u]brethren, 12 saying,

[x]I will declare thy name unto my brethren,
In the midst of the [4]*congregation church will I sing thy praise. praise unto thee.

13 And again, [b]I will put my trust in him. And again, [c]Behold, Behold I and the children [e]which God hath given me. 14 Since then Forasmuch then as the children are sharers in partakers of [5]flesh and blood, he also himself in like manner likewise took [g]partook part of the same; that [h]through death he [6]might [i]bring to nought destroy [j]him that [7]had the power of death, that is, the devil; 15 and [6]might deliver all them who [k]through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. 16 For verily not of angels doth he take hold, †he took not on *him the nature of* angels; but he [m]taketh hold of took on *him* the seed of Abraham. 17 Wherefore it behoved in all things it behoved him [n]to be made like unto his brethren, [o]that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest [q]in things pertaining to God, to make propitiation reconciliation for the sins of the people. 18 [8]For [9]in that he himself hath suffered [b]being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

3 [1]Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of [d]a the heavenly calling, consider [f]the Apostle and High Priest of our confession, *even* profession, Christ Jesus; 2 who was faithful to him that [10]‡appointed him, [k]as also was Moses Moses *was faithful* in all [11]his house. 3 For he hath been this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, by so much inasmuch as he that who [12]built hath builded the house hath more honour than the house. 4 For every house is [12]builded by some one *man*; but [r]he that [12]built all things is God. 5 [t]And Moses indeed verily was faithful in all [11]his house house, [v]as a servant, [w]for a testimony of those things which were afterward to be to be spoken spoken after; 6 but Christ [y]as a son, son over [11]his own house; [a]whose house are we, if we hold fast our boldness the confidence and the glorying rejoicing of our the hope firm [d]unto the end.

7 Wherefore, even as Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith,

[f]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation,
Like as in the day of the temptation in the wilderness, wilderness:
9 [13]Wherewith When your fathers tempted *me* by proving me, proved *me*,
And saw my works [l]forty years.
10 Wherefore I was displeased grieved with this that generation,
And said, They do alway err in their heart: heart;
But they did have not know known my ways; ways.
11 [r]As So I sware in my wrath,
[14]§They shall not enter into my rest. rest.)
12 Take heed, brethren, lest haply

[a] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 26.
[b] ch. 4. 15. Luke 22. 28.
[c] ver. 7.
[d] Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 3. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9, *al.*
[e] Phil. 2. 7—9. See John 10. 17.
[f] Cp. John 20. 21 & Rom. 15. 8.
[g] Acts 3. 13. 1 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 2. 33.
[h] Matt. 16. 28. John 8. 52.
[i] See John 12. 32.
[j] Cp. Luke 24. 26.
[k] ver. 5.
[l] Rom. 11. 36.
[m] Cp. ch. 3. 1 & Rom. 8. 30.
[n] ch. 12. 2 (& for mg.). Acts 3. 15 (mg.). Cp. ch. 5. 9.
[o] ch. 5. 9 & 7. 28. Luke 13. 32. Cp. Phil. 3. 12.
[p] ch. 13. 12.
[q] ch. 10. 10, 14, 29.
[r] Eph. 2. 10 & 3. 9.
[s] Acts 17. 28.
[t] ver. 2. Cited from Num. 12. 7.
[u] Matt. 25. 40.
[v] Ex. 14. 31. Deut. 34. 5. Josh. 1. 2 & 8. 31. Ps. 105. 26. Wisd. 10. 16. Rev. 15. 3.
[w] Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19.
[x] Cited from Ps. 22. 22.
[y] See ch. 1. 2.
[z] ch. 12. 23. Acts 7. 38 (for mg.).
[a] 1 Cor. 3. 16 & 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 2. 21. 1 Tim. 3. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5.
[b] Cp. Ps. 18. 2 & Isai. 8. 17 & 12. 2.
[c] Cited from Isai. 8. 18.
[d] ver. 14. ch. 6. 11. Ps. 119. 33, 112. Matt. 10. 22. Rev. 2. 26.
[e] See John 17. 2.
[f] ver. 15. ch. 4. 7. Cited from Ps. 95. 7—11, which see.
[g] ch. 7. 13 (mg.). See John 1. 14.
[h] See 1 Cor. 15. 54—56.
[i] Cp. Col. 2. 15 & 2 Tim. 1. 10.
[j] 1 John 3. 8. Cp. John 16. 11.
[k] See Rom. 8. 15. Cp. ch. 5. 2, 7, 8.
[l] See Acts 7. 36.
[m] Isai. 41. 8, 9. Cp. ch. 3. 9 & Ecclus. 4. 11.
[n] Phil. 2. 7.
[o] ch. 4. 15, 16.
[p] ch. 4. 3, 5.
[q] ch. 5. 1. Rom. 15. 17.

R.V. [1] Or, *for a little while lower* [2] Or, *having brought* [3] Or, *captain* [4] Or, *church* [5] Gr. *blood and flesh.* [6] Or, *may* [7] Or, *hath* [8] Or, *For having been himself tempted in that wherein he hath suffered* [9] Or, *wherein* [10] Gr. *made.* [11] That is, *God's house.* See Num. 12. 7. [12] Or, *established* [13] Or, *Where* [14] Gr. *If they shall enter.*

A.V. * Or, *by.* † Gr. *he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.* ‡ Gr. *made.* § Gr. *If they shall enter.*

there shall be in any one of you an evil heart of unbelief, in falling away departing from [b]the living God: 13 but [c]exhort one another day by day, so long as it is called To-day To day; lest any one of you be hardened by through [d]the deceitfulness of sin: 14 for sin. For we are become made partakers [1]of Christ, [f]if we hold fast the beginning of our confidence firm stedfast unto the end: end;
15 while it is said,

[h]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 For [j]who, some, when they had heard, did provoke? nay, did provoke: howbeit not [k]all they that came out of Egypt by Moses? Moses. 17 And But with whom was he displeased grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, [m]whose [2]carcases fell in the wilderness? 18 And to whom sware he that [n]they should not enter into his rest, but to them that were disobedient? believed not? 19 And So we see that [r]they were not able to could not enter in because of unbelief.

4 1 Let us fear therefore, lest haply, therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any one of you should seem [v]to have come short of it. 2 For indeed we unto us have had [3]good tidings preached unto us, even was the gospel preached, as well as unto them also they: but [x]*the word of hearing preached did not profit them, because [4]they were not united by †not being mixed with faith with them that heard. heard it. 3 [5]For we which have believed do enter into that rest; even rest. as he hath said,

[c]As I sware have sworn in my wrath,
[6]They if they shall not enter into my rest:

although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.
4 For he hath said somewhere spake in a certain place of the seventh *day* on this wise, [f]And God rested on did rest the seventh day from all his works; works. 5 and And in this *place* again,

[6]"They shall not If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some should must enter therein into, therein, and they to whom [7]the good tidings were before ‡it was first preached [z]failed to enter entered not in because of disobedience, 7 he again defineth unbelief: Again, he limiteth a certain day, [8]saying in David, To day, after so long a time, To-day, time; as it hath been before is said,

[9]To-day To day if ye shall will hear his voice,
Harden harden not your hearts.

8 For if [9]Joshua §Jesus had given them rest, then would he he would not have spoken afterward afterward have spoken of another day. 9 There remaineth therefore a sabbath ‖rest for to the people of God. 10 For he that is entered into his rest hath himself also rest, he also hath [t]rested ceased from his own works, as God did from his. 11 Let us therefore labour give diligence therefore to enter into that rest, [u]that no lest any man fall [10]after the same example of disobedience. **unbelief. 12 For [p]the word of God is living, quick, and [q]active, powerful, and [s]sharper than any [t]two-edged twoedged sword, and piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, of both and of the joints and marrow, and [u]quick to discern is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. 13 And Neither is [w]there is no any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are [y]naked and laid open before opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Having then Seeing then that we have [a]a great high priest, [b]who hath that is passed through into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, [d]let us hold fast our confession. profession.
15 For we have not [a]an high priest [e]that which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but one that hath been was in all points [a]tempted like as *we are*, [g]*yet* without sin. 16 [h]Let us therefore draw near with boldness come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may receive obtain mercy,

a ver. 3.
b See Matt. 16. 16.
c Cp. ch. 10. 24, 25.
d Cp. Isai. 44. 20 & Rom. 7. 11 & Eph. 4. 22.
e See ch. 3. 19.
f ver. 6. ch. 10. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 2.
g See ch. 3. 7, 8.
h See ver. 7.
i Acts 7. 45 (mg. for mg.).
j Num. 14. 2, &c. Deut. 1. 34, 35.
k Cp. Num. 14. 24, 30 & Deut. 1. 36, 38.
l Cp. Rev. 14. 13.
m Num. 14. 29. See Jude 5.
n Deut. 1. 34, 35. Cp. ch. 4. 2.
o Cp. ch. 3. 12.
p 1 Pet. 1. 23.
q Cp. Jer. 23. 29 & 1 Thess. 2. 13.
r ch. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 22 & 106. 24.
s Isai. 49. 2. Eph 6. 17.
t Prov. 5. 4. Rev. 1. 16 & 2. 12.
u Cp. 1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.
v ch. 12. 15.
w 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 34. 21. Ps. 33. 13—15. Prov. 15. 11, *al.*
x 1 Thess. 2. 13 (mg.).
y Job 26. 6.
z Rom. 3. 3.
a ch. 2. 17, 18. Cp. ch. 10. 21.
b ch. 7. 26 & 9. 24, *al.* Eph. 4. 10.
c ch. 3. 11. Cited from Ps. 95. 11.
d ch. 10. 23.
e Cp. ch. 5. 2 & Isai. 53. 3.
f Cited from Gen. 2. 2. Cp. Ex. 20. 11 & 31. 17.
g ch. 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 22. 1 John 3. 5. Cp. ch. 7. 26 & John 8. 46 & 14. 30.
h ch. 10. 19. Eph. 3. 12. Cp. ch. 7. 19, 25.

R.V. [1] Or, *with* [2] Gr. *limbs.* [3] Or, *a gospel* [4] Some ancient authorities read *it was.* [5] Some ancient authorities read *We therefore.* [6] Gr. *If they shall enter.* [7] Or, *the gospel was* [8] Or, *To-day, saying in David, after so long a time, as it hath been &c.* [9] Gr. *Jesus.* [10] Or, *into* Gr. *in.*

A.V. * Gr. *the word of hearing.* † Or, *because they were not united by faith to.* ‡ Or, *the gospel was first preached.*
§ That is, *Joshua.* ‖ Or, *keeping of a sabbath.* ** Or, *disobedience.*

and may find grace to help us in time of need.

5 For every high priest, being priest taken from among men, b is men appointed ordained for men d in things pertaining to God, e that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins: 2 g who * can bear gently with have compassion on the ignorant, and erring, on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also i is compassed with infirmity; 3 and infirmity. And by reason thereof he is bound, hereof he ought, k as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins. 4 And m no man taketh the this honour unto himself, but when he that is called of God, n even as was Aaron. 5 So Christ also also Christ p glorified not himself to be made a an high priest, priest; but he that spake said unto him,

t Thou art my Son,
This to day have I begotten thee: thee.

6 as As he saith also in another *place*,

x Thou art a priest for ever
After the order of Melchizedek. Melchisedec.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, b having when he had offered up prayers and supplications c with strong crying and tears unto him e that was able to save him l from death, and g having been was heard for his godly fear, † in that he feared; 8 though h he was were a Son, yet j learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; 9 and k having been being made perfect, he became unto all them that obey him the the author of eternal salvation unto 2 author of eternal salvation. all them that obey him; 10 named Called of God a an high priest m after the order of Melchizedek. Melchisedec.

11 Of 3 whom we have many things to say, and o hard of to be interpretation, uttered, seeing ye are become dull of hearing. 12 For when by reason of for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need again 4 that some one teach you the again rudiments of which be a the 5 first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of c milk, and not of solid food. strong meat. 13 For every one that partaketh of useth milk ‡ is without experience of unskilful in the word of righteousness; righteousness: for he is f a babe. 14 But solid food is for 6 ‖ full grown strong meat belongeth to them that are men, § of full age, *even* those who by reason ‖ of use have their senses exercised j to discern both good and evil.

1 Wherefore l let us 7 cease to speak of Therefore leaving

6 ** n the first principles of the doctrine of Christ, and press let us go on unto 8 perfection; not laying again a the foundation of repentance q from dead works, and of faith toward God, 2 g of r the teaching doctrine of 10 baptisms, and of s laying on of hands, and of u resurrection of the dead, and of v eternal judgement. judgment. 3 And this will we do, w if God permit. 4 For as touching *it is* impossible for those y who were once enlightened enlightened, 11 and have tasted of z the heavenly gift, and a were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, 5 and have 12 d tasted the good word of God, and the powers of a the age world to come, 6 and *then* fell If they shall fall away, f it is impossible to renew them again unto repentance; 13 seeing i they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. 7 For l the land earth which hath drunk drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them for whose †† by sake whom it is also tilled, dressed, receiveth blessing from God: 8 but m if it that which beareth thorns and thistles, it briers is rejected rejected, and *is* nigh unto a curse, cursing; p whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that 14 accompany salva-

a ch. 6. 1.
b ch. 8. 3.
c 1 Cor. 3. 2.
d ch. 2. 17.
e ch. 8. 3, 4 & 9. 9 & 10. 11 & 11. 4.
f 1 Cor. 3. 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
g ch. 2. 18 & 4. 15.
h Eph. 4. 13. Cp. ch. 6. 1 (mg.).
i Cp. ch. 7. 28.
j Gen. 3. 22. 1 Kin. 3. 9. Isai. 7. 15.
k ch. 7. 27 & 9. 7. Lev. 4. 3 & 9. 7 & 16. 6, &c.
l Cp. Phil. 3. 12—14.
m Num. 16. 5, 40 & 18. 7. 2 Chr. 26. 18.
n ch. 5. 12.
o Ex. 28. 1. 1 Chr. 23. 13.
p John 8. 54.
q ch. 9. 14.
r Acts 19. 4, 5.
s Acts 8. 17 & 19. 6.
t See ch. 1. 5.
u Acts 17. 31, 32.
v See Acts 10. 42.
w See 1 Cor. 16. 7.
x ch. 7. 17, 21. Cited from Ps. 110. 4.
y ch. 10. 32.
z Cp. John 4. 10 & Eph. 2. 8.
a ch. 2. 4, 5. Gal. 3. 2, 5.
b Matt. 26. 39, 44. Mark 14. 36, 39. Luke 22. 41, 44.
c Ps. 22. 1, 2. Cp. Matt. 27. 46, 50 & Mark 15. 34, 37 & Luke 23. 46.
d Ps. 34. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 3 (for mg.).
e Mark 14. 36.
f Cp. Matt. 19. 26. See 1 John 5. 16.
g Ps. 22. 24.
h See ch. 1. 2.
i Cp. ch. 10. 29.
j Phil. 2. 8.
k See ch. 2. 10.
l Ps. 65. 10.
m ver. 6. ch. 6. 20.
n Isai. 5. 1—7. Cp. Gen. 3. 17, 18 & Deut. 29. 22, 23 & Jer. 44. 22 & Luke 13. 6—9.
o Cp. 2 Pet. 3. 16.
p Cp. Mal. 4. 1 & John 15. 6.

R.V. 1 Or, *out of* 2 Gr. *cause.* 3 Or, *which* 4 Or, *that one teach you which be the rudiments* 5 Gr. *beginning.* 6 Or, *perfect* 7 Gr. *leave the word of the beginning of Christ.* 8 Or, *full growth* 9 Some ancient authorities read, *even the teaching of.* 10 Or, *washings* 11 Or, *having both tasted of . . . and being made . . . and having tasted &c.* 12 Or, *tasted the word of God that it is good* 13 Or, *the while* 14 Or, *are near to*

A.V. * Or, *can reasonably bear with.* † Or, *for his piety.* ‡ Gr. *hath no experience.* § Or, *perfect.* ‖ Or, *of an habit*, or, *perfection.* ** Or, *the word of the beginning of Christ.* †† Or, *for.*

tion, though we thus speak: 10 for speak. For
[a]God is not unrighteous to forget
[b]your work and the love labour of love, which
ye have shewed toward his name,
in that ye have [d]ministered unto to
the saints, and still do minister.
11 And we desire that each every one of
you may do shew the same diligence
unto the [1]fulness to the full assurance [e]of hope even to unto the
end: 12 that ye be not sluggish, slothful,
but [g]imitators followers of them who through
faith and patience inherit the
promises.

13 For when God made promise
to Abraham, since because he could swear
by none no greater, [i]he sware by
himself, 14 saying, [j]Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.
15 And thus, so, after having he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.
16 For men verily swear by the
greater: and in every dispute of theirs an oath for confirmation
[k]the oath is final for confirmation. 17 Where-
is to them an end of all strife.
in God, being minded to shew more abundantly willing more abundantly to shew
unto [o]the heirs of the promise
[p]the immutability of his counsel,
[2r]interposed with
[*]confirmed *it* by an oath: 18 that
by two immutable things, in
which [t]it is *it was* impossible for God
to lie, we may might have a strong
encouragement, consolation, who have fled for
refuge to lay hold of upon the hope
[v]set before us; us: 19 which *hope* we
have as an anchor of the soul,
a hope both sure and stedfast stedfast, and
entering which entereth into that which is [w]within
the veil; 20 [x]whither as a the forerunner Jesus entered for us, [y]having become a is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made an
high priest for ever after the
order of Melchizedek.
Melchisedec.

7 1 For this [z]Melchizedek, king
Melchisedec,
of [a]Salem, priest of [b]God Most the most
High, high God, who met Abraham
returning from the slaughter of
the kings, and blessed him, him; 2 to
whom also Abraham divided gave a
tenth part of all (being first, all; first being by
interpretation, interpretation King of righteousness;
and then after that also King of Salem,
which is, King of peace; 3 without father, without mother,
[†c]without genealogy, descent, having neither
beginning of days, days, nor end of life, life;
but made like unto the Son of
God), God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this
man was, unto whom Abraham, [f]the even the patriarch
patriarch, gave Abraham a the tenth out of the
chief spoils. 5 And verily [h]they
indeed that are of the sons of Levi that Levi, who re-
ceive the priest's office have
office of the priesthood, have a
commandment to take tithes of
the people according to the law,
that is, of their brethren, though
these have they come out of the loins
of Abraham: 6 but he [k]whose
genealogy [‡]descent is not counted from them
hath taken received tithes of Abraham, and
hath blessed [m]him that hath had the
promises. 7 But And without any all
dispute contradiction the less is blessed of
the better. 8 And here men
that die receive tithes; but there
he *receiveth them*, one, [q]of whom it is wit-
nessed that [s]he liveth. 9 And, And
so to as I may so say, through Abraham even Levi,
Levi also, who receiveth
who receiveth tithes, hath paid tithes; 10 for
tithes, payed tithes in Abraham. For
he was yet in the loins of his
father, when Melchizedek Melchisedec met him.

11 [u]Now if there was If therefore perfection through were by
the Levitical priesthood (for
under it hath the people received
the law), what further need *was there* that another priest should
arise rise after the order of Melchizedek, Melchisedec,
and not be reckoned called after the order
of Aaron? 12 For the priesthood
being changed, there is made of
necessity a change also [3]of the
law. 13 For he of whom these
things are said [4]belongeth spoken pertaineth to another
tribe, from of which no man hath given gave
attendance at the altar. 14 For
it is evident that our Lord
hath sprung sprang [c]out of Judah; as to Juda; of which
tribe Moses spake nothing con-

a Prov. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42 & 25. 40. Mark 9. 41.
b 1 Thess. 1. 3.
c Cp. ver. 6.
d Rom. 15. 31. 2 Cor. 8. 4 & 9. 1, 12. 2 Tim. 1. 18. Rev. 2. 19.
e Rom. 5. 2—5.
f Cp. Acts 2. 29 & 7. 8, 9.
g ch. 13. 7. Cp. ch. 10. 36.
h Num. 18. 21, 26. 2 Chr. 31. 4, 5.
i Gen. 22. 16.
j Cited from Gen. 22. 17.
k Cp. ver. 3.
l ver. 12, 17. Cp. ch. 7. 6. See Rom. 4. 13.
m See Rom. 4. 13.
n Ex. 22. 11.
o ch. 11. 9.
p ver. 18. Cp. Ps. 110. 4 & Prov. 19. 21.
q Cp. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 20.
r Cp. Gal. 3. 20.
s Cp. Luke 24. 5 (mg.) & John 6. 57 & Rev. 1. 17, 18.
t See Tit. 1. 2.
u ver. 18, 19. ch. 8. 7. Cp. Gal. 2. 21.
v ch. 12. 1, 2.
w ch. 9. 7. Lev. 16. 15.
x ch. 4. 14 & 8. 1 & 9. 24.
y ch. 2. 1 & 5. 6, 10 & 7. 17, 21.
z Gen. 14. 18—20.
a Gen. 33. 18 (mg.) (?). Ps. 76. 2. John 3. 23 (?).
b Num. 24. 16. Deut. 32. 8. 1 Esd. 6. 31. Mark 5. 7, *al.*
c Isai. 11. 1. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 1. 3. Luke 3. 33. Rev. 5. 5.

R.V. [1] Or, *full assurance* [2] Gr. *mediated.* [3] Or, *of law* [4] Gr. *hath partaken of.* See ch. 2. 14.
A.V. [*] Gr. *interposed himself by an oath.* [†] Gr. *without pedigree.* [‡] Or, *pedigree.*

cerning priests. priesthood. 15 And *what we say* it is yet more abundantly evident, if far more evident: for that after the likeness similitude of Melchizedek Melchisedec there ariseth another priest, 16 who hath been is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an [1]endless life: 17 for it is witnessed *of him*, life. For he testifieth,

[d]Thou art a priest for ever
After the order of Melchizedek. Melchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of a foregoing the commandment [f]because of its going before for the unprofitableness unprofitableness thereof. For weakness and 19 (for [g]the law made nothing perfect), and a perfect, *but the bringing in thereupon of [i]a better hope, hope through did; by the which [k]we draw nigh unto God. 20 And inasmuch as *it is* not without the taking of an oath an oath *he was made priest:* 21 (for they indeed have been made priests (For those priests were made [†]without an oath; but he this with an oath [2]by him that saith [3]of said unto him,

[n]The Lord sware and will not
repent himself,
Thou art a priest for ever); ever after
the order of Melchisedec:)

22 by so much also hath was Jesus become made the a surety of [q]a better [4]covenant. testament.

23 And they indeed have been made priests truly were many many in number, priests, because that by death they were they are hindered from continuing not suffered to continue by reason of death: 24 but he, this *man*, because he abideth [t]for continueth ever, [5]hath his priesthood [6]unchangeable. [‡]an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore also he is able he is able also to save them [7§]to the uttermost [w]them that draw near come unto God [x]through by him, seeing he ever liveth [z]to make intercession for them.

26 For such a an high priest became us, *who is* [a]holy, guileless, harmless, undefiled, [b]separated separate from sinners, and [c]made higher than the heavens; 27 who needeth not daily, like as those high priests, to offer up sacrifices, sacrifice, [e]first for his own sins, and then for the *sins* of the people people's: for this he did [a]once for all, when he offered up himself. 28 For the law appointeth maketh men high priests, [b]having priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was after since the law, *appointeth* a *maketh* the Son, [c]perfected who is [‖]consecrated for evermore.

8 [1§]Now [9]in of the things which we are saying the chief point *is this*: have spoken *this is* the sum · We have such a an high priest, [e]who sat down is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens, heavens; 2 a minister [**]of [10]the sanctuary, and of [h]the true tabernacle, which the Lord [j]pitched, and not man. 3 For [l]every high priest is appointed ordained to offer both gifts and sacrifices: wherefore [m]it is necessary of necessity that this *high priest* also have somewhat man have somewhat also to offer.

4 Now For if he were on earth, he would should not be a priest at all, seeing that [††]there are those who priests that offer the gifts according to the law; law: 5 who serve *that which is* [o]a copy unto the example and [p]shadow of the heavenly things, even as Moses is warned was admonished *of God* when he is was about to [11]make the tabernacle: for, [r]See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern that was shewed shewed to thee in the mount. 6 But now hath he obtained a ministry [t]the more excellent, more excellent ministry, by how much also he is [u]the mediator of [v]a better [4‡‡]covenant, which hath been enacted was established upon better promises. 7 [y]For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then would should no place have been sought for a the second. 8 For finding fault with them, he saith,

[d]Behold, the days come, saith the Lord,
That when I will [12]make a new [4]covenant with the house of Israel
and with the house of Judah; Judah:

[a] ch. 9. 12 & 10. 10. Cp. ch. 9. 28.
[b] Cp. ch. 5. 2.
[c] ch. 2. 10 & 5. 9.
[d] ver. 21. ch. 5. 6 & 6. 20. Cited from Ps. 110. 4.
[e] See Mark 16. 19.
[f] Rom. 8. 3. Gal. 4. 9.
[g] ch. 9. 9 & 10. 1. Lev. 16. 16. See Acts 13. 39.
[h] ch. 9. 24. Cp. ch. 9. 11.
[i] ch. 6. 18.
[j] Ex. 33. 7.
[k] Cp. ver. 25 & Lev. 10. 3. See ch. 4. 16.
[l] See ch. 5. 1.
[m] ch. 9. 12–14 & 10. 9–12. Eph. 5. 2.
[n] See ver. 17.
[o] ch. 9. 23.
[p] ch. 10. 1. Col. 2. 17.
[q] ch. 8. 6.
[r] Cited from Ex. 25. 40, which see.
[s] ver. 21, 28.
[t] ch. 1. 4. 2 Cor. 3. 6–11.
[u] ch. 9. 15 & 12. 24. Cp. Gal. 3. 19.
[v] ch. 7. 22.
[w] Cp. ver. 19.
[x] Cp. John 14. 6.
[y] See ch. 7. 11.
[z] ch. 9. 24. See Rom. 8. 34.
[a] Ps. 16. 10. Rev. 15. 4 & 16. 5. Cp. Mark 1. 24.
[b] See ch. 4. 15.
[c] Cp. ch. 8. 1. See ch. 4. 14.
[d] Cited from Jer. 31. 31–34, which see.
[e] See ch. 5. 3.

R.V. [1] Gr. *indissoluble.* [2] Or, *through* [3] Or, *unto* [4] Or, *testament* [5] Or, *hath a priesthood that doth not pass to another* [6] Or, *inviolable* [7] Gr. *completely.* [8] Or, *Now to sum up what we are saying: We have &c.* [9] Gr. *upon.* [10] Or, *holy things* [11] Or, *complete* [12] Gr. *accomplish.*

A.V. * Or, *but* it was *the bringing in.* † Or, *without swearing of an oath.* ‡ Or, *which passeth not from one to another.* § Or, *evermore.* ‖ Gr. *perfected.* ** Or, *of holy things.* †† Or, *they are priests.* ‡‡ Or, *testament.*

9 Not according to the [1]covenant that I made with their fathers
In the day that when I took them by the hand to lead them forth out of the land of Egypt;
For because they continued not in my [1]covenant,
And I regarded them not, saith the Lord.
10 [h]For this is the [1]covenant that [2]I will make with the house of Israel
After those days, saith the Lord;
I will *put my laws into their mind,
And [i]on their heart also will I write them: write them †in their hearts:
And I will be to them a God,
And they shall be to me a people:
11 And they shall not teach every man his fellow-citizen, neighbour,
And every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord:
For [o]all shall know me,
From the least to the greatest of them.
12 For I will be merciful to their iniquities, unrighteousness,
[r]And their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.
13 In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. But Now [u]that which is becoming old decayeth and waxeth aged is nigh unto vanishing old *is* ready to vanish away.

9 1 Now even Then verily the first *covenant* had also ‡ordinances of divine service, and [x]its sanctuary, a worldly *a sanctuary* of this world. 2 For there sanctuary. was [c]a tabernacle prepared, made; the first, wherein [3]*were* *was* [e]the candlestick, and [g]the table, and [4][h]the shewbread; which is called §the Holy place. sanctuary. 3 And after [i]the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holy of holies, Holiest of all; 4 having a Which had the golden [5][a]censer, and [b]the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein [6]*was* [c]a the golden pot holding the that had manna, and [d]Aaron's rod that budded, and [e]the tables of the covenant; 5 and above it [f]cherubim of glory overshadowing [7][g]the mercy-seat: of which shadowing things we cannot now speak severally. particularly. 6 Now these things having been when these things were thus prepared, ordained, [i]the priests go in continually went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the services; service *of God*. 7 but but into the second *went* [j]the high priest alone, alone [j]once in the every year, not without blood, [k]which he offereth offered for himself, and for the [8]errors of the people: 8 the Holy Ghost this signifying, that [m]the way into the holy place hath not yet been holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle is was yet standing: standing: 9 which *is* *was* a parable figure for the time *now* present; then present, according to in which are were offered both gifts and sacrifices, [n]that sacrifices cannot, as could not make touching the conscience, make the worshipper him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to perfect, the conscience; 10 *being* *Which stood* only (with in [p]meats and drinks drinks, and [q]divers washings) washings, and carnal ‖ordinances, imposed *on them* until a the time of reformation.

11 But Christ having being come a an high priest [s]of [9]the good things to come, through [t]the by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, [v]not made with hands, that is to say, not of this creation, building; 12 nor yet through Neither by [w]the blood of goats and calves, but [x]through his own blood, blood he [y]entered in [a]once for all into the holy place, [b]having obtained eternal redemption redemption. *for us.* 13 For if [d]the blood of goats and bulls, bulls of goats, and [f]the ashes of a an heifer sprinkling them that have the unclean, been defiled, sanctify unto sanctifieth to the cleanness purifying of the flesh: 14 how much more shall [j]the blood of Christ, who

a Lev. 16. 12, 13. Cp. Ex. 30. 1 (for mg.) & 1 Kin. 6. 22 (for mg.).
b Ex. 25. 10 & 26. 33 & 40. 3, 21. Rev. 11. 19.
c Ex. 16. 33, 34.
d Num. 17. 10.
e Ex. 25. 16 & 40. 20. Deut. 10. 2, 5. 1 Kin. 8. 9, 21. 2 Chr. 5. 10.
f Ex. 25. 18—22. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 6, 7.
g Lev. 16. 2.
h ch. 10. 16. Rom. 11. 27.
i Cp. Num. 28. 3.
j Lev. 16. 15, 34. Cp. ch. 10. 3 & Ex. 30. 10.
k See ch. 5. 3.
l Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 3.
m ch. 10. 20. Cp. John 14. 6.
n See ch. 7. 19.
o Isai. 54. 13. John 6. 45. 1 John 2. 27.
p See Lev. 11. 2.
q Mark 7. 4, 8. Cp. ch. 6. 2 (mg.). See Lev. 11. 25.
r ch. 10. 17. Rom. 11. 27.
s ch. 10. 1.
t Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 8. 2.
u Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 17.
v See Mark 14. 58.
w ch. 10. 4.
x See Acts 20. 28.
y ver. 24.
z Ex. 25. 8.
a ch. 7. 27 & 10. 10.
b Job 33. 24. Cp. Dan. 9. 24 & 1 Cor. 6. 20.
c Ex. 26. 1.
d Lev. 16. 14—16.
e Ex. 25. 31—39 & 26. 35 & 40. 4.
f Num. 19. 2, 17, 18.
g Ex. 25. 23—29.
h Ex. 25. 30. Lev. 24. 5—8.
i Ex. 26. 31—33 & 40. 3, 21.
j ver. 12. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 7. 14.

R.V. 1 Or, *testament* 2 Gr. *I will covenant.* 3 Or, are 4 Gr. *the setting forth of the loaves.* 5 Or, *altar of incense* 6 Or, is 7 Gr. *the propitiatory.* 8 Gr. *ignorances.* 9 Some ancient authorities read *the good things that are come.*
A.V. * Gr. *give.* † Or, *upon.* ‡ Or, *ceremonies.* § Or, *holy.* ‖ Or, *rites*, or, *ceremonies.*

through the eternal Spirit [b]offered himself without blemish (*spot) unto God, [d]cleanse (purge) [1]your conscience [e]from dead works [f]to serve the living God?

15 And for this cause he is [g]the mediator of a (the) new [2]covenant, (testament,) [h]that a death having taken place (by means of death,) for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first [2]covenant, (testament,) [l]they that have been called which are (may might) [n]receive the promise of the eternal inheritance.

16 For where a [2]testament is, there must also of necessity [3]† be the death of him that made it. (the testator.)

17 For [r]a [2]testament is of force [4]where there hath been (after men are dead: death:) [5]for doth it ever avail otherwise it is of no strength at all while he that made it liveth? (the testator liveth.)

18 Wherefore even the first *covenant* (*testament*) hath not been ‡dedicated [x]without blood.

19 For when every commandment had been (Moses had) spoken by Moses unto (every precept to) all the people according to the law, he took [z]the blood of the calves and (of) goats, [a]with water, (water,) and §scarlet (wool, wool,) and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book (itself,) and all the people,

20 saying, [b]This is the blood of the [2]covenant (testament) which God commanded to (hath enjoined) you-ward.

21 Moreover [c]the tabernacle and (he sprinkled) all the vessels of the ministry he sprinkled in like manner with the blood.

22 And (with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.) almost all things are according to the law, I may say, cleansed (by the law purged) with blood; and [h]apart from (without) shedding of blood there is no remission.

23 It was necessary therefore (therefore necessary) that [j]the copies of the (patterns of) things in the heavens should be cleansed (purified) with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Christ entered (is not not entered) into a (the) holy place (places) [k]made with hands, like in pattern to (*which are* the figures of) the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear before the face (in the presence) of God [l]for us:

25 nor yet that he should offer himself often; (often,) as [a]the high priest entereth into [c]the holy place year by every (every year) with blood not his own; (of others;)

26 else (For then) must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now [i]once [j]at (in) the [6]end of the ages (world) [k]hath he been manifested (appeared) to put away sin [7]by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And inasmuch as [m]it is [8]appointed unto men once to die, (and but) [o]after this *cometh* (the) judgement;

28 so Christ also, having been (was) once offered [p]to bear the sins of [q]many, (many;) shall appear [s]a second time, [t]apart from sin, to them that [u]wait for him, (that look for him) shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

10 [1]For the law having [v]a shadow [w]of the good *things* to come, *and* not the very image of the things, [9]y they can never with the same (those) sacrifices which (year by year,) year by year, which they offer continually, (they offered year by year continually) make perfect them that draw nigh.

2 Else (the comers thereunto perfect. For then) ‖would they not have ceased to be offered, (offered?) because that the worshippers, (worshippers having been once cleansed, would once purged should) have had no more conscience of sins? (sins.)

3 But [c]in those *sacrifices* [d]there is a remembrance again made of sins year by every year.

4 For [f]it is impossible (not possible) that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore [g]when he cometh into the world, he saith,

> [i]Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not,
> But a body didst (**hast) thou prepare for (prepared) me;
> 6 In whole burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou hadst (hast had) no pleasure: (pleasure.)
> 7 Then said I, Lo, I am come
> (In the roll (volume) of the book it is written of me,)
> To do thy will, O God.

8 Saying above, [i]Sacrifices and offerings (Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering) and whole burnt offerings and

---

a See ver. 7.
b ch. 7. 27 & 8. 3.
c ch. 10. 19.
d ch. 1. 3 & 10. 22.
e ch. 6. 1.
f Rom. 6. 13. 1 Pet. 4. 2.
g ch. 8. 6 & 12. 24.
h Rom. 3. 24, 25 & 5. 6. Rev. 5. 9, *al.*
i ver. 12. ch. 7. 27 & 10. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 18.
j Cp. ch. 1. 2 & 1 Cor. 10. 11. See Matt. 13. 39 & mg.
k 1 John 3. 5.
l Cp. ch. 3. 1. See Rom. 8. 28.
m See Gen. 3. 19.
n Cp. ch. 10. 36 & Ex. 32. 13.
o 2 Esd. 14. 35. See Matt. 16. 27.
p Isai. 53. 12. 1 Pet. 2. 24 & 3. 18.
q Matt. 20. 28 & 26. 28. Mark 10. 45. Rev. 5. 9.
r Cp. Gal. 3. 15.
s Acts 1. 11.
t See ch. 4. 15.
u Tit. 2. 13. Cp. Isai. 25. 9.
v ch. 8. 5. Col. 2. 17.
w ch. 9. 11.
x Ex. 24. 6, 8.
y Cp. ch. 9. 9.
z ver. 12.
a Cp. Lev. 14. 4, 7, &c. & Num. 19. 6, 17, &c.
b Cited from Ex. 24. 8. Cp. Matt. 26. 28.
c See ch. 9. 7.
d Lev. 16. 21.
e Cp. Ex. 29. 12, 36 & Lev. 8. 15, 19 & 16. 14, 16 & 2 Chr. 29. 22.
f ver. 11. Cp. Isai. 1. 11—15 & Mic. 6. 6—8, *al.*
g Cp. ch. 1. 6.
h Lev. 17. 11.
i Cited from Ps. 40. 6—8, which see.
j ch. 8. 5.
k ch. 8. 2. Cp. ver. 11.
l ch. 7. 25. See Rom. 8. 34.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *our*. [2] The Greek word here used signifies both *covenant* and *testament*. [3] Gr. *be brought*. [4] Gr. *over the dead*. [5] Or, *for it doth never ... liveth*. [6] Or, *consummation* [7] Or, *by his sacrifice*. [8] Gr. *laid up for*. [9] Some ancient authorities read *it can*.

A.V. * Or, *fault*. † Or, *be brought in*. ‡ Or, *purified*. § Or, *purple*. ‖ Or, *they would have ceased to be offered, because, &c.* ** Or, *thou hast fitted me*.

sacrifices offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein (the therein: which are offered according to the law), by the law; 9 then hath he said, said he, [b]Lo, I am come to do thy will, will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second. 10 [1]By the which will [g]we have been are sanctified through the offering of [h]the body of Jesus Christ [j]once for all. 11 And every [2]priest indeed standeth [i]day by day daily ministering and [n]offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, the [o]which can never take away sins: 12 but he, when this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for [3]sins for ever, [q]sat down on the right hand of God; 13 from henceforth expecting [u]till his enemies be made the his footstool of his feet. footstool. 14 For by one offering [w]he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. 15 And Whereof the Holy Ghost also beareth is a witness to us: for after he hath said,

that he had said before,

16 [a]This is the [4]covenant that [5]I will make with them
After those days, saith the Lord; Lord,
I will put my laws on into their heart, hearts,
And upon in their mind also minds will I write them;

then saith he,

17 *[g]And their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 [k]Having therefore, brethren, [†]boldness to enter into [l]the holy place holiest by the blood of Jesus, 20 by [m]the way which he dedicated for us, a new and living way, which he hath new and living way, [‡]consecrated for us, through [p]the veil, that is to say, his flesh; 21 and *having* [n]a great an high priest over the house of God; 22 let us draw near with a true heart in [6]fulness full assurance of faith, having our hearts [c]sprinkled [d]from an evil [7]conscience, and our body bodies [e]washed with pure water: water. 23 [f]let Let us hold fast the confession profession of our hope that it faith without waver not; for wavering; (for [i]he is faithful that promised: promised;) 24 and [k]let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works; works: 25 [m]not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the custom manner of some is, is: but exhorting *one* an- *another;* other: and [p]so much the more, as ye see [r]the day drawing nigh. approaching.

26 For [s]if we sin wilfully [t]after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, [v]there remaineth no more a sacrifice sacrifice for sins, 27 [x]but a certain fearful expectation looking for of judgement, judgment and [y]a [8]fierceness of fire fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. 28 [z]A man He that hath set at nought despised Moses' law dieth died without compassion mercy [b]on *the word of* under two or three witnesses: 29 of how much sorer punishment, think suppose ye, shall he be judged thought worthy, [c]who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted [d]the blood of the covenant, [e]wherewith he was sanctified, [9]an unholy thing, and [f]hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? 30 For we know him that hath said, [h]Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense. recompense, saith the Lord. And again, [i]The Lord shall judge his people. 31 [j]It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after [n]ye were enlightened, illuminated, ye endured [o]a great conflict of sufferings fight of afflictions; 33 partly, being whilst ye were made [q]a gazingstock

---

a Zech. 6. 11—13. Cp. ch. 4. 14. See ch. 2. 17. *b* ver. 7. *c* Ezek. 36. 25. Cp. ch. 12. 24 & 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Pet. 1. 2. *d* ch. 9. 14. *e* Cp. 1 Cor. 6. 11. *f* ch. 4. 14. *g* ch. 2. 11 & 13. 12. *h* Matt. 26. 26. Mark 14. 22. Luke 22. 19. 1 Cor. 11. 24. Cp. ver. 5. *i* ch. 11. 11. See 1 Cor. 1. 9. *j* ch. 7. 27 & 9. 12. *k* Cp. ch. 3. 13. *l* Cp. Num. 28. 3. *m* Cp. Acts 2. 42. *n* See ch. 5. 1. *o* ver. 1, 4. Cp. ch. 9. 9. *p* Rom. 13. 11—13. James 5. 8, *al.* *q* ch. 1. 3. See Mark 16. 19. *r* See 1 Cor. 3. 13. *s* Num. 15. 30. Deut. 17. 12. *t* ch. 6. 4. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. *u* ch. 1. 13. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 25—28. *v* Cp. ch. 6. 6 & 1 John 5. 16. *w* ver. 1. *x* ch. 2. 3 & 12. 25. *y* Ps. 79. 5. Isai. 26. 11. Zeph. 1. 18 & 3. 8. Cp. Ezek. 36. 5 & Zech. 8. 2. See 2 Thess. 1. 8. *z* Deut. 17. 2—6. *a* ch. 8. 10. Rom. 11. 27. Cited from Jer. 31. 33. *b* See Num. 35. 30. *c* Cp. ch. 6. 6. *d* ch. 13. 20. Zech. 9. 11. *e* ch. 9. 13, 14. *f* Cp. Matt. 12, 31, 32 & Eph. 4. 30. *g* ch. 8. 12. Cited from Jer. 31. 34. *h* Rom. 12. 19. Cited from Deut. 32. 35. *i* Ps. 50. 4 & 135. 14. Cited from Deut. 32. 36. *j* Isai. 33. 14. Luke 12. 5. *k* See ch. 4. 16. *l* ch. 9. 25. *m* ch. 9. 8. Cp. John 10. 9 & 14. 6. *n* ch. 6. 4. *o* See Phil. 1. 30. *p* ch. 9. 3. *q* 1 Cor. 4. 9 (Gk.).

R.V. [1] Or, *In* [2] Some ancient authorities read *high priest.* [3] Or, *sins, for ever sat down &c.* [4] Or, *testament* [5] Gr. *I will covenant.* [6] Or, *full assurance* [7] Or, *conscience: and having our body washed with pure water, let us hold fast* [8] Or, *jealousy* [9] Gr. *a common thing.*

A.V. * Some copies have, *Then he said, And their.* † Or, *liberty.* ‡ Or, *new made.*

both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, becoming whilst ye became partakers with companions of them that were so used. 34 For [a]ye both had compassion on them that were of me in my bonds, and [b]took joyfully the spoiling of your possessions, goods, knowing [1d]that [2]ye *in yourselves that ye have in heaven [e]a better possession and an abiding one. and an enduring substance. 35 Cast not away therefore your boldness, confidence, which hath great [h]recompense recompence of reward. 36 For [i]ye have need of patience, that, [j]having after ye have done the will of God, ye may might [k]receive the promise.

37 For [m]yet a very little while,

"He and he that cometh shall shall come will come, and shall will not tarry.

38 [p]But [3]my righteous one Now the just shall live by faith:

And but if he shrink *any man* draw back, my soul hath shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not [4]of them that who shrink draw back unto perdition; but of them that have faith unto believe to the [5]saving of the soul.

II 1 Now faith is [6]the †assurance substance of *things* hoped for, the [7]proving evidence of [w]things not seen. 2 For therein by it the elders had witness borne to them. obtained a good report. 3 By Through faith we understand that [z]the [8]worlds have been were framed by the word of God, so that what is things which are seen hath not been were not made out of [b]things which do appear. 4 By faith [c]Abel offered unto God [f]a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, through by which he had witness borne to him obtained witness that he was righteous, [9]God bearing witness [10]in respect testifying of his gifts: and [k]through by it he being dead [‡]yet [j]speaketh. 5 By faith [k]Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and he was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he hath had witness borne to him this testimony, that he had been well-pleasing unto God: 6 and pleased God. But without faith it is impossible to be well-pleasing *unto* please *him*: for he that cometh to God [c]must believe that he is, [c]and *that* he is a rewarder of them that seek after diligently seek him. 7 By faith [f]Noah, being warned *of God* concerning of [g]things not seen as yet, [§]moved with godly fear, [f]prepared an ark to the saving of his house; through by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of [l]the righteousness which is according to by faith. 8 By faith [o]Abraham, when he was called, obeyed called to go out unto into a place [q]which he was to should after receive for an inheritance inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. 9 By faith he became a sojourner sojourned in [r]the land of promise, as in a *land* not his own, strange country, [11]s]dwelling in tents, tabernacles [t]with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise: 10 for he looked for "the a city which hath "the foundations, [x]whose [12]builder and maker is God. 11 By Through faith even [y]Sarah also Sara herself received power strength to conceive seed seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, since because she counted judged [a]him faithful who had promised promised: 12 wherefore also Therefore sprang there sprang even of one, and [c]him as good as dead, [d]*so many* as the stars of heaven the sky in multitude, and as the sand, sand which is by the sea shore, shore innumerable.

13 These all died [13]‖in faith, [g]not having received the promises, but [i]having seen them and greeted them from afar, and afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced [i]having *them*, and confessed that they were [m]strangers and pilgrims on the earth. 14 For they that say

[a] Op. ch. 13. 3 & Matt. 25. 36 & 2 Tim. 1. 16.
[b] See Matt. 5. 12.
[c] 1 Chr. 28. 9. Jer. 29. 12—14. Cp. John 4. 24.
[d] Cp. Luke 21. 19 (for mg.).
[e] 1 Pet. 1. 4.
[f] Gen. 6. 13—22. Ecclus. 44. 17. Luke 17. 26. 1 Pet. 3. 20.
[g] ver. 1.
[h] ch. 2. 2 & 11. 26.
[i] ch. 12. 1—7. Ecclus. 2. 14. Luke 21. 19. Rom. 2. 7 & 12. 12. See Matt. 10. 22.
[j] ch. 13. 21. Cp. 1 John 2. 17.
[k] ch. 11. 39.
[l] Rom. 4. 13. Cp. Gen. 6. 9 & Ezek. 14. 14, 20.
[m] Isai. 26. 20. Hag. 2. 6. 2 Esd. 16. 52. Luke 18. 8.
[n] Cited from Hab. 2. 3, 4.
[o] Gen. 12. 1—4. Acts 7. 2—4. Cp. Ecclus. 44. 19—23.
[p] Rom. 1. 17. Gal. 3. 11.
[q] Gen. 12. 7.
[r] Acts 7. 5.
[s] Gen. 12. 8 & 13. 3, 18 & 18. 1, 9.
[t] Gen. 35. 27.
[u] ch. 12. 22. Cp. ch. 13. 14.
[v] Ps. 87. 1. Rev. 21. 14.
[w] Rom. 8. 24. 2 Cor. 4. 18 & 5. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
[x] Rev. 21. 2, 10.
[y] Gen. 17. 19 & 18. 11—14 & 21. 2.
[z] See Gen. 1. 1.
[a] ch. 10. 23.
[b] Cp. 2 Mac. 7. 28 & Rom. 4. 17.
[c] Rom. 4. 19.
[d] Gen. 22. 17 & 32. 12. See Gen. 15. 5.
[e] Gen. 4. 4—8. 1 John 3. 12.
[f] Prov. 15. 8.
[g] ver. 39.
[h] Gen. 4. 10.
[i] ver. 27. John 8. 56. Cp. Matt. 13. 17.
[j] ch. 12. 24.
[k] Gen. 5. 22—24. Ecclus. 44. 16 & 49. 14 Cp. 2 Kin. 2. 11 & Wisd. 4. 10.
[l] Gen. 23. 4 & 47. 9. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 15 & Ps. 39. 12.
[m] Eph. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Or, *that ye have your own selves for a better possession* [2] Some ancient authorities read *ye have for yourselves a better possession.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the righteous one.* [4] Gr. *of shrinking back . . . but of faith.* [5] Or, *gaining* [6] Or, *the giving substance to* [7] Or, *test* [8] Gr. *ages.* [9] The Greek text in this clause is somewhat uncertain. [10] Or, *over his gifts* [11] Or, *having taken up his abode in tents* [12] Or, *architect* [13] Gr. *according to.*

A.V. * Or, *that ye have in yourselves*, or, *for yourselves.* † Or, *ground*, or, *confidence.* ‡ Or, *is yet spoken of.* § Or, *being wary.* ‖ Gr. *according to faith.*

such things make it manifest / declare plainly that they are seeking after / seek a country of their own.
15 And if indeed / truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from which / whence they went / came out, [d] they would / might have had opportunity to have returned / return.
16 But now they desire a better *country*, that is, a / an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed of them, [g] to be called their God: for [h] he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By faith [j] Abraham, being / when he was tried, [1] offered up Isaac: yea, / and he that had gladly received the promises was offering / offered up his only begotten son; / son, 18 *even* he * to / * Of whom it was said, [1] In / That in Isaac shall thy seed be called: 19 [n] accounting that God *is* / *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence he did also in a parable receive him back. / also he received him in a figure.
20 By faith [p] Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau, even / Esau concerning things to come. 21 By faith [v] Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed each of / both the sons of Joseph; and [x] worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff. 22 By faith [b] Joseph, when his end was nigh, / he died, [†] made mention of the departure / departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones. 23 By faith [d] Moses, when he was born, was hid three months by / of his parents, because they saw he was a goodly / proper child; and they were not afraid of [h] the king's commandment. 24 By faith Moses, when he was grown up, / come to years, [j] refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; 25 [m] choosing rather to be evil entreated / suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy [o] the pleasures of sin for a season; 26 [q] accounting / Esteeming the reproach [‡] of [3] Christ greater riches than the treasures of / in Egypt: for he looked / had respect unto [q] the recompense / recompence of the reward. 27 By faith he [b] forsook Egypt, [c] not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, [r] as seeing him who is invisible.
28 By / Through faith [f] he [4] kept the passover, and the sprinkling of the blood, that the destroyer of / lest he that destroyed the firstborn should not touch them.
29 By faith [t] they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the Egyptians assaying to do were swallowed up. / drowned. 30 By faith [k] the walls of Jericho fell down, after they had been / were compassed about for seven days. 31 By faith [w] Rahab the harlot / the harlot Rahab perished not with them [§] that were disobedient, / having believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.
32 And what shall I more say? for the time will / would fail me [u] if I / to tell of [y] Gideon, / Gedeon, and *of* [r] Barak, and *of* [s] Samson, and *of* [t] Jephthah / Jephthae; of [u] David also, and [w] Samuel / Samuel, and *of* the prophets: 33 who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, [y] obtained promises, [z] stopped the mouths of lions, 34 [a] quenched the power / violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, from / out of weakness were made strong, [c] waxed mighty / valiant in war, / fight, [c] turned to flight the armies of the aliens. 35 [e] Women received their dead by a resurrection / raised to life again: and others [f] were [5] tortured, not accepting [6] their deliverance; [g] that they might obtain a better resurrection: 36 and others had trial of *cruel* [i] mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of [k] bonds and imprisonment: 37 [l] they were stoned, they were sawn asunder, they / were tempted, " they were slain with the sword: [p] they went / wandered about in sheepskins, / in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, evil entreated / tormented:

a ch. 2. 2 & 10. 35.
b Ex. 12. 37 & 13. 17, 18.
c Ex. 10. 28, 29.
d Cp. Gen. 24. 6—8.
e ver. 13. See 1 Tim. 1. 17.
f Ex. 12. 21—30.
g Gen. 26. 24 & 28. 13. Ex. 3. 6 & 4. 5. Cp. ch. 2. 11.
h Cp. ver. 10 & Matt. 25. 34 & John 14. 2.
i Ex. 14. 21—30.
j Gen. 22. 1—10. Ecclus. 44. 20. James 2. 21.
k Josh. 6. 15, 16, 20. 2 Mac. 12. 15.
l Rom. 9. 7. Cited from Gen. 21. 12.
m Josh. 6. 25. James 2. 25.
n Rom. 4. 17—21.
o Josh. 2. 1, 8—13.
p Gen. 27. 27—29, 39, 40.
q Judg. 6. 11.
r Judg. 4. 6.
s Judg. 13. 24.
t Judg. 11. 1.
u 1 Sam. 16. 1, 13.
v Gen. 48. 16, 20.
w 1 Sam. 1. 20.
x Cp. Gen. 47. 31.
y 2 Sam. 7. 11, 12 (?).
z Judg. 14. 6. 1 Sam. 17. 35. Dan. 6. 22.
a Dan. 3. 25.
b Gen. 50. 24, 25. Ex. 13. 19.
c Judg. 7. 21. 1 Sam. 17. 51. 2 Sam. 12. 29. 1 Mac. 5. 1—7, *al.*
d Ex. 2. 2, 3. Acts 7. 20.
e 1 Kin. 17. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 35.
f 2 Mac. 6. 18—31.
g 2 Mac. 7. 9, 14, 23, 29.
h Ex. 1. 16, 22.
i 2 Mac. 7. 1, 7.
j Ex. 2. 10, 11.
k Gen. 39. 20. Jer. 20. 2 & 37. 15.
l 1 Kin. 21. 13. 2 Chr. 24. 21.
m Cp. Job 36. 21 & Ps. 84. 10.
n Kin. 19. 10. Jer. 26. 23. & 1 Pet. 4. 14.
o 1 John 2. 17.
p 2 Kin. 1. 8.
q ch. 13. 13. Cp. Ps. 89. 50, 51 & Phil. 3. 7, 8

R.V. [1] Gr. *hath offered up.* [2] Or, *of* [3] Or, *the Christ* [4] Or, *instituted* Gr. *hath made.* [5] Or, *beaten to death* [6] Gr. *the redemption.*
A.V. * Or, *To.* † Or, *remembered.* ‡ Or, *for Christ.* § Or, *that were disobedient.*

38 (of whom the world was not worthy), [a]wandering in deserts, and mountains, and caves, and the holes of the earth. 39 And these all, [b]having had witness borne to them through their faith, [b]received not the promise, 40 God having [1]*provided some better thing concerning us, [e]that apart from us they should not be made perfect.

1 Therefore let us also, seeing we are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and [i]the sin which doth so easily beset us, and [j]let us run [l]with patience the race that is [m]set before us, 2 looking unto Jesus the [4]†[o]author and perfecter of *our* faith; [p]who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the [r]shame, and [s]hath sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. 3 For [w]consider him that hath endured such gainsaying of sinners against [5]themselves, that ye be wearied and faint in your souls. 4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin: 5 and ye have forgotten the exhortation, which reasoneth with you as with sons,

[b]My son, [c]regard not thou the chastening of the Lord,
Nor faint when thou art reproved of him:
6 For [f]whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth,
And scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 [6]It is for chastening that ye endure; [h]God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? 8 But if ye are without chastening, [j]whereof all have been made partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore, we had the fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto [c]the Father of [7]spirits, [d]and live? 10 For they verily for a few days chastened *us* as seemed good to them; but he for *our* profit, [f]that *we* might be partakers of his holiness. 11 All chastening seemeth for the present to be not joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the [k]peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them that have been exercised thereby, *even the fruit* of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore [8][k]lift up the hands that hang down, and the feeble knees; 13 and [n]make [§]straight paths for your feet, that which is lame be not [9]turned out of the way, [q]but let it rather be healed.

14 [t]Follow after peace with all men, and the [u]sanctification without which no man shall see the Lord: 15 looking carefully lest [10]*there be* any man that [11][x]falleth short of ‖fail the grace of God; lest any [z]root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby the many be defiled; 16 [10]lest *there be* any [a]fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, [d]who for one mess of meat sold his own birthright. 17 For ye know how that even when [e]he afterward desired to inherit the blessing, he was rejected (for he found no [**][g]place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto [12]*a mount* that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, 19 and [k]the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; [l]which *voice* they that

---

[a] 1 Sam. 22. 1. 1 Kin. 18. 4 & 19. 9. 1 Mac. 2. 28, 29. 2 Mac. 5. 27 & 6. 11.
[b] ver. 2, 13. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 12.
[c] See Num. 16. 22.
[d] Cp. Isai. 38. 16.
[e] Cp. Rev. 6. 11.
[f] Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 4. See Lev. 11. 44.
[g] Wisd. 3. 5. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 6.
[h] James 3. 17, 18.
[i] See Eph. 4. 22.
[j] See 1 Cor. 9. 24.
[k] Cited from Isai. 35. 3. Cp. Job 4. 3, 4.
[l] See ch. 10. 36.
[m] ch. 6. 18.
[n] Prov. 4. 26, 27.
[o] ch. 2. 10 (& for mg.).
[p] Luke 24. 26. Phil. 2. 8. Cp. Isai. 53. 11.
[q] James 5. 16. Cp. Gal. 6. 1.
[r] Ps. 22. 6, 7 & 69. 19. Isai. 53. 3.
[s] ch. 1. 3.
[t] See Rom. 14. 19.
[u] 1 Thess. 4. 7.
[v] Matt. 5. 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1 & Eph. 5. 5 & Rev. 21. 27 & 22. 4.
[w] Cp. Matt. 10. 24 & Rev. 2. 3.
[x] ch. 4. 1. Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 1 & Gal. 5. 4.
[y] Gal. 6. 9.
[z] Deut. 29. 18. Acts 8. 23 (mg.).
[a] ch. 13. 4.
[b] Cited from Prov. 3. 11, 12.
[c] Job 5. 17.
[d] Gen. 25. 33.
[e] Gen. 27. 34, 36, 38.
[f] Ps. 94. 12 & 119. 67, 75. Judith 8. 27. Rev. 3. 19.
[g] 2 Esd. 9. 11.
[h] Deut. 8. 5. 2 Sam. 7. 14. Cp. Prov. 13. 24 & 19. 18 & 23. 13 & Wisd. 11. 10.
[i] Ex. 19. 18 & 20. 18. Deut. 4. 11 & 5. 22. Cp. 2 Cor. 3. 9.
[j] Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 9.
[k] Ex. 19. 16, 19.
[l] Ex. 20. 19. Deut. 5. 5 & 18. 16.

R.V. [1] Or, *foreseen* [2] Or, *all cumbrance* [3] Or, *doth closely cling to us* Or, *is admired of many* [4] Or, *captain*
[5] Many authorities, some ancient, read *himself.* [6] Or, *Endure unto chastening* [7] Or, *our spirits* [8] Gr. *make straight.* [9] Or, *put out of joint* [10] Or, *whether* [11] Or, *falleth back from* [12] Or, *a palpable and kindled fire*
A.V. * Or, *foreseen.* † Or, *beginner.* ‡ Or, *as seemed good,* or, *meet to them.* § Or, *even.* ‖ Or, *fall from.*
** Or, *way to change his mind.*

heard intreated that no word more the word should be spoken unto them not be spoken to them any more: 20 for (For they could not endure that which was enjoined, c If even commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned; stoned, or thrust through with a dart: 21 and f so fearful terrible was the appearance, sight, *that* Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake: quake:) 22 but ye are come unto h mount Zion, Sion, and unto the city of the living God, i the heavenly Jerusalem, [1] and to an [2] k innumerable hosts company of angels, 23 to the general assembly and n church of the firstborn who firstborn, which are e enrolled *written in heaven, and to p God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect, 24 and to Jesus r the mediator of a the new [3] t covenant, and to u the blood of sprinkling v that sprinkling, speaketh better things [4] than *that of* Abel. 25 See that ye refuse not him that speaketh. For x if they escaped not, when they not who refused him that warned spake *them* on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape*, who if we turn away from him [5] that warneth speaketh from heaven: 26 a whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, c Yet once more will I make to tremble I shake not the earth only, but also the heaven. 27 And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth e the removing of those things that ‡ are shaken, as of things that have been are made, that those things which are not cannot be shaken may remain. 28 Wherefore, Wherefore we receiving h a kingdom that which cannot be shaken, moved, § i let us have [6] grace, whereby we may offer service well-pleasing to God serve God acceptably with [7] k reverence and awe godly fear: 29 for our n God is a consuming fire.

a Rom. 12. 10. 1 Thess. 4. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 2 Pet. 1. 7. Cp. 1 Pet. 2. 17 & 3. 8 & 1 John 3. 10 & 4. 7, 20, 21.
b See Matt. 25. 35 & 1 Pet. 4. 9.
c Cited from Ex. 19. 12, 13.
d Gen. 18. 3 & 19. 2.
e ch. 10. 34. Matt. 25. 36.
f Cp. Ex. 19. 16 & Deut. 9. 19.
g 1 Cor. 7. 38. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 3.
h Rev. 14. 1.
i See Gal. 4. 26.
j See 1 Cor. 6. 9.
k 2 Esd. 6. 3. Jude 14.
l 1 Tim. 3. 3.
m 1 Tim. 6. 7, 8. Cp. Phil. 4. 11. See Matt. 6. 25.
n ch. 2. 12 (mg.). Cp. Ex. 4. 22 & 2 Esd. 6. 58.
o Luke 10. 20.
p Gen. 18. 25. Ps. 58. 11, *al.*
q Cited from Josh. 1. 5. Cp. Ps. 37. 25 & 2 Cor. 4. 9.
r ch. 8. 6 & 9. 15.
s Cited from Ps. 118. 6. Cp. Ps. 27. 1.
t Ps. 56. 4, 11.
u See ch. 10. 22.
v ch. 11. 4. Gen. 4. 10.
w ver. 17, 24.
x See ch. 2. 3.
y Cp. ch. 6. 12.
z ch. 1. 12. John 8. 58. Rev. 1. 4, 8. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 19.
a Ex. 19. 18.
b Jude 12. See Eph. 4. 14.
c Cited from Hag. 2. 6. Cp. Hag. 2. 21.
d See Col. 2. 16.
e See Ps. 102. 26.
f Cp. 1 Cor. 9. 13 & 10. 18.
g See Ex. 29. 14.
h Dan. 2. 44.
i ch. 13. 15.
j ver. 13. Rev. 20. 9.
k ch. 5. 7 (for mg.).
l ch. 9. 12.
m Matt. 21. 39 & 27. 32. John 19. 17, 20. Cp. Acts 7. 58.
n Cited from Deut. 4. 24. See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
o Cp. Rev. 14. 20.

13 [1] Let a love of the brethren brotherly love continue. 2 b Forget not to shew Be not forgetful love unto to entertain strangers: for thereby d some have entertained angels unawares. 3 c Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them that are evil entreated, which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body. 4 g Let Marriage marriage *be* had in honour among *is* honourable in all, and *let* the bed *be* undefiled: j for but fornicators whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. 5 [8] Be ye l free from the *Let your* conversation *be* love of money; without covetousness; *and be* m content with such things as ye have: for himself he hath said, q I will in no never wise fail leave thee, neither will I in any wise nor forsake thee. 6 So that with good we may courage we boldly say,

s The Lord is my helper: helper, and t I will not fear: fear

What shall man man shall do unto me? me.

7 Remember them w that had which ‖ have the rule over you, which spake who have spoken unto you the word of God; God: whose and faith follow, considering the issue end of their [9] life, v imitate their faith. 8 Jesus conversation. Christ *is* z the same yesterday yesterday, and to-day, *yea* and [10] for ever. 9 Be not b carried away by about with divers and strange teachings: for doctrines. For it is good a good thing that the heart be stablished by established with grace; d not by with meats, wherein which have they that [11] occupied themselves were not profited. not profited them that have been occupied therein. 10 We have an altar, f whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle. 11 For g the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the holy place sanctuary [12] by the high priest *as an offering* for sin, are burned j without the camp. 12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people t through with his own blood, m suffered o without the gate. 13 Let us therefore go forth go forth therefore unto him without

R.V. [1] Or, *and to innumerable hosts, the general assembly of angels, and the church &c.* [2] Gr. *myriads of angels.* [3] Or, *testament* [4] Or, *than Abel* [5] Or, *that* is *from heaven* [6] Or, *thankfulness* [7] Or, *godly fear* [8] Gr. *Let your turn of mind be free.* [9] Gr. *manner of life.* [10] Gr. *unto the ages.* [11] Gr. *walked.* [12] Gr. *through.*

A.V. * Or, *enrolled.* † Or, *testament.* ‡ Or, *may be shaken.* § Or, *let us hold fast.* ‖ Or, *are the guides.*

the camp, bearing [a]his reproach.
14 For [c]we have not here an abiding here have we no continuing city,
but we seek after *the city* which is one to come.
15 [/]Through By him [1]then therefore let
us offer [up h]a the sacrifice of praise
to God continually, that is, [i]the
fruit of *our* lips [which make confession *giving thanks]
to his name. 16 But to do good
and [l]to communicate forget not:
for with such [m]sacrifices God is
well pleased. 17 Obey them [o]that
[†]have the rule over you, and
submit *to them* yourselves: [p]for they watch
in behalf of for your souls, as they that
shall must [r]give account; account,
[s]that they may
do this it with joy, and not with
[2]grief: for this *were* that *is* unprofitable
for you.
18 [u]Pray for us: for we
are persuaded that trust we have a good
conscience, desiring to live honestly in in all things willing to live
all things. 19 And I exhort
honestly. But I beseech *you* the
more exceedingly rather to do this, [x]that I
may be restored to you the
sooner.

[a] ch. 11. 26. 1 Pet. 4. 14.
[b] See Rom. 15. 33.
[c] Cp. ch. 11. 10, 16 & 12. 28 & Mic. 2. 10. See Eph. 2. 19.
[d] See Acts 2. 24.
[e] Isai. 63. 11. See John 10. 11.
[f] Eph. 5. 20.
[g] ch. 10. 29. Zech. 9. 11. Cp. Isai. 54. 10.
[h] Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 107. 22 & 116. 17.
[i] Isai. 57. 19. Hos. 14. 2. Cp. Ps. 119. 108.
[j] 2 Thess. 2. 17. 1 Pet. 5. 10.
[k] ch. 10. 36. Cp. Phil. 2. 13.
[l] See Rom. 12. 13.
[m] Mic. 6. 7, 8. Phil. 4. 18.
[n] See Rom. 11. 36.
[o] ver. 7, 24.
[p] See Ezek. 3. 17.
[q] Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 12.
[r] Jer. 13. 20. Ezek. 34. 10.
[s] Cp. Acts 20. 24, 31.
[t] See 1 Thess. 3. 2.
[u] 1 Thess. 5. 25. 2 Thess. 3. 1.

20 Now [b]the God of peace,
[d]who that brought again from the
dead [the] our Lord Jesus, that great shep-
herd of the sheep [3]with sheep, through [g]the blood
of the eternal everlasting [‡]covenant, *even* our
Lord Jesus, 21 [j]make you perfect in
every good [4]thing work to do his will,
§ [k]working in [5]us you that which is
well-pleasing wellpleasing in his sight, through
Jesus Christ; [n]to whom *be* the
glory [6]for ever and ever. Amen.
22 But I exhort And I beseech you, brethren,
bear with suffer the word of exhortation:
for [q]I have written a letter unto you
in few words. 23 Know ye that
[t]our brother Timothy [hath] is been set
at liberty; with whom, if he
come shortly, I will see you.
24 Salute all them [v]that have
the rule over you, and all the
saints. They of Italy salute you.
25 [w]Grace be with you all.
Amen.

[*A.V. only*]

¶ Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

[v] ver. 7, 17.
[w] See Col. 4. 18.
[x] Cp. Philem. 22.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES.

1 [a]JAMES, a [7]servant of
I God and [b]of the Lord Jesus
Christ, to [d]the twelve tribes
which are [of]the Dispersion, scattered abroad, [8]greeting.
2 [h]Count it all joy, my brethren, My brethren, count it all joy when
ye fall into [i]manifold divers [9]temptations;
3 knowing *this*, that [j]the proof trying of
your faith [k]worketh patience.
4 And But let patience have *its* *her* perfect
work, that ye may be [n]perfect
and entire, lacking in wanting nothing.
5 But [o]if If any of you lacketh lack wisdom,
[p]let him ask of God, [r]who that giveth
to all liberally *men* liberally, and upbraideth
not; and it shall be given him.
6 But [c]let him ask in faith,
[e]nothing doubting: for wavering. For he that
doubteth wavereth is like [g]the surge a wave of the sea
driven by with the wind and tossed.
7 For let not that man think
[10]that he shall receive anything of
the Lord; Lord. 8 [t]a doubleminded man,
A double minded man *is*
[m]unstable in all his ways.
9 But let Let the brother of low
degree glory in his high estate
‖rejoice in that he is exalted:
10 and But [p]the rich, in that he is
made low: because [s]as the
flower of the grass he shall pass

a See Acts 12. 17.
b Rom. 1. 1. 2 Pet. 1. 1. Jude 1.
c Mark 11. 24.
d Luke 22. 30. Acts 26. 7.
e Matt. 21. 21.
f 1 Pet. 1. 1. Cp. Acts 2. 9—11. See John 7. 35.
g Cp. Isai. 57. 20 & Eph. 4. 14.
h See Matt. 5. 12.
i 1 Pet. 1. 6.
j 1 Pet. 1. 7.
k Rom. 5. 3. Cp. ch. 5. 11 & Heb. 10. 36 & 2 Pet. 1. 6.
l ch. 4. 8.
m Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14 & 3. 16.
n 1 Thess. 5. 23. See Matt. 5. 48.
o 1 Kin. 3. 9—12. Prov. 2. 3—6. Wisd. 8. 21—9. 18.
p Jer. 9. 23.
q See Matt. 7. 7.
r Prov. 28. 5. Ecclus. 1. 1, 26 & 39. 6.
s Cp. Ps. 102. 4, 11 & 1 Cor. 7. 31 & 1 Pet. 1. 24.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *then*. [2] Gr. *groaning*. [3] Or, *by* Gr. *in*. [4] Many ancient authorities read *work*. [5] Many ancient authorities read *you*. [6] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. [7] Gr. *bondservant*. [8] Gr. *wisheth joy*. [9] Or, *trials* [10] Or, *that a doubleminded man, unstable in all his ways, shall receive anything of the Lord*.
A.V. * Gr. *confessing to*. † Or, *guide*. ‡ Or, *testament*. § Or, *doing*. ‖ Or, *glory*.

away. 11 For the sun ariseth with is no sooner the scorching wind, and risen with a burning heat, but it [a]withereth the grass; grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his goings. ways.

12 [b]Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he hath been approved, is tried, he shall receive [d]the crown of life, [e]which *the Lord* hath promised to them that love him. 13 [g]Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted [1]of God: for God [2]cannot be tempted with [3]*evil, and he himself tempteth no neither tempteth he any man: 14 but each every man is [4]tempted, when he is drawn away by of his own lust, and enticed. 15 Then the lust, [k]when it when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and [m]the sin, when it is fullgrown, finished, bringeth forth death. 16 Be Do not deceived, err, my beloved brethren. 17 [p]Every good [5]gift and every perfect boon gift is from above, coming and cometh down from [r]the Father of lights, [t]with whom can be is no variation, variableness, neither shadow that is cast by of turning. 18 [u]Of his own will he [v]brought begat he us forth by with the word of truth, [w]that we should be a kind of [x]firstfruits of his creatures.

19 [6][y]Ye know *this*, Wherefore, my beloved brethren. But brethren, let every man [z]be swift to hear, [b]slow to speak, [c]slow to wrath: 20 for the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. 21 Wherefore [e]putting away lay apart all filthiness and overflowing of fluity [7]wickedness, naughtiness, and receive [g]with meekness the [8]implanted engrafted word, [i]which is able to save your souls. 22 But be ye [l]doers of the word, and not hearers only, deluding deceiving your own selves. 23 For if any one is be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding [9]his natural face in a mirror glass: 24 for he beholdeth himself, and goeth away, his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. 25 But he that whoso looketh into the perfect law, [e]the *law* law of liberty, and so continueth continueth, therein, he being not a hearer that forgetful forgetteth, hearer, but a doer that worketh, of the work, [f]this man shall be blessed in his doing. †deed. 26 If any man [10]thinketh among himself while he you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's [i]religion is vain. 27 Pure religion and undefiled before our God and the Father is this, [f]to To visit [l]the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* [m]to keep himself [o]unspotted from the world.

2 [1] My brethren, [11]hold have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, [q]*the Lord* of glory, with [s]respect of persons. 2 For if there come into unto your [12]synagogue ‡assembly a man with a gold ring, in fine goodly clothing, and there come in also a poor man in vile clothing raiment; 3 and ye have regard respect to him that weareth the fine gay clothing, and say, say unto him, Sit thou here [§]in a good place; and [a]ye say to the poor man, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool: footstool: 4 [13]are ye not divided then partial [11]in your own mind, yourselves, and are become [d]judges with of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren; brethren, [f]did Hath not God choose them that are chosen the poor as to the of this world *to be* [h]rich in faith, and heirs of ‖[j]the kingdom [k]which he hath promised to them that love him? 6 But ye [m]have dishonoured despised the poor man. Do not the rich rich men

n Isai. 40. 7. *h* ch. 5. 11. Matt. 10. 22. 1 Pet. 3. 14. Cp. Dan. 12. 12.
c ch. 2. 12. Cp. Gal. 2. 4 & 5. 1, 13 & 1 Pet. 2. 16 & 2 Pet. 2. 19. See John 8. 32.
d Rev. 2. 10 & 3. 11. Cp. Wisd. 4. 2 & 5. 16 & 1 Cor. 9. 25 & 2 Tim. 4. 8 & 1 Pet. 5. 4.
e ch. 2. 5.
f Ps. 1. 1, 2. Luke 11. 28.
g Cp. Eccles. 15. 11, 12, 20.
h ch. 3. 2, 3. Ps. 39. 1. Cp. ch. 3. 6 & Ps. 34. 13 & 141. 3.
i Acts 26. 5.
j Eccles. 7. 35. Matt. 25. 36.
k Job 15. 35. Ps. 7. 14. Isai. 59. 4.
l Job 31. 17, 18. Isai. 1. 17, 23. Eccles. 4. 10. 2 Mac. 8. 28, 30.
m 1 Tim. 5. 22. 1 John 5. 18.
n Rom. 5. 12 & 6. 23.
o 2 Pet. 3. 14.
p Ps. 85. 12. Tobit 4. 19. John 3. 27. 1 Cor. 4. 7.
q 1 Cor. 2. 8. Cp. Acts 7. 2.
r 1 John 1. 5.
s ver. 9. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17 & 16. 19. Prov. 24. 23. Rom. 2. 11. Eph. 6. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 17, *al.*
t Mal. 3. 6.
u John 1. 13.
v Cp. Gal. 4. 19 & 1 Pet. 1. 3, 23.
w Cp. Eph. 1. 12.
x Jer. 2. 3. Rev. 14. 4. Cp. Rom. 8. 19—23.
y 1 John 2. 21.
z Eccles. 5. 11. Cp. Eccles. 5. 1, 2.
a Cp. Prov. 18. 23.
b Prov. 10. 19 & 17. 27. Eccles. 4. 29.
c See Prov. 14. 29.
d John 7. 24.
e Col. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 2. 1, *al.*
f 1 Cor. 1. 27, 28. Cp. Job 34. 19.
g ch. 3. 13.
h 2 Cor. 8. 9. Rev. 2. 9. See Luke 12. 21.
i 1 Cor. 15. 2. Eph. 1. 13.
j Matt. 5. 3. Luke 6. 20 & 12. 32.
k See ch. 1. 12.
l Rom. 2. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 14—20 & Matt. 7. 21, 24—27 & Luke 8. 21 & John 13. 17.
m Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 22.

R.V. [1] Gr. *from.* [2] Or, *is untried in evil* [3] Gr. *evil things.* [4] Or, *tempted by his own lust, being drawn away by it, and enticed* [5] Or, *giving* [6] Or, *Know ye* [7] Or, *malice* [8] Or, *inborn* [9] Gr. *the face of his birth.* [10] Or, *seemeth to be* [11] Or, *do ye, in accepting persons, hold the faith . . . glory?* [12] Or, *assembly* [13] Or, *do ye not make distinctions* [14] Or, *among yourselves*

A.V. * Or, *evils.* † Or, *doing.* ‡ Gr. *synagogue.* § Or, *well, or, seemly.* ‖ Or, *that.*

[a]oppress you, and themselves [b]drag you [d]before the judgement-seats? judgment seats? 7 Do not they blaspheme the honourable that worthy [e]name [1]by the which ye are called? 8 Howbeit if If ye fulfil the royal law, law according to the scripture, [h]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: 9 but if ye have [j]respect of to persons, ye commit sin, being and are convicted by convinced of the law as transgressors. 10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet stumble offend in one *point*, [l]he is become guilty of all. 11 For *he that said, [m]Do not commit adultery, said also, [m]Do not kill. Now if thou dost not commit commit no adultery, but killest, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. 12 So speak ye, and so do, as men they that are to shall be judged by [p]a the law of liberty. 13 For [q]judgement he shall *is* without mercy to him have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy: mercy; and mercy glorieth †rejoiceth against judgement. judgment.

14 What doth it profit, my brethren, if though a man say he hath faith, but and have not works? can that faith save him? 15 [w]If a brother or sister be naked, and in lack destitute of daily food, 16 [y]and one of you say unto them, Go Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; and yet notwithstanding the things ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? 17 Even so faith, if it have hath not works, is dead, being dead in itself. ‡alone. 18 [2]Yea, a man will may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith [a]apart from *thy* §without thy works, and I [c]by my works will shew thee *my* faith. will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 [d]Thou believest that [3]God there is one God; thou doest well: [f]the [4]devils also believe, and shudder. tremble. 20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith apart from without works is barren? dead? 21 [c]Was not Abraham our father justified by works, in that when he had offered up Isaac his son upon the altar? 22 [5]Thou seest that ‖Seest thou how [f]faith wrought with his works, and [g]by works was faith made perfect; 23 and perfect? And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, [i]And Abraham believed God, and it was reckoned imputed unto him for righteousness; righteousness: and he was called the [k]friend Friend of God. 24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not only by faith. by faith only. 25 And in like manner Likewise also was not also [n]Rahab the harlot justified by works, [o]in that she when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way? 26 For as the body apart from without the **spirit is dead, even so faith apart from without works is dead. dead also.

1 [r]Be not many teachers, my brethren,
My brethren, be not many masters,

3 knowing that we shall receive [6]heavier judgement. the greater ††condemnation. 2 For [s]in many things we all offend stumble. all. If any stumbleth man offend not in word, [t]the same is a perfect man, *and* [v]able also to bridle the whole body also. 3 Now if Behold, we put [x]the horses' bridles into their bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us, us; and we turn about their whole body also. 4 Behold, the ships also, Behold also the ships, which though they are *be* so great, and are driven by of rough winds, yet are they fierce turned about by with a very small rudder, whither the helm, whithersoever impulse of the steersman willeth. 5 So the the governor listeth. Even so tongue also the tongue is a little member, and [z]boasteth great things. Behold, [7]how much wood is kindled by how small a fire! great ‡‡a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And [b]the tongue is [8]a fire: [9]the fire, a world of iniquity among our members iniquity: so is the tongue, [c]which tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the §§wheel course of [10]nature, nature; and it is set on fire by of hell. 7 For every [11]*kind of beasts beasts, and of birds, and of

a Wisd. 2. 10.
b Acts 16. 19.
c Gen. 22. 9, 12, 16—18.
d Acts 8. 3 & 17. 6 & 18. 12. Cp. ch. 5. 6.
e Cp. Isai. 63. 19 & 65. 1 & Amos 9. 12 & Acts 15. 17.
f Heb. 11. 17.
g See 1 Thess. 1. 3.
h Cited from Lev. 19. 18, which see.
i 1 Mac. 2. 52. Rom. 4. 3. Gal. 3. 6. Cited from Gen. 15. 6.
j ver. 1.
k 2 Chr. 20. 7. Isai. 41. 8. Cp. Wisd. 7. 27.
l Matt. 5. 19. Gal. 3. 10.
m Cited from Ex. 20. 14, 13.
n Heb. 11. 31.
o Josh. 2. 1—22 & 6. 23.
p See ch. 1. 25.
q Job 22. 6—11. Ps. 18. 25, 26. Prov. 21. 13. Ezek. 25. 11—14. Tobit 4. 7. Ecclus. 28. 2—5. Matt. 6. 15 & 18. 32—35. Luke 6. 38.
r Matt. 23. 8. Cp. Rom. 2. 20, 21 & 1 Tim. 1. 7.
s 1 Kin. 8. 46. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8.
t Cp. Matt. 12. 37.
u Cp. ch. 1. 22.
v See ch. 1. 26.
w Cp. Job 31. 19, 20. See Luke 3. 11.
x Ps. 32. 9.
y 1 John 3. 17, 18.
z Cp. Ps. 12. 3, 4 & 73. 8, 9.
a Cp. Rom. 3. 28 & 4. 6 & Heb. 11. 33.
b Ps. 120. 2—4. Prov. 16. 27. Ecclus. 8. 3.
c Matt. 7. 16, 17. Gal. 5. 6.
d Deut. 6. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 6 (for mg.). Cp. Rom. 2. 17—25.
e Matt. 15. 18.
f Matt. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24 & 5. 7. Luke 4. 33, 34. Acts 16. 17 & 19. 15.

R.V. [1] Gr. *which was called upon you.* [2] Or, *But some one will say* [3] Some ancient authorities read *there is one God.* [4] Gr. *demons.* [5] Or, *Seest thou . . . perfect?* [6] Gr. *greater.* [7] Or, *how great a forest* [8] Or, *a fire, that world of iniquity: the tongue is among our members that which &c.* [9] Or, *that world of iniquity, the tongue, is among our members that which &c.* [10] Or, *birth* [11] Gr. *nature.*

A.V. * Or, *that* law *which said.* † Or, *glorieth.* ‡ Gr. *by itself.* § Some copies read, *by thy works.* ‖ Or, *Thou secst.* ** Or, *breath.* †† Or, *judgment.* ‡‡ Or, *wood.* §§ Gr. *wheel.* * Gr. *nature.*

creeping things serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed [1]by [2]*mankind: 8 but the tongue can no man tame; *it is* a restless an unruly evil, *it is* [b]full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith bless we the Lord and God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, [d]which are made after the likeness similitude of God: 10 out Out of the same mouth cometh forth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth the a fountain send forth from at the same opening †place sweet *water* and bitter? 12 can a the fig tree, my brethren, yield olives, or a bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? neither can so *can* no fountain both yield salt water yield sweet and fresh.

13 Who is wise a wise man and endued with understanding knowledge among you? [l]let him shew by his out of a good life conversation his works [m]in with meekness of wisdom. 14 But if ye have bitter [z]jealousy envying and faction strife in your heart, hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. 15 This wisdom is not [s]*a wisdom* that descendeth cometh down not from above, but is earthly, [3]‡[u]sensual, [4][v]devilish. 16 For where jealousy envying and faction strife *is*, there is [§]confusion and every vile deed. evil work. 17 But [x]the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then [z]peaceable, [a]gentle, *and* easy to be intreated, [b]full of mercy and good fruits, ‖without [5]c variance, partiality, and [d]without hypocrisy. 18 And [e]the fruit of righteousness [f]is sown in peace [6]for of them that make peace.

4 1 Whence From whence *come* wars and whence *come* ** fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your pleasures †† lusts [l]that war in your members? 2 Ye lust, and have not: ye ‡‡kill, and [7]covet, desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war; war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not. 3 Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask [a]amiss, that ye may spend consume *it* in upon your pleasures. †† lusts. 4 [c]Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? [e]Whosoever whosoever therefore would will be a friend of the world maketh himself an is the enemy of God. 5 Or think ye that the scripture [8]speaketh in vain? [9]Doth the saith in vain, The spirit [9]which [10]he made to dwell that dwelleth in us long unto envying? lusteth §§ to envy? 6 But [h]he giveth [11]more grace. Wherefore *the scripture* he saith, [i]God resisteth the proud, but [h]giveth grace to unto the humble. 7 Be subject Submit yourselves therefore unto God; to God. but [j]resist Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 [k]Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. [m]Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and [o]purify your hearts, [q]ye doubleminded. double minded. 9 [r]Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness. 10 [t]Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall exalt you. lift you up.

11 [w]Speak not one against evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh against a evil of *his* brother, or and [y]judgeth his brother, speaketh against evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judgest judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. 12 One *only* is [g]the lawgiver and [h]judge, *even* he There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and [i]to destroy: but [j]who art thou that judgest thy neighbour another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, [k]To-day To day or to-morrow to morrow we will go into such a this city, and spend a year there, continue there a year, and buy trade, and sell, and get gain: 14 whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. What For what

a Cp. 1 John 5. 14.
b Ps. 140. 3. Eccles. 10. 11. Rom. 3. 13. Cp. Ecclus. 28. 17—23.
c Isai. 54. 5. Jer. 2. 2.
d See Gen. 1. 26.
e John 15. 19. 1 John 2. 15. Cp. Matt. 6. 24.
f Cp. Jer. 3. 14 & Hos. 2. 19 (for mg.).
g 1 Cor. 6. 19. 2 Cor. 6. 16.
h Isai. 54. 7, 8. See Matt. 13. 12.
i 1 Pet. 5. 5. Cited from Prov. 3. 34 (Gk.). Cp. Job 22. 29 & Ps. 138. 6 & Eccius. 10. 7 & Matt. 23. 12 & 2 Cor. 7. 6, *al.*
j 1 Pet. 5. 8, 9. Cp. Eph. 4. 27 & 6. 11.
k 2 Chr. 15. 2. Lam. 3. 57. Zech. 1. 3. Mal. 3. 7. Cp. Luke 15. 20.
l ch. 2. 18.
m Isai. 1. 16.
n ch. 1. 21.
o Jer. 4. 14.
p ver. 16. Acts 5. 17. Rom. 2. 8. 2 Cor. 12. 20. Gal. 5. 20. Phil. 1. 17 & 2. 3. Cp. Rom. 13. 13.
q ch. 1. 8.
r Cp. Matt. 5. 4.
s ch. 1. 17.
t ver. 6. Isai. 57. 15. Cp. Luke 1. 52. See Matt. 23. 12.
u Jude 19 (mg. for mg.).
v Cp. 1 Kin. 22. 22 & 2 Thess. 2. 9, 10 & 1 Tim. 4. 1 & Rev. 2. 24.
w 2 Cor. 12. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 1. Cp. ch. 5. 9.
x Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 6, 7.
y See Matt. 7. 1.
z Heb. 12. 11.
a Phil. 4. 5 (mg.).
b Cp. Luke 6. 36.
c ch. 2. 4 (Gk.).
d Rom. 12. 9.
e Prov. 11. 18. Isai. 32. 17. Hos. 10. 12. Amos 6. 12. Phil. 1. 11.
f Matt. 5. 9. Gal. 6. 7, 8.
g Isai. 33. 22.
h ch. 5. 9.
i Matt. 10. 28.
j Rom. 14. 4.
k Prov. 27. 1. Luke 12. 18—20.
l Rom. 7. 23. 1 Pet. 2. 11.

R.V. [1] Or, *unto* [2] Gr. *the human nature.* [3] Or, *natural* Or, *animal* [4] Gr. *demoniacal.* [5] Or, *doubtfulness* Or, *partiality* [6] Or, *by* [7] Gr. *are jealous.* [8] Or, *saith in vain,* [9] Or, *The spirit which he made to dwell in us he yearneth for even unto jealous envy.* Or, *That spirit which he made to dwell in us yearneth* for us *even unto jealous envy.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *dwelleth in us.* [11] Gr. *a greater grace.*

A.V. * Gr. *nature of man.* † Or, *hole.* ‡ Or, *natural.* § Gr. *tumult,* or, *unquietness.* ‖ Or, *without wrangling.* ** Or, *brawlings.* †† Or, *pleasures.* ‡‡ Or, *envy.* §§ Or, *enviously!*

is your life? For [a]ye are [*]it is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then [c]vanisheth away. 15 [1]For that ye ought to say, [d]If the Lord will, we shall both live, and do this, this, or that. 16 But now ye glory rejoice in your vauntings boastings: [g]all such glorying rejoicing is evil. 17 [‡]To him therefore Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

5 [1]Go to now, [k]ye rich, rich men, weep and howl for your [l]miseries that are coming shall come upon you. 2 [m]Your riches are corrupted, and [m]your garments are moth-eaten. motheaten. 3 Your gold and your silver are rusted is cankered; and their rust the rust of them shall be for a testimony witness [2]against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. [o]Ye have laid up your treasure heaped treasure together [q]in for the last days. 4 Behold, [r]the hire of the labourers who have reaped mowed down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth out: and [s]the cries of them which that have reaped have are entered into the ears of [v]the Lord of Sabaoth. sabaoth. 5 [w]Ye have lived delicately in pleasure on the earth, and [y]taken your pleasure been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts hearts, as in [a]a day of slaughter. 6 Ye have condemned, [b]ye have condemned *and* killed [c]the righteous just; *and* he doth not resist you.

7 [†]Be patient therefore, brethren, until unto the [3]coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, being patient over and hath long patience for it, until [4]it he receive [h]the early and latter rain. 8 Be ye also patient; [j]stablish your hearts: for the [3]coming of the Lord [k]is at hand. draweth nigh. 9 Murmur not, brethren, [‡]Grudge not one against another, [m]that ye be not judged brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, [n]the judge standeth [p]before the doors. door. 10 Take, my brethren, for an example of suffering and of patience, [b]the prophets who spake in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience. the name of the Lord. 11 Behold, we call count them blessed happy which endured: ye have heard of [e]the [5]patience of Job, and have seen [f]the end of the Lord, how Lord; that [h]the Lord is full of pity, very pitiful, and merciful. of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, [j]swear not, neither by the heaven, nor neither by the earth, nor neither by any other oath: but [6]let your yea be yea, yea; and your nay, nay; that lest ye fall not under judgement. into condemnation.

13 Is any among you suffering afflicted? let him pray. Is any cheerful merry? let him [n]sing praise. psalms. 14 Is any among sick you sick? among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, [7][p]anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: 15 and the prayer of faith shall save him that the is sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and [t]if he have committed sins, it they shall be forgiven him. 16 [u]Confess therefore your sins *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, [x]that ye may be healed. [z]The supeffectual plication fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much in its working. much. 17 Elijah was a man of subject to like [8]passions with us, as we are, and [e]he prayed [9]fervently §earnestly that it might not rain; rain: and it rained not on the earth for by the space of [f]three years and six months. 18 [g]And he prayed again; again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 My brethren, Brethren, [i]if any among of you do err from the truth, and one [l]convert him; 20 [10]let him know, that he which converteth a the sinner from the error of his way [o]shall save a soul from death, and [q]shall cover hide a multitude of sins.

[a] Ps. 102. 3. Cp. Job 7. 7 & Wisd. 2. 4 & 5. 9—14.
[b] Matt. 5. 12 & 23. 34. Acts 7. 52. Heb. 11. 32—38.
[c] Acts 13. 41 (mg.).
[d] See Acts 18. 21.
[e] Job 1. 21, 22 & 2. 10.
[f] Job 42. 10, 12.
[g] Cp. 1 Cor. 5. 6.
[h] See Ex. 34. 6.
[i] Cp. Luke 12. 47, 48 & 2 Pet. 2. 21. See John 9. 41.
[j] Matt. 5. 34.
[k] Luke 6. 24. Cp. Prov. 11. 28 & Amos 6. 1 & 1 Tim. 6. 9.
[l] Rom. 3. 16.
[m] Job 13. 28. Isai. 50. 9. Matt. 6. 19, 20.
[n] Cp. Col. 3. 16.
[o] Matt. 6. 19. Luke 12. 21. Rom. 2. 5. Cp. Tobit 4. 9.
[p] Mark 6. 13. Cp. Mark 16. 18.
[q] Cp. ver. 8, 9.
[r] Job 24. 10. See Lev. 19. 13.
[s] Deut. 24. 15.
[t] Isai. 33. 24. Matt. 9. 2. Mark 2. 5. Luke 5. 20.
[u] Ecclus. 4. 26. Acts 19. 18.
[v] Rom. 9. 29.
[w] Cp. Job 21. 13 & Luke 16. 19 & 2 Pet. 2. 13.
[x] Heb. 12. 13.
[y] 1 Tim. 5. 6.
[z] Gen. 18. 23—32 & 20. 17. Num. 11. 2. 1 Kin. 13. 6 & 17. 22. 2 Kin. 4. 33 & 19. 15—20 & 20. 2—5. Job 42. 8. Prov. 15. 29. 2 Mac. 3. 31—33, *al.*
[a] Jer. 12. 3.
[b] ch. 4. 2.
[c] Cp. Wisd. 2. 10—20 & Acts 3. 14.
[d] Acts 14. 15.
[e] 1 Kin. 17. 1 & 18. 1. Ecclus. 48. 2, 3.
[f] Luke 4. 25.
[g] 1 Kin. 18. 42, 45. 2 Esd. 7. 39[109].
[h] See Deut. 11. 14.
[i] Cp. Matt. 18. 15 & Gal. 6. 1.
[j] 1 Thess. 3. 13.
[k] 1 Pet. 4. 7. Cp. Rom. 13. 11, 12 & Phil. 4. 5 & Heb. 10. 25, 37.
[l] Ps. 51. 13. Dan. 12. 3. Mal. 2. 6. Cp. Luke 1. 16.
[m] Matt. 7. 1.
[n] Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 5 & Rev. 22. 12.
[o] See Rom. 11. 14.
[p] Matt. 24. 33. Mark 13. 29. Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 5.
[q] 1 Pet. 4. 8. Cp. Neh. 4. 5 & Ps. 32. 1 & 85. 2 & Prov. 10. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *Instead of your saying.* [2] Or, *unto* [3] Gr. *presence.* [4] Or, *he* [5] Or, *endurance* [6] Or, *let yours be the yea, yea, and the nay, nay* Compare Matt. 5. 37. [7] Or, *having anointed* [8] Or, *nature* [9] Gr. *with prayer.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *know ye.*

A.V. * Or, *For it is.* † Or, *Be long patient,* or, *suffer with long patience.* ‡ Or, *Groan,* or, *Grieve not.* § Or, *in his prayer.*

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

1 PETER, an apostle of
I Jesus Christ, to the elect who are sojourners of [a]the Dispersion in strangers scattered throughout
Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia, 2 Elect according to [c]the foreknowledge of God the Father, [c]in through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and [f]sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: [g]Grace to you unto you, and [i]peace peace, be multiplied.

3 [k]Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who which [m]according to his *abundant great mercy hath begotten us again unto a living lively hope [p]by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead, 4 unto To [s]an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and [t]that fadeth not away, [u]reserved in heaven †for you, 5 who are kept by the power of God are guarded [w]through faith unto [a] salvation [y]ready to be revealed in the last time. 6 Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a little while, if need be, ye have been put to grief in are in heaviness through [b]manifold [1]temptations, 7 that [c]the proof trial of your faith, *being* much more precious than of gold that perisheth perisheth, [e]though it is proved by be tried with [f]fire, might be found unto [g]praise and glory honour and honour glory at the revelation appearing of Jesus Christ: 8 [j]whom not having seen having not seen, ye love; [k]on in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice greatly with joy unspeakable and [2]full of glory: 9 receiving [b]the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls. 10 Concerning Of which salvation [d]the prophets sought have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that *should come* unto you: 11 searching [h]what *time* what, or what manner of time [j]the Spirit of Christ which was in them did point unto, signify, [l]when it testified beforehand [n]the sufferings [3]of Christ, and the glories glory that should follow them. 12 [i]To Unto whom it was revealed, that [r]not unto themselves, but unto you, did they us they did minister these the things, which now have been announced are now reported unto you through by them that have preached the gospel unto you [s]by with the [5]Holy Ghost sent forth down from heaven; [x]which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore [4]girding girt up the loins of your mind, [a]be sober sober, and set your hope perfectly on hope ‡to the end for the grace that [6]is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; 14 as children of obedience, obedient children, [d]not fashioning yourselves according to your the former lusts [h]in *the time of* your ignorance: 15 but [7]like [i]as he which hath called you is holy, be ye yourselves also so be ye holy [l]in all man-

[a] See James 1. 1. [b] Rom. 6. 22. [c] Acts 2. 23. Cp. Rom. 8. 29 & 11. 2. [d] 2 Pet. 1. 19. Cp. Dan. 8. 15 & Matt. 13. 17 & Luke 10. 24. [e] See 1 Thess. 4. 3. [f] Heb. 10. 22 & 12. 24. [g] 2 Pet. 1. 2. [h] Dan. 9. 24—26. [i] Dan. 4. 1. Jude 2. [j] Rom. 8. 9. Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 21. See Acts 16. 7. [k] 2 Cor. 1. 3. Eph. 1. 3. [l] See Matt. 26. 24. [m] Tit. 3. 5. [n] Isai. 52. 13—53. 12. Luke 24. 26. Acts 3. 18. [o] ver. 23. [p] ch. 3. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 20. [q] Dan. 12. 4, 9, 13. [r] Cp. Matt. 13. 17 & Heb. 11. 39, 40. [s] Rom. 8. 17. [t] Cp. ch. 5. 4 & Wisd. 6. 12. [u] Cp. Col. 1. 5 & 2 Tim. 4. 8. [v] Acts 2. 2—4. [w] Eph. 2. 8. [x] Cp. Dan. 8. 13 & 12. 5—7 & Eph. 3. 10. [y] Cp. ch. 5. 10 & Rom. 8. 18 & 2 Cor. 4. 17 & Heb. 12. 11. [z] See Luke 12. 35. [a] ch. 4. 7 & 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 6, 8. 2 Tim. 4. 5. [b] James 1. 2. Cp. ch. 4. 12. [c] James 1. 3. [d] ch. 4. 2, 3. Rom. 12. 2. Tit. 3. 3. [e] Job 23. 10. Ps. 66. 10. Prov. 17. 3. Isai. 48. 10. Zech. 13. 9, *al.* [f] 1 Cor. 3. 13.

[g] Rom. 2. 7, 10. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 7—12. [h] Acts 17. 30. [i] 1 John 3. 3. Cp. 2 Cor. 7. 1 & 1 Thess. 4. 7 & Heb. 12. 14. [j] Cp. 1 John 4. 20. [k] Cp. Heb. 11. 27. See John 20. 29. [l] James 3. 13.

R.V. [1] Or, *trials* [2] Gr. *glorified.* [3] Gr. *unto.* [4] Gr. *in.* [5] Or, *Holy Spirit* [6] Gr. *is being brought.* [7] Or, *like the Holy One which called you*

A.V. * Gr. *much.* † Or, *for us.* ‡ Gr. *perfectly.*

ner of living conversation; 16 because it is written, [b]Ye shall be holy; Be ye holy; for I am holy. 17 And if ye [c]call on him as the Father, who [e]without respect of persons [f]judgeth according to each every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* [h]in fear: 18 knowing Forasmuch as ye know that ye [j]were redeemed, not not redeemed with corruptible things, with as silver or and gold, from your [n]vain manner of life handed down conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers; 19 but [p]with the precious blood, blood of Christ, as of [q]a lamb [r]without blemish and without spot, *even the blood* of Christ spot: 20 [t]who was verily foreknown indeed was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but [u]was manifested [w]at the end of the manifest in these last times for your sake, you, 21 [x]who through by him are believers do believe in God, [z]which that raised him up from the dead, and [a]gave him glory; so that your faith and hope might be in God. 22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in your obedience to obeying the truth through the Spirit unto [c]unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye* [d]love one another [1]from the with a pure heart fervently: 23 [f]having been begotten Being born again, [g]not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, through by the word of [2i]God, [j]which liveth and abideth abideth for ever.

24 For, *For
[o]All flesh is as grass,
And all the glory thereof of man as the flower of grass.
The grass withereth, and the
flower thereof falleth away:
25 [t]But the [3]word of the Lord
abideth endureth for ever.
And this is the [3]word [u]of good tidings which by the
which was gospel is preached unto you.

1 [v]Putting away therefore Wherefore laying aside all [4]wickedness, malice,
2 and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, 2 [z]as newborn babes, long for desire

[a] 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12, 13.
[b] Cited from Lev. 11. 44, which see.
[c] Jer. 3. 19. Mal. 1. 6. 2 Cor. 6. 18. Cp. Matt. 6. 9.
[d] Ps. 34. 8. Heb. 6. 5.
[e] See James 2. 1.
[f] See Ps. 62. 12.
[g] ver. 6, 7.
[h] ch. 3. 15. 2 Cor. 7. 1. Cp. Rom. 11. 20.
[i] Eph. 2. 20—22. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 9.
[j] Cp. Ps. 49. 8 & 130. 8 & 1 Cor. 6. 20 & Tit. 2. 14 & 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[k] Heb. 3. 4, 6.
[l] ver. 9.
[m] Isai. 56. 7. Mal. 1. 11. Rom. 12. 1. Heb. 13. 15.
[n] See Eph. 4. 17.
[o] Rom. 15. 16. Phil. 4. 18.
[p] See Acts 20. 28.
[q] See John 1. 29.
[r] Heb. 9. 14. Cp. Ex. 12. 5.
[s] Cited from Isai. 28. 16.
[t] Cp. Eph. 3. 11 & Rev. 13. 8, *al.*
[u] See Rom. 16. 26.
[v] Rom. 9. 33 & 10. 11.
[w] Heb. 1. 2.
[x] John 12. 44.
[y] Cp. 2 Cor. 2. 16.
[z] Cp. Rom. 10. 9. See Acts 2. 24.
[a] Acts 3. 13. Heb. 2. 9. Cp. ch. 3. 22. See John 7. 39.
[b] Cited from Ps. 118. 22, which see.
[c] Rom. 12. 9. See Heb. 13. 1.
[d] 1 Tim. 1. 5.
[e] Rom. 9. 33. Cited from Isai. 8. 14.
[f] ver. 3. Cp. John 3. 3 & James 1. 18.
[g] John 1. 13.
[h] Cp. Rom. 9. 22 & Jude 4.
[i] Dan. 6. 26 (for mg.).
[j] Heb. 4. 12.
[k] Deut. 10. 15. Isai. 43. 20.
[l] Ex. 19. 6. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 10.
[m] Isai. 61. 6 & 66. 21.
[n] Deut. 7. 6.

the [5]spiritual sincere [a]milk which is without guile, of the word, that ye may grow thereby unto salvation; thereby:
3 if so be ye have [d]tasted that the Lord is gracious: 4 unto gracious. To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, [g]rejected disallowed indeed of men, but with God elect, chosen of God, *and* [6]precious, 5 [i]ye also, as living lively stones, † are built up [7k]a spiritual house, to be [l]a an holy priesthood, [m]to offer up spiritual sacrifices, [o]acceptable to God through by Jesus Christ. 6 Because Wherefore also it is contained in the [8]scripture,

[s]Behold, I lay in Zion Sion a chief
corner stone, elect, [6]precious:
[v]And he that believeth on
[9]him shall not be put to shame. confounded.

7 [10]For Unto you therefore which [y]believe is the [11]preciousness he is ‡precious: but for such unto them
as [y]disbelieve,
which be disobedient,

[b]The stone which the builders
rejected, disallowed,
The same was is made the head
of the corner; corner,
8 and, And
[c]A stone of stumbling, and a
rock of offence; offence,
[12]for they *even to them* which [13]stumble at the word, being disobedient: [h]whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are [k]an elect race, a chosen generation, [l]a royal [m]priesthood, [n]a an holy nation, §[p]a people for *God's* own possession, peculiar people; that ye may should shew forth the excellencies ‖praises of him who hath called you [q]out of darkness into [r]his marvellous light: 10 [s]which in time past were no not a people, but now are *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Beloved, Dearly beloved, I beseech you [w]as sojourners strangers and pilgrims, [x]to abstain from fleshly lusts, [y]which war against the soul; 12 [a]having your

o James 1. 10, 11. Cited from Isai. 40. 6, 8. [p] Ex. 19. 5. Deut. 7. 6. Isai. 43. 21. Mal. 3. 17. Tit. 2. 14, *al.* [q] Cp. Isai. 42. 16. See Acts 26. 18. [r] Ps. 36. 9. [s] Hos. 1. 6, 9, 10 & 2. 23. Rom. 9. 25, 26 & 10. 19. [t] Cp. Matt. 24. 35. [u] Isai. 40. 9. [v] Eph. 4. 22, 25, 31. Col. 3. 8. James 1. 21, *al.* [w] See Lev. 25. 23. [x] Rom. 13. 14. Gal. 5. 24. [y] James 4. 1. [z] See Matt. 18. 3. [a] Cp. ch. 3. 16 & 2 Cor. 8. 21 & Phil. 2. 15 & Tit. 2. 8.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *from a clean heart.* [2] Or, *God who liveth* [3] Gr. *saying.* [4] Or, *malice* [5] Gr. *reasonable.* [6] Or, *honourable* [7] Or, *a spiritual house for a holy priesthood* [8] Or, *a scripture* [9] Or, *it* [10] Or, *In your sight* [11] Or, *honour* [12] Gr. *who.* [13] Or, *stumble, being disobedient to the word*
A.V. * Or, *For that.* † Or, *be ye built.* ‡ Or, *an honour.* § Or, *a purchased people.* ‖ Or, *virtues.*

behaviour seemly
conversation honest among the Gentiles: Gentiles:
that, wherein
*whereas they speak against
you as evil-doers, evildoers,
c they may by your
good works, which they shall be-
hold, glorify God in c the day of
visitation.

13 h Be subject
Submit yourselves to every 1 or-
dinance of man for the Lord's
sake: whether it be to the king,
as supreme; 14 or unto governors,
as unto them that are sent 2 by him
j for vengeance on evil-doers
the punishment of evildoers, and k for
the praise to of them that do well.
15 For so is the will of God,
n that by well-doing
with well doing ye should
may put to
silence the ignorance of foolish
men: 16 p as free, and not
3† using your freedom
liberty for a cloke
of 4 wickedness,
maliciousness, but r as bondservants
the servants of
God. 17 ‡ s Honour all men. t Love
the brotherhood. u Fear God.
Honour the king.

18 5 w Servants, be in subjection
subject to
your masters with all fear; not
only to the good and gentle, but
also to the froward. 19 For this
is 6 acceptable,
§ thankworthy, x if for conscience 7 toward
a man for conscience
God a man endureth griefs,
toward God endure grief, suffering
wrongfully. 20 For what glory
is it, if, when ye sin, and are
be buffeted
for it,
for your faults, ye shall take it pa-
tiently? but z if, when ye do well,
and suffer *for it*, ye shall take it
patiently, this is 6 § acceptable
with God. 21 For even b hereunto
were ye called: z because Christ
also suffered ‖ for you,
us, d leaving
you us an example, that ye should
follow his steps: 22 f who did no
sin, neither was guile found in
his mouth: 23 g who, when he
was reviled, reviled not again;
when he suffered, he threatened
not; but **j committed 8 *himself*
to him that judgeth righteously:
24 n who his own self 9 bare our
sins in his own body upon
†on the tree,
that we, a having died unto
being dead to sins, b might
should
live unto righteousness;
righteousness: d by whose
10 stripes ye were healed. 25 For
f ye were going astray like sheep;
as sheep going astray; but
are now returned unto v the
Shepherd and 11 Bishop of your
souls.

3 1 In like manner,
Likewise, ye wives, i be
in subjection to your own
husbands; that, even if any
obey not the word, l they also
may without the word m be gained
won
by the 12 behaviour
conversation of their
the wives;
2 beholding
While they behold your o chaste
12 behaviour
conversation *coupled* with fear.
3 Whose *adorning* q let it not
be
the
that outward adorning of
plaiting the hair, and of wearing
jewels of gold, or of putting on
of
apparel; 4 but *let it be* v the
hidden man of the heart, in
the incorruptible *apparel*
that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament*
of a meek and quiet spirit, which
is in the sight of God of great
price. 5 For after this manner
aforetime
in the old time the holy women also,
who hoped
trusted in God, adorned them-
selves, being in subjection to
unto
their own 13 husbands: 6 Even as
Sarah
Sara obeyed Abraham, y calling
him lord: whose children
‡‡ daughters ye
now are, if
are, as long as ye do well, and a are
not 14 put in fear by
afraid with any terror.
amazement.
7 c Ye husbands, in like manner,
Likewise, ye husbands,
dwell
with *your wives*
them according to know-
ledge, giving honour 15 unto the
woman,
wife, as unto the weaker e vessel,
and as being also joint-heirs
heirs together of the
grace of life; to the end that your
prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, h *be* ye all
likeminded,
of one mind,
16 compassionate, loving
having compassion one of another, §§ love as
brethren, k tenderhearted, l humbleminded:
be pitiful, *be* courteous:
9 m not rendering evil for evil, or
reviling
railing for reviling;
railing: but contrariwise

a Rom. 6. 2, 11 & 7. 4, 6. Col. 2. 20 & 3. 3.
b Rom. 6. 13.
c Matt. 5. 16. 2 Cor. 9. 13 Gal. 1. 24.
d Isai. 53. 5.
e Isai. 10. 3. Luke 19. 44.
f Isai. 53. 6. Cp. Ps. 119. 176 & Ezek. 34. 6 & Luke 15. 4.
g See John 10. 11.
h Rom. 13. 1. Tit. 3. 1.
i See Gen. 3. 16.
j Rom. 13. 4.
k Rom. 13. 3.
l 1 Cor. 7. 16.
m Matt. 18. 15. 1 Cor. 9. 19—22.
n ver. 12.
o Tit. 2. 5.
p See James 1. 25.
q 1 Tim. 2. 9. Cp. Isai. 3. 18—23.
r 1 Cor. 7. 22. Cp. Rom. 6. 22.
s Rom. 12. 10 & 13. 7.
t See Heb. 13. 1.
u Prov. 24. 21.
v Rom. 2. 29. Cp. Rom. 7. 22 & 2 Cor. 4. 16 & Eph. 3. 16.
w Eph. 6. 5. Col. 3. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 1. Tit. 2. 9.
x ch. 3. 14, 17. Cp. ch. 4. 16.
y Gen. 18. 12.
z ch. 3. 17, 18 & 4. 13, 16.
a Prov. 3. 25.
b ch. 3. 9. See Acts 14. 22.
c Eph. 5. 25. Col. 3. 19.
d See Matt. 11. 29.
e See 1 Thess. 4. 4.
f Isai. 53. 9. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 21 & Heb. 4. 15 & 1 John 3. 5.
g ch. 3. 9. Isai. 53. 7. Heb. 12. 3.
h See Rom. 12. 16.
i See Heb. 13. 1.
j Luke 23. 46.
k Eph. 4. 32.
l See Eph. 4. 2.

m ch. 2. 23. See Rom. 12. 17. n Isai. 53. 4, 11. Matt. 8. 17. Heb. 9. 28. Cp. 2 Esd. 13. 26.

R.V. 1 Gr. *creation.* 2 Gr. *through.* 3 Gr. *having.* 4 Or, *malice* 5 Gr. *Household-servants.*
6 Gr. *grace.* 7 Gr. *of.* 8 Or, his cause 9 Or, *carried up . . . to the tree* 10 Gr. *bruise.* 11 Or, *Overseer*
12 Or, *manner of life* 13 Or, *husbands (as Sarah . . . ye are become), doing well, and not being afraid* 14 Gr. *afraid with*
15 Gr. *unto the female vessel, as weaker.* 16 Gr. *sympathetic.*
A.V. * Or, *wherein.* † Gr. *having.* ‡ Or, *Esteem.* § Or, *thank.* ‖ Some read, *for you.*
** Or, *committed* his cause. †† Or, *to.* ‡‡ Gr. *children.* §§ Or, *loving to the brethren.*

[a]blessing; for [b]hereunto were ye knowing that ye are thereunto
called, that ye should inherit a blessing. 10 For, For
[c]He that would will love life,
And see good days,
Let him refrain his tongue from evil,
And his lips that they speak no guile:
11 And let him turn away from eschew evil,
and do good;
Let him seek peace, and pursue ensue it.
12 For the eyes of the Lord are upon over the righteous,
And his ears *are open* unto their supplication. prayers
But the face of the Lord is upon *against them that do evil.
13 And [d]who is he that will harm you, if ye be zealous followers of that which is good? 14 [e]But and if ye should suffer for righteousness' sake, blessed happy *are ye*: and "fear not be not afraid of their fear, terror, [f]neither be troubled;
15 but [g]sanctify in your hearts Christ as the Lord God in your Lord: *being* hearts: and *be* [h]ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason concerning of the hope that is in you, yet you [i]with meekness and †[j]fear: 16 [k]having a good conscience; that, [l]wherein ye are whereas they speak spoken against, evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be put to shame who revile ashamed that falsely accuse your good manner of life conversation in Christ. 17 For [m]it is better, if the will of God should so will, be so, that ye suffer for well-doing well doing, than for evil-doing. evil doing. 18 Because For Christ also [n]suffered for sins [o]once, hath once suffered for sins, the righteous just for the unrighteous, unjust, [p]that he might bring us to God; being put to death [q]in the flesh, but quickened [r]in by the spirit; Spirit: 19 in By which also he went and [s]preached unto the spirits in prison, prison; 20 which aforetime sometime were disobedient, [t]when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, [u]while the ark was a preparing, [v]wherein few, that is, [w]eight souls, souls, were saved through water: by water. 21 which also The like [x]after a true likeness [y]doth now save you, figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now *even* baptism, not save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but [z]the interrogation answer of a good conscience toward God, [a]through God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ; Christ: 22 [b]who is on the right hand of God, having gone into heaven. gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; [c]angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

4 [1]Forasmuch then as [d]Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, [e]arm ye yourselves also likewise with the same [5]mind; mind: for [f]he that hath suffered in the flesh [g]hath ceased [6]from sin; 2 [h]that [7]ye he no longer should live [i]the rest of your his time in the flesh to [j]the lusts of men, but [k]to the will of God. 3 For the time past of *our* life [l]may suffice us [m]to have wrought the desire will of the Gentiles, and to have when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, winebibbings, excess of wine, revellings, carousings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries: 4 wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* into to the same [8]excess of [n]riot, [o]speaking evil of *you*: 5 who shall give account to him that is ready [p]to judge the quick and the dead. 6 For unto for this end cause [9][q]was the gospel preached also even to the to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But [r]the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore of sound mind, sober, and [s]be sober watch [t]unto [10]prayer: prayer.
8 And above all things being have fervent in your love charity among yourselves; yourselves: for [u]love charity covereth a ††shall cover the multitude of sins: sins.

[a] Luke 6. 28. Rom. 12. 14. 1 Cor. 4. 12.
[b] ch. 2. 21.
[c] Heb. 11. 7.
[d] Gen. 7. 1, 7, 23 & 8. 18. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
[e] Cited from Ps. 34. 12–16, which see.
[f] Mark 16. 16. Acts 16. 33. Rom. 6. 3–6. Tit. 3. 5.
[g] Cp. Rom. 10. 10.
[h] ch. 1. 3.
[i] Acts 2. 33, 34. Rom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3.
[j] Rom. 8. 38. 1 Cor. 15. 24. Eph. 1. 21.
[k] ch. 3. 18.
[l] Cp. Eph. 6. 13.
[m] Rom. 6. 2, 7. Gal. 5. 24. Col. 3. 3, 5.
[n] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 14.
[o] Tobit 12. 7. Ecclus. 7. 1. Cp. Prov. 16. 7.
[p] Rom. 6. 14 & 14. 7. 2 Cor. 5. 15.
[q] ch. 1. 14.
[r] ch. 2. 19, 20 & 4. 14, 16. Matt. 5. 10.
[s] Tit. 2. 12. 1 John 2. 16.
[t] Rom. 6. 11.
[u] Isai. 8. 12, 13. Cp. ver. 6 & Matt. 10. 28.
[v] Ezek. 44. 6 & 45. 9. Acts 17. 30.
[w] John 14. 1, 27.
[x] Eph. 4. 17–19. 1 Thess. 4. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 2.
[y] Cp. Isai. 29. 23 & Matt. 6. 9.
[z] Col. 4. 6.
[a] Cp. 2 Tim. 2. 25.
[b] See ch. 1. 17.
[c] Heb. 13. 18.
[d] ch. 2. 12.
[e] See Eph. 5. 18.
[f] ch. 2. 12 & 3. 16.
[g] Cp. James 5. 9. See Acts 10. 42.
[h] ch. 2. 20. Cp. ch. 4. 15, 16.
[i] ch. 3. 19.
[j] ch. 2. 21 & 4. 1. See Rom. 4. 25.
[k] Heb. 9. 26, 28.
[l] Rom. 5. 2.
[m] ch. 4. 1. Col. 1. 22. Cp. 2 Cor. 13. 4.
[n] See James 5. 8.
[o] ch. 4. 6.
[p] See ch. 1. 13.
[q] Matt. 26. 41. Luke 21. 36.
[r] Gen. 6. 3, 5, 13, 14.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 5, 6. See James 5. 20.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *died*. [2] Or, *into which few, that is, eight souls, were brought safely through water* [3] Or, *in the antitype* [4] Or, *inquiry* Or, *appeal* [5] Or, *thought* [6] Some ancient authorities read *unto sins*. [7] Or, *he no longer... his time* [8] Or, *flood* [9] Or, *were the good tidings preached* [10] Gr. *prayers*.
A.V. * Gr. *upon*. † Or, *reverence*. ‡ Or, *will*.

9 [a]using Use hospitality one to another without murmuring: grudging. 10 [b]according as each As every man hath received a the gift, ministering it *even so* minister among yourselves, the same one to another, [c]as good stewards of the manifold grace of God; God. 11 If any man speaketh, *speaking* speak, *let him speak* as it were the [f]oracles of God; if any man ministereth, *ministering* minister, *let him do it* [g]as of the strength ability which God supplieth giveth: that in all things God in all [i]God things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, [k]whose to whom is the glory and [l]the dominion [1]for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning [o]the fiery trial among you, which cometh upon you to prove is to try you, as though a some strange thing happened unto you: 13 but [s]insomuch rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings, rejoice. that [u]at sufferings; that, the revelation of his glory also when his glory shall be revealed, ye may rejoice be glad also with exceeding joy. 14 [w]If ye are be reproached [2][x]for the name of Christ, blessed happy *are ye*; because for the *Spirit* spirit of glory and the Spirit of God resteth upon you.

you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. 15 For But [z]let none of you suffer as a murderer, or *as* a thief, or *as* an evil-doer, evildoer, or [b]as a meddler busybody in other men's matters: matters. 16 but Yet [z]if a *any* *man suffer* as a [h]Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God [z]in on this name. behalf. 17 For the time *is come* for judgement [t]to that judgment must begin at the house of God: and [n]if *it* *begin* first first *begin* at us, what *shall* *be* the end the end *be* of them that [o]obey not the gospel of God? 18 And [q]if the righteous is scarcely scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear? 19 Wherefore let them also that suffer according to the will of God [w]commit the keeping of their souls *to him* in well-doing well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

5 [1]The elders therefore which are among you I exhort, [d]who am also a fellow-elder, an elder, and [e]a witness of the sufferings of Christ, who am and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed: 2 [4]Tend Feed the flock of God [*]which is among you, [3]exercising the oversight, taking the oversight *thereof*, [j]not of by constraint, but willingly, [4]according unto willingly; God; [m]nor yet not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind; 3 neither as [n]lording it being lords over the charge allotted to you, [†]*God's* heritage, but [p]making yourselves being ensamples to the flock. 4 And when [q]the chief Shepherd shall be manifested, appear, ye shall receive [r]the a crown of glory [t]that fadeth not away. 5 [5]Likewise, ye younger, be submit subject yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you [u]gird yourselves with humility, be subject one to another, and be to serve one another clothed with humility: for [v]God resisteth the proud, but and giveth grace to the humble. 6 [v]Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time; time: 7 [a]casting all your anxiety care upon him, because him; for [c]he careth for you. 8 [d]Be sober, [e]be watchful: vigilant; because your [f]adversary the devil, [g]as a roaring lion, [i]walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: 9 [j]whom withstand resist [k]stedfast in [6]your the faith, knowing that [m]the same sufferings afflictions are [7]accomplished in your [8]brethren who that are in the world. 10 And But the God of all grace, [p]who hath called you us unto his [r]eternal glory in by Christ, Christ Jesus, [s]after that ye have suffered a little while, shall himself make you [9][t]perfect, [u]stablish, strengthen strengthen, settle [10]you. 11 [v]To him *be* the glory and dominion [1]for ever and ever. Amen.

a Heb. 13. 2. Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 2 & Tit. 1. 8.
b Rom. 12. 6, 7. 1 Cor. 4. 7. Cp. Matt. 25. 15.
c Luke 12. 42. 1 Cor. 4. 1, 2. Tit. 1. 7.
d Cp. 2 John 1 & 3 John 1.
e See Luke 24. 48.
f Acts 7. 38. Rom. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12.
g Rom. 12. 3.
h Cp. Jude 12. See John 21. 16.
i 1 Cor. 10. 31.
j Cp. Philem. 14.
k See Rom. 11. 36.
l ch. 5. 11. Jude 25. Rev. 1. 6 & 5. 13.
m 1 Tim. 3. 8. Tit. 1. 7.
n Ezek. 34. 4. Matt. 20. 25. Mark 10. 42. 2 Cor. 1. 24.
o ch. 1. 7.
p Phil. 3. 17. 2 Thess. 3. 9. 1 Tim. 4. 12. Tit. 2. 7.
q Heb. 13. 20.
r 1 Cor. 9. 25. See James 1. 12.
s Phil. 3. 10, 11. See Acts 5. 41.
t Cp. ch. 1. 4.
u Cp. ch. 1. 5—7 & 5. 1 & Rom. 8. 17, 18 & Jude 24.
v Cp. Matt. 20. 26, 27 & John 13. 4, 5, 14.
w Ps. 89. 51. Matt. 5. 11.
x Mark 9. 41 (mg.). John 15. 21. Cp. Heb. 11. 26.
y See James 4. 6, 10.
z ch. 2. 19, 20 & 3. 14, 17.
a Cp. Ps. 37. 5 & 55. 22. See Matt. 6. 25.
b 1 Thess. 4. 11. 2 Thess. 3. 11. 1 Tim. 5. 13.
c Ps. 40. 17. Wisd. 12. 13.
d See ch. 1. 13.
e See Matt. 24. 42.
f Eph. 4. 27 & 6. 11. Rev. 12. 9, 12. Cp. Job 1. 9—12 & Luke 22. 31 & 2 Cor. 2. 11.

g Cp. Ps. 22. 21. Amos 3. 2. Rom. 2. 9.
h See Acts 26. 28.
i Job 1. 7 & 2. 2.
j James 4. 7.
k Col. 2. 5.
l Jer. 25. 29. Ezek. 9. 6.
m Acts 14. 22. 1 Thess. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3. 12.
n Cp. Luke 23. 31.
o Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 8.
p 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 2. 12. 1 Tim. 6. 12.
q Prov. 11. 31. Cp. 2 Esd. 9. 13.
r 2 Tim. 2. 10.
s ch. 1. 6.
t Heb. 13. 21.
u Luke 22. 32. Rom. 16. 25. 1 Thess. 3. 2, *al.*
v See ch. 4. 11.
w Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23. 46. Cp. Ps. 10. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 12.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Some ancient authorities omit *exercising the oversight.* [4] Some ancient authorities omit *according unto God.* [5] Or, *Likewise ... elder; yea, all of you one to another. Gird yourselves with humility* [6] Or, *the* [7] Gr. *being accomplished.* [8] Gr. *brotherhood.* [9] Or, *restore* [10] Many ancient authorities add *settle.*

A.V. * Or, *as much as in you is.* † Or, *overruling.*

12 By [a]Silvanus, [1]our faithful brother, unto you, as I [1]a faithful brother account *him*, suppose, [b]I have written [1]unto you briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is [c]the true grace of God: [f]stand ye fast therein. God wherein ye stand.
13 [2]She that is in [2]The *church that is* at Babylon, elect elected together with *you*, saluteth you; and *so doth* [c]Mark Marcus my son.
14 [d]Salute Greet ye one another with a kiss of love. charity.

[g]Peace be [1]unto with you all that are in Christ. Christ Jesus. Amen.

[a] Acts 15. 22. 2 Cor. 1. 19. 1 Thess. 1. 1. 2 Thess. 1. 1.
[b] Cp. Heb. 13. 22.
[c] See Acts 12. 12.
[d] See Rom. 16. 16.
[e] See Acts 11. 23.
[f] See 1 Cor. 15. 1.
[g] Eph. 6. 23.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

1 3*[a]SIMON Peter, a [4]servant and [au]an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained [5][c]a like precious faith with us [c]in through the righteousness [†]of [6]our [f]God and our Saviour Jesus Christ: 2 [h]Grace to you and peace be multiplied [i]in unto you through the knowledge of God, God, and of Jesus our Lord; Lord, 3 seeing that According as his divine power hath granted given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him [n]that hath called us [7]by his own [†]to glory and virtue; virtue; [4]whereby he hath granted his precious and are given exceeding great unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that through by these ye may become might be [p]partakers of [8]the divine nature, [r]having escaped from the corruption that is in the world by through lust. 5 Yea, and for this And beside this, very cause adding on your part giving all diligence, in add to your faith supply [v]virtue; and [in *your*] to virtue [w]knowledge; 6 and [in *your*] to knowledge [9][y]temperance; and [in *your*] to [9]temperance [z]patience; and [in *your*] to patience godliness; 7 and [in *your*] to godliness [a]love of the brethren, brotherly kindness; and in *your* love of the brethren [b]love. 8 For to brotherly kindness charity. if these things are yours be in you, and abound, they make you to be not *that ye shall* neither *be* §barren nor [b]unfruitful [unto] in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 For But he that lacketh these things [d]is blind, [10]seeing only what is near, having and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten [g]the cleansing that he was purged from his old sins.
10 Wherefore, brethren, give the more Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence [j]to make your calling and [k]election sure: for if ye do these things, [l]ye shall never stumble: fall:
11 for thus so an entrance shall be richly supplied ministered unto you [m]the entrance abundantly into the eternal everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore I shall be ready [o]always will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and are be established in [q]the truth which is with *you*. present truth 13 And Yea, I think it right, meet, as long as I am in this [s]tabernacle, [t]to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;
14 [u]knowing that the putting off of my shortly I must put tabernacle cometh swiftly, off *this* my tabernacle, [x]even as our Lord Jesus Christ signified unto hath shewed me.
15 Yea, Moreover I will give diligence endeavour that at every time ye may be able after my [11]decease to call have these things to always in remembrance. 16 For we did have not follow followed [c]cunningly devised [d]fables, when we made known unto you [e]the power and [12][f]com-

[a] Acts 15. 14 (for mg.).
[b] See John 15. 2 & Tit. 3. 14.
[c] Rom. 1. 12. 2 Cor. 4. 13. Tit. 1. 4.
[d] Job 5. 14 & 12. 25. Isai. 59. 10. Zeph. 1. 17. Cp. 1 John 2. 9—11.
[e] Rom. 3. 21—26.
[f] Tit. 2. 13.
[g] Eph. 5. 26. Tit. 2. 14. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 7. 14.
[h] 1 Pet. 1. 2. Jude 2.
[i] ver. 3, 8. ch. 2. 20. Cp. John 17. 3 & Phil. 3. 8.
[j] Cp. Phil. 2. 12 & Heb. 3. 14, *al.*
[k] 1 Thess. 1. 4.
[l] Cp. ch. 3. 17 & 1 John 2. 10.
[m] Col. 1. 13. Cp. Acts 14. 22.
[n] Cp. 1 Thess. 2. 12 & 2 Thess. 2. 14 & 2 Tim. 1. 9 & 1 Pet. 5. 10.
[o] Jude 5. Cp. Rom. 15. 14, 15 & Phil. 3. 1 & 1 John 2. 21.
[p] Cp. Eph. 4. 24 & Heb. 12. 10 & 1 John 3. 2.
[q] 2 John 2.
[r] ch. 2. 18, 20.
[s] 2 Cor. 5. 1, 4.
[t] ch. 3. 1.
[u] Cp. Deut. 4. 21, 22 & 31. 14 & 2 Tim. 4. 6.
[v] Phil. 4. 8.
[w] 1 Pet. 3. 7.
[x] John 21. 18, 19.
[y] Acts 24. 25 & mg. Gal. 5. 23 & mg.
[z] See Heb. 10. 36 & James 1. 3.
[a] See Heb. 13. 1.
[b] 1 Cor. 13. 1 John 4. 16.
[c] See 1 Cor. 1. 17.
[d] See 1 Tim. 1. 4.
[e] 1 Cor. 2. 4.
[f] See 1 Thess. 2. 19.

R.V. [1] Gr. *the.* [2] That is, The church, or, The sister. [3] Many ancient authorities read *Symeon.* [4] Gr. *bondservant.* [5] Gr. *an equally precious.* [6] Or, *our God and the Saviour* [7] Some ancient authorities read *through glory and virtue.* [8] Or, *a* [9] Or, *self-control* [10] Or, *closing his eyes* [11] Or, *departure* [12] Gr. *presence.*
A.V. * Or, *Symeon.* † Gr. *of our God and Saviour.* ‡ Or, *by.* § Gr. *idle.*

ing of our Lord Jesus Christ, but [a]we were eyewitnesses of his majesty. 17 For he [1]received from God the Father honour and glory, when there [2]came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, [e]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased: 18 and this voice we *ourselves* which came heard [3]come out of heaven, when we were with him in [g]the holy mount. 19 And [4]we have the word of prophecy *made* also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, [k]as unto a lamp shining light that shineth in a [4]dark place, until the day dawn, and [m]the day-star arise in your hearts: 20 knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any [5]private interpretation. 21 For [6]no prophecy ever came not [*]in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake from God, *as they were* moved by the [7]Holy Ghost.

2 1 But [u]there were false prophets also among the people, even as [v]among you also there shall be false teachers, teachers among you, who shall [z]privily bring in [8]damnable privily shall heresies, [z]denying even the Master even denying Lord [y]that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. 2 And many shall follow their [†]lascivious pernicious doings; ways; by reason of whom the way of the truth [b]shall be evil spoken of. 3 And [d]in through covetousness shall they [c]with feigned words [g]make merchandise of you: [i]whose sentence judgment now from of a long old time lingereth not, and their destruction damnation slumbereth not. 4 For if God spared not the [l]angels when they that sinned, but [9]cast them down to [10]hell, and [n]committed delivered them to [11]pits into chains of darkness, [r]to be reserved unto judgement; 5 and spared not the judgment; ancient old world, but [b]preserved saved Noah with seven others, the eighth *person*, [12]a preacher of righteousness, when he bringing brought [a]a flood in the upon the world of the ungodly; 6 and [d]turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, [f]having made making them an example ensample unto those that after should [h]live ungodly; 7 and [i]delivered righteous just Lot, sore distressed by vexed with the lascivious life of the wicked wicked: 8 (for filthy conversation [l]that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, [13][n]vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* lawless deeds): unlawful deeds:) 9 [p]the Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation, temptations, and to keep the reserve unrighteous under punishment unto the day of the unjust unto the day of judgment to be judgement; punished: 10 but chiefly [r]them that walk after the flesh in the lust of defilement, uncleanness, and [t]despise dominion. government.

Daring, Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they tremble not are not afraid [t]to rail at [14]dignities: speak evil of dignities. 11 [w]whereas Whereas angels, though which are greater in might power and power, might, bring not [s]a railing judgement accusation [§]against them before the Lord. 12 [z]But these, as creatures without reason, [a]born [15]mere animals natural brute beasts, made [16]to be taken and destroyed, railing in matters whereof they are speak evil of the things that understand ignorant not; and shall in their [17]destroying surely be utterly perish in their own destroyed, corruption; 13 suffering wrong as [c]the hire of And shall receive the reward of wrong-doing; *men* unrighteousness, *as* they that count it pleasure [f]to revel riot in the day-time, day time. [h]spots Spots *they are* and blemishes, revelling sporting [h]in themselves with their [15]love-feasts own deceivings while [j]they feast with you; 14 having eyes full of [19]‖ [k]adultery, and [m]that cannot cease from sin; enticing unstedfast souls; having a heart beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have in covetousness; [p]children of [o]exercised with covetous practices; cursed cursing; 15 forsaking the right children: Which have forsaken

[a] Matt. 17. 1, 2, 6. Mark 9. 2. Luke 9. 28, 29. John 1. 14. [b] See 1 Pet. 3. 20. [c] ch. 3. 6. Job 22. 16. [d] See Gen. 19. 24. [e] Matt. 17. 5. Mark 9. 7. Luke 9. 35. Cp. Matt. 3. 17. [f] Cp. Num. 26. 10. [g] Cp. Ex. 3. 5 & Josh. 5. 15. [h] Jude 15. [i] Gen. 19. 16. [j] See 1 Pet. 1. 10. [k] Ps. 119. 105. 2 Esd. 12. 42. John 5. 35. [l] Wisd. 10. 6 & 19. 17. [m] Rev. 2. 28 & 22. 16. Cp. Mal. 4. 2. [n] Ps. 119. 136, 158. Cp. Ezek. 9. 4. [o] 2 Cor. 4. 6. [p] Ecclus. 33. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 13. Rev. 3. 10. [q] 2 Tim. 3. 16. [r] Jude 16, 18. [s] 1 Pet. 1. 11. Cp. 2 Sam. 23. 2 & 2 Esd. 14. 22 & Luke 1. 70 & Acts 1. 16 & 3. 18. [t] Jude 8. Cp. Ex. 22. 28. [u] Deut. 13. 1, &c. See Matt. 7. 15. [v] Acts 20. 30. 2 Cor. 11. 13. 1 Tim. 4. 1. Cp. Matt. 24. 11. [w] Jude 9. [x] Jude 4. Cp. Matt. 10. 33 & Gal. 2. 4. [y] 1 Cor. 6. 20 & 7. 23. Gal. 3. 13 & 4. 5. Rev. 5. 9. Cp. Ex. 15. 16 & 1 Pet. 1. 18 & Rev. 14. 3, 4. [z] Jude 10. [a] Cp. Jer. 12. 3 & Phil. 3. 19. [b] Rom. 2. 24. [c] ver. 15. [d] Cp. 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18 & 1 Tim. 6. 5 & Tit. 1. 11. [e] Rom. 16. 18. Col. 2. 4. [f] Cp. Rom. 13. 13 & 1 Thess. 5. 7. See James 5. 5. [g] 2 Cor. 2. 17 (mg.). [h] Jude 12 (mg.). [i] Cp. Deut 32. 35 & Phil. 3. 19. 20. 2, 3, 10. [j] Cp. 1 Cor. 11. 21. [k] Jude 6. [l] James 4. 4 (for mg.). [m] Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 1. [n] Cp. Rev. [o] ver. 3. Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 7. [p] Cp. Eph. 2. 3. [q] Wisd. 17. 17 (for mg.). [r] Matt. 25. 41.

R.V. 1 Gr. *having received.* 2 Gr. *was brought . . . by the majestic glory.* 3 Gr. *brought.* 4 Gr. *squalid.*
5 Or, *special* 6 Gr. *was brought.* 7 Or, *Holy Spirit* 8 Or, *sects of perdition* 9 Or, *cast them into dungeons*
10 Gr. *Tartarus.* 11 Some ancient authorities read *chains.* 12 Gr. *a herald.* 13 Gr. *tormented.* 14 Gr. *glories.*
15 Gr. *natural.* 16 Or, *to take and to destroy* 17 Or, *corruption* 18 Many ancient authorities read *deceivings.*
19 Gr. *an adulteress.*

A.V. * Or, *at any time.* † Or, *lascivious ways*, as some copies read. : Or, *dominion.* § Some read, *against themselves.* ‖ Gr. *an adulteress.*

way, [a]they went and are gone astray, having followed following [c]the way of Balaam the *son* of the [1]Beor, Bosor, who loved [d]the hire wages of wrong-doing unrighteousness; 16 but he was rebuked for his own transgression iniquity: [e]a the dumb ass spake speaking with man's voice and stayed forbad the madness of the prophet. 17 [f]These are springs wells without water, and mists driven by a clouds that are carried storm; [g]for with a tempest; to whom the blackness mist of darkness hath been reserved. is reserved for ever. 18 For, For [h]uttering when they speak great swelling *words* of vanity, they entice in allure through the lusts of the flesh, by *through much* lasciviousness, wantonness, those who are just [i]escaping that were [k]clean escaped from them that who live in error; error. 19 promising While they promise them [l]liberty, [m]while they themselves are bondservants the servants of corruption; corruption: for of [2]whom a man is overcome, of the same is he also brought into in bondage. 20 For if, if [n]after they have escaped the defilements pollutions of the world [o]through the knowledge of [3]the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein therein, and overcome, [p]the last state is become latter end is worse with them than the first. beginning. 21 For [q]it were had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after know- they have ing known it, to turn back from [r]the holy commandment delivered unto them. 22 It has But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The [s]dog turning is turned to his own vomit again, again; and the sow that had was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

3 1 This is now, beloved, the second second epistle, beloved, epistle that I I now write unto you; and in both of them which [t]I stir up your sincere mind pure minds by putting you in way of remembrance; 2 [u]that ye should may be mindful remember remembrance: of the words which were spoken before by [v]the holy prophets, and of the commandment of the Lord and Saviour through your apostles. us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour

3 knowing this first, that [4][w]in the there last days mockers shall come with mockery, shall come in the last days scoffers, [x]walking after their own lusts, 4 and [y]saying, Where is the promise of [z]his [5]coming? for, from for the day that since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. 5 For this they wilfully willingly are forget, ignorant of, that there were by the word of God the heavens from were of old, and an the earth [6]standing compacted out of the water and [6]amidst water, [a]by the word of God; in the water: 6 by which means Whereby the world that then was, [b]being overflowed with water, [c]perished: 7 but [d]the heavens that now are, and the earth, and the earth, which are now, by the same word have been [7]stored up for are kept in store, fire, being reserved reserved unto fire against the day of judgement judgment and [e]destruction perdition of ungodly men.

8 But forget not this one thing, But, beloved, be not ignorant of this beloved, one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and [f]a thousand years as one day. 9 [g]The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, [h]as some men count slackness; but [i]is longsuffering to you-ward, us-ward, [k]not wishing willing that any should perish, but [l]that all should come to repentance. 10 But [m]the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which [n]the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and [o]the [8]elements shall be dissolved melt with fervent heat, and the earth the earth also and the works that are therein shall be [9]burned up. 11 Seeing then that these things are thus all to be dissolved, all these things shall [p]what manner of persons ought ye to be in *all* holy living conversation and godliness, 12 [q]looking for and [10]earnestly desiring ‡hasting unto the [5]coming of the day of God, by reason of which wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and [r]the [8]elements

a Ezek. 14. 11.
b Jude 18.
c Num. 22. 5, 7. Deut. 23. 4. Neh. 13. 2. Jude 11. Rev. 2. 14.
d ver. 13.
e ch. 2. 10.
f Isai. 5. 19. Jer. 17. 15. Ezek. 11. 3 & 12. 22, 27. Mal. 2. 17.
g Num. 22. 21, 23, 28.
h See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
i Jude 12.
j Jude 13.
k Jude 16.
l Ps. 24. 2 & 136. 6.
m Gen. 1. 6, 9. Ps. 33. 6. Cp. Heb. 11. 3.
n ver. 20. ch. 1. 4.
o ch. 2. 5.
p Gen. 7. 11, 21.
q ver. 10, 12.
r Gal. 5. 13. See James 1. 25.
s John 8. 34. Rom. 6. 16.
t Cp. 2 Thess. 1. 9.
u ver. 18.
v See ch. 1. 2.
w Ps. 90. 4.
x Hab. 2. 3. Ecclus. 35. 18. Heb. 10. 37.
y Matt. 12. 45. Cp. Ecclus. 34. 26.
z Cp. Eccles. 8. 11 & Rev. 2. 21.
a Isai. 30. 18. Luke 18. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20, *al.*
b Cp. Ezek. 18. 24 & Luke 12. 47 & Heb. 6. 4–6 & 10. 26, 27 & James 4. 17.
c Ezek. 18. 23, 32 & 33. 11.
d Wisd. 11. 23.
1 Tim. 2. 4.
e Rom. 7. 12.
f See Matt. 24. 43.
g Cp. Rev. 6. 14 & 20. 11 & 21. 1. See Matt. 24. 35.
h Prov. 26. 11.
i Isai. 34. 4. Cp. Isai. 24. 19 & Mic. 1. 4 & Nah. 1. 5.
j ch. 1. 13.
k 1 Pet. 1. 15.
l Jude 17.
m Cp. Luke 12. 36 & 1 Cor. 1. 7 & 1 Thess. 1. 10 & Tit. 2. 13 & Jude 21.
n Luke 1. 70. Acts 3. 21.
o See ver. 10.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *Bosor*. [2] Or, *what* [3] Many ancient authorities read *our*. [4] Gr. *in the last of the days*. [5] Gr. *presence*. [6] Or, *through* [7] Or, *stored with fire* [8] Or, *heavenly bodies* [9] The most ancient manuscripts read *discovered*. [10] Or, *hastening*

A.V. * Or, *for a little*, or, *a while*, as some read. † Gr. *consisting*. ‡ Or, *hasting the coming*.

shall melt with fervent heat?
13 But, Nevertheless we, according to his promise, we look for [b]new heavens and a new earth, [c]wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 [e]Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for these such things, give be diligence diligent [g]that ye may be found of him in peace, [i]without spot spot, and [j]blameless in his sight. 15 And account that [k]the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as [m]our beloved brother Paul also, also [n]according to the wisdom given to him, wrote unto him hath written unto you; 16 as also in all *his* epistles, [q]speaking in them of these things; [a]wherein in which are some things hard to be understood, which the ignorant they that are unlearned and unstedfast unstable wrest, [d]as *they do* also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction. 17 Ye therefore, beloved, [f]knowing seeing ye know *these things* beforehand, before, [h]beware lest, lest ye also, being carried led away with the error of the wicked, [ye] fall from your own stedfastness. 18 But [l]grow in the grace and grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. [o]To him *be* the glory both now and [1p]for ever. Amen.

[a] Cp. Heb. 5. 11.
[b] Isai. 65. 17 & 66. 22. Rev. 21. 1.
[c] Isai. 60. 21. Rev. 21. 27.
[d] Cp. Isai. 28. 13.
[e] 1 Cor. 15. 58.
[f] ch. 1. 12. Cp. Mark 13. 23.
[g] Cp. Phil. 1. 10 & 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 5. 23.
[h] ch. 1. 10. 1 Cor. 10. 12.
[i] James 1. 27.
[j] Phil. 2. 15.
[k] See ver. 9.
[l] ch. 1. 5. Eph. 4. 15. Col. 1. 10 & 2. 19. 1 Pet. 2. 2.
[m] Cp. Acts 15. 25.
[n] 1 Cor. 3. 10.
[o] See Rom. 11. 36.
[p] Cp. ver. 8 & Ecclus. 18. 10 (for mg.).
[q] Cp. Rom. 8. 19 (?) & 1 Cor. 15. 24 (?) & 1 Thess. 4. 15 (?).

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THAT which was [b]from the beginning, that [c]which we have heard, that [e]which we have seen with our eyes, [f]that which we beheld, have looked upon, and [g]our hands handled, concerning have handled, of the [2]Word of life life; 2 (and [k]the life [l]was manifested, and we have seen, seen it, and [n]bear witness, and declare shew unto you the life, the that eternal *life*, [a]which was with the Father, and [l]was manifested unto us); us;] 3 [c]that which we have seen and heard declare we unto you also, that ye also may have fellowship with us: yea, and and truly [s]our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ: Christ. 4 and And these things we write, write we unto you, [u]that [3]our your joy may be fulfilled. full.

5 [w]And this This then is the message which we have heard from of him, and announce declare unto you, that [x]God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. 6 [d]If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in the darkness, we lie, and [h]do not the truth: 7 but [i]if we walk in the light, [j]as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and [m]the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. 8 [o]If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and [p]the truth is not in us. 9 [q]If we confess our sins, he is [r]faithful and righteous just to forgive us our sins, and [m]to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. 10 If we say that we have not sinned, [t]we make him a liar, and [v]his word is not in us.

1 My little children, these **2** things write I unto you, that ye may not sin. sin not. And if any

[a] See John 1. 1.
[b] Cp. ch. 2. 13, 14.
[c] Acts 4. 20.
[d] ch. 2. 11. John 12. 35. 2 Cor. 6. 14.
[e] John 19. 35.
[f] ch. 4. 14. John 1. 14. 2 Pet. 1. 16.
[g] Luke 24. 39. John 20. 27.
[h] John 3. 21.
[i] Cp. Isai. 2. 5.
[j] Cp. Ps. 104. 2 & 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[k] John 1. 4 & 11. 25 & 14. 6.
[l] ch. 3. 5, 8. Rom. 16. 26. 1 Tim. 3. 16.
[m] Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 9 & 7. 14 & 12. 11.
[n] See John 15. 27.
[o] Cp. Job 15. 14 & Jer. 2. 35. See James 3. 2.
[p] ch. 2. 4.
[q] Ps. 32. 5 & 51. 3. Prov. 28. 13.
[r] Cp. Ps. 143. 1 & Rom. 3. 26.
[s] John 17. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 9. Cp. ch. 2. 24.
[t] ch. 5. 10.
[u] John 15. 11 & 16. 24. 2 John 12 (for mg.).
[v] John 5. 38 & 8. 37.
[w] ch. 3. 11.
[x] James 1. 17. Cp. ch. 4. 8 & John 4. 24.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the day of eternity.* [2] Or, *word* [3] Many ancient authorities read *your.*

man sin, [a]we have an [1b]Advocate advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: 2 and [d]he is the propitiation for our sins; sins: and not for ours only, but [e]also for *the sins* of the whole world. 3 And hereby know we we do know that we know him, if we [h]keep his commandments. 4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, [j]is a liar, and [j]the truth is not in him: him. 5 but But whoso [k]keepeth his word, in him verily hath is [m]the love of God been perfected. [n]Hereby perfected: hereby know we that we are in him: him. 6 he He that saith he [p]abideth in him [r]ought himself also to walk so to walk, even as he walked.

7 Beloved, [t]no new commandment write I Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but [v]an old commandment [w]which ye had from the beginning: the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye heard. have heard from the beginning. 8 Again, [y]a new commandment write I I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you; you: because [b]the darkness is passing away, past, and [d]the true light already now shineth. 9 He that saith he is in the light, and [ff]hateth his brother, is in the darkness even until now. 10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none *[i]occasion of stumbling in him. 11 But he that hateth his brother is in the darkness, and [l]walketh in the darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because the that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, [my] little children, because [n]your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake. 13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye know have known [f]him which is *that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because [g]ye have overcome the evil wicked one.

14 [2]I have written unto you, little children, because [c]ye know have known the Father. 14 [2]I have written unto you, fathers, because ye know have known [f]him which is *that is* from the beginning. [2]I have written unto you, young men, because [g]ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the evil wicked one. 15 [i]Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. [l]If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 16 For all that is in the world, [o]the lust of the flesh, and [q]the lust of the eyes, and [s]the vainglory pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. 17 And [u]the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, [x]it is the last hour time: and as ye have heard that [z]antichrist cometh, shall come, even now have there arisen are there [a]many antichrists; [c]whereby we know that it is the last hour. time. 19 [e]They went out from us, but they were not of us; for [gg]if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, [h]that they might be made manifest [3]how that they all are not were not all of us. 20 And But ye have [j]an anointing unction from [k]the Holy One, [4]and [m]ye know all things. 21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and [5]because that no lie is of the truth. 22 Who is the a liar but [o]he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? This He is [z]the antichrist, *even* he that denieth the Father and the Son. 23 [p]Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: he that confesseth the Son hath the Father *[but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father*

a Rom. 8. 34. 1 Tim. 2. 5. Heb. 7. 25.
b See John 14. 16 & mg.
c John 14. 7.
d ch. 4. 10. Rom. 3. 25. Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19 & Col. 1. 20.
e ch. 4. 14. John 1. 29 & 4. 42 & 11. 51, 52 & 12. 32.
f Cp. ch. 1. 1.
g Eph. 6. 10. Cp. ch. 5. 4, 5.
h John 14. 15 & 15. 10. Rev. 12. 17 & 14. 12. *al.*
i Cp. Rom. 12. 2 & 2 Tim. 4. 10.
j ch. 1. 8. John 8. 44.
k ch. 5. 3. John 14. 23.
l See James 4. 4.
m ch. 4. 12.
n ch. 3. 24 & 4. 13 & 5. 2.
o Rom. 13. 14. Eph. 2. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 2. 2 Pet. 2. 18.
p John 15. 4, 5, 7.
q Eccles. 4. 8 & 5. 11.
r See Matt. 11. 29.
s Cp. Wisd. 5. 8 & 2 Mac. 9. 8 & 15. 6.
t 2 John 5.
u 2 Esd. 4. 26. See 1 Cor. 7. 31.
v Lev. 19. 18.
w Cp. ver. 24 & ch. 3. 11 & 2 John 5, 6.
x Cp. 2 Tim. 3. 1 & James 5. 3 & 2 Pet. 3. 3 & Jude 18.
y See John 13. 34.
z ver. 22. ch. 4. 3. 2 John 7. Cp. Matt. 24. 5, 24.
a Cp. ch. 4. 1 & Matt. 24. 5.
b Rom. 13. 12. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 4, 5.
c 1 Tim. 4. 1.
d John 1. 9. & 8. 12.
e Deut. 13. 13. Acts 20. 30.
ff ch. 4. 20. Cp. ch. 3. 14, 15 & Tit. 3. 3.
gg See John 17. 12.
h 1 Cor. 11. 19.
i John 11. 10. Cp. Prov. 4. 19 & 2 Pet. 1. 10.
j ver. 27. Cp. 2 Cor. 1. 21.
k See Mark 1. 24.
l See ch. 1. 6.
m ver. 27. Cp. Prov. 28. 5 & Matt. 13. 11, *al.* See John 14. 26.
n Luke 24. 47. Acts 10. 43 & 13. 38.
o ch. 4. 3. 2 John 7.
p ch. 4. 15 & 5. 1. 2 John 9.

R.V. [1] Or, *Comforter* Or, *Helper* Gr. *Paraclete.* [2] Or, *I wrote* [3] Or, *that not all are of us* [4] Some very ancient authorities read *and ye all know.* [5] Or, *that*
A.V. * Gr. *scandal.*

also. 24 As for you, let that *also.* Let that therefore abide in you, [a]which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning abide shall remain in you, [d]ye also shall abide continue in the Son, and in the Father. 25 And this is the promise which that he hath promised [1]us, *even* [g]the life eternal. eternal life. 26 These things have I written unto you concerning [h]them that would lead you seduce astray. 27 And as for you, you. But [j]the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and [l]ye need not that any one man teach you you: but as his the same anointing teacheth you concerning of all things, [2]and [m]is true, truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, [3]ye shall abide in [*]him. 28 And now, [my] little children, abide in him; that, [o]if when he shall be manifested, appear, [q]we may have boldness, confidence, and not be ashamed [4]before him at his [5]s coming. 29 If ye know that [u]he is righteous, [6]†ye know that [w]every one also that doeth righteousness is begotten born of him.

1 Behold Behold, [y]what manner of

3 love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called [a]children the sons of God: and *such* we are. For this cause [c]therefore the world knoweth us not, because [d]it knew him not. 2 Beloved, [e]now are we [a]children the sons of God, and [f]it is doth not yet made manifest appear what we shall be. We be: but we know that, [h]if when [7]he shall be manifested, appear, [j]we shall be like him; for [k]we shall see him even as he is. 3 And every one man that hath this hope [m]set on in him [n]purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Every one that doeth Whosoever committeth sin doeth also transgresseth lawlessness: and [q]sin is lawlessness.

also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that [r]he was manifested to [8]t take away our sins; and [u]in him is no sin.

a ch. 3. 11. 2 John 6.
b ch. 2. 4 & 4. 8. 3 John 11.
c ch. 2. 26.
d Cp. John 14. 23. See ch. 1. 3.
e ch. 2. 29.
f Matt. 13. 38. John 8. 44.
g John 17. 2. h ch. 3. 7. 2 John 7.
i Heb. 2. 14. Cp. Gen. 3. 15 & Luke 10. 18 & John 16. 11.
j ver. 20. k ch. 5. 18. l Jer. 31. 34. Heb. 8. 11.
m John 14. 17.
n ch. 4. 8. o ch. 3. 2. Cp. Col. 3. 4.
p ch. 4. 20, 21.
q ch. 3. 21 & 4. 17 & 5. 14.
r ch. 1. 5 & 2. 24.
s See 1 Thess. 2. 19.
t See John 13. 34.
u ch. 3. 7.
v Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. Jude 11.
w ch. 3. 9 & 4. 7 & 5. 1, 4, 18. 3 John 11.
x Ps. 38. 20. Prov. 29. 10.
y ch. 4. 10. John 3. 16.
z John 15. 18 & 17. 14.
a John 1. 12.
b John 5. 24.
c Cp. ch. 4. 17.
d John 16. 3 & 17. 25.
e Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 3. 26. Eph. 1. 5.
f Cp. Rom. 8. 18 & 2 Cor. 4. 17.
g Matt. 5. 21, 22.
h ch. 2. 28.
i Gal. 5. 21. Rev. 21. 8.
j Rom. 8. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 18 & 4. 11. Phil. 3. 21. 2 Pet. 1. 4.
k John 17. 24. 1 Cor. 13. 12. Rev. 22. 4.
l See John 15. 13.
m Rom. 15. 12.
n 2 Cor. 7. 1.
o Cp. Phil. 2. 17.
p James 2. 15, 16.
q Cp. ch. 5. 17 & Rom. 4. 15.
r Heb. 9. 26. See ch. 1. 2.
s Deut. 15. 7.
t John 1. 29 & mg. for mg. Cp. Isai. 53. 11, 12.
u See 1 Pet. 2. 22.
v Cp. ch. 4. 20.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: [b]whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither [9]knoweth known him. 7 *My* little Little children, [c]let no man lead you astray: deceive you: [e]he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous: righteous. 8 [f]he He that doeth committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. To For this end was the Son of God purpose the Son of God was manifested, [i]that he might destroy the works of the devil. 9 [k]Whosoever is begotten born of God doeth no sin, doth not because commit sin; for his seed abideth remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is begotten born of God. 10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, [n]neither he that [p]loveth not his brother.

11 For [r]this is the [t]message which that ye heard from the beginning, [t]that we should love one another: another. 12 not Not as [v]Cain Cain, *who* was of the evil that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? [x]Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, [z]if the world hateth hate you. 14 We know that [b]we have passed out of from death into unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death. 15 [g]Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that [i]no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. 16 Hereby know perceive we the love, love *of God*, because [l]he laid down his life for us: and [o]we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. 17 But [p]whoso hath the this world's goods, and beholdeth seeth his brother in have need, and [s]shutteth up his bowels *of* compassion from him, [v]how doth dwelleth the love of God abide

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *you.* [2] Or, *so it is true, and is no lie; and even as &c.* [3] Or, *abide ye*
[4] Gr. *from him.* [5] Gr. *presence.* [6] Or, *know ye* [7] Or, *it* [8] Or, *bear sins* [9] Or, *hath known*
A.V. * Or, *it.* † Or, *know ye.* ‡ Or, *commandment.*

in him? 18 *My* little children, let us not [a]love in word, neither with the in tongue; but in deed and in [c]truth. 19 Hereby shall And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall [1]*assure our heart hearts before him, 20 whereinsoever For if our heart condemn us; because us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. 21 Beloved, [h]if our heart condemn us not, [i]we have boldness *then* have we confidence toward God; God. 22 and And [k]whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and [m]do those things that are pleasing in his sight. 23 And this is his commandment, [o]that That we should [2]believe in on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and [q]love one another, [r]even as he gave us commandment. 24 And [t]he that keepeth his commandments abideth dwelleth in him, and he in him. And [u]hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he gave hath given us.

4 1 Beloved, [x]believe not every spirit, but [y]prove try the spirits, spirits whether they are of God: because [b]many [c]false prophets [d]are gone out into the world. 2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: [g]every Every spirit which that confesseth that [h]Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: 3 and every spirit [j]which that [3]confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is the that *spirit* of the antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it cometh should come; and even [o]now it is in the world already. already is it in the world. 4 Ye are of God, [m]*my* little children, and have overcome them: because [q]greater is he that is in you, than you, [s]he that is in the world. 5 [t]They are of the world: therefore speak they [as] of the world, and [v]the world heareth them. 6 We are of God: [x]he that knoweth God heareth us; he who is not of God heareth us not. us not. By this we know Hereby know we [b]the spirit of truth, and [d]the spirit of error.

7 Beloved, [e]let us love one another: for love is of God; and [f]every one that loveth is begotten born of God, and knoweth God. 8 [g]He that loveth not knoweth not God; for [i]God is love. 9 Herein was In this was manifested the love of God manifested [4]in toward us, that [l]God hath because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. 10 Herein is love, [n]not that we loved God, [l]but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* [p]the propitiation for our sins. 11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we also ought ought also to love one another. 12 [s]No man hath beheld seen God at any time: if time. If we love one another, God abideth dwelleth in us, and [v]his love is perfected in us: us. 13 [w]hereby Hereby know we that we abide dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. 14 And [z]we have beheld seen and bear do witness testify that [a]the Father hath sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of [e]the world. 15 [f]Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God abideth dwelleth in him, and he in God. 16 And [i]we know and have have known and believed the love which that God hath [4]in to us. [k]God is love; and [l]he that abideth dwelleth in love abideth dwelleth in God, and God abideth in him. 17 Herein [m]is love made perfect with us, †our love made perfect, that [n]we may have boldness in the day of judgement; judgment: because [p]as he is, even so are we in this world. 18 There is no fear in love; love: but [r]perfect love casteth out fear, fear: because fear hath punishment; and he torment. He that feareth is not [m]made perfect in love. 19 [u]We love, love him, because he first loved us. 20 [w]If a man say, I love God, and [y]hateth his

[a] Ezek. 33. 31, Eph. 4. 15.
[b] John 14. 17 & 15. 26 & 16. 13.
[c] 2 John 1. 3 John 1.
[d] Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12 & 1 Tim. 4. 1.
[e] ch. 3. 11.
[f] ch. 2. 29.
[g] ch. 3. 10.
[h] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 4.
[i] ver. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 11.; Cp. ch. 1. 5 & John 4. 24.
[j] ch. 5. 14. Cp. Job 11. 15 & 22. 26 & Rom. 14. 22.
[k] See Matt. 7. 7.
[l] See John 3. 16.
[m] John 8. 29.
[n] Rom. 5. 8, 10.
[o] John 6. 29. Cp. Acts 18. 8.
[p] See ch. 2. 2.
[q] ver. 11.
[r] Cp. ch. 2. 8.
[s] ver. 20. John 1. 18. 1 Tim. 6. 16.
[t] Cp. John 6. 56 & 14. 20 & 15. 4, 5 & 17. 21.
[u] ch. 4. 13. Rom. 8. 9.
[v] ch. 2. 5.
[w] ch. 3. 24.
[x] Jer. 29. 8.
[y] 1 Thess. 5. 21. Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 10 & 14. 29 & Rev. 2. 2.
[z] ch. 1. 1, 2.
[a] See John 3. 17.
[b] See ch. 2. 18.
[c] 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[d] 2 John 7.
[e] See ch. 2. 2.
[f] ch. 5. 5. Cp. Rom. 10. 9. See Matt. 14. 33.
[g] Cp. 1 Cor. 12. 3.
[h] 2 John 7.
[i] John 6. 69.
[j] ch. 2. 22. 2 John 7.
[k] See ver. 8.
[l] ver. 12. ch. 3. 24.
[m] Cp. ch. 2. 5.
[n] ch. 2. 28 & 3. 21.
[o] ch. 2. 18. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 3—7.
[p] Cp. ch. 3. 1.
[q] See Rom. 8. 31.
[r] Cp. John 3. 18 & Rom. 8. 15.
[s] Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 12. See John 12. 31.
[t] John 3. 31 & 8. 23.
[u] ver. 10.
[v] John 15. 19.
[w] ch. 2. 4 & 3. 17.
[x] Cp. John 8. 47 & 10. 16 & 18. 37 & 1 Cor. 14. 37.
[y] ch. 2. 9, 11.

R.V. [1] Gr. *persuade.* [2] Gr. *believe the name.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *annulleth Jesus.* [4] Or, *in our case*
A.V. * Gr. *persuade.* † Gr. *love with us.*

brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, [1]cannot how can he love God [b]whom he hath not seen. seen? 21 And [c]this commandment have we from him, That [f]he who loveth God love his brother also.

5 1 [h]Whosoever believeth that [i]Jesus is the Christ [k]is begotten born of God: and [l]whosoever every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. 2 [m]Hereby By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and do keep his commandments. 3 For [p]this is the love of God, that we [r]keep his commandments: and [s]his commandments are not grievous. 4 For [t]whatsoever is begotten born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that hath overcome overcometh the world, [u]*even* our faith. 5 And who Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth [w]that Jesus is the Son of God? 6 This is he that came [y]by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not [2]with the by water only, but [2]with the by water and [2]with the blood. 7 And [b]it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because [d]the Spirit is the truth. (7) For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. 8 For And there are three who that bear witness, witness in the Spirit, earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and the these three agree in one. 9 [i]If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God is this, [l]that which he hath borne witness concerning testified of his Son. 10 He that believeth on the Son of God [n]hath the witness in him himself: he that believeth not God [p]hath made him a liar; [a]because he hath not believed in believeth not the witness record that God hath borne concerning gave of his Son. 11 And the witness is this. this is the record, that God gave unto hath given to us [d]eternal life, and [e]this life is in his Son. 12 [g]He that hath the Son hath the life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not the life.

13 [j]These things have I written unto you, you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, *even* unto you that and that ye may [n]believe on the name of the Son of God. 14 And this is [o]the boldness which confidence that we have toward *in him, that, [q]if we ask anything any thing according to his will, he heareth us: 15 and if we know that he heareth us hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions which that we have asked desired of him. 16 If any man see his brother sinning sin a sin *which is* not unto death, [3]he shall ask, and [3]*God* will he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. [x]There is [4]a sin unto death: [3]not concerning this do I I do not say that he should make request. shall pray for it. 17 [a]All unrighteousness is sin: and there is [4]a sin not unto death.

18 We know that [c]whosoever is begotten born of God sinneth not; but [e]he that was is begotten of God [f]keepeth [5]him, himself, and the evil that wicked one toucheth him not. 19 We *And* we know that we are of God, and [h]the whole world lieth in the evil one. wickedness. 20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and [j]hath given us an understanding, that we may know [k]him that is true, and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and [m]eternal life. 21 *My* Little children, [o]guard keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

[a] Cp. John 5. 38.
[b] ver. 12. Cp. 1 Pet. 1. 8.
[c] Gal. 6. 2.
[d] ch. 2. 25. Cp. ch. 4. 9.
[e] See John 1. 4.
[f] ver. 7. ch. 3. 11.
[g] Cp. John 3. 15, 36 & 5. 24 & 6. 40, 47.
[h] John 1. 12.
[i] ch. 2. 22.
[j] John 20. 31.
[k] John 1. 13 (mg.).
[l] John 8. 42.
[m] ch. 2. 5 & 3. 24 & 4. 13.
[n] John 1. 12. o ch. 2. 28 & 3. 21 & 4. 17.
[p] 2 John 6. See John 14. 15.
[q] ch. 3. 22. Cp. Prov. 10. 24.
[r] See ch. 2. 3.
[s] Matt. 11. 30.
[t] ch. 3. 9 & 4. 4. John 16. 33.
[u] Cp. 1 Cor. 15. 57 & Eph. 6. 16.
[v] Cp. Job 42. 8 & James 5. 15.
[w] ch. 4. 15.
[x] Matt. 12. 31, 32. Mark 3. 29. Luke 12. 10. Heb. 6. 4–6 & 10. 26.
[y] John 19. 34 (?). Cp. ver. 8.
[z] Cp. Jer. 7. 16 & 14. 11.
[a] Cp. ch. 3. 4.
[b] John 15. 26. Cp. Matt. 3. 16 (?) & Acts 5. 32.
[c] ch. 3. 9.
[d] John 14. 17 & 15. 26 & 16. 13.
[e] John 1. 18.
[f] John 17. 12.
[g] James 1. 27 (for mg.).
[h] Cp. Luke 4. 6 & Gal. 1. 4.
[i] John 5. 34, 36, 37 & 8. 17, 18.
[j] Cp. Luke 24. 45. k See John 17. 3 & Rev. 3. 7.
[l] See Matt. 3. 17.
[m] ver. 11–13.
[n] Cp. Rom. 8. 16 & Gal. 4. 6 & Rev. 12. 17 & 19. 10.
[o] 1 Cor. 10. 7, 14.
[p] ch. 1. 10. Cp. John 3. 33.

R.V. [1] Many ancient authorities read *how can he love God whom he hath not seen?* [2] Gr. *in.* [3] Or, *he shall ask and shall give him life*, even *to them &c.* [4] Or, *sin* [5] Or, *himself*
A.V. * Or, *concerning him.*

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, [c]whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that [d]know have known [e]the truth; 2 [f]for the truth's sake, which abideth dwelleth in us, and it shall be with us for ever: 3 [i]Grace, mercy, peace shall be with us, ever. Grace *be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 [l]I rejoice rejoiced greatly that I have found *certain* of thy children walking in truth, even as we received as we have received a commandment from the Father. 5 And now I beseech thee, lady, [n]not as though I wrote to thee a a new new commandment, commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, [p]that we love one another. 6 And [r]this is love, that we should walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, [t]even That, as ye have heard that from the beginning, ye should walk in it. 7 For [v]many deceivers [w]are gone forth entered into the world, *even* [b]they that who confess not that Jesus Christ cometh is come in the flesh. [b]This is the a deceiver and the an antichrist. 8 Look to yourselves, [g]that ye we]lose not the those things which [2]we have †wrought, but that ye we [h]receive a full reward. 9 Whosoever [3]goeth onward transgresseth, and abideth not in the teaching doctrine of Christ, [k]hath not God: he God. He that abideth in the teaching, [k]the same doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son. 10 If any one cometh there come any unto you, and bringeth bring not this teaching, doctrine, [m]receive him not into *your* house, and neither give him no greeting: bid him God speed: 11 for he that giveth greeting [e]partaketh in biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil works deeds.

12 [q]Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write them* with paper and ink: [s]but I hope trust to come unto you, and [to] speak ‡face to face, [u]that your §our joy may be fulfilled. full. 13 The children of thine thy elect sister salute greet thee. Amen.

[a] 3 John 1. Cp. 1 Pet. 5. 1.
[b] 1 John 2. 22 & 4. 2, 3.
[c] 1 John 3. 18. 3 John 1.
[d] John 8. 32. Cp. 1 Tim. 2. 4 & Heb. 10. 26.
[e] John 1. 17 & 14. 6.
[f] See Gal. 2. 5. Cp. 1 Cor. 13. 6.
[g] Cp. Gal. 3. 4 & Heb. 10. 35.
[h] See 1 Cor. 3. 8.
[i] 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2. Cp. Jude 2.
[j] Cp. 3 John 9 (for mg.).
[k] See 1 John 2. 23.
[l] 3 John 3, 4.
[m] Cp. Rom. 16. 17 & Gal. 1. 8, 9 & 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14 & Tit. 3. 10.
[n] 1 John 2. 7.
[o] Cp. 1 Tim. 5. 22.
[p] See 1 John 3. 11.
[q] 3 John 13.
[r] 1 John 5. 3. Cp. 1 John 2. 5. See John 14. 15.
[s] 3 John 14.
[t] 1 John 2. 24.
[u] John 15. 11 & 17. 13. 1 John 1. 4 (mg.).
[v] See 1 John 2. 18, 26.
[w] 1 John 4. 1.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 [a]THE elder unto Gaius the the wellbeloved beloved, Gaius, [b]whom I love ‖in the truth.
2 Beloved, I **pray that in all things wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth. 3 For [c]I [4]rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and bare witness unto thy truth, testified of the truth that is in thee, even as

[a] 2 John 1.
[b] 1 John 3. 18. 2 John 1.
[c] 2 John 4.

R.V. [1] Or, *destroy come and bear witness* [2] Many ancient authorities read *ye.* [3] Or, *taketh the lead* [4] Or, *rejoice greatly, when brethren*
A.V. * Gr. *shall be.* † Or, *gained:* Some copies read, *which ye have gained, but that ye receive, &c.* ‡ Gr. *mouth to mouth.* § Or, *your.* ‖ Or, *truly.* ** Or, *pray.*

thou walkest in the truth. 4 Greater I have
[1]joy have I none no greater joy than [2]this, to hear of that
[a]my children walking walk in the truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest a faithful faithfully work in whatsoever thou doest
toward [b]them that are brethren to the brethren, and to
[c]strangers withal; 6 who bare Which have borne
witness to of thy love charity before the
church: whom if thou wilt do well to set bring
forward on their journey [*]worthily after a
of God godly sort, thou shalt do well: 7 because
that for the sake of his name's sake [i]the Name they
went forth, [j]taking nothing of
the Gentiles. 8 We therefore
ought to welcome receive such, that we
may might be fellow-workers with fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote somewhat unto the
church: but Diotrephes, [m]who
loveth to have the preeminence
among them, receiveth us not.
10 Therefore, Wherefore, if I come, I will
bring to remembrance remember his works deeds which
he doeth, prating against us with
wicked malicious words: and not content
therewith, neither doth he him-
self receive the brethren, and
them that would he forbiddeth, forbiddeth them that would, and casteth
them out of the church. 11 Be-
loved, [d]imitate follow not that which is
evil, but that which is good.
[e]He that doeth good is of God:
but [g]he that doeth evil hath not
seen God. 12 Demetrius [h]hath
the witness good report of all *men*, and of the
truth itself: yea, and we also
bear witness record; and [k]thou knowest ye know that
our witness record is true.

13 [l]I had many things to
write unto thee, but I am unwilling to will not with
write *them* to thee with ink and pen: 14 but
ink and pen write unto thee
I trust hope shortly to shortly I shall shortly see thee, and we
shall speak [†]face to face. Peace
be unto to thee. The *Our* friends salute
thee. Salute Greet the friends [n]by name.

[a] Cp. 1 Cor. 4. 14, 15 & Gal. 4. 19 & 1 Tim. 1. 2 & 2 Tim. 1. 2 & Tit. 1. 4 & Philem. 10.
[b] Cp. Gal. 6. 10 & Heb. 13. 1.
[c] See Matt. 25. 35.
[d] Cp. Ps. 34. 14 & 37. 27 & Isai. 1. 16, 17.
[e] 1 John 2. 29.
[f] 1 Thess. 2. 12. Cp. Col. 1. 10.
[g] See 1 John 3. 6.
[h] Cp. 1 Tim. 3. 7.
[i] See Acts 5. 41.
[j] 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15.
[k] John 21. 24.
[l] 2 John 12.
[m] Cp. 2 John 9 (mg.).
[n] John 10. 3.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE.

1 [a]JUDAS, a JUDE, the [3]servant of Jesus
Christ, and brother of James,
[4][c]to them that are called, [d]beloved in sanctified by
God the Father, and [f]kept for preserved in
Jesus Christ: Christ, *and* called: 2 [g]Mercy
unto you, and [i]peace peace, and love love, be
multiplied.

3 Beloved, while I was giving when I gave all
diligence to write unto you of
our the [l]common salvation, I was it was needful
constrained for me to write unto you exhorting you, and exhort
you [m]to contend earnestly that ye should earnestly contend for
the faith which was once for all
delivered unto the saints. 4 For
[p]there are certain men [q]crept in
privily, *even* [b]they unawares, who were before of
old set forth unto ordained to this condemnation,
ungodly men, turning [e]the grace
of our God into lasciviousness,
and [h]denying [5]our the only Master Lord God,
and Lord, our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 Now I desire [f]to I will therefore put you in re-
membrance, though ye know all once
things once for all, knew this, how that [6][k]the
Lord, having saved [a]the people
out of the land of Egypt,
[7][n]afterward destroyed them that
believed not. 6 And the [o]angels
which kept not their own principality, [‡]first estate,
but left their proper own habitation, he

[a] Mark 6. 3 (?). Luke 6. 16 (mg.) (?).
[b] 1 Pet. 2. 8.
[c] Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 24.
[d] 1 Thess. 1. 4. 2 Thess. 2. 13.
[e] See Acts 11. 23.
[f] John 17. 11, 15. 1 Thess. 5. 23.
[g] Cp. 2 John 3.
[h] Tit. 1. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. 22.
[i] 1 Pet. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 2.
[j] 2 Pet. 1. 12 & 3. 17.
[k] Cp. 1 Cor. 10. 4, 5, 9.
[l] Tit. 1. 4.
[m] 1 Tim. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Cp. Luke 13. 24 & 1 Cor. 9. 25 & Phil. 1. 27.
[n] Num. 14. 29, 37 & 26. 64, 65. Ps. 106. 26. Heb. 3. 17—19.
[o] 2 Pet. 2. 4. Cp. Rev. 20. 2.
[p] 2 Pet. 2. 1.
[q] Cp. Gal. 2. 4.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *grace*. [2] Or, *these* things, *that I may hear* [3] Gr. *bondservant*. [4] Or, *to them that are beloved in God the Father, and kept for Jesus Christ*, being *called* [5] Or, *the only Master, and our Lord Jesus Christ* [6] Many very ancient authorities read *Jesus*. [7] Gr. *the second time*.
A.V. * Gr. *worthy of God*. † Gr. *mouth to mouth*. ‡ Or, *principality*.

hath kept reserved in everlasting bonds chains under darkness unto the judgement judgment of the great day. 7 Even as [b]Sodom and Gomorrah, Gomorrha, and [c]the cities about them, having in like manner them in like manner, with these given giving themselves over to fornication, and [f]gone going after *strange flesh, are set forth [1]as for an example, suffering the punishment vengeance of eternal fire. 8 Yet in like manner Likewise also these also in filthy their dreamings dreamers defile the flesh, and set at nought despise dominion, and [i]rail speak at evil of [2]dignities. 9 But Yet [k]Michael [l]the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed [n]about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing judgement, accusation, but said, [o]The Lord rebuke thee. 10 [q]But these rail speak at whatsoever things evil of those things which and but they know not: what they understand know naturally, like the creatures without reason, as brute beasts, in these those things are they [3]destroyed. they corrupt themselves. 11 Woe unto them! for they went have gone in [u]the way of Cain, and [4]ran riotously [z]in greedily after the error of Balaam for hire, reward, and [y]perished in the gainsaying of Korah. Core. 12 These are they who are [5]hidden rocks [a]in your love-feasts spots feasts of charity, when they feast with you, [b]shepherds that without fear feed themselves; feeding themselves without fear: [d]clouds *they are* without water, [g]carried along by about of winds; autumn trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, [i]plucked up by the roots; 13 [k]wild Raging waves of the sea, foaming out [m]their own [6]shame; [o]wandering stars, [p]for to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness hath been reserved for ever. 14 And to these also Enoch, [s]the seventh from Enoch also, Adam, prophesied, prophesied of these, saying, [u]Behold, the Lord came cometh with [7]ten thousands of his holy ones, saints, 15 [a]to execute judgement judgment upon all, and to convict all the ungodly convince that are ungodly among them of all their works of ungodliness ungodly deeds which they have [d]ungodly wrought, committed, and of all [e]the their hard things *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. 16 These are murmurers, complainers, [g]walking after their lusts (and own lusts; and [h]their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*), [j]shewing respect of *words*, having men's persons for the in sake admiration because of advantage.

17 But [ye], beloved, [m]remember ye the words which have been were spoken before by of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ; 18 how that they said to you, [p]In the last time there shall be told you there should be mockers in the last mockers, walking time, who should walk after [8]their own ungodly lusts. 19 These are be they who make separations, separate themselves, [9]r sensual, [s]having not the Spirit. 20 But ye, beloved, [t]building up yourselves on your most holy faith, [v]praying in the Holy Spirit, Ghost, 21 [w]keep yourselves in the love of God, [z]looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. 22 [10]And on of some have mercy, [11]who are in doubt; 23 and compassion, making a difference: some save, [c]snatching others save with fear, pulling them out of [c]the fire; and on some have mercy [f]with fear; hating even [h]the garment spotted by the flesh.

24 [j]Now unto him that is able [l]to guard keep you from stumbling, falling, and [n]to set you present *you* faultless before the presence of his glory [q]without blemish in with exceeding joy, 25 to [r]the only wise God our Saviour, through Jesus Christ our Lord, [t]*be* glory, glory and majesty, dominion and power, before all time, both and now, and [12]for evermore. ever. Amen.

[a] Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 5.
[b] See Gen. 19. 24.
[c] Deut. 29. 23. Hos. 11. 8.
[d] 2 Pet. 2. 6.
[e] 1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 94. 4. John 6. 60.
[f] 2 Pet. 2. 10.
[g] 2 Pet. 2. 10.
[h] 2 Pet. 2. 18.
[i] 2 Pet. 2. 10. Cp. Ex. 22. 28 (mg.).
[j] Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 10. 17.
[k] Dan. 10. 13 & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7.
[l] 2 Esd. 4. 36. 1 Thess. 4. 16. Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 11.
[m] 2 Pet. 3. 2.
[n] Cp. Deut. 34. 6.
[o] Zech. 3. 2.
[p] 2 Pet. 3. 3.
[q] 2 Pet. 2. 12.
[r] Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 14 (for mg.).
[s] Cp. Rom. 8. 9 & Phil. 3. 3.
[t] See Col. 2. 7.
[u] See Gen. 4. 5—8.
[v] Eph. 6. 18. Cp. Rom. 8. 26.
[w] 2 Cor. 13. 14. Cp. Acts 13. 43.
[x] See 2 Pet. 2. 15.
[y] Num. 16. 1—3, 31—35.
[z] Tit. 2. 13. 2 Pet. 3. 12.
[a] 2 Pet. 2. 13.
[b] Ezek. 34. 2, 8, 10.
[c] Amos 4. 11. Zech. 3. 2.
[d] Prov. 25. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 17.
[e] See 1 Cor. 3. 15.
[f] Cp. 2 Cor. 5. 11.
[g] Heb. 13. 9.
[h] Rev. 3. 4. Cp. Zech. 3. 4.
[i] Matt. 15. 13.
[j] Rom. 16. 25. Eph. 3. 20.
[k] Isai. 57. 20.
[l] John 17. 12.
[m] Cp. 2 Cor. 4. 2 & Phil. 3. 19.
[n] Col. 1. 22. Cp. 1 Pet. 4. 13.
[o] Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
[p] 2 Pet. 2. 17.
[q] Eph. 1. 4 & 5. 27. Phil. 2. 15. Rev. 14. 5.
[r] John 5. 44. 1 Tim. 1. 17.
[s] Gen. 5. 18. Deut. 33. 2. Cp. Dan. 7. 10 & 2 Esd. 6. 3 & Mark 8. 38 & 1 Thess. 3. 13 & 2 Thess. 1. 7.
[t] See Rom. 11. 36.
[u] See

R.V. [1] Or, *as an example of eternal fire, suffering punishment* [2] Gr. *glories.* [3] Or, *corrupted* [4] Or, *cast themselves away through* [5] Or, *spots* [6] Gr. *shames.* [7] Gr. *his holy myriads.* [8] Gr. *their own lusts of ungodlinesses.* [9] Or, *natural* Or, *animal* [10] The Greek text in this passage (*And . . . fire*) is somewhat uncertain. [11] Or, *while they dispute with you* [12] Gr. *unto all the ages.*

A.V. * Gr. *other.*

THE REVELATION

OF S. JOHN THE DIVINE.

---

1 THE Revelation of Jesus
I Christ, which God [1] [a]gave
him / unto him, [c]to shew unto his
[2]servants, *even* the / servants things which must
shortly come to pass: / pass; and [d]he
sent and signified [3]*it* by his angel
unto his servant John; / John: 2 [f]who
bare witness / record of the word of God,
and of [h]the testimony of Jesus
Christ, *even* / and [i]of all things that
he saw. 3 [j]Blessed is he that
readeth, and they that hear the
words of the / this prophecy, and keep
the / those things which are written
therein: [o]for the time is at
hand.

4 JOHN to the seven churches
which are in Asia: Grace to / *be* unto
you / you, and peace, from [t]him [u]which
is / is, and [v]which was / was, and [4]which is
to come; and from [x]the seven
Spirits which are before his
throne; 5 and from Jesus Christ,
who is [y]the faithful witness, *and*
[z]the firstborn / first begotten of the dead, and
[a]the ruler / prince of the kings of the
earth. Unto [b]him that loveth / loved us,
and [5] [c]loosed / washed us from our sins [6]by / in
his blood; / own blood, 6 and he / hath made us
to be [e]a kingdom, *to be* [e]priests unto [f]his / God
kings and / God and / and his Father; to him *be* [g]the
glory and [i]the dominion [7]for ever
and ever. Amen. 7 Behold, [l]he
cometh with the clouds; and
[b]every eye shall see him, and
they *also* which pierced him; / him: and
all the tribes / kindreds of the earth shall
mourn over / wail because of him. Even so, Amen.
8 [e]I am the Alpha and the Omega,
the beginning and the ending, saith [8]the
Lord God, / Lord, [9] [g]which is / is, and which
was / was, and [4]which is to come, the
Almighty.
9 I John, who also am your brother / brother,
and [k]partaker with you / companion in [l]the tribulation / tribulation,
and in the [m]kingdom and [n]patience
which are in Jesus, / of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that
is called Patmos, [p]for the word
of God / God, and for the testimony of
Jesus. / Jesus Christ. 10 [q]I was in the Spirit
[r]on the Lord's day, and [I] heard
behind me a great voice, [s]as of
a trumpet / trumpet, 11 saying, I am Alpha and Omega,
the first and the last: and, [w]What thou
seest, write in a book, and send
it to / unto the seven churches / churches which are in Asia;
unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna,
and unto Pergamum, / Pergamos, and unto Thya-
tira, and unto Sardis, and unto
Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.
12 And I turned to see the voice
which / that spake with me. And having / being
turned / turned, I saw [d]seven golden [10]candle-
sticks; 13 and in the midst of
the seven [10]candlesticks [h]one like
unto [11] [j]a son / the Son of man, [k]clothed with
a garment down to the foot, and

a John 17. 7, 8. Cp. John 8. 26 & 14. 10. *b* Zech. 12. 10. John 19. 37. *c* ch. 22. 6. *d* ch. 22. 16. *e* ch. 21. 6 & 22. 13. Cp. Isai. 41. 4 & 43. 10 & 44. 6. *f* John 19. 35. *g* ver. 4. *h* ch. 6. 9 & 12. 17 & 19. 10. See 1 Cor. 1. 6. *i* ver. 11, 19. *j* ch. 22. 7. Cp. Luke 11. 28 & John 8. 51 & 1 John 2. 3. *k* Cp. Phil. 4. 14. *l* John 16. 33. *m* 2 Tim. 2. 12. *n* ch. 3. 10. *o* ch. 22. 10. Cp. 1 John 2. 18. See Rom. 13. 11. *p* See ver. 2. *q* ch. 4. 2. Cp. ch. 17. 3 & 21. 10 & Matt. 22. 43 & 1 Kin. 18. 12 & Ezek. 3. 12 & 2 Cor. 12. 2. *r* Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2. *s* ch. 4. 1. *t* ver. 8. ch. 4. 8. Heb. 13. 8. *u* Ex. 3. 14 (Gk.). *v* John 1. 1. *w* ver. 2, 19. *x* ch. 3. 1 & 4. 5 & 5. 6. *y* ch. 3. 14. John 18. 37. 1 Tim. 6. 13. Cp. ch. 2. 13 & Ps. 89. 37 & Isai. 55. 4. *z* Col. 1. 18. Cp. Ps. 89. 27 & Acts 26. 23 & 1 Cor. 15. 20. *a* ch. 17. 14 & 19. 16. Cp. Ps. 89. 27.

b John 13. 34 & 15. 9. Rom. 8. 37, *al.* *c* 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. *d* ver. 20. ch. 2. 1. Ex. 25. 37. 2 Chr. 4. 20. Zech. 4. 2. Cp. ch. 11. 4. *e* ch. 5. 10 & 20. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 9. *f* See Rom. 15. 6. *g* See Rom. 11. 36. *h* Dan. 7. 13. *i* 1 Pet. 4. 11. *j* ch. 14. 14. Dan. 10. 16. John 5. 27 (mg.). *k* Dan. 10. 5. *l* Dan. 7. 13. See Matt. 16. 27.

R.V. [1] Or, *gave unto him, to shew unto his servants the things &c.* [2] Gr. *bondservants*: and so throughout this book. [3] Or, them [4] Or, *which cometh* [5] Many authorities, some ancient, read *washed.* [6] Gr. *in.* [7] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* Many ancient authorities omit *of the ages.* [8] Or, *the Lord, the God* [9] Or, *he which* [10] Gr. *lampstands.* [11] Or, *the Son of man*

[a]girt about at the breasts paps with a golden girdle. 14 And His head and [b]his hair hairs were white as white like wool, as *white* as snow; and [d]his eyes were as a flame of fire; 15 and [e]his feet like unto burnished fine brass, as if it had been refined they burned in a furnace; and [h]his voice as the voice sound of many waters. 16 And [i]he had in his right hand seven stars: and [j]out of his mouth proceeded went a sharp two-edged twoedged sword: and [l]his countenance was as the sun shineth [n]in his strength. 17 And [o]when I saw him, I fell at his feet as one dead. And [o]he laid his right hand upon me, saying, saying unto me, Fear not; [s]I am the first and the last, 18 and the Living last: *I am* he that one; liveth, and [u]I [1]was dead, and dead; and, behold, I am alive [2]for evermore, and Amen; [w]I and have the keys of death hell and of Hades. death. 19 [y]Write therefore [z]the things which thou sawest, hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall come to pass be hereafter; 20 the mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest [3]in my right hand, and [c]the seven golden [4]candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and [d]the seven [4]candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

2 1 To Unto the angel of the church in of Ephesus write;

These things saith [k]he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, [l]he that who walketh in the midst of the seven golden [4]candlesticks: 2 [n]I know thy works, candlesticks; and thy toil labour, and thy patience, and how that thou canst not bear them which are evil men, evil: and [o]didst try thou hast tried them [p]which call themselves say they are apostles, and they are not, and didst find hast found them false; liars: 3 and thou hast patience borne, and hast didst bear patience, and [s]for my name's sake, sake hast laboured, and [t]hast not grown weary. fainted. 4 But Nevertheless I have *this somewhat* against thee, that because thou didst leave hast left [c]thy first love. 5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do [f]the first works; or else [g]I will come unto to thee, thee quickly, and will move remove thy [5]candlestick out of its his place, except thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the works deeds of [k]the Nicolaitans, Nicolaitanes, which I also hate. 7 [m]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches. churches; [p]To him that overcometh, to him overcometh will I give to eat of [q]the tree of life, which is in [t]the [6]Paradise midst of the paradise of God.

8 And to unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write;

These things saith [v]the first and the last, [x]which [1]was dead, and lived *again*: is alive; 9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and [a]thy poverty (but thou art rich), and *I know* the [7]blasphemy of [b]them which say they are Jews, and they are not, but are a the synagogue of Satan. 10 Fear not the none of those things which thou art about to shalt suffer: behold, the devil is about to shall cast some of you into prison, [b]that ye may be tried; [s]and [c]ye shall have [9]tribulation [f]ten days. days: [g]Be thou faithful [h]unto death, and I will give thee [8]the a crown of life. 11 [j]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches. churches; [j]He that overcometh shall not be hurt of [m]the second death.

12 And to the angel of the church in Pergamum Pergamos write;

These things saith [q]he that which hath the sharp two-edged sword: sword with two edges; 13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* [r]where Satan's throne seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and didst hast not [u]deny denied my

[a] Ch. 15. 6.
[b] Dan. 7. 9.
[c] Jer. 2. 2.
[d] ch. 2. 18 & 19. 12. Cp. Dan. 10. 6.
[e] Ezek. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6.
[f] ver. 2. Cp. Heb. 10. 32.
[g] ch. 3. 3, 19.
[h] ch. 14. 2 & 19. 6. Ezek. 43. 2. 2 Esd. 6. 17.
[i] ver. 20. ch. 2. 1 & 3. 1.
[j] ch. 19. 15. Cp. ch. 2. 12, 16 & Isai. 49. 2 & Wisd. 18. 16 & Eph. 6. 17 & Heb. 4. 12.
[k] ver. 15.
[l] Matt. 17. 2.
[m] ver. 11, 17, 29. ch. 3. 6, 13, 22 & 13. 9. Matt. 11. 15 & 13. 9, *al.*
[n] Judg. 5. 31.
[o] Dan. 8. 17, 18 & 10. 9, 10, 15. Cp. Luke 24. 37 & John 21. 12.
[p] ch. 3. 5, &c. & 21. 7.
[q] 2 Esd. 2. 12 & 8. 52. See Gen. 2. 9.
[r] Matt. 17. 7.
[s] ch. 2. 8 & 22. 13. Isai. 41. 4 & 44. 6 & 48. 12.
[t] Ezek. 28. 13 & 31. 8 (Gk.).
[u] Rom. 6. 9 & 14. 9.
[v] See ch. 1. 17.
[w] Cp. ch. 9. 1 & 20. 1 & Wisd. 16. 13.
[x] ch. 1. 18.
[y] ver. 2, 11.
[z] ver. 12—16.
[a] James 2. 5. Cp. 1 Tim. 6. 18 & Heb. 10. 34 & 11. 26.
[b] ch. 3. 9, 10.
[c] See ver. 12.
[d] Cp. Matt. 5. 14, 15.
[e] Matt. 24. 9.
[f] Cp. Gen. 24. 55 & Dan. 1. 12, 14.
[g] See Matt. 10. 22 & Heb. 3. 6.
[h] ch. 12. 11.
[i] See James 1. 12.
[j] See ver. 7.
[k] ch. 1. 16, 20.
[l] ch. 1. 13.
[m] ch. 20. 6, 14 & 21. 8.
[n] ver. 19. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15.
[o] See 1 John 4. 1.
[p] See 2 Cor. 11. 13.
[q] ver. 16. ch. 1. 16.
[r] ver. 9.
[s] John 15. 21.
[t] Cp. Heb. 12. 3, 5.
[u] See 1 Tim. 5. 8.

R.V. [1] Gr. *became.* [2] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [3] Gr. *upon.* [4] Gr. *lampstands.* [5] Gr. *lampstand.*
[6] Or, *garden*: as in Gen. 2. 8. [7] Or, *reviling* [8] Some ancient authorities read *and may have.* [9] Gr. *a tribulation of ten days.*

aith, even in the those days [1]of wherein
Antipas [a]my witness, my faithful one, *was* my faithful martyr, who
was killed slain among you, where Satan
dwelleth. 14 But I have a few
things against thee, because thou
hast there some them that hold the
teaching doctrine of [d]Balaam, who taught
Balak Balac to cast a stumblingblock
before the children of Israel, [e]to
eat things sacrificed to unto idols,
and [f]to commit fornication. 15 So
hast thou also some them that hold the
teaching doctrine of [i]the Nicolaitans in like Nicolaitanes, which thing I
manner. hate. 16 Repent therefore; or else
[j]I will come to unto thee quickly, and
[k]I will make war fight against them with
[l]the sword of my mouth. 17 [o]He
that hath an ear, let him hear
what the Spirit saith to unto the
churches. churches; [o]To him that overcometh, to him overcometh
will I give to eat of [u]the hidden
manna, and I will give him a
white stone, and upon in the stone
[v]a new name written, [w]which
no one man knoweth but saving he that
receiveth it.
18 And to unto the angel of the
church in Thyatira write;
These things saith the Son of
God, [y]who hath his eyes like
unto a flame of fire, and his feet
are like unto burnished brass: fine brass; 19 [a]I know
thy works, and thy love charity, and faith service,
and ministry faith, and thy patience, and
that thy last works are hy works; and the last *to be* more than
the first. 20 But Notwithstanding I have
this few things against thee, that because thou
sufferest [2]the that woman [d]Jezebel,
which calleth herself a prophetess; prophetess,
and she teacheth to teach and seduceth to seduce my serv-
ants [g]to commit fornication, and
[h]to eat things sacrificed to unto idols.
21 And I gave her time that she should space to repent
repent; and [j]she willeth not to repent of her of her fornication; and she repented
fornication. not. 22 Behold, I do will cast
her into a bed, and them that
commit adultery with her into
great tribulation, except they

a Acts 22. 20. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & 11. 3 & 17. 6 (mg.).
b Ps. 7. 9 & 26. 2. Jer. 20. 12. See Rom. 8. 27.
c See Matt. 16. 27.
d See 2 Pet. 2. 15.
e ver. 20. Acts 15. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 10 & 10. 19.
f Num. 25. 1 & 31. 16. 1 Cor. 10. 8.
g Cp. 1 Cor. 2. 10.
h Cp. Acts 15. 28.
i ver. 6.
j ch. 3. 11.
k Cp. ch. 22. 7.
l See ver. 7.
m See 2 Thess. 2. 8.
n See ver. 12.
o See ver. 11.
p See Heb. 3. 6.
q Ps. 2. 8. Cp. ch. 3. 21 & 20. 4.
r Ps. 2. 9.
s ch. 12. 5 & 19. 15.
t Isai. 30. 14. Jer. 19. 11.
u Cp. John 6. 48–50.
v ch. 3. 12. Isai. 62. 2 & 65. 15.
w ch. 19. 12 Cp. ch. 14. 3.
x Cp. 2 Pet. 1. 19. See ch. 22 16
y ch. 1. 14, 15.
z See ch. 1. 4, 16.
a ver. 2.
b 1 Tim. 5. 6.
c See Luke 15. 24.
d 1 Kin. 16. 31 & 21. 25. 2 Kin. 9. 7.
e Acts 14. 26.
f Cp. 2 Tim. 1. 13.
g See ver. 14.
h ch. 2. 5.
i ch. 16. 15. Matt. 24. 43. 1 Thess. 5. 2, 4. 2 Pet. 3. 10.
j Cp. ch. 9. 20, 21 & 16. 9, 11. See Rom. 2. 4.
k ch. 11. 13 (mg.). Acts 1. 15 (mg.).
l Jude 23.

repent of [3]her works. their deeds. 23 And I will
kill her children with [4]death;
and all the churches shall know
that I am he [b]which searcheth
the reins and hearts: and [c]I
will give unto each every one of you
according to your works. 24 But
to unto you I say, to the rest that are and unto the rest in
Thyatira, as many as have not
this teaching, doctrine, and which know not have not known
[g]the deep things depths of Satan, as they
say speak; I [h]cast will put upon you none
other burden. 25 Howbeit But [j]that
which ye have, have *already* hold fast till
I come. 26 And [l]he that over-
cometh, and he that keepeth my
works [p]unto the end, [q]to him
will I give authority power over the
nations: 27 and [r]he shall [s]rule
them with a rod of [5]iron, iron; [t]as the
vessels of the a potter are shall they be
broken to shivers; as I also have shivers: even as I re-
ceived of my Father: Father. 28 and And I will
give him [x]the morning star.
29 [l]He that hath an ear, let him
hear what the Spirit saith to unto
the churches.

3 1 And to unto the angel of the
church in Sardis write;
These things saith he
[z]that hath the seven Spirits of
God, and the seven stars: stars; I know
thy works, that thou hast a name
[b]that thou livest, [c]and thou art
dead. 2 Be thou watchful, and
stablish strengthen the things that which remain,
which were that are ready to die: for I have
[6]found no works of thine [e]fulfilled not found thy works perfect before my
God. 3 [f]Remember therefore
how thou hast received and
didst hear; heard, and keep *it*, hold fast, and repent.
If therefore thou shalt not watch,
[h]I will come on thee [i]as a thief,
and thou shalt not know what
hour I will come upon thee.
4 But thou Thou hast a few [k]names even
in Sardis which did have not [l]defile defiled
their garments: garments; and they shall walk

R.V. [1] The Greek text here is somewhat uncertain. [2] Many authorities, some ancient, read *thy wife*. [3] Many ancient authorities read *their*. [4] Or, *pestilence* [5] Or, *iron; as vessels of the potter, are they broken* [6] Many ancient authorities read *not found thy works*.

with me [a]in white: for they are [b]worthy. 5 [c]He that overcometh, overcometh, shall thus the same shall be arrayed clothed in white garments; and I will in no wise [d]blot not blot out his name out of [e]the book of life, and but [g]I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. 6 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write;

These things saith [k]he that is holy, [l]he that is true, [m]he that hath the key of David, [o]he that openeth, and none shall shut, no man shutteth; and that shutteth, and none openeth: no man openeth; 8 I know thy works (behold, works: behold, I have [1]set before thee [q]a door opened, which an open door, and no none can shut), that man can shut it: for thou hast a little power, strength, and didst keep hast kept my word, and didst hast not deny denied my name. 9 Behold, I give will make them of [t]the synagogue of Satan, of them which say they are Jews, and they are not, but do lie; behold, [v]I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that [x]I have loved thee. 10 [y]Because thou didst keep hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of [2]trial, that temptation, hour which is to shall come upon the whole all the [3]world, to [4]try [cc]them that dwell upon the earth. 11 Behold, [d]I come quickly: [f]hold fast that that fast which thou hast, that no one man take [h]thy crown. 12 [c]He Him that overcometh, I will make him overcometh will I make [i]a pillar in the [5]temple of my God, and he shall go out thence no more: no more out: and I will write upon him [j]the name of my God, and [k]the name of the city of my God, [k]the *which is* new Jerusalem, [l]which cometh down out of heaven from my God, and mine own *I will write upon him* my [n]new name. 13 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

14 And to unto the angel of the church in Laodicea *of the Laodiceans write;

These things saith the [f]Amen, [h]the faithful and true witness, [i]the beginning of the creation of God: God; 15 I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: [j]I would thou wert cold or hot. 16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither hot cold nor cold, hot, I will spew spue thee out of my mouth. 17 [n]Because thou sayest, I am rich, and have gotten riches, increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art the wretched one wretched, and miserable miserable, and poor poor, and [p]blind blind, and naked: 18 I counsel thee [r]to buy of me gold refined by tried in the fire, that thou mayest become be rich; and [s]white garments, raiment, that thou mayest clothe thyself, be clothed, and [u]*that* the shame of thy nakedness be do not made appear; manifest; and eyesalve to anoint thine eyes, and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, [p]that thou mayest see. 19 [w]As many as I love, I reprove rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. 20 Behold, I stand at the door door, and [z]knock: [a]if any man hear my voice voice, and open the door, [b]I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. 21 [c]He To him that overcometh, overcometh [e]I will give to him will I grant to sit down with me in my throne, even as [g]I also overcame, and am set sat down with my Father in his throne. 22 [c]He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith to unto the churches.

1 After these things I saw, and this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven, heaven: and the first voice which I heard, *a voice* [m]as heard *was* as it were of a trumpet speaking talking with me, one saying, me; which said, [o]Come up hither, and [p]I will

a ch. 6. 11 & 7. 9. Cp. Eccles. 9. 8 & 2 Esd. 2. 39, 40.
b Cp. Luke 20. 35.
c See ch. 2. 7.
d See Ex. 32. 32.
e ch. 13. 8 & 17. 8 & 20. 12, 15 & 21. 27. Phil. 4. 3.
f Isai. 65. 16 (mg.). 2 Cor. 1. 20.
g Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8.
h ver. 7. ch. 1. 5 & 19. 11 & 22. 6.
i Col. 1. 15, 18. Cp. ch. 21. 6 & 22. 13 & Prov. 8. 22.
j Cp. 2 Pet. 2. 21.
k ch. 6. 10.
l ver. 14. ch. 19. 11. 1 John 5. 20.
m Isai. 22. 22. Cp. Luke 1. 32.
n Hos. 12. 8. Zech. 11. 5. 1 Cor. 4. 8.
o Job 12. 14. Cp. Matt. 16. 19.
p John 9. 39—41. Eph. 1. 18.
q Acts 14. 27. 1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12. Col. 4. 3.
r Isai. 55. 1. Matt. 13. 44 & 25. 9. Cp. Prov. 8. 19.
s Cp. ch. 19. 8. See ver. 4.
t ch. 2. 9.
u ch. 16. 15.
v Cp. Isai. 45. 14 & 49. 23 & 60. 14.
w See Heb. 12. 6.
x Isai. 43. 4.
y ch. 1. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 9.
z Cp. S. of S. 5. 2.
a Luke 12. 36.
b John 14. 23. Cp. Luke 24. 29, 30.
cc ch. 6. 10 & 8. 13 & 11. 10 & 13. 8, 14 & 17. 8.
d ch. 22. 7, 12, 20.
e ch. 20. 4. Cp. ch. 2. 26 & John 12. 26 & 2 Tim. 2. 12. See Matt. 19. 28.
f ch. 2. 25.
g ch. 5. 5 & 6. 2 & 17. 14. John 16. 33.
h ch. 2. 10.
i 1 Kin. 7. 21. 2 Chr. 3. 17. Jer. 1. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Cp. Ps. 23. 6 & 27. 4.
j ch. 14. 1 & 22. 4.
k ch. 21. 2. Ezek. 48. 35. Cp. Gal. 4. 26 & Heb. 12. 22.
l ch. 21. 10.
m ch. 1. 10. Cp. Ex. 19. 19, 20.
n ch. 2. 17.
o ch. 11. 12.
p ch. 1. 1, 19 & 22. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *given.* [2] Or, *temptation* [3] Gr. *inhabited earth.* [4] Or, *tempt* [5] Or, *sanctuary*: and so throughout this book.

A.V. * Or, *in Laodicea.*

shew thee [the] things which must [1 come to pass, be] hereafter. [2 Straightway, And immediately] [b]I was in the [Spirit: and, spirit: and,] behold, [d there was a throne, a throne was] set in heaven, and one [sitting upon the throne; sat on the throne.] [3 and, And] he that sat *was* to look upon like a [f]jasper [stone and a sardius, and a sardine stone:] and *there was* [g]a rainbow round about the throne, [like an emerald to look upon, in sight like unto an emerald.] [4] And round about the throne *were* [k]four and twenty [thrones, seats:] and upon the [thrones, seats] *I saw* four and twenty elders sitting, [l arrayed, clothed] in white [garments, raiment;] and [they had] on their heads [m]crowns of gold. [5] And out of the throne [proceed, proceeded] [n]lightnings and [voices, thunderings] and [thunders. And voices: and] *there were* [o]seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, [p]which are the seven Spirits of [God; God.] [6 and, And] before the throne, [q]as it were a glassy sea [throne *there was* a sea of glass, crystal; crystal:] like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* [u]four [living creatures, beasts] [v]full of eyes before and behind. [7 w]And the first [creature, beast] *was* like a lion, and the second [creature, beast] like a calf, and the third [creature, beast] had a face as [of] a man, and the fourth [creature, beast] *was* like a flying eagle. [8] And the four [living creatures, beasts, having] each one of them six [wings, are full of eyes, wings about *him;* and round about and within, *they were* full of eyes] within: and [*c]they have no rest, rest not] day and night, saying, [d]Holy, holy, holy, *is* the Lord God, [the God] Almighty, [e]which [was, was,] and which is, [is,] and [2which] is to come. [9] And when [the living creatures shall, those beasts] give glory and honour and thanks to him that [sitteth, sat] on the throne, to [h]him that [who] liveth [3]for ever and ever, [10] the four and twenty elders [*shall] fall down before him that [sitteth, sat] on the throne, and [shall] worship him that liveth [3]for ever and ever, and [shall] cast [m]their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 [a]Worthy art thou, our Lord and our God, [Thou art worthy, O Lord,] to receive [the] glory and [the] honour and [the] power: for [c]thou [didst create, hast created] all things, and [e because of thy will, for thy pleasure] they [were, are] and were created.

5 [1] And I saw [4]in the right hand of him that sat on the throne [h]a book written within and on the [back, backside, 4close] sealed with seven seals. [2] And [i]I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a [great, loud] voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof? [3] And no [one, man] in the heaven, [or, nor] on the earth, [or, neither] under the earth, was able to open the book, [or, neither] to look thereon. [4] And I wept much, because no [one, man] was found worthy to open and to read the book, [or, neither] to look thereon: [5 and, And] one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, [r]the Lion [5that is] of the tribe of [Judah, Juda,] [t]the Root of David, hath [overcome, prevailed] to open the [book, book,] and [to loose] the seven seals thereof. [6] And I [saw, beheld, and, lo,] in the midst of the throne and of the four [living creatures, beasts,] and in the midst of the elders, [z]a Lamb [standing, stood a Lamb] as [though] it had been slain, having seven [horns, horns] and [z]seven eyes, which are [b]the [5]seven Spirits of [God, God] sent forth into all the earth. [7] And he [came, came,] and [he 6taketh *it*, took the book] out of the right hand of him that sat [on, upon] the throne. [8] And when he had taken the book, the four [living creatures, beasts] and [the] four and twenty elders [f]fell down before the Lamb, [g]having [each, every] one [a, of] [harp, them harps,] and [i]golden [bowls, vials] full of [incense, †odours,] [j]which are the prayers of [the] saints. [9] And they [sing, sung] [l]a new song, saying, [Worthy art thou, Thou art worthy] to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for [n]thou wast slain, and [°didst purchase unto God, hast redeemed us to

---

a ch. 5. 12.
b See ch. 1. 10.
c ch. 10. 6 & 14. 7. Gen. 1. 1. Acts 14. 15. Eph. 3. 9, *al.*
d Ps. 11. 4 & 103. 19. Isai. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34 & 23. 22. See 1 Kin. 22. 19.
e Ps. 33. 9—11. Cp. Eph. 1. 11.
f ch. 21. 11.
g Ezek. 1. 28. Cp. ch. 10. 1 & Gen. 9. 13—17.
h Ezek. 2. 9, 10.
i Isai. 29. 11. Dan. 12. 4.
j Cp. ch. 10. 1 & 18. 21.
k ch. 11. 16.
l See ch. 3. 4.
m ver. 10. See James 1. 12.
n ch. 8. 5 & 11. 19 & 16. 18. Cp. Ex. 19. 16.
o Cp. Zech. 4. 2.
p See ch. 1. 4.
q ch. 15. 2. Cp. ch. 21. 18, 21 & Ps. 77. 19.
r Gen. 49. 9. 2 Esd. 12. 31, 32.
s Heb. 7. 14.
t ch. 22. 16. Isai. 11. 1, 10. Rom. 15. 12. Cp. Ecclus. 47. 22.
u Ezek. 1. 5.
v Ezek. 10. 12.
w Cp. Ezek. 1. 10 & 10. 14.
x ver. 9, 12. ch. 13. 8. Isai. 53. 7. John 1. 29, 36. 1 Pet. 1. 19.
y Isai. 6. 2.
z Zech. 3. 9 & 4. 10.
a ver. 6.
b See ch. 1. 4.
c ch. 14. 11.
d Isai. 6. 3.
e See ch. 1. 4.
f See ch. 4. 10.
g ch. 14. 2 & 15. 2.
h ch. 1. 18 & 5. 13 & 15. 7. Dan. 4. 34 & 12. 7.
i Cp. ch. 15. 7.
j ch. 8. 3, 4. Ps. 141. 2.
k ch. 5. 8, 14 & 7. 11 & 11. 16 & 19. 4.
l ch. 14. 3. See Ps. 33. 3.
m ver. 4.
n ver. 6.
o ch. 14. 3, 4. See 2 Pet. 2. 1.

R.V. [1] Or, *come to pass. After these things straightway &c.* [2] Or, *which cometh* [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [4] Gr. *on.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *seven.* [6] Gr. *hath taken.*

A.V. * Gr. *they have no rest.* † Or, *incense.*

with by thy blood men out of [a]every tribe, kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation, nation; 10 and madest them *to be* hast made us unto our God [da kingdom kings and priests; priests: and they we shall reign upon on the earth. 11 And I saw, beheld, and I heard [a]the voice of many angels round about the throne and the living creatures beasts and the elders; elders: and the number of them was [f]ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands; 12 saying with a great loud voice, [h]Worthy is the Lamb that hath been was slain to receive [the] power, and riches, and wisdom, and might, strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing. 13 And [j]every created thing creature which is in [the] heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and on the sea, and all things such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Unto him that sitteth on the throne, and unto the Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, *be* Lamb, *be* the blessing, and the honour, and the unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and glory, and the dominion, unto the Lamb [l]for ever and ever. 14 And the four living creatures beasts [m]said, Amen. And the four *and* twenty elders [p]fell down and worshipped. worshipped

him that liveth for ever and ever.

6 [1]And I saw when the Lamb opened one of [s]the seven seals, and I heard [t]one heard, as it of the four living creatures saying [w]as with a voice were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts of thunder, [v]Come[2]. saying, Come and see. 2 And I saw, and behold, behold [bb]a white horse, horse: and [c]he that sat thereon on him had a bow; and there was given unto him [x]a crown: a crown was given unto him and he came went forth [y]conquering, and to conquer.

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard [b]the second living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. 4 And another *horse* came forth, [z]a red horse: there went out another horse *that was* red: and to him that sat thereon it was given power was given to him that sat thereon [k]to take [3]peace from the earth, and that they should slay kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard [b]the third living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. And I saw, beheld, and behold, lo, [c]a black horse; and he that sat thereon on him had a balance pair of balances in his hand. 6 And I heard as it were a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, beasts say, [*e]A [4]measure of wheat for a [5]penny, and three measures of barley for a [5]penny; and the oil and the wine [g]hurt *see* thou hurt not the oil and thou not. the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of [b]the fourth living creature saying, Come[2]. beast say, Come and see. 8 And I saw, looked, and behold, behold [i]a pale horse: and he that sat upon him, his name his name that sat on him was Death; Death: and Hades Hell followed with him. And there power was given [†]unto them authority over the fourth part of the earth, to kill [k]with sword, and with famine, hunger, and with [6]death, and [l]by the wild with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw underneath under [m]the altar [o]the souls of them that had been were slain [q]for the word of God, and for [r]the testimony which they held: 10 and they cried with a great loud voice, saying, [u]How long, O Master, Lord, [v]the holy and true, [x]dost thou not judge and [z]avenge our blood on [a]them that dwell on the earth? 11 And there was given them to each one [d]a white robe. white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, [f]that they should rest yet for a little time, season, [h]until their fellow-servants fellowservants also and their brethren, which that should be killed even as they were, [i]should [7]be fulfilled.

12 And I saw beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and and, lo, [l]there was a great earthquake; and [m]the sun became black as [n]sackcloth of hair, and the whole moon became as blood; 13 and [o]the stars of [the] heaven fell unto

a ch. 7. 9 & 11. 9 & 14. 6. See Dan. 3. 4.
b ch. 4. 7.
c Zech. 6. 2.
d See ch. 1. 6.
e Cp. Ezek. 4. 10, 11 & 5. 10, 16.
f Dan. 7. 10. Cp. Heb. 12. 22.
g ch. 7. 3 & 9. 4.
h ch. 4. 11.
i Cp. Zech. 6. 3.
j Ps. 145. 21 & 150. 6.
k Ezek. 14. 21. 2 Esd. 15. 5.
l Lev. 26. 22. Deut. 32. 24.
m ch. 14. 18 & 16. 7.
n ch. 7. 12 & 19. 4.
o ch. 20. 4. 2 Esd. 4. 35.
p ver. 8. See ch. 4. 10.
q ch. 1. 9.
r See ch. 1. 2.
s ch. 5. 1, 5—7.
t ch. 4. 7.
u Cp. Ps. 94. 3 & Zech. 1. 12.
v ch. 3. 7.
w ch. 14. 2 & 19. 6.
x ch. 11. 18 & 19. 2.
y ch. 22. 20.
z Ps. 79. 10 & 119. 84. Luke 18. 7, 8.
a See ch. 3. 10.
bb Zech. 6. 3. Cp. ch. 19. 11, 19, 21.
c Cp. Ps. 45. 4, 5 & Hab. 3. 8, 9 & Zech. 9. 13, 14.
d ch. 3. 4 & 7. 9.
e ch. 14. 14. Cp. Zech. 6. 11.
f ch. 14. 13.
g See ch. 3. 21.
h Cp. Heb. 11. 40.
i Cp. Gen. 15. 16.
j Zech. 1. 8 & 6. 2.
k Cp. Matt. 10. 34 & 24. 6, 7. 1 ch. 11. 13 & 16. 18. Cp. Heb. 12. 26.
m See Matt. 24. 29.
n Isai. 50. 3.
o Cp. ch. 8. 10 & 9. 1.

RV [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Some ancient authorities add *and see.* [3] Some ancient authorities read *the face of the earth.* [4] Gr. *chanix*, a small measure. [5] See marginal note on Matt. 18. 28. [6] Or, *pestilence* [7] Some ancient authorities read *have fulfilled* their course.

A.V. * The word *chenix* signifieth a measure containing one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart. † Or, *to him.*

the earth, even [a]as a fig tree casteth her *unripe figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. 14 And [b]the heaven was removed departed [a]as a scroll when it is rolled up together; and [c]every mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the kings of the earth, and the princes, great men, and the [1]chief rich captains, men, and the rich, chief captains, and the strong, mighty men, and every bondman bondman, and freeman, every free man, [d]hid themselves in the caves dens and in the rocks of the mountains; 16 [e]and they say said to the mountains and to the rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of [f]him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: 17 for [g]the great day of their his wrath is come; and [h]who is shall be able to stand?

7 1 After this And after these things I saw four angels standing at on the four corners of the earth, holding [k]the four winds of the earth, [n]that no wind should the wind should not blow on the earth, or nor on the sea, or upon nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel ascend ascending [p]from the sunrising, east, having [q]the seal of the living God: and he cried with a great loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, 3 saying, [t]Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we shall have sealed the servants of our God [v]on in their foreheads. 4 And [w]I heard the number of them which were sealed, a hundred and forty and four thousand, sealed: *and there were* sealed an hundred and sealed out forty and four thousand of every tribe all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Judah Juda *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Reuben *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Gad *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.

a Isai. 34. 4.
b Cp. ch. 20. 11 & 21. 1.
c ch. 16. 20. Cp. Isai. 54. 10 & Jer. 4. 24 & Ezek. 38. 20 & Nah. 1. 5.
d Isai. 2. 19, 21.
e Hos. 10. 8. Luke 23. 30.
f ch. 4. 2.
g Jer. 30. 7. Joel 2. 11, 31. Zeph. 1. 14, *al.*
h Ezra 9. 15. Ps. 76. 7. Mal. 3. 2. Luke 21. 36.
i 2 Esd. 2. 42. Cp. Rom. 11. 25.
j ch. 5. 9.
k Jer. 49. 36. Dan. 7. 2.
l ver. 14. See ch. 3. 4.
m Cp. Lev. 23. 40 & 2 Mac. 10. 7 & John 12. 13.
n Cp. ver. 3.
o ch. 12. 10 & 19. 1. See Ps. 3. 8.
p ch. 16. 12.
q ch. 9. 4.
r ch. 4. 6.
s See ch. 4. 10.
t ch. 6. 6 & 9. 4.
u ch. 5. 14 & 19. 4. Cp. 1 Chr. 29. 10, 11.
v ch. 14. 1 & 22. 4. Ezek. 9. 4. Cp. ch. 13. 16 & Ezek. 3. 8, 9.
w ch. 9. 16.
x See Matt. 24. 21.
y ch. 22. 14. Cp. Isai. 1. 18 & Zech. 3. 3–5.

6 Of the tribe of Asher Aser *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Naphtali Nepthalim *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Manasseh Manasses *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
7 Of the tribe of Simeon *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Levi *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Issachar *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
8 Of the tribe of Zebulun Zabulon *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Joseph *were* sealed twelve thousand: thousand.
Of the tribe of Benjamin *were* sealed twelve thousand.

9 After these things this I saw, and behold, beheld, and, lo, [i]a great multitude, which no man could number, [j]out of every all nation, and of *all* tribes kindreds, and peoples people, and tongues, standing stood before the throne throne, and before the Lamb, [l]arrayed in clothed with white robes, and [m]palms in their hands; 10 and they cry cried with a great loud voice, saying, [o]Salvation unto to our God which sitteth on upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. 11 And all the angels were standing stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and [r]the four living creatures; beasts, and they [s]fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, 12 [u]saying, Amen: [2]Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our God [3]for ever and ever. Amen. 13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What These are these which are [l]arrayed in the white robes, who are they, robes? and whence came they? 14 And I [4]say said unto him, My lord, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which come came out of [x]the great tribulation, and [y]they have washed

R.V. [1] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs.* [2] Gr. *The blessing, and the glory, &c.* [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [4] Gr. *have said.*

A.V. * Or, *green figs.*

their robes, and [a]made them white [c]in the blood of the Lamb. 15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and [d]they serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne [f]shall spread his tabernacle over, dwell among them. 16 [g]They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither [i]shall the sun strike upon, light on them, nor any heat: for heat, the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne [k]shall be their shepherd, feed them, and shall guide, lead them unto fountains of [l]waters of life, living fountains of waters: and [n]God shall wipe away every tear, all tears from their eyes.

8 [1] And when he had opened [p]the seventh seal, there followed a, was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. [2] And I saw [q]the seven angels [r]which stand, stood before God; and there were given unto them, were given to them seven trumpets.

[3] And another angel came and stood [1]over, at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should [2]add, offer it unto, with [w]the prayers of all the saints upon [x]the golden altar which was before the throne. [4] And [y]the smoke of the incense, *which came* [3]with the prayers of the saints, went, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. [5] And the angel [4]taketh, took the censer, and [z]he filled it with the fire of the altar, and cast it [5]upon, [†]into the earth: and [b]there followed [c]thunders, were voices, and voices, thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

[6] And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

[7] And the first, The first angel sounded, and there followed [g]hail and [h]fire, fire, mingled with blood, and they were cast [5]upon the earth: and [†]the third part of the earth was burnt up, and the third part of [b]the trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

[8] And the second angel sounded, and as it were [e]a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea [h]became blood; [9] and there died the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, *even* they that had life, and had life, died; and the third part of [j]the ships was, were destroyed.

[10] And the third angel sounded, and [m]there fell from heaven a great star, a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, a torch, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon [o]the fountains of the waters; [11] and the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters [s]became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, [t]because they were made bitter.

[12] And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of [v]the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; that, so as the third part of them should be, was darkened, and the day should not shine, shone not for a third part of it, and the night in like manner, likewise.

[13] And I saw, and I beheld, and heard [6]an eagle, angel flying in mid, through the midst of heaven, saying with a great, loud voice, [z]Woe, woe, woe, for them that dwell on the earth, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, who, which are yet to sound, sound!

9 [1] And the fifth angel sounded, and [d]I saw a star from heaven fallen, fall from heaven unto the earth: and there was given to him, to him was given [e]the key of the pit of, [f]the abyss, bottomless pit. [2] And he opened the pit of the abyss, bottomless pit; and there went up, arose [i]a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and [k]the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of

[a] Cp. Dan. 12. 10 & 1 John 1. 7.
[b] ch. 9. 4. Isai. 2. 13.
[c] ch. 1. 5.
[d] ch. 22. 3.
[e] Jer. 51. 25. Cp. Mark 11. 23.
[f] ch. 21. 3. Ezek. 37. 27 (mg.). John 1. 14 (mg.). Cp. Isai. 4. 5, 6.
[g] Isai. 49. 10.
[h] ch. 11. 6. Cp. Ex. 7. 17, 19.
[i] Ps. 121. 6.
[j] Isai. 2. 16.
[k] Ps. 23. 1, 2. Cp. Matt. 2. 6. See John 10. 11.
[l] ch. 22. 1. Cp. Ps. 36. 8, 9 & John 4. 14.
[m] ch. 9. 1. Cp. Isai. 14. 12.
[n] ch. 21. 4. Isai. 25. 8. Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 54.
[o] ch. 14. 7 & 16. 4.
[p] ch. 5. 1 & 6. 1, &c.
[q] Tobit 12. 15.
[r] Luke 1. 19.
[s] Deut. 29. 18. Jer. 9. 15 & 23. 15.
[t] Cp. Ex. 15. 23.
[u] Amos 9. 1.
[v] Cp. Ex. 10. 21–23 & Isai. 13. 10 & 30. 26.
[w] ch. 5. 8.
[x] ch. 9. 13. Ex. 30. 1, 3.
[y] Cp. Ps. 141. 2.
[z] Cp. ch. 9. 12 & 11. 14.
[a] Lev. 16. 12.
[b] Cp. Ps. 18. 7, 8.
[c] See ch. 4. 5.
[d] ch. 8. 10. Cp. ch. 12. 9 & Luke 10. 18.
[e] See ch. 1. 18.
[f] ver. 2, 11. ch. 11. 7 & 17. 8 & 20. 1, 3. Luke 8. 31. Rom. 10. 7.
[g] Ex. 9. 23, 24. Ps. 18. 13. Ezek. 38. 22.
[h] Joel 2. 30.
[i] Cp. Gen. 19. 28 & Isai. 34. 10.
[j] ver. 8–12. ch. 9. 15, 18 & 12. 4. Cp. Zech. 13. 8, 9.
[k] Cp. Joel 2. 10.

R.V. [1] Or, *at* [2] Gr. *give.* [3] Or, *for* [4] Gr. *hath taken.* [5] Or, *into* [6] Gr. *one eagle.*
A.V. * Or, *add it to the prayers.* † Or, *upon.*

the pit. 3 And out of the smoke came there came out of the forth smoke [b]locusts upon the earth; earth: and power unto them was given them, power, as the scorpions of the earth have power. 4 And it was said unto commanded them [d]that they should not hurt [f]the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree, tree; but only such those men as which have not [i]the seal of God on in their foreheads. 5 And it was given them to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented [k]five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when it he striketh a man. 6 And in those days [m]men shall shall men seek death, and shall in no wise not find it; and they shall desire to die, and death fleeth shall flee from them. 7 And [n]the [1]shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared for unto war battle; and [o]upon on their heads were as it were crowns like unto gold, and their faces were [p]as men's the faces of men. faces. 8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and [q]their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions. 9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was [t]as the sound of chariots, chariots of many [w]horses rushing running to war. battle. 10 And they have had tails like unto scorpions, and stings; there were stings in their is tails: and their power was to hurt men [x]five months. 11 They have over And they had a them [z]as king king over them, *which is* the angel of the abyss: his bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is [a]Abaddon, and but in the Greek *tongue* he hath his name [2*]Apollyon.

12 [b]The first Woe is past: One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come yet two Woes two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard [3]a voice from [f]the four horns of the golden altar which is before God, 14 one saying to the sixth angel, angel which had the trumpet, Loose [a]the four angels which are bound at in [c]the great river Euphrates. 15 And the four angels were loosed, which had been were prepared [†]for the hour an hour, and day a day, and month a month, and year, that [s]they should a year, for to kill slay the third part of men. 16 And the number of the armies army of [g]the horsemen was [h]twice ten thousand times *were* two hundred thousand ten thousand: thousand: and [j]I heard the number of them. 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates [as]of fire of fire, and of hyacinth jacinth, and [of] brimstone: and the heads of the horses are *were* [l]as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths proceedeth issued fire and smoke and brimstone. 18 By these three plagues was the third part of men killed, by the fire fire, and by the smoke smoke, and by the brimstone, which proceeded issued out of their mouths. 19 For the power of the horses their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails are *were* like unto serpents, and have had heads; heads; and with them they do hurt. 20 And the rest of mankind, the men which were not killed with by these plagues, plagues yet [r]repented not of [s]the works of their hands, that they should not worship [4u]devils, [v]and the idols of gold, and [of] silver, and [of] brass, and [of] stone, and of wood; wood: which can neither neither can see, nor hear, nor walk: 21 and they repented not Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their [y]sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

10 1 And I saw another strong mighty angel coming come down out of from heaven, arrayed clothed with a cloud; cloud: and [e]the a rainbow was upon his head, and [d]his face was as it were the sun, and [e]his feet as pillars of fire; fire: 2 and [g]he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left upon the earth; *foot* on the earth,

[a] Cp. ch. 7. 1.
[b] See Ex. 10. 4.
[c] ch. 16. 12.
[d] ch. 6. 6 & 7. 3.
[e] See ch. 8. 7.
[f] ch. 8. 7.
[g] Ezek. 38. 4.
[h] Cp. Ps. 68. 17 & Dan. 7. 10.
[i] See ch. 7. 2, 3.
[j] ch. 7. 4.
[k] ver. 10.
[l] Cp. 1 Chr. 12. 8 & Isai. 5. 28, 29.
[m] Job 3. 21 & 7. 15, 16. Jer. 8. 3.
[n] Joel 2. 4.
[o] Cp. Nah. 3. 17.
[p] Dan. 7. 8.
[q] Joel 1. 6.
[r] See ch. 2. 21.
[s] Deut. 31. 29. Jer. 1. 16 & 25. 14. Wisd. 14. 8, *al.*
[t] Joel 2. 5.
[u] See 1 Cor. 10. 20.
[v] Ps. 115. 4—7 & 135. 15—17. Dan. 5. 23. Wisd. 13. 10—19.
[w] Jer. 8. 6. Cp. Job 39. 21—25.
[x] ver. 5.
[y] ch. 21. 8 & 22. 15. Gal. 5. 20.
[z] Cp. Job 18. 14 & Prov. 30. 27 & Eph. 2. 2.
[a] See Job 26. 6.
[b] Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 11. 14.
[c] Ezek. 1. 28.
[d] ch. 1. 16. Matt. 17. 2.
[e] ch. 1. 15.
[f] Ex. 30. 3.
[g] ver. 8—10.

R.V. [1] Gr. *likenesses.* [2] That is, *Destroyer.* [3] Gr. *one voice.* [4] Gr. *demons.*
A.V. * That is to say, *A destroyer.* † Or, *at.*

3 and he cried with a great loud voice, [a]as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, the seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 And when the seven thunders had uttered *their voices*, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying, saying unto me, [d]Seal up the those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not. 5 And the angel which I saw standing stand upon the sea and upon the earth [g]lifted up his right hand to heaven, 6 and sware by [h]him that liveth [1]for ever and ever, [i]who created the heaven heaven, and the things that are therein, therein are, and the earth earth, and the things that are therein, therein are, [2]and the sea sea, and the things that which are therein, [l]that there shall should be [3]time no longer: 7 but [m]in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he is about shall begin to sound, then is finished the mystery of God, God' [r]according to the good tidings which he should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. 8 And the voice which I heard from heaven, *I heard it* again heaven spake unto me [s]speaking with me, again, and saying, Go, said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel that which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth. 9 And I went unto the angel, saying and said unto him, him, that he should give Give me the little book. And he saith said unto me, [w]Take it, and [x]eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but In thy mouth it shall be It shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. 10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and when as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was made bitter. 11 And they say he said unto me, [b]Thou must prophesy again [4]over before many peoples peoples, and nations nations, and tongues tongues, and kings.

[a] Joel 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.
[b] ch. 21. 15, 16. Ezek. 40. 3. Zech. 2. 1.
[c] Ezek. 40. 17, 20.
[d] Dan. 8. 26 & 12. 4, 9. Cp. ch. 22. 10.
[e] See Luke 21. 24.
[f] ch. 12. 6 & 13. 5.
[g] See Gen. 14. 22.
[h] See ch. 4. 9.
[i] See ch. 4. 11.
[j] Isai. 20. 2.
[k] Zech. 4. 3, 11, 14. Cp. Ps. 52. 8 & Jer. 11. 16.
[l] Cp. ch. 12. 12 & 16. 17 & 21. 6 & Dan. 12. 7 (for mg.).
[m] ch. 11. 15.
[n] Cp. 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12 & Jer. 5. 14.
[o] Cp. Num. 16. 29, 35.
[p] Cp. Amos 3. 7.
[q] Cp. 1 Kin. 17. 1 & Luke 4. 25 & James 5. 17.
[r] Cp. Ex. 7. 19.
[s] Cp. Ex. 7—10 & 1 Sam. 4. 8.
[t] ch. 17. 8. Cp. ch. 13. 1.
[u] See ch. 9. 1.
[v] Dan. 7. 21.
[w] Ezek. 2. 8 & 3. 1—3.
[x] Cp. Jer. 15. 16.
[y] Cp. ch. 16. 19 (?) & 17. 18 (?) & 18. 10 (?).
[z] Isai. 1. 10 & 3. 9.
[a] Cp. Ezek. 23. 3, 8, 19, 27.
[b] Cp. Ezek. 37. 4 & 2 Esd. 2. 48.
[c] Ps. 79. 2, 3.
[d] Cp. John 16. 20. See ch. 3. 10.

11 1 And there was given me [b]a reed like unto a rod: [5]and one said, the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. 2 And But [c]the court which is without the temple [6]*leave without, out, and measure it not; for [e]it hath been is given unto the nations Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot [f]forty and two months. 3 And [†]I will give *power* unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy [f]a thousand two hundred and threescore days, [j]clothed in sackcloth. 4 These are [k]the two olive trees trees, and the two [7]candlesticks, candlesticks standing before the Lord God of the earth. 5 And if any man desireth to will hurt them, [n]fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man shall desire to will hurt them, [o]in this manner he must in this must he manner be killed. 6 These have the power [q]to shut the heaven, that it rain not during in the days of their prophecy: and they have power over the waters [r]to turn them into to blood, and [s]to smite the earth with every plague, all plagues, as often as they shall desire. will. 7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, [t]the beast that cometh up ascendeth out of [u]the abyss bottomless pit [v]shall make war with against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their [8]dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of [y]the great city, which spiritually is called [z]Sodom and [a]Egypt, where also their our Lord was crucified. 9 And from among they of the peoples people and tribes kindreds and tongues and nations do *men* look upon shall see their [8]dead bodies three days and a an half, and [c]suffer not shall not suffer their dead bodies to be laid in a tomb. put in graves. 10 And [d]they that dwell on upon the earth

RV [1] Gr. unto the ages of the ages. [2] Some ancient authorities omit *and the sea and the things that are therein.*
[3] Or, delay [4] Or, concerning [5] Gr. saying. [6] Gr. cast without. [7] Gr. lampstands. [8] Gr. carcase.
AV. [*] Gr. cast out. [†] Or, *I will give unto my two witnesses that they may prophesy.*

shall rejoice over them, and make merry; and merry, [a]they shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets [c]tormented them that dwell dwelt on the earth. 11 And after the three days and a an half [e]the breath Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which beheld saw them. 12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, [i]Come up hither. And [j]they went up into ascended up to heaven [k]in the a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. 13 And in that the same hour there was was there [l]a great earthquake, and [n]the tenth part of the city fell; and fell, there in the were killed in the earthquake [1]seven thousand earthquake were slain *of men seven persons thousand: and the rest remnant were affrighted, and [q]gave glory to [r]the God of heaven.

14 [v]The second Woe woe is past: past; *and,* behold, the third Woe woe cometh quickly.

15 And [x]the seventh angel sounded; and [y]there followed were great voices in heaven, and they said, saying, [a]The kingdom kingdoms of the this world is are become *the kingdom kingdoms* of our Lord, and of [c]his Christ: Christ; and [d]he shall reign [2]for ever and ever. 16 And the four and twenty elders, [f]which sit sat before God on their thrones, seats, [g]fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, 17 saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God, the God Almighty, [i]which art art, and which wast, and art wast; to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and [j]didst hast reign. reigned. 18 And the nations were wroth, angry, and [m]thy wrath came, is come, and [n]the time of the dead, that they should dead to be judged, and *the time* to give their that thou shouldest give reward to unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and to [q]them that fear thy name, the small and the great; and [r]to shouldest destroy them that which [t]destroy the earth.

19 And [b]there was opened the temple of the temple of God was God that is in heaven; opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple [d]the ark of his [3]covenant; testament: and there followed were lightnings, and voices, and thunders, thunderings, and an earthquake, and [f]great hail.

12 1 And a great sign was there appeared a great [‡]seen wonder in heaven; a woman [p]arrayed clothed with [h]the sun, and [h]the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars; 2 and she was being with child: and child [m]she crieth out, cried, travailing in birth, and in pain pained to be delivered. 3 And there was seen appeared another [‡]sign wonder in heaven; and behold, behold, a great [o]red dragon, [p]having seven heads and [s]ten horns, and upon his heads [t]seven seven crowns upon his diadems. heads. 4 And his tail draweth drew [u]the third part of the stars of heaven, and [w]did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was about ready to be delivered, that when she was delivered, [z]he for to devour her child as soon might devour her child. 5 And she was as it was born. brought delivered of a son, forth a man child, [b]who is was to rule all the nations with a rod of iron: and her child was [e]caught up unto God, and unto *to* his throne. 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that there they may nourish her they should feed her there [h]a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: [k]Michael and [l]his angels going forth fought to war with against the dragon; and the dragon warred fought and his angels; 8 and angels, they prevailed not, not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. 9 And [o]the great dragon was cast down, out, [p]the that old serpent, he that is called the Devil Devil, and Satan, [s]the deceiver of which deceiveth the whole [4]world; world: [t]he

---

R.V. [1] Gr. *names of men, seven thousand.* [2] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [3] Or, *testament* [4] Gr. *inhabited earth.*

A.V. * Gr. *names of men.* † Or, *corrupt.* ‡ Or, *sign.*

[a] Neh. 8. 10, 12. Esth. 9. 19, 22. [b] ch. 15. 5. [c] Cp. 1 Kin. 18. 17. [d] See Heb. 9. 4. [e] Gen. 2. 7. Ezek. 37. 5, 9, 10, 14. [f] ch. 16. 21. [g] Cp. Ps. 104. 2. [h] Cp. S. of S. 6. 10. [i] ch. 4. 1. [j] Cp. ch. 12. 5 & 2 Kin. 2. 11. [k] Cp. Acts 1. 9. [l] ch. 6. 12. [m] Cp. Isai. 66. 7—10 & Mic. 4. 10. [n] Cp. ch. 16. 19. [o] Cp. ch. 17. 3 & Isai. 27. 1. [p] ch. 13. 1 & 17. 9, 12. [q] ch. 14. 7 & 16. 9 & 19. 7. Josh. 7. 19. [r] 2 Chr. 36. 23. Jonah 1. 9, *al.* [s] Dan. 7. 7. [t] Cp. ch. 19. 12. [u] See ch. 8. 7. [v] Cp. ch. 8. 13 & 9. 12. [w] Dan. 8. 10. [x] ch. 10. 7. [y] ch. 16. 17 & 19. 1. Cp. Isai. 27. 13. [z] Cp. Matt. 2. 16. [a] ch. 12. 10. [b] Matt. 2. 6. See ch. 2. 27. [c] Ps. 2. 2 (Gk.). Luke 9. 20. Acts 4. 26 (mg.). [d] See Luke 1. 33. [e] See 2 Cor. 12. 2. [f] ch. 4. 4. [g] See ch. 4. 10. [h] ch. 11. 2 & 13. 5. [i] ch. 16. 5. Cp. ch. 1. 4, 8 & 4. 8. [j] ch. 19. 6. Ps. 97. 1. [k] See Jude 9. [l] See Matt. 25. 41. [m] Ps. 2. 5 & 110. 5. [n] ch. 6. 10 & 20. 12. Cp. Dan. 7. 10 & 2 Thess. 1. 6, 7. [o] Luke 10. 18. John 12. 31. [p] ch. 20. 2. Gen. 3. 1. [q] ch. 19. 5. [r] Cp. ch. 13. 10. [s] ch. 20. 3, 10. Cp. ch. 13. 14 & John 8. 44. [t] See ch. 9. 1.

was cast (down to / out into) the earth, and his angels were cast (down / out) with him. 10 And I heard a (great / loud) voice in heaven, saying, (saying in heaven,) [1]Now is come [b]the salvation, and (the power, / strength,) and the kingdom of our God, and the (authority / power) of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, [c]which (accuseth / accused) them before our God day and night. 11 And [h]they overcame him (because of / by) the blood of the Lamb, and (because of / by) the word of their testimony; and [k]they loved not their (life / even lives) unto (the) death. 12 Therefore [n]rejoice, (O / ye) heavens, and ye that [2]dwell in them. [o]Woe (for / to the inhabiters of) the earth and (for / of) the (sea: because / sea! for) the devil is (gone / come) down unto you, having great wrath, [q](knowing / because he knoweth) that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast (down to / unto) the earth, he persecuted [s]the woman which brought forth the man *child*. 14 And (there were given to the woman the / to the woman were given) two [u]wings of (the / a) great eagle, that she might fly [v]into the (wilderness unto / wilderness, into) her place, where she is nourished [x]for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. 15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth (after the woman water / water as a flood after the woman,) [y]as a river, that he might cause her to be carried away (by / of) the (stream. / flood.) 16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the (river / flood) which the dragon cast out of his mouth. 17 And the dragon (waxed / was) wroth with the woman, and went (away / ['] to make war with the (rest / remnant) of [y]her seed, [h]which keep the commandments of God, and (hold / have) [j]the testimony of (Jesus: / Jesus Christ.)

[a] Dan. 7. 3. 2 Esd. 11. 1.
[b] ch. 7. 10 & 19. 1.
[c] See ch. 12. 3.
[d] ch. 17. 3.
[e] Job 1. 9 & 2. 5. Zech. 3. 1.
[f] Dan. 7. 6.
[g] Dan. 7. 5.
[h] ch. 15. 2. Cp. Rom. 16. 20. See John 16. 33.
[i] Dan. 7. 4.
[j] ver. 4, 11. Cp. Luke 4. 6.
[k] Luke 14. 26. John 12. 25.
[l] ch. 2. 10.
[m] ch. 16. 10.
[n] ch. 18. 20. Ps. 96. 11. Isai. 44. 23 & 49. 13.
[o] ch. 8. 13.
[p] Cp. ch. 17. 8.
[q] Cp. Matt. 8. 29. See ch. 10. 6.
[r] Cp. ch. 18. 18.
[s] ver. 5.
[t] Dan. 7. 8, 11, 20 & 11. 36. Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 4.
[u] See Ex. 19. 4.
[v] ver. 6.
[w] ch. 11. 2 & 12. 6.
[x] Dan. 7. 25 & 12. 7. See ver. 6.
[y] Cp. Isai. 59. 19.
[z] ch. 11. 7 & 12. 17. Dan. 7. 21.
[a] See ch. 3. 10.
[b] See ch. 3. 5.
[c] See ch. 5. 6.
[d] Cp. Acts 2. 23 & 1 Pet. 1. 19, 20.
[e] ch. 11. 7 & 13. 7.
[f] See ch. 2. 7.
[g] Gen. 3. 15.
[h] ch. 14. 12. See 1 John 2. 3.
[i] Cp. Isai. 33. 1 & Jer. 15. 2 & 43. 11.
[j] ch. 1. 2 & 6. 9 & 19. 10.
[k] See Gen. 9. 6.

13 (1 and he / And I) stood upon the sand of the (sea. / sea,) (And I / and) saw [a]a beast (coming / rise) up out of the sea, [c]having (ten / seven) horns and (seven heads, / ten horns,) and (on / upon) his horns ten (diadems, / crowns,) and upon his heads (the [d]names / [d]name) of blasphemy. 2 And the beast which I saw was [f]like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of [g]a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of [i]a lion: and [j]the dragon gave him his power, and [m]his (throne, / seat,) and great authority. 3 And *I saw* one of his heads as (though it / had been [3]smitten / were †wounded) (unto / to) death; and his (death-stroke / deadly wound) was healed: and [p](the whole earth / all the world) wondered after the (beast; / beast.) 4 And (And / they worshipped the (dragon, because he / dragon which) gave (his authority / power) unto the (beast: / beast:) and they worshipped the beast, saying, [r]Who is like unto the beast? and who is able to (make) war with him? 5 and there was given (to / unto) him [t]a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and (there was given to him authority / power was given unto him) ‡to continue [w]forty and two months. 6 And he opened his mouth (for blasphemies / in blasphemy) against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, (even / and) them that [2]dwell in (the) heaven. 7 [5]And it was given unto him [z]to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and (there was given to him authority / power was given him) over (every tribe and people / all kindreds,) and (tongue / tongues,) and (nation. / nations.) 8 And all [a]that dwell (on / upon) the earth shall worship, (*every* / *one*) whose (name hath not been / names are not) [6]written in [b]the book of life of [c]the Lamb [d](that hath been) slain from the foundation of the world. 9 [f]If any man (hath / have) an ear, let him hear. 10 [7]If any man [8]*is* for captivity, into captivity He that leadeth into captivity shall go into he goeth: [k]if any man shall kill captivity: he that killeth with the

R.V. [1] Or, *Now is the salvation, and the power, and the kingdom, become our God's, and the authority* is become *his Christ's* [2] Gr. *tabernacle*. [3] Gr. *slain*. [4] Or, *to do* his works *during* See Dan. 11. 28. [5] Some ancient authorities omit *And* [6] Or, *written from the foundation of the world in the book . . . slain* [7] The Greek text in [8] Or, *leadeth into captivity*

A.V. * Or, *names*. † Gr. *slain*. ‡ Or, *to make war*.

sword, with the sword must he be killed. sword must be killed with the sword.
[a]Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 And [d]I saw beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like unto a lamb, and he spake as a dragon. 12 And he exerciseth all the authority power of the first beast in his sight. before him, And he maketh causeth the earth and them that which dwell therein to worship the first beast, [i]whose death-stroke deadly wound was healed. 13 And [j]he doeth great signs, wonders, so that he should even [i]make maketh fire to come down out of from heaven upon on the earth in the sight of men. men, 14 And [m]he deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by reason the of the signs means of those miracles which it was given he had him power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, [q]who hath the stroke of the which had the wound by a sword, and lived. did live. 15 And it was given unto him he had power to give breath to it, even to *life unto the image of the beast, [t]that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as should would not [u]worship the image of the beast [w]should be killed. 16 And he causeth all, the both small and the great, and the rich and the poor, and the free and the bond, that there †to be given them receive [z]a mark on in their right hand, or upon in their forehead; foreheads: 17 and that no man should be able to might buy or to sell, save he that hath had the mark, even or [c]the name of the beast, or [d]the number of his name. 18 [e]Here is wisdom. He that hath understanding, Let him that hath let him understanding count the number of the beast; beast: for it is the number [j]of a man; man: and his number is [2]Six hundred and sixty threescore and six.

14 1 And I saw, and behold, [k]the looked, and, lo, a Lamb standing stood on [m]the mount Zion, Sion, and with him [o]a an hundred and forty and four thousand, having his name, and the name of his Father's Father, name written [c]on in their foreheads. 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, [e]as the voice of many waters, and [f]as the voice of a great thunder: and the voice which I heard was as the voice of [g]harpers harping with their harps: 3 and they sing sung as it were [h]a new song before the throne, and before the four living creatures beasts, and the elders: and [k]no man could learn the that song save but the hundred and forty and four thousand, even they which that had been purchased out of were redeemed from the earth. 4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for [n]they are virgins. These *are* they [o]which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These [t]were purchased redeemed from among men, to be being [p]the firstfruits unto God and unto to the Lamb. 5 And [r]in their mouth was found no lie: guile: for they are [s]without blemish. fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel [t]flying in mid fly in the midst of heaven, having an eternal the everlasting gospel to proclaim preach unto [v]them that [3]dwell on the earth, and unto to every nation nation, and tribe kindred, and tongue tongue, and people; people, 7 and he saith Saying with a great loud voice, [x]Fear God, and [y]give him glory: glory to him; for the hour of his judgement judgment is come: and [a]worship him that made the heaven heaven, and the earth earth, and sea the sea, and the [b]fountains of waters.

8 And another, a second angel, followed, there followed another angel, saying, [f]Fallen, fallen is [g]Babylon the great, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great [h]which hath city, because she made all the nations to drink of [i]the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And another angel, a third, the third angel followed them, saying with a great loud voice, If any man [l]worshippeth worship the beast and his image, and receiveth [m]a receive *his* mark on in his forehead, or upon in his hand,

[a] ch. 14. 12.
[b] ch. 3. 12.
[c] ch. 7. 3.
[d] Cp. ver. 1, 14 & ch. 16. 13.
[e] See ch. 1. 15.
[f] ch. 6. 1 & 19. 6.
[g] ch. 5. 8 & 15. 2.
[h] ch. 5. 9.
[i] ver. 3.
[j] ch. 16. 14 & 19. 20. Deut. 13. 1—3. Matt. 24. 24. 2 Thess. 2. 9—11.
[k] Cp. ch. 2. 17 & 19. 12.
[l] ch. 20. 9. 1 Kin. 18. 38. 2 Kin. 1. 10, 12. Luke 9. 54.
[m] Cp. ch. 12. 9.
[n] 2 Cor. 11. 2.
[o] Cp. ch. 3. 4 & 17. 14.
[p] James 1. 18.
[q] Cp. ver. 3, 12.
[r] Zeph. 3. 13. Cp. Ps. 32. 2 & Isai. 63. 8 & John 1. 47.
[s] See Jude 24.
[t] ch. 8. 13.
[u] ch. 14. 9, 11 & 16. 2 & 19. 20 & 20. 4.
[v] Cp. ch. 3. 10.
[w] Cp. ch. 16. 6.
[x] ch. 15. 4.
[y] See ch. 11. 13.
[z] Cp. ch. 7. 3. See Gal. 6. 17.
[a] Neh. 9. 6. See ch. 4. 11.
[b] ch. 8. 10 & 16. 4.
[c] ch. 14. 11.
[d] ch. 15. 2.
[e] Cp. ch. 17. 9.
[f] ch. 18. 2. Isai. 21. 9. Jer. 51. 8.
[g] ch. 16. 19 & 17. 5 & 18. 10. Cp. Dan. 4. 30.
[h] Jer. 51. 7.
[i] ch. 18. 3.
[j] Cp. ch. 21. 17.
[k] See ch. 5. 6.
[l] See ch. 13. 15.
[m] Ps. 2. 6. 2 Esd. 2. 42. Heb. 12. 22.
[n] ch. 13. 16.
[o] ch. 7. 4.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *that even the image of the beast should speak; and he shall cause &c.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *Six hundred and sixteen.* [3] Gr. *sit.*

A.V. * Gr. *breath.* † Gr. *to give them.* ‡ Gr. *were bought.*

10 he also / The same shall drink [a]of the wine of the wrath of God, [b]which is [1]prepared unmixed in / poured out without mixture into the cup of his anger / indignation; and [d]he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb: 11 and [g]the smoke of their torment goeth / ascendeth up [2]for ever and ever: / ever; and [i]they have no rest day and / nor night, they that / who [j]worship the beast and his image, and whoso / whosoever receiveth the mark of his name. 12 [l]Here is the patience of the saints, / saints: here *are* they that [n]keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying, / saying unto me, Write, [p]Blessed are the dead [q]which die [3]in the Lord [*]from henceforth: Yea, / Yea, saith the Spirit, [s]that they may rest from their labours; for / and [u]their works follow with / do follow them.

14 And I saw, / looked, and behold, / behold a white cloud; / cloud, and on / upon the cloud *I saw* one sitting / *one* sat [x]like unto [4]a son / the Son of man, [z]having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. 15 And another angel [c]came out from / of the temple, crying with a great / loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, [f]Send forth / Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the hour to reap is come; / time is come for thee to reap; for [h]the harvest of the earth is [5]over-ripe. / †ripe. 16 And he that sat on the cloud cast / thrust in his sickle upon / on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out from / of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18 And another angel came out from the altar, [m]he that / which hath / had power over fire; and he called / cried with a great voice / loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Send forth / Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; [c]for her grapes are fully ripe. 19 And the angel cast / thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the [6]vintage / vine of the earth, and cast it into the [c]winepress, the great *winepress*, / great winepress of the wrath of God. 20 And [f]the winepress was trodden [h]without the city, and there / blood came out blood from / of the winepress, even unto the bridles of / horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

15 1 And [m]I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, [o]seven angels having seven plagues, *which are* the last, / the seven last plagues; for in them is finished / filled up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw [r]as it were a glassy sea / sea of glass mingled with fire: / fire: and them [t]that come victorious from / had gotten the victory over the beast, and from / over his image, and from / over his mark, *and* over [v]the number of his name, standing [7]by / stand on the glassy sea, / sea of glass, [w]having the harps of God. 3 And they sing [y]the song of Moses [a]the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, [b]Great and marvellous are thy works, [o] Lord God, / God the Almighty; [d]righteous / just and true are thy ways, [e]thou King of the [8]ages. / ‡saints. 4 [g]Who shall not fear, / fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art [i]holy; / holy: for [j]all the nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy righteous acts have been / judgments are made manifest.

5 And after these things I saw, and / that I looked, and, behold, [k]the temple of [l]the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened: 6 and there came out from the / the seven angels came temple [n]the seven angels that had out of the temple, having the seven plagues, arrayed [9]with [o]*precious* stone, [p]pure / clothed in pure and white *and* bright, / linen, and [q]girt about their breasts / having their breasts girded with golden girdles. 7 And one of [r]the four living creatures / beasts gave unto

---

[a] ch. 16. 19. See Job 21. 20.
[b] Cp. ch. 18. 6 & Isai. 1. 22.
[c] Joel 3. 13.
[d] ch. 20. 10.
[e] ch. 19. 15.
[f] Isai. 63. 3. Lam. 1. 15.
[g] Isai. 34. 10. Cp. ch. 18. 18 & 19. 3 & Gen. 19. 28.
[h] Cp. Heb. 13. 12.
[i] ch. 4. 8.
[j] ver. 9.
[k] Cp. ch. 19. 14.
[l] ch. 13. 10.
[m] Cp. ch. 12. 1, 3.
[n] ch. 12. 17.
[o] ch. 16. 1 & 17. 1 & 21. 9.
[p] ch. 20. 6. Cp. Eccles. 4. 2.
[q] 1 Cor. 15. 18. 1 Thess. 4. 16.
[r] ch. 4. 6 & 21. 18, 21.
[s] ch. 6. 11. 2 Esd. 8. 52.
[t] ch. 12. 11.
[u] 2 Esd. 7. 35.
[v] ch. 13. 17.
[w] ch. 5. 8 & 14. 2.
[x] See ch. 1. 13.
[y] Ex. 15. 1. Deut. 31. 30.
[z] ch. 6. 2.
[a] See Heb. 3. 5.
[b] Deut. 32. 3, 4. Cp. Job 37. 5 & Ps. 111. 2 & 139. 14 & 145. 17.
[c] Cp. ch. 15. 6 & 16. 17.
[d] ch. 16. 7. Hos. 14. 9.
[e] 1 Tim. 1. 17 (mg.). Jer. 10. 7 (for mg.).
[f] ver. 18. Joel 3. 13. Mark 4. 29. Cp. Matt. 13. 39.
[g] ch. 14. 7. Mal. 2. 2.
[h] Jer. 51. 33.
[i] ch. 16. 5. Heb. 7. 26.
[j] See Ps. 86. 9.
[k] ch. 11. 19.
[l] Ex. 38. 21. Num. 1. 50. Acts 7. 44.
[m] Cp. ch. 16. 8.
[n] See ver. 1.
[o] Ezek. 28. 13.
[p] ch. 19. 8.
[q] ch. 1. 13.
[r] ch. 4. 6.

R.V. [1] Gr. *mingled.* [2] Gr. *unto ages of ages.* [3] Or, *in the Lord. From henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit* [4] Or, *the Son* [5] Gr. *dried up.* [6] Gr. *vine.* [7] Or, *upon* [8] Many ancient authorities read *nations.* [9] Many ancient authorities read *in linen.*

A.V. * Or, *from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea.* † Or, *dried.* ‡ Or, *nations*, or, *ages.*

the seven angels seven [a]golden bowls vials full of the wrath of God, [c]who liveth [1]for ever and ever. 8 And [e]the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and [g]none no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels should be finished. were fulfilled.

16 [1]And I heard a great voice out of the temple, temple saying to [l]the seven angels, Go ye, your ways, and [m]pour out [n]the seven bowls vials of the wrath of God into upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his bowl into vial upon the earth; and [2]it there fell became a noisome and grievous [r]sore upon the men which had [t]the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his bowl into vial upon the sea; and [2w]it became as the blood blood as of a dead man; man: and [a]every [3]living soul died, even died things that were in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his bowl into vial upon [d]the rivers and the fountains of the waters; [4]and [2f]it they became blood. 5 And I heard the angel of the waters saying, say, Thou [j]Righteous art thou, art righteous, O Lord, [k]which art art, and which wast, [t]thou Holy One, and shalt be, because thou didst thus [5]judge: 6 for hast judged thus. For [n]they poured out have shed the blood of [p]saints and prophets, and [q]blood thou hast thou given them given them blood to drink: drink; for [r]they are worthy. 7 And I heard another out of [t]the altar saying, Yea, O say, Even so, Lord God, the God Almighty, [v]true and righteous are thy judgements. judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his bowl vial upon the sun; and it power was given unto [6]it him to scorch men [z]with fire. 9 And men were [*]scorched with great heat: heat, and [b]they blasphemed the name of the God God, which hath the power over these plagues; plagues: and [d]they repented not [f]to give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his bowl vial upon [h]the throne seat of the beast; and [i]his kingdom was darkened full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, 11 and they blasphemed [j]the God of heaven because of their pains and [k]their sores; and [d]they sores, repented not of their works. deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his bowl vial upon [o]the great river, the river river Euphrates; and [p]the water thereof was dried up, [q]that the way might be made ready for of the kings that *come* [8]from the sunrising. of the east might be prepared. 13 And I saw coming three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of [u]the dragon, and out of the mouth of [v]the beast, and out of the mouth of [x]the false prophet, three [y]unclean spirits, prophet. as it were [z]frogs: 14 for For they are the [b]spirits of [7]devils, [c]working signs; which miracles, *which* go forth [8]unto the kings of the earth and of the whole [9]world, [e]to gather them together unto to the war battle of [f]the that great day of God, the God Almighty. 15 (Behold, Behold, [h]I come as a thief. [i]Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, [m]lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.) shame. 16 And [o]they he gathered them together into the a place which is place called in the Hebrew tongue Har-[s]Magedon. Armageddon.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his bowl vial upon into [u]the air; and there came forth a great voice out of the temple, temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, [w]It is done: 18 and done. And there were [z]lightnings, voices, and voices, thunders, and thunders, lightnings; and [y]there was a great earthquake, [a]such as was not since [10]there were men men were upon the

a Cp. ch. 5. 8.
b ver. 11, 21.
c ch. 1. 18 & 4. 9 & 5. 13.
d Cp. Dan. 5. 22. See ch. 2. 21.
e Ex. 40. 34. Isai. 6. 4. Hag. 2. 7. Cp. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11 & 2 Chr. 5. 13, 14.
f Cp. Dan. 5. 23. See ch. 11. 13.
g Ex. 40. 35. 1 Kin. 8. 11.
h ch. 13. 2.
i ch. 9. 2. Ex. 10. 21. Wisd. 17. 21.
j ch. 11. 13.
k ver. 2.
l See ch. 15. 1.
m Ps. 79. 6. Jer. 10. 25. Zeph. 3. 8.
n ch. 15. 7.
o ch. 9. 14.
p Isai. 11. 15 & 44. 27. Jer. 50. 38 & 51. 32, 36.
q Cp. Isai. 41. 2, 25 & 46. 11.
r ver. 11. Ex. 9. 9—11.
s ch. 7. 2.
t ch. 13. 16.
u ch. 12. 3, 9.
v ch. 13. 1.
w ch. 8. 8.
x ch. 19. 20 & 20. 10. Cp. ch. 13. 11, 14.
y ch. 18. 2.
z Cp. Ex. 8. 6.
a ch. 8. 9.
b Cp. 1 Tim. 4. 1.
c See ch. 13. 13.
d ch. 8. 10.
e ch. 20. 8. Cp. ch. 17. 14 & 19. 19 & 1 Kin. 22. 20.
f Ex. 7. 17—20.
g See ch. 6. 17.
h See ch. 3. 3.
i ch. 3. 2, 3. See Matt. 24. 42.
j Jer. 12. 1. John 17. 25.
k ch. 11. 17. Cp. ch. 1. 4, 8 & 4. 8.
l ch. 15. 4.
m ch. 3. 18.
n ch. 18. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 15.
o ch. 19. 19.
p ch. 11. 18.
q Cp. Isai. 49. 26 & Luke 11. 49, 50.
r Wisd. 16. 9.
s Zech. 12. 11. See Judg. 5. 19.
t ch. 6. 9.
u Cp. Eph. 2. 2.
v ch. 15. 3 & 19. 2. Cp. Ps. 119. 137.
w See ch. 10. 6.
x ch. 4. 5 & 8. 5 & 11. 19.
y ch. 6. 12 & 11. 13.
z ch. 9. 17. Cp. ch. 14. 18.
a Dan. 12. 1. Joel 2. 2. Matt. 24. 21.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *there came* [3] Gr. *soul of life.* [4] Some ancient authorities read *and they became.* [5] Or, *judge. Because they ... prophets, them hast given them blood also to drink* [6] Or, *him* [7] Gr. *demons.* [8] Or, *upon* [9] Gr. *inhabited earth.* [10] Some ancient authorities read *there was a man.*

A.V. [*] Or, *burned.*

earth, so great an earthquake, and so mighty. 19 And [b]the great city [c]was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and [d]Babylon the great great Babylon came in remembrance before [f]was remembered in the sight of God, [g]to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath. 20 And [h]every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. 21 And [i]great there hail, *every stone* about the weight of a talent, fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every* cometh down out of heaven upon men : and *stone* about the weight of a talent [j]men blasphemed God because of [p]the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof is exceeding great.

17 [1] And there came [s]one of the seven angels that had [u]the seven bowls, vials, and spake with me, saying, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgement of [v]the great harlot that sitteth upon many waters: 2 [x]with whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and they that dwell in the earth were made drunk with the wine of her fornication. 3 And [b]he carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness: and I saw a woman sitting upon [e]a scarlet-coloured beast, [1]full of [f]names of blasphemy, [g]having seven heads and ten horns. 4 And the woman [i]was arrayed in purple and scarlet, and [2]decked [j]with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand [m]a golden cup full of abominations, *a golden cup in her hand* [n]even the unclean things of her fornication, and filthiness 5 and upon her forehead *was* a name written, [4][o]MYSTERY, [7]BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF THE [t]HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH. 6 And I saw the woman drunken [s]with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of [q]the [5]martyrs of Jesus. And Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with a great wonder. great admiration. 7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou wonder marvel? I will tell thee [e]the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and the ten horns. 8 The beast that thou sawest [i]was, and is not; and [k]is about to come up shall ascend out of [l]the abyss, bottomless pit, 6 and [m]to go into perdition. perdition: And and [n]they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, *they* whose name hath names were not been written [7]in [q]the book of life [r]from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast, how beast that [t]he was, and is not, and [8]shall come. yet is. 9 [t]Here And here is the [9]mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth: 10 and sitteth. And [10]they there are seven kings; the kings: five are fallen, the and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a little short while. 11 And the beast [a]that was, and is not, is himself also an even he is the eighth, and is of the seven; seven, and he goeth into perdition. 12 And [d]the ten horns that which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but they receive authority power as kings, with the beast, [8]for one hour. kings one hour with the beast. 13 These have one mind, and they shall give their power and authority strength unto the beast. 14 These [k]shall war make against war with the Lamb, and [l]the Lamb shall overcome them, them: for he is [n]Lord of lords, and [n]King of kings; kings: and they *also shall overcome* that are with him, [p]called him *are* called, and chosen chosen, and faithful. 15 And he saith unto me, [r]The waters which thou sawest, where the harlot whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. 16 And [d]the ten horns which thou

[a] ch. 2. 13.
[b] ch. 11. 8.
[c] Cp. ch. 11. 13.
[d] See ch. 14. 8.
[e] ver. 5.
[f] ch. 18. 5. Cp. Ps. 74. 18.
[g] See ch. 14. 10.
[h] See ch. 6. 14.
[i] ver. 11. Cp. ch. 1. 4 & 13. 3.
[j] ch. 11. 19.
[k] ch. 11. 7.
[l] See ch. 9. 1.
[m] ch. 13. 10.
[n] See ch. 3. 10.
[o] ver. 9, 11.
[p] Ex. 9. 23 —25.
[q] See ch. 3. 5.
[r] ch. 13. 8 (mg.).
[s] ch. 21. 9.
[t] Cp. ch. 13. 18.
[u] ch. 15. 7.
[v] ch. 19. 2. Nah. 3. 4. Cp. Isai. 1. 21 & Jer. 2. 20.
[w] ver. 15. Cp. Jer. 51. 13.
[x] ch. 18. 3, 9. Cp. Isai. 23. 17.
[y] See ch. 3. 10.
[z] ch. 14. 8. Jer. 51. 7.
[a] ver. 8. Cp. ch. 11. 17.
[b] ch. 21. 10.
[c] ch. 12. 6, 14.
[d] ver. 16. Dan. 7. 24. Cp. ch. 13. 1 & Zech. 1. 18 —21.
[e] Cp. ch. 12. 3.
[f] ch. 13. 1.
[g] ver. 7, 9, 12.
[h] Cp. ch. 18. 10, 17, 19.
[i] ch. 18. 16.
[j] Dan. 11. 38.
[k] See ch. 16. 14.
[l] See ch. 3. 21.
[m] Jer. 51. 7. Cp. ch. 18. 6.
[n] ch. 19. 16. Deut. 10. 17. Ps. 136. 3. Dan. 2. 47. 1 Tim. 6. 15. Cp. ch. 1. 5 & Matt. 28. 18 & Acts 10. 36.
[o] ver. 7. 2 Thess. 2. 7.
[p] See ch. 2. 10 & Luke 18. 7 (Gk.) & Rom. 1. 6.
[q] See ch. 14. 8.
[r] ver. 1. Cp. Isai. 8. 7.
[s] ch. 16. 6. Cp. ch. 13. 15.

R.V. [1] Or, *names full of blasphemy* [2] Gr. *gilded.* [3] Or, *and of the unclean things* [4] Or, *a mystery,* BABYLON THE GREAT [5] Or, *witnesses* [6] Some ancient authorities read *and he goeth.* [7] Gr. *on.* [8] Gr. *shall be present.* [9] Or, *meaning* [10] Or, *there are*

A.V. [*] Gr. *gilded.* [†] Or, *fornications.*

sawest, and sawest upon the beast, [a]these shall hate the harlot, whore, and shall make her [c]desolate and [d]naked, and [e]shall eat her flesh, and [f]shall burn her utterly with fire. 17 For [h]God did hath put in their hearts to do fulfil his mind, will, and to come to one mind, agree, and [j]to give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God should shall be accomplished. fulfilled. 18 And the woman whom which thou sawest is [m]the that great city, which [1]reigneth over the kings of the earth.

18 1 After And after these things I saw [q]another angel coming come down out of from heaven, having great authority power; and [s]the earth was lightened with his glory. 2 And he cried mightily with a mighty strong voice, saying, [v]Fallen, fallen is Babylon Babylon the great is fallen, the great, is fallen, and is become [w]a the habitation of [2]devils, and a the [3]hold [x]of every unclean foul spirit, and a [3]hold cage [y]of every unclean and hateful bird. 3 For [4]by all nations have drunk of [5]the wine of the wrath of her fornication all the nations are fallen; fornication, and [a]the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and [b]the merchants of the earth are waxed rich by through the [*]power abundance of her [6]wantonness. delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [c]Come forth, out of her my people, out of her, that ye have no fellowship with be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues: plagues. 5 for For [d]her sins [7]have reached even unto heaven, and [e]God hath remembered her iniquities. 6 [f]Render unto Reward her even as she rendered, rewarded you, and double *unto her* [h]the double according to her works: [j]in the cup which she mingled, mingle unto hath filled fill to her double. 7 [k]How much soever she she hath glorified herself, and waxed [8]wanton, lived deliciously, so much give her torment of torment and mourning: and sorrow give her for she saith in her heart, [l]I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall in no wise see no see mourning. 8 Therefore [9]in one day sorrow. shall her plagues come, plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and [i]she shall be utterly burned with fire: for [k]strong is [9]the Lord God fire; which judged who judgeth her. 9 And [l]the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived [10]wantonly deliciously with her, [n]shall weep bewail her, and wail lament over for her, [o]when they look upon shall see the smoke of her burning, 10 [p]standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Woe, woe, [r]the Alas, alas, that great city, city, Babylon, the strong that mighty city! for [t]in one hour is thy judgement judgment come. 11 And [u]the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her, her; for no man buyeth their [11]merchandise any more; more: 12 The [11]merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stone, stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet; scarlet, and all [†]thyine wood, and every vessel all manner vessels of ivory, and every vessel made all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble; marble, 13 and cinnamon, and [12]spice, odours, and incense, and ointment, ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and cattle, and sheep; beasts, and sheep, and *merchandise* of horses horses, and chariots chariots, and 13 slaves; [‡]slaves, and [14]souls of men. 14 And the fruits which that thy soul lusted after are gone departed from thee, and all things that which were dainty and sumptuous goodly are perished departed from thee, and *men* shall thou shalt find them no more at all. 15 [g]The merchants of these things, who which were made rich by her, [i]shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and mourning; wailing, 16 saying, Woe, woe, the And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, [i]she that was arrayed clothed in fine linen, linen,

[a] Cp. Jer. 50. 41, 42.
[b] Isai. 47. 7, 8. Zeph. 2. 15. Cp. ch. 3. 17.
[c] ch. 18. 17, 19.
[d] Ezek. 16. 37, 39.
[e] Cp. ch. 19. 18.
[f] ch. 18. 8. Cp Lev. 21. 9.
[g] Isai. 47. 9. Cp. ver 10.
[h] 2 Cor. 8. 16.
[i] ch. 17. 16.
[j] Cp. 2 Thess. 2. 11.
[k] Jer. 50. 34.
[l] ver. 3. ch. 17. 2. Cp. Ezek. 26. 16, 17.
[m] ch. 16. 19. Cp. ch. 11. 8(?).
[n] Cp. Jer. 50. 46 & 2 Esd. 15. 44.
[o] ver. 18. ch. 19. 3.
[p] ver. 15, 17.
[q] ch. 17. 1, 7.
[r] See ch. 14. 8.
[s] Ezek. 43. 2.
[t] ver. 17, 19. Cp. ver. 8.
[u] ver. 3, 15. Cp. Ezek. 27. 36.
[v] See ch. 14. 8.
[w] Isai. 13. 21 & 34. 14. Jer. 50. 39 & 51. 37. Cp. Zeph. 2. 14, 15.
[x] ch. 16. 13.
[y] Isai. 14. 23 & 34. 11.
[z] ch. 14. 8.
[a] ver. 9. ch. 17. 2.
[b] ver. 11, 15. Ezek. 27. 33.
[c] Cp. 2 Cor. 6. 17. See Isai. 48. 20.
[d] Jer. 51. 9. Cp. Gen. 18. 20, 21 & Ezra 9. 6 & Jonah 1. 2.
[e] ch. 16. 19.
[f] Ps. 137. 8. Jer. 50. 15, 29 & 51 24, 49.
[g] ver. 3, 11.
[h] Jer. 16. 18.
[i] ver. 10.
[j] Cp. ch. 14. 10 & 16. 19 & 17. 4.
[k] Cp. Ezek. 28. 2–8.
[l] ch. 17. 4.

R.V. [1] Gr. *hath a kingdom.* [2] Gr. *demons.* [3] Or, *prison* [4] Some authorities read *of the wine ... have drunk.* [5] Some ancient authorities omit *the wine of.* [6] Or, *luxury* [7] Or, *clave together* [8] Or, *luxurious* [9] Some ancient authorities omit *the Lord.* [10] Or, *luxuriously* [11] Gr. *cargo.* [12] Gr. *amomum.* [13] Gr. *bodies.* [14] Or, *lives*

A.V. * Or, *power.* † Or, *sweet.* ‡ Or, *bodies.*

and purple, purple, and scarlet, and [1]decked with gold, gold, and precious stone, stones, and pearl, pearls! 17 for [b]in one hour so great riches [c]is made desolate, come to nought. And [d]every shipmaster, and every one that saileth any whither, all the company in ships, and mariners, sailors, and as many as [2]gain their living trade by sea, stood afar off, 18 and [h]cried out, as when they looked upon saw the smoke of her burning, saying, [k]What *city* is like unto the this great city? city! 19 And they cast [m]dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and mourning, wailing, saying, Woe, woe, the Alas, alas, that great city, [n]wherein were made rich all that had their ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for [q]in one hour is she made desolate. 20 [r]Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye saints, and holy apostles, and ye apostles, and prophets; for [t]God hath judged your judgement avenged you on her.

21 And [3v]a strong mighty angel [w]took up a stone as it were like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with a mighty fall violence shall Babylon, the great city, that great city Babylon be cast thrown down, and shall be found no more at all. 22 And [c]the voice of harpers harpers, and minstrels musicians, and flute-players of pipers, and trumpeters trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, [4]of whatsoever craft, craft he be, shall be found any more at all in thee; and [g]the voice sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee; 23 and the light of a lamp candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and [j]the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for [l]thy merchants were the princes great men of the earth; for [m]with by thy sorcery were all the nations deceived. 24 And [o]in her was found the blood of prophets prophets, and of saints, and of [r]all that have been were slain upon the earth.

a See ch. 11. 15.
b ver. 10, 19.
c ch. 17. 16.
d Ezek. 27. 28, 29.
e Ps. 106. 1 (mg.). Tobit 13. 18.
f ch. 4. 11 & 7. 10 & 12. 10.
g ch. 15. 3 & 16. 7.
h Ezek. 27. 30.
i ver. 9.
j See ch. 17. 1.
k Ezek. 27. 32. Cp. ch. 13. 4.
l Deut. 32. 43. 2 Kin. 9. 7. Cp. ch. 16. 6. See ch. 6. 10.
m See Josh. 7. 6 & Job 2. 12. Cp. Judith 4. 11 & 9. 1, *al.*
n ver. 3, 15.
o ch. 18. 9, 18. Isai. 34. 10. Cp. ch. 14. 11.
p ch. 4. 4, 6, 10 & 5. 14.
q ver. 10, 17.
r Deut. 32. 43. Jer. 51. 48. See ch. 12. 12.
s Luke 11. 49, 50.
t ch. 19. 2.
u Ps. 22. 23 & 113. 1 & 134. 1 & 135. 1.
v ch. 5. 2 & 10. 1.
w Cp. Jer. 51. 63, 64.
x ch. 11. 18.
y Dan. 10. 6. Cp. ver. 1.
z See ch. 1. 15.
a ver. 10.
b ch. 6. 1 & 14. 2.
c Isai. 14. 11 & 24. 8. Ezek. 26. 13.
d ch. 11. 15, 17. Ps. 97. 1. Wisd. 3. 8.
e Matt. 22. 2 & 25. 10. Luke 12. 36 & 14. 8. John 2. 1. Cp. Eph. 5. 22—32.
f ch. 21. 2, 9. Cp. Isai. 54. 5 & Hos. 2. 19, 20.
g Eccles. 12. 4. Jer. 25. 10.
h Cp. Ps. 45. 13—15 & Ezek. 16. 10.
i Cp. Ps. 132. 9 & Isai. 61. 10.
j Jer. 7. 34 & 16. 9 & 33. 11.
k Luke 14. 15. Cp. 2 Esd. 2. 38. See ver. 7.
l Isai. 23. 8.
m Nah. 3. 4.
n Cp. ch. 21. 5 & 22. 6.
o ch. 17. 6. Cp. Matt. 23. 35, 36.
p ch. 22. 8.
q ch. 22. 9. See Acts 10. 26.
r Cp. Jer. 51. 49.

1 After And after these things I
19 heard as it were a great voice of a great multitude much people in heaven, saying, Hallelujah Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, belong to unto the Lord our God: 2 for [g]true and righteous are his judgements; judgments: for he hath judged [j]the great harlot, whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and [l]he hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand. 3 And a second time again they [5]say, Hallelujah. said, Alleluia. And [o]her smoke goeth rose up [6]for ever and ever. 4 And [p]the four and twenty elders and the four living creatures beasts fell down and worshipped God that sitteth sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Hallelujah. Alleluia. 5 And a voice came forth from out of the throne, saying, Give praise to Praise our God, all ye his servants, and [x]ye that fear him, the both small and the great. 6 And I heard as it were [y]the voice of a great multitude, and as [z]the voice of many waters, and [b]as the voice of mighty thunders, thunderings, saying, Hallelujah: Alleluia: for the Lord our God, the Almighty, God omnipotent [d]reigneth. 7 Let us rejoice be glad and be exceeding glad, rejoice, and let us give the glory unto honour to him: for [e]the marriage of the Lamb is come, and [f]his wife hath made herself ready. 8 And [7]it was given to her was granted unto her that she should array herself be arrayed in fine linen, bright clean *and* pure *white: for the fine linen is [i]the righteous acts righteousness of the saints. 9 And he saith unto me, Write, [k]Blessed are they which are bidden to called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, [n]These are the true words sayings of God. 10 And [p]I fell down before at his feet to worship him. [q]And he saith said unto me, See thou do it not: I am a fellow-servant thy with thee fellowservant, and with of thy brethren

R V 1 Gr. *gilded*
2 Gr *work the sea.*
3 Gr. *one.*
4 Some ancient authorities omit *of whatsoever craft.*
5 Gr *hallelujah.*
Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.*
A.V. * Or. *bright.*

that hold have [a]the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw [d]the heaven opened; opened, and behold, behold [e]a white horse; horse: and he that sat thereon, upon him was [1]called [f]Faithful and True; True, and [h]in righteousness he doth judge and make war. 12 And his [k]His eyes are were as a flame of fire, and [l]upon on his head are were [l]many diadems crowns; and he hath had [m]a name written, which that no one knoweth man knew, but he himself. 13 And he is arrayed in was clothed with [p]a garment [2]sprinkled with vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called [q]The Word of God. 14 And the armies which are were in heaven [t]followed him upon white horses, [u]clothed in fine linen, white *and* pure. clean. 15 And [w]out of his mouth proceedeth goeth a sharp sword, [x]that with it he should smite the nations: and [z]he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and [b]he treadeth the [3]winepress of the fierceness of the and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And he hath on his garment vesture and on his thigh [d]a name written, [e]KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw [4]an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to [i]all the birds fowls that fly in the mid midst of heaven, [k]Come *and* be gathered gather yourselves together unto [l]the great supper of supper of the great God; 18 [n]that ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of [5]captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses horses, and of them that sit thereon, on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, and both small and great.

19 And I saw [q]the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, [s]gathered together to make war against him that sat upon on the horse, and against his army. 20 And the beast was taken, and with him [b]the false prophet [c]that wrought the signs in miracles his sight, wherewith before him, with which [c]he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that [g]worshipped his image: they image. These twain both were [i]cast alive into the a lake of [j]fire that burneth burning with brimstone: brimstone. 21 and And the rest remnant were killed slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, even the which *sword* [7]which came forth proceeded out of his mouth: and [o]all the birds fowls were filled with their flesh.

20 1 And I saw an angel coming come down out of from heaven, [r]having the key of [s]the abyss bottomless pit and a great chain [6]in his hand. 2 And he laid hold on [v]the dragon, the that old serpent, which is the Devil Devil, and Satan, and [y]bound him for a thousand years, 3 and cast him into [s]the abyss, bottomless pit, and shut it, him up, and [a]sealed *it* over set a seal upon him, that [c]he should deceive the nations no more, until till the thousand years should be finished: fulfilled: and after this that he must be loosed for a little time. season.

4 And I saw [f]thrones, and [g]they sat upon them, and judgement judgment was given unto them: and *I saw* [j]the souls of them that had been were beheaded for the testimony witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and [m]such as worshipped which had not not worshipped the beast, neither his image, and received not the neither had received *his* mark upon their forehead and upon foreheads, or in their hand hands; and [o]they lived, lived and [p]reigned with Christ a thousand years. 5 The But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years should be were finished. This is the first resurrection. 6 [r]Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: over these on such [t]the second death hath no [7]power; power, but they

[a] ch. 1. 2 & 6. 9 & 12. 17.
[b] ch. 16. 13 & 20. 10.
[c] ch. 13. 11—14.
[d] See Ezek. 1. 1.
[e] See ch. 6. 2.
[f] See ch. 3. 7, 14.
[g] See ch. 13. 15.
[h] Cp. Ps. 96. 13 & Isai. 11. 4.
[i] ch. 20. 10, 14, 15. Cp. Dan. 7. 11.
[j] ch. 14. 10 & 21. 8. See 2 Thess. 1. 8.
[k] ch. 1. 14 & 2. 18.
[l] Cp. ch. 12. 3.
[m] ver. 16. ch. 2. 17. Cp. Prov. 30. 4.
[n] ver. 15.
[o] ver. 17.
[p] Isai. 63. 2, 3.
[q] See John 1. 1.
[r] See ch. 1. 18.
[s] See ch. 9. 1.
[t] Cp. ch. 14. 20.
[u] ch. 3. 4 & 7. 9.
[v] See ch. 12. 9.
[w] ver. 21. See ch. 1. 16.
[x] Cp. Isai. 11. 4 & 2 Thess. 2. 8.
[y] Cp. Tobit 8. 3 & 2 Pet. 2. 4 & Jude 6.
[z] ch. 2. 27 & 12. 5.
[a] Dan. 6. 17. Cp. Matt. 27. 66.
[b] ch. 14. 20. Isai. 63. 3.
[c] ver. 8, 10.
[d] ver. 12.
[e] See ch. 17. 14.
[f] Dan. 7. 9. Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22. 30, *al.*
[g] ch. 3. 21.
[h] Dan. 7. 22. 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3 (?).
[i] ver. 21.
[j] ch. 6. 9.
[k] Jer. 12. 9. Ezek. 39. 17.
[l] Cp. Isai. 34. 6 & Jer. 46. 10 & Ezek. 39. 19.
[m] ch. 13. 12, 14—16.
[n] Ezek. 39. 18, 20.
[o] Cp. John 14. 19 & 2 Tim. 2. 11.
[p] ver. 6. ch. 5. 10 & 22. 5. Dan. 7. 18. Matt. 20. 21, 27. 2 Tim. 2. 12. Cp. Ps. 45. 16.
[q] ch. 11. 7 & 13. 1.
[r] ch. 14. 13.
[s] ch. 16. 16.
[t] ver. 14. ch. 2. 11 & 21. 8.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities omit *called.* [2] Some ancient authorities read *dipped in.* [3] Gr. *winepress of the wine of the fierceness.* [4] Gr. *one.* [5] Or, *military tribunes* Gr. *chiliarchs.* [6] Gr. *upon.* [7] Or, *authority*

shall be [a]priests of God and of Christ, and [c]shall reign with him [1]a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are finished, expired, [e]Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, 8 and shall come forth go out [g]to deceive the nations which are in the four corners quarters of the earth, [j]Gog and Magog, [k]to gather them together to the war battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. 9 And [o]they went up over on the breadth of the earth, and compassed [q]the camp of the saints about, and [r]the beloved city: and [t]fire came down from God [2]out of heaven, and devoured them. 10 And the devil [v]that deceived them was [w]cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where are also [y]the beast and the false prophet; prophet are, and they shall be tormented day and night [3]for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat upon on it, from whose face [e]the earth and the heaven fled away; and [e]there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, the great small and the small, standing great, stand before the throne God, and the [i]books were opened: and another book was opened, which is [j]*the book* of life: and [k]the dead were judged out of the those things which were written in the books, [o]according to their works. 13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and [q]death and Hades gave hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man [o]according to their works. 14 And [q]death and Hades hell [t]were cast into the lake of fire. This is [v]the second death, even the lake of fire. 15 And if any whosoever was not found written in the book of life, [b]he life was cast into the lake of fire.

21 1 And I saw [d]a new heaven and a new earth: for [f]the first heaven and the first earth are were passed away; and the sea is no more. there was no more sea. 2 And I John saw [4][h]the holy city, [i]new Jerusalem, [l]coming down out of from heaven from God, [m]made ready God out of heaven, prepared [n]as a bride adorned for her husband. 3 And I heard a great voice out of the throne heaven saying, Behold, [p]the tabernacle of God is with men, and he shall will [5][s]dwell with them, and they shall be his peoples, people, and God himself shall be with them, [6]*and be* their God: God. 4 and [u]he And God shall wipe away every tear all tears from their eyes; and [x]death shall be no more; there shall be no more death, [z]neither shall there be mourning, sorrow, nor crying, nor pain, any neither shall there be any more pain: more: for the first former things are passed away. 5 And [a]he that sitteth on sat upon the throne said, Behold, I [b]make all things new. And he saith, said unto me, [7]Write: for [d]these words are faithful true and true. faithful. 6 And he said unto me, [f]They are come to pass. It is done. [g]I am the Alpha and the Omega, the beginning and the end. [h]I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. 7 [l]He that overcometh shall inherit these †all things; and [m]I will be his God, and [n]he shall be my son. 8 [p]But for the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and fornicators, whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, [r]their part shall have *shall be* their part in [s]the lake that which burneth with fire and brimstone; brimstone: which is [u]the second death.

9 And there came unto me [w]one of the seven angels who which had the seven bowls, who were laden with vials full of [x]the

[a] See ch. 1. 6. [b] Matt. 13 42, 50. [c] ver. 4. [d] Isai. 65. 17 & 66. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 13. [e] ver. 2. [f] ch. 20. 11. [g] ver. 3, 10. [h] ch. 11. 2 & 22. 19. Isai. 52. 1. [i] See ch. 3. 12. [j] Ezek. 38. 2, &c. & 39. 1. [k] See ch. 16. 14. [l] Cp. 2 Esd. 8. 52 & Heb. 11. 10. [m] ch. 19. 7. Cp. John 14. 3. [n] Isai. 61. 10. [o] Cp. Isai. 8. 8 & Ezek. 38. 9, 16 & Hab. 1. 6. [p] See Lev. 26. 11, 12. [q] Heb. 13. 11, 13. [r] Ecclus. 24. 11. Cp. Ps. 132. 13. [s] John 1. 14 (mg. for mg.). Cp. ch. 7. 15. [t] See ch. 13. 13. [u] See ch. 7. 17. [v] ver. 3, 8. [w] See ch. 19. 20. [x] Cp. ch. 20. 14 & 1 Cor. 15. 26. [y] See ch. 16. 13. [z] Isai. 35. 10 & 51. 11 & 65. 19. [a] ch. 4. 2, 9 & 5. 1 & 20. 11. [b] See 2 Cor. 5. 17. [c] See Ps. 102. 26. [d] ch. 22. 6. Cp. ch. 3. 14 & 19. 11 & 1 Tim. 1. 15. [e] ch. 12. 8. Dan. 2. 35. [f] See ch. 10. 6. [g] ch. 1. 8 & 22. 13. [h] ch. 22. 17. See John 4. 10 & 7. 37. [i] Dan. 7. 10. [j] See ch. 3. 5. [k] Rom. 14. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10. See ch. 11. 18. [l] ch. 2. 7. [m] ver. 3. [n] See 2 Cor. 6. 18. [o] See Matt. 16. 27. [p] ch. 22. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 9, 10. Gal. 5. 19–21. Eph. 5. 5. 1 Tim. 1. 9. Heb. 12. 14. [q] ch. 6. 8. [r] Luke 12. 46. [s] ch. 19. 20.

† Or, the lake of fire. 4 & Luke 20. 36 & 1 Cor. 15. 26. [u] ch. 2. 11 & 20. 6, 14. [v] ver. 6. [w] ch. 17. 1. [x] ch. 15. 1.

R.V. [1] Some ancient authorities read *the*. [2] Some ancient authorities insert *from God*. [3] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages*. † Or, *the holy city Jerusalem coming down new out of heaven* [5] Gr. *tabernacle*. [6] Some ancient authorities omit, and be *their God*. [7] Or, *Write, These words are faithful and true*.

A.V. * Or, *the grave*. † Or, *these things*.

seven last plagues; plagues, and he spake talked with
me, saying, Come hither, I will
shew thee [a]the bride, the wife of Lamb's
the Lamb. wife. 10 And [b]he carried me
away in the Spirit spirit to [c]a mountain great great and high
and high, mountain, and shewed me the holy that great
city, the holy city Jerusalem, coming down descending
out of heaven from God, 11 [d]hav-
ing the glory of God: and [e]her
[1]light was [f]like unto a stone
most precious, as it were even like a jasper
stone, clear as crystal: 12 having crystal; And had a
wall great and high; [h]having high, *and* had twelve
[2]gates, and at the [2]gates twelve
angels; angels, and names written thereon,
which are *the names* of the
twelve tribes of the children of
Israel: 13 on the east were three
[2]gates; and on the north three
[2]gates; and on the south three
[2]gates; and on the west three
[2]gates. 14 And the wall of the
city had twelve [m]foundations,
and [o]on in them twelve the names of the
twelve apostles of the Lamb.
15 And he that spake talked with me
[r]had for a measure a golden reed to
measure the city, and the [2]gates
thereof, and the wall thereof.
16 And the city lieth foursquare,
and the length thereof is as great large as
the breadth: and he measured
the city with the reed, twelve
thousand furlongs: the furlongs. The length and
the breadth and the height thereof of it
are equal. 17 And he measured
the wall thereof, a an hundred and
forty and four cubits, *according*
to the measure [w]of a man, that
is, [y]of an the angel. 18 And the
building of the wall thereof of it was
of [b]jasper: and the city was
pure gold, [b]like unto pure clear glass.
19 [c]The And the foundations of the wall
of the city were adorned garnished with all
manner of precious stones. The
first foundation was jasper; the
second, [3]sapphire; the third,

a ver. 2.
b ch. 17. 3. Cp. Ezek. 43. 5.
c Ps. 87. 1. Ezek. 40. 2.
d ver. 23. Cp. ch. 22. 5 & Ps. 84. 11 & Ezek. 43. 2, 4.
e Cp. Matt. 5. 14 & Phil. 2. 15.
f ch. 4. 3, 6.
g ch. 22. 2.
h Ezek. 48. 31—34.
i Cp. John 4. 23.
j ch. 22. 5. Isai. 60. 19, 20. Cp. ver. 25.
k ver. 11.
l Isai. 60. 3. Cp. ch. 22. 2.
m Heb. 11. 10. Cp. 1 Cor. 3. 11.
n ver. 26. Cp. Isai. 60. 5, 16.
o Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20.
p Isai. 60. 11.
q See ver. 23.
r See ch. 11. 1.
s Cp. ch. 22. 14, 15 & Isai. 35. 8 & 52. 1 & Ezek. 44. 9 & Joel 3. 17 & Zech. 14. 21.
t See ch. 3. 5.
u Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. 8. Cp. Ps. 46. 4.
v See ch. 21. 6.
w Deut. 3. 11. Cp. ch. 13. 18.
x ch. 21. 21.
y ver. 9.
z Ezek. 47. 12.
a ver. 14, 19. ch. 2. 7. Gen. 2. 9.
b ver. 11.
c Cp. Isai. 54. 11, 12.
d 2 Esd. 7. 53 [123]. Cp. ch. 21. 24.
e Zech. 14. 11. Cp. Gen. 3. 17.
f ch. 21. 3, 23. Ezek. 48. 35.

a chalcedony; the fourth, an
emerald; 20 the fifth, sardonyx;
the sixth, sardius; the seventh,
chrysolite chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the
ninth, a topaz; the tenth, chryso- a chryso-
prase prasus; the eleventh, a [4]jacinth; the
twelfth, an amethyst. 21 And the
twelve [2]gates were twelve pearls;
each one of the every several [2]gates gate was of
one pearl: and [g]the street of
the city was pure gold, [5]as it
were transparent glass. 22 And
[i]I saw no temple therein: for
the Lord God the Almighty, Almighty and the
Lamb, Lamb are the temple thereof. of it. 23 And
the city [j]hath had no need of the sun,
neither of the moon, to shine
upon in it: for [k]the glory of God did
lighten it, [6]and the lamp thereof *is* the Lamb *is* the light
Lamb. thereof. 24 And [l]the nations of
them which are saved shall walk [7]amidst in
the light thereof of it: and the kings of
the earth [n]do bring their glory
and honour into it. 25 And [p]the
[2]gates thereof of it shall in no wise be shut not be shut at all
by day (for day: for [q]there shall be no
night there): there. 26 and And they shall
bring the glory and the honour
of the nations into it: it. 27 and And [s]there
shall in no wise enter into it
anything [8]unclean, or he that [9]maketh an
any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh
abomination and abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but only
they which are written in the
Lamb's [t]book of life. 1 And
22 he shewed me [u]a pure river
of [v]water of life, bright clear as
crystal, proceeding out of the
throne of God and of [10]the Lamb, Lamb.
2 in In the midst of [x]the street
thereof. [z]And of it, and on this either side of the
river and on that was river, *was there* [11][a]the tree of life,
bearing which bare twelve [12]*manner of* fruits,
yielding its *and* yielded her fruit every month:
and the leaves of the tree were
[d]for the healing of the nations.
3 And [e]there shall be [13]no curse any more
more: and curse: but [f]the throne of God and
of the Lamb shall be therein: in it; and

R.V. [1] Gr. *luminary.* [2] Gr. *portals.* [3] Or, *lapis lazuli* [4] Or, *sapphire* [5] Or, *transparent as glass* [6] Or, *and the Lamb, the lamp thereof* [7] Or, *by* [8] Gr. *common.* [9] Or, *doeth* [10] Or, *the Lamb. In the midst of the street thereof, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life* [11] Or, *a tree* [12] Or, *crops of fruit* [13] Or, *no more anything accursed*

[a]his servants shall do him service; or, serve him: 4 and [c]they shall see his face; and [e]his name *shall be* on or, in their foreheads. 5 And [g]there shall be no night no more there; and they need no light of lamp, or, candle, [i]neither light of the sun; for [k]the Lord God shall give or, giveth them light: and [m]they shall reign [1]for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, [q]These words or, sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord, the Lord God of [r]the spirits of the holy prophets, or, prophets [s]sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly come to pass, or, be done.

7 And behold, or, Behold, [v]I come quickly. [w]Blessed or, quickly: blessed is he that keepeth the words or, sayings of the prophecy of this book.

8 And I [a]John am he that heard and saw these things, and saw these things, or, heard *them*. And when I had heard and saw, or, seen, [c]I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things. 9 [c]And he saith or, Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am [a] fellow-servant with thee or, thy fellowservant, and with or, of thy brethren the prophets, and with or, of them [w]which keep the words or, sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And he saith unto me, [g]Seal not up the words or, sayings of the prophecy of this book or, book: for the time is at hand. 11 [h]He that is unrighteous, or, unjust, let him do unrighteousness or, be unjust [2]still: and he that or, which is filthy, let him be made filthy [2]still: and he that is righteous, let him do righteousness or, righteous [2]still: and [k]he that is holy, let him be made holy [2]still.

12 Behold, or, And, behold, [m]I come quickly; and [n]my [3]reward is with me, [p]to render to each or, give every man according as his work is, or, shall be.

13 [b]I am the [4]Alpha and the Omega, [d]the first or, beginning and the last, or, end, [f]the beginning or, first and the end, or, last.

14 Blessed are they that [h]wash or, do his [5]robes, or, commandments, that they may have [4]the right *to come* to [j]the tree of life, and [l]may enter in by or, through the [5]gates into the city. 15 [n]Without or, For are [e]the or, without *are* dogs, [p]and the sorcerers, and the fornicators, or, whoremongers, and the murderers, and the idolaters, and every one that or, whosoever loveth and [6]maketh a lie.

16 [t]I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things [7]for or, in the churches. I am [x]the root and [y]the offspring of David, *and* the bright, or, [z]the bright and morning star.

17 [8]And the Spirit and [b]the bride say, Come. And he that let him heareth, or, that heareth let him say, Come. And [d]he that let him is, or, athirst, let him come: he that athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the [e]water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, [f]If any man shall add [9]unto them, or, these things, God shall add [9]unto him the plagues which or, that are written in this book: 19 and if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from, or, *out of [10]the tree or, book of life, and out of [j]the holy city, and *from* the things [10]which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely or, Yea: [l]I come quickly. Amen: Even so, [n]come, Lord Jesus.

21 The grace of our or, the Lord Jesus Christ [11]be [12]with you all, or, the saints. Amen.

a ch. 7. 15. b See ch. 1. 8. c Matt. 5. 8. 1 Cor. 13. 12. 1 John 3. 2. d See ch. 1. 17. e ch. 3. 12 & 7. 3 & 14. 1. f ch. 21. 6. g ch. 21. 25. h See ch. 7. 14. i See ch. 21. 23. j ver. 2, 19. k Ps. 36. 9. See ch. 21. 11. l Ps. 118. 20. See ch. 21. 27. m Dan. 7. 18, 27. Rom. 5. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12. See ch. 20. 4. n Cp. Gal. 5. 19—21. See Matt. 8. 12. o See Phil. 3. 2. p See ch. 21. 8. q See ch. 21. 5. r 1 Cor. 14. 32. s ch. 1. 1. t ch. 1. 1. u ch. 1. 4. v ver. 12, 20. ch. 3. 11. w ch. 1. 3. x See ch. 5. 5. y See Matt. 1. 1. z Cp. ch. 2. 28 & Num. 24. 17 & Isai. 60. 3 & Matt. 2. 2. a ch. 1. 1, 4, 9. b ch. 21. 2, 9. c ch. 19. 10. d ch. 21. 6. Isai. 55. 1. John 7. 37. e See ch. 21. 6. f Deut. 4. 2 & 12. 32. Cp. Prov. 30. 6. g Cp. ch. 10. 4. h Ezek. 3. 27. Cp. Dan. 12. 10 & 2 Tim. 3. 13. i ver. 2, 14. j See ch. 21. 2. k Cp. Wisd. 6. 10. l ver. 7, 12. m ver. 7, 20. n Cp. 2 Tim. 4. 8. o Isai. 40. 10 & 62. 11. Wisd. 5. 16. p See Matt. 16. 27.

R.V. [1] Gr. *unto the ages of the ages.* [2] Or, *yet more* [3] Or, *wages* [4] Or, *the authority over* [5] Gr. *portals.* [6] Or, *doeth* [7] Gr. *over.* [8] Or, *Both* [9] Gr. *upon.* [10] Or, even from *the things which are written* [11] Some ancient authorities add *Christ.* [12] Two ancient authorities read *with all.*

A.V. * Or, *from the tree of life.*

List of readings and renderings preferred by the American Committee, recorded at their desire. See Preface to New Testament.

CLASSES OF PASSAGES.

I. Strike out "S." (i.e. Saint) from the title of the Gospels and from the heading of the pages.

II. Strike out "the Apostle" from the title of the Pauline Epistles, and "of Paul the Apostle" from the title of the Epistle to the Hebrews; strike out the word "General" from the title of the Epistles of James, Peter, 1 John, and Jude; and let the title of the Revelation run "The Revelation of John."

III. For "Holy Ghost" adopt uniformly the rendering "Holy Spirit."

IV. At the word "worship" in Matt. ii. 2, etc., add the marginal note "The Greek word denotes an act of reverence, whether paid to man (see chap. xviii. 26) or to God (see chap. iv. 10)."

V. Put into the text uniformly the marginal rendering* "through" in place of "by" when it relates to prophecy, viz. in Matt. ii. 5, 17, 23; iii. 3; iv. 14; viii. 17; xii. 17; xiii. 35; xxi. 4; xxiv. 15; xxvii. 9; Luke xviii. 31; Acts ii. 16; xxviii. 25.

VI. For "tempt" ("temptation") substitute "try" or "make trial of" ("trial") wherever enticement to what is wrong is not evidently spoken of; viz. in the following instances: Matt. iv. 7; xvi. 1; xix. 3; xxii. 18, 35; Mark viii. 11; x. 2; xii. 15; Luke iv. 12; x. 25; xi. 16; xxii. 28; John viii. 6; Acts v. 9; xv. 10; 1 Cor. x. 9; Heb. iii. 8, 9; 1 Pet. i. 6.

VII. Substitute modern forms of speech for the following archaisms, viz. "who" or "that" for "which" when used of persons; "are" for "be" in the present indicative; "know" "knew" for "wot" "wist"; "drag" or "drag away" for "hale."

VIII. Substitute for "devil" ("devils") the word "demon" ("demons") wherever the latter word is given in the margin (or represents the Greek words *δαίμων, δαιμόνιον*); and for "possessed with a devil" (or "devils") substitute either "demoniac" or "possessed with a demon" (or "demons").

IX. After "baptize" let the marg. "Or, *in*" and the text "with" exchange places.

X. Let the word "testament" be everywhere changed to "covenant" (without an alternate in the margin), except in Heb. ix. 15—17.

XI. Wherever "patience" occurs as the rendering of *ὑπομονή* add "stedfastness" as an alternate in the margin, except in 2 Cor. i. 6; James v. 11; Luke viii. 15; Heb. xii. 1.

XII. Let *ἀσσάριον* (Matt. x. 29; Luke xii. 6) be translated "penny," and *δηνάριον* "shilling," except in Matt. xxii. 19; Mark xii. 15; Luke xx. 24, where the name of the coin, "a denarius," should be given.

XIII. Against the expression "the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ" add the marginal rendering "Or, *God and the Father*" etc.; viz. in Rom. xv. 6; 2 Cor. i. 3; xi. 31; Eph. i. 3; Col. i. 3; 1 Pet. i. 3. And against the expression "our God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and our Father*"; viz. in Gal. i. 4; Phil. iv. 20; 1 Thess. i. 3; iii. 11, 13; Jas. i. 27. And against the expression "his God and Father" add the marg. "Or, *God and his Father*", viz. in Rev. i. 6.

XIV. Let the use of "fulfil" be confined to those cases in which it denotes "accomplish," "bring to pass," or the like.

---

* In the present edition these marginal notes are transferred to the foot of each page. (See Preface to the edition with marginal references.)

MATTHEW.

III. 7 Against "to his baptism" add marg. Or, *for baptism*
10 For "is the axe laid unto" read "the axe lieth at" So in Luke iii. 9.
VI. 11 Let the marg. read Gr. *our bread for the coming day*, or *our needful bread*. So in Luke xi. 3.
27 For "his stature" read "the measure of his life" (with marg. Or, *his stature*) So in Luke xii. 25.
VIII. 4 Here and in Matt. xxvii. 65; Mark i. 44, for "go thy [your] way" read simply "go"
IX. 6, 8 For "power" read "authority" (see marg. [4]) So in Mark ii. 10; Luke v. 24.
X. 39 "life" strike out the marg. So in xvi. 25; Mark viii. 35; Luke ix. 24; xvii. 33; John xii. 25.
XII. 23 For "Is this the son of David?" read "Can this be the son of David?" [Comp. John iv. 29.]
31 "unto men" strike out the marg.
XIX. 14 For "of such is" read "to such belongeth" with marg. Or, *of such is* So in Mark x. 14; Luke xviii. 16.
XX. 1 For "that is" read "that was"
XXII. 23 For marg. [5] read "Many ancient authorities read *saying*."
XXIII. 9 For "Father, which is in heaven" read "Father, *even* he who is in heaven."
23 For "judgement" read "justice" So in Luke xi. 42.
XXVI. 29 For "I will not drink" read "I shall not drink" Similarly in Mark xiv. 25; Luke xxii. 16, 18.
XXVII. 27 For "palace" read "Prætorium" with marg. Or, *palace* [as in Mark xv. 16] So in John xviii. 28, 33; xix. 9.

MARK.

II. 4, 9, 11, 12 "bed" add marg. Or, *pallet* So in vi. 55; John v. 8, 9, 10, 11, 12; Acts v. 15; ix. 33.
VII. 4 For "wash" read "bathe" [Comp. Luke xi. 38.]
X. 13 For "brought" read "were bringing" So in Luke xviii. 15.
32 "and they that followed" etc. omit the marg.
45 For "For verily" etc. read "For the Son of man also" etc.
XI. 24 For "have received" read "receive" with marg. Gr. *received*.
XIV. 3 For "spikenard" read "pure nard" (with marg. Or, *liquid nard*), and omit marg. [5] So in John xii. 3.

LUKE.

I. 35 Let the text run "wherefore also the holy thing which is begotten shall be called the Son of God" with the present text in the margin.
70 For "since the world began" read "of old" Similarly Acts iii. 21; xv. 18.
II. 34 For "and rising up" read "and the rising"
37 For "even for" read "even unto"
III. 14 For "Do violence to no man" etc. read "Extort from no man by violence, neither accuse *any one* wrongfully" and omit marg. [4]
20 For "added yet this above all" read "added this also to them all"
IV. 1 For "by the Spirit" read "in the Spirit" and omit the marg.
VI. 16 For "was the traitor" read "became a traitor"
VIII. 3 For "Chuza" read "Chuzas"
29 For "commanded" read "was commanding"
33 For "were choked" read "were drowned"

IX. 12 For "victuals" read "provisions"
18 For "alone" read "apart"
46 For "should be greatest" read "was the greatest"
XI. 38 For "washed" read "bathed himself" [Comp. Mark vii. 4.]
XII. 49 For "what will I" etc. read "what do I desire" (with the marg. Or, *how I would that it were already kindled!*)
XIII. 32 "I am perfected" add marg. Or, *I end my course*
XV. 16 For "have been filled" read "have filled his belly" (with the marg. Many ancient authorities read *have been filled.*)
XVII. 6 Read "If ye had faith" etc. and "it would obey you."
11 For "through the midst of" read "along the borders of" and substitute the present text for marg. [4]
XVIII. 5 "lest she wear me" etc. add marg. Or, *lest at last by her coming she wear me out*
7 For "and he" etc. read "and *yet* he" etc. with the marg. Or, *and is he slow to punish on their behalf?*
XIX. 29 For "*the mount* of Olives" read "Olivet" So in xxi. 37; see Acts i. 12
42 "day" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy day.*
"peace" add marg. Some ancient authorities read *thy peace.*
XX. 20 "rule" add marg. Or, *ruling power*
XXII. 24 For "is accounted" read "was accounted"
70 For "Ye say that I am" read "Ye say *it*, for I am" and substitute the text for the marg.
XXIII. 2 "Christ a king" omit the marg.
15 "he sent him" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *I sent you to him.*
23 For "instant" read "urgent"
46 Let margin and text exchange places.
XXIV. 30 Read "he took the bread and blessed; and breaking *it* he gave to them"
38 For "reasonings" read "questionings"

JOHN.

I. 3, 10, 17 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
II. 17 For "The zeal of thine house" read "Zeal for thy house"
III. 20 For "ill" read "evil" So in v. 29.
29 For "fulfilled" read "made full" [and so xv. 11; xvi. 24; xvii. 13. See "Classes of Passages," XIV.]
V. 27 Substitute the marginal rendering for the text.
VII. 8 For "I go not up yet" read "I go not up" and change the marg. to Many ancient authorities add *yet.*
21, 22 For "marvel. For this cause hath Moses" etc. read "marvel because thereof. Moses hath" etc. and omit the marg.
23 "a man every whit whole" add marg. Gr. *a whole man sound.*
38 For "out of his belly" read "from within him" (with marg. Gr. *out of his belly.*)
VIII. 24, 28 "I am *he*" omit marg. [1] (and the corresponding portion of marg. [4]) So in xiii. 19.
25 Substitute for the present marg. [2] Or, *Altogether that which I also speak unto you*
26 "unto the world" omit marg. [3] "Gr. *into.*"
44 For "stood" read "standeth" and omit marg. [10]
52, 53 For "is dead" and "are dead" read "died" [Compare vi. 49, 58.]
58 For "was" read "was born" and omit marg. [3]
X. 8 "before me" add marg. Some ancient authorities omit *before me.*
XII. 43 For "the glory of men . . . the glory of God" read "the glory *that is* of men . . . the glory *that is* of God"
XIV. 1 Let marg. [10] and the text exchange places.
14 For "shall ask me anything" read "shall ask anything" and let marg. [4] read Many ancient authorities add *me.*
XVI. 25, 29 For "proverbs" read "dark sayings"
XVII. 24 For "I will" read "I desire"
XVIII. 37 For "Thou sayest that" etc. read "Thou sayest *it*, for I am a king" and substitute the present text for the marg. [Comp. Luke xxii. 70.]
XXI. 7 "was naked" add marg. Or, *had on his under garment only*

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

II. 47 For "those that were being saved" read "those that were saved" with the text in the marg.

III. 21 For "since the world began" read "from of old"

VIII. 16 For "he was fallen" read "it was fallen"

XIII. 18 For "suffered he their manners" read "as a nursing-father bare he them", and in the marg. read Many ancient authorities read *suffered he their manners.*

XIV. 9 "made whole" omit marg. [1]

XV. 18 For "from the beginning of the world" read "from of old"

23 For "The apostles and the elder brethren" read "The apostles and the elders, brethren," and put the present text into the marg.

XVII. 22 For "somewhat superstitious" read "very religious" and put the present text in the marg.

XIX. 31 For "chief officers of Asia" read "Asiarchs" (with marg. i.e. officers having charge of festivals in the Roman province of Asia.)

XX. 28 For "God" read "the Lord" (with marg. Some ancient authorities, including the two oldest MSS., read *God.*)

XXI. 10 For "many days" read "some days"

XXIII. 30 "against the man" etc. add marg. Many ancient authorities read *against the man on their part, I sent him to thee, charging* etc.

35 For "hear thy cause" read "hear thee fully"

XXIV. 17 For "many years" read "some years"

XXV. 3 For "laying wait" read "laying a plot"

XXVI. 28 "With but" etc. add marg. Or, *In a little* time

29 "whether with little" etc. add marg. Or, *both in little and in great,* i.e. in all respects

XXVII. 37 Omit marg. [2]

ROMANS.

I. 17 For "by faith" read "from faith" and omit the marg.

18 For "hold down" read "hinder"

II. 12 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned.*

13 For "a law" read "the law"

14 For "which have no" read "that have not the"

For "having no" read "not having the"

14, 15 Enclose in a parenthesis.

15 "their thoughts" etc. add marg. Or, *their thoughts accusing or else excusing* them *one with another*

18 In marg. [9] for "*provest*" read "*dost distinguish*"

22 Omit the marg.

III. 9 For "in worse case" read "better" and omit the marg.

21 Begin a paragraph.

23 "have sinned" add marg. Gr. *sinned.*

25 "set forth" omit marg. [5] ("*purposed*")

For "by his blood" read "in his blood" (retaining the comma after "faith") and omit marg. [7]

31 Make a paragraph of verse 31.

IV. 1 For "according to the flesh, hath found" read "hath found according to the flesh" and put the present text into the margin.

V. 1 For "let us have" read "we have" and in marg. [3] read Many ancient authorities read *let us have.* So in verses 2, 3 for "let us" read "we" (twice).

7 Omit marg. [9] ("*that which is good*")

VI. 7 "justified" add marg. Or, *released*

VII. 25 For "I myself with the mind serve" read "I of myself with the mind, indeed, serve"

VIII. 3 Let marg. [9] (" *and for sin* ") and the text exchange places.
5, 6, 9, 13 For " spirit " read " Spirit "
13 For " mortify " read " put to death " and omit marg. [12]
24 For " by " read " in " (with marg. Or, *by*)
26 For " himself " read " itself "
34 For " shall condemn " read " condemneth "
IX. 5 For marg. [1] read Or, *flesh: he who is over all, God,* be *blessed for ever*
22 " willing " add marg. Or, *although willing*
XI. 11 Begin the paragraph here instead of at ver. 13.
XII. 1 For " reasonable " read " spiritual " with marg. Gr. *belonging to the reason.*
6 Omit marg. [12] (" *the faith* ")
19 Let marg. [6] (" *the wrath* of God ") and the text exchange places.

1 CORINTHIANS.

I. 18 For " are perishing . . . are being saved " read " perish . . . are saved " and put the present text into the marg.
19 For " And . . . reject " read " And the discernment of the discerning will I bring to nought "
26 Omit marg. [8] (" Or, have part therein ")
II. 6 For " the perfect " read " them that are fullgrown "
8 For " knoweth " read " hath known "
12 For " is of God " read " is from God "
For " are freely given to us by God " read " were freely given to us of God "
13 For " comparing spiritual things with spiritual " read " combining spiritual things with spiritual *words* " and omit marg. [9]
14 " natural " add marg. Or, *unspiritual* Gr. *psychical.*
IV. 8 For " have reigned " read " have come to reign "
9 For " and to angels " read " both to angels " and substitute the present text for the marg.
21 For " meekness " read " gentleness "
V. 10, 11 Let marg. [6] and [7] and the text exchange places.
VII. 6 For " permission " read " concession "
21 Let marg. [3] (" *nay, even if* ") and the text exchange places.
25 For " faithful " read " trustworthy "
26 For " the present distress " read " the distress that is upon us "
31 For " abusing it " read " using it to the full " and omit the margin.
VIII. 3 For " of him " read " by him "
8 " commend " add marg. Gr. *present.*
IX. 10 " altogether " let " assuredly " be the rendering in the text, and substitute " *altogether* " for the marg.
27 " have preached " add marg. Or, *have been a herald*
XI. 10 Omit marg. [8] (" *have authority over* ")
19 For " heresies " read " factions " (with marg. Gr. *heresies.*)
27 For " unworthily " read " in an unworthy manner "
XII. 31 Read " And moreover a most excellent way " etc.
XIII. 12 Read " then shall I know fully even as also I was fully known " and omit marg. [2] and [3]
13 Omit marg. [4] (" *but greater than these* ")
XIV. 3 For " comfort " read " exhortation "
33, 34 For " of peace; as " etc. read " of peace. As in all the churches of the saints, let " etc. [and begin the paragraph with " As " etc.]
XV. 2 Adopt marg. [7] for the text (substituting " *the word which* " for " *what* ").
8 For " as unto . . . time " read " as to the *child* untimely born "
19 Let marg. [4] and the text exchange places.
33 For " Evil company doth corrupt good manners " read " Evil companionships corrupt good morals "
34 For " Awake up " read " Awake to soberness " and omit marg. [10]
44, 46 " natural " add marg. Gr. *psychical.*
51 For " We shall not all " read " We all shall not " and put the present text into the marg.

2 CORINTHIANS.

I. 9 For "answer" read "sentence" (with marg. Gr. *answer.*)
15 For "before" read "first"
24 Read in the text "for in faith ye stand fast"
II. 14 Begin a new paragraph with this verse.
15 For "are being saved ... are perishing" read "are saved ... perish" and put the present text into the marg.
III. 9 For "is glory" read "hath glory" and let marg. [10] run Many etc. *For if the ministration of condemnation is glory.*
18 Let marg. [9] and the text exchange places.
Omit marg. [10] ("*the Spirit* which is *the Lord*")
IV. 3 For "are perishing" read "perish" and put the present text into the marg.
VII. 8, 9 For "I do not regret it, though" etc. read "I do not regret it: though I did regret *it* (for I see that that epistle made you sorry, though but for a season), I now rejoice" etc.
XII. 7 Strike out "—wherefore" and add marg. Some ancient authorities read *—wherefore.*

GALATIANS.

I. 7 "which is not another *gospel*: only" etc. add the marg. Or, *which is nothing else save that* etc.
10 Read "For am I now seeking the favour of men or of God" and for "seeking to please" read "striving to please"
II. 1 Strike out marg. [1] ("*in the course of*")
16 For "save" read "but" and omit marg. [6]
20 For "yet I live; *and yet* no longer I" read "and it is no longer I that live" and omit marg. [8]
III. 22 For "hath shut up" read "shut up"
23 Omit marg. [1] ("*the faith*")
24 For "hath been" read "is become"
IV. 12 For "be" read "become"
For "I *am* as" read "I also *am become* as"
16 For "because I tell you" read "by telling you"
19 Substitute a dash for the comma after "you"
V. 1 Substitute marg. [5] ("*For freedom*") for the text.
12 For "cut themselves off" read "go beyond circumcision"
20 Substitute marg. [1] ("*parties*") for the text.
VI. 1 "in any trespass" add marg. Or, *by*
10 "as" add marg. Or, *since*
11 Let the marg. ("*write*") and the text exchange places.

EPHESIANS.

I. 15 For "and which *ye shew*" read "and the love which *ye shew*" and in marg. [9] for "insert" read "omit"
II. 2 For "power" read "powers" (with marg. Gr. *power.*)
III. 13 For "ye faint not" read "I may not faint" (with marg. Or, *ye*)
VI. 9 For "both" read "he who is both"

PHILIPPIANS.

I. 16 To "the one" etc. add marg. Or, *they that are moved by love* do it
17 To "but the other" etc. add the marg. Or, *but they that are factious proclaim Christ*
22 Read in the text "*if* this shall bring fruit from my work" with marg. Gr. *this is for me fruit of work.*
Omit marg. [3] ("*I do not make known*")

II. 1 For "comfort" read "exhortation"
6 For "being" read "existing" and omit marg. [8]
Let the text run "counted not the being on an equality with God a thing to be grasped" and omit marg. [9]
14 For "disputings" read "questionings"
15 For "may be" read "may become"
III. 8 Substitute marg.[10] ("*refuse*") for the text.
9 For "of God" read "from God"
12 For "apprehend . . . apprehended" read "lay hold on . . . laid hold on", and in marg. [1] for "*apprehend . . . apprehended*" read "*lay hold . . . laid hold on*"
13 For "apprehended" read "laid hold"
IV. 4 Omit marg. [5] ("*Farewell*")
19 For "fulfil" read "supply" [Comp. "Classes of Passages," XIV.]

COLOSSIANS.

I. 26 For "from all" read "for"
II. 15 For "having put off from himself" read "having despoiled" and substitute the text for marg. [6]
III. 5 For "Mortify" read "Put to death" and omit marg. [12]
16 For "richly" read "richly;" and omit the semicolon after "wisdom" putting the present text into the marg.

1 THESSALONIANS.

II. 6 Let marg. [1] run *claimed authority*, and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.
IV. 12 For "honestly" read "becomingly"
V. 22 Omit marg. [9] ("*appearance*")

2 THESSALONIANS.

II. 2 For "is *now* present" read "is just at hand"
10 For "are perishing" read "perish" with the text in the marg.
III. 2 Omit marg.[11] ("*the faith*")

1 TIMOTHY.

I. 16 For "hereafter" read "thereafter"
18 Substitute marg. [5] ("*led the way to thee*") for the text.
II. 4 Read "who would have all men to be saved"
15 Let marg. [9] and the text exchange places.
V. 12 For "faith" read "pledge" (with marg. Gr. *faith.*)
VI. 9 For "desire" read "are minded"

2 TIMOTHY.

I. 10 For "incorruption" read "immortality" with marg. Gr. *incorruption.*
II. 26 Read "having been taken captive by him unto his will"; and let marg. [4] run Or, *by him, unto the will of God* Gr. *by him* etc.

TITUS.

I. 2 "before times eternal" add marg. Or, *long ages ago*
II. 13 Let the text and marg. [10] exchange places.
III. 10 For "A man . . . heretical" read "a factious man"

HEBREWS.

I. 7 Omit marg. [4] (*"spirits"*)
9 To the first "God" add marg. Or, *O God*
II. 16 Let the text run "For verily not to angels doth he give help, but he giveth help to" etc. (with marg. Gr. *For verily not of angels doth he take hold, but he taketh hold of* etc.)
17 For "might be" read "might become"
III. 9 Let marg. [13] (*"Where"*) and the text exchange places.
11 "As" add marg. Or, *So* So in iv. 3.
IV. 2 Let the text and marg. [4] exchange places, reading in marg. "Many ancient authorities" etc.
7 Read "a certain day, To-day, saying in David, so long a time afterward (even as hath been said before), To-day if ye" etc.
VI. 1 For "let us cease" etc. read "leaving [7] the doctrine of the first principles of Christ, let us" with marg. [7] Gr. *the word of the beginning of Christ.*
9 In marg. [14] for *"are near to"* read *"belong to"*
VIII. 8 "finding fault" etc. add marg. Some ancient authorities read *finding fault* with it *he saith unto them.*
IX. 4 Let marg. [5] and the text exchange places.
9 For "parable" read "figure" So in xi. 19.
Omit "*now*".
14 "the eternal Spirit" add marg. Or, his *eternal spirit*
17 Let marg. [5] and the text exchange places.
X. 1 For "they can" read "can" (and for marg. [9] read Many ancient authorities read *they can.*)
22, 23 Let the text and marg. [7] exchange places.
25 For "the assembling of ourselves together" read "our own assembling together"
34 For "[2]ye yourselves have" read "[1]ye have for yourselves" (and omit marg. [2], letting marg. [1] read Many ancient authorities read *that ye have your own selves for a* etc.)
XI. 1 Read "faith is assurance of things hoped for, a conviction" etc.
5 Read in the text "for he hath had witness borne to him that before his translation he had been" etc. with the present text in the marg.
XII. 3 For "themselves" read "himself" (and let marg. [5] run Many ancient authorities read *themselves.*)
17 For "rejected (for . . . of repentance)" read "rejected; for he found no place for a change of mind *in his father*" with marg. Or, *rejected (for he found no place of repentance)*, etc. Or, *rejected; . . . of repentance* etc.
XIII. 18 For "honestly" read "honourably"
20 For "the eternal" read "an eternal"
24 "They of" add marg. Or, *The* brethren *from*

JAMES.

I. 3 For "proof" read "proving"
17 For "boon" read "gift"
III. 1 For "many" read "many *of you*"
IV. 4 "adulteresses" add marg. That is, *who break your marriage vow to God.*

1 PETER.

II. 2 In marg. [5] for "*reasonable*" read "*belonging to the reason.*"

V. 2 For "according unto God" read "according to *the will of* God" (and so in marg. [4]). Comp. Rom. viii. 27.

2 PETER.

I. 1 Let marg. [6] and the text exchange places.

7 For "love of the brethren" read "brotherly kindness" (twice) with marg. Gr. *love of the brethren.*

17 For "came such a voice to him from the excellent glory" read "was borne such a voice to him by the Majestic Glory" and omit marg. [2]

18 For "come" read "borne" and omit marg. [3]

II. 13 For "love-feasts" read "deceivings" and in marg. [18] read Some ancient authorities read *love-feasts.*

1 JOHN.

III. 19, 20 For "him, whereinsoever . . . because God" etc. read "him: because if our heart condemn us, God" etc. (with the present text in the marg.)

V. 18 Substitute marg. [5] for the text, and add marg. [5] Some ancient manuscripts read *him.*

2 JOHN.

1 (and 5) "lady" add marg. Or, *Cyria*

3 JOHN.

4 dele marg. [1]

8 For "with the truth" read "for the truth"

JUDE.

1 For "Judas" read "Jude" and add marg. Gr. *Judas.*

4 For "set forth" read "written of beforehand" putting the present text into the marg.

22 Against "And on some" etc. add the marg. Some ancient authorities read *And some refute while they dispute with you.*

REVELATION.

I. 8 Omit marg. [8] ("*the Lord, the God*")

13 Omit marg. [11] ("*the Son of man*")

III. 2 For "fulfilled" read "perfected"

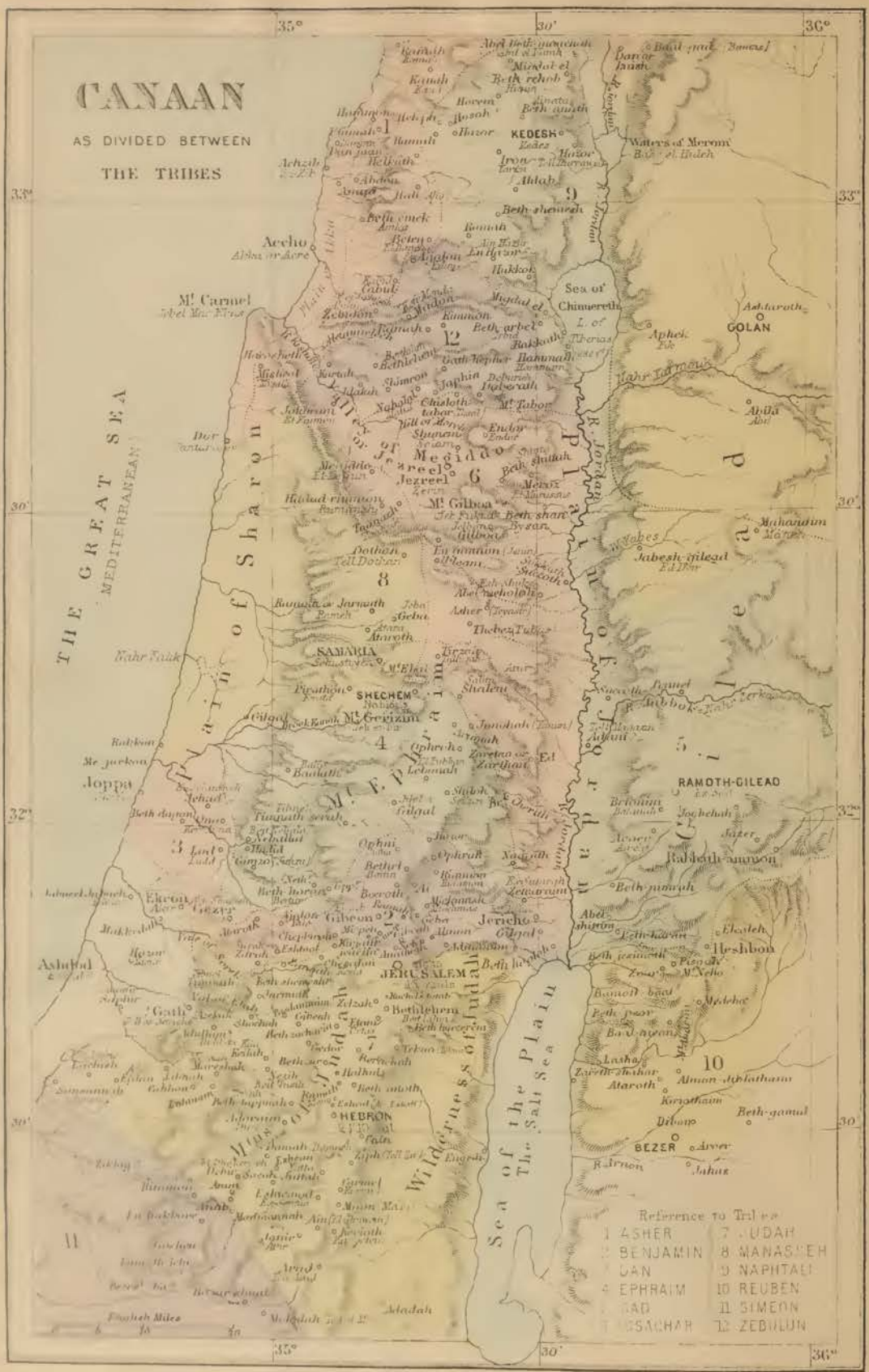
IV. 6 "of the throne" add marg. Or, *before* [Comp. v. 6; vii. 17.]

V. 6 "in the midst of the throne" etc. add marg. Or, *between the throne with the four living creatures, and the elders*

VI. 6 "A measure" etc. add marg. [instead of marg. [4] and [5]] Or, *A chœnix* (i.e. about a quart) *of wheat for a shilling*—implying great scarcity.

11 For "be fulfilled" read "be fulfilled *in number*" and then let the marg. and the text exchange places.

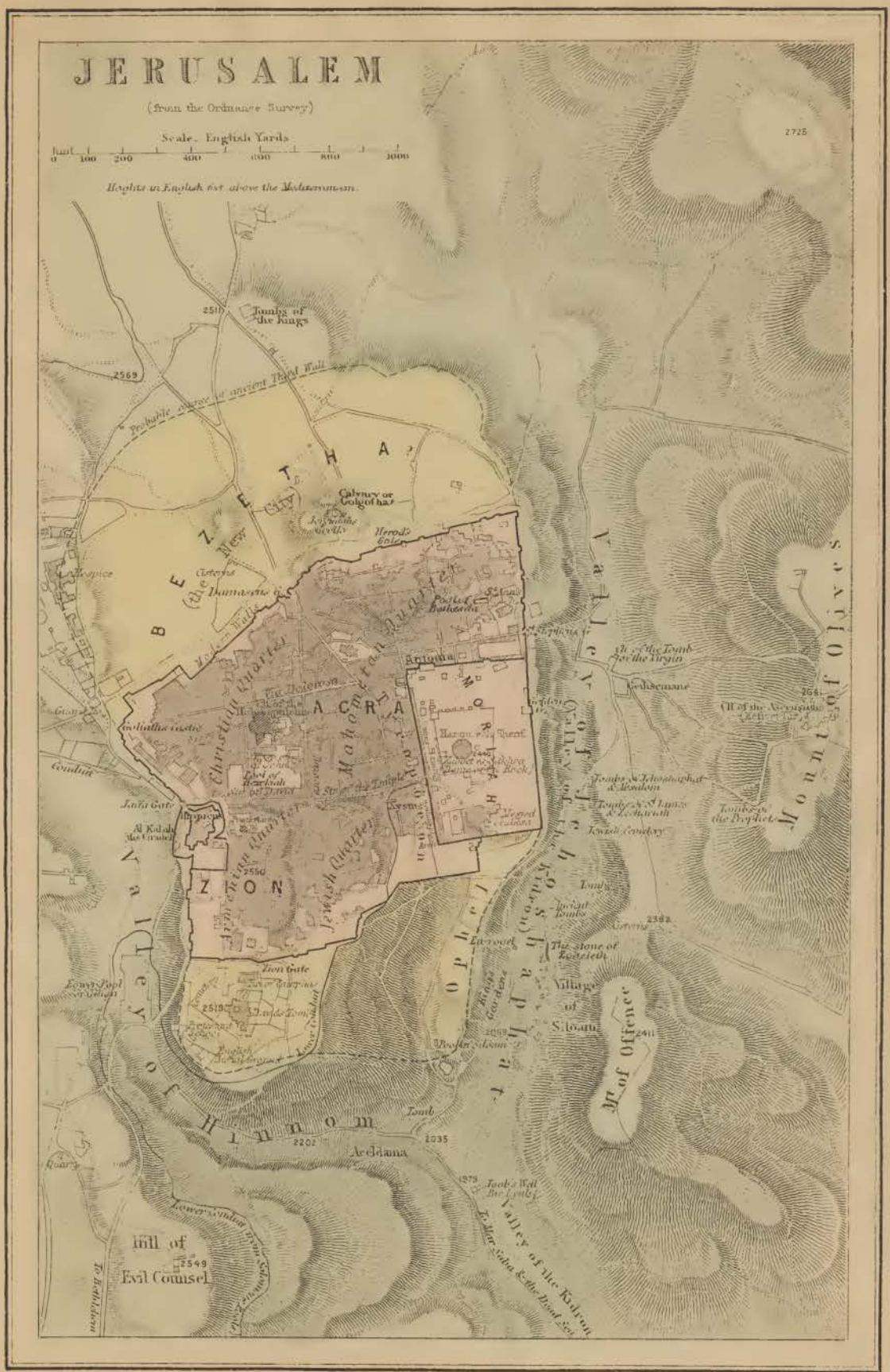

ASSYRIA, ARMENIA, SYRIA,
AND THE ADJACENT LANDS
to illustrate the Patriarchal Period & also
the later Historical Books of the Old Testament.
Regions devastated by Tiglath Pileser (2 Kings, XV. 29) Brown tint
" Shalmaneser & Sargon (2 Kings, XVII, 6; XVIII, 9 11) Green "
" Nebuchadnezzar (2 Kings, XXIV.) Yellow "
English Miles.
SETTLEMENTS OF ISRAELITE EXILES
SECOND CAPTIVITY
MEDIA
Mt Niphates
Mt Masius
Mt Taurus
Mt Lebanon
Mt Hermon
Mt Carmel
Mt Hor
Mesopotamia
Aram Nahaxaim
Aram or Mesopotamia
Syrian Desert
Arabian Desert
Assyria
Babylonia
Chaldea
Elymais
Elam
Susiana
Susiana or Cuthah
Armenia
Armenia Major
Armenia Minor
Cappadocia
Arabia
Judah
Moab
Edom
Idumea
Samaria
Galilee
Phoenicia
Palestine
Antioch
Laodicea
Damascus
Tadmor Palmyra
Rehoboth
Tiphsah
Rezeph
Haran
Nineveh
Babylon
Shinar
Sepharvaim
Opis
Calah
Resen
Rages
Ecbatana
Hamadan
Bagistana
Susa
Shushan
Selencia
Seleucia
Thapsacus
Carchemish
Edessa
Amida
Minni
Artemita
Arsissa
Spanta or Martianus
Sinjar
Arbela
Halah
Habor
Gozan
Hara
Huzzah
Rehoboth
Chalah
Resen
Larissa
Nimroud
Mespila
Thapsacus
Tigris
Euphrates
Khabour
Chaboras
Jordan
Jabbok
Arnon
Zered
Kishon
Kedron
Jericho
Jerusalem
Hebron
Gaza
Bethlehem
Bethel
Shechem
Samaria
Dothan
Megiddo
Jezreel
Ramoth gilead
Rabbath ammon
Rabbath moab
Bozrah
Selah or Jokthee
Petra
Aroer
Ashdod
Ashkelon
Ekron
Gath
Askelon
Joppa
Dor
Accho
Tyre
Sidon
Zarephath
Berytus
Byblus
Arvad
Arvad
Aradus
Tripolis
Riblah
Hamath
Hamath-zobah
Chalcis
Beroth
Heliopolis
Maaseh
Ijon
Abana
Pharpar
Kedesh
Enesa
Cyrrhus
Arpad
Pethor
Beroea
Antioch
Orontes
Lycus
Litani
Leontes
Jordan
Jaxartes
Araxes
Euphrates
Tigris
Halys
Sea of Aral
Caspian Sea
Sea of Rodjet
Lake Van
Lake Urumiyah
Lake Zirrah
Lake Shushan
Lake Tharthar
Lake Sabbatis
Lake Asphaltites
Lake Gennesareth
Lake Merom
Lake Semechonitis
Lake Tiberias
Lake Asphaltites
Ur of the Chaldees
Ur of the Chaldees (Mugeyer)
Ur of the Chaldees
Ur
Erech
Warka
Calneh
Dura
Babel
Birs Nimrud
Calah
Shinar
Chaldea
Susiana
Elymais
Elam
Media
Media Magna
Media Atropatene
Assyria
Babylonia
Armenia
Armenia Major
Armenia Minor
Cappadocia
Arabia
Judah
Moab
Edom
Idumea
Samaria
Galilee
Phoenicia
Palestine
SAMARIA WAS NOT REPEOPLED FROM THESE CITIES
ISRAELITES FIRST & SECOND CAPTIVITIES
EXILES
CAPTIVITIES
Resen
Nineveh
Calah
Rehoboth
Resen
Larissa
Nimroud
Mespila
Arbela
Halah
Habor
Gozan
Hara
Huzzah
Rehoboth
Chalah
Resen
Rages
Ecbatana
Hamadan
Bagistana
Susa
Shushan
Selencia
Seleucia
Thapsacus
Carchemish
Edessa
Amida
Minni
Artemita
Arsissa
Spanta or Martianus
Sinjar
Arbela
Halah
Habor
Gozan
Hara
Huzzah
Rehoboth
Chalah
Resen
Larissa
Nimroud
Mespila
Thapsacus
Tigris
Euphrates
Khabour
Chaboras
Jordan
Jabbok
Arnon
Zered
Kishon
Kedron
Jericho
Jerusalem
Hebron
Gaza
Bethlehem
Bethel
Shechem
Samaria
Dothan
Megiddo
Jezreel
Ramoth gilead
Rabbath ammon
Rabbath moab
Bozrah
Selah or Jokthee
Petra
Aroer
Ashdod
Ashkelon
Ekron
Gath
Askelon
Joppa
Dor
Accho
Tyre
Sidon
Zarephath
Berytus
Byblus
Arvad
Arvad
Aradus
Tripolis
Riblah
Hamath
Hamath-zobah
Chalcis
Beroth
Heliopolis
Maaseh
Ijon
Abana
Pharpar
Kedesh
Enesa
Cyrrhus
Arpad
Pethor
Beroea
Antioch
Orontes
Lycus
Litani
Leontes
Jordan
Jaxartes
Araxes
Euphrates
Tigris
Halys
Sea of Aral
Caspian Sea
Sea of Rodjet
Lake Van
Lake Urumiyah
Lake Zirrah
Lake Shushan
Lake Tharthar
Lake Sabbatis
Lake Asphaltites
Lake Gennesareth
Lake Merom
Lake Semechonitis
Lake Tiberias
Lake Asphaltites
Ur of the Chaldees
Ur of the Chaldees (Mugeyer)

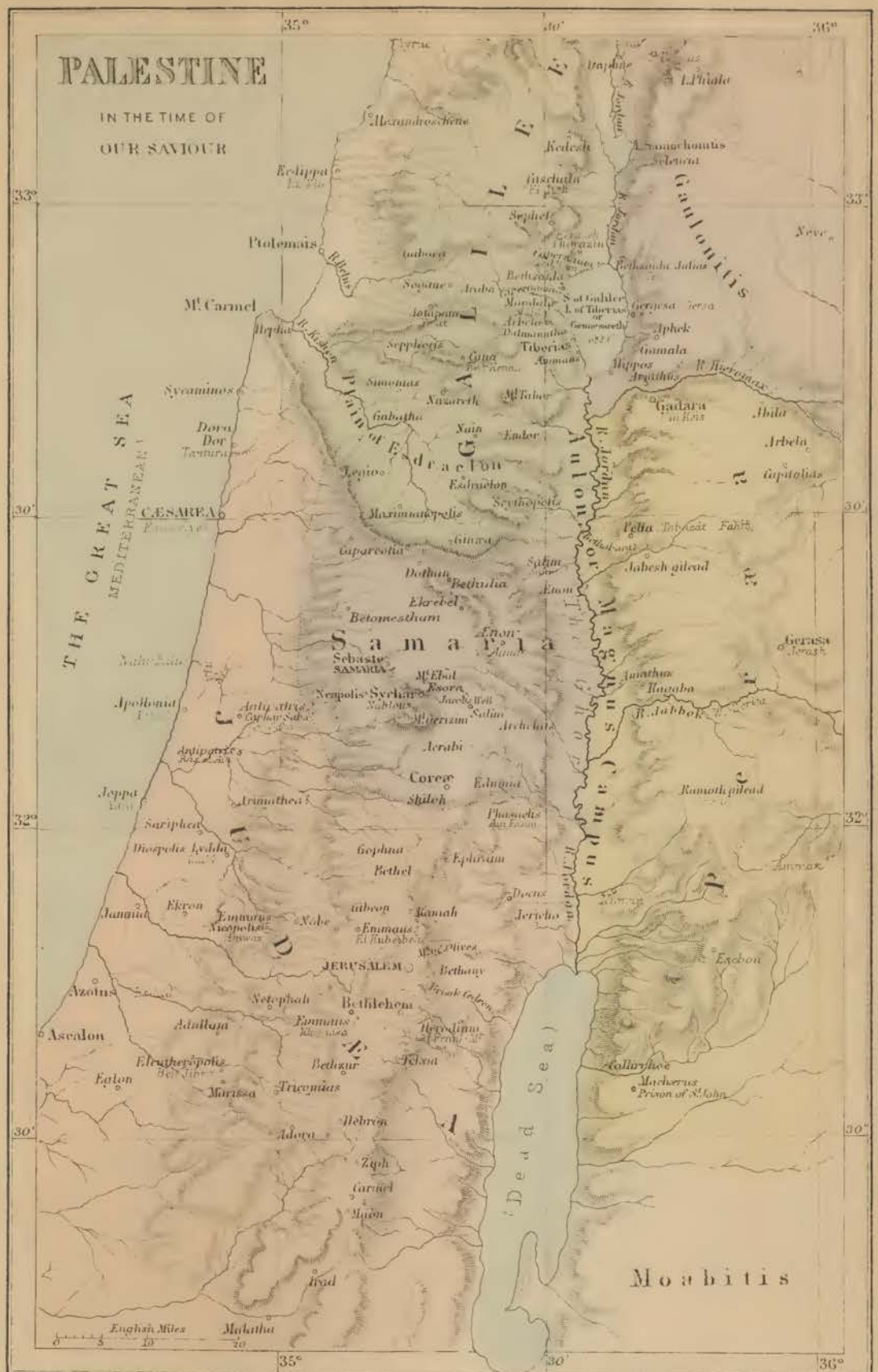

CANAAN
AS DIVIDED BETWEEN
THE TRIBES
THE GREAT SEA
MEDITERRANEAN
Plain of Sharon
Valley of Jezreel
Plain of Jordan
Gilead
Wilderness of Judah
Sea of the Plain
The Salt Sea
Sea of Chinnereth
Waters of Merom
KEDESH
Acco
Mt Carmel
GOLAN
Mt Tabor
Megiddo
Jezreel
Mt Gilboa
SAMARIA
SHECHEM
Mt Gerizim
Mt Ephraim
Joppa
RAMOTH-GILEAD
Rabbath-ammon
Jericho
JERUSALEM
Ashdod
Gath
Ekron
Gibeon
Heshbon
HEBRON
BEZER
Reference to Tribes
1 ASHER
2 BENJAMIN
3 DAN
4 EPHRAIM
5 GAD
6 ISSACHAR
7 JUDAH
8 MANASSEH
9 NAPHTALI
10 REUBEN
11 SIMEON
12 ZEBULUN
35°
30'
36°
33°
32°

THE SINAI PENINSULA,



H. Courtier, F.R.G.S.


JERUSALEM
(from the Ordnance Survey)
Scale. English Yards
0 100 200 400 600 800 1000
Heights in English feet above the Mediterranean.
2725
2511
Tombs of the Kings
2569
Probable course of ancient Third Wall
BEZETHA
Calvary or Golgotha
Herod's Gate
Cisterns
Damascus G.
Hospice
Christian Quarter
Mahometan Quarter
Pool of Bethesda
Antonia
ACRA
MORIAH
Harem el Sheriff
Goliath's Castle
Conduit
Jaffa Gate
Al Kalah the Citadel
Armenian Quarter
Jewish Quarter
ZION
2550
Zion Gate
Lower Pool of Gihon
Valley of Hinnom
Tomb
2202
2035
Aceldama
Hill of Evil Counsel
2549
Valley of the Kidron
Valley of Jehoshaphat
Ophel
Village of Siloam
Mt of Offence
2411
Mount of Olives
Gethsemane
Tombs of the Prophets
Jewish Cemetery
Tombs of Jehoshaphat & Absalom
Tombs of St James & Zechariah
Ancient Tombs
Cisterns
2382
The stone of Zoaleth
Kings Gardens
Pool of Siloam
Jacob's Well
Lower Conduit
To Mar Saba & the Dead Sea
To Bethlehem


PALESTINE
IN THE TIME OF
OUR SAVIOUR
THE GREAT SEA
MEDITERRANEAN
Ptolemais
Mt. Carmel
Sycaminos
Dora
Dor
CÆSAREA
Apollonia
Joppa
Azotus
Ascalon
Eleutheropolis
Eglon
Marissa
Tricomias
Adora
Hebron
Ziph
Carmel
Maon
Iyad
Malatha
Bethzur
Telsia
Bethlehem
Netophah
Emmaus
Adullam
JERUSALEM
Bethany
Mt. Olives
Brook Cedron
Herodium
Jamnia
Ekron
Nobe
Gibeon
Ramah
Jericho
Gophna
Bethel
Ephraim
Docus
Lydda
Diospolis
Sariphea
Arimathea
Coreæ
Shiloh
Edumia
Phasaelis
Aerabi
Antipatris
Neapolis
Sychar
Sebaste
SAMARIA
Mt. Ebal
Esora
Salim
Archelais
Mt. Gerizim
Samaria
Betomestham
Ekrebel
Dothan
Bethulia
Enon
Caparcotia
Ginæa
Maximianopolis
Scythopolis
Legio
Esdraelon
Plain of Esdraelon
Gabatha
Nain
Endor
Nazareth
Mt. Tabor
Simonias
Sepphoris
Cana
Tiberias
Ammaus
Hippos
Gamala
Aphek
Gergesa
Gadara
Abila
Arbela
Capitolias
Pella
Jabesh gilead
Gerasa
Amathus
Hagaba
R. Jabbok
Ramoth gilead
Ammon
Esebon
Machærus
Prison of St. John
Moabitis
Dead Sea
Gaulonitis
Neve
Bethsaida Julias
Sephet
Kedesh
Dalmanutha
Magdala
Arbela
Iotapata
Sogane
Gabara
Ecdippa
Alexandroscheme
Tyre
Daphne
Selucia
R. Jordan
R. Kishon
R. Belus
Lake Merom
Lake of Galilee
Lake of Tiberias
Sea of Galilee
Gennesareth
Jordan or Magnus Campus
Scythopolis
Jordan
35°
30'
36°
33°
32°
English Miles
0
5
10
20

THE MISSIONARY JOURNEYS OF THE APOSTLE PAUL



Copyright

H. Courtier F.R.G.S.

DATE DUE			
JAN 2 0 1989	SEP 0 5 2000		
	NOV 0 2 2009		
NOV 2 2 1986	OCT 1 2 2009		
NOV 2 0 1986			
SEP 2 4			
FEB 1 7			
JUL 0 1 1998			
NOV 2 5 1998			
SEP 0 9 1999			
SEP 2 6 2000			

DEMCO 38-297

BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY
31197 12254 0948